A colleccion of all the statutes (from the begynning of Magna Carta vnto the yere of our Lorde. 1557) whiche were before that yere imprinted.

VVhereunto be addyd the colleccion of the ſtatutes, made in the fourth and fift yeres of the reignes of kyng Philip and Quene Mary, and alſo the ſtatutes made in the fyrſt yere of the raigne of our ſouerayne Lady Quene Elizabeth.

And furth a pitie, neceſſary to be redde by them that ſhall vſe this booke.

In aedibus Richardi Tottelli.

1559.

Cum priuilegio ad imprimendum ſolum.

Offonitis

d Jeanne [illegible] 1547

in Alicia marks à Mus
ou addd in Ubi Cath

A collection of all the statutes (from the begynning of Magna Carta vnto the yere of our Lorde. 1557) whiche were before that yere imprinted.

VVhereunto be addyd the collection of the statutes, made in the fourth and fift yeres of the reignes of kyng Philip and Quene Mary, and also the statutes made in the fyrst yere of the raigne of our soueraygne Lady Quene Elizabeth.

And furst a pistle, necessary to be redde by them that shall vse this booke.

In aedibus Richardi Tottelli.

1559.

Cum priuilegio ad imprimendum solum.

VVilliam Raſtell ſeriant at law, to the gentill readers. 1557.

HEre haue ye gentill readers, a colleccion of all the ſtatutes of England (from the begynning of Magna Carta vnto this yere of our lord God. 1557.) which were before this yere imprinted, and whiche be now in force and of effect.

All the printed ſtatutes expired or repelled, or concernyng priuate parſons, or ſome priuate places, I haue left out of this worke: ſauing that of theym I haue made (in their apte tytles as I thinke) a briefe remembrance.

The reſidue of all the ſtatutes imprinted, haue I put in this worke (as I ſuppoſe in their apt tytles) word for worde as they be in the great ſtatutes: onely leauing out, aſwell certayne ſuperfluous wordes, as alſo the moſt parte of the preambles: for that I feared, that if I ſhould haue putte in all the preambles, thys booke would haue growen ſo bygge and ſo thicke, that it wold not haue ben cõteined in this volume: Neuertheles I haue (I truſt) put in thoſe preambles, without whiche the body of the ſtatutes cannot be well perceiued.

But yet truſt not, that all the ſtatutes that I haue put at large in this booke, do ſtande in force: for percaſe ſome of them be repelled by other ſtatutes made after, by ſpecial or general wordes, whiche for lacke of leaſure I could not throughly conſider.

I haue noted in the margent of euery ſtatute certein wordes: and that for three cauſes. The furſt, for that that many of the ſtatutes bee long and conteyne many ſeuerall matters, of which percaſe ye would many times gladly ſhortly finde oute ſome one (without tediouſnes or ſpendyng of the time in rea-

ding ouer the hole ſtatute) therfore by peruſing the wordes in the margent, ye may quickly conceiue, what matters be in that ſtatute: wherby ye may redily finde out, the matter that ye would reade of in that ſtatute,

The ſecond cauſe is, that the woordes in the margent well conſidered, ſhall ſtande you in as good ſtede, as ſhould a ſpeciall kalender.

The third cauſe is, becauſe that many ſtatutes contain diuers matters, that neceſſarily were to be put in diuers ſeuerall titles apt for thoſe ſeueral matters, and ſo ſhold diuers matters aptly be put in this boke twiſe or thriſe, or parcaſe in mo places in their diuers apt titles, were it not that then this boke woulde haue ben to bygge, therfore the woordes in the margent, do ſhortly ſhewe you thoſe ſeuerall matters apt for other titles. And in their apt titles haue I made onely ſhort notes of relacions or refermentes, to bring you to that place in other titles, where the matter that ye ſeke for, is at large expreſſed,

But loke not that I haue put in all the notes of relacions or refermentes, that might haue ben gathered vpon the ſtatutes: for my time wold not ſerue me, to peruſe this boke ſo diligẽtly.

Now for that percaſe my ſelf or the printer, hath miſtaken diuers nombers in the notes of relacions or refermentes, therfore when I referre you to ſeke in a nother title, if you finde not your matter that ye would haue, in the number that I ſende you vnto, than ſeke in ſome other ſtatute in that title, and there ſhal ye finde the matter that ye ſeke for.

Note that the wordes in the ſmall letter within the parentiſes ( ) be not the wordes of the ſtatute, but my wordes planted in there, for the better vnderſtanding of the ſtatute.

I haue put euery ſtatute in the tong that it was firſt written

in

in. For thoſe that were firſt written in latin or in frenche, dare I not preſume to tranſlate into Engliſh, for feare of miſſe interpretacion. For many wordes and termes be there in diuers ſtatutes, both in latin and in frenche, whiche be very hard to tranſlate aptly into Engliſh.

And although I haue put the ſtatutes here at large, yet wyll I aduiſe (euery ſuche of you, as ſhall haue any matter of importance cõcerning any ſtatut in this boke) not to truſt al together to this boke: but reade you ouer diligently the acte with the preamble therof, in the great boke of ſtatutes, out of which I toke this. This aduiſe I geue you for two cauſes. The tone, for that that reading the preamble with the ſtatute, it ſhall many times geue you much light for the true vnderſtanding of the ſtatute: where if ye reade the ſtatute in this boke without the preamble the vnderſtanding of the ſtatute may be to you oft times confuſed. The tother cauſe is, for that, that perhaps diuers faultes be eſcaped in this worke, ſome for lack of diligence of the printer, and ſome by my default, for lack of leyſure to conſider and aduiſedly to peruſe and ouerſee this worke, after that I had finiſhed it.

The Table,

A

Abatement of writtes. Fol. 1.
Abbayes, priories, Monaste-
ries, Colleges, Frechapels, Hos-
pitales, Chaunteries, and their
Abbottes, Priors, & gouernours
and the landes, possessions, and
goodes of the premisses, and reli-
gious persons Fo. 1
Abilitie & nonabilitie 2
Abiuracion 2
Abregemēt of plaints in assise 4
Accessory 4
Accion extinct 4
Accion popular. 4
Accion vpon the case 5
Accion vpon the statut 5
Account 5
Accusation 5
Acquitances 6
Addicion 6
Adioznement 6
Admesurrment of dower 7
Admesurement of pasture 7
Administers 7
Admiraltie 7
Ad quod damnum 7
Age 7
Aide and toyning in ayde 8
Aide of the king 8
Aide to mary the doughter and to
make the sonne knight 8
Aile 8
Aile and beere 8
Aile houses, & tipling houses 8
Alienacion without licence 9
Aliens 9
Ambidexter 14
Amendement 14
Amercementes 15
Amphyl 15
Annates and furst fruites 15
Apparance 15
Aparell 15
Appelles 19
Appelles to Rome 20
Apprentice 21
Appropriacion 22
Approuer 22
Approwmentes 22
Archery 23
Armour 23
Arrowheddes 27
Arrestes 27
Artificers 28
Assaut and frays 29
Assetz 29
Assise 29

Assise of bread and drink 32
Assise of Warrein presentement 32
Association 32
Attachementes 32
Attachement vppon prohibicion 32
Attainder 32
Attaint 32
Attorney 36
Attorney of the king 37
Auancement 37
Auditors 37
Auerment 37
Augmentacions 38
Awnage. 38
Auncien demesne 38
Auowry 38
Auowson 38

B.

Baile 39
Bailiffes in assise 39
Bailiffes of maners, landes and
husbandry 39
Bailiffes of fraunchises, liberties
and townes 39
Bailiffes of Shirifes and hun-
dredes 39
Bakers 39
Bankes 39
Bankruptes 39
Barbers 41
Bargaines & sales of landes 41
Barking of trees 41
Barons of thescheker 41
Bastardy 41
Bathe and welles 42
Battel and graund assise 42
Beaupleder 42
Bedding 42
Beggers 42
Benche of the king 42
Benefices appropriate 42
Benevolences 42
Bere 42
Berwike 42
Bieng and selling 43
Bieng of titles 43
Bigamy 43
Bill 43
Bissextus 43
Bishops and bishopriches 43
Blacknay 44
Bloodshed 44
Bochers 44
Bokes and Images 45
Botes and botemen 45
Bowes and bowstanes 45

Brasse, latton, copper, and bel me-
tall 46
Bread 47
Breakers of leges & trewce 47
Bridges 49
Brisiow 51
Brittons 51
Broderers 51
Brokers 51
Brewers 51
Buggery 51
Bukstalles 51
Bullion, plate, & Jewels 51
Burgage 51
Burglary 51
Burning of cartes and wood, &
cutting of dammes heddes, and
of pondes and condites, & pypes
tonges and eares, and barking
of trees 51
Burpoyt 51
Butler of the king 51
Butter and chese 51
Buttes 52

C.

Cables, halsers, & ropes 52
Cales 52
Calues, kine, oxē, kires, and hey-
kers 52
Cambrige & Cambrigeshire 54
Canons 54
Canterbury 54
Capitaines and souldiers 54
Carlyle 54
Castelles and fortresses, and
castel warde 54
Cattell 58
Cause to remoue plee 58
Certificat 58
Certificat of assise 60
Certiorari 60
Cessauit 60
Challenge 60
Champarty 60
Chapelles 61
Chapiters 61
Chapleynes 61
Charter 61
Chauncellour of England, Tre-
sorer, lord president, lord prine
seale, & the kinges counsell 61
Chauncery 61
Chaunteries, Colleges, chapels,
& Hospitales 61
Chese 61
Chester and Chestershire 61
Churches 63
Churche seruice 63
Churche wardens 64

Churchyardes 63
Citrographer 64
Citacion 64
Cities 65
Clergy 65
Clergy of Engeland 69
Clerke of assise 69
Clerke of the chauncery 69
Clerke of the crowne 69
Clerk of the cheker 69
Clerk of the market 69
Clerk of the peas 69
Clerk of the pety bagge 69
Clerk of the shirik 69
Clerkes of the signet and priuy seale 69
Clerk of the statut marchant 70
Clothes and clothing 70
Coyne 70
Coles 70
Collectours 70
Colleges 70
Collusion 70
Comen 70
Comen place 70
Comen pleas 70
Commission & commissioners 70
Complaint 71
Concelementes 71
Condicions 71
Condits 71
Confession 72
Confirmacion 72
Coniuracion 72
Congregacions & chapiters 72
Consecrating of bishops 72
Conspiracy 72
Constables of castelles 73
Constables of townes 73
Constable and marshal 73
Constat 73
Constitucions 73
Consultacion 73
Contempt 73
Contribucions 73
Contra formam collationis 73
Contra formam feoffamenti 73
Contract 73
Conuocacions 73
Conusance 73
Coparceners 74
Coppyholde 74
Copper 74
Cordiners, coziers, tanners, and lether 74
Corne and graine 84
Cornewall 84
Corodies and pensions 84
Coroners 84
Corporacions 87
Corpus cum causa &c. 88
Cosinage ayle and besayle 88
Costes 88
Couenants 88
Couentre 88
Couerlettes 88
Counterfayting of letters or priuie tokens 88
Counterple of voucher 89
County and torne 89
Cowpers 89
Court baron 91
Courtes 91
Crekes 98
Crosbowes & handgunnes 98
Crosses 100
Crowes, rokes, & choughes 101
Crowne 102
Cutin vita 107
Cunage 107
Curtesy of England 103
Custome and customers and controllers 108
Customes and seruices 111
Customes and vlages 111
Custos rotulorum 112
Cutting of dammes hedes of pondes, condites, pipes, tonges, & eares 113

D.

Dyes festiuals 113
Dayes in banke 113
Damages & costes 114
Double damages 116
Of treble damages 116
Of quatreble damages 116
Of single damages 116
Dammes 116
Darein presentment 116
Dates of dedes 116
Decies tantum 116
Declaration 116
Dedimus potestatem 116
Dedes and writinges 116
Denizens 117
Denmark 117
Deodandes 117
Derby 117
Det 117
Det to the king 117
Detinewe 118
Deuise 118
Deuonshire 118
Deuorce 118
Dieng and diers 118
Disceit 118
Discent 118
Disclamer 118
Discontinuance of right, &c. 118
Discontinuance of proces 119
Disgrading 120
Dismes & quinzismes 120
Dispensacions 121
Distrim 121
Distresses 121
Diuine seruice 121
Dogges 121
Donnington 121
Dorcester 121
Dorsetes 121
Douer 121
Doues 121
Dowlas and lokeram 121
Dower 121
Drapery 122
Drawlach 122
Drpeschaunge 122
Dziuing of forestes & comons 122
Duke of Somerset 122
Dures 122
Durham 122

E.

Ecclesiastical iurisdiction 122
Ecclesiasticall lawes 122
Egges 122
Egipcians 122
Electement of ward 123
Elections 123
Elegit 123
Embleements 123
Enbzacerye 123
Encumbent 123
Enditementes 123
Enemies 123
Enfantes 123
England & Englishemen 123
Englishiry 124
Engrosers 124
Enquerors & enqueries 124
Enquestes 124
Enrollements 124
Entre & writtes of entre 124
Entre lawfull 124
Entre with force 124
Erections and foundacions of churches & scholes 124
Errour 124
Escape 125
Eschaunge 125
Escheker 125
Eschete 126
Eschetours 126
Escuage 126
Esse 126
Essoines 126
Est march & west march 126
Estopell 126

ſtoners 156
ſtrepament 156
ſtretes 156
uidence 157
xaccions 158
xaminacion 158
xcepcion 158
xceſſer 158
xcommengement 158
xecucion 158
xecution of ſtatutes 160
xecutours 163
xemption 164
xemplificacion 164
xeter 164
xhamſhire 164
xigent & vtlarie 164
x parte talis 167
xpenſes of knightes 157
xpoſicion of old wordes 167
xtenta manerii 168
xtorcion 168

F.

Aire pleding 169
Falſe impriſonment 169
alſe iugement 169
alſyeing of recoueries 169
aſting dayes 169
awcons 169
caltie 169
ee fermes 169
ees 169
effements 170
eyres and marketes 170
elles 171
elony 171
ermes 174
eries 174
eſants and partriches 174
etherbeddes 174
eri facias 174
iftene 174
ighting and quareling 174
ine for alienacion 174
ines 174
ine to the king 178
iours 178
ſhe and fiſhing 178
ue poyres 183
ax and hemp 183
eſhe 183
ockes 183
oles, lunatikes &c. 183
ozcible entre 183
ozein 184
ozein plee 184
ozein ſuit 184
oreſtes, chaſes, parkes. &c. 184
Forfeiture 188
Forfeiture of mariage 190
Forger of falſe dedes 190
Formedone 190
Forſtallers, regratours, and engroſers 191
Fortreſſes 193
Foundacions and erections of churches and ſcoles 193
Founders 193
Frayes 193
Frankalmoign 195
Fraternities & gildes 193
Fraunce and frenchmen 193
Franchiſes and liberties 193
Fre chapels 200
Freholde 200
Freight 200
Frenchmen 200
Frie 200
Friers 200
Fuell 200
Fullers 201
Furſt fruites and tenthes 201
Fuſtians 204

G.

Gages 204
Gailes and gaylours 204
Gayle deliuery 204
Gaſcon and Guion. 204
Gates 204
Gateſide 204
Gauelkind 204
Gawging 204
Gerneſey and Jerſey 205
Gigge mylles 205
Gildes 205
Girdelers 205
Glamorgan 205
Glouceſter 205
Gold & ſiluer & goldſmythes 205
Gonnes 207
Gozes 207
Gouernement 207
Grafton 207
Graſiers 207
Graund aſſiſe 207
Grand ſeriantie and petit ſeriantie 207
Grauntes 207
Grauntes of reuerſions 208
Grenefted 208
Grenewich 208
Great maſter of ỹ houſhold 208
Great ſeale 208

H.

Habeas corpus 208
Halyfax 208
Hampton court 208
Handgunnes 208
Handycraftes 208
Harborow and lodging 208
Harlottes 208
Hattes and cappes 208
Hauens and riuers 209
Hawkes and hawking 211
Heires 211
Hempe 211
Herefoꝛd 211
Hereſy 211
Herons 211
Herhamſhire 211
Hie wayes 211
Hogges 213
Holburne 213
Holy dayes and faſting dayes 213
Homage and fealtie 213
Homine replegiando 213
Honours 215
Hoꝛners 213
Horſebreade 213
Hoꝛſes, mares, & cattal 213
Hoſpitalles and hoſpitallers 220
Hoſteleirs, hoſteries, and Inholders 220
Hounſloo hethe 220
Houſes of religion 220
Hull 220
Humber 220
Hundꝛedes 220
Hunters and hunting 220
Huntington lane 221
Huſbandry & Tyllage 221
Huy and crye 228

I.

Identitate nominis 228
Ideotes 229
Ieofaile 229
Iernemouth 229
Ile of wight 229
Imagers 229
Impoſicions 229
Incloſures 229
Incontinency of prieſtes 229
Incumbentes 230
Indicauit 230
Inditementes 230
Infantes 231
Infeccions 231
Infoꝛmacion 231
Inholders 231
Inpriſonment 231
Inrolementes 231
Inſtrumentes 232

Insurrections 231
Intrusion 232
Inuentory 232
Joinder in aide 232
Joyntenants and tenants in commen 232
Joincture 232
Ireland 232
Iron 233
Issues 233
Italy 233
Iues 233
Iugementes 233
Iurisdiction 234
Iuris vtrum 234
Iurrour 234
Iustice & right & iustices 238
Iustices in eyre 238
Iustices of assise 239
Iustices of both benches 241
Iustices of gaole deliuery 241
Iustices of oier & determiner 241
Iustices of peace 241
Iustice of the forest 243

K.

Kedels 243
Kent 243
Kine 243
King 243
Kinges atturney 243
Kinges benche 243
Kinges butler 243
Kingston 243
Knightes 243
Knightes seruice 244

L

Labozers and seruantz 244
Lancaster 251
Last of herring 253
Laton 253
Launceston 253
Lawes ecclesiasticall 253
Leages 253
Leales 253
Leade 254
Legacies 254
Lepe pere 254
Lecte 254
Leither 255
Letters of marke 255
Letters patentes 255
Libell 255
Libertate probanda 255
Liberties 255
Licences 255
Lichefelde 255
Limitacion 255
Lincolne 257
Linne 257
Linnen cloth 257
Liuerie & ouster le main 258
Liueries of company and retcynours 258
Lodging 261
Lokeram 261
Lollardes 261
Lumbardes 262
London 262
Lone 262
Lozdes 262
Lunatikes 263

M.

Madde men 263
Maime 263
Mainprise & baile 263
Maintenance 264
Mairs, bailiffes, and head officers of Cities, bozoughes and townes 266
Malte 266
Manne 266
Manchester 266
Manslaughter 266
Marches 266
Mariners 266
Mark 266
Markettes 266
Marshall and criers 266
Marshalsy 266
Masons 267
Master and seruant 267
Matrimony & mariage 267
Marchants & marchādises 268
Meine 278
Messengers 278
Measures 278
Middelsex 278
Mylles 278
Mynt 279
Misprision 279
Moderata misericozdia 279
Monasteries, abbeyes, pziozies, Colleges, free Chapels, Hospitalles, Chaunteries, and theyr abottes, priours, and Gouernours, and the landes, possessions, and goodes of the premisses & religious persons 279
Money 295
Mozdancester 301
Mozimain 301
Moztuaries 303
Muet 304
Multiplying 304
Muliere abducta cum bonis viri 304
Mummers 304
Murage 304
Murder & manslaughter 304
Musters 305

N

Nati i partib trāsmarinis 306
Naup 306
Ne imiuste vexes 306
Nettes 306
New Castel vpon Tine 306
Newes 307
Nisi pius 308
Nonabilitie 311
Nonnes 311
Non claime 311
Non omittas 311
Non pleuin 311
Non sute 311
Nontenure 311
Norfolk 311
Normans 312
North & south Tindale 312
Northampton 312
Northumberland 312
Norwich 312
Nuper obiit 312
Nusance 312

O.

Obligations 313
Odio & atia 313
Officers & office 313
Oier and determiner 316
Oyle 316
Ordinaries 316
Ordinãces & statuts for erection & foundacions of churches and scoles & for corporacions 316
Orphanes 316
Oswaldbekelake 317
Othe 317
Oustre le main 317
Ouer 317
Ouse 317
Oxen 317
Oxford 317

P.

Place 317
Panel 317
Packer of wolles 317
Paremptorie 317
Parkes 317
Parlement 317
Partition and parceners 318
Passages & arriuage 318

Patens & paten makers. 327
Patents 327
Patron & patronage 335
Pauing 335
Peace 335
Pedlers and Tinkers 335
Pein, hard and straight 336
Penaltions 336
Pensions, porcions, and corpo-
dies 336
Pardon 333
Periury 339
Pernour of profits 339
Person, vicar, & personages 339
Petition 339
Pewterers 339
Physicions & surgeons 341
Piers of the realme 346
Pillorie 346
Pinnes 346
Pipouders 346
Pirates 346
Piscary 346
Placing of lordes and other high
officiers 346
Playes and games 346
Plate 349
Pleding & pleders 349
Pledges 349
Plees of the crowne 349
Plenartie 349
Pleynes in counties and court
barons 349
Plumsted marshe 349
Pluralities 349
Poysoning 349
Pondes 349
Pole 349
Pope 349
Poze people 349
Preachers 350
Prates 350
Prebendes 350
Precipe in capite 350
Premunire 350
Prerogatiua regis 350
Prescription 350
Presentment to benefices 350
Presentments in courts 350
President of the counsell 350
Prestes 350
Primer seison 350
Principal and accessory 350
Priuitie and posteriozitie 350
Prison, prisoners, & imprisonmẽt 350
Priuie and gaylours 350
Priuilege 351
Prue seale 353
Probate of testaments 353
Proceedendo 355
Proces 355
Procheyn amy 356
Proclamations 356
Procurements 357
Prohibicion & consultacion 358
Prophesies 359
Propertie 359
Protection 359
Prouision & premunire 360
Purgacion 367
Purpesture 367
Purueyours 367

Q.

Quare impedit 373
Quarentine 374
Quarter of corne 374
Queene 374
Quinzime 374
Quod ei deforceat 374
Quod permittat 374
Quo warranto 374

R.

Rationabili parte bonorũ 374
Rape 374
Rauishement of ward 374
Rebellion 374
Receiuours 375
Recognisance & statute mar-
chant 378
Recordari 382
Recordes 382
Recoueries 382
Recusantes 384
Redisseisin 384
Reding 384
Regratours 384
Releases 384
Reliefe 384
Religion 384
Religious houses 385
Religious landes 385
Religious persons 385
Remouer of recordes 385
Rentes 385
Repele 386
Replegier 387
Replenin of catel 387
Replenin of franchises and liber-
ties 388
Replenin of men 388
Reseit 388
Residens 389
Resomons 393
Reasonable ayde 393
Restitucion 393
Resumption 393
Retenours 394
Returne of shirifes and bay-
lyffes 394
Retorne of cattell 395
Reuenues 395
Reuersion & remainders 395
Ryddesdale 395
Rye & Winchelsey 395
Richmond 395
Rycht 396
Rightes 396
Riotes, routes, vnlawfull assem-
blies, & rebellions 396
Riuers 402
Robbery 402
Rochester 404
Roylon 404
Rome 404
Ropes 418
Rother beastes 418
Ruffelers 418
Rumours 418

S.

Sacondites 418
Sacramentes 418
Sacramentum clericorum cancel-
larie 418
Sacramentum Iusticiariorũ 418
Sacramentum regis, epscoporũ
et comitatorum, escaetorum
maiorum et balliuorum 418
Sale of land by executors 418
Saint Johns 418
Saint Olithes 418
Saintuaries 419
Sauoy 421
Scarborow 421
Scauage 421
Scire facias 421
Scoles and scolers 421
Scotland and scottes 421
Scriueners 422
Sea 422
Seales 422
Second deliuerance 422
Secunda superoneratione pau-
re 422
Seyser 422
Sententia lata super cartas 422
Sequestracion 422
Serch and sercher 422
Seruantes 422
Seriants at armes 422
Seriants at the Lawe 423
Seruice and sacraments 423
Seuerne 428
Sewers 429
Shelton 434
Shepe 434

Shippes and shipping 436
Shiremen 440
Shirbourne causey 440
Shiriffes 448
Signet 448
Silk and silkwomen 448
Souldiers 448
Slaunder 448
Socage 448
Sokman 448
Somerset 448
Southampton 448
Southwark 448
Spicery 448
Spiritual lawes 448
Spiritual persons 448
Spiritualitie 449
Stalking 449
Stanes 449
Staple 449
Statut marchant 455
Statut staple 455
Statutes & ordinances for churches and scholes 455
Steele 455
Stelyard 455
Sterre chamber 455
Stewardes of courts 455
Stewardes of letes 455
Steward of the Queenes houshold 455
Stile 455
Stokkes 455
Straungers 455
Strode 455
Sturgions 455
Submission 455
Sub pena 455
Subsidies 455
Succession 455
Suertie 455
Suffolke 456
Suffraganes 456
Suggestion 456
Supersedeas 456
Supremacy 456
Surgeons 456
Surrey 456
Surueyours 456
Suspection 456
Sussex 456
Swanymotes 456
Sute 456
Swannes 457

T.

Tale 457
Takers of profites 458
Tanners 458
Tauernes 458
Taxes, tenthes, fiftenes, subsidies, reliefes, contributions, & beneuolences 458
Tellers of newes 460
Templers 460
Temporalties of bishops 460
Tenant by the curtesie of England 461
Tenthes 461
Tenure 461
Terme 463
Testamentes 463
Tewkesbury 463
Thames 463
Threde 463
Thrommes 463
Tyllage 463
Tyles 463
Tindale, Riddesdale, &c. 464
Tynkers 465
Tynne 465
Tythes 465
Tolle 470
Tonnage and pondage 471
Townes 471
Trauers of office 474
Treason 474
Treasurers 482
Trespas 482
Tresure troue 483
Trewce 483
Triall 483
Tukkers 488
Turbary 488
Turne 488
Turney 488
Turneyes 488

V.

Vacabondes, beggers, and poore people 488
Vacations of bishoprichs & religious houses 496
Valore maritagii 496
Verdit 496
Vesselles 496
Viages 496
Viandes 496
Vicars 496
Viewe 496
Viewe of frank plege 497
Villenage 497
Visitations 497
Victailes & victaylers 497
Union and seuering of Churches 500
Vniuersities 501
Voucher
Vpholster
Vice
Vsury
Vsurpacion
Vtlary

VV.

VVager of lawe
Wales
Walsingham
Wappinge marshe
Warden of the flete
Warden of Est marche and
marche
Warden of the .v. portes
Wardes
Waren
Wares
Warrantie
Warrantie of charters
Warant of atturney
Warre
Waste
Watches
Watermen
Warchaundlers
Weightes & measures
Weynlynges
Weide of Kent
Welles
Werys
Westminster
Weuers
White ashes
White gate
Widowes
Wight
Wilde foule
Willes
Winchester
Winchelsey
Windsore
Wines
Witnes
Wiues
Woodes
Wollen yarne
Wolles
women, wydowes &c.
worcester
worsteds
wreke
writtes and abatement of writtes

Y.

YArmouth
Yarne
Yorke

See Addicion.1. Courtes.2.
Age.1. Discontinuāce of
Assise.9.16. proces.2.
Atteint.13.15. Dower.2.3.
Connsance.1.2. Writtes in all.

¶Abbeys, priories, monasteries, colleges, frechapels, hospitalles, châtries, & their abbots, priors & gouernors, & the lâds, possessiõs & goods of the premisses & religious persons.

See Abilitie.5.7.8. Ireland.6.
Collectours.1. Monasteries I al
Cõtra formã col- Residens.2.
lacionis.1. Vacacions.4.
Fœs.1. Villenage.2.
Firstfruites in all Wast.2.

1 ¶Abilite and Nonabilite.

De idonietate psone presẽtate ad beneficium ecclesiasticũ, ptinet examinatio ad iudicẽ ecclesiasticũ: & ita est hactenus vsitatum, & fiat in futurum. Artic. cleri. Ca.13.

2 ¶Par ceo q̃ ascuns gentz estoiẽt en awere, si les enfantes nées es les parties de dela hors de la ligeance dengleterre, seroiẽt ables a demaũder heritage deins m̃ la ligeance, ou nempe, de quoy petition fuit myse en parlement, autfoitz tenus a west m̃ lan de reigne nostre dit seignour le roy. rbii. & ne fuit myse autiel temps en tout assentu: Nostre seignour le roy voillant que toutz doutes & awares fussẽt oustes, & a la ley en ceo cas declarer et mettre en certeine, fist charger les prelatz, countz, barons, & auters sages de son counsel assembles a cest parlement, a fayre deliberacion sur cest point. Les queux dũ assent ont dit, que la ley de la corone dengletre est, et ad este de tout tempz tiel, que les enfantes des roys dengl̃ (es q̃les parties q̃ ils seront nées en engl̃, ou aillours) sont ables, & deiuent porter heritage apres la mort lour auncestors. La quel ley nẽ dit seignor le roy, les ditz plates, coũts, barons, et auters grandes, & tout la comẽ assẽbles en dit parliamẽt, approuent & affirmẽt pur toutz iours. Et en droit des auters enfantz nées hors de la ligeance dengl̃ en temps nostre seignour le roy, si sont ils benement accordes, q̃ Henry fits John de beaumond, Elizabeth fille Guy de Bryan, & John fitz Raufe Daubeney, et auters q̃r le roy boudra nosmer qui nasquirent pardela hors de ligeaunce dengleterre, soyent desore ables dauoir & enioier lour heritage apres la mort lour auncestours, en toutz pties deins mesme la ligeance dengleterre, si auant come ceux qui nasquirent deins mesme la liegeãce. Et que toutz les enfantes enheritables, que serront nées desore de hors la ligeance le roy, des queux enfantz le pier et mier au tempz de nestre sõt & serront a la foy & de la ligeance de roy dengleterre, eyent et enioyent mesmes les benefices & auantages, dauoir & porter heritage deins la dit ligeance, come les auters heriters auantditz en temps aueigner: issint toutz foites q̃ les myers des tielx enfantz passent la mere per counge et volunte des lour barõs. Et si allege soyt countre nul tyel née pardela, que il ẽ bastard, en cas la ou leuesq̃ doit auoir connusance de bastardie, soit maund̃ al euesq̃ del lieu la ou la terre demaunde est, de certefier la court le roy ou le ple ent pende, sicõe auncientment ad esse vse en cas de bastardye alledge countre ceux qui nasquirẽt en engleterre. an. 25. E. 3. sta. de natis vltra mare.

Inheritc: Heyres.

Bastardy, Trial.

3 ¶Sur la peticiõ mis en plement per la comen, suppliantes, que les enfantes nées pardela deins les seigniories de Caleis & aillours deis les tres & sñories q̃ apptinẽt a nre seigniour le roy pardela, soient cy auant ables et enheritables de lour heritage en engleterre, come auters enfantes nées deins le rotalme dengle-

Borne out Caleis.

Heires.

terre, eſt accord que la comen ley et leſtatut ſur ceo point auterfoys fait ſoyent tenus. An. 42. E. 3. ca. 10.

Vſes.

4 ¶ An. 3. H. 7. ca. 15. it was enacted (to endure to the nert parlement) that accions ſued by any to the vſe of other, ſhold not abate for nonabilitie of the pleintifs or demandants.

Religious

Libertie

5 ¶ All and ſinguler ſuch religious perſons, aſwell men as women profeſſed, of what order rule or habite, ſoeuer they were, which be, or hereafter ſhall be put at their liberties from the danger ſeruitude and condicion of their religion and profeſſiō whereunto they were profeſſed, by reaſon of ſuppreſſiō, diſſoluing, forfaiture, by atteindre, rendring, or otherwiſe giuing vp to the handes of the kinges maieſtie, or any other, the ſame monaſteries, abbeys, priories, or other religious houſes or places wherein the ſame religious perſons wer profeſſed, ſhall by auctorytie of this preſent parliament, from & after the fyrſt daye of the ſame parliamēt, and from and after the time, ỹ they wer or ſhalbe put at ſuch libertie, haue frē libertie to purchace to thē and their heires in fee ſimple, fē tayle, for terme of lyfe, for yeres, or at will, manours, lands, tenementz, rentes, annuities, and other hereditamentes and thinges what ſoeuer they be, in lyke maner and fourme, as though they or any of theym had neuer been profeſſed nor entred into any ſuch religion. And furthermore, ỹ they the ſame religious perſons and euery of them, ſhalbe made able by auctorytie of this preſent act, to ſue and to be ſued, in all maner of accions plaintes and ſuites whatſoeuer they be, of and for any mater or cauſe growen ſithens and after the time of their ſeuerall derainmentes or departing out of they religyon, in al courtes and places within thys realme, as other the kinges ſubiects be. And furthermore that they and euery of them, ſhall and may from henceforth, vſe and exercyſe, receiue, take, haue, and enioy, all and euery lawefull thing and thinges, to be growen fall or happened to them or any of them, after the ſayde derainment or departyng out of their relygion, in as large and ample maner fourme and condicion, as if they had neuer bēn profeſſed, nor entred into religion, the ſame profeſſiō or religion, or any lawe cuſtome or vſe within this realme to the contrarye therof in any wyſe notwithſtāding. Prouyded &c. that none of the ſame religious perſons, ſhall or may at any time hereafter, be taken demed or iudged, for or as heyre or heyres or inheritable to any perſon or perſones, to any purpoſe, reſpect, conſtruccion or intent in the lawe: nor that they nor any of them by vertue of thys act, be receiued, admitted, or demed able in the law, to demaund, challenge, receiue or take, any manours, lands, tenementes, or hereditamētes, or any other thyng or thinges by reaſon of or for any former title right intereſt mater or cauſe, had made done or growen to any reſpect or purpoſe, before they ſayde ſeuerall deraynmentes or departinges out of their religion. Nor that any of the ſaid religious perſons, beyng prieſtes, or ſuch as haue auowed religion at. xxi. yeres or aboue, & there to then conſented, continuing in the ſame any while after, not duly prouyng by witneſſe or other lawefull meanes, ſome vnlawfull cohercion or compulſion done to them or any of thē for making of any ſuch vow, or conſtraining them to remaine in their religion, be enabled by vertue of any wordes clauſe or ſentence before in thys act expreſſed, to mary or take any wife or wyues, but ỹ they & euery of them be clerely excluded & put from the ſame to all intents and purpoſes: any thing before in thys acte

Purchace

Sue.

Growen after &c.

Enioy.

Growen after &c.

Se thys cle after Infra. 8. Heire.

Former

Prieſtes Religion

Matrim

acte conteined to the cõtrary hereof in any wise notwithstanding. An.31. H.8.ca.6.

6 ¶ The said act of parliament aboue remembred, made in the said xxvi. yere (s. ca.6. before.5) shall extende aswell to all such persons, whych be liuing, that were religious persons in any of the said howses, which were so translated and trãsposed from one corporacion into an other, which at any time was professed or were religious persones in any of the sayde houses within this realme of England. And that they and euery of thẽ from the time of their saide seuerall deraynement and discharge of theyr saide professions and religions, shal be in lyke qualitie, estate, condicion and degree, and also shall take haue and enioye lyke benefite commodity profite and aduauntage, and with like prouiso only, and not otherwise to euery entent and in euery thyng, as any other religious persõ or persones may and shall haue take and enioy by vertue of the sayde former act aboue remembred (s. An.31.H.8. ca.6.before.5.) the same professiõ or religion, or any law custome or vse to the cõtrarie therof in any wise notwithstãding. An.33, H.8.ca.29.

8 ¶ All, and euery of the same late religious and professed person and persons, shall and may, by auctority of thys acte, be enabled to all entents, constructions and purposes, at all tyme and times hereafter, to be takẽ, demed, and iudged, as heyre or heires, and enheritable to all and euery their aũcestour or aũcestours, and to haue challenge, or enioy, receiue, and take all manous, landes, tenementz and hereditamentes, and euery other thing z thynges, to them or any of them fallen, come, growen or descended, from any theyr aunce-

stours, by any maner of ways, sence the time of their seuerall deraynmentes, or departing out of their religyon, in as ample, and large maner, fourme and condicion, as they had neuer been professed, nor entered into religiõ, the same professiõ, or religiõ, or any law custome or vse, with thys realm, to the contrary therof in any wise notwithstanding. Prouyded &c. ỳ none of the said religious psones, shall or may, by vertue of this act, at any tyme hereafter, be taken demed, or iudged for heyre or heires, or enheritable to any persone or persones, to any construccion or entent in the law, by reason of any former right, title enteresse matter, or cause had, made, done, descended, or growẽ to any respect, or purpose, before their sayde seuerall deraynementes or departing oute of theyr religion, any thing before in this act, or in the said former act contained to the contrarie herof in any wise, notwithstãding. An.5. E.6. ca.13. Heire.

9 ¶ An.33. H.8. ca.25. an act was made, wherby ỳ childre bozn beyõde ỳ sea, of Point Caſtlin & Dimok of London, wer made the kinges subiects, & able to enherit & to purchase lands and to sue as englishmen. Englishmẽ. Heires.

¶ See Cuſtomes and vſages. 1. 2. 3. Iuſtices of both benches. 3. Monaſteries. 9. Wales. 28.

1 ¶ Abiuracion.

Cum latro, homicida, aut aliꝰ malefactor, ad eccl'iam diffugerit, facta recognitione felonie, fieri facit et coronator abiurationẽ &c. Felon ducatur ad portam ecclesie, & assignetur ei portus propinquus vel remotus, & prefigatur ei terminus exeundi regnũ ita quod in eundo versus portum illum, deferat quandam crucem in manu sua, nec declinet a via regali a dextris nec a sinistris, sed semper eam teneat quousq; regnũ exierit, et non redibit sine speciali Confeſſe. Coroner. Croſſe.

gratia dñi Regis. Tract. de officijs coronatorũ. I cannot find this in any written or printed boke, but only in the abridgement of statutes. See here folowing. 5.

Form. 2 ¶Hoc audis domine coronator, quod ego. M. de. H. sum latro bidencium, vel alicuius alterius animalis, vel homicida vnius vel duorũ, et felonus domini regis Anglie, & quia multa mala vel latrocinea huiusmodi in terra sua fesi, abiuro terram domini C. Regis Anglie, & debeo me festinare versus portam de tali loco quem dedisti mihi, et quod non debeam abire ab alta via: & si faciam volo quod sim captus sicut latro et felonus domini regis, et quod apud talẽ locum queram diligẽter transitum, et expectabo ibi nisi fluxum & reflux-um si transitum habere potero & nisi in tanto spacio habere potero, ibo quolibet die in mari vsque ad genua mea temptans transire: et nisi hoc potero infra .xl. dies continuos mittam me iterum in ecclesiam sicut latro et felonus dñi Regis: sic deus me adiuuet et sanctum iudicium &c.

Retorn.

Trac. De Abiuꝝ latronum. See here folowing. 5.

Way. 3 ¶Quia terram abiurarunt, dum sint in strata publica, sint in pace domini regis, nec debẽt ab aliquo molestari. Et dum sint in ecclesia, cus-

Sanctuary. Churchyards todes eorum non debent morari infra cemiterũ, nisi necessitas vel euasionis periculum hoc requirat: nec arctentur confugi, dum sint in

Church. ecclesia, quin possint habere vite necessaria, & exire libere p obsceno põdere deponendo. Articuli cleri. ca. 8.

Sanctuary. 4 ¶If any person take sãctuary in any churche, churchyarde, or other holy place, for felony or murder, where he ought by the lawes & customes of this realme to haue his abiuracion for the same, that then the same felon or murderer, shall take hys abiuracion and passage out of the same church, churcheyarde, or other holy place, at such day and time as shall be limitted to him by the coroner of the shire or place, wherin he taketh such sanctuary, and that the cozoner immediately after hys confession, and before hys abiuracion, shall cause euery such felon or murderer to be marked with an hote yrõ vpon the brawn of the thumbe of the right hande with the signe of an A. to thentẽt he may be the better knowen amonge the kinges subiectes, that he was abiured, & than to gyue hym his abiuracion, and to be vsed in al other thinges as hath been accustomed. And that all mayres, bayliffes, and constables, shall be attendant at the commaundement of the cozoner for the due execution therof, as they wil aunswere at their perils to the kinges hyghnes for the same. And if any felon or murderer that ought to haue any such abiuracion, refuse to take his passage out of the sayd sanctuary at such time as shall be limitted to him by ỹ said cozoner: that then the sayde felon or murderer so refusing, shal lose the benefite of the same sanctuary, and be taken out of ỹ same, and cõmitted to prisõ, & further to be ordred for his offence after his merites, without any restituciõ to sãctuary for the same. an. 21 H. 8. ca. 2. This act is altered in sõe part by An. 22. H. 8. cap. 14. as here nert folowing. 5. appereth.

Coroner. Marke. Maires. Constable Attendaũ Refuse. Sanctuary Taken out Imprisõ.

5 ¶If any persõ hereafter flee or resort to any parishe church, cemitery or other like halowed place, for tuicion of his life, by occasiõ of any murder robbery, or other felony by the same person committed, & therupõ cõfesse any murder, felony, or other offence before the cozoner, wher fore ỹ same persõ by ỹ lawes of this realm heretofore vsed, should abiure & passe out of ỹ same, ỹ same psõ therupõ shal abiure frõ al his liberty of this realme, & frõ his liberal & free habitaciõs resorts & passages to & frõ the vniuer-

Sanctuary Coroner. Out of the land.

sall

ſall places of this realm, which appertein to the liberte of ỹ kings ſubiects vndefamed, & ſhal forthwith be directed by ỹ cozoner, taking & recozding ſuch abiuracion, to any one ſanctuary being within this realm, which ỹ ſame perſon will electe and chooſe, there to remain as a ſãctuary perſon abiured, during hys naturall life, & to be ſwozne afoze the cozoner vpon his abiuracions ſo to do, & to be burned in the hand, according to ỹ ſtatute in ỹ caſe puided. (*s.21.H.8.ca. 2. before. 4.*) And euery perſon ſo abiured ſhall be directed and conueied to the ſame ſanctuary by hym choſen, by the conſtables and other officers, and in euery behalfe ozdered after lyke maner and fourme as he ſhould haue bẽn in caſe he ſhould haue abiured this realm foz any murder oz felony after the lawes of the lande.

And if after ſuch abiuracion any pſon ſo abiured come out of the ſame ſãctuary, to the which he was aſſigned, & be taken without the ſame ſãctuary, not hauing ỹ kinges ſpeciall pardõ oz licence ſo to do, than euery ſuch pſon abiured, and after abiuracion taken without ſãctuary whereunto he was aſſigned, ſhall ſuffer ſuch like peine of deathe, and after lyke maner be ozdzed, as he ſhould haue done & bẽn, in caſe he had abiured this realm foz murder oz felony, and after ſuch abiuraciõ had returned again into this realme contrary to the lawes of thys land. And &c. If any ſuch ſanctuary perſon ſo abiured, oz any other perſõ oz perſõs which now be oz is, oz hereafter ſhal happẽ to be in any ſanctuary of thys realm, foz doig any pety treaſõ murder oz felony, oz foz being accẽſſarye to any ſuch offẽces: oz if any perſõ oz perſõs, which at any time hereafter ſhal take any ſãctuary of this realm foz doing any pety treaſõ murder oz felony, oz foz being accẽſſary to any ſuch offẽces, oz vpõ abiuraciõ, and ſo being in ſanctuary foz oz vpon anye ſuch cauſe matter oz offence, afterward comitte oz do any pety treaſon murder oz felony within ỹ ſame ſãctuary, oz be accẽſſary to any ſuch offences, oz go out of ỹ ſame ſãctuary & cõmit any pety treſõ murder oz felony, oz be accẽſſary to any ſuch offences, and after come agayne to the ſame ſanctuary, oz take any other ſãctuary foz the ſame, euery ſuch pſon & perſons being endited foz any of ỹ ſaid cauſes oz offẽces, ſhall loſe the pziuilege of the ſame ſanctuarye by him takẽ, and of euery other ſãctuary wỹn this realme foz any ſuch cauſe of pety treſõ murder felony oz abiuraciõ, & foz any accẽſſary to any ſuch offẽces. And ỹ it ſhalbe lefull to all & ſinguler Juſtices of peace, & the high ſheriff of ỹ coũty oz other place where ỹ ſãctuarie is, & to al & ſinguler Maires, ſheriffes & bailiffes of cities & townes cozpozate, where ſuch ſanctuary is, & to euery of them, & to the ſeruants miniſters & officers, oz any of euery of the ſame Juſtices of peace ſheriffes Maires & bailiffes in their pzeſẽce, to take out of the ſame ſanctuary oz ſãctuaries, all & euery ſuch ſanctuary perſõ oz perſõs ſo offending as is afozeſaid, & being endited of the ſame, & to cõmit oz put him oz thẽ into ỹ kings Gaole within ỹ ſhire oz libertie, where any ſuch enditemẽt is foũd againſt any ſuch pſõ ſafely to be kept til they ſhalbe of the ſame pety treaſõ murder oz felony oz of the accẽſſary to any ſuch offẽces, wherof they ſhal happẽ to be endited cõuicted attainted oz diſcharged by the law. And if any perſõ oz perſõs, which ſhalbe endited of ani pety treſõ murder oz felony, oz of any accẽſſary to any ſuch offẽce, happẽ hereafter to be takẽ out of any ſãctuary foz ỹ ſame by auctozity of this ſtatut, & vpõ his oz their arrainmẽt plede ſãctuary, according to ỹ ozder of ỹ law: thã it is enacted by ỹ auctozitie afoze

Offend. Out. Loſe. Juſt. of p. Sheriffe. Maiores. Take out. Impriſ. Taken out. Plede.

Estoppel.

Excluded.
Restitucion.

Tryall.

Guilty.

Iugement.
Execution.

Acquit.

Restor.

Endite.

Taken.

Exam.

Iust.ces

Proof.

Remay.

Pardon.

Manslaughter.

Clergie.

said, ꝑ alswel the kinges atturney as euery other person for ꝑ king shalbe admitted to obiect & allege, ꝑ the person so arrained afore ꝑ doing of ꝑ offence or offences, wherof he thā is arrained, did take priuilege of sanctuary in the same sactuary, wherof he allegeth him to be takē out, or in any other place priuileged, w'in thys realm vpō any abiuracīō, or for any other petye treson murder or felony thā wherof he is arrained, & that he there had & enioyed priuilege of sanctuary for ꝑ same, & that he so hauing once priuilege of sactuary in ꝑ same dyd cōmit the offence of petye treason murder or felony, wherof he than is arrained: Or ꝑ he wēt out of ꝑ saide sactuary, & cōmitted the same offēce, wherof he is endited & arrained, and pray ꝑ such person so arrained may be excluded of restitucīō to ꝑ sactuary by hī demāded. And in case ꝑ said plee & obiection, so alleged, be denyed by the person so arrained, than it is further enacted by ꝑ auctorite aforesaid, ꝑ it shalbe forthwith tryed afore ꝑ same iustices, where such pson is so arrained, & by ꝑ same iurors of the same coūtie, ꝑ shall trie the petye treason murder or felony, wherof he is arrained, wout further delay, in whatsoeuer countie or countyes, place or places of this realm, ꝑ same other taking of sactuary shalbe alleged or obiected to be doone or had. If the plee so obiected against ꝑ said person arrained, be tried against him by verdit of. xii. men or by his own confessiō, & also it be foūd by verdit of. xii. mē, or by his own confessiō according to ꝑ order of the law, ꝑ he is giltie of ꝑ petye treason murder or felony, or of ani accessari to ani such offēce, wherof he is so arrained, that thā like iugement & execucion shalbe giuē & done vpō euery such persō as though he had be no sactuary persō, nor had claimed or required the priuilege of ꝑ same. And if any such person be lawfully acquited of the petie treason murder or felony, wherof he shalbe so endited & arrained, than he shalbe restored to the same sactuary, out of the which he was taken, there to haue the priuilege of the same in like maner as he had before. Prouyded alway, that if any person being or abiding in any sanctuary, as a sanctuary person, hereafter shall happē to be endited for any maner of felony supposed to be cōmitted by hī or her going out of the same or any other sactuary, & cōmitting the same felony whiles that he or she so was a sactuary pson, he or she so being endited of any such felony supposed to be done without the sanctuary, shall not be takē out of ꝑ sactuary, wherein the same pson shal thā be resident, before ꝑ he or she be examined therof by two of the kinges most honourable counsaile, or by. iiij. Iustices of peace of the shire, where ꝑ sanctuary is, wherin the persō so endited is resident. And if ꝑ same pson so endited within. iiij. dayes after the first examinacion do make such prowfe as the said examiners by their discrecions shall thinke sufficient, that the same persō was in the sactuary at ꝑ time of the sayd felony cōmitted: thā he or she making such profe shalbe suffred to remaine & be in the same sactuary without any extractiō from ꝑ same, the said enditement or any thyng in this act aboue written notwithstanding. Prouided also, that if any person, which was at any time a sactuary pson for any petye treson murder or felony, obtaine & haue the kynges pardon, & therby or otherwise be at large & out of sactuary discharged or purged of ꝑ offēce or cause, wherfore the same pson toke sactuary, & afterward doe cōmit other petye treasō, felony or māslaughter by chance medly, & not murder of malice prepensed & therupō again take sactuary for any such petye treason felony or manslaughter

slaughter by chance medly the same perso shal haue & enioy the priuilege of sãctuary for ỳ his or her other offence of pety treason felony or manslaughter by chãce medly, as ỳ same perso̅ mought haue had before ỳ making of this act, any thing in ỳ same acte conteined, notwithstanding. And ouer this, for more spedy tryals of murders and felonies, be it &c. ỳ all maner of forein plees triable by the coũtry hereafter to be pleded by any person or plons arrayned vpon any enditement for any pety treason murder or felony, shalbe forthwith tryed before the same iustices, afore whõ such persons shalbe arrained, & by the same iurrours of ỳ same coũtie ỳ shal trie the pety treson murder or felony, wherof he shal so be arrained, without any furder respite or delay, in whatsoeuer coũtie or counties, place or places of this realme ỳ matter of the same plees be supposed or alleged. And that no person arrained for any pety treson murder or felony be frõ hẽcefoorth admitted to any peremptory challenge aboue the numbre of .xx. This acte to endure to the ende of the nert parliament. Prouided alwaies that no person or persons be hereafter excluded or in any wise hurted, to haue and enioye any priuilege of sãctuary for any offence or effẽces, being of any higher nature in the law thã the offences & causes specified in this act be: but ỳ euery plon & persons for such effẽces of higher nature may haue & enioye priuilege of sãctuary, in as free & liberall maner & after such fourme, as they mought haue do by the lawes & customes of the realm afore the making of this act, any thig in this act to ỳ cõtrary herof notwithstãding. An. 22. H. 8. ca. 14. And after. an. 28 H. 8. ca. 1. this act is cõtinued to the last day of the nert parliamẽt. And after. An. 32. H. 8. cap. 3. it is made perpetuall.

See Bochers. 1. Mainprise. 2.
Coroners. 3. Prouision. 1.
Forest. 10. & 18. Sanctuaries. 4.
Forstallers. 1. Wardes. 12.
Hereſy. 2. Weightes. &c. 7.

¶ Abrigement of pleints in assise.

See Assise. 16.

¶ Accessory.

See Abiuracio̅. 5. Lese. 1.
Appele. 2. Mainprise. 2.
Clergy. 14. & 25. Murder. 2.
Coroners. 2. Treson. 13.
Felony. 17. Tryal. 15.

1 ¶ Accion extinct.

An. 6. R. 2. stat. 2. ca. 4. it was enacted ỳ acciõs for wrõgs done in time of the late insurrection shold be extinct excepte the deuise begon wỹn a certein time there expressed. Insurrecciõ.

2 ¶ An. 21. R. 2. ca. 14. it was enacted ỳ diuers accions concerning certain offẽces done in ỳ time of warre in. An. 11. R. 2. should be extinct, but this parliament of. 21. R. 2. was repelled by. 1. H. 4. ca. 3. Warre.

1 ¶ Accion populer.

If any person or persons herafter sue with good faith any accion populer & the defendãt or defẽdantes in the same accion plede any maner of recouery of accion populer in barre of ỳ said accion, or els, ỳ the same defẽdant or defẽdãts plede ỳ he or they before ỳ time barred any such pleintif or pleintifs in any such accion populer, ỳ then the pleintif or pleintifs in the accion taken wỏ good faith may auerre ỳ the said recouery in the said accion populer, was had by couin, or els to auerre ỳ the saide pleintife or plaintifs was or wer barred in ỳ said accion populer by couin ỳ than if afterward the saide collusion or couin so auerred be lawfully foũden the pleintif or pleintifs in the accion sued with good faith shall haue recouery according to the nature of the Recouery. Barre. Collusion.

accion and execucion vpō the same. In like wise and effect as though no such afore had be had. And ouer that it is enacted & ordeined by thautorite afore said, ỹ in euery such accion populer, wherin the defēdāt or defēdants shalbe lawfully condēned or atteinted of couin or collusion as is afore said, that euery of the same defēdāts haue emprisonmēt of. ij. yere by procesle of Capias & Utlagar to be sued wīn the yere after such iugement had, or at any time after til ỹ said defēdāt or defēdāts be had, & emprisoned as is afore said. And that aswell at the kinges suit as of euery other that wil sue in that behalf. And that no releals of any cōmon person hereafter to be made to any such partie, whether before or after any accion populer or enditemēt of the same had and commenced or made, hanging the same accion be in any wyse anaplable or effectuel to let or tosurseale the said accion, enditemēt, proces or execucion. Prouided alway ỹ no pleintif or pleintifs be in any wyse receiued to auerre any couin in any accion populer where the point of ỹ same accion, or els ỹ couin or collusion haue been once tried or lawfully founde with the pleintif or pleintifes, or apenst them by triall of. xii. men and not otherwise. An. 4. H. 7. Cap. 20.

Colusion.

Impris. Proces. Utlary.

Releis.

Colusion. Tryed.

2 ¶ An. 1. H. 8. ca. 4. an acte was made to endure to ỹ next parlemēt, ỹ in penall statuts the king shold take the suite within. 3. yeres, & other persons within one yere.

3 ¶ All and singular such accions, suites, biles, enditements, or informacions, as frō the. xx. day of ỹ moneth of Nouēbre, the. vij. yere of our said souereigne lordes raigne shalbe cōmēced, takē sued, had or made only for any det, meueable gods or cattalles forfaited & loss, or to be forfaited or loss, wherto the king only, his heires or successors, & none other cōmon person, shall or may be entitled by reason of the said penall statutes or any of them, shalbe cōmēced, sued, taken or had within. iiii. yeres next after the offēce, or offēces, forfaiture or forfaitures, of or for the same had or made against the ordinance & prouision of any such acte or actes, statut or statutes penall, & not after the said fowre yeres. And ỹ for any offēce or forfaiture made or had, or to be made or had against the ordinace & prouision of any act or acts penal, made & ordeined, or to be made & ordeined, wherby accion, suit, byll, or informaciō populer is or shalbe geuē to any person or persons, such as wil sue for the king & for him or thē selfe, or only for him or thē selfe, ỹ such accion, bill, suit, or informacion be cōmēced, sued, had and made by such person or plons, other than the king as will sue in ỹ behalf, wīn one yere next after ỹ offēce or forfaiture had, made or cōmitted against the ordinance & prouision of any such act or actes penall, & not after the said yere ended. And ỹ the kinges suit by writ bill, plaint enditemēt, or informacyon on that behalf, be cōmenced, sued, had or made wīn. ij. yeres next after the offence or forfaiture made or had against the prouision & ordinance of any act or actes, statute or statutes penall, & not after the sayd. ij. yeres. And if any accion, suite, byll, inditement, or informacion, concerning ỹ forsaid statutes, or any of thē, had or made otherwise, thā within ỹ time or times limited, as is afore said: that then ỹ same accion, suit, bill, inditemēt, & informacion, & euery of them cōmēced, sued, had or made for ỹ said offēce or offences, forfaiture or forfaitures, shall be voide, & of no force ne effect, any act or actes, statute or statutes made to the contrary notwithstāding. Prouided alway, that where any acciō, informaciō, or enditementes is limited by any statute

4. yeres.

One yere

Kinges

Two yere

Suites.

Voyde.

Forf. King.

to

to be hadde, made, or taken within shorter time or times, then (as is afore rehersed) that it be had, made and taken according to the time limited in that ſtatute. Anno. 7. H. 8. cap. 3.

4 ¶ Se of accion populer in euery title where part of the forfaiture is gyuen to any that will sue.

¶ Accion vpon the caſe.

Se Accion vpon the ſtatute. Damages. 6.
Proces. 9.

1 ¶ Accion vpon the ſtatute.

INsuper vero ſtatutis in defectum legis & ad remedia editis, ne diutius querentes, cū ad curiam regis venerit, recedāt de remedio deſperati, habeāt breuia ſua in ſuo caſu proviſa. W. 2. ca. 50.

Se Adminiſters. 1. Proces. 7.
Admiralte. 3. Robbery. 2.
Cytacion. 2.

1 ¶ Account.

PRouiſū eſt etiā qđ ſi ballini, qui cōpotum ſuū dominis ſuis reddere teñ, ſe ſubtraxerint, & terras vel teñ non habeāt p q̄ diſtringi poſſint, tunc per eorū corpora attachiēt, ita q̄ vic. in cuius ballina inuentiantur, eos, venire faciāt ad cōpotū ſuū reddend. Mark. Ca. 24.

2 ¶ De ſeruientibus, ballinis, camerarijs, & quibuſcunq; receptoribꝫ qui ad compotū reddēd tenent, concordat eſt, et ſtatutū, q̄ cum dominꝰ huiuſmodi ſeruient dederit eis auditores cōpoti, & cōtingat ipſos eſſe in arreragijs ſup compotum ſuum omnibus allocatis & allocand, arreſtentur corpora eorū, et per teſtimonium auditorū eiuſdē compoti mittātur & liberētur proxime Gaole dñi regis in partibus illis, et a vic. ſeu cuſtodie eiuſdem Gaole recipiantur & carceri mancipētur in ferris, & ſub bona cuſtodia, & in illa priſona remaneāt de quo proprio viuentesquouſq; dominis ſuis de arreragijs plenarie ſatiſfecerint. Attñ ſi qs ſic Gaole liberatus cōqueratur, q̄ auditores cōpoti ſui ipm iniuſte grauauerūt, onerando ipm de receptis q̄ non recepit, vel nō allocādo ei erpēſas aut liberationes rationabiles, & inueniat amicos, qui eum manucapere voluerint ad ducend coram baronibus de ſcaccario, liberetur eis, & ſcire fac. vic. (in cuius priſona fuerit) domino, qđ ſit coram baronibus de ſcaccario ad aliquē certū diem cum rotulis & tallijs per quos compotū ſuū reddiderit, et in preſentia baronū, vel auditorum quos aſſignare voluerint, recitetur compotus, et fiat partibus iuſticia: ita qđ ſi fuerit in arreragijs, cōmittatur Gaole de Flete, vt ſupra dictū eſt. Et ſi diffugerit, & gratis cōpotū reddere noluerit, ſicut in aliis ſtatutis alibi continetur, diſtringatur ad veniend coram Juſtic. ad compotū reddend, ſi habeat q̄ qđ diſtringi poſſit. Et cū ad curiā venerit, denē ei auditores compoti, coram quibus ſi fuerit in arreragijs, & ſtatim arreā ſoluere non poſſit, cōmittatur Gaole cuſtodiend in forma predicta. Et ſi diffugerit, et teſtificat fuerit per vic. qđ non ſit inuentus, exigatur de com in com, quouſq; vtlagetur. Et ſi huiuſmodi incarceratus irreplegiabilis. Et caueat ſibi vic. vel cuſtos eiuſdē Gaole, ſiue ſit infra libertatem ſiue extra, qđ per commune breue quod dicitur Replegiare, vel alio modo ſine aliēſu domini, ipſum a priſona exire non permittat. Et quod ſi fecerit, & ſuper hoc conuincatur, reſpondeat domino de dānis per huiuſmodi ſeruientem ſibi illatis ſecundum qđ per patriam verificare poterit, et habeat ſuū recuperare per breue de debito. Et ſi cuſtos Gaole non habeat, per quod ſufficietur, vel vnde ſoluat, reſpōdeat ſuper ſor ſuus qui cuſtodiam huiuſmodi Gaole ſibi cōmiſit per idem bre. W. 2. ca. 11.

Ex parte talli. Mainprize. Eſcheker. Scire fac. Reherſed. Arreſt. Impri. Proces. Exigent Auditors. Impriſ. Utlary Irrepl. Sheriffe. Gaplour. Mainprize. Repl. At large. Dam. Det. Gaylor.

3 ¶ An. 2. H. 4. ca. 24. it was enacted yᵗ they yᵗ had receued money to go with the kings lieutenant might account

count in the scheker vpō their othes & be allowed of their layinges out and be discharged.

Sheriffes. Eschetors. Iwnage.

4 ¶ Pur ceo que plusours des bis-coūtes, eschetours, auneours, custo-mers, cōtrollours, et auters officers nostre seignour le roy accōtables en plusours pties du roialm defraudēt et deceiuent nre dit seignor le roy an-nuelment sur lour disloyalx et nient vrays accoūtz, cōcelātz et reteignāts a lour p̄oper oeps le greinder partie de ceo q̄ dzoiturelmēt apteigner deueroit a nostre seignr le roy auādit, a son tresgrād dam et perde: Nre dyt seignor le roy, del aduis et assēt suis-ditz ad ordine q̄ maintenāt aps chef-cū final accoūt rend⁹ et fait p̄ les of-ficers et customers auādits deuāt lez barons del escheker nre dit seignour le roy, le tenor de laccount de chescū des dits officers de mot en mot soyt enuoy as coūties en les q̄urs les dits accoūtantz estoiēt officers ensemble ment oue cōmissiōs directz a lez pluz loyalx et discretz psonz pur enquirer et certifier de les p̄ofites q̄urs les ac-coūtātz auāditz ont resceu deins les counties suisditz en noun et al oeps nre dit seignor le roy p eux en maner auātdit sur lour ditz accoūtz a lour ꝑper oeps & p̄ofitz deceiuablemt cō-celes et retenus. Et en cas q̄ les ditez accoūtātz soiēt atteints de lour dits fraudes et disceitz, q̄ lis encourgent a nre dit seignour le roy la peyn de la treble de ceo dont ils serrōt conuictz et lour psons a p̄rison tanqz ils eient fait fine & raūsom a nre seignour le roy auantdit solonqz la discrecion de ses iuges. An. 6. H. 4. ca. 3.

Liuery.

Cōmissions.

Concele. Atreint. Deceite.

3. Dam. Imprzil.

5 ¶ Si ascū disme ou ꝑte del disme soit grāt p̄ la p̄ouince de chescū des ditz clergies. (S. of Canterbury and Yorke) au roy nre dit souerain seignor ou a ses heir q̄ aps le dit certificat en les-cheker pur le disme ou pt del disme, et les noismes des collectors pur col-lect del disme, si les ditz collectours veignōt p̄ces deuāt lez ditz baronz del escheker et entrōt en lour accoūt, ils ne serrōt my obliges de rūder bill ne billes illonqz myses enūs eux per reason del dit entre en lour account pur nul maner cause mes tantsoule-ment pur le matē touchant le dit ac-compt. Purueu toutz soitz q̄ si le dit accoūtāt soit sue en ascū auter court p bre, bill, ou pleint, q̄ il p̄endra nul p̄iuilege del dit escheker p reason du dit accoūt pur ascū suit come deuāt est reherce &c. An. 1. R. 3. ca. 14.

Escheker Bill.

Priuiledg.

Disme.

Certificat.

Collectors.

Se Administer. 1	Franchise. 21,
Bzidges. 1.	Gaoles. 8.
Cales. 4.	Hie wayes. 4.
Captaines. 1.	Husband. 5.
Caskels and for-tresses. 1. ꝯ. 5.	Iustices of p. 7.
Cheker. 3.	Liuery. 3.
Collectors. 3.	Prison &c. 8.
Commissions. 6.	Prochein amy. 1.
Courtz. 1. 2.	Purueiors. 22.
Customes & cus-tomers. 4. ꝯ. 13.	Receiuers. 2. 3.
Damages. 6.	Return of She-riffes. 2.
Det to ỹ king. 35.	Ryots. 4.
Discont of pces.	Sewers. 8.
Distres. 10.	Shirifs. 18. ꝯ. 21.
Dzapzy. 29. 32.	Vacabonds. 7.
Egipcians. 1.	Wager of law. 4.
Escheker. 1. 2. 6. 7. 8. 10.	Wales. 28. ꝯ. 32.
Estretes. 2. ꝯ. 3.	Wardes. 5. 8. 24. ꝯ. 25.
Executors. 1. 5. 6.	Weightes. 29.

1 ¶ Accusacion.

NUllus liber homo capiatur vel imprzisonetur, aut dissesietur de libero tenemēto suo, vel libertatibus, vel liberis cōsuetudinibus suis, aut vtlagetur, aut exuletur, aut aliquo modo distruatur: nec sup eum ibim⁹ nec super eum mittemus, nisi per le-gale iudiciū parium suoz̄, vel per legem terre. Nulli vendemus, nulli negabimus aut differemus iusticiā vel rectū. Magna carta ca. 29.

Imprisons. Disseisin. Freehold. Vtlary. Triall. Imprisi. Piers. Right. Prone.

2 ¶ Nul home soit deboze attache p nul accusement, ne forfuge de vie ne de mēbze, ne ces terres, tenements, liens,

Arrest. Imprisi.

biens, ne chatels, seisies en le main le roy, coūtre le fo͂rme del grād charter et la ley de la tre. An. 5. E. 3. ca. 9.

3 ¶ Nul deso͂re soit p̄is per peticiō ou suggestiō fait a nr̄e seignor l' roy ou a son counsel, sil ne soit p̄ enditement ou p̄esentmēt des biens & loialt̄ de la visne ou tielr faites se facēt en due maner, ou p̄ proces fait p̄ brē o̅riginal al comen ley ne que nul soit ouste de ses frāchises, ne de ses frāks tenemēts sil ne soit duemēt mesn̄ en response, & forclose dicels p̄ voy de ley: et si rien soyt fait al encontre, soit rēdres & ten⁹ pur nul. an. 25. E. 3. ca. 4

4 ¶ Nul home de q̄l estate ou cōdicio͂ q̄ il soit, ne soit ouste de terre ne de tenement, ne p̄is ne enp̄ison, ne disherit, ne mis a la mort sans estre mesne en respons per due proces du ley. An. 28. E. 3. ca. 3.

5 ¶ Come est cōtenus en la grand chartre q̄ nul home soyt p̄is, nēp̄isē, ne ouste de son frāktenēt sās p̄oces de ley plusours gentz soūt faux suggestiōs au roy mesmes sibiē per malice come en auter maner dont le roy est sonēt trop greues, & plusours du roialm mis en grand damage & p̄de, coūtre la fo͂rme de mesme la chartre per quoy est o̅rdeigne q̄ tontz ceux q̄ feront tielx suggestiōs soiēt maūdes oue les ditz suggestiōs deuāt le chāceller et tresurer & s̄ grād coūsel, et q̄ illonc̄s ils trouent suertie a pursuer lour suggestiō, & dencurrer mesm̄ la pein q̄ laut aueroit sil fuit atteint en cas que la suggestiō soit troue malueis, & q̄ ad vnc̄s p̄ces de la ley soyt fait deuers eux sās estre p̄is ou enp̄isō coūtre la fourm de la dit chartre. An. 37. E. 3. ca. 18.

6 ¶ Quāt al article fait au darrein parlemēt. cs. An. 37. E. 3. ca. 18. de ceux qui font grieuous pleintz au roy mesmes, est assetus si celluy qui fait le pleint ne poet p̄uer son entent deuers le defendant per p̄ocesse limite en mesme larticle, il soit commaūd au p̄ison, illonc̄s a demurrer tanc̄ il fait gre̅ al partie de ses dam̄ et de lesclādre q̄ il aūa soeffert p̄ tiel case, & aps face fine & raūsom au roy et soit ouste le point en m̄ larticle q̄ l' p̄ encourge m̄ le pein qui lautē aueroit sil fuit atteint en cas que la suggestiō soit troue malueys. An. 38. E. 3. ca. 9.

Fyne. Pena talionis.

7 ¶ Pur oustre mischiefs & damages faitz as plusours de sa dit comē per faux accusours qui soūt ont fait lour accusement pluis pur vēgeāce et singuler p̄fit qui pur p̄ofit du roy ou de son people, queux ont eē ascūs p̄is & autrefoys fait deignir deuaunt le counsel le roy p̄ brē et autermēt sur greue pein encōtre la ley, est assentu & accorde pur la bon gouernm̄t de la cominalt̄ q̄ nul hōe soit mis a respō- Answere.
der sans p̄esentmēt deuāt iustices, ou chose de record, ou per due p̄ces, ou p̄ brē original solonc̄ launciē ley de la terre. Et si rien desore enauant soit fait a lencōtre, soit void̄ en le ley & ten⁹ pur errour. An. 42. E. 3. ca. 2. Void. Errour.

8 ¶ Quant gentz sont faitz venir deuāt le counsel du roy ou en la chācellary p̄ briefs foundus sur suggestions nient verraies le chancellour pur le tēps estreant, maintenāt aūs q̄ tielx suggestions soūt dueūt troues & pues nient veritables, eit poair dordeiner & agarder damages solonc̄ sa discretion a celluy qui est illint trauaile non dueūt come de suis. Anno 17. R. 2. ca. 6. Suggestion. Dam.

9 ¶ Pur ceo que diuerses persons ont auāt ses heures este grandement veres & greues per brēs de̅ sub pena purchaces pur matters determinables per la comen ley de cest terre, a grande damage de tielx per sōs illint veres, en subuercion et impediment de la comen ley suisdit: Nr̄e seignor le roy voet q̄ les estatutz en faitz soyent dueūt gardes solonc̄ la fourme et effect dicelles, et q̄ nul brē de subpena soyt grant de cy enauant tanque seurte soit troue pur satisfier la partie einsy greue & vere pur ses damages Suggestion. Subpena.

ges

ges & exprés sil semble soit q̄ la matter ne poit pas estre fait bō que est cōtenus en la bille. An.15.H.6.ca.4.

Lightnes. Quene. Disclose.

10 ¶ It shalbe lesul for any of ỳ kinges subiects & lieges, if they themselues perfectly know, or by vehement presūption may & do pceiue any wil act or condicion of lightnes of body in her, which for ỳ time being shalbe quæne of this realm, that they may lawfully disclose the same vnto hys maiesty, or some of his coūsel, which they think will disclose thesame vnto hys highnes, any acte, statute, or law made to ỳ contrary notwithstanding. Prouided neuertheles, ỳ they shall not openly blow it abrode, nor priuately whisper it in other folkes eares, wherby a slaunder myght rise of her tyll it be diuulged by the assēt of his highnes or his counsell. And it is further enacted, that if any of ỳ saide counsell, being within the realm, do concele it and not disclose it vnto his maiestie, or some of hys coūsell, resiant or attendant in that time on his royal person, by worde or writing, within xx. dates after any of them shall heare of it, & if they be out of the realm, with as cōuenīēt spede & diligence as they may: that thā they to haue like punishement & forfaiture, as the offēdours should. And in case the sayd coūsel or any of them doe heare or perceiue any such thing as afore is rehersed, that than it shalbe lesul for thē al or any of thē after notice therof giuē to ỳ kinges maiestie, to imagine seke & proue alwayes to their wits possible, to bring the matter & offēce to true knowlege & light, & they so doing to incurre no danger of law or penaltie, any act or statut made hertofore to the contrary notwīstanding. an.33.H.8.ca.21. As much of these offēces as be tresō, be repelled by.1.E.6.ca.12. and by.1. M.1.cessiō. And asmuch of these offēces as be misprision of treason be repelled by.1.M.1. cessione vt patet in treason.

Lightnes. Quene. Disclose. Fyre. Notice. Seke. xx. dayes. Not disclose. Concele. Whysper. Slander. Fbrode.

Conspiracy.2. Justice & right.
Freehold. Suggestion.
Judgement.2. Tresō.18.

1 ¶ Acquitances.

Cassels.5. Reuenewes.1.
Courts.2. Sewers.10.
Det to the king.3. Shirifes.5.
Eschetours.15. Staple.33.
Pensions.2. Wardes.24.
Receiuours.1.

1 ¶ Addicion.

Que theseū brief or original des accions psonelx, appelles, et enditemēts, et en queux erigendō serra agard, q̄ les noūs des defēdātz en tielx briefs originalx, appelles, et enditemēts soīēt faitz addicions de lour estate, ou degree, ou de mestier, et lez villes, ou hamelet, ou lieux, & lez coūties de queux ils fuerēt ou sont, ou en q̄ux ilz sont ou fuerēt conuersāts. Et si per proces sur les ditz brēs original appeilez, ou enditemēts en q̄ux lez ditz addicions soīēt entelles as-cūs vtlagaries soyēt pnūcies, q̄ ils soient voides, irrites & tenꝰ pur nul. Et q̄ auāt les vtlagaries pnūcies lez ditz brēs et enditementz soyēt abatꝰ p̄ perception du ptie per la ou en icel les ditz addicions soient enterlesses. Purueu toutz foitz q̄ mesque lez ditz brēs daccions personelx ne soyēt accordāts as recordes & faitz p̄ le super plusage de addicions suisdites q̄ pur celx cause ils ne soīēt abatus. Et que les clerkes del chācellary (south qui nosmes tielx brēs isseront escriptez) ne interlessent ne facēt omission des ditz addicions come de suis & dit sur pein destre punis et faire fine al roy per discrecion de le chanceller. An.1. H.5.ca.5.

Writtes. Appels. Estate. Degre. Craft. Towne. Indites. Utlary. Void. Abates. Abate. Clarke. Chaun. Fyne. Chaun.

Se Amendement.3.

1 ¶ Adiornement.

Les iustices auāt ceo q̄ le comen bāke se remuera soyent garnies per

Justi. of Comen

per temps, illint q̄ ilz puissēt aiourn̄ les pties si p tēps q̄ ils ne pdrent my lour proces. An. 2. E. 3. ca. 12.

2 ¶ An. 9. H. 6. cap. 1. All assises & Nisi prius ỹ shold haue been holden in ỹ parlement time wer proroged.

Se Assise. 1. Frāchises. 4. ℣. 5.
Essoin. 5. Iustice of assise. 11.
Fines. 12. Nisi prius. 1. ℣. 5.

1 ¶ Admesurem̄t of Dower.

CUstodi de cetero cōcedatur breue de admēsuratione dotis, nec per sectā custodis, si ficte & per collusionem sequatur vers⁹ mulierē tenētem in dotē, p̄cludatur heres, cū ad etatē peruenerit, ad dotem admēsurandā, secundū q̄ p legē Anglie fuit admēsuranda. Et tam in isto breui quā in breui de admēsuratione pasture celerior, q̄ prius de cetero sit processus, ita q̄d cum peruētū fuerit ad magnā districtionē, dentur dies, infra quos duo com̄ teneātur, ad quos publica fiat p̄clamatio, q̄d defendēs veniat ad diē in breui contentū querenti responsur̄, ad quē diē si venerit p̄cedat placitū inter eos: et si nō venerit, et proclamatio sup̄adicto modo per vic. testificata fuerit, p̄ceda tur p defaltā ad admēsurationē faciend̄ W. 2. ca. 7.

1 ¶ Admesurement of pasture.

CUm p placitū motū p breue de admensuratione pasture, pastura fuerit admēsurata aliq̄n cozā iustic. aliq̄n in com̄ cozā vic. multotiēs contingit q̄ post admēsurationē factā iterū ponit ille q̄ prius superonerauerit pasturā plura animalia quā ad ipsū pertinet habend̄, nec sup̄ hoc huculq̄ p̄ouisū fuisset remediū: statut̄ est q̄ de secūda superoneratione fiat remediū cōquerenti sub hac forma, q̄d cī querēs habeat brē de iudicio, si cozā iustic. admēsurata fuerit pastura, q̄d vic. in p̄sētia partiū p̄ munitarū, si interesse voluerint, inquirat de sc̄da superoneratione: que si inuenta fuerit, mādet iustic. sub sigillo vic. & sigillis iuratoz̄, et iustic. adiudicent, cōquerenti dāpna, et ponāt in extract̄ valoz̄ animaliū q̄ suponerās post admēsurationē factam posuit in pasturā vltra q̄d debuit, et extractas liberēt baronibus de scaccario, vt inde respondeāt dño regi. Si in com̄ facta fuerit admēsuratio, tunc ad instantiā querētis creat brē de cācellaria, q̄d vic. inquirat super huiusmodi superoneratione, et de auerijs positis in pasturam vltra debitū numerū, vel de p̄cio domino regi ad scaccariū suū rn̄deat. Et ne vic. fraudē faciat dño regi in isto casu, consideratū est q̄d omnia huiusmodi breuia de secunda superoneratione q̄ exeunt de Cācellaria irrotulētur, et in fine anni mittāt trāscripta ad scaccariū sub sigillo cācellarii vt videāt Thesaurari⁹ & barones de scaccario qualit vic. rn̄deat de exitib⁹ hm̄odi breuiū. Sodē modo irrotulēr breuia de redisseisina, & mittant ad scaccariū in fine anni. W. 2. ca. 9

Se Admesurem̄t of Dower.

1 ¶ Administers.

EN cas ou home deuy intestat, les ordinaries facēt deputer les pluis p̄ochein & pluis loyalr amys du mort intestat, pur administer ses biens, les queux deputies eyent accyō a demand̄ & recouer come executours les dettes dues au dit mort intestat en le court le roy, pur administer & dispēder pur lalm du mort & respoygnent auxi en le court le roy as auters as q̄r le dit mort estoit tenus & oblige en m̄ le maner come executours respondr̄ēt, & soient accōptables as ordinaires si auant cōe executours sōt en cas du testamēt. an. 31. E. 3. ca. 11.

Dam.
Estreis.
Surcharge.
Estreets.
Writtes.
Inroll.
Transcript.
Escheker.
Issues.
Redisseisin.
Ordinary.
Next.
Action.
Answer.
Account.
Executor.

Se Bridges. 1. Probate of testaments. 3.
Courts. 2.
Executors in all. Rents. 2.

1 ¶ Admiralty.

LEz Admiralr & lour deputies ne soy mellēt desore enauāt de nul chose

Sea.

chose fait deins le roialm, mes solemẽt des choses faitz sur le mear, solonqꝫ ceo q̃ ad esse duemẽt vse en tẽps du noble roy Edward apel nre seignor le roy qui ore est. An. 13. R. 2. ca. 5

Contractes. Plees. Corps. County. Wreke.

2 ¶ De toutz mañs cõtractz, plees & quereles, & de toutes autres choses faitz ou surdants deins le corps des coũties, sibñ per tre, come per ewe, & aurint de wreke de mear, la court de ladmiralt eit nul maner conusance poiar ne iurisdicciõ: mes soiẽt toutz tielx maners cõtracts, plées, et quereles & toutz autres choses surdãtes deins les corps des counties sibien p terre come per ewe come desuis, et aurit wrek de mear, tries, termines, discusses & remedies p les leys de la terre, & nemy deuãt ne per ladmiralt ne son lieutenãt en nul maner. Miẽt meins de mort de home, & de maheim faitz es grosses niefs esteãtz & honerãtz en myle haute file dez groses riuers tantsolement p auale les pointz de mesmes les riuers pluis pcheins al mear, & en nul auter lieu de mesm les riuers, eit ladmiral conisance: et daresser des niefs en les grãdes flotes pur grandes viages du roy & du royalm: Sauãt au roy toutz maners forfaitures & pfits ent puenãtz. Et ept ensement iurisdicciõ sur les ditz flotes durãtes les ditz viages tantsolement: Sauãt toutditz as seignours, burghes & cities lour liberties & franchises. An. 15. R. 2. ca. 3.

Comen law

Murder Maim.

Arrest Shippes Liedges.

Franchelis

3 ¶ Que le dit estatut (s. An. 13. R. 2. ca. 5.) soit firmemẽt tenus & gard, & mys en due execuciõ. Et oultre &c. que quãt a pein mettre sur ladmyral ou sõ lieutenãt, que lestatut et la comẽ ley sopent tenꝰ deuers eux. Et q̃ celuy q̃ se sẽte greue encõtre la form du dit estatut, eit sa acciõ per bꝛ foũdu sur son cas enuers cestuy qui einsy pursue en l' court de ladmiralt, & recouera ses dañ enuers cestuy pursuãt au double: & encourge añ le pursuãt la pein de. x. li. enuers le roy pur la pursuit einsy fait sil soit atteint. An.

Kept

Comen law

Deff. Forf.

2. H. 4. ca. 11.

De Brekers of leges. 1.	Mariners. 1.
	Shippes &c. 10.
Clergy. 19.	Tryall. 8.
Fisshe. 14.	Victailes. 15.

¶ Ad quod damnum.

De Mortmain. 4. 5. 6. 7. Rome. 4.

1 ¶ Age.

PAruen est ensement, q̃ si nul desormes purchace bꝛief de nouel disseisin, et celuy sur qui le bꝛief dient cõe pꝛincipal disseisour mourge auant qui lassise soit passe, qui le pl ept son bꝛiefe Dẽtre foũdus sur disseisin sur l'heire ou sur les disseisors, de quel age q̃ ils soiẽt. En mesme le mañ eit le heire ou les heires l' disseisie lour bꝛiefes Dentre sur lez disseisours ou lour heires, de q̃l age quils soient. Et si parauenture le disseisie mourge auãt quil eit spurchas fait, issint qui pur les nonages dez heires dun part ne dautre ne soit le bꝛ abatus, ne le plẽ delay: mes en quãt que lhom̃ poit sãs ley offẽd, soit hault pur la fresche suit apꝛes le disseisin. Et en ĩ l'mañ soit ceo point gard̃ en droit des pꝛelates, gentz de religion, & autres, as queux terres et tenemẽts en nul maner puissent deuenir apꝛ aut mort, le quel qui ilz soiẽt disseisies ou disseisours. Et si les pties en pledãt discendõt en enquest, et ele passa enconter le heire deins age, & noſmeĩt encõter le heĩr le disseisie, quil en ceo cas eit lattaint de la grace le Roy. W. 1. ca. 47.

Assise Dyt. Entr Warr. Infan Entr Die. Iudgement Wills Rett. Mort

2 ¶ Si enfant deins age soit tenuz hors de son heritage apꝛs la mort son piere, ayel, ou besail, p qui il couẽt que il purchace bꝛ, et son aduersarie veigne en court, et en respoignãt allege fesſoms ou auter chose die, per qui Justices agardent lenquest, la ou lenquest fuit delay tesqꝛ al age lenfant, si passe ore lenquest auri cõe il fuit le plein age. Glouc. ca. 2.

Infan Pro

3 ¶ De inquisitione faciend̃ q̃ tangit illos qui sũt infra etatem, currat statu-

Infan

statutū sine tempoꝛis limitatione. Explinationes statuti Glouc.

4 ¶Cum quis alienat ius vꝛoꝛis sue, concoꝛdat est ꝙ de cetero secta mulieris aut eiꝰ heredis nō differat post obitū viri, per minoꝛem etatem heredis qui warātizare debet, sed expectet emptoꝛ q ignoꝛare nō debuit ꝙ iꝰ alienū emit, vsq; ad etatem warranti sui de warantia sua habenda. Wil.2.ca.41.

Se Escheatours.15. Wardes.1.10.

¶Ayde & ioining in aide.

Se Assise.11. Pꝛouision.7.
Auowꝛy.1. Quene.2.
Partition.3.

1 ¶Ayde of the king.

DE placitꝫ, vbi tenens excipit, ꝙ sine rege respōdere non potest, cōcoꝛdatū est per tustic. et alios sapientes de cōsilio regni domini regis, qui cōsuetudines ⁊ vsū iudicioꝛum hactenus habuerūt, qđ vbi feoffamētū factum fuerit p regem, ⁊ carta super hoc confecta tm in se habet, quod si alia ꝓsona ꝙ consimile feoffamentum ⁊ cōsimilē cartā teneret ad warantū, tustic. vlteꝛius ꝓcedere nō potuerūt, nec hucusq; ꝓcesserūt, nisi hoc ꝓceptū a rege habuerūt, nec videri potest qđ ꝓcedere possent. Stat. de bigamis. ca.1.

2 ¶In certis autem casib⁹, vtpote vbi rex cōfirmauerit vel ratificauerit factū alicuius in rem alienā, vel rem aliꝯ alicui concesserit, quantū in ipso est, vel vbi carta ꝓfertur, qđ rex teñ aliquod reddiderit, nec clausula aliqua in ea contineatur ꝙ quā warātizare debeat, ⁊ in cōsimilibus casibus, nō erit super sedend occasione confirmationis, ratificationis, concessionis, seu redditionis, aut aliozū consimiliū, quin postquam hoc regi fuerit ostensum, sine dilatione ꝓcedatur. Stat de bigamis. ca.2.

3 ¶De dotib⁹ mulieꝝ vbi aliqui custodes hereditatis maritoꝛū suoꝝ custodias habent eꝛ dono vel cōcessione regis, siue custodes rem petitā teneant, siue heredes dictoꝛū tenementoꝛū docent ad warrāt, si exciptant qđ sine rege respondere non possint, nō ideo supersedeatur, quin in loquela ꝓdicta, ꝓout iustum fuerit ꝓcedatur. Sta. de bigamis. cap.3. Mouch. warr. Pꝛocedendo

4 ¶Auant ses heures en cas que home ad demandē ꝙ peticion en parliament certein tres ⁊ tenemēts qui sont en le wain le roy ⁊ as dits petycions ad esse respondus en dit ꝓliament, chancellary, ou en bāke le roy que le roy voet que briefe soyt suy al treſoꝛer ⁊ as chāberlayns del eschekeꝛ, pur serchꝛ charters, muniments et auters remembꝛaunces que luy purrōt vailꝛ, per quoy il puisse esse auyse a fayꝛe respōse, as queur brēs coment les treasurer ⁊ chāberlaines ont respondus que ils serche mez nemy pas serche, ⁊ nont pas voillꝛ respōnder que ilz ont pleinmēt serches et riens ne trouent ne q̄ ilz puissent plus troue foꝛsq; ceo que ils ont mādes, ꝙ quoy per la ley auant ses heures vse home nad mye ewe cause a mettre ceur qui sont pur le roy a respōnse, ⁊ en tiel mañ les demaūdātes ont esse grādement delais a mischief deur, per quoy est assentus que apꝛes que les quats bꝛiefs scient returns, le quel qui muniment ou remembꝛāce soit troue pur le roy ou nemy, que adōques en le parliament, chancellary, ou en bāk le roy, ou en comen bāk soient ceur qui suent pur l'roy mises a respōse ⁊ a defendꝛe les terres, ⁊ tenementes einsy demaūdes deuers le roy, a mieulr q̄ ilz scaueront ou purrōt solonq; la leyꝛ einsy toutez foitz q̄ cheſcun dez quaters brēs soyt liuere au Treſurer ⁊ as chāberleins, quarant iour deuant le ioor du returne. Et que ꝙ mādement du grand seale ne du ꝓiue seale nul point de cest estatut ne soit mys en delay, ne q̄ iustices de q̄cūq; place q̄ ceo soyt, lessent a faire

4. writtes of search. Answer. Deliuer. 40. dates. Iustice. Right.

a faire comen ley pur mandeñt que les biendr̃ deſouth le graũd ſeale ou le priue ſeale. An. 14. E. 3. ca. 14.
Se aſſiſe. 11. Purueyers. 31. 32.

¶ Ayde to Mary the daughter & to make the ſonne knight.

Se reaſonable Ayde.

¶ Ayle.

Se Coſinage. 1.

¶ Ale and bere.

Se Alehouſes. Weightes. 1. 3. 4.
Cowpers. 1. 5. 7. 9. 34.
Vitaples. 15.

¶ Alehouſes and Tiplinghouſes.

Juſtices of peas.

Away. Townes.

Huertie.

Juſtices of peace.

Townes.

Diſcharge.

Admitted. Seſſions.

1 IT be lawful to two of the iuſtices of peas, whereof one ſhalbe of the quoꝛũ, within their auctoꝛitie to reſect & put away comen ale ſelling in townes and places where they ſhall think conueniẽt. And to take ſuertie of ẏ keꝑs of alehouſes of their good behauing by the diſcretiõ of the ſaid Juſtices, & the ſame to be aduiſed & agreed at the time of their ſeſſions. An. 11. H. 7. ca. 2. & an. 19. H. 7. ca. 12.

2 ¶ The Juſtices of peace wythin euery ſhyre, citie, boꝛough, toun coꝛporate, franchelle, oꝛ libertie within this realme, oꝛ two of thẽ at the leaſt (whereof one of them to be of ẏ Quorum) ſhall haue full power & auctoꝛitie, by vertue of thys acte, wythin euery ſhyre, citie, boꝛough, towne coꝛporate, frãchelle, & liberty, where they be iuſtices of peas, to remoue, diſcharge, and put away, comen ſelling of ale & bere, in the ſaid comen Alehouſes, & tiplinghouſes, in ſuch towne oꝛ townes, and places, where they ſhall thinke mete & conuenient. And that none after the fyꝛſt daye of Maye next cõming ſhalbe admitted, oꝛ ſuffred, to kepe any common Alehouſe oꝛ tiplyng houſe, but ſuch as ſhalbe therunto admitted, & allowed, in the open ſeſſions of the peace, oꝛ els by two Juſtices of the peace, wherof one to be of the Quoꝛũ. And that the ſaid iuſtices of the peace, oꝛ two of thẽ (wherof the one to be of ẏ Quoꝛũ) ſhall take bonde, & ſuretie, from time to time by recogniſance, of ſuch as ſhalbe admitted, and allowed hereafter to kepe any comen Alehouſe, oꝛ tiplinghouſe, aſwel foꝛ and againſt the vſyng of vnlawfull games, as alſo foꝛ the vſing & maintenãce of good oꝛder, & rule, to be had and vſed within the ſame, as by their diſcretiõ ſhalbe thought neceſſarye, & conuenient. Foꝛ making of euery which recogniſaunce, the partie oꝛ parties that ſhalbe ſo boũd, ſhal pay but. xij. ð. And the ſaid iuſtices ſhall certifie the ſame recogniſance, at ẏ next quarter ſeſſions of the peace to be holdẽ within the ſame ſhire, citie, boꝛough, town coꝛporate, frãchelle, oꝛ libertie, where ſuch Alehouſe, oꝛ tiplinghouſe ſhalbe. The ſame recogniſance there to remain of recoꝛd beꝛe the Juſtices of peace of ẏ ſhyre, citie, boꝛough, town coꝛporate, frãches oꝛ libertie, vpon payn of foꝛfaiture to the king foꝛ euery ſuch recogniſance taken, & not certified. iij. li. vj. ſ. viij. ð. And it is &c. that the iuſtices of peace of euerye ſhire, citie, boꝛoughe, towne coꝛporate, frauncheſſe and libertie, where ſuch recogniſance ſhalbe taken, ſhall haue power and auctoꝛitie by thys act, in theyꝛ quarter ſeſſyons of the peace, by preſentment, informacion, oꝛ otherwiſe by their diſcrecyon, to enquire of all ſuch perſones, as ſhalbe admitted and allowed to kepe anye Alehouſe, oꝛ tiplinghouſe, and that be bounde by recogniſaunce as is aboue ſayd, if they oꝛ any of thẽ haue done any act oꝛ actes, whereby they oꝛ any of thẽ haue foꝛfayted the ſame recogniſance. And the ſayd iuſtices in euerye ſhire, & places where they be iuſtices, ſhal vpon euery ſuch preſentment oꝛ informacion, awarde pꝛces

res agaynst euery suche person so p̄sented or cōplayned vpon before thē, to shew why he sholde not forfeyt his recognisaūce, & shal haue ful power & auctorite by this act, to heare and to determine ẏ same by al such ways and meanes, as by theyr discrecion shall be thought good. And it is ac. that if any person or persons, other than suche as shall be hereafter admitted and allowed by the sayd Justices, shal after the sayde fyrst daye of May, obstinately, & vpon his own auctoritie, take vpō hym or them to kepe a comen Alehouse or typlyng house, or shall contrarye to the commaundemēt of the sayde Justices, or two of thē, vse cōmely selling of Ale, or bere: ẏ then the sayde Justices of peace, or two of thē (whereof one to be of the Quorū) shal for euery such offēce, cōmitte euery suche person or p̄sons, so offendyng, to ẏ cōmon gaole, within ẏ same shyre, citie, borough, towne corporate, fraūches, or libertie, there to remain without baile or mainprysse, by the space of .iii. dayes. And before hys, or theyr deliueraūce, the sayd Justice shall take recognisaūce for him, or them so committed, with two sureties, ẏ he or they, shal not kepe any cōmen Alehouse, Typling house, or vse cōmenly selling of Ale, or Bere, as by the discrecion of the sayd Justices shalbe sene conueniēt. And ẏ sayd Justices shal make certificat of euery such recognisāce, & offēce, at the next quarter sessions ẏ shalbe holden within ẏ same shyre citie, borough, towne corporate, frāchees, or libertie, where the same shal be committed, or done. Which certificat shalbe a sufficient conuictiō in the law, of the same offence. And the sayde Justices of peace vpō the sayd certificat made, shall in open sessiōs asseſſe the fyne for euery such offēce, at .xx. shyllinges. Prouyded alway, that in suche townes & places, where any sayre or fayers shal be kept, that for the tyme only of the same fayre or fairez, it shalbe lawful for euery persone and persones, to vse commune sellyng of Ale or Bere, in Boothes, or other places there, for the relefe of the kinges subiectes ẏ shall repayre to the same, in such like maner & sort as hath been vsed, and done in times passed. This act, or any thing therin conteyned to the contrary notwithstanding. An. 5. E. 6. ca. 25. Sell.

1 ¶ Alienacion without licēce.

NVllus qui de rege tenet in capite per seruicium militare potest alienare maiorē partē terrarū suarum, ita ꝙ residuū non sufficiat ad faciendū seruitiū suū, sine licētia regis: sed hoc nō consueuit intelligi de mēbris & particulis earūdem terrarum. Prerogatiua regis. ca. 6. Chief. Tenure. Prerogatiue.

2 ¶ De seriantiz alienatis sine licētia regis consueuit rey arrentare huiusmodi seriantias per rationabilem extētam inde faciend̄. Prerogatiua regis. ca. 7. Serianty. Prerogatiue.

Se Cōtra formā Tenure. 5. 6. 7. collationis. Wards. 23.

1 ¶ Aliens.

SI ascun de ses subiectes attēpt ou offend sur le mear ou en ascū port de deins le dit royalm subz lobeysāce du roy encoūtre ascū person ou persons estranges estreantz sur le mear ou en ascun port d̄ suisdit ẏ voy damitie, liege ou treuez, ou ꝑ force du sauf conduit ou saufgard du roy en ascū maner, & en especial en attrahāt dascū tiel estrāge person, robbāt ou dispoplāt luy de niek ou ascuns auters maners des biens, ou enconk ascun auter persone de son liege people, le chaūceller dengk pur le temps estreāt come pur la deliueraūce dascun tyel ꝑsō issint attache deſtre ewe, & come pur restituc. sayze a chescun tiel person einsy robbe ou dispoile de niek ou biens ou del value ent, eit auctoritie, appellāt a luy ascun dez iustic. de Offence. Stranger. Sea. Port. Amitie. Safeconduit Spoyle. Robbery. Chauncellor Restitucion. Iust. of b.

Compleint. Proces.

Chauncery.

Proces.

Restitucion.

Costes. Dam.

Execucion.

Denizen.

Artificer.

House. Chamber. Sojorn.

Occupacion.

Depart.

lun ou de lauter banke, sur bylle ou bylles de compleint fait a luy en cest partie pur fayre autiel proces hors de la dit chaūcellary, sibñ encōter toutz tielx offendours a les amesner en la chauncery du roy illeoqs a rñdre as parties illint greues en cest partie, come encōter ascū auter person ou persons as qur mains ascū tiel person illint attache nief ou bñs serr̄ ou serroūt venus, come pur deliueracē & restitucio per eur a fayre de ñz les person nief & bñs come sēblera a ñ le chaūceller pluis expedient & necessary. Et sur cel proces einsy fait horz de la dit chaūcellary le dit chaūceller pluiz auant procedera en cel matter, si le cas einsy requiert per aduis dascun tiel Justice de fayre la person & persōs estrāges illint greues dauoyr pleyn deliueraūce & restitue. dascun tyel person einsy attache et de toutes tielx nief & bñs & auri de touts lours costz, expensez & de pardes faitz & suffees per eur en cest partie, & tout maner derecucion sur ceo de fayre hors de la dit chaūcellary en tyel fourme come sēblera au dit chaūceller pluis expediēt & necessary pur tyel deliueraūce & restitucion destre ewes, appellāt a luy ascū tyel iustice come de uaūt est dit. An. 31. H. 6. ca. 4.

2 ¶ Nul person nīēt nees de soubs lobeysaunce du roy ne fayt denizein de quecunqz nacion ou pays q̄ il soyt le quel viendra en cest royalme puis le fest de Pasqz p cheyn veygnāt pignant sur luy destre artific. ou handcrafty nā preigne ne occuppe ascun measo ou chāber & en icel demourge ou sojorne oueqz ascū auter estrāge person nient nees de soubz lobeysance du roy come este auandit, ne exercise ne occuppe ascū artifice manuel ou loccupacion dascun hādcraftymā en cest roialdengr̄mez q̄ toutz tielx persōs queur apres le dit fest de Pasche viēdzont en cest dit royalm & chescū dear departēt & depart a lour propor pays arrere ou autrement soyēt ser-

nātz a tielx des subiects du roy tant solement queux sōt experts & scients ou scientifices es tielx fretes artes et ouerageez queux les dits estranges sauōt occuppyer sur peyne de forfayture de toutz lour biēs les queux viēdzont & demourg. en cest dit royalm contrary a cest act en q̄cunqz mains ceux serr̄ troues. Auri q̄ nul person nīēt neez desoubs lobeysance du roy nene fayt denizein estreant artific. ou hādcraftymā puis le dit fest de Pasthe ne nul auter pur luy ou a son vse dzap ou face ascun dzap ou met ascū leyne a ouerage de faire dzape en ñ le royalm sur peyne de forfeyture ñ le dzap ou dzapz fayteż cōtrary a cest act. Auri q̄ toutz persons nient nees desoubs lobeysance de roy estreātz artificers ou hādcraftyman al iour de faisāce de cest act demurrāts en cest dit rotalm ne nul auters tielx artificers ou handcraftimā q̄ en aprez serr̄ōt demurrātz ou enhabites en le ñ q̄ur aps le fest del Annūciacīō de nre dame prchein veinār vsez erit ou occuppyer le feete de merchādiseż dascūz maners wares deinz le dit royalme venū ou bacent ñz lez wares & merchaūdises en gros & nient per retail en le porz, bylle, ou lieu lou ñz les artificers sont ou serrōt demurrāts & en nul auter lieu sur payn del forfayture del value de touts les warez & merchādises venū contrarye a cest act. Auri q̄ nul persō nīēt nees soubs lobeysāce du roy ore enhabit demurrant ou tenāt grand meaz ou chāber en cest royalm & occuppe ascun artifice manuel ou estreant artificer ou handcraftimā aps le dyt fest del annunciacīō de N. D. prochein veinār pignū ascū apprentice, seruāt ou ascū aut person a oūer oueqz luy ou a son vse sinō il soit son fitz ou sa file auts que al dyt fest serr̄ apprntices ou seruauntez oueqz luy sinon meismes les apprntices ou seruantes einsy apprēdzes soyent subiectz du roy ners sur peyn de forfaiz & parū pur chescū apprntice ou seruāt plez cōtraz. xx. li. ū moyte

Gen. Fer. Fort. Denizen. Artificer. Dwelling. Apprentice. Seruant. Fort.

mopte de toutz lez dytz fynes forfayt & penalt & chese. de ceux desse a roy & lauk mopte desse a celly ou ceux q ou qux clira ou clirōt lez mz ou pfuer ou pfuer p les mz per accō de det y bylk al comen ley y bylk ou pk soloncqs le cuskome del citie ou bill la il auiendra en ayres ascūs tielx fines forfayt ou penalt de cheier et esse. Et que le def. en ascun tiel act ne soyt admis de gager ou fayt son ley. Ne que ascun pzotect ou Esson de seruic. le roy pur ascū tiel defaut soyt alowez en le m. Purueu touts foitz q̄ cest act ou ascū pt dicel ne ascun auter act fait ou afsayze en le dit parliamēt en nul maner nertende ou soyt pzeiudiciall ascun disturbance damage ou impediment a ascun artificer ou merchāt estrāge de q̄l nacīō ou pays il soit ou serra de ou pur amesnaunce en cest royalm ou vendicion per retayle ou auterment dascuns maners liuers escripz ou enpzelles ou pur lenhabitacion deins le dit royalm pur m lētent ou ascū escriuener alluminoz libroz, ou empzelloz aukmēt dyt impzintoz de tielx liures queux il ad ou auera a vendze per voye de merchandise ou pur lour demurrer en m le royal pur lexercion dez dits occupacions, cest act ou ascun part dicel nient obstant ou contristeant. An. 1. R. 3. ca. 9 This last pzouiso is repelled by An. 25. H. 8. ca. 15. dt pz in bokes.

3 ¶No maner of straunger, borne out of the kynges obeysāce, be he denizen or not denisen, vsyng any maner of hādycraft within this realm, shal take frō hencefurth any apprentice, except y same apprentice be born vnder y kynges obeysance, vpō payn to forfait forcuery apprētice, that he shal take contrary to thys acte. x. li. The one halfe therof to be to our soueraygn lord the king, the other half to hym or them that shal sue for it, be it by accion of det, bylle, playnt, informacion, or other wyse: In whiche suite y defendant shal not be admitted to wage hys law, ne any essoyne, lycence, or protection to be allowed. Licens. Be it &c. & vnder lyke peyn to be forfayted & recouered (as is aforesayde) Forf. y no straunger beyng alien born, and vsing any maner of hādy craft with- Artificer. in this realm, frō y feast of all saintz nert ensuyng, shal in any maner of wyse, vse, take, reteyne, or kepe into hys or theyr seruices anye maner of tourneymā or couenāt seruāt, above Journeiman. the nūber of two at one tyme, except Seruantes. the same tourneyman or couenaunt seruaunt be borne vnder the kynges obeysaunce. And ouer thys be it &c. that al maner of persons, being aliens borne, vsyng any maner of han- Artificer. dy crafte, be they denizens or not denyzenz, and inhabited within the cite of Londō, or suburbs of the same, London. within the town of Westminster, y paryshe of S. Martine in the field y parish of our lady of the Strond, S. Clement of Danes, without temple barre, S. Gyles in the fielde, S. Andrewes in Holborne, the town & borough of Southwarke, Shordyche White chapel parish, S. Johñ strete, the parish of Clerkē well, S. Botolphez parishe without Algate, S. Catherins, Barmondsay strete, or wīn two myles compasse of the said citie of London, or the parishes aforesayd, shalbe vnder the search and reformacion of the wardeyns & the fe- Serch. lowshyps of handy crafts within y sayde citie of london, with one substancial straunger beyng an housholder of the same craft, by y same war- wardens. dens to be chosen, that is to say, euery such straunger occupying any mystery or handy craft (as is aforesaid) shalbe vnder the serch and reformacion of the wardens, and one substāciall straunger, being an housholder of that craft, that they shall so occupye. And that the wardens of the said citie of euery such handi crafte, with one straunger or housholder (as is aforesayde) of the same craft, haue full

power and auctoritie, by thys preſēt act, to limyte and appoynt, to euery ſtranger of the miſtery & handy craft that they be of, inhabitting within ỹ ſayde citie, ſuburbes, places or pre-cinct, aboue remēbred, a pper marke without taking any thyng therfore: by the which their wares, veſſelles, & worckmāſhips, that they make, may be knowē. And ỹ the wardēs of euery ſuch handy crafte and myſtery aforeſayd, callyng to thē one ſtrāger of the myſtery and occupacion, that they be of, beyng an houſholder, ſhal haue ful power & auctoritie to ſerch, view, and refourme, aſwel within ỹ ſayd citie of London, as in all other places and limits beforeſaid, al maner of wakes of worckemanſhippes, made by any maner of ſuche handye craftz men, beyng alienz borne, as is beforeſaid. And that no ſtrāger, born out of the kinges obeyſāce, vſing any of the miſteriez or occupacions of ſmithes, ioyners, or coupars, ſhal make any maner of wares or veſſels cōcernyng ỹ ſame miſteries or occupacions, excepte that they & euery of them put to ſuch markes to euery of the ſame wares & veſſels, before they ſhalbe put to ſale or vſe, as the wardens of their occupatiōs, craftes, or miſteries, ſhal limite and appoynt, without takyng any thing therfore, vpon payne of forfayture the double valure of the ſame wares & veſſels: the one halfe of which forfayture to be to the kyng our ſouereign lorde, ỹ other half to the partie that ſyxt wil ſue for the ſame by accion of det, bill, playnt, or informacion: in which the defendant ſhall not wage hys lawe, nor any eſſoine ſhal be caſt, or protection allowed. And farther it is &c. that if vpon any ſuch ſerch or viewe to be made by the wardēs & one ſtrāger of any craft or miſtery, beforeſaid, after the forme of this eſtatute, in veſſels or wares to be found in the poſſeſſion of the worckers, or owners therof, putting the ſame veſſelles or wares, to worckmanſhip of any ſtrāger falſely & diſceptfully made, to ỹ hurt of the kynges liege people, & ſo adiudged by the ſayd wardens & one ſtrāger: that thā ſuch worcker or awner, in whoſe poſſeſſiō the ſame falſe & dyſceitful wares ſhalbe foūd, ſhall forfayt the ſame wares: the one half therof to ỹ king our ſouereygn lord, and the other half therof to the fyxte ſynder therof, ſuyng for the ſame in any of the kynges courtz by acciō of detinue, in which the action the defendant nor defendants ſhall not be admitted to wage their lawe, nor protection ne eſſoyne be to them herein allowable. Be it &c. that al wardens and maiſters of felowſhippes of all and euery ſuch handy crafts, within any ſuch citie, borough, or town corporate within his realm, where any ſuch wardēs happen to be, & in ſuch boroughes and townes corporate, where no wardens of handy craftes are, the bayliffes or the gouernoure or gouernours of ỹ ſame boroughes or townez, ſo lacking wardens, ſhall haue lyke power & auctoritie, with ỹ bayliffe or bayliffes of the liberties with them, where any ſuche libertie ſhalbe, being cōtent ſo to do, to view ſerch, and refourme ſtrangers, born out of the kynges obeyſance, inhabiting and vſyng within anye ſuch citie, borough or town corporate, any maner of handy crafte, in as large & ample maner as the ſayd wardens & felowſhippes of the ſayd citie of London may do, by vertue of thys preſēt act. And that all ſtrangers, vſyng any of the ſayde handy craftes in any of ỹ ſaid cities, boroughs, or townes corporate, be bounden to doe and obey in euerye thing, accordyng to the tenour of this preſent act, vpō like peynes and forfeytures as is aboue remembred, to be had and recouered in fourme aboue rehearſed. Prouyded alway, that if the wardenz of any fe-

lowſhip

Appoynt.
Marke.
Serch.
London.
Smithes.
Joyners.
Coupers.
Markes
Forf.
Serche.

lowshyp or mistery before sayde, bayliffes, gouernours, or gouernours before sayde, wrongfully will intreate any straūger, in executing of this act, or any thing therin conteyned: that than the straunger so greued, maye by authorite of this act, by bill or informacion, complayne to the lorde Chaunceller and Tresorer of Englād, or the iustices of assise in the cōtie for the time being, which by their examinacions shall haue full power and authorite to heare & determine the same complaint, & to award to ỹ partie complainat such amends, as by theyr discrecions shalbe thought reasonable. Prouided also, ỹ it shalbe lawfull for and to euery the sayd straungers borne out of ỹ kinges obeisāce, being a housholder, to haue & retain aswel al & euery such straungers borne out of ỹ kinges obeisāce, being the time of this parliament wt him reteined as tourneman, as to haue and reteine euery such straūger, being borne out of the kinges obeysance, being a prentice with him the time of this parliamēt, this act notwithstanding. This to endure to the last day of the nert parliamēt. Prouided also, that this act extēde not to thinhabitants straungers, ỹ now be, or hereafter shall be, in the vniuersities of Oxeford or Cambridge, or wt in ỹ sanctuary of sainct Martins le graund, wt in the said cite of Lōden. Prouided alwaies, ỹ if the said wardens of the said cite of Londō, with a straūger, or gouernour or gouernors, of any cite or borough corporate wtin this realm, refuse to marke the warres of any estranger, after ỹ they be required so to marke, ỹ than it shalbe lawfull to the same estranger or estrangers, to whom such refusell shalbe made, to sell & put to sale hys said warez, so required to be marked & refused, this act notwithstanding. Prouided also, ỹ this act extende not to any other handicraft, than to the craftes of ioyners, pouchemakers, coupars, and blacke smithes, for or concerning ỹ forsaid article of marking of warez of the sayd estrangers Also that it shalbe lawful to ani lorde of ỹ parliament, and euery other of the kynges subiectes, hauing landes and tenemētes to the yerely value of one. C. poundes to take and reteine estrangers soigners and glasiers in their seruice from time to time, to & for ỹ exercising with thē their craftes, this act notwithstāding. An. 14. H. 8. ca. 2. See this act continued in the nert that here foloweth.

Joyners. Pouchmakers. Warking. Lorde. C. li. Reteyn. Artificers.

4 ¶ The decree in the sterre chāber made. 20. februarii. An. 20. H. 8.

Setrre chābre

¶ Where of late oure true and faithfull subiectes, artificers & hādy craftes men, borne vnder our obeysance, inhabiting within our citie of Lōdon and ỹ suburbes of the same, exhibited vnto vs a lamentable bill of cōpleint cōteining &c. It is ordeined adiudged, and decreed, the. xx. day of Febrwarie, in this present terme of saint Hillary, in the. xx. yere of our reigne in our sterred chambre by &c. That is to say, that according to the act of parliament made ỹ sayd. xiiii. and. xv. yere of our raigne, ỹ no strā ger artificer borne out of our obeysance, inhabiting within any citie, town, or borough, or any other place wtin this our realme of England, frō thencefoorth shall kepe in his or theyr house or houses, any maner of seruātes straungers, borne out of our obeisance, but onely two straūgers seruantes, & no more at one time. And ỹ as many of the straungers artificers, or in any other place within our said realme, ỹ will be apprentices or seruantes to or with any of our subiectes artificers born within our obeysance, exercising new or olde stuffe, inhabiting within our sayd realme, shalbe suffered so to abyde & dwell wt them, without interruption, as long as they wyll so continue and abyde

Artificers. London. 20. H. 8. Straunger. Artificer. 2. seruātes. Apprentices. Seruantes. Subiectes. Suffered.

with them & can agree together. And furthermore it is decreed, ỹ it shalbe lefull to all & euery of ỹ sayd straungers artificers, now beyng houlholders within our sayde realm, to take as many of our subiectes borne wtin our obeysãce, to be theyr seruãtes or apprentices, in the craft that they do exercise, as they can lawefully geat. And that all the strãgers artificers, nowe being houlholders within our sayd citie of Londõ, suburbes, parishes, or compasse therof, expressed in the sayd statutes, or within .ii. myles compasse of the sayde parishes. And also all and synguler strangers that now be, or hereafter shalbe made denisens, that doe or hereafter will inhabite within our citie of Lõdõ, suburbes, or parysshes aforesayd, or wtin ii. myles compasse of the same, & kepe houses, & occupy theyr crafte, shalbe cõtributory to and with our subiectes artificers within our citie of Lõdon, paying, bearyng, & sustayning such charges as hereafter shalbe expressed. That is to say, aswell euery of the sayd strãgers, beyng of ỹ craft & misery of coordwayners, houlholders, as denisẽs that now be or hereafter shal be made denisens and shal inhabite within our said citie, suburbes, parishes, or. ii. miles compas of the same, shall quarterly pay to the said maister wardẽs and cominalty of ỹ said craft of Coordwainers wtin our said citie of London for the time beyng. vi. ỏ. And euery seruant strãger of the sayd occupacion of the said Coordwainers within the sayd citie, suburbes, & precincte, not beyng denisen, shall quarterly pay to the said master wardens & cõminaltie. iii. ỏ. And that al other strãgers artificers and denisens, of euery hãdy crafte & misserye, inhabiting aswell within our sayd citie of Londõ, as in any other citie or towne within this our realme, shall pay, beare, & sustayn all such & lyke charges as our subiectes of lyke crafte & misery borne out of our obeysance, inhabiting within ỹ citie, borough, town of theyr inhabitacion at this tyme, doe beare & sustayn. And also al strãgers artificers & denisens, exercysing the craft and misery of Coordwayners, dwellyng out of our citie of Lõdõ in any other citie or towne within this our realm shall pay, beare, and sustayn, scotte, tares, tallages, subsidies, prestes, & all other reasonable exactions from tyme to tyme, accordyng as the sayd maisters, wardens, & cõpanies, of ỹ sayd craftes for the tyme beyng, shal be bouden to paye, beare, & sustayne, when anye subsidie, tare, tallage, or prest, or other reasonable charges, shalbe by ỹ mayre & aldermẽ of our sayd citie of Lõdõ, & the mayres & aldermẽ of our sayd other cities & townes, or by ỹ cõmon coũsel of the sayd citie, cities, & towns, of and for any charges or paymẽts of money, to be payd by ỹ cõpanies of ỹ sayd crafts, citizens of any citie, for any paymẽt to be made vnto ỹ kynges hyghnes, or his heyres, or elles to be payd for any cause concernyng the common wealth of any our sayd cities or tounes, or cõmon welth of ỹ sayd artificers, ỹ said stranger shall pay all the same ỹ thei shalbe assessed or tared to pay, as cõtributories wt ỹ said cõpanies, beyng our subiects, as our said subiectz shalbe assessed & tared to pay And if any of thẽ denye or refuse the same, or any pt therof, thã he or they denying & refusyng so to do, shal not only lose ỹ benefit of this decree, but also shal not any longer occupy any hãdy craft, vpõ the peyns. dãgers, & perilles specified in the aboue remẽbred actes & statutes. And that aswel all & euery of the saide houlholders strãgers afforesayd, as all other strãgers artificers, made or to be made denysens, that shalbe houlholders, & inhabite & occuppe any craft within our sayd citie, suburbes, or. ii. myles compasse

Houlholder. Englishe.
London.
Denisens. London.
Contributiõ. London.
Coordiners.
Coordiners. Pay.
Seruantes.
Artificers.
Charge.

compaſſe of theſame, as long as they ſhall remayn & abide within the ſaid citie, ſuburbes, & .ii. myles compaſſe of the ſame, being reaſonably required & warned by the wardeyns, and other perſons gouernours in any citie, towne, or boroow corporate of their ſayd craftes, within any of our ſaid cities or townes corporate, or by any of thē for the tyme being or by theyr lawfull deputies, or deputie, ſhal go with the ſayd wardeyns or other gouernours there as no wardeyns be, to make ſerche, accordyng to the aboue remēbred actes of parliament made in the .xiiii. and .xv. yere of our raygn: which if they refuſe to dwe, &, that proued before the chaūcelour of England, or before the mayre of Lōdon, & in other cities, before ỹ chiefe perſons of the ſayd cities or townes for the tyme being: that thā the ſame houſholders or houſholder ſo offendyng, denying, or refuſing the ſame: ſhall no longer theſame hys occupacion exercyſe or vſe within this our realme, vpon peyn, peryll & daunger expreſſed in the afore remembred actes & ſtatutes. And that theſame ſtrāgers artificers, denyſens or not denyſens, houſholders, whiche will remain & abyde within our ſaid realm ſhall vpon lawful notice to thē genē by the maiſter or wardeyns of theyr craft, or one of thē, perſonally preſēt theſelues in the cōmō hall or meting place of theyr ſayde craftes, within our ſaid cities and townes there as they be inhabityng: and than & there euery of them to receue & take theyr othes, & be ſworne vpon the holye Euangeliſt, before the ſayde maiſter & wardeyns, of theyr ſayd craft or miſtery within our ſaid cities & townes corporate, to be faithfull & true to vs & to our heyres kinges of England, & to be obedient to vs & them, & to our and theyr lawes, & to all actes, ordenaūces, & decrees, made & confyrmed by vs & our coūſayle, or by our coū-

ſayle, & duely and truly at all tymes, whan they ſhalbe appoynted by the wardeyns of theyr felowſhip, craft, or miſterye, for ỹ time being, or their deputies, to make ſerche with them, accordyng to the purport, tenure, or effect of an eſtatute an act of parliamēt made in the .xiiii. and .xv. yere of our reigne, & haue warning and monition therof by the wardens or any of them, or any other their ſufficient deputie or deputies, in ỹ behalf to them made and giuen, and ỹ they ſhall be ready to go with ỹ ſaid wardēs to make ỹ ſame ſerch, & that they ſhall not giue notice to any ſtranger of the ſaid ſearche, vntill they with ỹ ſaid wardēs come together to make the ſaid ſerche, and ỹ they ſhall well, indifferently and truely behaue thē in the ſame, ſetting all affection, fauour, malice, and dread of any creature, & all fraude and deſceite apart, ſo help them god and al ſaintes, and by ỹ holy Euāgeliſt. And their othe ſo receiued in fourme aforeſaide, the ſaid ſtrangers ſhall pay for their admiſſion, accordyng as our ſaid ſubiectes haue alway vſed to pay. It is alſo further decreed, that no ſtrāger artificer or handye craftes manne borne oute of our obeyſance, not being denizen, whiche at the daie of the making of this decree, is not a houſholder within this our realm, or kepeth any ſhoppe or ſhoppes within ỹ ſaid citie and ſuburbes, or any other citie, towne, or borough within this our realme, ſhall from that day forwarde ſet vp or kepe any houſe, ſhop, or chambre, within our citie of London, ſuburbes, or pariſhes before reherſed, or win any other citie towne borough, or village, within this our realme, wherin he ſhall exercyſe and practiſe any handy craft or miſtery, vpō paine to incurre & renne in ſuch penalties as be conteined in the ſtatutes before this time made & enacted. And that none of the ſaid ſtran-

wardeins.
Serch.
In.14.H.8. ca.2.
Goe.
Serch.
Truly.
Pay.
Artificers
Not ſet vp.
Houſe.
Shoppe.
Townes.
Foꝛf.

Artificer. gers, artificerȝ, oꝛ handy craftez mē. nizen artificer, inhabiting ȝ dwelling within ꝑ ſayd ſanctuary, to be

Denizen. bozne out of our obeyſance, as well denizens as other ſhal aſſēble in any

Aſſemble. Congregacions. company, felowſhip, congregacion, oꝛ conuenticle, but only in ꝑ cōmon hall of theyꝛ craftes, with our ſubiectes, which be of ꝑ cōpany of theyꝛ ſaid craft oꝛ craftes at ſuch time as they ſhall be cōmaūded and warned by the maiſter ȝ wardens of the ſayd craft oꝛ craftes, and at none other place oꝛ time, and in any other maner, vpon pein afoze erpꝛeſſed. Pꝛouided alway that this decree ȝ euery part therof concerning the craft and

Decre. Coꝛdiners. miſtery of Coꝛdwainers ſhall ertēd as well to thē that woꝛk olde ſtuffe,

London. as new, within our citie of London, the ſuburbes of the ſame, oꝛ in any

Towes. other citie, towne, boꝛough, oꝛ village, within this our realm of England. Pꝛouided alſo that notwithſtāding any woꝛdes compꝛiſed in this

Artificers. decree, the ſtrangers artificers, denizens, oꝛ not denizens inhabityng

Uniuerſites. in the vniuerſities of Oꝛkoꝛde and Cambꝛidge, and within the ſanctuary of ſainct Martines le graunde

S Martynes Franchelis. within the citie of London, ſhall enioy all the benefices, ȝ aduantages reſerued vnto them by reaſon of any pꝛouiſion made by act of parliamēt erpꝛeſſed in the ſtatute made in the.

An 14. H. 8. ca. 2. xiiii. and. xv. yere of our raygne, ſo that the ſayd ſtrangers denizens oꝛ not denizens, inhabiting within the ſaid ſanctuarye of ſaint Martins le

Confirmable graund, be cōfirmable to ſuch direction and ꝛder as ſhall be taken by ꝑ reuerend father in God Cuthberte biſhop of Londō, ſir Richard Bꝛoke knight chief baron of our eſcheker, John Moze knight, one of the Juſtices of our benche, ſir John Daūcy, and ſir John Alein knights, to whō

Letters patētes. we haue of late directed our letters patentes and by the ſame giuen thē power and aucthoꝛitie, and cōmaundyng them and euery of thē to cauſe

Houſes. the houſe of euery ſtranger and de-

Serche. Serue. Appoy. Seruā. Houſh. Wo ſe. Certifi. Decre. Aizen.

ſerched and vewed, how many ſeruantes he oꝛ they kepe bozne oute of our obeyſance, and they being all vewed and ſene, than to appoynt to euery of the ſaid ſtraungers, houſeholders inhabityng within the ſayd ſanctuary, by them in fourme afoze ſayde ſo tryed, to be within the bondes and limittes of the ſayde ſanctuary, ſuch nombze of ſeruauntes ſtrāgers, bozne out of our obeiſace, as they by their diſcretiōs ſhal thike cōueninent, and ſufficiēt, ȝ not to be to any detriment vnto our ſubiectes inhabitantes within our ſaid citie. Alſo commaunding in our name al and euery the ſayd ſtraungers denizens, houſeholders, that they from henceforth doe not kepe within their houſes, oꝛ in any other houſe, ſhop, oꝛ chambze within our ſayd citie of London oꝛ the ſuburbes of the ſame, any mo ſeruantes, being bozne out of our obeiſance, than ſhalbe to thē at that time by them appointed, as they will auoide ꝑ daunger ȝ penaltie of our lawes, ȝ what they haue done in the pꝛemiſſes, that they doe certify to vs and our counſail in our ſterre chābze at Weſtminſter at the xv. day of Eaſter nert comming. In witneſſe wherof we wil as well the ſaid decre as all other the pꝛemiſſes, ſhal be exemplified vnder our ſeale.

The act vpon the ſayd decre.

¶ The ſaide oꝛder and decre, had, giuen, and made, by our ſayd ſoueraigne loꝛd, the king, his moſt honorable coūſaill: and all ȝ euery thing therin conteined, ſpecified, ȝ declared, be holden ȝ obſerued firme and ſtable, ȝ duely to be put in exꝛecucion in euery point ȝ article, in maner ȝ fourme as is aboue reherſed, accoꝛding to the purpoꝛt, effect, and true meaning of the ſame. Be it ȝc. that ꝑ act made in ꝑ parlement ȝc. in the xiiii. yere of ꝑ raigne of our ſaid ſoueraine

ueraine lord ỹ king that now is &c. (ca.2) concerning ſtrangers, artificers, for taking of apprẽtices, iourneymen, and couenant ſeruantes, & euery article and prouiſions conteined in the ſame act, ſhalbe frõhencefoꝛth put in due execucõ, accoꝛding to the true intẽt, meaning, and purpoꝛte of theſame, as well within the citie of London, as in al other cities boꝛoughes, and townes coꝛpoꝛate within thys realme, and theſame to endure perpetually, any thyng conteyned in the ſaid act oꝛ decree to the contrary notwithſtanding. Prouyded alwaies, that no artificer, aliãt oꝛ eſtranger, boꝛne out of the kinges obeiſance being a houſholder, oꝛ inhabiting within any of the vniuerſities of Oxforde and Cambꝛidge, oꝛ within ỹ ſanctuary of ſaint Martin le graund, within the citie of Londõ ſhall frõ hencefurth haue oꝛ reteyne in their ſeruice, iourneymen oꝛ apprẽtices, being aliants oꝛ eſtrãgers boꝛne, aboue the numbꝛe of .x. ꝑſons at one time, vpon peine of the penaltie conteined in the ſaid act, made in ỹ laſte .xviii. and .xb. yere of our ſaid ſoueraigne lord: The prouiſions cõteined oꝛ ſpecified in ỹ ſame act notwithſtanding. An. 21. H. 8. ca. 16.

Artificers. Apprentyces. Iourneymen. Ordinances. Execucion. Aliens. Seruaunts. Householder. Vniuerſities Martins Strangers Iourneymen Seruauntes. Perſons.

5 ¶ Euery perſõ oꝛ perſõs, whatſoeuer they be, boꝛne out of this realm of England out of the kinges obeyſance, made oꝛ hereafter to be made Denizen, do pay your grace and to your heires, and to all and euerye other perſon oꝛ perſõs, of what eſtate degree oꝛ condicõ he oꝛ they be, and to all and ſinguler officers and miniſters of cities boꝛoughes & townes within this realme of England, and to euery of them, all ſuch ſubſidies, cuſtomes, tolles, dueties, & other ſũmes of money foꝛ their waꝛes, marchãdiſes, & other whatſoeuer goodes by whatſoeuer name oꝛ names the ſaid ſubſidies, cuſtoms, tolles duties and other ſũmes of money oꝛ any of the be named oꝛ called, as they ſhold oꝛ ought to haue payde beforẽ they were Denizens, any graunt oꝛ grãtes to them made oꝛ hereafter to bee made, oꝛ any act oꝛ actes, eſtatute oꝛ oꝛdinance to the contrarye made oꝛ had notwithſtanding. Prouided alway that all and ſinguler officers & miniſters of euery citie, boꝛough, oꝛ towne, wherin any ſuch cuſtom, tolles duties oꝛ ſummes of money ſhalbe demaunded, as is abouẽſaide, on this ſide the feaſt of Penthecoſt next comming, ſhall ſet vp oꝛ cauſe to be ſet vp in open place and places of euery ſuch citie, boꝛow, oꝛ town, a table oꝛ tables, by which ỹ certeintie & very dutie of euery ſuch cuſtõe tolle and dutie oꝛ ſũme of money of ſuche waꝛes & merchandiſe to be demaunded oꝛ required, as is abone reherſed ſhal and may plainly appere and be declared, to the entent that nothing be eracted otherwyſe thã in old time hath been vſed and accuſtomed, vpõ peine of euery citie not doing ỹ ſame to loſe .v.li. and euery towne coꝛporate to loſe .xl.s. foꝛ euery moneth ỹ theſame table ſhall fayle to be ſet vp after ỹ ſame feaſt, ỹ motte of which foꝛfeture to be to the kyng our ſoueraigne loꝛde, and the other motte to the partie that will ſue foꝛ ỹ ſame by wꝛit, bill, plaint, oꝛ infoꝛmacion: in which accion the defendãt ſhal haue no eſſoin, wager of law ne protectiõ allowed. Prouided alway and be it enacted by the auctoꝛitie afoꝛeſaid, ỹ this acte ne any other acte oꝛ actes made oꝛ to be made in this preſent ꝑliament, concerning ỹ prempſles be not in any wyſe preiudicial oꝛ hurtful vnto the merchantes of the houſe of Almaign, noꝛ to anye of them, hauing the houſe within ỹ citie of Lõdon, commonlye called Gylde hall Theutonicoꝛum, otherwiſe called ỹ merchantes of Stiliard in London, noꝛ to their goodes oꝛ marchandiſes, by whatſoeuer name oꝛ names they

Denizyns. Wayres &c. Officers. Cuſtomes &c. Sette vp. Table. Cuſtomes. Toll. Foꝛk. Stylliarde.

they or any of thē be called, but that they & euerye of them shall haue and enioy al such liberties franches customes and priuileges as they had ỳ first day of this present parliament, any thig or thinges specified in this act, or in ani other act or actes made or to be made in this present parliamēt notwithstanding. Prouided alway that the tables so to be set vp in the citie of Londō touching scauage within thesame, shal first be viewed examined & approued by the Chauncellour and treasorer of Englande, the president of the kinges counsail, ỳ lord priuie seale, ỳ lord steward of ỳ kinges most honorable houshold, & the two chief Justices of ỳ kinges benche and cōmon place for the time being, or by .iiii. of thē at the least, & by thē subscribed. An.22. H.8.ca.8.

6 ¶ Al maner of strangers borne out of this graces obeisance, whiche hertofore haue been made denizens, or ỳ hereafter shalbe made denizens, from & after ỳ first day of Septēbre next comming, shalbe bounde & obedient by & vnto all the forsayd actes & statutes (.s. An.1.R.3.ca.9. An.14.H.8.ca.16. & An.21.H.8.ca.2.) and to all the contētes of thesame, & to al other actes & statutes of this realm hertofore made now being in their force & not repelled. Any letters patentes or ordinances hertofore made, or hereafter to be made to ỳ cōtrary thereof in any wise notwithstādyng. And ỳ also in al & euery letters patētes of or for the making of ani denizen, frō and after the last day of thys present parliament to be made to any stranger, not being borne vnder ỳ kinges graces obeisance, shalbe conteined a prouiso, that be or they, to whō suche letters patentes shalbe so made and graunted, shalbe bounden & obediēt by and vnto all the actes & statutes of this realme, as is aforesaide, and to all and euery the contentes of the same, excepte it shall be the kinges most gracious pleasure to grant to any such alien any speciall liberties or priuileges, more or otherwise thā is conteyned in the sayde statutes, and in that case al such liberties and priuileges so to be graunted to anye such alien, cōtrarye to the fourme of any of the said statutz, shalbe plainly holly & particularly expressed specified & declared by special wordes, as wel in bill assigned with the kinges graces hand, for obteyning of any such graunt, as in the letters patentes to be made out of the Chauncerie, for and concernyng the same. And furthermore be it enacted by ỳ auctoritie aforesaid, that no alien or straunger denizen or not denizen, vsing any handy craft, being borne out of the kinges graces obeisance, inhabityng within the vniuersities of Oxford or Cambridge, or within ỳ precinct of saint Martins le grand in Lōdō, or in any other such lyke places priuileged, shall from ỳ feast of sainct Michel the archangel next coming, retain haue or kepe in their seruice any apprentice iourneyman or seruant, being aliens born out of the kinges obeisance, aboue the nūbre of two persons at one time, vpon peine and penaltie conteyned in the said act, made in ỳ said .xiiii. and .xv. yeres of his graces raigne: Any acte or prouision heretofore made to the contrary in any wise notwithstādyng. And that it be also enacted by ỳ auctority aforesaid, ỳ euery alien & stranger, borne out of the kins obeisance, not being denizē, which now or hereafter shal come in or to this realme, or els where within the kings dominions, shal after the said first day of Septembre next coming, be boundē by & vnto the lawes & statutz of thys realme, and to all and singuler the contentes of thesame. And that none of the kinges subiectes shall retaine or kepe together at one tyme in hys houshold, seruice or family aboue ỳ num-

Franchises.
London.
Tables.
Scenage.
Chaūcelour.
Treasurer.
President.
Justs. of b.
Denisens.
Obedient.
Patentes.
Denisen.
Prouiso.
Obedient.
Priuiledges.
Specialtie wordes.
Denisens.
Irritation.
Vniuersities.
S. Martins.
Seruants.
Forf.
Denisen.
Bounden Lawes.
Retayners.

numbre of.iiii. ſtrangers borne out of the kinges obeiſance: nor ỳ any alien being denizen, & vſing no handy craſte, ſhall retaine or keepe in hys houſhold, ſeruice or family together at one tyme aboue the ſaide numbre of foure ſtrangers, vpon peyne that the offender and offenders contrary to this article, ſhall loſe and forfayt for euery ſtrãger borne out of ỳ kinges obeyſãce, reteyned & kept aboue that number ten pound. The moitie of all which forfaiture ſhalbe to the kinges highnes, his heires and ſucceſſours, and the other moitie therof to ſuch perſõ or perſones as will ſue for the ſame by originall writ, bill, plaint or informacion, in any of the kinges courts. In which ſuite none eſſoin, protection, nor wager of law ſhalbe admitted or allowed. Prouided alway, ỳ this act nor any thyng therin conteyned ſhalbe hurtfull or preiudicial to ſuch proclamacion as the kinges maieſty hath publiſhed & proclaimed for and concernyng the paiment of cuſtõe for ſtrãgers, grãted by ỳ goodneſſe of his maieſtie to endure for certaine yeres, but that ỳ ſame proclamacion ſhal abyde, be & remain in the ſame plight & ſtrength ỳ it is, & as if this act had neuer been made. Any thing in this act to ỳ cõtrary therof notwithſtanding.

Prouided alſo that euery lord of the parliament may kepe the numbre of vi. ſtrangers borne out of the kinges obeiſance togither at one time: Any thing in this act to the cõtrary therof notwithſtanding. And it is further enacted by authoritie aforeſaid, that all leaſſes of any dwellyng houſe or ſhoppe wtin this realme, or anye the kinges dominiõs, made to any ſtrãger artificer or handye craſte man, borne out of the kinges obeiſãce, not being denizẽ, frõ & after ỳ ſaid feaſte of S. Michael the archãgell next coming, ſhalbe voide & of none effecte. And ỳ no ſtrãger artificer or handy craft man, borne oute of the kynges obeyſance, not beyng denyzen, ſhall after the ſame feaſt take any leaſe of any dwelling houſe or ſhoppe within this realme, or in anye other the kinges dominions, vpon peyne to loſe and forfaite for euerye time doing contrary to this acte one hũdred ſhillinges. And that no perſon after the ſame feaſt, ſhall graunt or let to ferme any dwelling houſe or ſhoppe to any ſuch ſtranger artificer or hãdy crafts men, not being denizen, to the entente to dwell or inhabite in the ſame, vpon like peine of one hundreth ſhillings. The moite of which peins & forfaitures to be to the king our ſoueraigne lorde, and the other moite to ſuch as wil ſue for the ſame in maner & fourme as in this acte is aboue expreſſed. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 16.

Leaſe.

Forf.

Let to ferme.

Artificer.

Forf.

Se Abilite. 2. 3. 9.
Artificers. 2.
Bokes and images 1. & 4.
Contra formam collationis.
Cordiners. 8. 9. 12. 17.
Cuſtome and cuſtomers. 6. 10. 14. 17. 19. 23.
Drapery. 4. 29. 31. 33. 34.
Egipcians. 1.
England. 2.
Eſchete. 1.
Forſtallers. 1.
Fraunce. 1.
Gold & ſ. 2. 10.
Ireland. 3.
Marchantes almoſt in all.
Monaſteries. 4. 8
Money. 4. 5. 41.
Mortmain. 8.
Plates. 2.
Prouiſiõ. 2. 9. 19.
Recognisance. 1.
Robbery. 5.
Safecondites. 2.
Shippes and shipping. 8. 10.
Staple. 1. 2. 16. 25
Tythes. 3.
Tryall. 1.
Vacabondes. 5.
Vitailes. 6.
Wines. 5. 10. 11. 12
Wolles. 9. 11. 17. 18.

¶ Ambidexter,

Se Iurrour. 5.

1 ¶ Amendement,

PEr miſpriſiõ des clerks en chef cũ place que ceo ſoit, ne ſoit proceſſe anient ne diſcontinue pur miſpriſion en eſcrinant vn lre ou vn ſillable

Miſpriſion. Proces.

lable troꝑ ou troꝑ peu, mez si tost cõe la chose soyt apercetue per chalenge de party ou en auter mañ, soit haſtiuement amende en due forme, sans doner auantage au partie q̃ ceo chalenge per cause de tiel miſpꝛiſion. An. 14. E. 3. ca. 6.

Iuſtices. 2 ¶ Les Iuſtices deuant q̃ux tiel plee ou recoꝛd eſt fait ou serra pẽdãt ſibien per aiournemẽt come per voy derrour ou autermẽt, eyent poiar & auctoꝛitie de amẽder tiels recoꝛds et pꝛoces come auãt eſt dit ſolonc la forme de m̃ leſtatut (s. An. 14. E. 3. ca. 6.) ſibien apꝛes iugemẽt en aſcũ tiel plee, recoꝛd ou pꝛoces rendus, come auãt l'iugemẽt rẽdus en tiel ple, recoꝛd ou pꝛoces, tant come lez ditz recoꝛdes et pꝛoces ſoiẽt denãt eux, en m̃ l'mañ cõe les iuſtices auoient poier damender tiels recoꝛds ou pꝛoces ausint iugemẽt rendus per forze del dit eſtatute en tẽps du dit roy. E. fait come de suis. Et durera ceſt oꝛdinance tanq̃ al pꝛemẽt q̃ serra pꝛimiermẽt tenus aps le reuenue noſtre ſouerayngne ſeygnour le roy en Engleterre de pdela. An. 9. H. 5. ca. 4. And because y̆ king died beyond y̆ ſea before his returne after in An. 4. H. 6. it was enacted as foloweth, le dit eſtatute et leffect dicel fait le dit an. ix. (s. ca. 4.) teigñ forze et vigour & effect en cheſcũ recoꝛd et pꝛces dicel ſibiẽ aps iugemẽt rẽdu sur verdit paſſe cõe sur matr̃ en ley plede cõe eſtatut vailable & effectuel en ley a touz iours aduꝛ. Pur-ueu toutz foitz q̃ ceſt eſtatut ne ſe extẽde as recoꝛds & pꝛceſſes en lez pties de Ꝯ ales, ne a lez recoꝛdes & pꝛceſſes y̆ les q̃ux aſcũ perſon eſt ou serra vilage al ſuit daſcũ. An. 4. H. 6. ca. 3.

Recoꝛds. Pꝛoces. Forze. Wales. Vtlary.

Erroꝛ. Recoꝛds. Pꝛoces. Raſing. Enterline. Addition. Subtractyon Iuſtices of b. 3 ¶ Pur erroꝛ aſſigne ou aſſigner en aſcun recoꝛd, pꝛocès ou garrant datturney, bꝛe oꝛiginal ou iudicial, panell, ou returne en aſcũs lieux diceſt raſes ou enterlines, ou en aſcun adoicion, ſubtraction, ou dimunic. des paroꝛs, lres, titles, ou parcel des bres troues en aſcun tiel recoꝛd pꝛoces, garant datturne, bꝛe, panell, ou returñ, q̃ux raſures, entreſynes, addicion, ſubtraction ou diminuction a la diſcrecõ des ditz iuges ſuiſnoſmes de roy des courtes et places en queux lez ditz recoꝛd et pꝛoces y̆ bꝛe derrour ou aukment ſount certifies appiergent ſuſpectes, ne soyt aſcun iugemẽt ne recoꝛd reũſe ne adnull. Et q̃ les iudges le roy des courtes et places en q̃ux aſcun recoꝛd, pꝛoceſſe poll plee garant datturñ bꝛe panell ou returne q̃ pur le tẽps ſerront, eiẽt poiar de examiner tiels recoꝛd pꝛceſſe pole plee garant datturne bꝛe panell et returne per eux et y̆ lour clerkes, et de refourmer et amender en affirmãce des iugemẽtes de tiels recoꝛdes et pꝛoceſſes tout ceo q̃ a eux en lour diſcreſion ſemble eſtre miſpꝛiſiõ de clerke en tiels recoꝛdes y̆ ceſſes pole plee garant datturne bꝛe panell & returne: ſoꝛſpꝛiſes appels, enditemẽtz de treſon & de felonies, & iutlagaries diceſſes, et la ſubſtance des pꝛopꝛes nouns ſurnouns, & addicions enterleſſes en bres oꝛiginalx & bꝛefs derigend, ſolonque leſtatut auterfoytes fait lan ſecond l'roy Henry pier nr̃e ſeignour le roy q̃ oꝛe eſt, & en auters bres cõteignsntz pclamacion, iſſint que y̆ tiel miſpꝛiſion de clerk ne ſoit aſcun iugemẽt reuerſe ne adnull. Et ſi aſcun recoꝛd pꝛoceſſe bꝛe garrant datturne returne ou panell ſoit certifie defectiue, autermẽt q̃ accoꝛdant a la ſcripture q̃ ent demurt en le treſoꝛie, courtz ou lieux dount ilz ſount certifies, eyent les parties ou aſſyꝛmantz des iugemẽtz de tiels recoꝛd & pꝛoceſſe auantage dalleger que m̃ la ſcripture eſt variãt del dit certificat: et ceo trouue et certifie ſoyt meſme la variãce per lez ditz iuges refourme et amende, accoꝛdant a dit pꝛemier ſcripture. Et ouſtre ceo eſt oꝛdeigne q̃ ſi aſcun recoꝛd ou pceil diceil bꝛe, returne, panell, pꝛoces, ou garrant datturne en les courtes le Roy de Chãcellarie, Eſcheker, lun bank ou lautre

Appel. Indit. Vtlary. Addic. Recoꝛds. Pꝛoces. Wariant. Recoꝛds.

lautre ou en sa treſozie soit volun-
tirm̃t embl̃, empte, retreit ou auoid
par ascun clarke ou autre person, a
cause de quel ascū iugemēt soit re-
uerse, que tiel embleour empoztour
retrephour et auoydour, lour pzo-
curatoures, counsellours et abbet-
tours ent endites et par pzoceſſe sur
ceo fait ent duement conuictes per
lour pzopze confession ou per enq̃ſt
apprendze des loyalr homes (dount
la moyte soit des homes dascū court
de meſmes les courtes, et lauter
moite dauters) soient adiugges pur
felons, et encourgent la peine de fe-
lony. Et q̃ les iuges de les dits cour-
tes de lun banke ou de lautre banke
eiēt poier doier & terminer tielr de-
fautes deuant eur et deuēt faire due
punicion come deuant eſt dit: Pur-
ueu toutes foyts que si ascun tiel re-
coz̄d pceſſe, br̄e ou garrant de atturne
panelr ou retourne ou pcelle dicelle
soit a pzesent, ou en aps ſerra exem-
plifie en la chancellarie le roy south
le graunde ſeale, et tiel exemplifica-
cion illeoques de recoz̄d enrolr̃ ſans
ascun rasure en vn meſme lieu ou n̄
le remplification & lenrollement di-
celle, q̃ ailoz̄s pur nul errour aſſigne
ou aſſigner en les dits recoz̄d pceſſe
br̄e garrant datturne panelr ou re-
turne en ascun lettre pole clauſe ou
matter dicelr̃ variant ou contrariāt
al dit exemplification & lenrolleme̅t,
ne soit nul iugemēt des dits recoz̄d et
pzoceſſe reuerſe ne adnulr̃. An. 8. H.
6. ca. 12.

4 ¶ Les iuſtices du roy deuant q̃-
cur ascun miſpzisiō ou defaut soit ou
ſerra troue (soit il en ascūs recoz̄des
et pzoceſſes qui oze ſont ou ſerront
pendantes deuant eur sibien per voi
derrour, come auterment, ou en les
retournes dicelles faits ou a faire p
viſconts cozoners bailifs des fraun-
chiſes ou auters quicunques p miſ-
pzisien des clarkes dascun des dits
courts du roy ou p miſpzisiō dez viſ-
contes southuiſcōtes cozoners lour
clarks ou auters officers clarks ou
miniſters dcōques eſcriuant vn lettr̃
ou vn ſillable troꝑ ou troꝑ peu) eyēt
poiar damender tielr defautes & miſ-
pzisions ſolonq̃ lour diſcresion, et p
examinacion ent p les dits iuſtices
appzendze, ou lour sēblera beſoigna
ble. Purueu q̃ ceſt eſtatut ne se extēd
my as recoz̄des et pceſſes es parties
de Gales, ne as pzoceſſes et recoz̄des dutlagaries des felonies et treſons
et les dependants dicelles. Anno. 8.
H. 6. Ca. 15.
Se Iuſtices of aſſiſe. 7.

Wales. Utlary.

1 ¶ Amercementes.

L Iber homo non amercietur pzo
paruo delicto niſi secūdū modū
illius delicti, et p magno delicto ſe-
cundū magnitudinem delicti, ſaluo
ſibi cōtenemēto ſuo, et mercatoz eodē
modo ſalua mercādiſa ſua, et villa-
nus alteri⁹ q̃ n̄r eoꝺ modo amercietr̃
ſaluo waynagio ſuo ſi inciderit in
miam n̄ram. Et nulla ꝺictarū mi-
ſericoz̄diarū ponat niſi p ſacr̃m pzo-
boꝝum & legal̃ hoim de viſneto, Co-
mitez & barones non amercientur niſi
p pares ſuos, et non niſi scōm modū
delicti. Nulla eccleſiaſtica perſona
amercietr̃ ſecūdū q̃ātitatē beneficii
ſui eccleſiaſtici, ſed ſecundum laicū
teñ ſuū: et ſecundū q̃ātitatē delicti.
M. carta. ca. 14.

Moderata miſericoz̄dia. Marchant. Villeyn. Othe. Lozdes. Piers. Spirituall perſon.

2 ¶ Null⁹ eſcaetoz, vel inquiſitoz, aut Iuſtic. ad aſſiſas aliquas ſpeci-
alit̃ capiend̄ aſſign̄, vel ad q̃relas a-
liquas audiend̄ & terminand̄ de ce-
tero habeant poteſtatē aliquā amer-
ciādi p defalta cōmunis ſummonti-
onis, niſi capiat̃ Iuſtic. vel iuſtic.
itinerantes in itineribus ſuis. Mar-
lebzidge. Ca. 18.

Eſchetor. Iuſtic. of aſſ. Oyer & terñ. Iuſtices. Iuſtic. itinerãt.

3 ¶ Et q̃ nul citty, bozough, ne vill̃,
ne nul hōe ſoit amēcie ſans reſonabl̃
encheſon, et ſolonq̃ le quātite de tñs
ceſt aſſauoir frank hōe ſaue ſon con-
teneñt, marchant ſaue ſon marchā-
diſe, et villain̄ ſaue ſon gaignage, &
ceo p lour pieres, M. 1. ca. 6.

Piers.

Se ap-

Se appꝛoumentes.1.
Arestes.1.
Assise.9.
Bochers.1.
Conusãs.1.2.
Crowes.1.
Dañ.2.
Distres.3.4.
Dower.1.3.
Escheker.1.
Exigent.5.
Foꝛest.21.
Foꝛstallers.1.
Fraũchises.20.
Inditements.5.
Iustices in eire 1.2.4.
Laboꝛers. 14.16.
Mainpꝛise.1.
Murder.2.
Parliament.3.
Receiuers.2.
Redisseisin.2.
Resceite.2.
Retoꝛn.2.
Robery.4.
Shyꝛifes.27.31.
Uitailers.3.
Vouch.1.
Wales.32.
Weightz &c.5.7.9

¶Ampthill.

Se honours.2.

1 ¶Annates and furst fruites.

IN the parliament begonne. An.21 H.8. and ended. An.27.H.8. there was an act made not pꝛinted againſt Annates & fyꝛſt fruites to be paid to the pope by Archebiſhops & Biſhopꝛ And after.25. H.8.ca.20. that foꝛm acte was confirmed, & alſo further thinges enacted againſt the ſaid annatez & fyꝛſt fruitz & alſo an oꝛder appointed foꝛ ꝓ electing & conſecrating of Archebiſhoppes and Biſhops w̃in this realme. But. An.1.&.2.P.&.M.ca.8. the ſaid.2. actes wer repelled and renued Anno.1.E. which act of An.25. is in Rome.2.

First frutes.

Wiſhops.

1 ¶Apparance.

PUr ceo q̃ diuerſes des lieges du roy auant ces heures oũt eſſe vtlages et grandemt veres et diſeases en diũſes ſutes, ſibñ deuãt le roy en ſon bank, come en le comen bank en les recoꝛdes des q̃r ſuites les enꝛs oũt eſte faitz q̃ les pꝛꝛ en ñꝛ leꝛ ſeutes obtulerũt ſe in ꝓpꝛia ꝓſona ſua lon ñꝛ les pleintifs vnqs ne appareront as tielr ſeutes ne conisance auoient dicels, en graũd miſchief deꝛditz lieges nre ſñoꝛ le roy ũ remedy ne ſoit purueu en celle partie. Nre ſeignour le roy voillant en ceo cas puruoir de remedy conenable, ad oꝛdine et eſtablie ꝑ auctoꝛite de cẽ pꝛeſẽt parlam̃t q̃ nul mañ pheliſer, exigenter, ne nul mañ auk officer qcõque deſoꝛe en auant ſerra tyel entre en aſcũ mañ ſute, ſinon que in le pꝛ en in la ſute auant q̃ aſcun tiel entre ſoyt fait appierge en ſa pꝛoꝛe perſõ deuant aſcun des iuſtices del lieu ou le plee eſt ou ſerra pendant & illeoqs ſoyt iure ſur vn liure q̃ il eſt in la ꝑſon en q̃ noun la dit ſute eſt ſue, ou q̃ auk credible ꝑſon du counſeil noſtꝛ ſñour le roy face tiel ſereñt pur luy. Et durera ceſt oꝛdinance tanque al pꝛoſchein parleñt An.10.H.6.ca.4. This act is made perpetual as apereth nert.

Oth. Cu. Iud. Sher. Fol. Iud. attor. Exi. Fol.

2 ¶Le dꝛt eſtatut (s. of. An.10.H.6.ca.4.) ſoyt afferme, tenus & garde a durer a touts iours & q̃ nulk officer contenus en le dit eſtatut face le cõtrary dicelk ſur pein de foꝛfaiter. xl. £. au roy cheſcun foitz q̃ il de ceo ſoit attaint ꝑ due examinacion fait per aſcũ des iuſtices de in la place deuãt q̃ aſcũ entre ou recoꝛd eſt: & q̃ cheſcũ atturney q̃ nad ſon garrant entꝛ de recoꝛd en toutz ſes ſuites en les q̃r procces de capias et exigend eſt agardabk in le ſme en le q̃l lexigent eſt agarde ou deuãt, & ſur ceo ſoit atteint per ſemblable examinaciõ, pour cheſcun foitz q̃ il iſſint offẽd encourge la peine auãtdit. An.18.H.6.ca.9. Iurroꝛ.11. Mainpꝛiſe.7.

Fol.

1 ¶Apparell.

ANno.11. E.3.Ca.2.f.4. clothe made out of the realm & furres were foꝛbidde to be woꝛne, but it is repelled vt patet infra.4.f.5.

2. ¶An.37.E.3.cap.8.9.10.11.12. 13.&.14. Certein actes wer made foꝛ apparelt, but they were repelled by. 38.E.3.ca.2.

3 ¶An.3.E.4.ca.5.&.an.22.E.4 ca.1.ii. ſeueral actes foꝛ apparel wer made,

made, but they wer after repelled by 1.H.8.ca.14.& by.24.H.8.ca.13.vt patet infra.4.&.5.

4 ¶An.1.H.8.ca.14.a lōg act was made for apparel, and therby al former actes of apparell made voyde & repelled. And after An.6.H.8.ca.1. a long acte was made for apparell, but it was repelled by another long act made for apparel. An.7.H.8.ca. 7. And after that acte of.7.H.8.was repelled by.An.24.H.8.ca.13. vt patet infra.5.

5 ¶No person or persons, of what estate, dignitee, degree, or condicō so euer they be, frō the feast of the Purificacion of our lady, which shalbe in the yere of our lord.M.D.xxviii. vse or weare in any maner their apparell, or vpon their horse, mule or other beast, any silke of the colour of purpure, ne any cloth of gold, of tissue, but only the king, the quene, the kinges mother, the kinges children, the kinges brethren, and sisters, and the kinges vnkles and aūtes: except that it shalbe lefull to all dukes and marquises to weare and vse in their dublets and sleueles coates, cloth of gold, of tissue, & in none other their garments, so ỳ the same to be worne by suche dukes & marquises, excede not the price of.v.li. ỳ yarde. Prouided ỳ this word purpure, extend not to any mantel of ỳ order of ỳ garter And that no man, vnder the estate of an earle, from the same feaste, vse or weare in his apparell of his body, or vpon his horse, mule, or other beast, or harneis of ỳ same beast, any cloth of golde or siluer, or of tynceld saten or anye other silke or cloth mixed or embrowded with golde or siluer, nor also any furres of Sables: except ỳ it shalbe leful for viscontes, the prior of sainct Johns Hierusalē, wīn this realm, and barons to weare in their dublets or sleueles cotes, cloth of gold, siluer or tynsell. Also it is enacted, ỳ no man vnder the estate of a duke, marquise, earle, & their children, or vnder the degree of a baron, onlesse he be a knyght, that is cōpanion of the Garter, frō the said feast weare in any part of his aparel any wollē cloth, made out of this realme of England, Ireland, Wales, Calais, Berwike, or the marches of the same, except in bonets only: Ne also were in any maner apparaile of his bodye or in hys horse, mule or other beaste, or harneis of thesame beaste, any velvet of the colours of crimisē, scarlet or blewe, ne anye furres of blacke Jenettes or lusernes, ne anye maner embrowdery. And ỳ no man onlesse he be a knight, after the sayd feast weare anye coller of golde named a coller of S. And that no man, vnder the degree of a barons sonne, or of a knight, except he may expend yerelye in landes or tenementes, rētes, fees, or annuities, to his own vse, for terme of his life or for terme of an other mannes lyfe, or in the ryghte of hys wyfe, twoo hundreth poundes ouer al charges, shall after the said feast, vse or weare any chein of golde, bracelet, ouche, or other ornament of golde, in any part of hys or their apparell, or the apparell of hys or their horse, mule, or other beast: except euery suche cheyne, Jewel, ouche, or ornament, be in weight one ounce of fine gold, or aboue, & except ringes of golde to be worne on their fyngers, with stones or wout. Ne also shall weare any maner of velvet in their gownes, cotes wt sleues, or other vttermost garmentz nor any furres of libardes, nor also shall weare any maner imbrodery, pricking or pryntinge wt gold, siluer, or silk in any part of their apparail, or on their horses, mules or other beastes. And ỳ no mā vnder the sayd estates and degrees other than such as maye dispende in landes or tenementes rentes fees or annuities as is afore saide, a hundred poundes by yere,

Baron
Cloth.
Velvet.
Jenettes.
Lusernes.
Imbrodery
Knight
Coler of gold
Barons sōne
Knight.
C.li.
Cheine
Bracelet,
Ouche,
Ounce,
Ringes
Velvet
Libarde
Embrodere
C.li.

Damaſk. Silk chamlet Taffata.

vere, ouer all charges, ſhall after the ſayd feaſt weare any ſaten, damaſk, ſilk chãlet, or taffata, in his gowne, cote with ſleues, or other vttermoſte apparail or garmẽt, nor any maner of veluet, other wyſe then in ſleueles tabete, doublettes, coiffes, partlettes or purſes: Nor alſo ſhall weare any furre, wherof the like kind groweth not wtin this realme of Englãd, Ireland, Wales, Cales, Berwike, or ẏ marches of the ſame: except foynes, genettes called Grape genettes and Bogy. And that no man, vnder the ſayde degrees, other then the ſonne and heyre apparaunt of a knight, or the ſonne & heire apparant of a man of thꝛee hũdꝛeth marke by vere, ouer all charges, and ſuche other men as may diſpend in landes and tenemẽtes, rentes, fees, annuities, or other yerely pꝛofites, as is afoꝛeſaid. xl. li. by vere, ouer all charges, from the ſaid feaſt, weare in their gownes, or any other their vttermoſt apparell, any chamlet or ſylke, ne alſo weare in any other part of their apparaile anye ſilke, other then ſaten, damaſk taffata, or ſarcenet in theyr doublettes, and ſarcenet, chamlet, or taffata in lyning of their gounes, & theſame or veluet in their ſleueleſſe, cotes, tabettes, tierkens, coyfes, cappes, purſes, or partlettes, ẏ colours of ſkarlet, crimiſen, and blewe, alwaies except. Nor ſhall weare any furre of foynes or genettes, called Grape genettes, nor any other furres, wherof the like kynd is not growen within this realme of Englande, Irelande, Wales, Caleys, Berwike, or the marches of the ſame, excepte before except. Ne ſhall weare anye maner aglettes, buttons, bꝛoches of golde, or ſiluer gylt, or counterfait gylt, or made with any other deuyſe of anye weight: Nor ſhall weare any cheine of golde of leſſe weight & value, than tẽne ounces of Trey weight of fyne gold. And that no man vnder ẏ ſaid

Heire. xl, li. Silke. Damaſke. Taffata. Sarcenet. Veluet. Furre Aglettes. Buttons. Brooches. Cheyne.

degrees, other than ſuch gentlemen, as may diſpend in landes or tenemẽtes, rentes, fees, or annuities, as is afoꝛeſaid. xx. poundes by vere, ouer all charges, from and after the ſayd feaſte, weare anye maner of ſilke, in any apparayle of his body or of hys hoꝛſe, mule, or other beaſt, excepte it be ſatẽ, taffata, ſarcenet, or damaſk in his doublet or coiffe, & chamlet in his ſleueleſſe iackettes, and a lace of ſilke foꝛ his bonet, or poyntes, laces, gyꝛdles, or garters made or wꝛought in Englãd, or Wales, Nor ſhal weare anye furres of blacke conye or bogy. And that no man vnder the ſaid degrees, other than ſuch as may diſpende in landes and tenementes, rẽtes, fees, or annuities (as is afoꝛeſayde) fiue poundes by vere ouer all charges, from & after the ſaid feaſt, weare any maner of cloth of the colours of ſcarlet, crimiſen, or byolet engrained, nor any ſilk in their dublettes, or iackettes, nor anye other cloth in any garment aboue ẏ pꝛyce of ſixe ſhillinges. viii. d. ẏ bꝛod yard nor any other thig made out of thys realme, except chamlet in their doublettes and iackettes. And that no ſeruing man, nor other yeoman, takynge wages, or ſuche other, as he may not diſpend of freholde fourtye ſhillinges by vere, after the ſaide feaſt ſhall weare any clothe in his hoſes, aboue the pꝛyce of two ſhillinges ẏ yarde: And that none of their hoſes be garded or mired with anye other thing, ẏ may be ſeen on, or thꝛough ẏ vtter part of their hoſen, but with the ſelfe ſame cloth only, nor in hys gowne, cote, or iacket, or other garmẽt, any cloth aboue ẏ pꝛice of thꝛee ſhillinges foure pence ẏ bꝛode yard, except it be his maiſters liuerye, nor any maner furre, except cony called gray conye, blacke lambe or whyte lambe of Engliſhe, walche, or Iriſh growing: Nor ſhall weare any ſhirt or ſhirt band, vnder or vpper cappe, coife,

colke, bonet or hat garnyshed, mixt, made or wrought with silke, golde, or siluer. Nor shal weare any bonet or shirt band, made or wrought out of this realme of England, or Wales. Neuertheles it shalbe lefull for him to weare a silke ribande for hys bonet, & also the cognisance or badge of hys lorde or maister, and a horne tipped or flewed with siluer, gilt or vngilt: And also they and all other persons to weare on theyr bonettes all suche games of siluer gilt or vngilt, as they or any of thē may wine by wrastling, shoting renning, leaping, or casting of the barre, and also maisters of the shippes or other vesselles & mariners to weare whistils of siluer, with ỳ cheine of syluer to hange the same vpon, any former clause in this act herefore mencioned to the contrarye not wtstanding. And that no husbandman, from the sayde feaste, weare in his hoses any Cloth aboue the price of the yarde. iii shillings, or any cloth in his goune aboue the pryce of. iiii. s. the brode yard, or in his iacket or cote aboue the price of. ii. s. viii. pence the brode yarde, nor in his doublet any other thing than is wrought within thys realm, fustian, and canuas only excepted, nor any maner of furre in any hys apparaile. And that no seruing man in husbandry, or tournemā in handy crafftes, taking wages after and from the feaste aforesayd, weare in hys hoses any cloth aboue the price of. xvi. d. the yarde, nor shal weare any cloth in hys gowne, iacket, or cote, aboue the pryce of. ii. s. viii. d. ỳ brode yard, nor in hys doublet any other thing than fustian, cānas, or lether or wollen cloth, nor any maner of furre in any of his apparayle. Prouided alwayes, that all such officers and seruātes, waiting or attending vpon the king, the Queene, ỳ prince or princes, daily, yerely or quarterly in theyr houshol des, or being in their escheker rolle, as shal be admitted, assigned, & licenced by his grace, to vse or weare any maner apparayle on their bodyes, horses, mules, or other beastes, other wise thā is afore expressed shal now lawfully do the same, according to the licence which shal be giuen vnto them in ỳ behalfe. The same lycence to be declared in writing by ỳ kings highnes or the lord Steward of hys most honorable houshold, or ỳ lord Chamberlain, knowing the kinges most gracious pleasure in the same. Prouided also ỳ the vicechāberlein, Stewarde, Treasorer, and Comptroller of the frenche Queenes honorable household, and every of thē for the time being, after and from ỳ said fest, may weare in their gouns cotes, iakets, doublettes, and other their apparaile, velvet, satten, and damaske, being of ỳ colours of blacke, tawny, or russet, and also cheynes, & brooches of golde, of such value as they wyll at their liberty, this pṡent act, or any thing therin mencioned to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided also, ỳ the lorde Chancelour, and the lord Tresorer of England, the pṡident of the kinges counsaile, and the lord privey seale, for ỳ time being, of what estate or degree so euer they be, besides those romes, may weare in their apparail velvet, satten, and other sylkes of any colours except purpure, & any maner furres except blacke genettes: any thing in this act mencioned to ỳ cōtrary notwtstanding. Be it further enacted, ỳ after the sayd feast, none of the clergy, vnder the dignitie of a bishop, abbot, or prior, being a lord of the parliamēt, weare in any part of hys or their apparaile of their bodies or on their horses, any maner of stuffe, wrought or made out of thys realme of England, Ireland, Wales, Calays, Berwike, or the marches of the same, except that it shall

Apparell. Officers. Frēchquene Chancelour. &c. Purpure. Furres. Clergy. Out of England.

be lawfull to al archdeacõs, deanes pꝛouoſtes, maiſters, & wardeins of cathedꝛal and collegiat churches, þ· bendaries, doctours, oꝛ bachelours in diuinitie, doctours of the one law oꝛ the other, & alſo doctours of other ſciences, which haue taken ỳ degre, oꝛ be admitted in any vniuerſite, to weare ſarcenet in the lining of their gownes, black ſaten oꝛ black chãlet in their doubletꝭ & ſleueleſſe cotes, and black veluet, oꝛ black ſarcenet, oꝛ black ſaten, in their tippets, and ryding hoodes oꝛ girdilles, and alſo cloth of ỳ colours of ſcarlet, murey, oꝛ violet, & furres called gray, black boge, foines, thankes, oꝛ meneuer in their gownes and ſleueles cotes: ani thing before mẽcioned to the cõtrari notwithſtanding. And that none of ỳ Clergie, vnder ỳ degrees afoꝛeſayd, weare any maner of furres, oꝛther thã black cony, boge, grey cony, thankes, calaber grey, fich, fore lãbe otter, and beuer. And that none of the clergy vnder ỳ degrees afoꝛeſaid other than maiſters of arte, and bacheleꝛs of the one lawe oꝛ the other, admitted in any vniuerſit e, oꝛ ſuch other of the ſayd clergie as may diſpende yerely. xx. li. ouer al charges, ſhall weare in their tippets any maner of ſarcenet oꝛ other ſilke. Pꝛouided alſo, that this act, oꝛ any thynge therin cõteined, ſhal not ertend, noꝛ be hurtful oꝛ pꝛeiudiciall to any of ỳ kynges moſt honoꝛable counſell, ne to iuſtices of ỳ one bench oꝛ ỳ other, the barones of ỳ kynges eſcheker, the maiſter of the rolles, ſeꝛiantz at law the maiſters of the Chancerie, ne to any of the counſell of the Queene, pꝛince oꝛ pꝛinceſſe, appꝛentiſes of ỳ law, the kinges, the quenes, ỳ pꝛinces, and the pꝛinceſſes phiſicions, maires, recoꝛders, aldermen, ſhiriffes, bailiffes elect, and al other head officers of cities townes, and boꝛoughes coꝛpoꝛat, wardens of occupacions, the barons of the. v. poꝛtes, ỳ is to ſay, to all the ſayd officers, and pſõs that now be, oꝛ heretofoꝛe haue ben in like rome, place, office oꝛ authoꝛitie, oꝛ hereafter foꝛ ỳ time ſhall be as well in the time as after that they haue ben in any ſuch place, office, rome oꝛ aucthoꝛitie, but ỳ they ſhall mowe at all times weare, after the ſayd feaſt, all ſuch apparaile in & vpon their bodies, hoꝛſes, mules, & other beaſtes, and alſo citizens, and burgeſes, ſhal mowe weare ſuch hoodes of cloth and of ſuch colours, as they haue heretofoꝛe vſed to weare: any thyng in thys act mencioned to the contrary notwithſtanding: excepte that it ſhall not be lefull to any of them to weare veluet, damaſk, oꝛ ſaten of the colours of crimizen, violet, purpure, oꝛ blew, otherwiſe than by the continue of this act, in any of the clauſes beforꝛe mencioned, is by reaſon of theyꝛ landes oꝛ otherwyſe permitted, limitted, oꝛ aſſigned. Ne alſo this act oꝛ any thing therin micioned ſhal ertend to ambaſſadours oꝛ other perſonages, ſent from outward pꝛinces, oꝛ to noble men, oꝛ other coming into the kinges realm, oꝛ other part of hys obeyſance, to viſite, ſee, oꝛ ſalute his grace, oꝛ to ſe ỳ countrey, and not minded to make long oꝛ continual demoꝛe in ỳ ſame, ne to any henchman, herald oꝛ purſeuãt at armes, minſtrels, player in enterludes, ſightes, reuelles, iuſtes, tourneys, bariers, ſolẽpne watches, oꝛ other martiall feates, oꝛ diſguiſinges, oꝛ to men of warre, being in the kinges wages, of warre, noꝛ to any man, foꝛ wearing any apparail gyuen vnto him by the kinges highnes, ỳ Quene, the frenche Queene, ỳ pꝛince oꝛ pꝛynces, ne to any ſwoꝛd bearer of the city of London, oꝛ of any citie, boꝛow, oꝛ town coꝛporate. Ne alſo ſhal ertend to any vtter barꝛeſter of any of the Innes of courte, foꝛ wearing in any of his apparayl, ſuche ſilke and furre as is beforꝛe limitted

Sarcenet, Saten, Chamlet.

Cloth. Furres.

Clergy. Furres.

pꝛ. li. Tipettes.

Counſell. Iuſtices. Baron. Seꝛiantes. Lawyers. Phiſicions.

Mayꝛes. Recoꝛders. Hed officers

Citi

Colo

Amb Stra

Hen Herc Pur Wa

Law

mitted for men that may dispend in landes, tenementes, rentes, fees, or annuitees for terme of life. xx. li. ouer al charges, nor to any other student of ỹ Innes of court or Chauncery or to any gentylman being seruãt to any lord, knight, squier, or gẽtilman of this realm, whose maister may dispende. xl. li. ouer al charges for wearing by such student or gentelman being seruant: of doublettes and partlettes of satten, damaske, or chamlet, or tackettes of chãlet: which doublettes, partlettes, or tackets be giuen vnto them by any of their parentes maisters or kinsfolkes so alwayes they be not of the colours of crimsien purpure, scarlet or blewe or for wearing of any furres, wherof the like groweth wĩn this realm, Wales or Irelande marterns and black cony except. It is also further enacted that if any mã vse or weare, at any time after the sayd feast any apparaile or other the premisses contrari to ỹ tenour and fourme afore sayd: than he so offending shall forfait the same apparaile and other the pmisses so by hym vsed or worne vpõ his person horse mule, or other beast wher wĩ so euer it be garnished embrowdred doubled or mixed or the value therof: and also. iii. s. iiii. d. in the name of a fine for euery day ỹ he shall so weare the same contrary to the tenour and purport of this act. And that euery man that will, may lawfully sue for the same by accion of detinue to be commensed within xv. dayes next after the beginning of the terme, next ensuing after any such time and cause of forfayture so giuen: in the which accion the defendant shall not be suffred to wage his law nor any essoin or protecciõ shal be to hym allowed in that behalfe. The one half of the which forfature and fyne shalbe to the kinges hyghnes, and the other halfe to hym or thẽ that wyll sue for the same, in forme, and within the time before limitted. And it is further enacted by the aucthory afore sayd, that it shalbe lawfull to the Justice of peace in theyr sessyons, the shirife in his turne, the steward in any lete or lawedaye, the aldermen in their wardes, and to al other persons hauing auctherite to enquere of bloodshede and fraier, to enquere of euery of the sayd offences and forfaytures, and the partyes offending against thys statute, and so psented, shall make fine in maner & forme, and after the rate afore sayd. Ouer this it is enacted, by auctorite afore said, ỹ al other acts made for reformacion of excesse in apparayle or array, at any time before this pẽsent parliamẽt, & al and singuler articles quisions, forfaitures, and penalties mencioned in ỹ sayd former actes or any of thẽ, be frõ henceforth vtterly voide repelled, extinct, & of none effect: & all transgressions, offẽces sũmes of money penalties, and forfaitures for any thing done contrary to the said former actes or any of thẽ before thys time made for reformacion of excesse in apparayl, be clerelye remitted, pardoned, and released, and the offenders in that behalf, and euery of them to be thereof discharged, and acquited for euer. Prouyded alwayes, ỹ this act, nor any thyng therin conteyned, be hurtfull or piudicial to any spyritual or temporal person, in and for the wearing any ornamentes of the church, vsed for executing dyuine seruice, or for wearing their amicis, mantils, habetes, or garments of relygyon or other thynges, whych they be vsed or boũde vnto by theyr roumes, or pmociõs, or religiõs, ne also to any graduates, beadels, or ministers to the graduates in vniuersities & scholes, for werring of their habits or hodes wyth furres, lininges, or otherwise, after such forme as heretofore they haue been accustomed to doe, anye

Fyne.

All actes.

Repelled.

Pardoned.

Ornamentes. Church.

Vniuersities Scholes.

thyng in thys p̄sent acte, made to the contrary notwithstandyng.

Linne. cloth. Shirt. English. Heyre xx.li. C.li. Silke. Impriſ. Forf. Juſt. of aſſ. Juſt. of p. Shiriffes. Leetes. Mayres &c. Determine. Forf. Towns. Lete.

Prouided also that this act, nor any thing therin conteined, be p̄iudicial or hurtefull to any person or persõs, for wearing of any linnen clothe, made or wrought out of this realm, or other p̄ties of ỹ kinges obeisance, ne to any p̄son, being of ỹ degree of a gẽtylmã, for wearing of any shirt made, wrought, or embrowdred w̄ threde & silk only so ỹ same work, or embrodery be made w̄in this realm of Englãd, Wales, Caleis, Berwik or the marches. An. 24. H. 8. ca. 13.

¶ No person borne wythin this realme, or the dominions of ỹ same, other then the sonne, and heire apparant of a knight, or other thẽ such as may dispend. xx. li. by the yere in landes, offices, fees, or other yerely reuenues for terme of lyfe, or be worthe in gwdes. ii. C. li. shall after the first day of April nert comming weare any maner of silke, in, or vpõ hys hatt, bonete, night cap, girdle, skabarde, hose shoes, or spurre lethers, vpon peine of three monethes imprisonment, and forfaiture of. x. li. for euery daies wearing, contrary to the tenour of this act. And be it ẽ. that Justices of Assises in their circuites, Justices of peace in their sessions, Shiriffes in theyr turnes, Stewardes in letes and law dayes, Mayres, Shiriffes, and Baliffes of cities, Borroughes, and townes corporate in their courtes, shall, & may enquere, heare, and determine from time to time, all and euery the sayde offences, committed, or done within the limittes of their seuerall iurisdiccions, and auctorities, and where any such forfaitures shal happen to be founde within the p̄cincte of any citie, borough, town corporate, lete, or law day, then ỹ Maior, Shiriffes and bayliffes of the sayd cities, boroughes and townes, and owner of the sayd lete or law dayes, to haue ỹ one moitie of the sayd forfaitures, & thother moite to be to any subiect of this realme, that will sue for ỹ same in any court of record by accion, informacion, bill or otherwise in which no wager of law, p̄tection, or essoigne shalbe allowed. And where such forfaiture shalbe found out of any citie, borroughe, towne, lete or lawe day, that the moitie of all such forfaitures shall be to the king and Quenes maiesties, & the heires of ỹ Quene, and thother moity therof to any of their subiects, ỹ will sue for ỹ same by bill, plaint, accõ, informacõ, or otherwise in any court of record, as is aforesaid, in ỹ which no wager of law, p̄tecõ, or essoin shal be admitted or allowed. And ỹ all, & euery such p̄son & p̄sons, as haue auctorite by vertue of this act, to heare & determine the p̄misses, may vpõ the conuiction of euery such offender, awarde p̄cesse vnto the Shirife of any shire within thys realme for the apphension of the said offẽdour, which being apprehended, shalbe cõmitted by the shirife vnto the gaole of the sayd shire, there to remain wout baile or mainprise, vntill ỹ sayd offendour hath payd the sayd forfaiture, wherin he is so conuicted. And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesayd, that if any person or persons, of what estate condition, or degree soeuer he or they be, after the sayde first day of Aprill nert comming knowing any seruant or seruantes, of his or their, to offend cõtrary to thys act, do not put ỹ same out of his or their seruice, but shall kepe in hys or their seruice the same offendour or offendours by ỹ space of. xiiii. dayes nert after such knowledge had, or els being so put out of his or their seruice, shall reteine the same offendour or offendours to his or their seruice again w̄in one yere nert ensuing ỹ tyme of cõmitting of any such offece, ỹ same p̄son or p̄sons

See Armour.8. Horses.7.
Execuciō of stat.3. Repele.3.

so keping or reteining again, in or to hys or their seruice, any such seruant or seruāts offending cōtrary to ỳ tenour of this act, as is aforesayd, shal for euery his or their office, forfet. C li. of lawfull money of Englande, ỳ moity whereof to be to the king and Queenes maiesties vse, & the heires and successours of the Queene, and the other moytie to him, that wil sue for the same, in any court of record, by accion, bill, plaint, informacion, or other wise wherin no wager of law, essoigne, or ꝓtection shalbe admitted or alowed. Prouided alway and be it enacted, that this act or any thing therein conteined, shal not extende to any person, beyng of, or aboue the degree of a knightes sonne, or doughter, or being wife to any of them, nor to such as haue ben, be or shalbe Maiour, Bailiffe, Alderman or head officer in any citie, borough or town corporate or to ỳ wife of any of them, nor to any of the kings or Queenes seruantes in ordinary wages atendant, and wearyng the kinges or Queenes ordinary liueries, but that they and euery of them may vse and weare, as they or any of them myght lawefully vse and weare before ỳ making of this act. Prouided also, that no parson shall be compelled by thys act, to put away his prentise or hired seruaunt before thende of the terme before agreed betwene them, nor that any maister shall forfait or lose any pain or forfaiture for the keping of hys prntise or hired seruant after hys offence, contrary to this act, vnto the ende of the terme before agreed betwene them. Any thyng aboue sayd to the contrary, notwithstanding. Prouided also ỳ women may weare in theyr caps, hattes, girdles, & hoodes, as they, or any of thē might vse, & weare lawfully before the making of thys act. An. 1.4.2. Philippi et Marie. ca. 2.

Ricer.

ers ser

Seruāt

tice.

1 Appelles.

NVllus capiatur aut imprisonet ꝓpter appellū femine de morte alterius quā viri sui. M. car. ca. 34.

2 Pur ceo que home ad vse en ascun pays de vtlager les gentes appelles de commandement, force aid et de resceptment deins m̄ la terme q home doit vtlager celuy qui est appelle de fait: Parueu est & cōmaund ꝑ le roy, qui null ne soit vtlage pur appell de commaundemēt, force aide ou de resceitment ies̄ a tant q̄ lappelle del fait soit attaint, issint que vn mesme ley soit de ceo par tout la terre. Mes celuy q̄ doet appeller ne lessa pas pur ceo de attacher son appell au prochein countis vers ceux auxbien come vers les appelles du fait, mes lexigend de eux demourge tanq̄ lez appellez de fait soiēt atteits ꝑ vtlagā, ou autrem̄t. M. 1. ca. 14.

Wemen.
Accessary.
Vtlary.
Principall.
Attaint.
Attach.

3 See Tit. 1. of appelle of Paim.

Exigend.

4 Parueu est ensement qui nul appell soit abatus si legirment come auāt ad esse, mes si lappellour coūte le fait, lā le iour le heure, le temps le roy, et la vill, ou le fait fuit fayt et de quel arme il fuist occyse, si eloyn lappell, et iammes ne soit lappell abatus ꝑ defaute de fresh suity quel home sue dedeins lan et le iour aps le fait. Glouc. ca. 9.

Count.
Declaracion
Fresh suite.

5 Cum aliquis sit appellat⁹ de felonia sibi imposita se acquietauerit in cur̄ regis modo debito, vel ad sectam appellatoris, vel domini regis, tustic. coram quibus auditum erit huiusmodi appellum et terminatum puniant appellatorem per prisonam vnius anni, et nihilominus restituant huiusmodi appellatores damna appellatis secundum discretionem tustic. habito respectu ad prisonam vel arrestationē q̄ occasione huiusmodi appellatum sustinuerint appellati, et ad infamiam suam quam

Acquite.
Imprison.
Dam.

Fyne.

per imprisonamentū vel alio modo incurrerunt, & nihilominus versus dominum regem graviter rediman-tur. Et si forte hmōi appellatores nō habeāt vnde p̄dicta damnare & restituer̄ possint, inquirat per quorū abbettū formatū fuerit hmōi appellū p̄ ma-liciam, si appellatus hoc petat. Et si inueniatur per illam inquisitionem qđ aliquis sit abbettator per malici-am, p̄ breue de iudicio ad sectam ap-pellati, distringatur ad veniendum coram iustic. & si legittimo modo cō-uictus fuerit de huiusmodi abbetto per maliciā, puniatur per prisonam et ad restitutionem damnorū, sicut superius dictum est de appellatore. W.2.ca.13.

Abbettours.

Prisones.

Imprisf. Dam.

6 ¶Placet etiam domino regi vt latrones vel appellatores qñcunq; voluerint, possint sacerdotibus sua facinora confiteri, sed caueant con-fessores, ne erronice hmōdi appella-tores informent. Articuli cleri.ca.7.

Appellours.

Confession.

7 ¶Cū certi iustic. in singulis com regni ad assisas in eis̄ capiend̄ de nouo assignat sint, simulq; ad delibe rationem gaolarum eorundem com in singulis aduenī suis fac. post cap tionem eorundem assisarum, put in statuto domini regis inde confecto plenius continetur, dñs rex ad pla mentū suū apud westm̄, anno regni sui.28. p̄ro pace firmius obseruand̄, felonisq; celerius cōtinend̄, et p̄ri sonibus citius deliberand̄ concessit, ordinauit, & statuit, p̄ q̄cūq; fuerit appellati per probatores eriste in gaolis, quas ipsi iustic. deliberant, vbicunque in regno nostro ipsi ap pellati cōmorantes fuerint, aut la titantes, p̄ statim mandetur vicecō mes in quorū balliua taliter appel lati fuerit cōuersātes aut poterit in uenirī per bre dñi regis sub test̄imo nio eorundē iustic. p̄ talit̄ appellat capiant & ducere fac. ad gaolas vbi appellatores per quos appellantur, fuerint detenti, et ibidem coram ip sis iustic. respondeant. Et si ipsi ap pellati se super patriā posuerint, si-militer mandetur per bre de iudicio per eosdem iustic. vic. in cuius balli-ua felonie facte fuerint, de quibus appellant, quod venire faciant co-ram eisdem iustic. inquis. patrie ad eundem locum, vbi appellatores fūt detenti ad certū diem. Et vic. et alii in quorū custodia appellatores deti-nentur, admittant sine contradicti-one appellatores per eosdem p̄bato-res, cū idem appellati capti fuerint in forma p̄dicta, et ad ipsos appel-latores adducti. Sta. de Appellatis.

Justic. of all.

Justic. of gaole delū.

Approuer.

Prisones.

Arrest. Jurysd.

8 ¶Touts les appelles affairs des choses faits deins le roialme soyent termines & tries par les bones leyes du roialm fayts & vses en temps des tresnobles progenitors nre seignour le roy. Et que toutz les appelles af-faires des choses faitz hors du realm dengleterre soyent tries et termines deuaunt le conestable et marschall dengleterre pur le tēps estēāts. Et oustre ceo accorde est & assentus que nulles appelles soyent desore ena-uāt faitz ou pursuez en plemt ascun-ment en nul temps auenir. An.1. H.4.ca.14

Trye.

Trye Cons marsh

Paris

9 ¶Anno.7.H.5.ca.1.an act was made to endure to the next parlem̄t, that appellez and inditementez of of-fences supposed to be done in places where there was no such places, shold be voyd, and the vtlaries ther-vpō voide also. Andan.9.H.5.ca.1. a like act was made to endure to the nert parliament after the kinges re-turne into England.

Voyd Vtlar

Se Addicion.1. Amendement.3. Apprower.1. Citacion.2. Clergy.8. Conspiracy.1.3. Coronerz.1.2.3. Essoine.8. Forfeture.17. Justic.in eire.4. Mainprise.2. Murder.2. Oyer & tminer.1. Prison & prisoners.1. Proces.7.8. Rape.3. Rome.4. Tythes.5.7. Treason.18.19. Triall.15. Wales.25.

¶Appellis

¶ Appellis to Rome.

THat all cauſes teſtamētarie, cauſes of matrimonie, and deuorces rygbtes of tythes, oblations, and obuencyons (the knowlege whereof by ỹ goodneſſe of ỹnces of this realme, and by the lawes and cuſtomes of ỹ ſame appertaynethe to the ſpyrituall iuriſdiction of this realme) alredye commenſed, moued, depēdynge, beinge, happenynge, or hereafter commynge in cōtentiō, debate, or queſtiō within this realme, or within any the kinges dominions or marches of the ſame, or elles where, whether they concerne the kynge oure ſouerayne lorde, his heyres or ſucceſſours or anye other ſubiectes or reſiauntes within the ſame, of what degree ſo euer they be, ſhall be from hēce forthe hearde, examined, diſcuſſed, clerely, finally, and diffinitiuelie adiudged and determined within the kynges iuriſdiction and auctorytie, and not elles where in ſuche courtes ſpirituall and temporalle of the ſame, as the natures, conditiōs, and qualyties of the cauſes and matters afore ſayde, in contentyon, or hereafter happenynge in cōtention, ſhall require, without haupynge anye reſpecte to anye cuſtome, vſe, or ſufferaunce, in hynderaunce lette, or preiudyce of the ſame, or to anye other thynge vſed or ſuffered to the contrarye ther of by anye other maner perſone or perſonnes in any maner of wyſe. Anie forayne inhybytions, appeales, lētēces ſommons, citatiōs, ſuſpentions, interdictions, excommunications, reſtreyntes, iudgementes, or any other proces, or impedimentes, of what natures, namez qualities, or conditiōs ſoeuer they be, from the See of Rome, or anye other forayne courtes, or potentates of the worlde, or from and oute of this realme, or anye other the kynges dominions, or marches of the ſame, to the See of Rome, or to anye other forayn courtes, or potentates, to the lette or impedimente therof, in anye wyſe not withſtandynge. And that it ſhall be leſull to the kyng oure ſouerayne lorde, and to his heires, and ſucceſſours, and to all other ſubiectes or reſiantes within this realme, or within any the kynges dominiōs, or marches of ỹ ſame, not withſtandynge that hereafter it ſhuld happen any excommengemēte excommunications, interdictions, citations, or any other cenſures, or forayn proces out of any outwarde parties to be fulminate, pronulged, declared or put in execution within this ſayde realme, or in anye other place or places, for any of the cauſes before reherſed, in preiudice, derogation, or contempte of this ſayde acte, and the verey true meanynge and executiō therof, maie and ſhall neuertheles as well purſue, execute, haue, and enioy the effectes, profites, benefites, and commodities of all ſuche proceſſes, ſentences, iudgementes, and determinaciōs, done, or hereafter to be done in any the ſaide courts ſpirituall or temporalle, as the caſes ſhal require, within the limittes, power, and auctorytie of this the kynges ſayde realme and dominions, & marches of the ſame: And thoſe onelie & none other to take place and to be firmely obſerued and obeyed with in the ſame, as alſo that all the ſpirituall prelates, paſtours, miniſters, and curates within thys realme and the dominions of the ſame, ſhall and maye vſe, miniſter, execute, and do, or cauſe to be vſed, miniſtered, executed and doone all ſacramentes, ſacramentals diuine ſeruices, and all other thynges, within the ſayde realme and dominions, vnto all the ſubiectes of the ſame, as catholyke and chriſten men owne to do, anye former citations, proceſſes, inhibytions, ſuſpē-

Cenſures.

Diuine ſeruice.

sions, interdictions excommunica-
tions, or appeles, for or touchyng a-
nye of the causes afore sayde, from
or to the See of Rome, or any other
forein prince or forayne courtes
to the let or contrarye therof in anye
wyse notwithstandynge. And if
any of the sayde spirituall persons
by the occasion of the sayde fulmi-
nations of any of the same interdic-
tions, censures, inhybitions, ex-
communications, appeles, suspensi-
ons, sommons, or other forein cita-
tions, for the causes before sayde, or
for any of theim, do at any tyme here
after refuse to minister, or to cause
to be ministred the sayde sacramen-
tes and sacramētals, & other diuine
seruicis, in forme as is aforesayd,
shall for euery suche tyme or tymes,
that they or any of them do refuse so
to do, or to cause to be done, haue one
peres imprisonmente, and to make
fine & raunsome at ỹ kynges plesure
And it is ferther enacted by the auc-
toryte afore sayde, that if anye per-
sone or persons inhabytinge or re-
syaunte within this realme or with
in anye the kynges sayde dominiōs,
or marches of the same or anye other
personne or personnes, of what es-
tate, condition, or degree so euer
he or they be, at any tyme hereafter,
for or in anye the causes afore sayde
doo attempte, moue, purchase, or pro-
cure, from, or to the See of Rome, or
frō or to any other forein Courte or
courtes, out of this realme, any man
forayn proces, inhibitions, appeles,
sentences, sommons, citations, sus-
pentions, interdictions, excommu-
nications, restreintes or iugemētes,
of what nature kynde, or qualitie
so euer they be or execute any of the
same proces, or do any acte or actes,
to the lette, impediment, hinderance
or derogation of any proces sentence
iugement, or determination hadde,
made done, or hereafter to be had,
done or made in any courtes of this
realme, or the kynges sayde domini-
ons or marches of the same for anye
of the causes aforesayde, contrarie
to the true meanynge of this present
acte, and therecutiō of the same: that
than euerye suche personne or per-
sons so doing, and they' fautours,
comforters, abbettours, procurers,
executers and counsaylours and e-
uery of them beinge conuicte of the
same, for euerl suche defaute shal in-
curre and runne in the same peyne
penalties, and forfaytures or depned
and prouyded by the statute of pro-
uision, and premunire made in the
xvi. yere of the reigne of the ryghte
noble prince kynge Rycharde the se-
conde, agaynst suche as attempte pro
cure or make prouision to the See of
Rome, or els where for any thynge
or thinges to the derogation or con-
trary to the prerogatiue or iurisdic-
tion of the Crowne & dignite of this
realme. And furthermore in eschew-
yng ỹ sayde greate enormities inqe
rations delayes, charges and expen-
ces hereafter to be sustayned in pur-
sewynge of suche appeles & forayne
proceſſe, for and concernynge the
causes aforesayde, or anye of theym
doo therfore by auctorittie aforesaide
ordeyne and enacte, that in suche ca-
ses, where herctofore anye of ỹ kyn-
ges subiectes or restiantes, haue vsed
to pursue, prouoke or procure anye
appele to the See of Rome, and in all
other cases of appeles in or for any
of the causes aforesayde, they maye
and shall from hencefor the take
haue and vse they' appeles within
this realme and not els where in
maner and forme as hereafter ensu-
eth and not otherwise, that is to saie:
Fyrste from the archedeacon, or his
officiall, if ỹ matter or cause be there
begunne, to the bysshoppe diocesan,
of the sayde See, if in case any of the
ptyes be greued. And lyke wyse if it
be cōmēsed before ỹ bysshop, diocesā
or hys cōmissarie, from the bisshoppe
diocesan,

Refuse to minister.

Proces from Rome.

Appe

Arche

Bish

dioceſan, or his commiſſary, within xb. dayes next enſuing the iugement or ſentence therof there youen, to the archbyſhop of the prouince of Canterbury, if it be within his prouince and if it bee within the prouynce of Yorke, than to the archebyſhoppe of yorke: and ſo lykewyſe to all other archbiſhoppes, in other the kynges dominions, as the caſe by the ordre of iuſtice ſhall require, and there to be diffinitiuely and finally ordered, decreed, and adiudged, according to iuſtice, without anye other appellation or prouocation to any other perſone or perſones, courte or courtes. And if the matter or contention for anye of the cauſes aforeſayde, be or ſhalbe commenſed by any of the kinges ſubiectes or reſiantes, before the archedeacon of any archbiſhoppe or hys commiſſary, than the party greued, ſhall or maye take hys appele withyn fyfteene dayes nexte after iudgement or ſentence there youen, to the courte of the Arches or audience of theſame archbiſhop or archbiſhoppes, and from the ſaid court of the Arches or audience within. xb. dayes thã nert enſuing, after iudgement or ſentence there gyuen, to the archbiſhoppe of the ſame prouynce, there to be diffinitiuely and finallye determined without anye other or ferther proces or appele thereupon to be hadde or ſued. And it is ferther enacted by the authoritie aforeſaide, that all and euery matter, cauſe, and contencion now depending, or that hereafter ſhall be commenſed by anye of the kynges ſubiectes or reſyantes, for anye of the cauſes aforeſayde, before anye of the ſayde archbyſhoppes: that than the ſame matter or matters, contention or contẽtions: ſhalbe before the ſame archbiſhoppe, where the ſayd matter cauſe or proces ſhall be ſo commenſed, diffinitiuely determined, decreed or adiudged, without anye other appele, prouocation, or anye other foreyne proces out of thys realme to be ſued to the lette or derogacion of the ſayd iudgement, ſentẽce, or decree, otherwyſe than is by thys acte limitted & appoynted. Sauing alwayes the prerogatiue of tharchbiſhoppe & thurch of Caunterburye, in all the foreſayd caſes of appeles, to hym and to hys ſucceſſours to bee ſued within thys realme, in ſuch and likewyſe as they haue been accuſtomed and vſed to haue here tofore. And in caſe anye cauſe, mater, or contencion, now depending for the cauſes before reherſed, or any of them, or that hereafter ſhall come in contencion for anye of the ſame cauſes, in any of the forſaid courtes, whiche hath, doeth, ſhall or may touch the king, his heires or ſucceſſours kinges of this realme: that in all & euery ſuche caſe or caſes, the party greued, as before is ſayd, ſhall or may appele from any of the ſayde courtes of this realme, where ẏ ſayd matter now beyng in contencion, or hereafter ſhall come in contencion, touchyng the king, his heires or ſucceſſours (as is aforeſayde) ſhall happen to be ventilate commenſed or begon, to the ſpirituall prelates and other abbots and priours of the vpper houſe, aſſembled and conuocate by the kynges writte in the conuocacõ being or nert enſuing, within the prouince or prouinces, where the ſame matter of contentiõ, is or ſhall be begon. So that euery ſuch appele be taken by the party greued, within. xb. dayes nert after ẏ iugemẽt or ſẽtence therupon youen or to be youen. And that whatſoeuer be done or ſhall be doone, and affirmed, determined, decreed, and adiudged by the foreſayde prelates, abbottes, and priours of the vpper houſe of the ſayd conuocacion, as is aforeſaid, appertaynyng, concernynge or belongynge to the king, hys heires & ſucceſſours, in any of theſe foreſaid cauſes of appels:

Cantarburie.

xb. Dayes.

ſhall

thall ſtond & be taken for a finall decree, ſentence, iudgement, diffinitiõ, & determinatiõ, & the ſame matter ſo determined, neuer after to come in queſtion & debate, to be examined in any other court or courtes. And if it thal happẽ any ꝑſon or ꝑſons herafter to purſue or prouoke anye appele contrary to theffect of this act, or refuſe to obey, execute, and obſerue all thinges compꝛyſed within the ſame, concerning the ſayd appeles, prouocatiõs, and other forein proceſſes to be ſued out of this realme for any the cauſes aforeſayde, that then euerye ſuch perſone and perſones, ſo doing, refuſing, or offendyng, contrarye to the true meanyng of thys acte, theyr procurers, fautours, aduocates, coũ ſaylours and abbettours, and euery of them, thal incurre into the peines forfaitures, and penalties ordeyned and prouyded in the ſayde ſtatute made in the ſayde. xvi. yere of kynge Richard the ſecond, & with lyke prꝛoces to be made ayenſt the ſayd offendours, as in the ſame ſtatute made ỹ ſaid. xvi. yere more plainly appereth. An. 24. H. 8. ca. 12. This act was repelled An. 1. et. 2. P. et. M. And after renued an. 1. of Quene Elizabeth as appereth in Crowne. 6. Se, Rome. 1.

1 ¶ Apprentice.

Labourer. Celluy ou celle q̃ vſe de labozer a la charue et charet ou aut labor

Husbandry. ou ſeruice de huſbãdrie tanꝛ come il ſoit dage de. xii. ans, q̃ de lors enauãt il demoerge a celle labour ſans eſtre mis a meſtier ou artifice. Et ſi aſcũ

Artificers. couenãt ou lien dapꝛentice ſoit fayt deſore enauant a cõtrary ſoyt tenus pur nul. An. 12. R. 2. ca. 5.

2 ¶ Nul hõe ou feme de q̃l eſtate ou

Artificers. cõdicion q̃ il ſoit, mette ſõ fitz ou file de q̃l age q̃ il ſoit de ſeruir cõe apꝛntice a nul meſtier naut labour de deins citie ou burgh dedeis le royalme ſinõ q̃ il eit tre ou rent a la value de xx. s. p an al meins: mes q̃ il ſoit mis de ſeruir a tiel labour (ſoit il dedeins city ou burgh ou dehors) cõe ſes ditz pier et mier vſẽt ou auts labors cõe lour eſtates requiergẽt ſur pein denꝛiſonmt dũ an et de fait fine et raũceon a la volũte du roy. Et ſi aſcũ couenãt ſoit fait daſcun tiel infãt (de q̃l eſtate ou cõdicion q̃ il ſoit) a cõtrary, ſoit tenus pur nult. Purueu touts foyꝛtz q̃ cheſcũ home ou fẽe de q̃l eſtat ou cõdiciõ q̃ il ſoit, ſoit frãke de metre ſõ fitz ou file dapꝛntice lettereure a q̃lconq̃ eſcole q lour pleiſt deins le roialme. Et q̃ deſore enauant cheſcũ q̃ voet faire ſõ fitz ou file apꝛntice a aſcũ meſtier deins citie ou burghe, il poꝛt al maire ou bailiffes de tiel citie ou burgh vn bill enſeale de south les ſealx des deux iuſtic. de pees del coũtie en q̃l tiel infant fuit nee teſtmoignant le value de la terre ou del rent de ſes ditz pier et mier come de ſuis eſt dit. Et en ouſter que nul home ou feme, de quel eſtate ou condicion q̃ il ſoit, receiue aſcun apꝛntice a cõtrary de ceſt ordinãce, ſur pein de payer au roy. C. s. libñ a la ſuite du roy cõe a la ſuite de cheſcun q̃ voet pleindꝛe, libñ deuant lez iuſtices de peas come en auter courte du roy, et eit celluy q̃ voudꝛa ſuer cel partie lun moite pur ſon labour & le roy lauꝛ moite. Et q̃ en cheſcũ lete (ſoit il en main du roy, ou dautre quiconq̃ liege du roy) ſoyent vn foitz per an toutz les labozers et artificers demurrantes deyns la dyt leete ſerementes de ſeruir et de pꝛendꝛe pour lour ſeruice ſolonq̃ la fourme des dytz eſtatutes: et ſils refuſent de ceo faire, ſoyẽt ils miſes en ceppes deins la bill ou ils ſont pꝛiſez per trops iours ſans bail ou mapnꝛiſ, tanq̃ ilz voyllent faire gree, et dilleoꝛs ſoiẽt mis au pſchein gaole. Et que cheſcun ville ou ſeigneourie qui fail de lour ceppes, par enſy que ilz ne ſoyent fayt deuant le feſt de paſche pchein auenir, encourge deũz le roy la peyne de. C. s. deſtre leues & pais

pais en ayde de la quinzisme a grasser en tẽps auenir. An.7.H.4.ca.17.

3 ¶An.8.H.6.cap.11. it is enacted to endure at the kinges pleasure that the cuſtomes of London for takyng of apprentices ſhalbe kept without rũning in the peyn of An.7.H.4.ca.17

4 ¶Se An.11.H.7.ca.11. & an.19. H.7.ca.17. that the citiezens of Norwich be except out of the ſayd ſtatut of.7.H.4.ca.17.

5 ¶Euery perſon of thaforſayd occupacion: (*s. of worſted makers*) within pour countie of Norfolke the which the.iiii. wardeyns of the ſayde occupacion within pour forezeſaid countie yerely choſen, ſhall enhable to kepe apprntice, ſhall by thys preſent act be at libertie to take & kepe at all times one or two apprentices, any perſone or perſones herafter put to thaforzeſaid occupacion: ſo that he paſſe not two at ones at the moſt. And in lyke wiſe hereafter euerye perſon ſhall be at his libertie to put any apprntice to thaforzeſaid occupacion, Anye act or ordenance afore made to the contrary notwithſtãding. An.12.H.7 ca.1

Se Aliens.2.3.4. Laborers.23.36.
Apparell.7. Norwich.3.
Artificers.2. Paſſages.11.
Corporaciõs.3.4 Pewterers.3.
Drapery.53.56. Worſteds.6.8.
Horſebred.1.

¶Appropriacion.

En cheſcun lycence deſore affaire en la chauncellarye dappropriacion daſcun eſgliſe parochiell ſoyt erpreſſement contenus et compris que le dyocesan del lieu en lappropriacion de tyelr eſgliſes ſe ferra ordiner ſolonc̃ le value de tyelr eſgliſes conenable ſumme dargent deſtre payc et dyſtribute annuelment des fruites et profites de meſmes les eſgliſes per ceux qui aueront les dyts eſgliſes en proper oeps, et per lour ſucceſſours as poures parochioners al les dytz eſgliſes en eyde de lour viure et ſuſtenance a toutz iours. Et que le viker ſoit aurint bien et conenablement dowe. An.15.R.2.ca.6. Vicar.

2 ¶An.4.H.4 ca.12. it was enacted, ỳ the ſtatute of An.15.R.2.ca.6. ſhould be kept and put in execution, & appropriaciõs made ſins that ſtatute contrary therunto, to be reſormed before a certayne tyme or els to be voyd, except Haddenham. And all vicarages annered or appropriated ſins. An.1.R.2. to be voyde. Vicar.

3 ¶Et que deſore enauant en cheſcun eſgliſe enſy appropriie, ou appropriier, vn ſeculer perſon ſoit ordeyne vicar perpetuell, inſtitute et induct canonikemẽt en icelle, & conenablement endowe per la diſcreſcion del ordinarie, pour faire diuine ſeruice et enfourmer le people, et hoſpitalite tenir illeoques, forſpriſe le eſgliſe de Haddenham ſuiſdit. Et que nul religious aſcunement ſoit fait vicair en aſcun eſgliſe enſye appropriie ou appriier per nulle voy en tẽps auenir. An.4.H.4.ca.12. Vicar. Endowed. Monaſteries Religions.

Se benefices appropriat in all.
Furſt fruites.9.

¶Approuer.

An.5.E.2.ca.34. it was enacted that they that be appelled by approuers and be of good fame ſhall be let to mainpryſe, & that no approuer ſhal haue more ſpace to approue thã iii. daies. But this ſtatut is repelled by An.15.E.2. I finde not theſe two ſtatutes in any booke of ſtatutes but onely in the abbridgement. Appelles. Mainpryſe.

Se appelles.7. Perdon.29.
Clergy.4.

¶Approwmentes.

Quia multi magnates Anglie q̃ feoffauerunt milites et libere tenentes ſuos de patuis teneñtis in magnis manerijs ſuis, queſti fuerunt quod commodum ſuum facere non potuerũt de reſiduo manerioꝝ ſuoꝝ, ſicut de baſſis, boſcis et pa- Lordes.

Wastes. Comen. Assyse. Comen. Sufficiēt. Egresse. Not sufficiēt. Egresse. Recouer. Comen. Sufficient. Amercid. Dam.

et pasturis, cum ipsi feoffati habeāt sufficientem pasturam quantum ꝑtinet ad teñ suā: ita ꝙ illum sit et cōcellū, ꝙ quicunq; huiusmodi feoffati assisā noue disseisine deferant de cōmuni a pasture sue, et cozā iustic. recognitum fuerit ꝙ tātam pasturam habeāt, quantum sufficit ad teñ sua, et quod habeant liberum ingressum ⁊ egressum de teñ suis vsq; ad pasturam suam, tunc inde sint contenti: et illi de quibus conquesti fuerint recedant quieti de hoc quod commodum suum de ꝛris vastis boscis et pasturis fecerint. Si autem dixerint quod sufficientem pasturā nō habeāt, vel sufficientem ingressum et egressum quantum pertinet ad teñ sua, tunc inquiratur veritas per assisam. Et si per assisam recognitum fuerit qđ ꝑ eosdē defoꝛciatoꝛes in aliquo fuerit impeditus, eoꝛum ingressus vel egressus, vel ꝙ non habeant sufficiē tem pasturam et sufficiētem ingressum et egressum, sicut ꝓdictum est tunc recuperent seisinā suā per visū iuratoꝛum: ita quod per discresionē et scīm eoꝛum habeāt conquerentes sufficientem pasturam et sufficientē ingressum et egressū in foꝛma ꝓdcā, et disseisitoꝛes sint in misericoꝛdia domini regis, et damna reddāt sicut reddi solent ante puisionem istam. Si aūt recognitum fuerit per assisā, quod conquerentes sufficientem habeant pasturā cum libero ⁊ sufficiēti ingressu ⁊ egressu sicut ꝓdictū est, tūc licite faciant alti commodū suū de residuo, et recedant de illa assisa quieti. Merton. ca. 4.

Comen wastes.

2 ¶ Cū in statuto edit apd Merton ca. 4. concessū fuerit, quod dñi vastoꝛū, boscoꝛum, et pasturaꝝ appꝛuare se possint de vastis, boscis et pasturis ilꝛ, nō obstante cōtradictione tenentiū suoꝛum, dummodo tenentes ipsi haberent sufficientē pasturā ad teñ sua cum libero ingressu et egressu ad eaꝫ: Et ꝑ eo ꝙ nulla fiebat mentio inter vicinū et vicinū multi dñi vastoꝛū boscoꝛum et pasturē huiusmodi impediti extiterint per contradictionem vicinoꝛum sufficientem pasturam habentium: Et quia forinseci tenētes nō habent maius ius cōmunicandi in bosco vast aut pasturē alicuius dñi ꝙ ꝓpꝛii tenētis ipsius dñi, statut est de cetero quod statutum apud Merton ꝓuisum inter dñm et tenētes suos, locū habeat de cetero inter dominos vastoꝛum boscoꝛū et pasturarum, et vicinos, salua sufficiēti pastura hominibus suis et vicinis, ita ꝙ domini huiusmodi vastoꝛū boscoꝛū et pasturē, appꝛuare se possint de reliduo, ⁊ hoc obseruet de his, qui clamāt pasturā tanꝙ ꝑtinentem ad teñ suum. Sed si quis clamat communiam pasture ꝑ speciale feoffamentum, vel concessionē ad certum numerum auerioꝛum, vel alio modo quod de iure cōi habeꝛe deberet, cum conuentio legi deroget, habeat suum recuperare, quals habere deberet per foꝛmam concessionis sibi facte, Occasione molendini, ventricli bercarie, baccarie, augmētationis curie necessarie, aut curtilagii, de cetero non grauetur quis ꝙ assisam noue disseisiñ de communia pasture. Et cum contingat aliquando, quod aliquis ius habens appꝛuare, fossatum, aut sepem leuauerit, ⁊ aliqui noctanter vel alio tali tempoꝛe quo nō credant factum eoꝛum sciri, fossatum aut sepem ꝓstrauerint, nec scire poterit per veredictū assise aut iurate, qui fossat aut sepem pꝛostrauerint, nec velint homines de villatis vicinis indictare de huiusmodi facto culpabiles, distringantur ꝓpinque villate circum adiacētes leuare fossat aut sepem ad costum ꝓpꝛium, et damna restituere. W. 2. ca. 46.

Sufficient. Egresse. Visinage.

3 ¶ The. 2. statutes afoꝛesayde of Mertō. ca. 4. ⁊ W. 2. ca. 46. ⁊ al bzāches, clauses, articles, sentences, matters, and pointes conteined and specified in them, and euery of them, Con-

now

nowe not repeled, shall from hence-forth be good and effectual, and also stand & be in their full strēgth, force, & effect. And because ỹ such persones as shal bring assise of nouel disseisin, vpon the said estatutes, or vpon any of them, shall by force of the same estatut recouer but onely single damages, whiche is thoughte to be a small recōpence for the same. Therfore be it &c. that all such person and persons, as shall at anye time hereafter bryng assyse vpon any braunche or article of the saide Estatutes, or anye of them, and haue iugement to recouer, shall haue hys or theyr damages trebled by the iugement of ỹ courte where such Assise and iudgement shalbe had. And where in dyuers countreies of this realme, there hath been builded vppon commons or waste grounde certain necessary houses with ground, vnder the quātitie of three acres, & not aboue foree acres enclosed to and with the same: and in some place there is enclosed a gardeyn, orchard, or ponde, oute, of, or in such wastes or grounde, whiche excede not the quantitie of twoo acres or there aboutes whiche doeth no hurte, and yet is muche commoditie to the owner thereof, and to others: Be it &c. that the sayde two former acres, nor anye of them, nor anye thing therein conteyned, shall extend to any such house, grounde or other thinge so enclosed, as is lasse herein before mencioned, ne shall cause any persō or persones to lose or forfayt any payn, damage, or penaltie for the same. Prouided alwayes and be it enacted, ỹ if any such house hath been hertofore builded vpō any such wast grounde as is aforesaid, & that there be aboue the nūbre of three acres enclosed to the same, ỹ then the saide house & three acres parcell of ỹ same enclosure, shall still remayne, stand, abide and continue in like and the same fourme & degree, as it nowe doth, and that the ouerplus, of ỹ said three acres so enclosed, as is aforesaid, shall and may be layde open by the owner or owners of ỹ same wastes, any thing in this act, or in any of ỹ said former acts, to ỹ cōtrary in anie wise notwithstandyng. An. 3. E. 6. cap. 3. Ouerplus. Open.

See Escheker. 1. Surueiours. 1.

1 ¶ Archery.

IN ỹ statute of wincheſter as appereth in robery. 2. & An. 12. R. 2. ca. 6. it is enacted what plōs shall haue bowes & arrowes, but those ptes of those statuts ỹ cōcerne hauing of bowes & arowes be repelled by. 33. H. 8 ca. 9. as apereth in plates & games. 2 Bowes.

2 ¶ An. 3. H. 8. cap. 3. & An. 6. H. 8. ca. 2. wer. ii. statutz made for maintenance of Archery with lōg bowes. But bothe those statutes be repelled by. 33. H. 8. as appeareth in playes & games. 2. And there is a good statut made for the maintenance of Archery with long bowes. See that statut. See Armour. 8. in all. Bowes in all. Crossebowes Execucion of statutes. 3. Bowes.

1 ¶ Armour.

EDward per la grace de dieu roy Dengleterre, seignour Dirland, duke de Acquitayne, a ses Justic. de Banke salutes. Come nadgaires deuant certaine persons deputies a treater sur ascuns debates eus entre nous et ascuns grandes de nr̄e royalme, entre autr̄ choses fuist acco:d. q̄ en nostre p:ochein parlement aps purueyaunces se fait per no⁹ & le comen assentment des p:elates, countz et barons, que en toutz parlementz, treatementes, & autres assembles, q̄ se ferront en le royalme Dengleterr̄ a toutz tours, home beign̄ sans tout force et sans armes bñ et peasiblemt al honour de nous, et de la peace de nous et de nr̄e royalme, et la en nr̄e parlement a Westm̄ aps la dit treatise, lez plates, counies, et barons, et la com-

Armes. Peace.

la comminaltie de nr̃e royalme illõques assẽbles en auiseme̅t sur ceste beloigne, nous eion: dit, q̃ a no⁹ appẽt, et de nous per nostre roiall seignourry delẽdre fortme̅t des armes, & tout auter force contre nr̃e peace, a toutz lez foitz q̃ nous plerr̃ et punir ceux, q̃ contreuendr̃ solonsc̃ les leys et les vsages de nr̃e royalme. Et que a ceo sont ilz ten⁹ de nous aider come lour bon seignour toutz les foits que mestier serra: Vous mandons, q̃ ceste choses faitz lire deuaunt vous en dit banke, et illonsc̃ enroller. Doñ a Westm̃ le 30. iour Doctobre, lan de nostre reigñ sept. Statut de defẽsione portandi arma.

Lordes. Torneys.

2 ¶ In statuto Armorũ, it is ordeined how many squyers & lordes shal haue attorneis, and what signes harnesse weapons & other thinges squyers and herraudes & other shall bere attorneys, & what shalbe forfeyted & lost attorneys.

Warre.

3 ¶ Le roy voit q̃ nul soyt charge de soy armer autrement q̃ il soloit en temps de ces auncestres roys dengleterre, et q̃ nuly ne soient distresses daler hors de lour counties sinõ per cause de necessitie, et de sodein venue des estranges ou enemies en le royalme: et adonques soit fayt come ad este auant ces heures pur defence du roialm. An. 1. E 3. sta. 2. ca. 5.

Seriantes Ministers.

4 ¶ Nul graund ne petit, de q̃l condicion que il soit, saues les sergeantes le roy en la presence le roy, et les ministers le roy en faysant execucio des mãdementz le roy ou de lour office, et ceux q̃ sõt en lour cõpaignies eidãtz as ditz ministers, et auxint au cry fait darmes de peace, et ceo en lieux ou tielx faitz se ferrõt, soit si hardy de venir deuant iustices le roy ou auc̃ minist̃ le roy en fesant lour office a force et armis ne force mesner en affray del peas ne de chiuacher ne daler arme de noet ne de iour en feyres marches, ne en presẽce des iustic. ne dauc̃ minist̃ ne nul part ailloures, sur pein de yc̃ lour armes au roy, & de lour corps al prison al volunte le roy. Et q̃ les iustices le roy en lour p̃sence, viscontez et auters ministers le roy en lour bailr̃, seigneours des fraunchises et lour bailr̃ en icelr̃, et maires et bailr̃ des citiez, burghs deins ñz les cities burghes, et burgalders cõstables & gardeins de la peas deins lour gardes, eiẽt poar de fair̃ execucio de cest accord: & q̃ les iustices assignñs a lour venue en pais eiẽt poar dẽquer̃ com̃t tielx minilrs & seignrs ont vses lour offices en ceo cas, et de punir̃ ceux q̃ ilz trouer̃t & q nount my fait ceo que a lour office appent. An. 2. E. 3. ca. 4. apud North.

Lordes. Torneys.

5 ¶ Desormes nul home chiuache deins le royalme arme encountre la fourme de lestat de North (5. ca. 4.) sur ceo fait, ne ouesc̃ laucegay deinz m̃ le roialm, lez q̃r laucegaies soiẽt de tout oustes deis l'dit royalme cõ chose defendu p nr̃e s̃nour le roy, sur peine de forfayture dicelles launcegayes, armures et auts harneis dcũ q̃s es mains et possessions de celuy qui lez portera desore deins m̃ le roialme count̃ cestes estatutes et ordinances, sans especial conge de nostre seignr̃ le roy. An. 7. R. 2. ca. 13.

Warre.

6 ¶ Nul seruant de husbandry ou labourer, ne seruant de artificer ne de vitailler ne port desore enauãt balelard, dagger, nespee, sur forfayture dicelle, sinon en temps de guerre pur defence du royalme dengleterre, et ceo per surueu des arraiours pur le tẽpz esteantz ou trauaillantz p pais ouesque lour meistrs, ou en la message de lour meistrs. An. 12. R. 2. ca. 6

Peace. Iust. of p.

7 ¶ Lez estatutz (5. An. 2. E. 3. ca. 4. et An. 7. R. 2. ca. 13.) soient pleinm̃t tenus et gardes et duement executes. Et q̃ lez ditz launcegaies soiẽt tout outrement oustes sur la peyn contenue en le dit estatute de North (5. An. 2. E. 3. ca. 4. et out de faire fine & raunceõ au roy. Et out ceo q̃ nul s̃nr, chinaller, ne auter petit ne graunde alr̃ ne chi-

Army.

uache

nache per noct ne per iour armes, ne
poꝛt palet ne chaplet de feer, nauter
armure ſur la peyne ſuiſdit, ſauues
et erceptes leꝛ officers et miniſters
du roy en fayſantz ieur offices. An.
20. H. 2. ca. 1.

S ¶ Foꝛ the better furniture and
defence of this realme. Be it enacted
by the king and Queenes maieſtier,
with thaſſentes of the Lꝛdes ſpiri-
tuall and tempoꝛall & the commons
in this preſent parliament aſſẽbled,
and by auctoꝛitie of theſame, that as
much of all and euerye acte and ſta-
tute concernyng onlye the keping oꝛ
fyndyng of hoꝛſe, hoꝛſes oꝛ armour,
oꝛ of anye of them heretofoꝛe made
oꝛ prouyded, and all and euerye foꝛ-
faiture, and penaltie, concernynge
onelye theſame, ſhall be from hence-
foꝛth vtterly void repealed & of none
effecte. And be it further enacted by
thauctoꝛitie afoꝛeſaid, that euery no
ble man, gentleman, & other tempo-
rall perſon, after the rate & pꝛopoꝛci-
on herafter declared ſhal haue & kepe
in a readines ſuch hoꝛſes, geldinges,
armoꝛ, & other furniture foꝛ ẏ wars
at ẏ leſt, & in ſuch ſoꝛt & maner as is
& ſhabe in this act herafter erpꝛeſſed
and declared. That is to ſay, all and
euery perſon tempoꝛall, hauing any
honoꝛs lꝛdſhippes, manoꝛs, houſes
landes, meadowes paſtures oꝛ woo-
des of eſtate of enheritãce oꝛ freehold
to the clere yerely value of one thou-
ſand pound oꝛ aboue, ſhal frõ & after
the firſt day of Maye, which ſhall be
in the yere of our lꝛd god, a thouſãd
v. hundꝛed fifty and eight, haue, find
kepe, ſuſteyne & mainteine wĩ thys
realm of Engl̃ad, of their own pꝛpre
& at their own pꝛpre coſtes & erpences
vi. hoꝛſes, oꝛ geldinges, able foꝛ di-
milaunces, wherof. iii. of them at the
leaſt to be hoꝛſes, with ſuffitient har
neſſes, ſteele ſadels and weapon, re-
quiſite & apperteinyng to the ſaid de-
mylaunces, hoꝛſes oꝛ geldinges, and
tenne light hoꝛſes oꝛ geldinges able
and mete foꝛ light hoꝛſemen, with ẏ
furniture of harnes and weapon re-
quiſite foꝛ ẏ ſame. And alſo. xl. coꝛſe-
lets furniſhed, foꝛty almayn riuets,
oꝛ in ſtede of the ſaid almain riuets,
fourty coates of plate, coꝛſelettes oꝛ
brigandines furniſhed, foꝛty pikes.
rrr. lõg bowes. rrr. ſheſes of arrows
rrr. ſteele cappes oꝛ ſculles. rr. black
billes, oꝛ halberdes. rr. haquebuttes
and twẽty moꝛians oꝛ ſalettes. And
euery perſon tempoꝛall hauyng any
honoꝛs, lꝛdeſhips, manoꝛs houſes,
landes meadowes paſtures oꝛ woo-
des, of any ſuch eſtate as is afoꝛeſaid
to the clere yerely value of a thouſãd M. markes.
markes oꝛ aboue, & vnder the cleare
yerely value of a thouſand pounde,
ſhall haue, fynd, ſuſteine and mayn-
tain within this realm of their own
pꝛopꝛe and at their owne pꝛopꝛe co-
ſtes and erpences, foure hoꝛſes oꝛ
geldinges able foꝛ dimilaũces wher-
of. ii. at the leaſſe to be hoꝛſes, with
ſufficient harneſſes, and weapon, &
ſadels mete and requiſite to the ſayd
dimilaunces hoꝛſes oꝛ geldinges, and
fiue light hoꝛſes oꝛ geldinges, hable
and meete foꝛ lyght hoꝛſemen, with
furniture of harnes and weapon re-
quiſite foꝛ the ſame. And alſo of ar-
mour & weapon. rrr. coꝛſelettes fur-
niſhed. rrr. almain riuets, oꝛ in ſtede
of the ſaide almain riuets. rrr. cotes
of plate, coꝛſelettes, oꝛ brigandines,
furniſhed. rrr. pykes, twentye long
bowes. rr. ſheſes of arrowes. rr. ſtele
cappes oꝛ ſculles, ten black billes oꝛ
halbertes tenne haquebuttes, and
tenne moꝛians oꝛ ſallettes. And eue-
ry perſon tempoꝛall hauing honoꝛs
lꝛdeſhips manours houſes landes
meadowes paſtures oꝛ woodes of a-
ny ſuch eſtate as is afoꝛeſayde to the
clere yerelye value of. ℂℂℂ. li. oꝛ ℂℂℂ. l.
aboue & vnder the clere yerely value
of a thouſand markes ſhal haue find
kepe ſuſteine and maintеyne as is a-
foꝛeſayd two hoꝛſes oꝛ one hoꝛſe and
one geldynge able foꝛ dimilaunces
with

with ſufficient furniture of harnes, ſteele ſadels & weapon for the ſame as is afore ſaide, & foure geldinges able for light horſemē with ſufficiēt harnes and weapon for the ſame, & alſo xx. corſelettes furniſhed. xx. almain riuettes furniſhed, or in ſtede of almaine riuettes, twenty cotes of plate corſelettes, or brigādines furniſhed, twenty ppkes, fiftene long bowes, fiftene ſheſes of arrowes. xv. ſteele cappes or ſculles, fire haquebuttes, and fire morians or ſallettes. And ꝑ euery perſon temporal hauing lordſhips, manors, houſes landes, meadowes, paſturs, or woods, of any ſuch eſtate as is afore ſaid, to ꝑ clere yerely valu of. CC. pounde or aboue, & vnder the clere yerely valu of. cccc. poūdes, ſhal from the ſaid firſt daye of May, haue, kepe, ſuſteine & mayntayn. i. great horſe or gelding, able for a dimilaunce, with ſufficient furniture of harnes, ſteeled ſadle, & weapō for the ſame, and two geldinges, able for light horſmē with harnes & weapons ſufficient, as is afore ſaid, for ꝑ ſame, & alſo. x. corſelettes furniſhed, ten almaine riuettes, or in the place of almayne riuettes. x. cotes of plate corſelettes or brigādines furniſhed. x. ppkes. viii. long bowes. viii. ſheſes of arrowes. viii. ſteele cappes or ſculles, three haquebuttes, & three morians or ſallets. And euery perſō temporall hauing any lordſhippes, manoures, houſes, landes, meadowes, paſtures or woodes, of anye ſuch eſtate as is afore ſaid, to the clere yerely valu of. i. hundred poundes or aboue, & vnder the yerely valu of. ii. hundred pounde, ſhall frō and after the ſaid firſt day of Maye, haue, kepe & maynteine (as is afore ſaide) two geldinges, able and mete for lyght horſemen with ſufficiēt harnes, and weapon requiſite for the ſame. And alſo three corſelettes furnyſhed, three almayne riuettes, or in ſtede of them ſo many cotes of plate, corſelettes, or brigandines furniſhed. iii. ppkes. iii. longe bowes. iii. ſheſes of arrowes, iii. ſteele cappes or ſculles. ii. haquebuttes, and two morians or ſallets. And alſo euery perſon temporall hauing lordſhippes, manors, houſes, landes, meadowes, paſtures, or woodes, of any ſuch eſtate as is afore ſaid to the clere yerely valu of a hundred markes or aboue, and vnder the yerely valu of a hundred pounde, from the ſaid firſt day of May, ſhall haue, kepe, maynteine, & ſuſteyne one gelding able and mete for a light horſeman, with the harnes and weapon ſufficient and requiſite for the ſame, two corſelettes furnyſhed, two almayn riuettes, or in ſtede of the ſame two coates of plate, or brigandines furniſhed, two ppkes, two lōg bowes two ſheſes of arrowes, ii. ſteele cappes or ſculles. i. haquebut. i. morian or ſalet. And alſo euery perſon temporall, hauing lordſhips, manours, houſes, landes, meadowes, paſtures or woodes, of any ſuch eſtate as is afore ſaid, to ꝑ yerely value of. xl. poūdes or aboue, & vnder the yerelye value of a hundred markes, ſhal from & after the ſayd firſt day of May, haue mainteine & kepe. ii. corſelettes furniſhed. ii. almaine riuets, or in ſtede of the ſame. ii. coates of plate, corſelettes or brigandines furniſhed, two ppkes, one long bowe, one ſheſe of arrowes, one ſteele cap or ſcull, two haquebuttes. ii. morians or ſallets. And alſo euery perſō tēporal hauing lordſhips, manours, houſes, landes, meadowes, paſtures, or wodes of any ſuch eſtate as is afore ſaide, to the clere yerely valu of. xx. pounde or abone, and vnder the yerely valu of fourty poūdes, ſhal frō the ſaide firſt day of May, haue, kepe, & mainteyn, one corſelet furniſhed, one ppke, one haquebut, one morian or ſallet, one long bowe, one ſheſe of arrowes, & one ſteele cap or ſcull. And alſo euery perſon tēporall hauing lordſhippes, manours

cc.li.

c.r

manoure, houses, landes, medowes, pastures or woods, of any such estate as is aforesaide, to the clere yerely value of.x. poundes or aboue, and vnder the yerely value of.xx. pound, shal frō and after the said date haue, kepe, and sustaine one almaine ryuette, cote of plate or brygādine furnyshed, one haquebutte.i. moryan or sallet, and one long bowe, and one shefe of arrowes, one steele cappe or scull. And also euery person ti porall hauing lordships, manours, houses, lādes, meadowes, pastures or woods of such estate as is aforesaide, to the clere yerely value of.v. pounds or aboue, & vnder the yerely value of x. poundes, shall from and after the said first day of May, haue kepe, and sustaine one cote of plate furnished, one black bill, or halbert, one long bowe, one shefe of arrowes, and one steele cap, or scull. And also euery person tempozall, hauing goodes or cattelles to the value of one thousād markes or aboue, shall from the said fyrst daye of Maye, haue finde, kepe, sustaine, and maintaine as is aforesaydē, one horse, or gelding able for a demilance, with sufficient harnes, steele saddle, and weapon requisit & conuenīēt for the same, and one gelding able and mēte for a light horseman, with harneis and weapon sufficient and requisit as is aforsaid for ỹ same, or.xviij. corselets furnished in the stede of the said horse, and gelding, & furniture of the same at hys choyse. And also shall from the same day haue, finde, kepe, and maintein of armour and weapon, two corselettes furnished two almaine riuets or for the same almain riuettes, two cotes of plate, two corselets, or two brigandines furnished, two pikes, foure long bowes, foure shefe of arrowes foure steele cappes or sculles, & thre haquebuttes, with thre murrians, or sallets. And also euery person tempozall hauing goodes or cattelles, to the values hereafter in this preſēt act, specified & declared, shall from & after ỹ said first date of May haue finde, kepe, sustaine and maynteine such geldinges, armour, weapon and furniture for warre as is hereafter declared. That is to saye, hauing to the value of foure hundred poundes or aboue, and vnder the value of a thousand markes, one gelding able & mete for a light horse man with sufficient harneis & weapon requisite, & mete for the same or ix. corselets furnished, at his electiō, & also shall haue, finde, and kepe one other corselette furnished, one pyke, two almaine riuets, or plate cotes or brygandines furnished, one haquebut, two long bowes, two shefe of arrowes, and two steele cappes or sculles. And hauing in goodes & cattelles, to the valewe of two hundred pounde or aboue, and vnder foure hundred, one corselette, furnished, one pike two almaine riuettes, plate cotes, or brigandines, furnyshed one haquebut, one murrian or sallet, two long bowes & two shefe of arrowes, and two sculles or steele cappes. And hauing in goodes and cattelles to the value of a hundred poundes or aboue, and vnder.ii. hūdred, one corselet furnished, and one pyke, one paire of almaine ryuettes, one plate cote, or paire of brygandines furnished, two longe bowes & two shefes of arrowes, & two sculls. And hauing as is aforesaid, in goods and cattels, to the value of fourtye poundes, or aboue & vnder a hundred poūdes, two paire of almain riuets, or two cotes of plate or brigandines furnyshed, one long bowe and one shefe of arrowes, one steele cappe or scull, and one blacke bill or halbert. And hauing as is aforesaid in goods and cattelles to the valewe of twēty poundes or aboue, and vnder fourty poundes, one paire of almaine ryuettes, or one cote of plate, or one

Election.

CCCC.l.

cc.l.

C.l.

xl.l.

xx.l.

paire of brigandines, twoo long bowes, two sheses of arrowes, two sculles or sceele caps, and one black byll or halbert. And hauing as is aforesaid to the value of tenne pounds
x.l. or aboue, and vnder twenty pounds, one long bow, one shese of arrowes, with one steele cappe or scull, and one black bill or halbert. And also that euery person temporall, not being aboue charged by this act, hauing, or that hereafter shall haue any annuitie
Annuitie. or annuities, or perely fee or fées for terme of life, or of any estate
Copihold. of inheritance, or any copiholde or
Terme of life copiholdes, for terme of life or of a-
Inheritance. ny estate of heritaunce, to the cleare
xx.l. perely value of.xxx. pounds or aboue shalbe charged and chargeable with such furniture of warre as is aforesaid, in euery degree, qualitie, & condition according to the proportions and rates before erpressed, limitted, and appointed for goodes and cattelles. And be it further enacted by ỹ auctoritie aforesaid, that euery person whych by vertue of the act made in the parliament holden at Westminster in the. xxviij. yeare of the raygne of kyng Henrye the eyght
Wife. was bounde (by reason that his wife
Apparel. should weare such kinde of apparell or other thing, as in the same statut is specially mētioned and declared) to kepe or find one great stoned trot-
Stoned horse ting horse, and is not by thys act before charged, to haue maintaine, and kepe any horse or geldyng, shall from the saide fyrst daye of Maye,
Gelding. haue, kepe, and maintaine one geldyng, able and meete for a light horseman, with sufficient harneys and weapon for the same, in such maner and fourme as euery temporall persone hauing lordeshippes, houses, landes, medowes, pastures or woodes of such estate as is aforesayd, of the clere perely value of one hundred markes, is charged or appointed to finde haue and maintain

by this present act. And be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesayde, that if any persone chargeable by this act, as is aforesaid, shall by the space of any three whole monethes after ỹ said first day of May, lacke or wante the said numbre and kindes of horses, geldinges, armour weapon, and furniture aforesaid, or any of them, after such rate proportion, maner, and fourme as is in thys act aboue limitted, declared, & appointed: That thē euery such person shall forfaite and lose for euery such three monethes that he shall so lacke and want the same numbre & kynds of horses, geldinges, armour, weapon, and furniture, or any part therof, for euery horse or gelding so lacking ten poundes, and for euery dimilance and furniture of the same three pounddes, and for euery corselet and furniture of the same. xl.s. and for euery almain ryuet, cote of plate or brigandine, and the furniture of ỹ same. xx.s. and for euery bow and shefe of arrowes, bil, halbert, haquebut sceele cappe, scull, murrian and sallet. x.s. the one mottie of which saide forfaitures, shalbe to the king and Queene our Soueraigne Lord and lady, and to theires & succesors of the same our soueraygne ladye, and the other mottie to him or them that will sue for the same in anye court of record, by byll, plaint, action of debte, or information, in the which byll, plaint, action, or information, no wager of law, essoigne, or protection shalbe allowed or admitted. And be further enacted by the auctoritie aforesayde, that the inhabitantes of euery cittie, borough, towne, paryshe, and hamlette within thys realme, other then such as are specially charged before in thys acte, shall haue, kynde, kepe, susteine, and maintaine, at theyr common charges and expences, such harneis, and weapon, and as muche thereof as

as shall be appointed by the commyssioners of our sayde soueraigne lorde and ladye, and of the heyres and successours of the same our soueraigne ladye, for the musters or vewe of armour within such citie, borough, towne, parishe or hamlette, there to be kepte in such place as by the saide commissioners shall be appointed. And the numbers and kindes therof to be writtē and comprised in a paire of indentures, to be made betwene the sayde commissioners or two of them at the leaste, and twelue, eyght, or foure of the chiefest of euery such citie, borough, towne, parysshe, or hamlette, wherof one parte to remaine wyth the chief offycer of the same citye, borough, towne, parysshe, or hamlette, and the other part to remaine with the clerk of the peace of the shyre or countye where euerye suche cytie, towne, borough, parysshe, or hamlette shall stande or be. And if the same inhabitauntes of euery such citie, borough towne, parysshe, or hamlette, other then suche as are specyally (as is aforesayde) charged, shall lacke or wante such harneys or weapons, or any parte thereof, as shall be vnto them appointed by the sayd commissyoners for the musters or vewe of armour, as is aforesaide, by ỹ space of any three monethes together next after any such appointment made, that then the same inhabytants shal forfait for euerye the sayde three monethes for euery such harneys or weapons so lacking after the rate aboue lymitted, the one moitie therof to be to our sayde soueraigne lorde and ladye, and to theires and successours of our sayde soueraygne lady, and the other moitie to hym or them that will sue for the same in any of the courtes of recorde of our said soueraigne lorde and Ladye, and of the heyres and successours of ỹ same oure soueraygne Ladye, by byll plainte, accion of debte, or informacion, wherein no wager of lawe, essoine or protection shalbe admitted or allowed. And be it further enacted by thaucthoritie aforesayde, that the lorde Chauncellour of England for the tyme being, shal haue sul power & auctoritie by vertue of thys present acte, from tyme to tyme to graunt oute commissions vnder the great seale of Englande, to the Justices of peace wythin euery shire or countye of thys realme, or to so many of them as by hys discrecion shal be thought meete and conuenient for the appointyng and lymittyng of the saide harneses and weapons, to be founde, kept, and mainteined in euery such citie, borough, towne, parishe, and hamlette, at the common charges of the inhabytauntes thereof, as is aforesaide. Prouyded alwaies, that thys acte or any thing therein contained shall not ertende to take awaie or discharge anye tenant, or fermour of hys seruice or couenant towardes hys Lorde, for the fynding of horse, armour or weapon, or for doing of seruice by himself or any other, which by ỹ tenure of hys lande or ferme, he is bounde to doe at the time of making of thys acte, but that he shall yelde, paye, and doe the same in as large ample maner and forme, as though thys act had neuer ben had ne made. And be it further enacted by thauctoritye aforesayde, that the iustyces of peace, of euery Shyre, shall haue power and auctoritie by vertue of thys acte, from tyme to tyme, to make searche and vewe of and for the saide furnytures of horses geldinges, armour and weapon, to be founde mainteined and kept by any person aboue sayde, hauyng lordeshyppes, manours, houses, landes, meadowes, pastures or woodes to ỹ clere clerely value of. CC. poundes or vnder, and not aboue the yerelye

Chaunceller. Cōmissiōs. Justices. Tenant. Couenant. Iust. of p. Search.

value of. CCCC. pounds, or to bee found, maintained or kept by any p̄son or persons chargeable by thys act, by reason of his or their goodes, cattels, annuites, fees, or copyholds as is aforesaide, and to heare and determine at their quarter Sessions al and euery the defaultes committed or done contrary to thys acte, within the countye, where such Sessions shalbe kept, by inquisition, presentment, byll, or informacion before them exhibited, or by examination of two lawfull wytnesse, at the discrecion of the same Justices, and to award p̄cesse therupon as though they were indicted before them by verdit of twelue men or more. And vpon the conuiction of the offender by informacion or suit of any other then the kinge or the Queene, or of theires or successors of the queme to make estretes of the one moitie of the saide forfaitures to be leuied to the vse of our saide soueraigne lorde and lady, or of theires or Successors of the same our soueraigne ladye, as they vse to doe of other fines, issues, and amerciamentes, growyng in the Sessions of peace, and to awarde execucion of the other moitie for the compleinant or informer against ỹ offender, by fieri facias or capias, as the kynges iustices at Westminster, may doe and vse to doe. And if any such conuiction shall hereafter happen at thonely suite of our sayde soueraigne lorde and lady, or of the heires or successours of the same our soueraigne lady, that then the whole forfaitures to be estreated and ieuyed to their vses onely. And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that whensouer any person shal at any time hereafter be conuicted by vertue of this act, for any default or thyng mentioned in thys act, that then the same person shall not otherwise or estsones be vered, troubled sued or cōuicted for ỹ same default or thing, wherefore he shall be so conuicted. And be it moreouer enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that if any Souldiour shall at anye time hereafter make sale of his horse harneis, and weapon, or any of the contrarie to the fourme of the saide statute, made in the said seconde and thirde yeares of the saide late king, that then not onely the same Souldioure shall incurre the penalties of that statut, but also ỹ said sale made by such souldiour to any person or persones knowing him to be a souldiour shalbe voide and of none effect against him or them that founde or set forth the said horse, harnesse, and weapon, or any of them, to, or for the furniture of such souldiour to serue with the same. Prouided alwaies, ỹ no person shal be impeached or troubled for any offence done contrarye to this acte, onlesse presentment or suite thereof be had, made, or taken w̄in one yere next after the offence done any thing in this act to the cōtrary therof in ani wise notwithstā, ding. Prouided alway & be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, ỹ if at any time hereafter it shal fortune any person or persones aforesaid, to be sued or impeched for any forfaiture or penaltie, for not hauing, susteining, or keping such furniture of corselets, pykes, haquebuts, or murrians, as by this acte is before limitted, rated, and appointed, and for his or their excuse and aunswere, shall allege and pleade that the same furniture so lacking, could not by hym or them conueniently be had, gotten or prouided, for want and lacke of ỹ same within this realme, according to the tenure and purport of this act the same matter of wante and lacke as is aforesaid, shalbe allowed, and taken for a good and sufficient aunswere and barre in the lawe, in case it be true. and if the same be denyed or trauersed, that thereupon an issue

Pꝛoces.

Eſtretes.

Execution.

Conuicted.

shalbe

shalbe sopned and that ỹ tryall shall be of euery such issue onely had by ỹ certificate to be made by the Lorde Chauncellour, Lorde Treasurer, the lord president of the counsell, the Lorde Stewarde of the Kynges and Quenes most honorable household, the lorde privie Seale, the lorde Admyrall, and the lord Chamberlaine of the sayde household, or by thre of them in wrytynge vnder their seales, or the seales of three of them, this present acte, or any statute, law, or vsage heretofore had to the contrarie notwithstanding. Prouided also & be it enacted by ỹ auctorite aforesaid, that no person or persons chargeable by vertue of thys Acte, to or for ỹ finding or hauing of any Horse, Gelding, Armoure, Weapō, or furniture for ỹ warre, as is aforesaide, shall be charged with the same, or wyth any of them both, for his manours, houses, landes, meadowes pastures and woodes, and also for hys goodes, cattelles, fermes, leases, copyholds, rents, annuities. Prouided also & be it further enacted by the auctorite aforesaide, that this act or any thing therein conteyned, shall not in any wise extende or be adiudged or interpreted, to abrogate, repeale, or make voide anye part, sentence, mater, clause, article, or thing, conteined or specified in ỹ statute, made in the. xxviij. yeare of the raigne of the late noble prince of worthye memory kinge Henrye the eight, for or concerning the hauing of long bowes and arrowes, and the vsing, order, exercysing and mayntenance of archery, and shoting in long bowes, but that the same statut and euery article, clause, sentence, and thing therin conteyned and specified, touching, or in any wise concernyng the hauing of long bowes, arrowes, vsing order, exercisynge, or maintenance of archery and shoting in long bowes, shall stand and remaine in force, and be obserued, perfourmed and kepte, according to the tenure effecte, and true meaning of the sayde acte vppon the paines conteined in the same, as this acte had not bene had ne made, thys present acte or any thing therin conteyned to the contrarye in any wyse notwithstandyng. Prouided also, that if it shall fortune the said furniture of armour aforesaide, or anye part therof, at any time hereafter to be lost or spent in any seruyce of defence of thys realme, or elles the horses or geldinges aforesayde, to be killed or destroied, or els by some other occasion to be dead, that in such case or cases, no person or persones shalbe charged wyth any forfaiture or penaltye aforesayde, for not hauing such quantitie or number of armour, horses or geldinges as is aforesayde, so that he or they wythin one yere nert after such losse or wāt, dwe supplye the same agayne in all pointes, according to the true meaning and purporte of thys act, any thyng in the same acte to the contrary therof notwithstandyng. Prouyded also, that the want of any gauntlette or gauntlettes, shal not be demed accompted or taken for anye lacke or wāt of furniture for a corslette, any wordes before expressed soundyng to the contrary notwithstandyng. Prouyded also and be it enacted by the auctorite aforesayde that euery person and persons charged with the finding of any haquebut & his or their seruant or seruāts shall and may exercise & vse shotyng in the same haquebut, at such marks as are limited and appointed by the statute made in the. xxviij. yeare of the raigne of kyng Henry the eyght or at their owne proper games so that they carye not or vse not the same haquebut in any high way vnlesse it be commyng or goyng to or from the musters or marching to-

Lost.

One yere.

Gauntlet.

Haquebut, Gonne.

Musters.

wardes or from the seruyce of defence of the realme, any clause or article in the said act of ỹ. xxviii. yere to the contrarye notwithstandyng. Prouided always, ỹ thys act ne any thyng therin conteined shall extende to charge any persõ or persons, dwellyng or abydyng within the coũtries of Northwales and Southwales, & wythin the county Palentine of Lãcaster and Chester, or either of thẽ, wyth the kindyng or hauing of anye haquebut, but that they and euerye of them, shall and may at their will, liberty and pleasure, haue and kepe in stede and place of euery haquebut charged by thys act, one long bowe and one shefe of arrowes, ouer and besides such other armour and munition as is by the lawes of thys realme limitted and appoynted, anything in thys acte to the contrarye notwithstãding. Prouided alwayes that the lorde Chancellour of England or keper of the great seale for ỹ time beyng, shal and may from time to time by vertue of the kynge and Quẽnes highnes commissiõ, name assigne, and appoint cõmissioners in euery cite, borough, and towne corporate, wherin there be Justyces of the peace, as well in Englande as in Wales, so many of the same Justices of peace, with such and as many other persõs to be ioyned with them dwelling out of the said cities, boroughes, and townes corporate, as he or they shal think mete, to take view of armour in euery of the same cities, boroughes, and townes corporate accordyng to this present act, and also to assigne what harnes and armour shalbe prouided and kept by the inhabitaunts of euery such city borough, and town corporate, as is aforesaid, accordyng to thys present act. An. 4. & 5. P. & M. ca. 2.

wales. Lancaster. Chester.

Chauncellor.

Viewe.

Se Captcins. 5. Scotland. 1.
Dures. 1. Treason. 18.
Pulkers. 1. Wales. 3. 12. 13. 25
Robbery. 2. 3. Ware. 1.

TOutz les tesses de setz, et quarelz desore enauant affaires soyent boillies ou brases & dures a la point dallier. Et si aſcuns des ditz arowsmithes les facent a contrary, que ilz forfacent toutz tielx tesses et quarels au roy, et soient enprisons, & face cẽt fine a la volũte du roy. Et q̃ chescũ tesse de setes & quarels soyt signe dũ signe de celluy qui le fist et ient les iustices de la peas en chescun county dengl, et aurt les maires viscontes & baillifes dez cities & burghes deins ẽz les cities & burghez, pour dengre de toutz tielx faux faitours de tesses & quarelx, & de les punir per maner come de suis est dit. An. 7. H. 4. ca. 7.

1 ¶Arrestes.

DEs hautes hões & de lour bayliffes & des autres, forspris les ministers le roy, as queux especyall auctorite est doñ de ceo faire, qui a le pleint des aſcuns, ou per lour auctorite demesne attachent autres ouelour biens tresp assantz p lour poiar a respondre deuant eux des contractes, couenantes, et de tresp as faytes hors de lour poiar & lour iurisdiccio la ou ilz ne teignont riens de eux, ne deins la franchise ou lour poyar est, en prejudice du roy, & de sa corone, & a dam du peple: Purueu est, q̃ nul desormes ne le face: Et si aſcũ le face rendra a celuy qui p cel encheso̅ serr attache son dam au double, et serra, en le greue mercy le roy. W. 1. ca. 35

2 ¶Pur ceo que pleint est fayt a nr̃e seignour le roy per le clergye de son dit roialm dengleterre, que sibñ diuerses prelates portantes le douce corps noſtr̃ seignour Jesu christ as malades, et lour clerke ouesqe eux, come autrement plusours auters pso̅s de seint esglise, tanqz come ilz entendẽt as deuines seruices as esglyses cimits & autes lieux dedies a dieu, sont plusours foitz prises & arrestus per auctorite royal & commaundement des autres seignours tẽporelx en offẽce de dieu & del libertie de seit esglise, et aurint disturbance des deuines

uines seruices auaditz, nostre seygnour le roy a qui moit displerrit si nully le fist en tiel mañ, voet & grãt et auri defẽde sur sa greuous forfayture q̃ nul le face desormes, illit q̃ collusion ou cause feint ne y soit troue en ascun des ditz psones de seint esglise en celx pty. An. 50. E. 3. ca. 5.

3 ¶ Pur ceo que lez prelatez se font pleindr̃ que libñ gentes de seint esglise benefices come auters sont arrestus, & horz traetes libñ des esglises Cathedralx, come dauters esglises & lour cimiters, & tant come ils sont a la foitz entẽdantes as deuines seruices, & aurint es auts lieur tout soient ils portantz le corps nr̃e seignour Jesu chzist as malades, & illint arestus & forstretz sont lies & mesnes en prison, encontre la franchise de seint esglise. Ordine est que si nul ministre du roy ou auter face arrester ascun person de seint esglise per tiel maner, et ent soit duement conuict, eit la prisõ, et ent soit reint a la volunte le roy, & face grãt as parties illint arestes. Purueu toutz foitez q̃ les ditz gentes de seint esglises ne se teignẽt deins les esglises ou seintuaries per fraude ou collusiõ en ascun maner. An. 1. R. 2. ca. 15.

De accusaciõ. 2. 3
Admiralty. 2.
Aliens. 1.
Apparell. 7.
Appellys. 7.
Butler. 2.
Captains. 4.
Chesser. 2.
Corroners. 3.
Crossebowes. 2.
Felony. 6. 7.
Forestes. 21.
Forfaiture. 7.
Heresy. 1. 2. 3.
Inditement. 3.
Justices of p. 3.
Labozers. 13.
Mainprise. 1.
Marches 1.
Mariners. 1.
Merchants. 1. 9.
Murdre. 2.
Plaps. 2.
Prison &c. in all.
Prouision. 2. 4.
13. 14.
Purueiours. 4. 8
15. 31. 33.
Recognisãce. 6.
Riottes. 3.
Robbery. 1. 2. 4.
Scotland. 3.
Seruice and sacramentz. 3.
Sewers. 8.
Shrikes. 25. 27.
Staple. 3. 4.
Vacabondes. 2.
Wales. 4. 22.
Wines. 6.

LEs artificers & gẽtes de mestyer soy teignent chescũ a vn mestier si qui nul vse auterz mestier mez que cel quel ad eslu. Et soient iustyces a ceo assignes denquerr̃ per prozces doier & terminer en cẽ article cõe est orderne en larticle auandit, forspris que les trespassours en cest article soient punitz per imprisonmẽt de deux ans, et oustre face fin au roy solonc̃ la quantitie de la trespas et suruciours per discrecion des iustyces come deuant est dit. Mes lentencion du roy et son coũsel est, q̃ fẽmes s. Bzacerrestes, Pisterestes, Tisserestes, Filerestes, & ouerestes sibien de leine come de liẽge toille & de soy, braudestiers, peigne restes de leine et toutz auters qui vsent et ouerent ouerages manueles, puissent ouerer et vser fraunchement, et aurint toutes auters ouerages come eles ont faitz deuant ses heures, sans nul empechement ou este restreintes per cest ordinance. An. 37. Edwarde. 3. cap. 6.

Other craft.
Oyer & ter.
Imprison.
Fyne.
women.

2 ¶ Where diuers estatutes penal heretofore haue been made against strangers artificers, for exercising of handy crastes within this realm, & for keping of houses, apprentyces and seruantz estrangers, as by the sayd seueral estatutes more plainly is rehersed. Sithen ỹ making wherof, here bruers & bakers, which been common vitailers, & also surgyons and scriueners, being strangers, inhabiting and dwelling wythin thys realme, haue ben put to trouble and great veracion by occasyon of informacyon brought against them vpon the said estatutes, supposing ỹ strangers vsing baking bruing, surgery, or writinges shoulde be handy crastes men, vpon the which informacyon great doutes & ambiguities haue risen whither strangers vsyng anye of the sayde misteries or sciences, should be vnderstande such handye crastes menne as were intended by

Aliens.
Apprentice.
Bruers.
Bakers.
Surgeons.
Scriueners.

any of ỹ ſaid eſtatutes, for plain declaracion whereof, be it enacted &c. that no perſon or perſons, ſtrãgers, being a common baker, brwer, ſurgion or ſcriuiner, ſhal be enterprete or erpouned hand crafts men, in, for or by reaſon of bſing any of the ſayd miſteries or ſciences of baking, brwing, ſurgery or wrytting: and that all informacions ſuites accions and pces had taken or hereafter to be take vpon any of the ſaid eſtatutes, againſt any ſuch ſtraunger or ſtrangers, being bakers, brwers, ſurgiõs or ſcryuener, ſhall be by aucthorite of thys preſent act voide and of none effect. An. 22. H. 8. ca. 13.

Baker. Brwer. Surgeon. Scriuener. Hand craft. Suites Voyde.

3 ¶ If any bochers, brewers, bakers, poulters, cookes, coſtermongers, or fruterers, ſhall at any time from, and after ỹ firſt day of March next comming, conſpire, couenant promiſe, or make any othes, ỹ they ſhall not ſell their victualles, but at certein prices, or if any Artificers, worke menne, or laborers, doe conſpire, couenãt, or promiſe together, or make any othes, ỹ they ſhall not make, or doe their workes, but at a certain price and rate or ſhal not enterprize or take vpon them, to finiſhe that another hath begonne, or ſhall doe but a certein worke in a day, or ſhall not worke but at certaine howres, and times, that then euery perſon ſo conſpiring, couenãting, ſwearing, or offending, being lawfully conuict therof, by witneſſe confeſſyon, or otherwiſe, ſhall forfait for the firſt offence, ten pounde to the kinges highnes, and if he haue ſufficiẽt to pay ỹ ſame, & do alſo pay the ſame wĩn fire dayes nert after his cõuycion, or els ſhall ſuffer for ỹ firſte offẽce. xx. dayes impriſonmẽt, & ſhal only haue bread & water for his ſuſtenance. And for the ſecond offẽce, ſhal forfait twenty pound to the kinge, if he haue ſufficient to pay the ſame, and do pay the ſame wĩn fire dayes. nert after hys conuiction, or els ſhal ſuffer for the ſecond offence, punishment of the pillory. And for ỹ third offence, ſhall forfait fourty pounde to the king, if he haue ſufficiẽt to pay the ſame, and alſo doe pay the ſame within. vi. dayes, nert after his conuiction, or els ſhall ſit on the pillory and loſe one of his eares, and alſo ſhall at all times after that, be taken as a man infamous, and hys sayenges, depoſicions, or othr, not to bee credited at any time, in any matters of iugement. And if it fortune any ſuch conſpiracy, couenant, or promyſe to be had and made by any ſocietie, brotherhedde, or companye of any craft, miſtery, or occupacion of the victualers aboue mencioned, wt the preſence, or conſent of the more part of them, that then immediately vpon ſuch acte of conſpiracy, couenant, or promiſe, had or made, ouer and beſides the particuler puniſhement, before in this acte appointed for the offendour, their corporacion ſhalbe diſſolued to al intentes, conſtruccions, and purpoſes. And it is &c. that all & ſinguler iuſtices of Aſſyſe, Iuſt. of Peace, Maiours, Bayliffes, & Stewardes of Letes, at all & euery their ſeſſiõs, Letes and courts ſhal haue ful power & autorite to inquire, heare and determine all and ſinguler offences cõmitted againſt this ſtatute, and to puniſhe or cauſe to be puniſhed the offendour according to ỹ tenour of thys ſtatute. An. 2. E. 6. ca. 15.

Bocher. Brwer. Baker. Poulter. Coſte. Conſpiracy. Promiſe. Othe. Victayles. Price. Labourer. Price. Finiſh. Howres. Forf. Impriſ. 2. Offence. Forf. Coſt. Diſſ. Iuſt. Iuſt. Wy. Lete. Pun.

4 ¶ And in ỹ ſame act is an article that none ſhal diſturbe any artificer named in that article (that is an engliſh mã or denizen) to worke in any of the craftes, there named, in any citie borough or town corporate with any perſon, though theſe artificers doe not dwell or be not free there &c. But this laſt article is repelled by. 3. E. 6. ca. 20.

Se Alĩs. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6 Apprẽtice. 1. 2.

Con-

Confirmacion.7. 21.22.23.24.26.
Cozdiners.13. 27.28.29.31.32.
15.17.18. 33.35.36.37.
Labozers.1.5.9. Playes.2.
10.12.15.18.19.20.

1 ¶Assaut & frays.

PUr ceo que Richard Chodder esquier qui fuist venus a cest plest parlemt ouesqs Thomas Bzoke chiualer vn des chiualers esliues enn le parlement pur le counte de Somerset & mentail' oue le dit Thomas fuist hozriblement batus, naufres, emblemps & maheimes per John Salage autrement appelles Johan Sauage,ozdines est et establies que per tant que le dit hozrible fait fuit fait deins le temps du dit parlement que pzoclamacion soyt fait la ou nn lozrible fait se fist que l' dit John apierge et soy rende en le bank le Roy deins vn quarter dun an apzes la pclamacion fait, et sil ne face soyt nn celluy John attaint de le fait suisdit et paye au partie en damage ses damages au double a taxer per discrecion des iuges du dit bank pur le temps esseatz, ou per enquest sil en besoigne,et face fine et rancon a la volunte du roy & ousts ceo accozde est en le dit parlement q̄ semblablement soit fait en tẽps auenir en cas semblable.an.5.H.4.ca.6.

2 ¶Si ascun assaut ou affray soyt fait a ascun seignour espirituell ou temporel,chiualer de counte,citezen ou burgeis venus a parlemt ou au counsell de roy per son commaundement,et la esteant & entendāt au pl'lement ou au counsell, que adōques soit pclamacion fait p troies tours seuerall en le pluis ouert lieu de la vill' ou lassaut ou affray serra ensye fait,que la party quiface tiel affray ou assaut soy rende deuant le roy en son banke deins vn quarter dun an apzes la pzoclamacio fait sil soyt en temps del terme,ou autrement al pchein tour en le temps du terme ensuant le dit quarter:et sil ne face que il soit attaint de le fait suisdit,& pay al partie greue ses damages au double,a taxer par la discrecion des iustices du dit banke pur le temps esteantes,ou per enquest sil besoigne,& face fine & raūcō a la volūte du roy et sil beigne et troue soit culpable p enq̄st,per examinacion, ou en autre maner de tiel affray ou assaute,paye il adonqs al ptye ensy greue ses dam au double troues per enquest ou a taxer per la discrecion des ditz iustices,et face fine & raūceon a la volūt du roy cōe desuis est dit. An.11.H.6. ca.11. Attayne. 2.Dam. Fyne. 2.dam. Fyne.

Se fighting.1. Triall.11.

¶Assets.

Se courtes.2. Warranty.1.

1 ¶Assise.

REcognitiões de nouu disseisina & de mozte antecessozis nō capiant nisi in suis com̄, et hoc mō. Nos vero si extra regn̄ fuerimus capitat' iustic.nostri mittent iustic. nostros per vnū quemqs com̄ semel in anno, qui cum militibus eozundē com̄ capiant in com̄ illis assisas p̄dictas, et ea que in aduentu suo in illo comitat' per iustic.nostros p̄dictos ad dictas assisas capiend̄ missos terminat' non p̄nt, per eosdem terminent' alibi in itinere suo, et ea, que per eosdem pzopter difficultatem aliquoz̄ articulozum terminari non possunt, referant ad iustic.nr̄os de banco & ibi terminentur.Ma.Car.ca.12. Justices of al. Knights. Idiournment. Just.of.b.

2 ¶Nul eschetour, disc.naut' bailife le roy per colour de son office, saz especial garr̄ ou commaundement ou cert' auctozite qui appent a sō office,ne disseisie nul hōe de son frankt ne de chose qui appent a son frankt. Et si nul le fait, soyt a la bolunte le disseisi,q̄ le roy de son office le face amēdera son pleint, ou quil eit la comune ley per bē de nouel disseisin & celuy qui serra de ceo attaint, rendera Eschetour. Shirif. Bayly. Freheld.

2. dam. dera les dam̃ a double a meſme le pl̃, & ſerra en le greus mercy le roy. W. 1. ca. 25.

Diſſeiſin. 3 ¶ Purueu eſt et acco3de enſemẽt, que ſi home ſoyt attaint de diſſeiſin fait en tempz le roy q̃ o3e eſt oueſque

Robbery. robbery de aſcun maner de chatell, ou de moeble, per reconiſſance de aſſyſe de nouel diſſeiſin, le iugemẽt ſoyt

Dam̃ tiel que le pl̃ recoũa la ſm̃, & lez dam̃ auribien de chatell̃ et de moeble a-

Fyne. uãtditz, come del ſoit̃, et le diſſeiſour

Impriſ. ſoit reint, le quel que il ſoit pzeſẽt ou non, iſſint qui il ſoit pzeſent, pzimes

Force. ſoit agard̃ a la pziſoñ, et per meſme le mañ ſoit fait de diſſm̃ fait a force & armes tout ne face lome robbery. W. 1. ca. 37.

4 ¶ Aſſiſes de nouel diſſm̃, mo3t-

Mo3d. danc. & de darrein p̃ſentment fuiſſẽt pziſes en le aduent, en ſeptuageſm̃ & en quareſme, auribñ come lome pzẽt

Preſentment lenquelles. W. 1. ca. 49.

Execution. 5 ¶ De execution. 2. of aſſ. by tenãt

Elegit. by elegit. And ſe recogñ. 2. of aſſyſe

Sta marchãt by tenant by ſtatut marchant. And

Sta. ſtaple. ſe Staple. 8. of Aſſiſe by tenant by ſtatut Staple.

6 ¶ Quia non eſt aliquod bzeue de Cancellaria, per quod querentes habent tam feſtinum remedium ſicut per bzeue noue diſſeiſine, dominus rex voluntatem hñs vt celeris fiat

Delay. iuſticia, et quod dilationes in placit̃ cõmuni amputentur & abbzeuiẽtur, concedit quod bẽ aſſiſe noue diſſeiſine locũ habeat in pluribus caſibus q̃ pzius habuit. Et concedit quod de

Eſſoners. eſſouerijs boſci, pzoficuo capiẽdo in

Pzofites. boſco de nucibus & glandibus et aliis

Fruites. fructibus colligẽd̃, de co3rodio,

Lo3ody. liberatione bladi & alio3ũ victualiũ

Liuery. ac neceſſario3ũ in certo loco annuatim recipiend̃, tolneto tronagio paſſagio, pontagio, pannagio, & his ſimilibus in certis locis capiend̃, cuſtodijs boſco3ũ, parco3um, fo3eſtarũ, chacearũ, warẽnarum, po3tarum et aliis ballijs & officijs in feod̃ iaceat de cetero aſſisa no. diſſ. & in omnibus ſup3adictis caſibus modo cõſueto fiat bẽ de libero teñ, et ſicut pzius iacuit & locũ habuit in cõmunia paſture, ita, de cetero locũ habeat in cõmunia turbarie, piſcarie, et aliis communñ his ſimilibus, quas quis habet pertinentes ad liberũ teñ, vel etiam ſine teñ per ſpeciale factũ ad minus ad terminũ vite. In caſu etiam q̃ quis tenens teñ ad tminũ anno3ũ, vel in cuſtod̃, illud alienat in feodo, & per illam alienationẽ tranſfertur liberum teñ in feoffatũ, fiat remediũ per bzeue no. diſſ. Et habeantur pzo diſſeiſito3ibus tam ille qui feoffat quam feoffatus, ita q̃ viuẽte altero eo3um locum habeat pzedictũ bẽ, & ſi per mo3tẽ perſonarum ceſſet remediũ per pzedictũ bzeue, fiat remediũ per bẽ de ingreſſu. Et quamuis ſuperius fiat mentio de aliquib9 caſibus, de quibus locum non habuit pzius bzeue noue diſſeiſine, non pzopter hoc credat aliquis illud bẽ non competere, vbi pzius competebat. Et licet dubitauerint quidam, vtrum in caſu quo quis paſcat alterius ſeperale fieri poterit remedium per pzedictum bzeue, teneatur p̃ certo q̃ in caſu illo per pzedictum bzeue bonum & certum eſt remedium. Caueant de cetero illi qui nominati ſũt diſſeiſito3es, q̃ non pzoponãt falſas exceptiones, per quas captio aſſise differatur, dicẽdo quod alias tranſiuit aſſisa de eodẽ teñ inter eaſd̃ partes, vel dicendo et mentiendo, q̃ bẽ de alio3i natura pendet inter eaſd̃ partes de eodem teñ, et ſuper his & ſimilibus vocent rotulos vel reco3d̃ ad warrantũ, vt per illam vocationẽ aſpo3tare poſſint beſſuram, & leuare redditus et alia pzoficua ad magnũ detrimentum querentis. Et quia licet pzius aliam penã nõ habuit, qui huiuſmodi falſas exceptiones mẽdacit̃ pzopoſuit niſi tantum quod poſt mendacium ſuum confictum, pzoceſſum fuit ad captionem aſſise. Dominus rex, cui odioſe ſunt huiuſmod̃

falſe

false exceptiones, statuit, quod si quis disseisitor nominatus personaliter proponat illam exceptionem ad diem sibi datum, si defecerit de warranto quod vocauit, habeatur p disseisitore absq; recognitione assise et restituat damna prius inquisita vel post inquirenda de duplo, et nihilominus p falsitate sua puniatur per prisonā huius anni. Et si illa exceptio proponat par balliuū non propter hoc differat captio assise, nec iudicium super restitutione teñ; damnum, ita tamen quod si dominus illius balliui, qui absens fuerit, post modum veniat coram Justic. q assisam ceperint, & offerat verificare per recordum, et per rotulos, quod assisa alias transiuit de eodem teñ inter easdem partes, vel quod querens alias se retrarit de breui consimili, vel placitum pendeat per breue de altiori natura, fiat ei breue de faciendo venir super hoc recordum, et cum illud habuerit, & videant iustic. quod recordum ita ei missū valeret ante iudicium, quod per illud excluderet querēs ab actione sua, statim faciat iustic. scir parti que prius recuperauit, quod sit ad certum diem, ad quem rehabeat defendens seisinā suam et damna, si que prius solui p primum iudicium simul cum dānis que habuit post primum iudicium reddit, que ei restituantur in duplo, sicut supradictum est, et nihilominus puniatur ille qui primo recuperauit, per prisonam secundum discretionem iustic. Eodem modo si defendens contra quem transiuit assisa, in sua absētia rñdat cartas vel quiet clam, super quarum confectione nō fuerūt iurat eraminatur nec eraminari poterint, pro eo q de eis non fiebat mentio in placitandō, & p babilit ignorare poterūt confectionem hmōi scriptorum, iustic. bisis scriptis illis faciant sciri parti, que recuperauit, quod sit ad certum diē coram eis, et venire fac. iurat eiusdē assise. Et si per veredictum iuratorum, vel forte per irrotulamentum scripta illa verificauerint, puniatur ille, qui assisam impetrauit contra factum suum p penam supradictā. Attache.

Nec capiat vicec. de cetero bouem a disseisitore, sed a disseisitore tantum, & si plures sint disseisitores in uno brē nominatur, nihilominus de uno boue sit contentus, nec exigat bouē nisi de precio. v.s. vel precium. W.M.2. ca.26.

7 ¶ Cum aliquis ius non habens coīcādi vsurpet cōiam, tempore quo heredes infra etatem extiterint, vel prores sub potestate virorum suorū existentes, vel pastura sit in manu tenētiū in dotem, per legem Angl. vel alit ad terminū vite vel annorū, vel per feod tallatū, et pastura illa diu fuerint vsi, multi sūt in oppinione, quod hmōi pasture debent dici pertinere ad liberū teñ, et qd hmōi possessori competere debet actio per brē no. disis, si ab hmōi pastur deforciet, sed de cetero tenend est, quod habentes huiusmodi ingressum a tempore quo currit breue mortis ātecessoris, si ante communiam nō habuerint, non habeant recuperare per breue noue disseisine si fuerint deforciati. W.M.2.ca.47. Comen. Usurp. Limitacon.

8 ¶ Les tenantz en assises de nouel disseisin puissent faire atturneys. Et ne entende my le roy per taunt q̄ les tenantes et les defend̄ en assise de nouel disn̄ puissent plēd̄ per baillifs, sils voillent, come auant soylent fa. Ebozum. Attorney. Bayly.

9 ¶ Quia q̄ pluries contingit, q in assisa noue disseisine tenens erciptit contra q̄rentē, qd̄ tenet teñ petita coniunctim feoffatus cum pror̄ sua non nominata in breui, aliq̄ cum aliquo extraneo, qui similit non nominatur in breui, et profert cartam suam que hoc testatur, et petit iudicium de breui, concordatum est & statutum, quod si pars querens offerat verificare per assisam, quod die impetra- Joyntenācy. Abate. Auerment.

Sole tenant.

Charter.

Scire fac.

Inswer.

To the ass.

Iurysson.

Fyne.

Exception.
Replyc.
Def.

Apere.

To the ass.
Def.

petrationis breuis sui ille qui talem exceptionem proposuit fuit solus tenens, ita quod vros sua nec alius aliquo habuerit in predictis ten̄, tūc iustic. coram quibus predicta assisa arraiata est, retineat predictā cartam saluo in custodia eorund̄, quousq; assisa inde inter eos transierit, vt illa q̄ quasi dedicta est. Et scīt̄ faciant per breue nostrum sub earum testimonio parti absenti, quam carta testat̄ simul cum tenente qui presens est coniunctim feoffat̄, q̄d sit ad certum diem r̄nsurus simul cū alio tenente parti querenti tam de exceptione proposita quam de ten̄ petitis et positis in visu, si sibi viderit expedire. Ad quem diem si ambo qui dicuntur tenentes venerint, et feoffamen̄t illud aduocauerint, respōdeāt et manuteneant exceptionem p vnū eorum propositam, et similiter vlterius ad assisam, ac si breue originat̄ super eos coniunctim fuisset impetratum. Et si cōuincatur per assisā, quod exceptio illa in retardationem iuris quer̄ maliciose fuit proposita, eo quod ipsi non fuerunt coniūctim feoffati de ten̄ illis die impetrationis predicti breuis, tunc licet assisa illa transierit p̄o tenentibus et contra querentem, nihilominus puniantur talem exceptionem proponentes per prisonam vnius anni, a qua non exeant sine graue redemptione. Et caueant de cetero iustic. quod talem exceptionem sic propositam per balliuos aliquorum ten̄tium non admittant. Si autem ille qui exceptionem illam proposuit, se ad diem illum absentauerit, et alter q̄ dicitur coniunctim feffatus comparuerit, licet ipse comparens p̄dictam cartam aduocauerit, et dixerit se nihil habere in predictis ten̄, nihilominus adiudicetur assisa versus tenentem absent̄ per eius defaltā. Et si conuincatur p assisā, q̄ ipsi nō fuerunt coniunctim feoffati die impetrationis breuis p̄dicti, et si similiter conuincatur quod ten̄s super quem breue fuerit impetratum, vel alius nominatus in breui disseisierit querentem, tunc habita consideratione ad exceptionem in lesionem partis falso et maliciose proposita et ad disseisinam per eos factā, pars querens recuperet seisinā suā et dāna sua in duplo, et proponentes illā exceptionem habeant penam supradictā. Si autem neuter tenentiū ad diem illum venerit, tunc p eorum defalt̄ versus eos capiatur assisa. Et si compartum sit per eandem, quod exceptio illa vere et rite sit proposita, quia ipsi qui eam proposuerint, fuerunt coniunctim feoffati antequam querens breue suum, versus eos impetrauerit, non procedatur vlterius ad assisam, sed cassetur breue querētis. Hoc idem obseruet̄, si ambo vel vnus tm̄ venerit, si cōperiatur per assisam, quod exceptio predicta, vt predictū est, veracit̄ fuit proposita. Eodem modo statutum & concordatum est, q̄ in assisis mortis antecessoris, et iuris de vtrum, ad primum diem quo partes cōparuerint in curia si tenens proponat predictam exceptionem contra petentem, & de hoc petendit cartam, & petens offerat verificare per assisam vel iuratā, q̄d die impetrationis breuis sui, ille qui talem exceptionē proposuit, fuit solus tenens, et tunc idem processus & modus procedendi seruetur in huiusmodi assisa mortis antecessoris, & iuris de vtrum, qui p̄rordinat̄ est & statut in assisis no. disseisine. Et eadem pena delinquentibus et cōuictis infligat. In alijs vero breuibus per que tenementa petuntur, talis fiat processus, quod si primo die, quo partes comparuerint in curia, tenens proponat exceptionem p̄dictam de coniuncto feoffamento, et petens offerat verificare per iuratā patrie, quod die impetrationis breuis sui ille qui exceptionem illam proposuit fuit solus tenens, tunc idem processus et modus

ꝓcedendi seruetur inter partes, quousq; iurata inde inter eas transierit. Et si comperiatur per iuratã, quod exceptio illa veraciter fuerit ꝓposita, tunc cassetur breue petentis. Et si compereatur per iuratam, qđ exceptio illa falso & malicioſe in lesionem partis fuit ꝓpoſitam tunc petens recuperet seisinam suã de teñ petitis, & tenens puniatur per penã supradictam in assisa no. disseisine, quo ad prisonam, & quo ad dampna secũdum discretionem iustic. stat. de cõiunctim feoffatis edit. An. 24. E. 1.

10 ¶ Assise de nouel disseisin soit deſore graunte et fait de rent adereꝰ due des tenementz esseantes en diuſes counties a tenir en le confin des counties, deins queux les tenementes sont, & sur ceo lassise prise trie per gentz des dits counties, en meſme le maner cõe est fait de comẽ de pasture esseant en vn countie & appendãt as teñz en autre countie. &c. et q̃ briefs sur ceo a la suit des pleintifes soient deſore faitz en la chancellary sauns nul maner de contradiccion en due fourme. An. 7. R. 2. ca. 10.

11 ¶ Que lou terres ou tenementes sont grantz per patent du roy sauns title troue per enquest ou autermẽt la ou lentre de roy nest pas done per la ley, eint ceux qui sõt ouſtes ou diſseisies de lour franktenemẽt especial assises de grant de chaunceller sans autr̃ pursuit faire au roy en cel partie. Et si lez parties ou persons epãtz lres patentes du roy prient en aide, soit grant br̃e de ꝓcedendo per le dit chaunceller sans auter pursuite faire au roy. Et en cas que les dites ouſtes ou disseises recouerẽt deuers les parties etantz tielx patentz, que meſmes les ouſtes ou disseises recouerent lour damages au treble. Et q̃ cest estatut & ordinãce teigne lieu sibien puis temps de la riual' le roy en Engleterre, come en tout temps aueigner. An. 1. H. 4. ca. 8.

12 ¶ Pur ceo que de iour en auter les grandes persons du roialm sont forcybles entrees en auters terres, & les possessours ent ouſtrent, enclaimont ascun foitez en lour droit demeſne lou lour entre nest mye congeable, & autrefoitz en autre droyt lou ils nount riens en reuercion en droit nen demeſne ne il ad nul affinite de cosinage entre eux & ceux en qui droit ilz ont entrees, et auxi lour biens & chateux preignent en maner de robbery, issint souent foitz ils sõt en tiel maner ouſte, & de lour biens et chateux dispoilles, que ils nont riens pur lour droit pursuer, & auxint per tielx forcibles entrees et maintenance les terres tenantes et possessours sont tout outremẽt disherites et destruites. Nostre seignor le roy voillant faire ouelr droit as toutes ses lieges sybien greindres come meindres, & que ses leys soient duemẽt executes, a la grenouz complaint des ditz comunes, & del aduis & assẽt des toutes les seignours suisdites, pur punir & chastier tielx riots & forcibles entrees ensy faites et a fayres en temps auenir encõtre les leyes de la terre ad ordines et estabties que si ascun home graund ou petit, de quel estate ou cõdicion q̃ il soit, face ascũ tiel forcible entre en son droit demeſne a son propre oeps, ou en autre droit, ou a autre oeps p̃ boy de maintenãce, ou ascuns biens apres tielr forcyble entre de les possessours de franktenement preigne ou emport, que si la partie greue ou auter loyal home voet affier en son noun que lẽtre fuit fait en tiel forcible maner, le chaunceilour dẽgleterre pur le tẽps esseant eit poyar per sa discrecyon de graunter especiall assyse en ceo cas a la partie greue de quecunque value q̃ les tenementes sopent sans suer au roy. Et si tiel disseisour soit atraint del disseisin fait en tiel forcyble maner, q̃ il eit lenprisõment dun an & rende a la partie greue ses damages au double. Et sil soit conuict per

Forcible entre. Goodes. Robbery. Forcible entre. Goodes. Chaſcelour. Especial, aſſ. Imprif. 2. Damz.

Goodes. per meſme lassise q̄ il eſt pʳiſe ou emport aſcuns biēs ou chateux de tielx diſſeiſies, q̄ les iuſtices de n̄ lassyse eyent poiar doyer ⁊ terminer sibyen pur nr̄e dit seignour le roy come pur la pʳie des bñs et chateux illint emportes, ⁊ de agarder a la pʳie greue ses damages. Et que en cheſcun tiel assise eſp̄all̄ soit noſme vn des iuſtyces de lū bank ou del aut, ou le chiefe barō de leſcheker sil soit home de ley. Et que en tempz auentr nul bꝛeue de supſedeas soit grante a contrarye de tiel assise especial. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 8.

Justices of al.

Supersedeas

13 ¶An. 9. H. 5. ca. 3. the king commaunded ỹ his iuſtices ſhould holde the aſſiſes through his realm by the maner accuſtomed.

14 ¶An. 9 H. 5. ca. 3. ⁊. An. 4. H. 6 ca. 2. ⁊. an. 8. H. 6. ca. 13. ⁊. an. 14. E. 4. ca. 2. titi. ſeuerall actes wer made to endure for certein yeres, wherein were enacted ỹ recoueries in aſſyſe ſhould not be pʳeiudiciall to them in the reuerſion which were beyonde ỹ ſea with ỹ kyng in his ſeruice if they were not named in the aſſiſe.

Reuerſion. Recoueries.

Panelles. 15 ¶Les panelles des aſſiſes ſoiēt arraies, et copie endente dicelles p̄ le viſcont deliuere a les pleintifs tenantes et defendantes per. vi. iours a meins deuant la ſeſſion des iuſtyces ſi eux les demaundant. Et quāt a le returne ou reſponſe des bayliffs des frāchiſez, facēt ilz lour returnes ou reſponſes as viſconts dautielx eſpecialx aſſiſes. vi. iours deuāt la ſeſſiō en mañ cōe deuāt, ⁊ ceo ſur peine de. xl. li. a pater p̄ les dites viſcontes ou bailiffes a nr̄e ſeignour le Roy a tantz des foitz cēe ilz ou aſcun deux font ou face le cōtrarie du ceſt ordinance ou eſtatut. An. 6. H. 6. ca. 2.

Deliuer.

Returne. Fraunchiſe. Fyne.

16 ¶Come diuerſes gentz ſouent foitz ſuent aſſiſes de no. diſſ. deuant iuſtic. aſſignes enuers diuerſes pſōz et per ſubtilite ⁊ colluſion pur auoir lour bꝛeſez de lour ditz aſſiſes directes as cozoñs des counties ou les tenementz ſont pur faire execucion di-

Colluſion.

Cozoners.

celles bꝛeſes font noſm̄ en lour ditz aſſiſes le viſcont de meſme le counte vn dez diſſeiſours, lou il neſt ne vn quex fuit diſſeiſour ne tenant des tenementes en demaunde, peront ſouent foitz les ditz aſſiſes ſont agarde per defaute des tenantes queux nont mie conſſance de ceux aſſiſes, en tant que ilz ne trouent my aſcū aſſiſe enuers eux en la dit place du viſcont, et nont aſcun ſuſpecion daſcun tyel aſſiſe pʳis enuers le viſc. et eux. Pr̄e ſñr le roy voillāt en ceo cas purueoir de remedie, del aſſēt ⁊ auctozitie ſuiſ ditz ad ozdien q̄ en toutz tielx aſſiſes purchaſes a pʳeſent pendantz, ou a purchacer deſoze enauant parentre quicunqꝫ pſones, deuant aſcuns tyelx iuſtices en queux aſſiſes aſcū tiel viſcont ſoit noſme diſſeiſour ſi les tenātz en les dites aſſiſes ou aſcū de eux voille auerrer que le dit viſcont neſt pas ne vnques fuit diſſeiſour, ne tenant des tenemēt̄z en demaunde, mes fuiſt noſme diſſeiſour per colluſyon, ſoyt lauerrement reſceu. Et ſi trone ſoit p̄ la dit aſſ. q̄ le dit viſc. ne ſoit ne vnq̄s fuit diſſeiſour ne tenant dez tenementes en demaundz, mes fuit noſme diſſeiſour per colluſyon, adonques les ditz iuſtices facent abater et caſſer le dit bꝛieſe purchace ou a purchaſer en la fourme ſuiſdit, ⁊ q̄ les pʳs ou pʳ ſoient ou ſoyt en la greue mercy du roy. An. 11. H. 6. ca. 2. Se like ſtatutes in conuſāce. An. 9. H. 4. ca. 5. ⁊. an. 8. H. 6. ca. 26.

17 ¶That ỹ pleintif in euery aſſiſe from henceforth may at hys pleſure ſeuer and abꝛydge hys plaint, of any part oꝛ partes, wherunto any barre is pleded, in ſuch lyke maner, as he oꝛ they might doe in caſe the plees in barre had be made ⁊ deuided to any certeinty oꝛ numbꝛe of acres in the plaint, and that the plaint for the reſidue of the part oꝛ partes of the lāds not abꝛidged, ſhalbe and ſtand good and effectual in the law. An. 21. H. 8. cap. 3.

Se Adiornement.1.2.
Age.1.
Appꝛowmts in al.
Attaint.4.
Bꝛeakers of leages.1.
Conusans in all.
Damages.1.2.
Discontinuance of pꝛoces.2.
Essoigne.3.11.
Execucion.2.
Feoffementes.1.
Foꝛcible ent.3.
Iustice of assise in all.
Iustic.in cier.3.
Limitacō.1.2.
Monasteries.1.
Nisi pꝛius.1.
Parcel.1.
Pꝛochein any.1.
Nōpmittat.1.
Recogniſace.2.
Staple.8.
Tithes.7.
Uses.1.
Wales.32.

¶ Assise of bred and drinke.

Se Hoꝛsebꝛed.1.
Lete.1.
Uitailes.8.13.
Weightes and measures.1.2.3.4.5.6.7.9.11.

¶ Assise of darrein presentment.

Se Auowson.1.
Assise.4.
Darrein pꝛesētment in all.

¶ Assosiacion.

Se iustices of peace.5.
Nisi pꝛius.1.

¶ Attachementes.

Se Account.1.
Appellee.2.
Arrestes.1.
Assise.6.
Cꝛoꝛoners.1.2.3.
Courtes.2.
Det to ꝯ king.2.
Distres.7.10.
Estretes.1.
Foꝛest.8.21.
Pꝛoces.1.
Pꝛohibicion.7.
Quare impedit.1.
Sute.1.
Tithes.5.
Wales.25.

¶ Attachemēt vpon prohibicion.

Se Pꝛoces.1.
Pꝛohibicion.7.

1 ¶ Atteinder.

An.11.R.2.ca.5.6.7. certeine persons were attainted by parlement.

2 ¶ An.5.H.4.ca.1.7. An.7.H.4.ca.12. certein persons were atteinted by parlement.

3 ¶ Se bles.8. of Attaind of Empson and Dudley.

4 ¶ An.25.H.8.ca.12. an act was made concerning the atteinder of treason of Elizabeth Baron nunne of Canterbury, Richarde Master, Edward Bokking mōke, John Dering, & Hugh Rich & Richard Risby obseruant fryers, and Henry golde, and of misꝓision of treasō, of John Filher bisshoppe of Rochester, Thomas gold, Thomas Laurens, John Adeson, and Thomas Abell. Misprision.

5 ¶ Se Crown.4. of ꝯ attainder of Anne Bollein & her bꝛother & other.

6 ¶ An.33.H.8.cap.21. an act was made foꝛ the attainder of treason of Quene Catherin Howard the lady Rochefoꝛd Culpepper & Dereham, & of the atteinder of misꝓisiō. An act of treason of the Duches of Noꝛfolk the counties of Bꝛugewater, loꝛde William Howard and diuers other men and weomen. Treason.

7 ¶ In an.2.E.6.ca.17. an act was made foꝛ the attainder of treason of sir William Sherington knight & after. An.3.E.6.ca.13. he was reſtoꝛed to hys blood. Treason. Restitucion.

8 ¶ In. An.2.E.6.ca.18. a great long act is made foꝛ the atteindꝛe of treson of sir Thomas Seymoꝛ loꝛde Admyꝛall. And after. An.3.E.6.ca.14. Mary Seimoꝛ his doughter was reſtoꝛed to her blood. Restitucion.

9 ¶ In. An.1.M.1. parliamēto.ca.16. an act is made foꝛ the confirmacīō of the atteinder of treō of John Dudley Duke of Noꝛthumberland Thomas Crannmer archebiſhop of Canterbury, William Pergues of Noꝛthampton, John Erle of Warwick, sir Ambꝛose Dudley knyght, Guilford Dudley esquier, and Jane his wife, Henry Dudley esquier, sir Andꝛew Dudly knight, sir Jo. Gate knight, and sir Thomas Palmer knight with diuers artticles cōcerning that matter. Treason.

Se Certificat.1.
Crowne.4.
Foꝛfaiture.16.
Franchiſes.21.
Monasteries.11.
Rebellion.1.2.3.
Repele.4.
Tenure.10.
Treson in all.

¶ Attaint

Freyhold.

Le roy de son office desormes doner atteintez sur les inquestes en pl̃ de terre, ou de franktñt, ou de chose qui touche franktñt, quãt il sẽblera qui besoigñ soit. W. 1. ca. 38.

Taker.

2 ¶Des proces escourcer en turies de bint et quatr̃, pur ceo q̃ per la ley ceo en arrere vsẽ Justices nalerent poit as tielx turies prend̃, auãt ceo q̃ tout les primers turrours q̃ fuerent en vie vssent apparu deuant eux en court. Et tielx turrours doutantes estre attaintz, voillent meux pardõ lour issues, q̃ apparer en court, per q̃l les pleintifs fuerent trop delayes & fauxe serement rarement punyr Dedeigne est et estable, q̃ si les prymers turrours que serront en vie, ne appergent pas en court deuant les justices que serront assignes as tielx turies prender a la prim̃ grande dystresse sur eux teturne: ou si returne soit, que ilz ne ont riens, p quoy ils puissent estre distreines, que adonq̃ pur lour absence ne soit pas delay la prise de la turie. Sauue et garde en toutz autres choses le proces en tielx turies vsẽ ceo en arrere. W. 4. alit dict Sta. de attinctis. An. 13. E. 2.

Apere.

Issues.

Not apere.

Nihil.

Not delay.

Proces.

3 ¶Brief dattaint soit grant auribñ sur le principall come sur les damages en br̃ de tñs. Et que le chaunceler q̃ pur le tẽps serra est potar de graunter tielx briefes dattaint, sans plier riens au roy. Et en tiel cas et en toutz autz des atteintz, les justic. ne lessent p̃ de prendre les atteintes pur les damñ nient pales. An. 1. E. 3. ca. 7

Trespas.
Damages.

4 ¶Pur ceo que les turrours ont meins dout dẽe plurs per les longes delaies que ont estes en attaintes deuant les justices del vn banke et del auter et deuant autres justic. cy est accord et estable que essoñ de seruice le roy, ne protection ne soient desore enauant allowes en tielx turies niẽt plus que en assise de nouel disseisin & que cink tours per an soyent donez deuant les justices de commen bank en les ditz turies au meins. Et q̃ le statut pryus soient auribien doñ entielx briefs come en autz. Et come il soit contenuz en vn estat nadgaires fait a Westm̃ lan du reigne nostre seignor le roy q̃ ore est prim̃ (s. ca. 7.) apr̃ son coronement que attaintz soient grantz es briefes de trespas, cy est accord & estable que briefes dattaint soient desore grantes auribien es plez de trespas moues sans briefs come per briefs deuant justicez qui sont de record, si les damz adiugez passent. rl. s. An. 5. E. 3. ca. 7.

Essoyn.
Protection.

Assise.
Days.

5 ¶Brief dattaint soit graunt desore sibẽ sur bill de tñz cõe sur briefe de trespaz dez enquestez qui sont a prender en tempz auener sans auoir regard̃ a la quantite dez damagez. An. 28. E. 3. ca. 8.

6 ¶Chescũ hõe coũtre qui ilz passent puisse auoir lattaint sibñ en plee real cõe plonel. Et q̃ latteint soit grãt a les pouers qui voillẽt affier que ils nõt riens dont faire fine (saue lour contenãce) sans fine, et as toutes autres p easy fine. An. 34. E. 3. ca. 7.

7 ¶Si le tenant a terme de vie, tenant en dower tenant per la ley dengleterre, ou tenant en la taile apres possibilite dissue exteint soiẽt empledes et pledent al enquest, et perdent per serement de. xii. ou si ils pardent per defaute, ou en autre maner, qui cellup a q̃ la reuersion des tenz ensy pardus appendant en temps de tyel iugement rendu, ses heirs et ses successours eient accion per brefe datteint datteindre la dit serement sy ls voillent assigner mesme la serement estr̃ faux, et aurint per brief derrour si errour y soit troue en le record de tiel iugemẽt sibien en la vie des dites tenantz qui ensy pardent come apres lour mort. Et si tiel iugemẽt erroneur soit reuerse ou tiel faux serem̃t soit troue, qui le tenant qui pardo per le primer iugement sil soit en vie soyt restitut a sa possession des tenementes ensy pardus, oue les issues en ẽ le temps, et a la party pursuant

de

de ſes arrerages de le rent ſi aſcun a luy ſoit due de meſmes les teñtz et ſi tiel tenant ſoit mozt a tẽps del iugement rendus ſur tielx bzieſes de attaynt & derrour, q̃ reſtituciõ des ditz teñtz ſoit fayt a la party purſuãt oue les iſſues apzes la mozt del tenaunt ſuiſoyt, enſemblement oue les arrerages del rent ſi aſcun a luy fuit due en la vie de tiel tenaunt. Purueu ne pur quant roment que le tenant qui enſy perdy per le primier iudgement ſoit en vie, et la party purſuant voill alleger que meſme le tenaunt fuit de coine et de aſſent de le demaundãt q recoueraſt que tielx teñtz deuſſent eſtre pardus que reſtitucion de m̃z les teñtz ſoit fait a meſm̃ la pty purſuant oue les iſſues et arrerages cõe deuant eſt dit, ſauant a tiel tenaunt ſa accion per bꝛe de ſcire facias hozs de meſme le iugement enſy reuerſe, ou rendue en bꝛief dattaynt ſil voyll trauerſer la coine et aſſent auantdit, & autreſm̃ niẽt. An. 9. R. 2. ca. 3.

8 ¶ Se An. 13. R. 2. ca. 18. howe ẏ of a verdit takẽ bekoze the Waire & baliffs of Lincoln, attaynt ſhalbe ſued in the kinges bẽch oz cõmon place, & ẏ iury ſhalbe of ẏ coũty of Lincoln.

9 ¶ Se An. 3. H. 5. ca. 5. howe that of a verdit taken bekoze the Mayze & Bayliffes oz ſhirife of Lincolne, attaynt ſhalbe ſued in ẏ kinges bench oz comen place, and the iury ſhall be of ẏ coũty of Lincolne, though Lincoln were made a county by it ſelfe.

10 ¶ Noſtre ſeignour le roy per la greuous compleynt de ſes commens conſiderant les graundes miſchiefs ewes deins le royalme et vncoze nient remedies, et aurl le graunde damage et dyſheritelon q̃ auient per le vſuell periurye des iurrours empanelles es enquelles, ſibien en les courtes du Roy come dauters, la quel periurie habund̃ et encreace de iour en auter pluis qui ſolopt pour les graundes dones que tielx Jurroures pzeygnent de les partyes es plees ſues en les ditz courtes, a tant que la greindze party des gentes qui ont a ſuer en les dits courtes leſſent lour ſuites per lencheſon ſuiſdit, et noſmement a cauſe de les delays qui ſont en les bzieſes dattaints, pur ceo que auant ces heures en bzieſes dattaint quant la graunde iurre ad apparu en courte et fuit prẽſt de paſſer vn des tenantes ou defendantes, ou des petitz Jurrours noſmes en tielx bzieſes a le foyt̃z ount plede feyntz et faux plees queux ne fuerent triables per le graunde Juree de lattaynt, et per ceil cauſe delayes la pzyce de tielx graundes iurres tanꝛ tielx plees fuerent tryes, et apzes tielx plees tryes et troues pour le pleyntiſe vn auter des iurrours tenauntes ou defendantes purroyt pleder vn auter tiel faux et feint plee puis la darrein continuãce en meſmes les attaynt̃z, et iſſynt cheſcun des defendauntes, iurrours ou tenauntes apzes lauter purroyt pleder tiel faux et feynt plee & delayer le graunde iurre, quant il fuit prẽſt de paſſer, et come bien que toutes tielx faux et feintes plees fuerent troues enuers ceux queux plederent, nul peyne done a eux per la comen ley a cauſe de queux delayes les graundes iurres en atteyntz ont eſte ſouent grenouſment beres & labozers, et les pl̃z en tielx atteint; mis a ſy graundes coſtages, et enſy empoñes que il̃z ne purroient ſuer auãt lour ditz ſuites p q̃ les iurrours ount mieulx embandes deſtre parlures & faire faux ſeremẽtes en tielx caſes, et voyllant ſur ceo noſtre dit ſeignr le roy &c. que les parties pleintifs en toutes tielx atteynts recouerõt lour damages et coſtages enũs toutes tielx tenantes iurrours et defendantz que il̃z ount ſuſtenus en ceil partye, An. 11. H. 6. ca. 4.

11 ¶ Nul viſcont, baillif de frãchiſe ne cozoner en acciõs ou bzieſes dateint de plee de terre de annuel balue de. xl. s. ou pluis, nacciõ dattaint des

Delayes.

Fozen plees.

Delay.

Pleint. Damages.

Shirif. Bailly. Cozoner. Attaint.

Iuroun.

xx.li.

Illues.

Iuroz.

Challenge.

Foꝛf.

Foꝛein plees.

Iuzement.

faytz ou toncernãt terres ou teñtes de lemblable value ou pluis, ne perſonelx̄ dount le inconuenient de recouere ſertende a la ſomme de.xl.li. ou pluis, retourne ne empanelle en nulx̄ inquiſicion ne enquelx̄ nulles perſones mes ceux enhabitantes deins ſa baillye qui ont eſtate a lour pꝛopꝛe oeps, ou ceux as queux aux perſones ount eſtate de fee ſimple fee taple ou franketenement en terres ⁊ teñtz dãnuell value de.xx.li. ou plus en ſa baillie hoꝛs dauncien demeſne les.v. poꝛtes et la tenure de Gauelkind, ne meindꝛes illues en les dittez acciõs dattaint retournñ en la courte du roy q̃.xl.s.al pꝛim̃ bꝛ̃ de dyſtreſſe et.C.s.a le ſecond bꝛ̃e de dyſtr̃, et le double de cheſcun auꝛ bꝛiefe de diſtr̃ enuers les perſons empanelles ⁊ retournes pur eſtre iurres en meſmes les actions. Et que nul perſone de meindꝛe ſuffiſant de franktenement que de annuel value de.xx.li. en la fourme de ſuis ſoyt iurre en la court du roy ſur nulx̄ iſſue en les dits actions dattaynt, ſil ſoyt pur pceilx̄ les pl̄ en due fourme chalenges. Et que auꝛt ſouent que aſcun biſcont, bayliꝛ de franchiſe ou cozoner fait la cõtrarie de ceſt oꝛdinance, q̃ il paye et per ceſt eſtatut ſoit tenus a payer au roy x̄.li. et a les pleintifs en les dits actions et bꝛiefs datteint pur lour delay auters.x.li. Et ſi aſcuns des dittes foꝛeins reſpons et plees ſoient trypes et troues encountre aſcuns des dytz defendantes, que adonq̄ meſmes les iudgementes cõtre meſmes leꝛ defẽdantes et pur les dits pl̄s ſoiẽt donez per les iuſtices du roy et conſideracion de ſes courtes come per la ley ſerroyt done enuers meſmes les defendantz, en caſe que le graund inr̄ en les dits actions et bꝛiefes datteint ſur les pointes et articles de meſmes les bꝛiefes paſſes encountre meſmes les defendãtz et oueſq̄ les dytz pl̄s. Et que per meſmes les iudgementes nulx̄ autre des dytes defendauntes ſinõ ceux vers queux leꝛ auauntdits foꝛeyns reſpons et plees ſount troues et trypes ſont leſus ou damages. Et q̃ ceſt eſtatut touchant loffice du biſcont baillif de fraunchiſe et cozoñ en retournant des dytz perſones de la ſuffiſance de franktenement dannuel value de.xx.li. et q̃ nul perſõ de meindꝛe ſuffiſance de franktenemẽt ſoit iurre en leꝛ dits acciõs et bꝛiefes dattaint, nerẽde paꝛ as cities ⁊ burghes deins le dit roiaꝛ, ne a les inhabitãtz en leꝛ m̃z. Purueu toutz foytz q̃ ſi en aſcũ de leꝛ dits coũties ne ſoiẽt perſons inhabitantz de ſouth leſtat de baꝛ de poſſeſſiõ des tres et teneñtes dannuell value de.xx.li. en m̃ le coũtie en la fourme ſuiſdit a ſufficer le nũbꝛe pur eſtr̃ empanels et retournes en les dittez accions et bꝛes dattaint, adonq̄ les biſcontz et baillifs des frãchiſes ⁊ cozoners de m̃ le coũtie empanellent et retournent en m̃z les accions et bꝛiefes perſons illeoq̃s inhabitantz de la pluis ſufficiantz de poſſeſſion dãnuell value de terres et teneñtz deins le value de.xx.li. pꝛentre m̃ le coũtie en la fourme auant dit. Et q̃ as ceux pl̄ons nertende p̄ la auantdit chalenge q̃ il ne ſoyt del poſſeſſion des tres et teneñtz dannuell value de xx.li. en m̃ le coũtee. Et ceo auꝛi ſouent cõe aſcuns de m̃z les biſcontz baillifs ou cozoners fayt x̄ cõtrary de pceſt pꝛeſent article il paye au roy.x.li. et au pleyntife.x.li. en la fourme auantdit. An.15.H.6.ca.5.

12 ¶ Iceux hões q̃ ont eſtaꝛ a lour oeps et auꝛynt pceux as queux oeps auters homes ont eſtate de fee ſimpl̄ fee taile ou franktenement es terres et teñtz de annuel value de vint.li. de la tenuꝛ de Gauelkinde ſoyent retournes ⁊ empanelles, ou en autielx atteintes come ſont deſouth recites (.s. *in An.*15.H.6.*ca.*5.) les q̃uꝛ attaints ne ſont pas oze pẽdantz mes purrõt pendꝛe en temps auenir, en meſmes les maner et fourme come aſcun auter perſõ poet eſſe retournes et empanelles

panelles per force du dit estatut fayt le dit an quinsisme. An. 18. H. 6. ca. 13 ¶ No psō ne psons herafter be impanelled, sūmoned or swozne in any Jury or enquestes in courtz w̄in the same citie (*s. of London*) excepte he be of landes, tenemētes or godes & cattelles to the value of. xl. marke. And that no psō nor persons hereafter be empanelled summoned nor swozn in any iury or enquest in any court within the said citie for lands or tenemētes or acciō personel wherein the dette or damages amounteth to the summe of. xl. marke or aboue, except he be in landes & tenētes godes or cattels to the value of. C. marke: and the same matter and cause alledged by anye of the sayde parties by waye of challenge, and so founden, shalbe admitted & take in euerye of ỹ same courtz as principall chalenge. And ỹ euery such person herafter to be impanelled or sūmoned to appere in any iury or enq̄st before any of ỹ said Juges of the same citie makyng defaute at firste sūmōs lese and forfait in issues. xii. s̄. and at the second defaut. ii. s̄. and so at euery suche defaute after that the issues and penalties to be doubled, and al such issues lefte in the mayres courte shalbe forfaited leuyed & parceyued to the vse and behofe of the mayre & cominalte of ỹ said citie. And al such issues lost in ỹ sheriffes court or courts shalbe forfaited, lenied & parceiued to thuse of the shiriffes of the same citie for the tyme beyng toward their fee ferme. And also be it enacted by like auctorite that the party greued by any untrue or false verdite hereafter to bee geuen in any of ỹ courtes of the said citty shall and maye haue and sue attaynt by bill in the hustynges of Lō don holden for comon plees before ỹ Mayre and aldermen of the same citie for the tyme being, and therupon a precepte to be awarded and made by the same maire to euery aldermā of the said citie or hys deputy in hys absence to present and certify the names of. xiii. indifferent and discrete persones of good fame, and euery of them of substance of. C. li. or more, Citezens of ỹ same city dwelyng in hys warde to ỹ maire & aldermen of ỹ said citie for ỹ time being at ỹ hustinges of comon plees w̄in the same citie thā next ensuing to be holden of which plons so p̄sented & certified ỹ saide maire & .xi. aldermē or mo holding ỹ same court of hustinges shall take, name & impanel. xlviii. by their discrecion thought most able, sufficient, & indifferent. And the mayre & his successours mayres of ỹ said city shall do to be sūmoned ỹ sayd. xlviii. plons so by the said mayre & aldermē named & impanelled, & also ỹ iurors on ỹ pety iury & the party or parties named as tenātes or defēdantes in ỹ sayd bill of attaynt to appere before ỹ mayre & aldermē of the same citie at the hustinges of comon plees thanert to be holdē in ỹ same citie. And if the same attaint than or any other time happen to remayn vntaken for or by defaute of Jurrours, by chalenge or otherwyse, that vpon euery tales graunted, the sayde maire & aldermen shal impanel the said parsōs whiche wer certified by the saide aldermen or their deputies & omytted out of the said panel or put therin other parson or parsons being citizēs of the saide citie and of the substance of. C. li. or more, & also that al ỹ plee and plees to be alledged or pleded by or for the tenant or defendant, tenātes or defendantes or by any of ỹ iurours of the petit iurye in ỹ same attaynt & tryable by any iury or enq̄st shalbe tried within ỹ same citie & by thenquestes of the same, & in none other place ne county. And that none of the said petit iury ne other parties named in anye such bill of attaynte, shall or maye haue anye chalenge to tharray or to any psō or poll ther-

C. li.

Hustinges.

xlviii.

Somons.

Hustinges.

Remayn.

Tales.

C. li.

Plees.

Tryal

Challenge.

Jugement.

Untrue verdit.

Jugement.

Forf.

Imprif.

Dilabled.

Vrue verdit.

Money.

in being impanelled for lacke of ſufficience of goodes or of landes. Quer that be it prouided & enacted that the iudgement in any ſuch attaint, ſhall not extend to any landes or tenemētes, ne to other punithement of ỹ petit iurye, ne other proces to be in the ſame atteint than is limited and appoynted in this preſent act. And if ỹ xxiiii. perſons of the ſayd. xlviii. perſons ſworn in the ſame atteynt, fond that the iurrours named in the pety iury, haue made, & geuen an vntrue verdite, that than the iugement ſhal be geuen agaynſt the party defendāt in the ſame atteynt as is vſed in attaint ſued by writ at common lawe. And ferthermore the iugemente in theſame attaynt ſhalbe agaynſt the pety iury, that euery of the iurrours of the ſame pety iury ſhal forfet and loſe. xx. li. or more by the diſcreſcion of the Mayre and Aldermē of ỹ ſayde citie, kepyng theſame huſtynges or any other huſtinges of commō pleas to ſuch vſe & behoſe as other iſſues & penalties been forfaited & loſt in any accion or plaint cōmenced before the Mayre & Aldermen of the ſame citie, and his bodye to be impriſoned there to remayn without bayle or maynepryſe. vi. monethes or leſſe by the diſcrecion of the mayre & aldermen of ỹ ſame citie for the time beyng, & to be diſabled for euer to be ſworn in any iury before any tēporall iudge. And ouer ỹ be it enacted by the ſame authoritie, that if it be founden by the graund iurye in the ſame attainte, ỹ the petit iury haue geuen a true verdit, that than ỹ graūd iury ſhal haue autoritie & power to enquire if anye of the petit iury toke or percepued any ſūme of money or other reward or promiſe of monei or other reward of them named defendantes or tenātes in the ſame atteynt, or of anye other perſō or perſons by the cōmaūdement, couine or aſſent of anye of them to or for thentent of theyr verdit geuing, whereupon the ſame atteint is groūded. And after any ſuch corrupciō by ỹ ſayd graūd iury ſo ūden, ỹ than ỹ iurour or iurours of ỹ ſaid pety iury ỹ is found ſo defectife in taking & pceuig any ſūmes of money or other reward or promiſe of reward, ſhall loſe, forfaite & pay to the pleintif or pleintifs named in ỹ ſame atteint. x. times ỹ value of ỹ ſūme or other reward ſo taken, perceiued or promiſed in fourme aboue ſaid, & to ſuffre impriſonment without bayle or maynpryſe. vi. monethes or leſſe, by the diſcrection of the ſaid Maire & Aldermen, and to be dyſabled for euer to be ſworn in any iury before anye temporall Judge. And ouer that be it enacted that ſuche defendant or tenant, defendantes or tenantes in ỹ ſame atteint, ſhall loſe, forfait & pay, to ſuche vſe and behoofe as other penalties been forfaited within ỹ ſame citie. x. tymes the value of that ſūme of money or other reward by hym or them ſo geuen to any of the ſayde pety iury. And the ſame defendaunt or tenant, defendantes or tenantes, to be impriſoned, there to remayne wōoute bayle or maynpryſe during. vi. monethes or leſſe by the diſcreciō of the ſaid maire and aldermen. And if any dettes and damages or coſtes be recouered in accion wherupon ſuch atteynte is grounded, & by the ſame atteynt it be founde that the pety iury haue geuen a falſe ſcrement, that than for the recouery & reſtitucīō of the ſame dette and damages & coſtes the plaintif or plaintifs in euery atteint, ſhal & may haue & ſue an accīō of det againſt the ſame defēdāt or tenāt, by writ, bil, or plaint in euery of ỹ kinges courts, wher in the ſame defendant or tenāt, & euery of thē, ſhall not be receiued to doe hys lawe. And ouer ỹ be it enacted ỹ if any plaintife or plaintifs in any ſuch atteint cōmēced before ỹ ſaid mayre & aldermē vpon any recorde remaynyng within the

the same citie, & therin be no suite, or if the first serement therein be affyrmed, ỳ than he or they shall haue imprisonment & make fine by the discrecion of the mayre & aldermen of the said citie for the time being, and that fine to be and go to ỳ mayre & comynaltie of the sayde citie. And if there be two or mo plaintifs in any suche attaynt ordeyned by thys estatute, & any of them dye, and be non suit, the other by this acte shalbe enhabled to sue for the procedyng in the same attaynt, & notwithstandyng the death of the defendant or tenant, defendantes or tenantes, or any of the petty iury named in the same atteint, so that there be two of the same petty iury on liue, the same atteint shal not abate. And also be it ordeyned by the same auctoritie, that if any of the iurours of the same graund iury impanelled and summoned in fourme aforesayd at the somons make defaute, so that the atteint remaineth to be taken for defaute of iurours, that than euerye of the same iurours so makyng defaut, lose & forfet for the first defaut, xl.s. and at the.ii. defaut.v.li. and at euery defaut after that.x.li. and like proces to be made & sued therayenst the graund iury & the petty iury, and the partye & parties as is to be made & sued in atteint sued at the common law. And that the same proces be returnable at euery hustinges of common plees, & that the atteint remayn not to be taken after the first somōs returned for or by the defaute of the defendant or tenant, defendantes or tenantes or of any of the petty iurye named in ỳ same atteint by this acte ordeyned, and that the saide issues or penalties forfaited by any of the said graund iury be forseyt, leuied & perceiued to thuse of the mayre and comynaltie of the said citie, and that no protection nor essoyne be allowed in this attainte by this acte purueyed. Prouided alwaye that vppon all attaintes hereafter to be cōmenced within the sayde citie vppon any recorde wherin the tryal and inquest was by halftong that the said mayre and aldermen shall impanell the graunde iury in the same attaynt, ỳ one halfe of straungers of good fame and of the substaunce of goodes to the value of C.li. and more inhabityng within ỳ same city at large, and the residue of the same graunde iurye to be of lyke value and substaunce of goodes impanelled of citizens as is aforesayd. And ouer this be it enacted by ỳ said auctoritie, that no act of attaint of ỳ petty iury made in thys present parlement, nor nothing therin cōteined other than this present act nor none other penaltie or punishment in any other acte than is afore conteyned in thys present acte be hurtfull nor extend to any iury or enquest hereafter to be taken before any Judge of and within the same citie. Anno.11.H.7. ca.21.

Triall. Medietatem lingue. London.

14 ¶An.11.H.7.ca.24. An act for attaintes was made to endure to the next parliament. And after An.12. H.7.ca.2. it is cōtinued to endure to the next parlement. And after an.19. H.7.ca.3. it is continued to the nexte parlement. And after an.1.H.8. ca. 11. it is continued to the nexte parlement.

15 ¶Vpon euerye vntrue verdyte hereafter geuen betwixte partie and partie, in any suit, plaint or demaūd before anye iustices or Judges of record, where the thyng in demaunde and verdite thereupon geuen, extendeth to the value of, xl.li. and concerneth not the ieopardye of mannes life, the partie greued by the same verdit shal haue a writ of attaint against euery person hereafter so giuyng an vntrue verdit, and euerye of them, & against the party, whiche shall haue iudgement vpō the same verdit. And that in the same attaint, there shalbe

xl.li. wryt.

Proces. awarded agaynſt the petit Jurie, ẏ partie, and the graund iurie Somõr Reſom and diſtreſſe infinite, whiche graund Jurye ſhalbe of like nombre Juroꝛ. as the graund Jurye is nowe in attaynt, and euerye of them, that ſhall xx. markes. paſſe in the ſame, ſhall haue landes and tenementes to the value of.xx. markes by the yere of fre hold out of the auncient demeſne. And vpon the Proclam. dyſtreſſe whiche ſhalbe deliuered of recoꝛd vpon theſame open proclamacion, to be made in the courte there the dyſtreſſe ſhall be awarded more xb dayes. than.xb.dayes afoꝛe the retourne of Diſtres. theſame diſtreſſe, and euery ſuch diſtreſſe ſhall be made vppon the lande of euery of the ſaid graunde Jury as in other dyſtreſſe is ẏ hath been vſed. And if the ſaid party defendant oꝛ ẏ petit iurours oꝛ anye of them appere not vpon the dyſtreſſe, than ẏ graũd Jurie to be taken agaynſt them and euerye of theym that ſhall ſo make Defaut. defaute. And if any of the ſayd petyt Jurie appere, than the party cõplai- False ſeremẽt nant in that behalf ſhall allygne the falſe ſerement of the firſt verdite vntruely geuen, wherunto they of the Petyt iury. petit iury ſhall haue none aunſwer, Pleas. if they be the ſame perſones, and the writte, proces, returne and allygnement good and lawefull, exceꝑte that the demaundant oꝛ playntife in the ſame attaynt hath afoꝛe been nõſuit oꝛ diſcontinued hys ſuite of attaynt taken foꝛ the ſame, oꝛ hathe foꝛ the ſame verdite in a writte of attaynte Triall. had iugement againſt the ſaid petyt iurye, but onely that they made true ſerement, which iſſue ſhalbe tried by xxiij. of the ſayde graunde iury and the party ſhal pleade, that they gaue true verdicte, oꝛ any other matter, Plees. whiche ſhal be a ſufficient Barre of the ſaid attaint. And that ple not wͭſtandyng the graund iurye to be taken without delaye to enquere whether the firſt iury gaue true verdycte Jugement. oꝛ no. And if they find that the ſayde petite iurye gaue an vntrue verdict, than euery of the ſayd petite iurye to Forf. forfet.xx.li. wherof the one half ſhall be to the king our ſouerain lord, and the other half to the party that ſueth And ouer that, that euery of the ſayd Fine. petit iury ſhall ſeuerally make fyne and raunſom by the diſcrecion of the iuſtices, befoꝛe whom the ſayde falſe ſerement ſhalbe found after theyꝛ ſeuerall offences defautes and ſufficiency of euery of the ſayd petit iurye. And after that, that thoſe of the ſayd petite iurye ſo attaynted ſhall neuer after be in anye credence, noꝛ theyꝛ othe accepted in any courte. And if Obj. ſuch plee as the party pledeth, which is a barre of the ſaid attaynt, be foũd oꝛ demed againſt him ẏ ſo pleadeth, than the parti that ſo ſueth ſhal haue iudgement to bee reſtoꝛed to that he Jugem. Reſt. loſt with hys reaſonable coſtes and Writ. damages. Foꝛeſene alway that any Exclu. mem. bylary in action oꝛ cauſe perſonall, oꝛ excommengement pleded oꝛ alledged in the party pleintif oꝛ demaundant ſhalbe taken but as voyde plee, and to that he ſhal not be put to aunſwere. And that in all the afoꝛeſayde Proc. proceſſe ſuch day ſhalbe geuen as in Day. a writ of dower, and none eſſoyne oꝛ Eſſon. protection to lye noꝛ to be alowed in Prot. the ſame. And if the ſaid graũd iurye appeare not vppon the firſt dyſtreſſe had againſt them, ſo that the iury foꝛ their defaute do remayn, he that maketh defaut ſhall foꝛfayt to the kyng Iſſues. xx.ſ. and vpõ the ſecond dyſtreſſe, xl. ſ. And after making defaut foꝛ euery ſuch defaut.v.li. And lyke penalties and foꝛfaitures to be againſt thẽ Emp. and euerl of them that ſhalbe named in the Tales, as is afoꝛe expꝛeſſed againſt euery of the ſaid graund iury afoꝛeſayde. And that foꝛ and by the Def. death of the partye oꝛ any of the ſayd petit iury, the ſayd attaynt ſhall not Abate. abate noꝛ be deferred againſt ẏ remnant, as long as two of the ſaid petit iurie be alyue. And if hereafter anye falſe

falſe verdict be geuen in any accion ſuite or demaunde afore anye iuſtice or iudge of recorde of any thing perſonel, as dette treſpas, & other lyke, which ſhalbe vnder ỹ value of.xl.li. that than ỹ partie greued ſhall haue attaint wyth ſuch proces and pleas as is afore rehearſed, and delayes to be take away as is afore remembred: Except that in this caſe of attaint euery parſon of the graund iury that may diſpend.x.markes by the yeare of freholde out of auncient demeſne, or is worthe an hundred marke of goodes and cattels, ſhal bee hable to paſſe in the ſame attaint. And if the petite iury be attainted, that thā thei ſhall in this caſe of attaint euery of them to forfait.x.li. wherof one half ſhalbe to the king, and the other half to the party, after the forme afore reherſed and ouer that to make fine & ranſome by the diſcretion of the iuſtices, as is aforeſayd. And if ther be not perſons of ſuch ſufficience within the ſhire or place where any of the ſayd attaintes ſhalbe taken as may paſſe in the ſame: Be it ordeined by ỹ auctorite abouеſayd, that than one Tales ſhalbe awarded into the ſhire nert adioining by the diſcretion of ỹ iuſtices, afore whō ỹ ſame attaintes ſhalbe taken, which ſhall be warned to appeare vpon like paines as is aforeſaide, and enabled to paſſe in the ſayd attaintes, as if they were dwelling in the ſhire, where the ſame attaint ſhalbe takē. And that the ſame lawes accion and remedie ordeined by thys preſent act be kept for and to all them that ſhall be greued by ſuch vntrue verdites of any inheritance, in diſcēt, reuercion, remaindre, or of any freehold in reuercion or remaindre. And if the party in attaynt geuē by this act be nōſuit, or the ſame diſcontinue, that than the ſame partye ſo nonſuite or ſo diſcontinuyng the ſaid attaynt make fyne & raunſome by the diſcretiō of the iuſtices, afore whom the ſaid attaynt ſhalbe taken and depending. And that al attaintz hereafter to be taken, ſhalbe taken afore the king in his bench, or afore ỹ iuſtices of the common place and in none other courtes. And that Niſi prius ſhalbe graunted by diſcretion of the iuſtices vpon the diſtreſſe, and euery of the ſayde petit iury may appeare and aunſwer by attorney in ỹ ſaid attaint. And that the moity of ỹ ſaid forfayture of the petit iury ſhal be leuied to thuſe of our ſoueraygne lorde by Capias ad faciend or Fieri facias, or Elegit, or by accion of det, againſt euery perſon of the petyt iury ſo forfaiting, and againſte his executours and adminiſtratours, hauyng than ſufficient goodes of theyr ſaid teſtatour not adminiſtred, and the other moitie ſhal by like proceſſe be leuied to the vſe of the partie that ſueth any attaint geuen by thys acte agaynſt euery of the ſayd petit iurye and hys executours or adminyſtratours, hauyng than ſufficiencye of goodes as is aforeſayde not adminiſtred. And the iudgement of reſtitucion to the partye greued ſuyng this acte and execucion of the ſame to be had, and like iugement for the party defendant or tenant to be diſcharged of reſtitucion as afore thys preſente act in caſe of a graunde attaint hath ben vſed. And if ther be diuers plaintifes or demaundantes in attaint, ỹ the nonſuit or releſſe of anye of them ſhall not be in anye wyſe hurtfull or preiudicial to the reſidue, but ỹ they and euery of them in ſuch caſes may be ſom and ſeuered like as it is vſed whan ther be diuers demaundantes in accions real. Be it alſo ordeyned. &c. that in euery writ of attaint hereafter to be taken by or vpon thys act ỹ which ſhalbe ſuch as other writtes of attaint be, & after the Teſte of the ſame writ ſhalbe writē theſe wordes Per ſtatut continuat, vſq; annū vicеſimum tertium domini Henr̄ oc-

Kinges bēch. Comō place. Niſi prius. Attorney. Forf. Leuying. Execution. Iugement. Reſtitution. Somons & ſeuerans. Writ.

taul del gratia Anglie et Francie regis fidei defēſ. & domini Hiber. And it is alſo enacted, that this acte ſhall take effecte for verdites hereafter to be geuen and to continue to the laſt day of the nert parlement. Prouided alway, that this act be not preiudiciall to a ſtatut made in the.xi. yere of ỹ late king of famous memory Hery ỹ.vii (.s.*ca*.21.*before*.13.) for puniſhmēt of piury in vntrue verditez geuen in plaintes ſued in the courtes of the citie of London, but that it ſhalbe at ỹ libertie of all perſones for and vpon anye vntrue verdicte geuen in anye courtes of the ſame citie, to ſue their attaint vpon this eſtatute, or els vpō ỹ ſaid eſtatute made in ỹ ſaid xi. yere, at their own pleaſures & willes. An. 23. H.8. cap. 3. This act is continued An. 28. H.8. ca. 9. An. 31. H.8. cap. 7. An. 37. H.8. ca. 23. An. 7. E.6. cap. 11. An. 1. M. 1. parliamento ca. 13. An. 1. M. 2. parliamento. ca. 12. & An. 1. & 2 P. et M. ca. 16. And after An. 2. & 3. P. et M. and. 4. et. 5. P. et M. ca. 9. it is cōtinued to the laſt day of the nert parlemēt. And it is continued. 1. E. vi. ca. 19.

Continue.

London.

16 ¶ All & euery maner perſon and perſons, being citizezens of your ſaid citie, (.s. *of London*) and being in value of goods & cattels to the ſōme of. cccc. markes may be impanelled & returned, by the ſheriffes of your ſaid citie in euery attaint herafter to be brought by vertue of the ſaid eſtatut (.s. *of An*. 23. H.8. *ca*. 3.) vpon verdites herafter to be geuē by your ſaid citizezens, without any challēge for ỹ inſufficiency of freehold of any of them, to be made by any of ỹ ſaid parties in any ſuch attaint, vpō ſuch verditz herafter to be geuen. And that the iuſtices for the time being, ſhall ſit only at ỹ Guild hall of the ſame citie, or at ſōe other conuenient place within the ſame citie, and there to ſweare the graūd iurie, and to take the verdites in ſuche attaintes hereafter to be taken. And that the ſaid citezins hereafter to be compelled nor diſtrained to appeare in anye ſuche attaynte, hereafter to bee taken vppon anye vntrue verdicte, geuen, or hereafter to bee geuen in London, but onelye within the limittes of the ſayd citie, of and for the tryall of the ſame: The ſayde former act, or anye thing therin conteyned to the contrary in any wyſe notwithſtanding. An. 37. H.8. cap. 5.

4. T. markes. Juroz.

Challenge.

Juſtices.

Eyld hall.

Ipſe.

Se Accuſacō. 11.
Age 1.
Appelles. 2
Aſſaut. 1. 2
Auowſon. 1.
Certificat. 1
Challenge. 7
Courtes. 2.
Crowne. 4.
Days in bank. 5
Diſcōtinuāce of pꝛoces. 2.
Eſchetours. 15
Eſſoyn. 3
Fees. 2.
Foꝛfaiture. 15
Judgement. 2.
Jurrour. 1
Juſtices of gaole deliuery. 1
Limitacion. 3
Monaſteries. 11
Murder. 2.
Niſi pꝛius. 1
Periury. 1
Repels. 3
Reſtitution. 2
Ryotes. 5
Robery. 2.
Wales. 32.

Attourney.

QVilibet liber homo qui ſectā debet ad cōm, trithingū hundꝛed, et wapent vel ad curiā domini ſui, libere poſſit facere attoꝛnī ſuum ad ſectas illas pꝛo eo faciēdas. Mer-ton. ca. 10.

Stat.

2 ¶ Illi qui hñt teñ in diuerſis cōm in q̄bus iuſtic. itinerant, vel de q̄buſdam teñ in cōm in quo iuſtic. non itinerant, timent implacitari, & de aliis teñ in cōm in quo iuſtic. non itinerant, implacitētur, coꝛam iuſtic. apud weſtm̄ vel in banco domini regis, vel coꝛam iuſticiariis ad aſſisas capiendas aſſignatis, vel in aliquo cōm coꝛam vic. vel in aliqua cur̄ baroñ facere poſſint generalem attoꝛnī ad pꝛoſequendū pꝛo eis in omnibus placitis in itinēr iuſtic. pꝛo ipſis vel contra ipſos motis vel mouendis dum̄ tāte itinere: qui quidem attoꝛnatus, vel at-

Inſt.

Com. Juſt. Dyer. Com.

del attorñ habeat potestatem in placitis motis in itinere, quousque placitum terminetur, vel dominus suꝰ ipsum amouerit, nec per hoc excusẽtur, quin sint in iuratis et assisis coram eisdem iustic. W. 2. ca. 11.

3 ¶ Se Wortmaine. 4. ẏ attorneys may be made by writ out of ẏ chaũcery, & for whõ & for what thinges.

4 ¶ An. 7. R. 2. ca. 14. It was enacted ẏ they that wer gone ouer, might aunswere in premunire by theyr attorneys, et ceux parsons qui de cy en auant passeront per licence nrẽ seignour le roy, et soyent aurint de bone fame, que a lour request le dit chaũceller per lauis des iustices purra graunter de faire lour generalr attourneys en le chancellarie per patent de roy deuant lour passer, a respondre sibñs dits briefes de premunir facias come en auters quereles en quel cas toutz foits soit expresse mencion fait des briefes et quereles de premunire facias et cellẽ patẽt ensy fait purront delors les dits atturneys en absence de lour meisters responder pur eux, et auters atturneis desoubz eux faire deuaunt quecoñque iuge de royal, et faire receiuer en dit cas si auant come en nul auter cas, et niẽt contrisseant ascũ estatut fait a contrarie auant cez heures. An. 7. R. 2. ca. 14.

5 ¶ Toutes les atturnes soyent examines ẏ les iustices, & ẏ lour discrecions lour noũs mis en roll, et ceux qui sont bones et vertuouses & de bõ fame soient receux et iures de bien & loialment seruir en lour offices et en especial que ilz ne facent nul suite en forein countie et soient lez auters atturnes ouses per la discrecion des dits iustices, & que lour meisters oue queux ils furent atturnes soiẽt garnez de prendre auters en lour lieux, ẏ ensy que en le mesne temps dam̃ ne ꝑiudice aueigne a lour dits meisters et si ascuns des dits attournes deuie ou cesse que les iustic. pur le temps esseẽtz per lour discrec. facet aut en son lieu qui soit home vertuous & sachant, & iurez en mesme le mañ come desuis: & si ascun tiel attourney soit notoirement troues en defaut de record ou autrement en temps auenir que il forfeture la court & que iammez il ne soit reseeu a nul suit faire en ascun court du roy. Et que mesme cest ordinãce soit tenus en leschequer solonq̃ la discrecõ des treasorer & des barons illioques, An. 4. H. 4. ca. 18. Other. Defaut. Forfeture. Escheker.

6 ¶ Nul seneschal bailf ne ministre des seignours des frãchises q̃ont reforñ du bre soit attorñ en nul pl deis la frãchise ou bailf doũt il est ou serf tiel officer ou ministre en ascun tẽpz auener. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 19. Steward. Bailf.

7 ¶ Pur ceo q̃ plusours des lieges du roy sont blagez et plusours wais ẏ proces erronis du ley, & sont cy impotens de lour corps ẏ diuerses maladies & infirmities q̃ ils ne purront en lour propres parsons venir deuãt le roy en son bank illioq̃ a faire lour suit pur tiel procez erronie reuerser, ordeigne est & estable que chescun iustice de lun bank ou del auter, & auri le chief baron de lescheker eint poyar deramine icelles parsons etants tiels maladies et infirmites ouer tement conus, et sur ceo purrõt mesmz les iustices et barons & chescũ deux ẏ lour discrecions recorder attourñ en cest cas. Purueu toutz foyts que en le bre de caꝑ ad satisfaciẽd courge la comen ley. An. 7. H. 4. ca. 13. Attaincted. Errour. Sicke. Just. of b. Justices. Examinacõ.

8 ¶ An. 5. H. 5. It was enacted ẏ all parsons bntyll the nexte parlement might make their atturneys in hundredz wapentakes and court barõs. Court baron

9 ¶ An. 3. H. 5. ca. 2. It was enacted to endure to the nexte parlement, that all abbottes and other religious in Lãkashire & Yorkshire myghe make attorneys in wapẽtakes. And after. An. 9. H. 6. ca. 10. this acte was cõtinued durynge the kynges pleasure. Monasteries Religious.

10 ¶ An. 2. H. 6. ca. 3. It was enacted that the duke of Bedford than ouer the

ner the sea might sue and be sued by his atturney.

11 ¶An.15.H.6.ca.7.it was enacted to endure at the kinges pleasure, that all abbottes and other religiouz might make attourneys in wapentakes in Yorkshire.

Religions: Monasteries.

12 ¶An.33.H.6.ca.6.it was enacted that the abbot of Fountains and his successours mighte wage theyr law in court baronz & wapētakes by atturney, & do their law by a deputy

Monasteries.

13 ¶Sint nisi ser communes attoz natti in dicto comitatu Norffolk.et ser cōmunes attoznati in dicto cōm Suff.et duo communes attoznati in dicta ciuitate Norwici forе attoznat in curia de recozdo. Et quod omnes predicti quatuordecim attoznati sint electi & admissi per duos capitales iustic.domini regis pro tempore existen de magis sufficientibus et optime instructis iurta discreciones suas,& quod electio & admissio omnium attoznatozum q erūt electi et admissi per dictos iusticiarios pro tempore existentes vltra dcm numerum in comitatibus predictis sint vacue et de nulla auctozitate neq recozdo. et si sit aliqua persona vel persone q̄ presumit vel presumūt, aut vsurpāt vel vsurpat super ipsas forе attoznatos in cur̄ de recozd̄ in dictis comitatu vel ciuitate aliter q̄ superi⁹ specificat,et hoc sic inuento per inquisitionem captam cozā iustic. pacis in dicta ciuitate siue com̄ qui virtute istius ordinationis potestatē inquirendi inde in sessionibus suis habebunt aliquo alio modo legittime p̄bato,q tunc ipsa vel ipse que sic presumit vel presumūt si ipsa inde legitime sit conuict, forisfaciat viginti libras toties quoties ipse vel ipsa sint vel sit sic cōuict, vnam medietatem inde capiend ad vsum domini regis,et alteram medietatem ad vsum ipsius q̄ pro inde prosequi velit:et q ipse q̄ pro inde prosequi velit possz habere actiones de debito versus aliq̄ talem personā que sic presumit forе attoznat,ac tales processum et re cuperacionem in eād quales tacent in actione de debito ad cōem legē sup obligatione. Prouiso semper q̄ ordinatio predicta incipiat & primo sumat effectū ad festū pasche prorime futurum & non ante si ordinatio illa iustic.videat rationabilis.Anno.33 Henrici.6.ca.7.

Elect.

Void.

Usury.

Just.of p.

Fork.

14 ¶An.7.H 7.ca.2.it was enacted ỳ they that shold goe w̄ the kyng in hys warres in ỳ vyage that then was toward, should make generall attoznеys oz speciall atturney.

Se amendemēt.3 in all.

Apparance.2.
Assise.8.
Attaint.15.
Clerke of ỳ chaun cery.1.
Countie.3.
Essoine.3.12.
Exigent.1.
Fines.2.
Franchises.21.
Kynges attoznеy

Portmain.4.
Murder.2.
Poore people.1.
Repleder.1.
Residens.3.
Shirifz.20.
Trespas.1.
Wag.of law.4.
Wales.32.
Wards.24.25.

¶Attorney of the king.

Se kinges attoznеy.

¶Auauncement.

Se Crowne.4.

¶Auditours.

1 ¶An.33.H.8.ca.39. an acte was made foz the erection of ỳ court of general surueiozs of the kinges landes, w̄ diuers matters cōcernyng ỳ auditozs of those landes. And see ther of in Courts.2. diuers maters concerning the kinges Auditours

Se Officers.13. Wardes.24.
Receiuours.3.

¶Auerment.

Se assise.9.15.
Clergy.5.
Counterplee of voucher in all.
Essoyn.5.9.
Exigent.1.5.
Falie iugemēt.2.
Feyzes.4.
Franchises.4.
Marshall.7.

Monaste-

Monasteries.10. Retorn.1.5.
Parlement.11. Tithes.2.
Proteccion.1. Voucher.2.

¶ Augmentacions.

De Courts in all. Pensions.2.3.
Execucion of Residens.5.
statutes.3. Saint Johns.1.
Franchises.21. Wardes.25
Monasteries.11.13

¶ Awnage.

De Account.4. 52.54.59.
Drapry.1.5.6.10. Eschetes.2.
11.12.17.18.21.23. Officers.3.8.13.
25.27.29. Wales.32.
32.33.44.45.48.

¶ Auncien demesne.

De Conusance.1.2. Knightes.1.

I ¶ Auowry.

WHere so euer any maner landz tenementes, and other heredytamentes be holden by any maner pson or persons, by rentes, cuſtomes, or seruices, that if the lord, of whom any such maner landes, tenementes or hereditamentes be so holden, dystrain vpon thesame manours lādes or tenementes, for any such rentes, cuſtomes, or seruices, and replevin therof be sued, that the lorde, of whō the same landes, tenemētes, or hereditamentes be so holden, may auow, or his bailif or seruaunt make conysance, or iuſtifie for taking of ỳ sayd diſtresse, vpon the same landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes so holden, as in landes, or tenementes, w̄in his fee or seignory, allegyng in ỳ said auowrie, conisaūce, and iuſtificacion, the same manours, lands, & tenemētes to be holdē of him without naming of any person certayne to be tenant of thesame, and without making any auowrie, iuſtificacion, or conisance vppon any persone certain. And likewise the lord, bailif, or seruaunt, to make auowrye, iuſtyficacion or conisaunce, in lyke maner and fourme vpon euery writ sued of second deliuerance. And alſo be it enacted by the said auctoritie, that euery auowant, and euery other person and persons that make any such auowry, iuſtificacion, or conisance, as bayly, or seruant to any person or persons in any replegiare, or second deliuerance, for rētes, cuſtomes, seruices or for damage fesant, or other rent or rentes, vpō any diſtres taken in any lādes or tenemēts: If ỳ same auowrie, conisance, or iuſtificacion be found for them, or the playntyffes in the same be nonsuite or otherwyse barred, that than they shall recouer their damages and coſtes against ỳ said plaintifes, as the same plaintifz shoulde haue done or had, if they had recouered in the replegiare, or secōde deliueraunce, found against ỳ sayde defendauntes. And be it also ordeyned, that the said plaintifs and defēdantes in the said writtes of replegiare, or writtes of second deliueraūce, and in euery of them, shal haue lyke plees and like ayde and prayers in al such auowries, conisaunces, and iuſtificacions, Plees of diſclaim̄ onely except, as they might haue had before the making of this acte, and as though the said auowrie, conisance, or iuſtificacion had been made after the due order of the common lawe. And it is further enacted by the said auctoritie, that all such persones, as by the order of the common law may lawfully ioyne to ỳ plaintifes or defendauntes in the said writtes of replegiare or seconde deliuerance, as well without proceſſe as by proceſſe, shall from henceforth ioyne vnto the saide plaintifs or defendants, aſwel without proceſſe as by proceſſe, and to haue like plees and like auauntages in all thynges (dyſclaim̄ onely except) as they might haue done by ỳ order of the common law, before the making of this act. An. 21. Henrici. 8. ca. 19.

Delineract.
Auowant.
Conusance.
Distres.
Nonsuite.
Barryd.
Dam.
Costes.
Pleintiffs.
Defend.
Plees.
Ayde.
Dysclaim.
Ayde.
Joynder.
Plees.
Auauntages.

De Tassels

De Cassels. ff. 5. Recoueries. 1. 2.
Distresse in all. Rentes. 2.
Leases. 2. Repleuin in all.
Limitacion. 3. Sewers. 8.
Procurementes. 1 Vses. 9.

1 Auowson.

CUm de aduocationibus ecclesiarum non sint nisi tria breuia originalia, vz breue de recto, et duo de possessione, scz vltime presentationis, et quare impedit, et hucusque vsitatum fuerit in regno quod cū aliquis ius pñtandi non habens pñtauerit ad aliquam ecclesiam, cuius pñtatus sit adm illius, ipse qui verus est patron⁹, per nullum aliud breue recuperare potuit aduocationē suā q̄ per breue de recto, quod habet terminari per duellum vel per magnā assisam, per quod heredes infra etatem existen̄ per fraudem ⁊ negligentiam custodum, heredes etiam siue maiores siue minores per negligentiam vel fraudem tenentium per legem Anglie vel mulierum tenentiū in dotem, vel alio modo, ad terminū vite, vel annorū, vel per feodū talliatum multociens exheredationem patiebantur de aduocationibus suis, vel ad minus quod eis melius fuit, ponebantur ad breue de recto, ⁊ in casu omnino exheredati fuerunt huc vsq̄. Statutum est, quod huiusmodi pñtationes nō sint huiusmodi rectis heredū aut illis ad quos post mortem aliquorum huiusmodi aduocationez reuerti dñt, ita p̄iudiciales, quia quotienscunq̄ aliquis ius non habenz tē pore huiusmodi custodiarum pñtauerit, vel tempore tenentium in dote per legem anglie, vel alio modo ad terminum vite, vel annorum, vel p feodum talliatum in proxima vacatione, postq̄ heres ad etatem peruenerit, vel aduocatio post mortem tenentium in forma predicta ad heredem plene etatis existen̄ reuertet, habeat eandem actionem et receptionē per breue de aduocatione possessorū, qualem haberet vltimus antecessor huiusmodi heredis plenam habēs etatem in vltima vacatione tempore suo accedente ante mortem suam, vel antequam dimissio facta fuerit ad terminum vite, vel ad feodum talliatū, vt predictum est. Hoc idem obseruetur de presentationibus factis ad ecclesias de hereditate vxorum, tēpore quo fuerunt sub potestate virorū suorum, quib⁹ per istud statutum subuenitur per remedium supradictū, Viris etiam religiosis cēpis archidiaconis, rectoribus ecclesiarum, ⁊ aliis personis ecclesiasticis per istud idem statutum subuenitur, si aliquis ius presentandi non habens, p̄sentauerit ad ecclesias domibus suis p̄latie dignitati aut psonatui spectantes, tempore quo vacauerint prelatie dignitates aut personatus huiusmodi nec tamen ita large intelligatur istud statutm, quod persone, ad quorum remedium statutū istud est editum, habeāt recuperare supradictum, dicentes quod custodez tenentes in dotem per legem Anglie vel alias ad terminum vite vel annorum, vel viri licti defenderint placitum p ipsos vel contra ipsos motum, quia iudicia in cur̄ regis reddit, per istud statutum non adnihilentur, sed stet iudiciū in suo robore quousq̄ p iudiciū curie tāq̄ erroneū, si erroz inuenat, adnullet, vel assisa vltime p̄senta tionis vel inquisitio p quare impedit si trāslierit per attinctū, vel p certificationem adnulletur, que gratis concedatur. Et de cetero vna forma placitandi in breuibus vltime presentationis ⁊ Quare impedit inter iustic. obseruetur, quo ad hoc quod si pars ea erciplat de plenitudine ecclesie p suam propriam presentationem, nō propter illam plenitudinē remaneat loquela, dummodo breue infra tempus semestre impetretur, quanquā infra temp⁹ semestre p̄sentationē suam recuperare non possit. Et cum aliq̄n inter plures clamantes aduocationem alicuius ecclesie par fuerit

formata

writtes. Right. Dark pres. Quā nuper. Presentemt.

Right. Batell. Heires. Infantes. Coluſion.

Lease.

Right.

Presentment Heire. Reuercion.

ward.

Next.

Action.

formata inter partes & irrotulata coram iuſticiariis i rotulo, vſ fine ſub hac forma: quod vnus primo preſentet, et in ſequenti vacatione alius, et in tertia tertius, et ſic de pluribus ſi plures ſint. Et cum vnus preſentauerit, et habuerit ſuam preſentationē quam habere debet per formam conuentionis illius, & in proxima vacatione impediatur, ille ad quem ſpectat ſequens preſentatio per aliquem qui fuit pars illius conuentionis, vel loco eius, ſtatutū eſt quod de cetero non habeat huiuſmodi impeditus neceſſe perquirere breue Quare impedit, ſed habeat recurſum ad rotulum vel ad finem. Et ſi in rotulo vel in fine comperta fuerit predicta par vel conuentio, mandetur vic. q ſcire faciat parti impeditī, quod ſit ad aliquem breuem diem continentē ſpacium .xv. dierum vel trium ſeptimanarum ſecundum quod locus eſt propinqꝰ vel remotus, offens. ſi qs ſciat dicere quare ſic impeditus talē preſentationem ſuam habere nō debeat. Et ſi non venerit, vel forte venerit, et nihil ſciat dicere, quare ſic impeditus preſentationem ſuam habere nō debeat ratione alicuius facti poſſ pacem factam vel chirographatam, recuperet preſentationem ſuam cum damnis ſuis. Et cum cōtingat, quod poſſ mortem anteceſſoris ſui, qui ad aliquam eccleſiam p̄ſentauit perſonam, aſſignata fuerit illa aduocatio in dotē alicuius mulieris vel tenētis per legem Angliæ, & teneatus in dotem, vel tenentes per legem Anglie preſētauerint, et verꝰ heres poſſ mortem huiuſmodi tenentium per legem Angliæ, vel in dotem impediat preſētare, cum eccleſia vacauerit. Prouiſum eſt, quod de cetero ſit in electione impediti vtrum p̄quirere velit per breue Quare impedit vel vltime preſentationis. Hoc etiam de cetero obſeruetur de aduocationibus dimiſſis ad terminum vite vel annorum, vel ad feodū talliat. Et de cetero in breuibus vltime preſentationis & quare impedit adiudicentur damna, videlicet ſi tempꝰ ſemeſtre tranſierit p impedimentū alicuius, ita quod ſi epūs eccleſiam conferat, & verus patronus ea vice preſentationem ſuam amittat, adiudicentur damna ad valorem eccleſie de duobus annis. Et ſi tempus ſemeſtre non tranſierit, ſed diſrationet preſētatio infra tempus predictum, tunc adiudicent damna ad valorem medietatis eccleſie per vnum annum. Et ſi impedit nihil habeat, vnde reſtituī poſſit damna in caſu qñ epiſcopꝰ confert per lapſum temporis, puniatur per priſonam duorum annorū. Et ſi aduocatio diſrationetur infra tempus ſemeſtre, puniatur tñ impeditor per priſonam dimidii anni. Et de cetero concedantur breuia de capellis, prebendis, vicariis, hoſpitalibus, abatiis, prioratibus, et aliis domibus que ſunt de aduocationibus aliorum que prius concedi non conſueuerunt. Et cum per breue indicauit impeditur rector alicuius eccleſie ad petendū decimas in vicina parrochia habeat patronus rectoris ſic impediti breue ad petendū aduocationem decimarum petitarū. Et cum diſrationatum fuerit, procedat poſſmodum placitum in curī Chriſtianitatis, quatenus diſrationat fuerit in curī regis, cum aduocatio deſcendat, participibus, licet vnus bis p̄ſētet et vſurpet ſuper coheredem, non ppter hoc excluſus ſit ille in toto q fuit negligens, ſed alias habeat turnum ſuū preſentādi cum acciderit. W. 2. ca. 6.

2 ¶ De eccleſiis vacātibus, quarū aduocationes ſpectent ad regem, et alii preſentauerint ad eaſdem. Ita quod contentio inter dominum regē & alios oriatur, ſi rex per conſideratiōnem curie preſētationem ſuam recuperauerit. Iz poſſ lapſum ſex menſium a tempore vacationis nullum currit et tempus dū tamē rex preſentauerit infra tempus ſex menſium.

Damages. Semeſtre.

Laps.

Damages.

Laps. Impzit.

Chappells. Prebends. Vicaries. Hoſpitalles Abbay. Indicauit.

Tithes.

Perſons. Vſurp.

Tozn.

Prerogatiue. Kyng.

Preſentmens Quare impe.

Laps.

Prero-

Pzerogatiua regis.ca.8.

3 ¶An.14.E.3.p clero.ca.2.it was enacted, that the king ſhoulde not p̄ſent in anotherz right but within.iii yeres after the auoidance. But ẏ act was after repelled by.25.E 3.p.clero.ca.2.

King. Pzeſent.

4 ¶Anno.14.E.3.pzo clero.ca.2.& an.25. E.3.pzo clero. ca.1.it was enacted, that the king noz his heyres ſhould not pzeſent by a title in anothers righte in none of his pzogenytours time, ſauing to the king & hys heires pzeſentmētes in other rightes in time comming.

King. Pzeſent.

5 ¶Come auant ſes heures nr̄e ſeignour le roy ad pzis title de pzeſenter al ſuggeſtion des pluſous clerkes la ou le title nad eſte verray & par myetiels pzeſentmentes et iudgementes ſur ceo rendus les clerkes ount eſte receur p̄ les ozdinairs dez lieur coū-tre dieu et boñ foy et en oppzeſſion de ceur qui auoient boñ & veray titles es dits benefices ſi voet & graūt l' roy

Pzeſentment qui a quel heure qui il ferra collacion ou pzeſentment deſoze a nul benefice enſi en autre dzoit que le titl' ſur quoy il ſe fondera ſoit bñ examiñ que ſoit verrey et a quel heure auant le iugement rendu le titl' ſoit troue per bon infozmacion nient verray ne iuſte, ſoit la collacion ou pzeſentement ent fait repelle & eit le patrone ou l' poſſeſſour qui monſtra & pzouera le faux title ſur ceo bziefz del chancellarie quantes a luy ſerroyent beſoignables. An.25. E.3.pzo clero capi.3.

Examine. Title. Repele. Writes.

Ozdinary.

6 ¶Quant erceueſques eueſques ou auter ozdinarie ad done bn benefice de dzoit a luy deuolut par lapz de tempz et apzez le roy pzeſent & pzeign ſa ſuite vers le vn patron qui per caz voet ſoeffrer que le roy recouere ſās accion trie en decepte del ozdinarye ou le poſſeſſour des dites benefices q̄ en tielcas et en toutz auters caſes ſēblables ou le dzoit le roy neſt pas trie lerceueſq̄s eueſques ozdinair ou le poſſeſſour ſoyent receur a counſpleder le title pzis pour le roy et dauoyz ſon reſponſe & a monſtrer et defendze ſon dzoyt ſur la mattiere tout ſoyt il que il riens clayme en patronage en le cas ſuiſdit. An.25. E.3.pzo clero, capi.7.

Pzeſent. Auowſon. Laps. King. Recouer. Ozdinary.

Se Chāparty.2. Furſt frutes.9. Limitacion.4. Patentes 1. Pzohibicion. 1.4. Pzouiſion.2.12. Recoueries.1. Rome.4. Surueyours.1. Vacations.1. View.2.

¶Bayle.

Se Mainpziſe in all.

¶Bayliffes in aſſiſe.

Se Aſſiſe.2.6.8.9. Pziſon. &c.2.

¶Bayliffes of maners, landes and huſbandrie.

Se Account.1,2. Arreſtes.1. Caſtels.1. Conſpiracy.1. Cozoners.3. Det to ẏ king.1.5. Eſcheker.1. Franchiſes.5. Iuſtice in eyze.4. Mainpziſe.2. Plees of the crowne.1. Pzocureūts.1. Purueyours.1. Robbery.1. Shiriffes.2. Toll.1. Wager of law.1. Wales.32. Wzeke.1.

¶Bailiffes of franchiſes, liberties and townes.

Se Arreſtes.1. Attaint.11. Attozney.6. Caſteles.1. Conſpiracy.1. Cozoners.3. Det to the kyng.1. Diſtreſſe.7.8.10. Eſtretes.3. Execucion of ſtatutes.3. Fozcible entre.3. Foreſt.16. Franchiſes.5. Hyewayes.4. Hundzedes.1. Indictementes 1.2.4. Iurroz.2.3.4. Iuſtices in eyze.4. Labozers.19. Mainpziſe.2. Maires. &c. in all. Panell.1. Paſſage.4.8. Plees of the crowne.1. Pziſon &c.8. Pzocurements.1. Purueiours.1.

Repleuin.1.2. 13.25.
Retorne of Shyrifes.3.5. Coll.1.
Riots.4. Wager of law.1.
Robbery.1.2.3.4. Wales.32.
Shirifes.6.8.11. Wreke.1.

¶ Bayliffes and Shiriffes of hundredes.

Se confirmacion.2. Procurements.1.
Coroners.3. Prouisions.2.
Diſtres.8. Puruetours.1.
Erecuciō of ſtatutes.3. Shiriffes.8.11. 13.20.
Franchiſes.5. Wager of law.1.
Iurroz.2.3.4. Wales.32.
Iuſtices in eyr.4. Wreke.1.
Painpryſe.2.

¶ Bakers.

Se Artificers.2.3. Weightes.&c.2.
Uittaylers.8. 5.7.9.

¶ Bankes.

NUlla villa nec liber homo diſtringat facere pontes aut ripariasnisi qui ab antiquo et de iure facere conſueuerunt tēpore Henrici regis aui noſtri. M. car. ca. 16.

2 ¶ Nulle ripariedefendantur de cetero niſi ille que fuēr in defenſo tēpore Henrici regis aui noſtri per eadem loca & eoſdem terminos: ſicut eſſe conſueuerūt tempore ſuo. M. car. cap. 17.

Se Fiſhe.1. Sewers.8.
Ryotes.9.

¶ Bankeruptes.

WHere diuers and ſundry perſōs craftelye obteyning into theyr handes greate ſubſtaunce of other mennes goodes, doe ſodeinly flee to parties vnknowē, or kepe their houſes, not mindyng to pay or reſtore to any their creditours, their debts and duties, but at their own wylles and

pleaſures conſume the ſubſtance obteined by credite of other mennę, for theyr own pleaſures and delicate lyuyng, againſt all reaſon, equity and good conſcience. Bee it therefore enacted by auctority of this preſente parliament, that the lorde Chauncellor of Englande, or keper of the greate ſeale, the lorde Treaſourer, the lorde Preſident, lorde Priuie ſeale, and other of the kinges moſte honourable priuy counſaile, and the chiefe Iuſtice of eyther benche for the time beyng, or three of thē at the leaſt, wherof the lorde Chauncelloure, or keper of the gret ſeale, lord Treaſorer, lord Preſident, or the lord Priuy ſeale to be one, vpon euery complaint made to them in writyng by anye partyes greued concerning ẏ premiſſes, ſhal haue power and autorite, by vertue of this act, to take by theyr wiſdoms and diſcrecions, ſuch orders & direcciōs, as well with the bodies of ſuch offendours aforeſayd, where ſo euer they may be had, as wel in their houſes as els where, by impriſonment of theyr bodies, or other wiſe as alſo wt theyr landes, tenemētes, fees, annuities, and officez, which they haue in fee ſimple, fee tayl, terme of life, tme of yeres, or in ẏ right of their wiues as much as the intereſt, ryghte, and title of theſame offendours ſhall extend or be, and may thā lawfully bee departed with, by the ſaid offender, & alſo wt their mony, goods, catalles, wares, marchādiſes, and dets, wher ſoeuer they may be found or knowē And to cauſe theyr ſaid landes, tenemētes, fees, annuities, offices gwds, cattallez, warez, marchādiſes & dets to be ſerched, viewed, rented, and appraiſed, and to make ſale of the ſayd landes, tenemētes, fees, annuities, and offices, aſmuch as theſame offender may then lawfully giue, grant, or depart with, or otherwiſe to order the ſame for true ſatiſfaccion & payement of ẏ ſayd creditours ẏ is to ſay,

Chauncellor.
Counſayle.
Iuſt. of b.
Complaint.
Power.
Orders.
Body.
Impriſ.
Landes.
Goodes.
Serched.
Praiſed.
Sell.
Payment.

to euery

Rate like. to euery of the said creditours, a porc̃ rate and rate like, accordyng to ẏ quantity of their dets. And that euery direction, order, bargayne, sale, & other thynges done by the said lords auctorised as is aforesaid, in writig signed with their handes, by auctoritye of this act, shalbee good and effectuall in the law to all intentes cõstruccions and purposes againste ẏ said offenders, their heires and executours for euer, as though thesame order, direction, bargayne, and sale, had been made by the sayde offender or offenders at his or theyr own free wyll and libertie by writing indeted enrolled in any the kynges courts of recorde. And bee it. &c. that if after any suche act or offence committed, & complaint thereof made to the sayde lordes, as is aforesayde, any partye greued concernynge the premisses, knowyng, supposing, or suspecting, any of the goodes, cattalles, wares, marchandises, or dets, of such offendour or offendours, to be in custody, vse, occupying, keppyng, or possession of any parsõ, or parsons, or any parson or parsones to be indetted to any such offẽdour or offẽdours, do make relation therof to the sayde lordes, to whom auctoritie is geuen by this p̃sente act as is aforesayd: that than ẏ said lordes shall by vertu herof, haue full power and auctoritie to send for and conuent afore them by such proces, wayes or meanes, as they shall thinke conuenient by theyr discrecions, al and euery such parson and p̃sons so knowen supposed or suspected, to haue auy such goodes, catals, wares, marchandises or dets, in his or their custodye vse occupacion keping or possessiõ, or supposed, or suspected, to be endetted to such offẽder or offenders, and vpon theyr apparaunce to exampyne them and euerye of them as well by theyr othes, as otherwyse by such wayes and meanes as the sayd lordes by their discrecions shall thynke meete and conuenyent for and vpon the specialty, certainty true declaracion and knowledge, of all & singuler suche goodes, cattals, wares, marchandises and dets, of any such offẽdours as be supposed or suspected to be in his or theyr custody, vse, occupacion or possession, and of all such dets as by them or any of them, shalbe supposed or suspected to be owing to ani such offẽdoure. And if any such parson or parsons vpon suche examinacion do not disclose, playnly declare and shew the whole truth of suche thynges as he or they shalbe examined of, concernyng the premisses: than euery suche parsone or parsones so examined, and not declaryng the plain and whole trouth, concernyng the premisses, vpon due proofe therof to be made, before ẏ said lordes therefore auctorised, as is aforesayd, by witnesse, examinacion, or otherwise, as to ẏ same lords shal seme sufficient in that behalfe, shall lose and forfeit double the value of al such goodes, cattals, wares, marchãdises and dets, by them or any of the so conceled and not wholy and plainly declared and shewed, which forfeture shalbe leuied and recouered by ẏ said lordes, hauing auctoritie as is aforesayd, by such wayes & meanes as to them shall seeme requisite and conuenient. And the same forfeiture to be distributed and imployed to & for the satisfaccion and payment of the dets of the sayde creditour or creditours, in such lyke maner rate and fourme, as is aboue declared, cõcernyng the orderyng of the goodes and cattals, of the said offendours, keping theyr houses, or fleyng to places, vnknowen, as is aforesaid. And be it &c that if after any such parson or parsons shal kepe his or theyr houses, or flee to parties vnknowẽ, as is aforesaid, any parson or parsons do fraudently by coupn or collusion, claime or demaunde any det duetie or other thyng

Order.

Effectuall.

Partie greued

Suspecting.

Possession.

Indebted.

Relacion.

Convent.

Examine.

thing by writing or otherwise, of any such offendour or offendours, other than such as he or they can and do proue to be due by right and conscience, in fourme aforesaid, before the said lordes hauing auctorytie by this present act, as is aforesayd, and the same to procede *bona fide*, without fraude or couin: that than euery such person and persons, so craftely demanding or claiming any such det duetie or other thing, as is aforesaid, shall forfait and lose double as much as he or they shall so claime or demaunde. And the same forfaiture to be leuied recouered and imployed in maner and fourme as is aforerehersed. And be it &c. that if any such person or persons, which shall kepe his or their houses, or flee to parties vnknowen, as is aforesaid, of entent to delay or defraude their creditors disceitfully by couin or colluſiō, ſuffer or cause any other perſō or pſōs, to recouer against hym or them any dettes goods cattals wares or marchādiſes without a iuſte cause & title so to doe, proceding *bona fide* wout fraud or couin: ỹ than vpō cōplaint thereof made to ỹ sayd lordes, hauing auctorītie by this preſēt act, as is aforesaid, the same lordes shall haue power and auctorītie by vertue herof, to conuent and call before theim the said recouerer or recouerers, and after such fraude disceit couin or coluſion shal plainly appere or be duely proued before the said lordes auctoriſed, as is aforesaide, all the sayde goodes and cattals of the said offendour so recouered, shall be chargeable employed ordered and deliuered toward the paiment of the true and due dets of the said creditour, after ỹ maner fourme and rate as is aforespecifed, by the diſcretion of the sayd lordes, hauing auctorītie by this preſent act, the afore saide false and fained recouere notwithſtanding: so ỹ alwaies such false and fained recouerties shal not be in force, or any execucion thereby had of or vpon any goodes cattals, landes, or tenemētes of any such offendour or offendours vntil such time as al his or their true and due dets and dueties, shalbe fully satiſfied contented and payde to his or their creditors. And neuertheles after that the sayd true dets & dueties, shalbe fully satiſfide and payde as is aforesaid, as well the body of ỹ saide offendour, as his landes, tenements, goodes and cattals, shall be charged and liable to the execucyon of the said recouerie according to ỹ tenour force and effect of the same. And be it &c. that if any person or pſons which shall be indetted, doe wdraw himſelf out of thys realm and other the kinges dominions, into any forein realme, or countrey, to the intent there to abide and remain, in defraude of his creditours: that thā vpon complaint in wryting concerning the premiſſes, therof made to ỹ sayd lordes hauing auctorītie, as is aforesaid, the same lords shal by vertue and auctorītie of thys preſēt act, haue power and auctorītie to award proclamacions to bee made in such places as to thē shalbe thought meete and conueniēt, commaunding by ỹ same such offendour in the king our soueraigne lords name, to retourne with all conuenient spede in to thys realme, and to yelde his body before the said lordes, hauing auctorītie as is aforesaid or one of them. And if ỹ said person wythin three monethes nert after he shal haue knowledge of such proclamacion, or as sone after as he conueniently may, doe not repaire and yelde his body as is aforesaid, that than the body of all and euery such offendour and offendours shalbe adiudged taken and demed to all intentes and purposes out of the kinges protection, and that also all goodes, cattals, landes, tenementes and dets of euery such offendour shal

Execution.

Paied.

Execution.

Out of englād.

Complaint.

Proclamacēs

Retorne.

Not repaire

Protection.

Distributid. be by the order and discrecion of ỹ said lordes employed and distributed amongs his creditours equally and Rate for rate indifferētly rate for rate, in like maner and forme as is afore declared.

Ayde. Imbesill. And that also euery person and persons that shal willingly help to aide imbesill or conuey any such parsō or parsons, their gōdes cattals, wares

Out of england. or marchandises out of this realme and other the kinges dominions, into any forrein realm or place, knowyng the sayd parson or parsōs to depart or withdraw themselues, or cōuey their said gods, cattals, wares, and marchandises for the cause and entent aforesaide, shall suffre suche

Imprisl. Fine. paines by imprisonment of their bodies, or pay such fine to our souerain lord the king his heires or successors as to the said lordes hauing auctorite by vertue of this present act, shall seme mete and conuenient for their said offēce or offences. Prouided al

Creditors. waies and be it &c. that if the creditours of any such offendour or offēdours, which shall kepe hys or their house or houses, or which shall absēt or withdraw themselfes into places vnknowen for the causes aforesayd,

Not paid. be not fully satisfied and payde or otherwise contēted for their dets and dueties, by the wales and meanes afore specified and declared, that thā the said creditour and creditours, & euery of them shall and may haue

Recouer. their remedy for the recouery and leuying of the residue of their said dets

Residue. or dueties wherof they shall not be fully satisfied and paid, or otherwise contēted in forme aforesaid against the saide offendour or offendours in like maner and forme as they shold or might haue hadde, before the making of this act. And that the sayde

Creditour. Barred. creditour and creditours, and euery of them, shal be onely barred and excluded by vertue of this acte, of & for all and euery such parte & porcion of

Portion. the sayd dets and dueties, as shall be payde satisfied distributed or delyuered vnto him or them by ỹ said lords hauing auctorite as is aforesaid, & of no more portion or parcel there, any thing herein specified that may be taken or construed to the contrary notwithstanding. Anno. 34. H. 8. cap. 4.

¶ Barbours.

Se Phisicions. 2. 5.

¶ Bargaines and sales of landes.

Se Inrollementes. 2.

¶ Barking of trees.

Se Burning of cartes &c.

¶ Barons of thescheker.

Se Apparell. 5. Commission. 7. Errour. 2. Escheker. 1. and in diuers other statutes there. Execution of statutes. 3. Fines. 2. Justice and right. 4. Justices of both benches. 2. Relefe. 1. Shiriffes. 1. Tenure. 2.

¶ Bastardy.

1 AD bre regis de bastardia, virū aliquis natꝰ ante matrimoniū habere poterit hereditatē sicut ille q natus est post matrimoniū respōdeg rūt omnes episcopi, ꝙ nolūt nec possunt ad istud bre rndere: qa hoc esset contra cōmunem formā ecclesie. Et rogauerunt omnes episcopi magnates, vt cōsentirēt, ꝙ nati ante matrimonium essēt legittimi sicut illi qui nati sunt post matrimoniū, quantū ad successionem hereditariam, quia ecclesia tales habet pro legittimis. Et omnes comites & barones vna voce responderunt, quod nolunt leges anglie mutare, que hucusque vsitate sunt & approbate. Perton ca. 9.

2 ¶ Si la dit Alianore feme James soit certifie multiere en ascū court deuant ces heures q̄ nul mañ de certifi cat ꝙ deuāt fait pur la dit Alianore fēme James mette a ascū p̄iudice lye en dam ne cōclude ascū p̄sō ou p̄

sons

sons foiſes ou celuy et ses heir̄ q fuit fait pty a le plc. Et q̄ deſoze enauant toutz iugez de ou en les courts la ou ascū plee eſt ou serra pēdant pzis ou moeue en q̄r plees ensy faitz pēdātz pzises ou moeues bastardie ē ou serra allege enuers ascun parson party a meisme le plee et sur ceo issue soyne ou a ioyner le quele per le ley doit estre certifier per iozdinarie que les iuges ou vn iuge de ou en les courts ou le dit plee eſt ou serra pendāt pzys ou moeue deuant le temps que ascū bzief de certificat passe hozs dicelle court all oꝛdinarie pur certifier sur issue ensy ioyne ou a ioyner face vn remembrance desoubz lour sealx ou soun seale a la suitte le demaundant ou tenant pleintif ou defendant en l plee en quele bastardie eſt ou serra allege resttaunt issue que eſt ioyne en meisme le plee de bastardie et certifiant a le chaunceller du roy Dengleterre pur le temps esteāt a lentent que sur ceo pzoclamacion soit fait en la dit chancellarie par trois mois vn foitz en cheſcun moys que toutz les parsones qui pztendent ascun interesse pur obietter encoūter la party que luy pztende estre muliere q̄ ilz soient al oꝛdinarie ꝛ que le bzieue de certificat eſt ou serr̄ direct pur faire lour allegiaunces et obiections enuers la partie qui luy pztende dess̄ muliere sicome la ley de saint esglise requiert. Et le dit chaunceller eyent notice de la dit remembzance et issue ioine et requis per le dit demaundaunt ou tenant pleintife ou defendant auaundites eient meisme le remembzāce de faire la dit pzoclamacīō come desuis eſt dit meisme le chāceller pur le temps esteant serr̄ faire pzoclamacion ensy fait certifiera en la court ou le dit plee en quele la bastardie eſt allegde alozs serra pēdāt. Et que les iugez de ou en la court ou le dit plee eſt ou serra pendant pzys ou moeue deuant ascun pzoclamacion ensy affire en la chauncellary facent vn foitz autiel pzoclamacion ouertment en meisme la court et auri auterfoitz quant les pzoclamacions soient certifies per le chancceller dēgleterre en fourme reherse faitz adōques le dit iuge agardera le dit bzief de certificat a lozdinarie pur certifier sur issue issint ioine ou a ioyner. Et si ascū bzief de certificat soit fait ou graunte deuant ceo q̄ toutz pclamacions en la fourme deuāt reherce soient faitz certifies q̄ adonqs cel bz̄ de certificat del oꝛdinary sur ceo fait ou affaire soyt voide en ley ꝛ de nul effect. Et si ascun bz̄ deuāt cest tēps soit direct a ascū oꝛdinarie pur certifier si la dit Alianoze fēe iames soit bastard̄ ou nemy ꝛ a cest tempz nīēt certifie sil soit certifie en dpzes per vertue du dit bzief que meisme le certificat du dit oꝛdinarie ensy fait soit voide ꝛ de nul effect. An. 9. H. 8. ca. 11 Se Abilitie. 2. Crowne. 3. 4.

Certificat. Ordinary. Void. Certifi Void.

1 ¶ Bathe and welles.

An. 34. H. 8. ca. 15. an act is made concerning grauntes and wzitynges to be made by the bishoppe of Bathe ꝛ Welles to be confirmed by the deane and chapiter of Welles.

Bysshop.

1 ¶ Battale & grand assise.

Des seremēntes des champions eſt issint puruen, pur ceo q̄ reremēt auient que le champion le demandant ne soit periure en ceo quil iure quil ou son piere bist la iniū son seignour ou de son aūcestr̄, ꝛ que son pere luy command a faire la derreiñ qui mesqs ne soit le chāpion le demaū dant distreint a ceo iurer, mes soyt le serement garō en toutes ses auters poinctz. W. 1. ca. 41.

Champion. Othe.

Se Auowson. 1. Kape. 3.
Dower. 3. Vouche. 5.
Fees. 2.

1 ¶ Beanpleder.

Pouisū est etiā, quod nec in stinere iustic. nec in com in hūdzed nec in cur̄ baron de cetero capiātur

Just. in eyre.

Fynes. fines ab aliquibus pro pulchre placitādo, neq; per sic quod nō occasionentur. Et sciendum est quod p ist constitucionem non tolluntur fines certi seu prestationes arrentate a tēpore quo dominus rex primo transfretauit in Britanniam vsque nunc. Mark. ca. 12.

Fynes.

2 ¶ Et q nul rien soit pris pur bean pleder, sicome auterfoitz fuit defēdu en temps le roy Henry piere le roy q̄ ore est. W. 1. ca. 9.

3 ¶ Pur ceo que aſcuns du roialm̄e ont greuement compleū que ilz sont greues per biſcontes qui lour fount noſmer approuours ſoy fount appurciours le roy que pernēt deniers de eux per extorcions pur ceo que ilz ne deuoyent eſſe enchesones de bean pleder deuant eux le roy voit que leſtatut de Marlebrigge (5, ca. 12) en ceſt point ſoit bien garde. An. 1. E 3. ca. 8.

Shiriffes. Extortion.

¶ Bedding.

He Upholſters in all.

¶ Beggers.

He Vacabondz and beggers in all.

¶ Benche of the king.

He Chancery. 1.

¶ Benefices appropriate.

He Condicion. 2. of prieſtes. 3.
Fraunce. 1. Ireland. 6.
Furſt fruites. 9. Prouiſion. 2.
Incontinency Reſidens. 2.

¶ Beneuolences.

He Paris. 15. 16.

¶ Bere.

He Ale and bere in all. Coupers. 1.

I ¶ Berwike.

Marchantes Scotland. TOutz les marchātz qui ameſnēt & apportent aſcun marchandiſe hors de Scotlande ou Iles del m̄e en ceſt sō roialm dēgleterre ou eſt Irelande ou Gales premirement ameſnera meſme la marchaundiſe a la dit ville de Berwike et que nul de lez lieges du roy naſcū auter perſon deſoubz lobeyſance du roy achate aſcū marchandiſe ameſnus hors Deſcoce & le meſme ameſne ou cauſe deſtre ameſnus en ceſt royalme Dengletre ou aſcun auter lieu deſoubz lobeyſance du roy einz que meſme la marchandiſe ſoit achates vendus et cuſtomes a sō dit ville de Berwik forpriſe a la citie de carliol & les portes ou crekez pertenauntes a le Weſte marche et que nul maner merchant denizein neſtraunge deſoubz lobeyſance du roy carie ou conuoie a vendre aſcun maner marchandiſe eſtreant dedeins Engleterre Irelande ou Gales en leſcoce ou Iles dicel q̄ur ne ſont pas deſoubz lobeyſaunce du roy. Et q̄ nul deſoubz la legiance et obeyſance de roy vende aſcū maner marchandiſe Dengleterre Irelande ou Gales au aſcun des inhabitantz Deſcoce ou Iles de m̄ en aſcun lieu dedeins Engleterr̄ Irelande ou Gales ſauant tantſolement a la dyt ville de Berwyke et Carliol auauntdit. Et que nul marchandiſe ſoit eſkippe ne diſkippe en aſcun Creeke nautre lieu entre Tynmouth & la dit Ville de Berwike mes ſoulemēt en le port ou Hable de la dit ville de Berwike. Et que nul maner perſon ne perſōs forſprīs les burgeſes et homes enfrāchiſez de la dit ville de Berwike face ne facent aſcun ſalmon a vendre des aſcūs ſalmons qui ſerront priſes en leawde Twede. Et que ſi aſcun pſon ou perſons offende ou offendent ou face ou facent ouelque aſcun maner marchandiſe auantdit contrary au aſcun de les dites ordinances m̄ la perſone ou perſones forface & forfacēt tout meſme la marchādiſe. Et que il ſoit licette au aſcun des lieges du roy de ſeiſer tout tiel marchādyſe enſy forfait ou autermēt de purſuer en ſon propre name vn accion de det encounter meſme la parſon ou parſones qui enſy forfacera ou forfaceront conteinant la ſomme del value

des

des dites biens & en mesme laccyon dauoir semblable proceste iudgemēt & execucion come est en auters accions de Dette vsee per le cours des leys du Roy et q̄ en nul des mesmes les suites & accyons ascun protecci-on ou essoygne de le seruice du Roy soyt allowe. Ne ascun defendaunt admys de faire sa ley et nostre seyg-nour le Roy dauoir sybien lun moi-tie de tout tiel marchaundise foy-faites & seises come lun moitie de toutes tiely sommes de money que serra recoueries per accyon en la suisdit fourme a pursuer pur la va-lue dascuns tiely biens enlye foyfai-tes et la persone ou parsones que seisera ou pursuera seiseront ou pur-sueront en la fourme de suisdit da-uoir lautre moitie dicelx. Et per la dit auctoritie il est ordeigne & e-nacte que les marchantes et homes enfraunchises du dit bille puissent del grace nostre seignour le Roy a-uoir au ferme toutes ealwes royaly et lieux de pischeries de deins la dit bille de Berwike & seignourie de mesme patentes pour yceille taunt quant ascun autre person boet faire & que mesmes les marchauntes et homes enfranchises et cheschun dea-puissent de cy enauant auoire occu-pier et enioyer a ceux lour heires et successours pur toutes iours toutes liberties fraunchises et customes quelles au ascun temps deuant re-gardoyent a la dit bille et que ils pu-issent eskipper toutes maners biens et marchandises illeoques et les ca-rier a que lieu poyte ou poytes que ilz voillent et la discharges & les mesmes recharger oue blees ou as-cun auter vitailes ou marchaundi-ses et les mesmes dameiner a la dyt bille de Berwike pur vitelment di-cel. Purueu toutes foites que ceste acte ne nul autre acte en le dit parle-mēt fait ou affaire nentende pas nen ascū maner soit preiudicial a Wil-liam Euesq̄ de Dureime ne a ces suc-cessours en ou pur ascū maner chose lup apperteignant ou en ascun ma-ner fourme regardant. An. 22. Ed. 4. cap. 8. Durham.

Se Bochers. 2. tes. 3.
Custome. 19. Protection. 12.
Mortuaries. 1. Scotland. 2.
Officers. 12. Molles. 3. 18.
Procuremen- 24. 37.

¶ Byeng and selling.

Se Residens. 2. Townes. 6.

¶ Bieng of titles.

Se Maintenance. 7.

¶ Bigamy.

Se Clergy. 2. 5. 21.

¶ Bill.

Se Account. 5. Wardes. 25.
Attaint. 4. 5. 13.

¶ Bisextus.

Se Dates. 4.

¶ Byshoppes and bishops riches.

PVr ceo q̄ deuaunt ces heures en temps le roy E. pier au Roy qui ore est le roy per maluoises counseil-lours sans cause ou arraignment fist prendr̄ en ses maines les tempoz-alties des diuerses eueschs oue toutes lour biens & chateux en les dits tem-poralties troues, et mesmes les tem-poralties tient en son main per long temps et prist les issues en mesme le temps a tresgraunde damage des dites eueskes wastes et destructiōs de lour chateux manours parkes et boys: le Roy boet et graunte que de-sore ne soyt fait. Anno prims E. 3. cap. 2. Tēporalties Goodes.

2 ¶ Nous ne nous heires ne prēn-drons nene serrōs prendre en nostre mains les temporalties Dercheues- Temporalties.

Monasteries. Abbeys.

ques Euesques Abbes Priours ou auters gentez de seint esglise de quel estate ou condicion que ils soient sans berrope et touss cause solonque la ley de terre et iudgement sur ceo done. An.14.E.3.pro clero.cap.3.

Crime.

3 ¶ Nul Ercheuesque ne euesque ne soit enpeche deuant nous iustices per cause de crime si nous ne les cõ maundons especialment tanqs autre remedie ent soit ordeigne. Anno.18. E.3.pro clero.ca.1.

Tẽporalties.

4 ¶ Pur ceo que les temporaltyes des ercheuesques & euesques, ount esse souent forfetez pris en la maine le Roy pur contempt fait a luy sur les briefes quar non admisit et ensemẽt pur pluspurs autres causes dont les dits prelates ount pries au Roy que nul tiel prise se face desore de sicome ils sount piers de la terre, si voet le roy et grante en mesme cẽ parleint, q̃ touts les Justices qui rendrount desore les iugemts countre nul prelate de la tre en tiel cas ou semblabl̃ q̃ ilz en tiel cas put̃it franchem̃t receiuer & desore receiuent pur le contẽpte ensy aiuge syne reasonablem̃t del partie ensye condempne solonque la quantitie du trespas et solonque la qualitie du contempt maintenant al temps de iugement si la partie offre ou autremẽt apres le iugement a quel heure que la partye se voet offrer et sil besoigne les chaunceller & tresorer a la receit de dit fine appelles. An.25.E.3.pro clero.ca.6.

Quare non admisit.

Iugementes.

Contempt.

Syne.

5 ¶ All be it that sithen the begynning of this present parliament good and honorable ordinaunces and statutes haue been made and establysshed for electcyons, presentations cõsecrations and inuesting of archebyshops and byshops of thys realm, and in all other the kynges dominions, wyth all ceremonies appertenyng vnto the same, as by sũdry statutes therof made more at large is specified: yet neuertheles no prouision hiderto hath ben made for suffragans, which haue ben accustomed to be had within thys realm for ỳ more spedye administracion of the sacramentes & other good holsome and deuout thynges, and laudable ceremonies, to thencrease of Gods honour, & for the commodite of good and deuout people. Be it therfore enacted by auctorite of this present parliament that the townes of Thetford, Ippeswiche, Colchester, Douer, Gilford, Southampton, Tawnton, Shaftesbury, Molton, Marleburgh, Bedforde, Leicester, Glowcester, Shrewesbury, Brikstow, Penreth, Bridgewater, Notingham, Grauntham, Hulle, Huntington, Cambridge, & the townes of Perethe, & Berwike, sainct Germains in Cornewal, and the Ile of Wight, shalbe taken and accepted for sees of bishoppes suffragans to be made in this realme & in wales, & the bishops of such sees shal be called suffragans of this realme. And ỳ euery archebishop & bishoppe of this realm and of Wales, and els where within the kinges dominiõs, being disposed to haue any suffragã shal and may at their liberties name and elect, that is to say, euery of thẽ for their peculier dioses, two honest and discrete spirituall persones, being learned and of good conuersatiõ, & those two persõs so by thẽ to be named, shal present to the kinges highnes by their writing vnder their seales making hũble requeste to hys maieste, to giue to one such of the sayde two persons, as shall please hys maieste, such title name stile & dignitie of bishop of such of the sees aboue especified, as the kinges highnes shall think most conuenient for the same. And ỳ the kings maiesty vpon euery such presentacõ, shall haue ful power & auctoritie to gyue to one of those two persons, so to hys highnes to be presented, the stile title & name of a bishop of such of ỳ sees aforesaid, as to his maieste shal be thought most

to

cõuenient & expedient, so it be wtin ỹ same prouince, wherof the bysshop ỹ doth name him is. And ỹ euery such person, to whom the kinges highnes shall gyue any such style & title, of any of ỹ sées afore named, shalbe called bishop suffragane of the same sée, wherunto he shalbe named. And after such title stile & name so gyuẽ, as is afore said, the kinges maiestie shal prefer euery such pson by his letters patẽtes vnder his great seale, to the archbishop of Cãterbury, if ỹ town, wherof he hath his title, be within ỹ prouince of Canterbury, & likewise to the archbishop of Yorke, if ỹ town wherof he hath his title, be wtin the prouince of Yorke, signifieng & declaring by the same letters patents, the name of the person preferred, and the stile & title of dignitie of bishoprich, wherunto he shalbe nominated requiring the same archbishoppe, to whom such letters patents shalbe directed, to consecrate ỹ said person so nominate, & preferred, to ỹ same name title stile & dignite of bishop, ỹ he shal be nominated & preferred vnto, and to giue him al such cõsecratiõs benedictiõs & ceremonies, as to ỹ degre and office of a bishop suffragane shall be requisite. And be it also enacted by auctorite afore said, ỹ al & euery such person & persons, as shalbe nominated elected preferred & cõsecrate, as is afore rehersed, shalbe takẽ accepted & reputed, in al degrees & places, according to the stile title name & dignite ỹ he shalbe so preferred vnto, and haue such capacite power & auctority honor preeminence & reputacion, in as large & ample maner in & concerning the execucion of such cõmissiõ, as by any of the saide archbishops or bishops wtin their dioces shalbe giuẽ to ỹ said suffragãs, as to suffragans of this realme hertofore hath bẽ vsed & accustomed. And be it further enacted by auctorite afore said, that euery archbishop of this realme, to whom any the kinges letters patẽtes in the cases afore rehersed shalbe directed, hauing no lawfull impedimẽt, shal performe & accõplish ỹ effectes & cõtẽts of this act wtin the time of three monethes next after such letters patents shal come to their handes, any vsage customes forrein lawes priuileges prescriptions or other thing or things hertofore vsed had or done to the contrary hereof not wtstanding. Prouided alwaies, ỹ no such suffragãs, which shall be made & cõsecrate by vertue & auctorite of this act, shal take or pceine any maner of ỹ fits of the places & sées, wherof they shalbe named, nor vse haue or execute any iurisdiction or episcopall power or auctorite wtin their said sées, nor wtin any dioces or place of this realm, or els where wtin the kings dominiõs, but only such profits iurisdiccio power & auctorite, as shalbe licenced & limited to thẽ to take do & execute by any archebishop or bishoppe of thys realm wtin their dioces, to whõ they shalbe suffragans by their cõmission vnder their seales. And ỹ euery archbishop and bishop of this realme, for their own peculier dioces, may & shal giue such cõmission or commissions to euery such bishop suffragã as shal be so cõsecrate by auctorite of this act as hath bẽ accustomed for suffragãs heretofore to haue, or els such cõmission as by them shall be thought requisite reasonable & conuenient. And ỹ no such suffragã shal vse any iurisdiccio ordinarie, or episcopal power otherwise nor longer time then shall be limitted by such commissiõ to him to be giuen as is afore said, vpõ pein to incurre into the peins, losses, forfaitures, & penalties mẽcioned in ỹ statute of prouisiõs made in the .xvi. yere of king Richard ỹ .ii. Prouided alwais, ỹ the bishop that shal nominate the suffragã to the kings highnesse, or the suffragan himselfe that shall be nominate, shal prouide two

Pro.t.

Commission.

Iurisdiction.

Consecrate.

bishoppes or suffraganes to consecrate hym with the archbyshoppe, & shall beare their resonable costes. Prouided also that the residence of hym that shall be suffragane ouer ỹ diocese, where he shall haue commission, shall serue hym for his residēce as sufficiently, as if he were resident vpon any other his benefice, any act heretofore made to the cōtrary notwythstanding. Be it further enacted, that all such suffraganes, as shall hereafter exercyse the offyces aforesayde, by the commission of the byshoppe, for the better maintenāce of his dignitie, may haue two benefices, with cure, any former acte made to the contrary notwithstanding. Anno.26.Henrici.8.ca.14. This act was repelled by.1.et.2.P. & M and renned by.1.Eliz.ca.1.

Patentes.

6 In Anno.31.Henrici.8.ca.9. an act was made, auctorising the king to make byshoppes and translaciōs of byshoppes by his letters patents. But it is repelled by.1.&.2.P.&.M. ca.8.as appereth in Rome.4.

Chester. Man.

7 In An.33.H.8.ca.31.an acte was made, dysseuering the bishopricke of Chester and Man fro the iurisdiccio of Canterbury to the iurisdiccio of Yorke.

Eschange.

8 In Anno.37.H.8.cap.16.an acte was made concerning eschange betwene the king and the archbishops of Caunterbury and Yorke, and the byshoppe of London for certayne landes.

Patentes.

9 In Anno.1.E.6.cap.2.was an act that the byshoppes shoulde be made by the kynges letters patentes, and not by electcion of the deane and chapiter, and that they shoulde make their proces & writings in the kings name, & not vnder their owne names

Seales.

and that their seales shoulde be the kynges armes. But after, this act is repelled in An.1.M.1. parliamento. cap.2.

10 In An.3.E.6.ca.12. it was enacted, that such forme of making and consecrating of bishops and priestes as by.6.prelates and.6. other to be appointed by the king shoulde be deuised and set forthe vnder the greate seale, should be vsed, and none other. And after a booke was prited of such maner of consecrating and makyng of priestes. But after, this acte was repelled by.1.M.1.parliamēto ca.2.

11 In An.1.&.2.P.et.M.ca.8. All byshoprickes be confirmed as appereth in Rome.4.

Se Age.1.
Annats.1.
Baskardy.1.
Bath & Welles.1
Canterbury.1.
Citacion.2.
Chester.7.
Clergy.6.8.9.
County.2.
Custos Rtulorum.1.2.
Dispēsations.3.
Durham.1.
Essoignes.12.
Excōmengemēt in all.
Fees.1.
Forest.4.11.
Forfaiture.2.4.
Franchises.3.5.
Furst fruits in al
Furst fruits and tēthes.1.4.5.6.8.9
Horses.7.
Ireland.6.
London.4.
Liueries of company.&c.5.
Maintenance.3.
Monasteries. 1.2.5.9.
Mortuaries.1.
Othe.1.
Pensions.2.
Phisicions.1.
Prohibicion.3.
Protection.12.
Prouision.12.13
Purueyours.12.
Receiuours.3.
Residens.2.
Rome.2.
Seruice and sacramentes.2.
Tithes.7.
Vacabondes.7.
Vacaciōs.2.3.4.
Wales.15.
Wardes.13.
Wast.2.

Blackney.

Se Fythe.5.6.

Bloodshed.

Se Tryall.11.

1 ## Bochers.

Carnifex qui vēdit carnes porcinas suscepti vel carnes de moxina, vel

bel emit carnes a iudeis, et vendit Christianis, postq̃ primo cõuictus fuerit grauiter amercietur. Si secũdo conuictus fuerit, patiatur iudiciũ pillorie: Et tertio incarceretur, & redimatur: & quarto abiuret villam. Et hoc fiat de cotis trãsgredieñ. ita. de pistoribus & braciatoribus, & aliis vitellariis &c.

2 ¶No bocher nor his seruant slea no maner beast within the said house called the scalding house or wythin ỹ walle of London vpõ pain to forfet for euery ore. xii. pens & euery kowe and for euery other beast. viii. pens, thone half therof to the king our said souerayne lorde & thother half to euery of the kings lieges that wil sue for the same by accion of det. And no prectiõ nor essoine be alowed to any of the defendantz ayenst whom any such accion shall be conceiued. And that in the same accion of det such proces be made as in other accions of det sued at the common lawe. And ouer this it is, &c. that the same ordinance act & law extend & be obserued & kept in euery citie, burgh, & towne walled within this realme of England and in the town of Cambridge the townes of Berwike and Carlile onely except, and forprised. Anno. 4. H. 7. ca. 3.

3 ¶Anno. 24. H. 8. capi. 3. an act was made for bese, motton, porke, and beale to be solde by weight and the prises appointed there. And after, an. 25. of Henry the eight. cap. 1. other clauses were enacted for selling of bese, motton porke and beals by weight, and that grasyers, and other sellers of quicke cattell shoulde sell their cattell (to suche as shoulde sell the flesshe by retayle by weyght) at reasonable prices, or at prices to be tared by certain persons appointed in the acte of. 25. Henry the eight cap. 1. And that the kynge by proclamacion myght appoint other prices of the flesshe to be solde by retaile, and licence folkes to sell flesshe without weight, and after. anno. 27. H. 8. cap. 9. it was enacted that tyl. 24. Aprilis. anno. 1540. flesh myght be solde as it was before the making of the sayde statute of. 24. Henrici. 8. cap. 3. and. 25. Henry. 8. cap. 1. And after. anno. 33. Henry the eight cap. 11. the sayde actes made. anno. 24. Henry the eight cap. 3. and. 25. H. 8. cap. 1. be repelled, and that fro thensforth it is lefull to sell vitales in like maner and fourme as they myght haue done before the makyng of any of the saide statutes.

Se Artificers. 3. Holydayes. 1.
Calues &c. 1. 2. 3. Weightes. 5. 11.
Cordiners. 10.

¶Bookes and Images.

1 THe said prouiso, made the fyrste yere of the sayd king Richarde ỹ third (s. ca. 9. cõcerning bokes which is in Aliens) from the feast of the natiuitie of our lord god nert cõming, shall be voide and of none effect, Void. And further be it &c. that no persone or persons, resiant or inhabitant wỹin this realm, after the saide feast of Chrystmas nert comming, shall bye Bye. to sell againe anye printed bookes brought from any parties out of the kinges obeysance, redy bounden in Bound bookes. bordes, lether, or parchement, vpon Fort. peyne to lose and forfaite for euerye booke bounde out of the said kynges obeysance, and brought into this realme, and bought by any parsone or parsons within the same to sell againe, contrary to this act, syr shyllinges eight pence. And be it further &c. that no person or parsons inhabitaunt or resiant within this realm, after ỹ said feast of Chrystmas, shall bye within this realm, of any stranger borne out of the kinges obeydStranger.

cance

ence other then of denizens, any ma-
Printed bokes ner of printed bokes, brought from
Engrose. any the parties beyonde the sea, er-
Forf. cept onely by engrose and not by re-
taile, vpon paine of forfaiture of.vi.
s.viii.pens for euery boke so bought
by retaile, contrary to the forme and
effect of this estatute, the said forfai-
tures, to be alwaies leued of the by-
ers of any such bokes, contrary to
this act. The one halfe of all the sayd
Forf. forfaitures to be to the vse of our so-
ueraine lord the king, and the other
moitie to be to the partie that wyll
sease or sue for the same in any of the
kinges courts, be it by bill, playnt
or informacion, wherin the defen-
dant shall not be admitted to wage
his law, nor no protection, ne essoyn
shalbe vnto him allowed. Prouided
alway and be it &c. that if any of the
Printers. sayde printers or sellers of printed
Sellers. bokes, inhabited within this realme
at any tyme here after happē in such
Enhance. wise to enhaunce and encrease ỹ pri-
ces of any such printed bokes in sale
or binding at to highe and vnreaso-
nable prices, in such wyse as com-
plaint be made thereof vnto the kyn-
ges highnes, or vnto the lord chaun-
Chancellor. cellour, lorde tresorer, or any of the
Iust. of b. chiefe iustices of the one benche or of
the other: that then the same lord chā
cellour, lord tresorer, and two chief
iustices, or two of any of them, shall
haue power and auctorite to enquire
therof as wel by the othes of.xii. ho-
nest and discrete persons, as other-
wyse by due examinacion, by theyr
discrecions. And after the same enhā-
sing and encreasing of the sayd prys-
es of the sayde bokes and bynding
shall be so founde by the said.xii.mē,
or otherwise by examinacion of the
sayd lord chancellour, lord tresorer
and iustices, or two of them: that thē
the same lord chauncellour, lord tre-
sorer, and iustices, or two of them at
the least, frē time to time, shall haue
power and auctoritie to reforme and
redresse such enhansing of the prises
of printed bokes, from time to tyme
by their discrections, and to limit pri
ces as well of the bokes as for ỹ bin-
ding of them: and ouer that the offē-
der or offenders thereof, beyng con-
uict by the examinacion of the same
lorde chauncellour, lord tresorer, ē
two iustices, or two of thē, or other-
wise, shall lose and forfait, for euery
boke by them solde, wherof the price
shall bee enhaunced, for the boke or
binding therof.iii.s.iiii.d. The one
halfe therof shalbe to ỹ kinges high-
nes, and the other half vnto the par-
ties greued, that will complayn vpō
the same, in maner and forme before
rehearsed. Anno.25. Henrici.8.
cap.15.

2 ¶ An.34.H.8.ca.1. was an act a-
gainst reading of the Byble in eng-
lishe, and other englishe bokes of doc-
trine, and against plates, sōges and
rimes, and against preaching & tea-
ching of doctrine, but ỹ statute was
repelled by.1.E.6.ca.12.

3 ¶ An.3.E.6.ca.10. it was enac-
ted that all bokes of the seruice of ỹ
church in latin, and all images of
saintes that were or had bene in any
church or chappell, should be aboli-
shed and destroyed, and the bookes
burned. But thys acte was after
in Anno.1.M.1. parliamento cap.2.
repelled.

See Aliens.2. Iewes.4.
Heresy.2.

Botes and botemen.

See Passage and arriuage.8.11.

¶ Bowes and bowe-staues.

1 QVe chescun marchant estrā-
ger et chescun ou ascun de
lour factours atturneys ou
seruantes que al ascun tempz apres
le fest de seint Michael larchangell
prochein veināt amesneront enuoie-
rent

ront ou conuoieront en cest terre aſcun merchaundiſe en carrike galey ou nief de la citie ou paye de venice ou del aſcun auter citie vill ou pays de quel aſcuns tielx bowestaues deuant cest temps ont este ameſnes enuoies ou conuoies en cest terre au chescun temps de lour ameſnaunce enuoiaunce ou conuoiaunce dautielx marchandiſes en cest roialme ameſnent enuoyent ou conuoient en meſme le royalme ouesque les dites marchaundiſes en meſme le Carrike galey ou nieſe en quel aſcuns tielx merchaundiſes ſerront ameſnes enuoyes ou conuoyes en ayres pour chescū poies de toneau dautiel merchaundiſe que en ayres ſerra contenus en chescun carrike galey ou nieſe quat bowestaues ſur peine de forfaiture au roy pur defaut dameſnance de chescun autiel bowestaue. vi.s.viii.d. et auxi les dites bowestaues enſy ameſners enuoiers ou conuoyers per les dits marchantes lour factours attourneys ou ſeruauntes en cest roiall ſoyent ſerches & ſeruetes per les maires viſcountes bailifs ou chiefs gouernours dautielx cities ou villez deinz cest dit roiall per la ou en aſcun tiel carrike ou galey ou nief auſendra en ayres de fair ſon port ſalue. Et les dites maires viſcountes bayliffes ou chiefes gouernours daſſygner deux homes pluis expertes de ſercher les dits ſtaues. Et les dits deux homes deſke iures per les dites maires viſconts bayliſs ou gouernours a tentent que ilz ferront ſigner veraiment et indifferentment les dites ſtaues nient eſſeantes bones ne ſufficiantes en tyel maner come en temps paſſe autielx ſtaues ſolotent eſtre ſignes al entent oue toutes liege people du noſtre dit ſeignour le roy puiſſent auer conyſaunce dyceux ſauns fraude. An.12. E.4.ca.2.

2 ¶ Nul feſour dez arkes nautre pſon diant de vendre ou mettre au vende ou en ayres vſera a vendre ou mettre au vend aſcun longe arke ou arkes del tare appell Elke, vende aſcū de meſmes les arkes au aſcū liege pſō du Roy outre le pryce. 3.s.4.d. Pryce. vn arke et longes arkes del tare deſoubz le value de meſme le pryce ſicome le vendour et lachatour dicelx puiſſent reſonablement agreer et acorder ſur peine de forfaiture pour Forf. chescun longe arke del tare autrement vendus ouſtre le dit pryce de. iii.s.iiii.d.rr.s. lun moytie ent a noſtre dit ſouerayngne ſeignour le Roy et lautre moitie au aſcun de ſes lieges qui voet purſuer et pruver la dit forfaiture per accion ou accions de dette en quel ſemblable proceſſe iugement et execucion ſerront ewes come eſt vſuelment vſe en accions de dette purſues al common ley. Et que nul defendaunt en aſcun meſme laccion ou accyons ſerra admis de gager ſa ley. Anno.22.Ed.4. cap.4.

3 ¶ Que nul de les marchantes de Marchantes. venyce ne auter que vſe de repaire en cest royal ouesque marchandiſes diceur parties ameſne ne conuoy en cē dit royalm aſcuns merchandiſes ſinon m̄z les merchantes ameſnent oueſq̄ chescun butte de malmſey et o- Wines. ueſq̄ chescun butte de Tere dit bow Bowſtaues. ſtaues bons & able ſtuffe ſur pain de Forf. forfaiture de.xiii.s.iiii.d. pur chescū butte des dits vines enſy ameſnes et conuoyes & nient de le dit nōber des bowſtaues oueſque m̄ le butte, lun moitie del dit forfaiture deſke a nr̄e dit ſeignour le roy, & lauter moity al ptie q̄ pur le ſuer voet, & que nul tyel bowſtaues ſoyent vendus degarbe- Solde. les & forſq̄ a tiel perſon ou perſones qui ou q̄ur eſt ou ſont et ſerra ou ſer- Engliſhmen. ront nees de ſoubz lobeyſāce du roy. An.1.R.3.ca.11.

4 ¶ That if any perſon or perſōs after the feaſt of the Purification of our lady nert cōming, ſell any long bowes ouer ỹ pryce of, iii.s.4.iiii.d. than

than the seller or sellers of suche bowes for fait for euery bowe so solde ouer the sayde price. xl.s. to the kyng and he that will sue for that same, haue an accion of dette therefore against such seller or make informacion in the kynges escheker thereof, the kynge to haue execucion of the moitie thereof and he that sueth the other moitie, and yet in such accion of dette the defendaunt haue no essoine ne protectyō for hym allowed and bee not admitted to wage his lawe. Anno. 3. H. 7. cap. 13. Quere if this statute be repelled by. 33. H. 8. cap. 9.

Price. Fait.

Custome. 5 ¶ That no custome be paide after the making of thys acte for anye sufficient bowestaffe or bowestaues conteining the length of syx foote and an halfe or aboue, that shall be brought in to thys your realme by any marchaunt straunger or other betwene thys and the nexte parliamēt. But that all maner merchants for bringing into this your realme of any sufficient bowestaues of the length of. vi. foote and an halfe or aboue be discharged of all customes for the same bowestaues duryng the sayde tyme. Anno. 19. Hen. 7. cap. 2.

Marchant.

Discharged.

6 ¶ An. 6. Henrici. 8. cap. 11. englysshemenne were by that acte discharged of the acte of. 1. Richardi. 3. cap. 11. of bringing in of bowestaues wyth malueseyes tyll the next parlement.

Se Archery. 1. 2.
Armour. 8.
Execution of statutes. 3.
Plays and games. 2.

¶ Brasse, latten, copper, and bell mettall. 1

Anno. 21. H. 8. cap. 10. an acte was made agaynste carryeng of brasse, latten, and suche mettall, to endure vnto the next parlement. And after an. 28. H. 8. cap. 8. it was continued, and after. 31. H. 8. cap. 7. it was continued to endure to the ende of the next parlement, and than it expyred.

2 ¶ No person nor persones from henceforth shall cary or conuey by water or otherwise, any brasse, copper, latten, bell mettall, pan mettall, gunne mettall, nor shroffe mettall, whether it be cleane or mixed, (tyn & leade onely excepted) into any parte beyond the sea, or into any outward realme or dominon whatsoeuer it bee, vpon peyne to forfayt the double value of the same mettall so caryed and conueyed, the one halfe thereof to be to the kynge our soueraygne lorde, and the other to the partie that wyll sue for the same by writte, byll, playnt, or informacion, in the which no essoigne or protection shall be allowed. And further be it &c. for the true meaning of thys statute, that the arriuall discharge and deliuery of the said mettalles in any parties beyonde the sea, or in any other forrein realme or dominion, shalbe tryed and determined within thys realm, in such coūty or place where the said mettal, or mettalles, wer shipped or first caried, with like proces & determinacion as all other informacions or accions be tried and iudged within this realme, or as ỹ same fact had been done within this realme and dominion. And be it further &c. that no person or persones at any time hereafter, shall shyp or cary any of the said mettalles, afore re hersed, to cary or discharge the same in any part of this realm, vnles such person or persons before the shipping therof do declare & manifest vnto ỹ customer of such port or crik where the same mettall shall be shipped, the true weight of all such mettall as shalbe shipped, and also shal make a sufficient obligacion in the lawe, in the

the which he shalbe bounden to ỳ said customer to the kinges vse, in suche summe as shall amounte to the double value of the said mettall so declared and manifested, with condicion ỳ the same shalbe discharged at some port or creke within this realme, & in no other place, vpō pein to forfayt the same, in maner & fourme aboue rehearsed. And that euery such persō or persons, that shall ship such mettalles, and be & shalbe bounden as is aforesayde, shall within eight monethes nert after ỳ shipping thereof bring a true certificat frō the customer to the porte, creke, or place, where he or they shall happen to discharge the same mettal, testifyeng ỳ the same mettal so shipped, & the true weight thereof is there discharged: which certificat, ỳ customer of such place, where the saide mettall shalbe discharged: shall vpon the discharge therof, make & deliuer to the partie so discharging, or to hys factour wout any delay. And be it further enacted, that if any customer or his deputye, by couyn or by any other vndue meane, do make any false or vntrue certificat cōcerning ỳ said discharging of such mettall, contrarye to the true meaning of thys act, that then such customer, so falsely or vntruely certifieng, as is aforesaide, shall lose his office, & also the value of the goodes so conceiled out of the sayd certificat. Prouided alwaye, ỳ if the said mettall by tempest of wether be drowned, or by enemyes or pirates robbed & spoiled, & that suffycientlye proued without fraud or couin before the customer & comptroller, or their sufficient deputies, in ỳ porte where the partie or parties so shipped the mettalles aforesaide, or any of them, by the said partie or parties or their executours: that then he or they so bringing suche sufficient proufe, shall haue his obligacion to him deliuered, or els he and hys executours thereof to be acquited and clerely discharged, any thing in this act to the contrary conteyned, not withstanding. &c. Anno. 33. Henrici. 8. cap. 7. Discharged.

3 ¶ No person or persons shall carry or conuey, or ship, to the entent to carry or conuey, any brasse, copper, latte, bell mettall, pan mettall, gūne mettall, or shroffe mettall, whether it be clere or mixed (tinne and leade only excepted) into any part beyonde the sea, or into any outward realme, or domimon whatsoeuer it be, vpon pein to forfait the double value therof, &c. li. for euery thousand weight of the same mettall so caried, & conueyed or shipped, to thētent to be caried, or conueyed, the tryall whereof shalbe in like maner and fourme, as in the sayd former acte (s. An. 33. H. 8. ca. 7.) is expressed. And be it further enacted, that no person or persones, after the sayd feast shall shippe or carry any of the saidmettals prohibited by this staute to carry, or dyscharge the same in any part of thys realme, vnles such person or persones before the shipping therof, doe declare and manifest to the customer of such port or creke, where the same mettal shal be shipped, the true weight of al such mettall as shalbe shipped, and shall also before the shipping therof, make a sufficient obligacion in the lawe, in which he shall be bounden to the saide customer to the kinges vse in such summe as shall amount to the double value, &c. li. for euery thousand weight so declared & manifested with condicion as in the sayde estatute (s. 33. H. 8. ca. 7.) is appointed and enacted, and shall make certificat of the discharge thereof in lyke maner as in the said estatute, is further ordeined and enacted. And be it further enacted, that if any customer, comptroller, or hys or their deputie or deputies, by couin or by anyother vndue meane wyll suffer any perso, Ship. Carry. Leade. Fort. Trial. Ship. Carry. Declare. Customer. Weigh. Obligacion. Certificat. Customer Collusion. Suffer.

after

Obligation. Certificat. Fork. Office. Maister of shyp. Shypped. Disclose. Customer. Conceling. Fork. Customer. Searcher. Shipped Seise. Fork. Carry owt. Port. Resident. Fort.

after that ỳ mettall is shipped or caried contrary to the meaning of this acte to make obligacion or obligacions, without dates for the discharge & certificat of their metall, as is aforesaid, that then such customer so suffring or receiuing such obligacion, or obligacions, shall lose hys office, and the value of the mettall so shipped or caried. And be it further enacted, that if any maister, owner purser, or boteswain of any shippe, do willingly permitte or suffre any of the mettals abouesayd to be shipped cõtrary to the tenour of this act, or els perceiuing any such mettal to be shipped, doe not disclose the same within three dayes after knowledge had, to the customer or controller of the same port, or his or their deputie or deputies, where the same is shypped: that then euery such owner, maister, purser, or boteswaine, so willingly putting the same mettall to be shipped or concealing the same when he perceiueth it to be shipped, shall forfait the double value of the same mettall so shipped or caryed. And if any customer or searcher dwe willingly suffer any of the mettalls aforesayde to be shypped contrary to the meaning of this acte, or elles hauing knowledge, that it is secretlye shipped or caried, do not seaze ỳ same to the kinges vse, then euery customer or searcher so offending, shall lose his office, and the value of the mettal so shipped or caried. And be it further enacted, that no person nor persons shall after the sayd feast, lade, ship, or carry into any part beyond ỳ sea, any of the mettalles aforesayde, but onely out of suche porte or creke where the customer or his deputy is resident & dwelling, vpon paine of forfaiture of the said mettall x.li. for euery thousand weyght, so shypped or caried: the moitie of all which forfaitures shall be to our soueraine lord the king, and the other moity to him or thẽ that will sue for the same by bill, plaint, information, accyon of det, or otherwise in any of ỳ kings courtes, in which no essoine, or protections, or wager of law shalbe admitted or allowed. And be it further enacted, ỳ the said statute made in ỳ said. xxiii. yere of ỳ raigne of ỳ said late king Hẽry the eight (c.33.H.8.ca. 7.) and euery article & prouision, being not altered by this statute, shal be good & effectal. An.2.E.6.ca.37. See Pewterers.3.

¶ Brede.

See Weyghtes.ic.2.5.7.9.

1 ¶ Brekers of leages & truce.

PAr ceo que deuant ces heures diuerses gentz compaires deins les trieus, sibien fait per nostre seignor le roy qui ore est come per sõ tresnoble piere & auri diuerses autres gentes eyantes sauneconduites sibien de nostre seignour le roy qui ore est cõe de son dit tresnoble pier ount esse aleuns tues robbes & despoiles per les liege & subiectes du roy sibien sur le haute mer come deins les portes & costes du mear dengleterre, dirland, & de gales peront les dites trieus et sauneconduites ount este rumpes et offendus a graund dishonour & delesaunder du roy & enconter sa dignitie. Et si les dites tuours des homes robbours & spoylours, & offendours des ditz trieus sauneconduites du roy come de suis est declare ount esse per diuerses lieges & subgites du roy deins la costes de diuerses coũtles receites, abettes, procures, conceyles et lonees sustenus & mainten^{s}. Par dit seignour le roy del aduyse & assẽt suisditz et a la prier des ditz cẽes ad ordine & declare que tielx tuerie, robery espoylery, rumpery dez trieus & sauneconduites & voluntaries receit abettement procurement counsayle lonery sustenaunce & maintenance des tielx persons affairs en temps auenir ỳ ascũs dez lieges & subgitz du roy

roy deins le royalm dengleterre dirlād & du Gales, ou sur la haut mear soyent adiudges & determines pur haut treason fait encontre le corone & dignitie le roy. Et en chescun porte du mear soit fait & assigne desore en auant per le roy per ses lres patentz vn loyal home appell' Conseruator des trieus & saueccōduits du roy qui eit. pl. libell' de terre per an al meinz. Et q̄ le dit conseruatour eyt poair et auctoritie p les ditz letters patentes & auri p cōmissiō del Admirall' dengleterre dequere des toutz tielx treasons et offences affaire encontre les trieus et saueconduites du roy nostr̄ seignour sur la haute mear hors des corps des counties & hors de les frāchises des cink ports de roy come les admiralx des roys Dengleterre deuant ses heures reasonablement solonc̄ launcien custome & ley sur le haut mear vses ount fayts ou vses et ensement q̄ le dit conseruatour eyt autiel & m̄ le poair de punir toutes ceux qui sont ou serront endites ou accuses deuant luy, sibien a la suite du roy nostr̄ seignour come a la suit de partie dascū chose affaire encontre les trieus & saueconduites de roy sur le haut mear hors des corps des coūties & libertes du royalm dēgleterre & hors de la dit frāchise de cink portes p tielx procez examination pues determination iugement et execucion come admiralx des roys dengleterre deuant ses heures reasonablement solonc̄ launcien custome & ley sur le haut mear vses ont fayts ou vses forsq̄ la determination du mort de home cest partie & lerecucyō dicell' soyent toutz ditz reseruez a la dit admiral ou a son lieutenant generall' hors de la dit frāchise des ditz cink portz. Et q̄ la dit conseruation eit pleine poair & auctoritie dequere sibien deins les liberties et franchyses come de hors per gentes inhabitantes deins le corps du countie & libertie ou le dit port est de toutz tielx treasons & offenses affaires encōtre les trieus et saueconduits du nostre seignour le roy deins le corps du coūtie & libertie ou le dit pt est & de faire deuers tielx a enditers deuaunt luy procece en la fourme ensuant. s. per capias & erigend̄ qui isseront sibyen in mesmes les counties des q̄lz coūties est suppose tielx endites estre cōe en les counties lou tielx enditemtes sont prises les queux Capias & erigend̄ auāditz en ambideux counties eit ou eyent sour de retourne per vn moys al meins. Et en cas que Capias & erigend̄ soyent dedeins pcell partie agardes que les nouns et surnouns des tielx persons ensy endyters & la ville & le coūtie & la mestier dont ils sont soyent especifyes et declares en les enditementes & procelses dicell'. Et que le dit cōseruatour eyt plein poair doyer a la suit de quicunc̄ person qui soy voudra pleyndre deuant luy mesme ou deuant son lieutenant dascun offence a la party fait encontre les ditz trieus et saueconduites. Et que deux homez apprises de la ley soyent nosmes & associes en chescun cōmission du nostre seignour le roy affaire autiel conseruatour. Et que le dit cōseruatour et les ditz homes apprises du ley en le dyt cōmission a luy associes et assignes eyent ilz pleyne poair & auctoritie de faire due deliuerance solonc̄ la ley & vsage de la terre de tielx endites deuant le dit conseruatour de les choses illint affaires deins le corps de countie ou libertie ou le auauntdyt port est encountre les ditez trieus & saueconduites du roy nostre seign̄r & terminer tielx suites cōmences a la suit de quelcunc̄ partie qui soy voudra pleindre deuant le dit conseruatour dascun offence a luy fait encontre les ditz trieus & saueconduites et dent due redresse & remedy faire. Et que les dytes deux homes issynt a la dit conseruatour associes soient assistantes entendantes a le dit cōseruatour

Treasons. Offenses. Inditement. Proces. Exigent. Lieutenant. 2. lawiers. Comission. Gaile delinery Deliuerans. assist.

Brasse, latten, copper, and bell mettall.

uatour pur faire les deliverances et determinacions en maner & fourme auanditz quãt ilz sont per le dit conseruatour reasonablement requis.

Othe.

Et que le dit conseruatour & les ditz deux homes de ley soient iures q̃ ils ne nul deux prendra ou prendront de nulluy, sinon de roy feedoun lower gage regardõ ou brocage en ascũ maner en cell partie en disturbãce de la dit execucion et punishemẽt de tielx traitours & offendours auantdites.

Swoꝛn.

No reward.

Et que le dit conseruatour serra reseant en le poꝛt & lieux ou il serra cõseruatour assine come auant est dyt, & prendra chescun conseruatour pur le dit office chescun an. xl. li. du roy au meins.

Resident.

Swoꝛne.

Et que ilz soient iures q̃ si ascun person de quel estate ou condition que il soyt eux ou ascun deux procure, excite, ou abette de faire ascun chose a cõtrary du cest ordinãce et le serement auandit q̃ chescũ deux ferra due relacion a nostre treshoueraigne seignour l'roy ou a la chanceller dengleterre pur le temps esteant si hastiuement come bonement purra sauns concelement en ascun point sur peine denpꝛisonment & de faire fine & raunceom a la volunte nostre seignour le Roy.

Relacion.

Chauncelor.

Impꝛis.

Et que le dit conseruatour eyt vn seale du nostre seignor le roy ordeine pur le dit office.

Seale.

Et q̃ le meistre del nief, barge, ou baingere, ou auters vessels en le dit poꝛt soit iure & le possessour auri sil soit pꝛesent deuant le dit conseruatour, auant que il passe hors du dit poꝛt, que il nattempera rienz encontre les ditz trieus & sauecondits du roy nostre seignour.

Ship master.

Swoꝛn.

Et aurint q̃ le dit conseruatour face enroller de recoꝛd deuant luy, sibien les nouns des tielx possessours, & meistres cõe le nouns de lour nief, barge, balyngere, ou autre vessell' ensemble oueq̃ le noumbre des mariners en icelles esteantz.

Inrolle. Recoꝛd.

Et sil̃z pꝛeignent riens des enemies du roy ou dauters quelcunques que ilz tielx pꝛises ferrõt amener en le dit poꝛt et ent ferront plein enfoꝛmacion a le dit cõseruatour deuant que ils ent facent discharge ou vende si ne soit que per force de vent de tempest, ou des enemies, ou auter cause reasonable, tielx nief, barge, baingere, ou auter vessell' dopt entrer en auter poꝛte pur saluacion du mesme le vessell' ou auter cause reasonable. Et que ils adonques facent pleine enfoꝛmacion a dit cõseruatoꝛ ou a la conseruatour de le poꝛte en quels les ditz vessels arriueront ou entrerõt de la dit pꝛise & de la dit quãtite de icell pꝛeignẽt lettre tesmoniale south l'dit seale del auandit conseruatour per quel le conseruatour de le dit poꝛt deunt le vessell' ou vessels illeroit ou illeront ou illint pura auoir notice de la quãtite et anpꝛint de le value de les biens et chatelx illint pꝛises. Et si ascun possessour ou meistre dascun nief, ou autre vessell' isse hoꝛs dascun poꝛt de royalme dengleterre ou face discharger son nief ou vessell' encontre la fourme de cest ordinance que tiel nief ou vessell' ensemble oue le pꝛis p̃ icel duement faites soit foꝛfaite au Roy & le coꝛps de possessour ou meister de tiel nief ou vessell' commis a pꝛison ay demurrer tanq̃ il eyt fait fine & raunceõ a roy. Purueu q̃ nulz possessours des niefs issantz hoꝛs dascun poꝛt ne face fine ne rauceom ne eyt empꝛisonment de coꝛps si mesmes les possessours ne soyent en mesmes les niefs en temps de mispꝛision encontre cest ordinance fait. Et eit ladmyrall auanditz les foꝛfaitures en toutz les cases hoꝛs de la dit franchise de cink poꝛtes auandites cõe il y ad ewe & ad esse accustome de dꝛoit al offyce del admirall' dengleterre auant la feisance de cest ordinance. Et que toutz tielx cõseruatours affaires deins les ditz cink poꝛtes eient mesme lauctoritie & poar per letters patentes du roy & commission del gardein de sil̃z poꝛtes pur le temps esteant dengquerre

querre des tielx offices affairs sur l' haut mer dedeins les franchises de cink portz dehors les corps des coũties & de punir toutz ceux qui serrõt deuant icel conseruatour de mesmes les offences endytes ou accuses per autiel proces examinacyõ proues de terminacion iudgement & erecucion come les ditz admiralx resonablemẽt solonq̃ launcien cystome & ley sur le mear vses ount faitz & vses hors de la dit fraunchise de cinke portes forsq̃ la determinacio de mort de home cel partie & lerecucio dicell soiẽt dedeins mesme la franchise de cynk portes reserues a dit gardein ou a son lieu tenant generall illeoques. Et q̃ mesme le gardein eit toutz lez forfaitures illeoques en toutz tielx cases come il y ad eiwe & ad eske accustom de droyt al office de gardein de .v. portz suisditz auant ces heures. Et q̃ les dites conseruatours & chescun de eux eyent et eyt poiar de faire plein erecucion du cest ordinance en fourme auaundit. Et cest ordinaunce teign lieu & force pur chose faire ou attempter encõtre mesme lordinaunce apres la proclamacion du cest ordinaunce & declaracion fayt. An. 2. H. 5. ca. 6. And after An. 14. H. 6. ca. 8. This statute was put in suspens for. 7. peres. And ferther. An. 20. H. 6. ca. 11. this statut was put in suspens till the nert parliament.

2 ¶ De toutz attemptatz faitz p̃ ses enemies sur aſcuns de ses foyalx lieges encountre le tenour de aſcũs trieus deuaunt ses heures prises en les quels nest pas fayt expresse mencion que toutes markes & represelles cesseront mesme nostre seignour le roy a qui lour senterõt en tiel cas greues boet granter marque en due fourme & parliamẽt serra nostre dit seignor le roy as toutz ses lieges qui se senteront greues encontre la tenure daſcuns trieus qui dentre luy et aſcuns de ses enemies serront de nouell prises en tẽps auenir & a le greindre cõsolacio de ses ditz foialx lieges au fin̄ que ils purront pluis prestement et sauns longes delaies auoir de remedie en ceo cas. Voet mesme nr̃e seignour le roy que celuy ou ceux qui serra ou senteront greues encountr la tenour et fourm̃ de tielx trieus deins le royalme Dengleterre hors de les suisditz marches Descoce ou sur le mear ou es parties de pardela soy cõplaindra on cõplaindront a gardeyn du prive seale qui pur le temps serra que tiel complaint oye & entendu ent ferra faire pur le partie complepnãt sil voet demaunder letters de request de south le prive seale en du fourme & si apres tiel request fait la partye reuis ne ferra dedeins temps couenable due restitucion ou satysfaccion a la partie greue adonques le chaũcellor dengleterre pur le temps esteant ferra faire a tiel partie greue si il voit demander letters de marque de south le graunde seale en due fourme. Et quant a purueiance de remedie pour les lieges & subgetz du roy qui se senteñt ou sẽtirõt greues en le dit roialm Descoce ou en Engleterre as marches adiopnantz a dit roialm descoce encountre la fourme de tielx trieus come desuiz l'roy nr̃e seignour doyra poyar per commission as gardeyns sibl̃ del Estmarche come del Westmarche vers Escoce & a chescũ deux pur oyer les complayntz de toutz p̃ceux de ses lieges & subgettes qui en sy sount ou serrount grieues, & pour faire sur ces estre fayt request per letters a baylers a celluy qui ad ou auera fayt le greuance ou a gardein de la marche ou conseruatour de les trieus pour la partie Descoce si ceo purra bonement faire ou autrement de faire proclamacion es lieux publikz sur le marche que celluy ou ceux qui auera ou aueront faitz tielx greuances encountre lez trieus face ou facent due restitucion ou satisfaccio a la partie greue & silz ne facẽt point dedeins temps couenable adonques

Scotland. Sea. Letters of request. Chancellor. Letters of mark. Scotland. Comission. Estmarch. &c. Proclam.

al instaunce del cheſcun des lieges & ſubgetz du roy noſtre ſeignour q̄ ent ſoy ſente greue ou ſētera eſtre greuez en tiel cas pur doner lr̄es de marque en due fourme de ſouth les ſealx des ditz gardeyns ou de ſouth le ſeale de celluy deux a q̄ls cōplaint ſerra fait en ces cas ſans aſcū difficulty. An 4 H.5.ca.7.

Letters of markes.

De Denmarke.2.

3 ¶An.29.H.6.ca.2.ỹ. ſtat of an.2 H.5.ca 6.is cōfirmed,& it is in ỹ ſaid ſtatut of.29.H.6. further enacted, ỹ ỹ chaūceler & one of ỹ chiefe iuſtices ſhold execute ỹ ſtatut of.2.H.5.ca.6 of breaking of truce vnder a certayn fourm there expreſſed in the ſaid ſtat of an.29.H.6.to endure for.5. yeres.

Confirm. Chaunceller.

4 ¶Toutz eſtatutes & ordeynaunces deuaunt le quart iour de marche en lan primier de ſon reigne faitz per auctorite daſcun parlement niet repelles encontre les rumpours ou ofendours des amiſtes, trieus lieges, & ſaufconduitz auaunditz eſtoyent & ſoyent en plein force & effecte. Et que cheſcun des meſmes les eſtatutes et ordinaūces ſoit mis en due execuc.en toutz choſes deuant le iuge ou iuges perſone ou perſones ordeignes ỹ inz les eſtatutes et ordinances ou aſcun de eux accordant as les tenours & effectes de cheſcū meſmez les eſtatutes & ordinances, aſcun graunt ou confirmacion per act du parliament ou auterment vſe ou cuſtom fait ewe ou vſes al contrariement contreſtant. Puruen toutz foitz que ceſt acte ne tende pas al aſcun acte ou ordinance fait pur la punicion dautielx offendoures en lan ſecond de Henry le.v. (s.ca.6.) nadgairs en fayt & nient de droyt en engleterr̄. An.14.E.4.ca.4 De Denmarke.2.

All ſtatutes. Force. Execution of ſtatutes.

1 ¶Bridges.

Iuſt. of p.

THe iuſtic. of peace in euery ſhire of this realme, fraūchiſe, citie, or borough or. iiii. of thē at ỹ leſt, wherof one to be of the Quorū, ſhall haue power & auctorite to enquere, heare and determine in the kings generall ſeſſions of peas, of al maner of anoyſaunces of bridges broken in ỹ bygh wales, to ỹ damage of ỹ kinges liege people, and to make ſuch proces and peines vpō euery preſentment afore them, for the reformacō of the ſame, agayn ſuch as owē to be charged for the making or amēding of ſuch bridges, as the kings iuſtices of his bēch vſe commonly to dooe, or as it ſhall ſeme by their diſcrecō to be neceſſary and conuenīt for the ſpedy amēdement of ſuche bridges. And where in many parties of this realme itē not be knowen & proued what hundred, riddyng, wapentake, citie, borough, towne or parythe, nor what perſone certayne, or bodye politike ought of ryghte to make ſuche bridges decayed, by reaſon whereof ſuch decayed bridges for lacke of knowe-ledge of ſuch as owen to make them, for the moſt part lyen long withoute any amendement to the great anoyſaunce of the kinges ſubiectes: For the remedye thereof be it enacted by auctorite aforeſayde, that in euerye ſuche caſe the ſayde bridges, if they be without citie or town corporate, ſhall bee made by the inhabitauntes of the ſhyre or riddyng, within the whiche the ſaid bridge decayed ſhall happē to be. And if it be vpō any citty or town corporate, thā by ỹ inhabitantes of euery ſuch citie or towne corporate, wherin ſuch bridges ſhall happen to be. And if part of any ſuch bridges ſo decated happē to be in one ſhyre, ridding, citie or towne corporate, and the other parte therof in an other ſhire, ryddyng, citie, or towne corporate, or if part be within the limittes of anye citie or towne corporate, and part without, or part within one ridding, and part within another, that then in euery ſuch caſe the inhabitantes of the ſhires, riddings, cities, or townes corporate, ſhall be

charged

charged and chargeable to amende, make and repayre such part & porcion of such bridges so decayed, as shal lye and be within the limittes of the shire ridding citie or towne corporate wherein they be inhabited at ỳ tyme of the same decayes. And be it ferther enacted, ỳ in euerye such case, where it cannot be knowen & proued, what persons, landes, tenementes and bodies politike owen to make & repaire such bridges, that for spedy reformacion and amending of such bridges, the iustices of peace within ỳ shires or riddynges wherein such decayed bridges been out of cities & townes corporate, and if it be within cities or townes corporate: than ỳ iustices of peace within euerye suche citie or towne corporate, as well within libertie as without, wherein such bridges or any parcell therof shall happen to be, or els two of the most honest inhabitauntes within euery such towne or parish in the said shire, ridding citie, or town corporate, by the discrecion of the said iustices of peace, or. iiii. of them at the least, whereof one to be of the Quorum: And at, and vpon ỳ apparauntes of suche constables or inhabitantes, ỳ saide iustices of peace, or. iiii. of them, whereof one to be of Quorum, with the assent of the sayd Constables or inhabitauntes, shall haue power and auctorite to tare & set euery inhabitant in anye such citie, towne or parish within the limits of their commissions and auctorities to suche reasonable ayde and somme of money as they shal thinke by their discrecions convenient and sufficyent for the repairing, reedifying and amendement of such bridges, and after such taracion made, the sayde iustices shall cause the names & sirnames of euery particuler persone, so by thē tared, to be written in a rolle indented. And shall also haue power and auctorite to make. ii. collectours of euerye hundred, for collection of all such summes of money by them sette & tared, which collectours receiuing the one part of the saide rolle indented vnder the seales of the sayd iustices, shall haue power and auctorite, to collecte and receyue all the particuler summes of money therin conteined, and to distrayne euerye such inhabitant, as shalbe tared and refuse paiment therof, in his landes, goodes and cattals, and to sell such distresse and of the sale therof, retein and perceiue all the money tared, and the residue (if the dystresse be better) to deliuer to the owner thereof. And that the same iustices or. iiii. of thē, within the limittes of their commissions & auctorities, shall also haue power and auctorite, to name and appoint ii. surueyours, which shall see euery such decayed bridge repayred and amended from tyme to tyme, as often as nede shal require, to whose hādes the sayde collectours shall paye the sayde summes of moneye tared, and by them receiued, and that the collectours and surueyours and euery of them, and their executours & administratours, and the executours and administratours of them and euerye of thē, from time to tyme, shall make a true declaracion and accompt to ỳ iustices of peace, of the shire ridding citie or town corporate, wherin they shalbe appoynted collectours or surueyours, or to. iiii. of the same Iustices, whereof one to be of the Quorū, of the receites, paymētes, and expences of the sayde summes of money. And if they or anye of them, refuse ỳ to doe, that then the same iustices of peace, or. iiii. of them, from tyme to

Names.
Collectours.
Indenture.
Collect.
Distreyne.
Sell.
Just. of p.
2. surueyours
Decayde.
Pay.
Executours.
Administratours.
Yeerely.
Refuse.

Proces

tyme by their discrecions, shall haue power and auctoritie to make proces against the said collectours and surueyours and euery of them, their executours and administratours and therecutours and adminystratours of euerye of them, by attachementes vnder their seales retournable at the general sessions of peace. And if they

Account.

appeare, than to compell them to accoumpt as is aforesayd, or els if they

Refuse.

or any of them refuse that to doe, thã to commytte suche of theim as shall

Imprisl.

refuse, to warde, there to remayne without bayle or mainprysse tyll the said declaracion and accoũt be truely made. And where anye bridge or bridges lyen in one shyre or ridding, and suchẽ personnes inhabitaunntes, bodies politike, landes or tenemẽtes which owẽ to be charged to the makyng and amendyng of suche brydges, lyen and abydẽ in another shire or riddyng, or where suche brydges been within anye citie or towne corporate, and the persons inhabitants bodies politike landes or tenementz, that owen to make or repayre anye suche brydges lyen and been out of ỹ said cities or townes corporate: Be it enacted, that in euery suche case, ỹ

Iust. of p.

iustices of peace of the shyre, citie, or towne corporate, within the whiche suche decayed brydges or anye parte therof, shall happen to bee, shal haue

Determine.

power to enquere heare & determine

Mutans.

all such anoysaunces, beyng within the limites of their cõmissiõs or auctorities. And if the anoysance be presented, than to make proceese into euery shyre wỹn this realme, agaynst

Presented.

Proces.

suche as owen to make or amende any suche brydges so presented before them, to be decayed to the anoysance & let of the passage of the kinges subiectes, and to do farther in euery behalf in euery such case, as thei might do by auctoritie of this acte, in case ỹ the personnes or bodies politike, lãds, or tenemẽts which owen to be charged to the amendyng or makyng of such brydges or any part therof, wer in ỹ same shire, ridding city or town corporate, where suche anoysaunce shall happen to be. And ỹ all sheriffes and bailifes of liberties and fraunchises shal truelye serue and execute suche proceese, as shall come to theyr handes from ỹ sayd iustices of peace afore whom any presentment shalbe had for anye such anoysaunce according to the tenour and effect of ỹ said proceese to thẽ directed, without fauour, affection or corrupcion, vpon payne to make such fyne as shall bee set vpon them or anye of them, by the discrecion of the saide iustices. Prouyded alway that this acte nor anye thing therin conteyned bee not preiudiciall to the liberties of ỹ. v. ports or membres of the same, and for reformacion of anoysances of brydges within the said portes and membres Be it &c. that the wardeyn, mayres, and bailifes elected, and iurates of ỹ same ports, and euery of them, haue power and auctority to enquere here and determine al maner of common anoisances of brydges within ỹ same portes and membres, and to make such proceese, paines, taxacions, and all other thyngs within ỹ same ports and membres, as ỹ iustices of peace, may doe in other shires or places out of the same portes, by vertus and auctoritie of this present act in euery behalf. And be it &c. that the iustices of peace, or. iiii. of them shall haue full power and auctoritie to allowe such reasonable costes and charges to the said surueiours & collectours, as by their discreeion shalbe thought conuenient. Forasmuche that all be it brydges decayed were amended and repayred, according to the tenour of this acte, yet neuertheleese if spedy remedy for the amẽdement of ỹ wayes nert adioyning to euery of the endes of such brydges shold not be had and made, ỹ kinges subiectes shold take

litle

litle or none auayle or commodite in many parts of this realme by ý making of the bridges. In consideraciō wherof be it ꝛc. ý such part & porcion of ý high ways in euery part of this realme, as wel within fraunchise as without, as lye next adioyning to any endes of any bridges within thys realme, distant from any of the sayde endes, by the space of. CCC. fote, be made repaired & amended as ofte as nede shal require. And ý the iustices of ý peas in euery shire of this realm fraunchise citie or borough, or foure of them at the least, wherof one to be of the Quorum, within the limittes of their cōmissions and auctorities, shall haue power and auctoritie to enquere, heare and determine in the kinges generall sessions of peace, all maner of anoyances of and in suche high wayes, so being and lying next adioining to any endes of bridges wīn this realme, distaunt from any of the endes of such bridges. CCC. fote and to doe in euerye thing & thynges concerning the making, repairing & amending of such high wayes and euery of thē, in as large & āple maner as they mought & may doe to and for the making repairing & amēdyng of bridges, by vertue and auctoritie of this present act. An. 22. H. 8. ca. 5.

See Bankes. 1. Sewers. 8.
Rochester. 1. Staues. 1.

¶ Bristowe.

See Drapery. 13. Hye wayes. 3. 32. Sheriffes. 32.

1 ¶ Brittons.

AN. 3. H. 5. cap. 3. it was enacted that all Brittons should auoyd the realme vpon payn of death.

1 ¶ Broderers.

ANno. 4. H. 7. ca. 22. an act was made to endure to the nert parlement, cōcerning broderers for Denis, Flozens, & Jeane golde to kepe a weyghte, and to bee as good within as the outward shew is.

¶ Brokers.

See Usury. 4. 5.

¶ Bruers.

See Ale in all. Malt. 2.
Artificers. 2. 3. Weightes. ꝛc. 3. 5.
Bere in all. 7. 9.
Coupers. 1.

¶ Buggery.

See Felony. 14.

¶ Buckstalles.

See Hunting. 2.

¶ Bullion, plate, and Iewels.

See Apparel. 5. 44. 45.
Custome. 1. 2. Staple. 33.
Gold & siluer. 1. 10 Wolles. 19.
Money. 5. 23. 42.

¶ Burgage.

See Knightes. 1 Wardes. 3.
Tenure. 9. 10.

¶ Burglary.

See Clergy. 16. 21. Forfeture. 17.
Corōners. 2. Sanctuary. 4.

¶ Burning of cartes and woode, & cutting of dammes hedes of pondes and conduites & pypes, tonges and eares, and barking of trees.

1

YF any person or persones, maliciously wilfully and vnlawfully cut or cause to be cut out the heade or heades, damme or dammes of anye pōdes, powles, motes, shewes, or other seuerall waters, or the head or heads, pipe or pipes of any conduite or conduites of any other person or persōs, or maliciously willingly and vnlawfully, after the sayd first day of May, burne or cause to be burned, anye wayne or waynes, cart or cartes laden or to be laden with coles, or any other goodes or merchandises of any other person or persones, or maliciously willingly and vnlawfully, after the said first day of May, do burn or cause to be burned anye heape or heapes of woode of any other person

Cut. Damme. Pondes. Heddes. Conduites. Burn. Cartes. Coles.

or persones, prepared, cut and felled or to be prepared, cut or felled, for making of coles, billettes or tallewood: or maliciously, vnlawfully and willingly, after ỹ said. i. day of May, cut out, or cause to be cut out the tong or tonges of any tame beast or beastes, of any other persone or persones, the saide beast than being in lyfe: or maliciously, willinglye, or vnlawfullye after the sayd first day of May, cutte or cause to be cut of the care or eares of any of the kynges subiectes, other wyse then by auctoritie of the lawe, chaunce medley, sodayne affraye, or aduenture, or after the said daye maliciously, willingiye or vnlawfullye barke any apple trees, peare trers or other fruite trees of any other person or persons, that then euerye such offendour and offendours, shal not only lose & forfait vnto ỹ party grieued treble damages for such offece or offeces, the same to be recouered by action of trespas, to be taken at the cõmon law, but also shall lose & forfayt to the kinges maiestie and his heirs, for euerye such offence, ten pounddes sterlinges in name of a fyne. An. 37. H. 8. ca. 6.

Tonges.

Eares.

Barke.

3. damages

Forf.

See Felony. 4. 19 Ryots. 9.
Waynpzyle. 2. Sanctuaries. 4.

¶ Burport.

See Cables. 1.

1 ¶ Butler of the king.

Steward.

Wines.

Maires. &c. Certificat.

LEs seneschalles del hostiel Roy & tresozer du gardrobe, mandẽt as toutz les pozts dengleterre la ou vinz sont appzendzes al oeps le Roy certein noumbze que le butler pzendza en chescun parte issint que riens ne soit pris ouster cel noumbze. Et q maire & baillifz des ditz pozts certifyent les ditz seneschall, & treasozer le numbze des toutz tonelx issint pzises per le butler ou son lieutenaunt desouth le seale lez ditz maire et baillifs per endentures faytz parentre eux et les pernours des ditz vins & en cas q troue soyt que le butler ou son lieutenaunt pzeygne ou pzeignent pluis en lower de nulluy ou delaye nulluy per coloure de lour office come per arrest face gree de double a la partye et soyt ouste de son office et eyt la pzison soit reint a la volunte le Roy & le Roy assignera ses iustices quant luy plerra denquerr sur cestes choses & respoign̄ le butler si bien pour ses deputies come pour luy mesmes la ou ilz ne sont my sufficiantz. An. 25. E. 3. ca. 21.

2 ¶ Le butler (*s. of the king*) ne nul de ses lieutenauntes nachate nembzace ne pzeigne per colour de lour offyce nen auter maner a lour pzopze oeps ne dautry pluis des vines pur lostiel & despenses le roy, que ilz naueront en maũdement sur pein denpzisonm̄t de lour corps & destre reint a la volunte le roy & quantcs que ilz p̄nzẽt per forze du dyt garraunt serra pris deins dix iours & ceo fait purront les merchantes des ditz vins & bins lieu eur de remenr des vins desloz fait lour profit nient contrestant ascun arrest sur tleir vins kayt per le butler ou ascun de ses lieutenantz suyditz. An. 43. E. 3. ca. 3.

See Custome. 19 Officers. 5. 6.
Estretes. 2. Wynes. 5.

1 Butter and chese.

CElluy qui voet amesne bure et furmage as ascuns auters parties que a la dit estaple sua au chaunceller Dengleterre pour le temps esteant pur licence auoir cell' partye & que mesme le Chauncelier eyt poar de luy faire auttelx lycentes desouth l'graund seale du roy si luy sẽblera affait solonq; sa discreciõ. An. 3. H. 6. ca. 4.

2 ¶ Le liege people du Roy port ameiner & carier hors dicest royalme a qui lour pleast de amist du roy furmage & bure sans ascun licence destr pursues en ascun maner payant pur ycelx les customes & subsidies ent

duts

day of January nert, calues myghte be solde by retaile, by weighte accoꝛding to the statute of. 24. H. 8. ca. 3. of selling of flesh by weight, oꝛ accoꝛdyng to pꝛoclam to bee made by the king: and that ꝯ act made. an. 24. H. 8. ca. 7. againg killing of calues shal begi fro ꝯ first day of Januarii nert and to endure foꝛ two peres. And after an. 27. H. 8. capi. 9. it is enacted that fro. 12. Aprilis an. 1536. duryng ii. peres calues might be kild & solde by retaile notwithstanding the statute of. 24. H. 8. ca. 7. and that ꝯ same statute of. 24. H. 8. ca. 7. againe killing of calues shal begin. 1. Januarii 1539. to endure foꝛ. 2. peres the nert folowing. And after an. 33. H. 8. ca. 11 it is enacted that fro thence foꝛth it is lawfull to sell vitailes in like maner and fourme as thei might befoꝛe the statutes of an. 24. H. 8. ca. 3. & an. 25 H. 8. ca. 1. made foꝛ selling of flesh by weight.

2 ¶ No maner of person noꝛ persones, beyng bochers oꝛ other, inhabiting within this realme, Wales, oꝛ marches of ꝯ same, shal from ꝯ feast of the nativitie of sainct John Baptist ner comming, kill oꝛ cause to bee killed any maner of weinlinges bullock, stere, oꝛ heighfer being under ꝯ age of. ii. peres, to the intẽt to make sale therof to any persone oꝛ psones, whole oꝛ by retayl, vpon paine of. vi s. viii. d. foꝛ euery of the sayd weynlinges bullocks, steres, oꝛ heighfers being vnder ꝯ age of. ii. peres, killed and put to sale contrary to this acte, to be paide & foꝛfaited by euery suche bocher & bochers, & other, whiche shal kill oꝛ cause to be killed and put to sale contrary to this act, any such weinling, bullock, stere, oꝛ heighfer, vnder the age afoꝛesaid, from and after the saide feaste of the nativitye of saint John the Baptist nert ensuing as is afoꝛe saide. The one half of euery such foꝛfeture to be to ꝯ vse of our said souerain loꝛd ꝯ king, & the other half to ꝯ pty ꝯ will sue wherin no wager of law. &c. Pꝛouided alwayes ꝯ euery loꝛd marcher haue ꝯ foꝛfeites, pꝛofites and aduauntages onely of euery such offeder oꝛ offeders, against the purueying of this act, win theyꝛ seignoꝛies, liberties, and franchises royall. Be it &c. that the Justyces of peace of euerye of ꝯ shires of this realme win the limits of their cõmissions, shall haue full power and auctoꝛitie by foꝛce & vertue of this act at euerl of their general sessiõs hereafter to be holde and kept to enquere heare, & determine the pꝛemisses, as well by infoꝛmaciõ and pꝛesentmẽt, as by bill, oꝛ plainte wherein no wager of law. &c. This act to endure to the nert parliamẽt. An. 24. H. 8. ca. 9 This act is cõtinued an. 28. H. 8. ca 8. an. 31. H. 8. ca. 7. an. 33. H. 8. ca. 17. an. 37. H. 8. ca. 9. an. 5. E. 6. ca. 17. an 7. E. 6. ca. 11. an. 1. M. 1 pli. ca. 13. an. 1 M. 2. pl. ca. 12. an. 1. & 2. P. & M. ca. 16. and. an. 2. & 3. P. & M. ca. 21. 4. & 5. P. & M. ca. 9. and. 1. Eliz. ca. 9. it is continued to the last day of the nerte parlement.

Lord marcher.

Just. of p.

3 ¶ No person noꝛ persons, at any time from and after the feast of ꝯ annunciaciõ of our Lady nert cõming shall bye, oꝛ common and conclude to bye, any maner of Oxen, Steres, rontes, kien, heighfers, oꝛ calues, but onely in the open faire oꝛ markette, where the same shall happen to bee bꝛought and put to sale, and shal not sell the same agayn on liue at and in the market oꝛ faire, where he bought the same duryng the time of the saide faire oꝛ market, vpon paine of foꝛfeiture of ꝯ double value of such cattail bought oꝛ solde, contrarye to the tenour of this pꝛesent acte. Pꝛouyded alwai and be it. &c. that it shalbe lawfull foꝛ al and euery person and persons, to bye any Oxē, Steres, rũtes, kien, heighfers, and calues, oꝛ any of them, out of any open faire, oꝛ market, foꝛ his oꝛ their pꝛouisiõ, foꝛ their

Byeng of cattell.

Selling of cattell.

Foꝛf.

Byeng.

householde

houſeholde teme, or dairie, at hys or theyr will, or pleaſure to be imploied and ſpent onely in keping & maintenãce of his or their houſe, or for their teme or dairie, & not otherwiſe. And be it. &c. that no perſon, beyng a butcher, and vſing the craft, or miſterie of butchery, ſhal at any time after ỹ ſaid feaſt, bie ani fat ore, ſteres, rõtes kine, heighfers, calues, or ſhepe & ſell, or cauſe to be ſolde ỹ ſame agai on liue, vpon paine of forfaiture of euerl ſuch ore, ſtere, ront, cow, heighfer, calues, or ſhepe, bargayned, or ſolde contrary to the fourme of thys preſent act. Prouided alway, that al and euery perſon, and perſones beyng a butcher and vſing the art, and miſterie of butchery, ſhall, and may at his, and their will, & pleaſure bye any fat ort, ſteres, ronts, kiẽ, highfers, calues, and ſhepe, or any of thẽ, out of any open faire, or market: So that ſuch butcher ſell not, nor cauſe to be ſolde the ſame againe on liue as is aforeſaide, ani thing contained in this act to the contrary notwithſtãding. Thone moitie of all which forfaitures, ſhal be to our ſouerain lord the king, his heires and ſucceſſours: and thother moitie to him, or them ỹ will ſue &c. This act to endure to the ende of the nexte parlamente. An. 3. E. 6. ca. 19. This act is cõtinued An. 7. E. 6. ca. 11. an. 1. M. 1. pt. ca. 13. an. 1 M. 2. pt. 12. an. 1. & 2. P. & M. ca. 16 & an. 2. & 3. P. & M. ca. 21. and. 4. & 5. P. & M. ca. 9. & 1. El. ca. 19. to ỹ laſt day of the nexte parlement.

Bocher.

Byeng.

Forf.

Bocher.

4 Euery perſon which from the feaſt of the purificacion of our Lady nexte enſuing, ſhal kepe or fede aboue ỹ number of ſix ſcore ſhere ſhepe for the moſt part of the yere vpon hys or her ſeuerall paſtures, lands, fedings or ferms, apt, or mete for milch kine, and wherin no other perſon hath at the making of this preſent acte, common for any cattell for any time of ỹ yere, ſhall by auctoritie of thys acte, perely ſo long as he ſhall kepe or fede the ſaid nũber of ſix ſcore ſhere ſhepe for euerye thre ſcore ſhepe ſo kepte or fed, kepe one milche cowe, and ſhall brede and reare vp perelye for euerie ſix ſcore ſhere ſhepe ſo kept as is afore ſaid one calf vpon pain of forfaiture for euery moneth that any ſuch perſon ſhal not for euery thre ſcore ſhere ſhepe as is aforeſaid, kepe or fede one milch cowe, twenty ſhillynges for euery cowe ſo not kept. And for lack of rearing and breding of one calf foreuery. 6. ſcore ſhere ſhepe, to forfet likewiſe twenty ſhillings for euery calf ſo not reared & fed, & that euery perſon which after the foreſaid feaſt of the purification of our Lady, vpon his or her ſeuerall paſtures as afore is ſaid, ſhall kepe or fede aboue ỹ noumber of twentye oren, runtes, Scrubbes, ſteres, heighfers, or kine ſhal by thauctoritie of this act, for euery ten beaſtes of the ſaid ſortes ſo kept or fed, kepe & nouriſh one milch cowe, and breede, reare & wayn yerly, & kepe for one whole yere one calf for euery two milche kine ſo charged to be kept vpon the ſeuerall paynes & forfaitures afore reherſed, excepte the ſaid calfe, or calues ſhal chaunce to dye within the ſaid yeres, without couine or fraude therto added, thone halfe of whiche ſayd forfaitures ſhal be to thuſe of our ſaide ſeuerain lord and Lady ỹ King and Queenes maieſties, and the other halfe to thuſe of the partie, that within one yere after thoffence committed will ſue for the ſame in any of the king and Quenes maieſties courtes of record, or before the iuſtices of peace, in ỹ ſame shyre, where any ſuche cauſe of forfeyture ſhalbeee had at the generall Seſſiõs (who by auctoritie of this acte ſhall haue power to heare and determine the ſaid offences) by byll, informacion preſentment accion of dette or detinue, in whiche accion or ſute no eſſoine pꝛotecciõn wager of lawe or li-

no. Shepe.

cence

dues de temps en temps, aſcũ eſtatut fait a contrarye nient obſtant. Pur-ueu q̃ le roy le poit reſtreyner quant luy plerra. An.18.H.6.ca.3.

3 ¶No perſon or perſones, after ỹ feaſt of the annunciacion of our Ladye nert comming, ſhall bye to ſell againe, anye butter, or cheeſe, onleſſe, he or they ſell the ſame agayne by retayl, in open ſhop, faire, or market, and not in groſſe, vpon payne of forfaiture of the double value of the ſame butter, and cheeſe ſo ſolde, contrary to the tenour of this preſẽt act, thone moity of all which forfaitures to be to our ſoueraign lord the king, his heirs and ſucceſſours, and the other moity to him or thẽ ỹ will ſue &c. wherin no &c. Prouided alwayes & be it &c. ỹ the ſaid word of retail mẽcioned in this act, ſhalbe expowned, declared and taken, onlye, where a weigh of cheeſe, or a barell of butter, or of leſſe quantitie & not aboue ſhal be ſold at one tyme to anye perſone or perſones in open ſhop, faire, or market, & that to be done without fraude or couine. Prouyded alwaye, ỹ this acte or anye thyng therein conteyned ſhall not extende to any Inholder or vitayler, for ſuch butter or cheeſe, as ſhalbe ſpent or vttered by retayle, in any of their houſes, anye thyng conteyned in this act, to the cõtrary notwithſtanding. This act to endure to the nert parlement. An.3.E.6.ca.21. This ſtatute is continued. An.7.E.6 ca.11. An.1.M.1.Pt ca.13. An.1.M.2.Pt.ca,12. & an.1.& 2.P.& M.ca.16. and an.2.& 3.P.et.M. ca.21. and.4. et.5.P.et.M.ca.9. and.1. Eli. ca.19. it is continued to the laſt daye of the nert parliament.

He Vitaillers.15. Weyghtes &c.28.

¶Buttes.

He Plaies and games.2.

1 ¶Cables, halſers, & ropes.

AN.21.H.8.cap.12. an acte was made for true makyng of Cables, halſers and ropes in Burpoꝛte e within.v. miles thereof, to endure to the nert parlament. And after it was continued. An.28.H.8.cap.8. An.31.H.8.cap.7. An.33.H.8.ca.17. An.37.H.8.ca.23. An.5.E.6.ca.17. An.7.E.6.ca.11. and an.1.M.1. parliamento.ca.13. to endure to thend of the nerte parliament, and then it expired. Burpoꝛt.

1 ¶Cales.

QVe toutz manerz dez nieſz an dyt poꝛt (s. of Cales) accuſtomes de denir hoꝛs du pays dengl̃ les bateꝛ des peſſoners ſoulemẽt hoꝛſpꝛis, poꝛtent oueſq̃ eux tout lour laſtages des bones piers couenables pour la ſtuffure de les bekyns ſuiſdits en feſaunt la reaſonable deliueraunce de temps en temps a lour denue illeoques al treaſoꝛer qui pur le temps yſerra ou as autres miniſters a ceo ỹ luy oꝛdinez ſur la payn de deux deniers pour la pois de cheſcũ tonell̃ & a tantz q̃ les ditz nieſs ſoiẽt de poꝛtage Et que toutz maners des nieſs a dyt lieu de paraois pur ỹ repoſer entrãtz paierent a cheſcun lour entre illeoques quatoꝛze deniers deſterlynges ſur ceo lour bien liſe ſilz voilent ỹdemurr̃ pur quatoꝛze ſoutz oueſq̃ a tãt des noets adonques pꝛoſcheins enſuantz ſans pluiz ent paier pur lour dit entre. Et aurint en cas q̃ les auantditz nieſs ou bateꝛ demurgent plus outre lez quatoꝛſeiourz et noets ſuiſdites adonques paient ilz pur cheſcũ iour et noet vn denier & pour le ſoule iour vn maile & pur la ſoule noet vn mayle. Et ouſtre ceo oꝛdines eſt qui nul maner de perſone ne ſe pꝛeſume de nul maner nief ne battel per cable coꝛde nauterment fermer a les mareſme ne peers de les ditz bekyns ne paradis, ne aurint de nouel kaye auterment appel le warfe a la coaſt du dit poꝛt de la vill̃ de Caleis ſur peyn de quarãt deniers a leuers de la nief ou bateꝛ que enſy ſoyt troue ferme. Shyppes. Laſtages. Bekins. Foꝛt. Paradiſe. Payment. Faſten.

Fozf. Et auxint que le treasozer qui pur le temps y serra eit plein poiar pur luy & pur ses deputies de leuer & receiuer les deniers de les paines auauntditz encurres et surdantes & ent fait̄ payment solonc̄ ceo qui besoign̄ luy serr̄ en son dit office per vieu & controlleement de cōtroller de nostre seignour le roy illeoques. An.21.R.2.ca.18. And after an.1.H.4.cap.3. this acte was repelled. And after an.10.H.6. ca.5. it was enacted that that acte of 21.R.2.ca.18. shoulde be effectuall & kept and putte in execucion for euer, according to the tenour therof.

Letters patentes. 2 CAn.1.H.5.ca.9. all letters patentes graunted of the reuenues of Cales were reuoked and these reuenues resumed into the kynges handes.

Resumcion.

Merchant. 3 CNul merchant conestnuelment inhabitant deyns la dit ville de Caleys soit soeffres dachater de pardela le meer null maner des leyns pealx launs quirs Plumbe nestein, ne nul auter merchandise appertaynant a lestaple sur peyn de forfayture dicelles a taunt de foitz come il poit estre prouues. An.8.H.6.ca.20.

Wyne. Wolles. Staple. Fozf.

Account. 4 CThe treasozer and the ditaylers of Cales shall account euery second yere for the yere precedēt, vpon payn of. C.li. wherof he that will sue shall haue the moitie. An.31.H.6. at the parliament holden at Reding. This statut is not in the prynted bookes of statutes, but in the kinges treasory.

Fozf.

Frehold. 5 CWho that hath any frehold w̄in the towne of Cales, out of y which any yerelye charge is goyng for the sure keping of y said towne for watch or otherwise that hereafter cesses in doing of the sayd charge by the space of a yere and a day, that than the said frehold be seysed into the kynges hādes be to haue it to him and his heirs and during the tyme it be in y hādes of the kynges hyghnes, the treasozer of Cales take the profites thereof to the kinges vse and beare the charges yerely goyng out of the sayd frehold towardes the said keping of the sayd towne as before that time it was accustomed to beare if the said frehold will beare the sayde charge. And in likewise be charged the kynges committes or his patentes for the keping of the said town as afore is said. And for defaute of the doyng of y same by the space of a yere and a day, the sayd tenementes extsones to bee seased as is aforesaid, and so fro time as oft as the said charge is not cōtent ne paide by the said time and during the tyme the said tenementes be in the handes of the kinges highnes. And if y saide treasozer of Cales pay not the sayde charge within a yere and a day, that than the sayde treasozer forfeyte the double value of the same to y kinges highnes if the reuenewes be hable to find the saide watche. Anno.11.H.7. capi.16.

Charge: watch. Cessed. Seised.

6 CAn.27.H.8.ca.24. a long acte was made, concernyng diuers good ordres and lawes for Cales and the marches therof.

Abilitie.3.	Office.12.
Capteins.5.	Pallage.4.6.
Ordiners.17.	Pauing.5.
Ozne.1.	Protection.8.
Counterfaiting of letters 1.	Receiuers.3.
Crossebowes.2.	Sewers.5.9.
Forstallers.5.	Shepe.1.
Fuel.2.	Staple. 27.28.38.
Horses.3.	Victailes.14.
Merchantes.40	Wolles.11.18.28.
Money.32.38.	33.35.36.37.
Mortuaries.1.	Woodstedes.1.

CCalues, kine, oxen, steres, and heyfers.

1

AN.21.H.8. capi.8. an acte was made against killing of Calues for.iii.yeres. And after an.24.H.8. ca.7. an acte was made agaynst kylling of calues for.ii.yeres. And after an.25.H.8.ca.1. it was enacted that fro.12. of March. an.1533. to the fyrst

day

rence to the cõtrary shalbe allowed. Prouided alwayes, that this act nor any clause thereof shalbe extended to bynd any persone to kepe milch kine ne yet to brede or rsare calues, as afore is expressed for suche shepe or other beastes, as the same person shall kepe and fede to the intent only to be spent in his or their house or houses, without fraude or couine. This acte to endure onely vnto the ende of seuẽ yeres nexte folowing the feast of the Purification of oure Ladye afore said, and from thence to thende of ẏ parlament then next folowyng. An. 2.ẏ.3.Ꝑ.ẏ.Ꝑ.ca.3. This act was cõtinued an.4.ẏ.5.Ꝑ.ẏ. Ꝑ.ca.9.and. 1.El.ca.19.to the end of the next parlament.

See Forestes.6. Woodes.3.

¶ Cambridge and Cambridge Shire.

1 An.34.H.8.ca.24. an acte was made for the assuraunce of certaine landes to John Hyno than seriant at the lawe and his heires, paying yerely.r.li.to the charges ẏ wages of the knightes of the parlament of Cambridge shire for euer.

2 ¶ An.35.H.8.ca.15.an acte was made for the pauyng of the stretes in Cambridge.

See Bochers.2. Vniuersities.1. Townes.4.

¶ Canons.

See Constitucions in all. Spiritual lawes.1.3.

¶ Canterbury.

1 An.34.H.8.ca.18.an act is made concerning certaine priuileges of Canterbury.

See appeils to Rome.1. Citation.2. Haulme.7. Money.48. Rome.3. Tithes.10. Townes.4.

¶ Captaines & souldiers.

1 Dẽtoutz gentz qui desore serrõt retenus ou assignes de seruer a nostre seignour le roy soiẽt lez couenauntz mises en escript ẏ enuoies en lescheker a ỹ demurrer de recorõ il-sint que a quele heure que persoñ ensy retenue ses heires executours occupiers des biens ou terre tenantes deigne ou deignẽt daccompter de ceo en lescheker soient ils a ceo receur et etent due allowaunce en lour accõpt solonq; la continue de lour couenant si per cas ascun repelle ou countremandement soit fait de tiel retenue dascun persone apres que ces couenantes soyent mises en escript ẏ enuoies al dit Escheker come desuis est dit soit mesme l'repelle semblablemẽt mis en escript ẏ enuoie al escheker auantoit illint que per le view de cel repelle ẏ des couenauntes deuant illeoques enuoies les barons del dit escheker facent droit a la partie solonque ceo que la ley ẏ reason demaũdẽt Et si riẽ lour soit due per mesme laccount que de ceo per certificacion de mesme lescheker les treasorer ẏ chãberleins lour facent payment ou assignement sans attendre ou suer auter garrant ou mandement de graũd ou priue seale en cel partie. An.5.R 2.ca.10.

Souldyers. Conerantes Escheker. Account. Repele. Escheker. Certificat. Payment.

2 ¶ Anno.1.H.6.ca.5.it was enacted what partes captaines shoulde haue of prisoners and prilez taken in the warres of. H.5.

3 ¶ Nul capitaine qui desore en auaunt auera la conduite dautiels retenus et resceiuera les gages le roy pur ceo que abata de ses souldeours ne dascun de eur ascun partie de lour gagez sinon q̃ il soit pur lour besture cestassauoir silz soyent gages pur vn demy an.r.s.vn robe dun gentil hõe ẏ.vi.s.viii.d.pur vn vallet sur peine de.xx.li.pur., chescũ lance ẏ.x.li.pur vn arke au roy sur q̃ il abbata sur le tenure dicelle. An.18.H.6.ca.18.

Wages. Abate. Fore.

¶ Chescun

Depart.

4 ¶ Chescun home illint monſtrāt & reſceinant les gages le roy le quel desparte a ſon captain deinz ſon terrīn en aſcun maner auaunt dit ouesques ceo que notoire maladie ou impedyment per la viſitacīō de dieu la quel poet eſtre conus reſonable ne lui leſſoit aler & le quel il certifia mayntenaunt a ſon capitain & repaye ſa monei ſicom̄ il poit puruoier lui pur vn auter ſoldeour en ſō lieu ſoit punith come vn felon. Et que les iuſtices de la peas eient poyar denquerer de ceo & doyer & terminer en icelk & ſemblablement ad ordine per meſm̄ lauctoritie que nul ſouldeour, hōes darmez ne archer illint mouſtres de recordе & alant ouesques ſon capitaine de p̄dela reueigne icy en engk deinz l'time pur qui ſon capitain entētera ne leſſa ſon capitain la en le ſeruice du roy & enauenture de la guerra ſauns ceo que il eit cauſe reaſonable monſtre p̄ ſon capitaine & per luy a le chief en le pais eient le poiar royal & ſur ceo eyt licence de la dit chieftein teſmoygne de ſoubz ſō ſeale & la cauſe de ſa licēce Et que illint mē de recordō et beigne ſans letters teſmoinalr de la chieftein come eſt dit deins ſon terme de p̄ decea que les mairs bailiſz & autres miniſtres du roy de quel port ou lieu en qui il ou ils arriuont eyent auctoritie de eux mettre en areſt & de eux la garder tanques de eux ſoit enquis & il poet eſte troue per enquerre deuāt iuſtices de la peas & p̄ones que ils ount illint monſtres de recorde & departies a lour capitaines deſuſditez ſauns licence come deſuis eſt dyt que adonques ils ſoient punis cōe felōs. An. 18. H. 6. ca. vltimo. Se the p̄eamble of this ſtatute for the better vnderſtandyng therof.

Depart.
Certify.
Felony.
Juſt of p.
Determine.
Licens.
Maires. &c.
Areſt.
Juſt. of p.
Felony.

5 ¶ Anno. 7. H. 7. ca. 1. & an. 3. H. 8. ca. 5. two ſeuerall ſtatues, almoſte woorde for woord lyke (excepting Cales in. 3. H. 8. ca. 5.) were made againſt captaines and ſouldiers concerning their number, wages, and departig without licence, and the triall therof, and the departing was made felony, without benefite of clergy, and Juſtices of peace ſhold determine it. And after an. 2. E. 6. capi. 2. another ſtatute was made of lyke effect, and further that ſouldiers ſhould not ſel or geue his hors & harneis. And diuers other thinges concernyng captaines and ſouldiers be in theſe three ſtatutes. But I put not thoſe three ſtatutes here at large, becauſe I thik thei were made to be of effect but only for thoſe kigs times in which they wer made. For if ỳ ſtat of. 7. H. 7. ca 1. were to be of effect in another kynges time thē was it in vain to make the ſtatute of. 3. H. 8. ca. 5. or ỳ Statute of. 2. E. 6. ca. 2. for they. iii. be of like effect: ſauing ỳ matter ỳ ſouldyers ſhold not ſel nor giue their horſes & harnes is more in. 2. E. 6. ca. 8. thā is the other two former ſtatutes.

Tamē q̄re diligenter, whether theſe iii. ſtatutes or any of thē wer or beeſ fectuall in other kinges times after.

Se Caſtels. 4. Mukers. 1.
Clergie. 11. Wardes. 23.
Corduners. 12. Warre. 3. 5.
Mariners. 1.

¶ Carlile.

Se Berwik. 1. Juſtices of aſſiſe. 14.
Bocher. 2.

¶ Caſtels and fortreſſes and Caſtell warde.

1 NUllus conſtabularius vel eius ballivus capiat blada vel alia catalla alicuius, qui non ſit in villa vbi caſtrum ſuum ſitum eſt, niſi ſatim redd denarios, aut reſpectū inde habere poſſit de voluntate venditoris. Si autē de villa illa fuerit, infra quadragita dies p̄ctū redd. H. car. ca. 20 Se a like ſtatute in Puruetours. 1.

2 ¶ Nullus conſtabularius diſtringat aliquem militem ad dandum denarios p̄o cuſtod caſtri, ſi ipſe eam facere

facer̃ voluerit in p̃opria p̃sona sua, vel per alium p̃obum hominem faciat, si ipse eam facere non possit ppt rationabilem causam. Et si nos adduxerim⁹ vel miserimus eum in exercitũ, sit quietus de custodia castri secundum quantitatem t̃pois, quo per nos fuerit in exercitu de feodo, p̃ quo fecit seruitium milit̃ in exercitu P.car.ca.21.

3 ¶Anno.4.H.8.ca.1. an acte was made for making of Bolworks and fortreſſes, in Cornewall and other places on the ſea ſyde, to endure to ỹ nert parlament.

4 ¶An.2.E.6.ca.16. an act was made that the kyng may remoue the kepers of caſtels & fortreſſes (though thei haue letters patents therof) and put them to ſerue in other places geuing them like wages and p̃fites as they had before. See the ſtatute at large.

5 ¶For the better habitacion, reſtoring, and reedifying of the caſtelles, fortreſſes, and fortlettes, villages, & houſes that be decayed within ỹ coũties of Northumberlande, Cumberlande, Weſtmerlande, and the Biſhoprik of Durham. And for the better manuring, and employing the grounde within theſame, and for ỹ more encreaſe of tillage: Be it enacted by ỹ king and Quenes maieſties the lordes ſpirituall and temporall, and the commons of this p̃ſente p̃lament aſſembled, and by auctoritie of theſame, that from and after the firſt day of Decembre next enſuyng commiſſion vnder the grat Seale of Englande ſhalbe directed from time to time, as nede ſhall require to ſuch perſons as ſhalbe therunto named & appointed by the king and Quenes maieſties, and theirs and ſucceſſors of the Queene, by theyr bill or billes ſigned with their ſigne manuel to be dyrected to the chauncellour of England for the time being, which commiſſions ſhalbe accordyng to the maner, fourme tenour and effecte hereafter enſuing. Philip and Mary. &c. Know ye that we haue aſſigned you or any number of you being fyre at ỹ leaſt of the whiche we will that. A. B and C. ſhall bee three to be oure commiſſioners, to ſurueye oure counties of Northumberlande, Cumberland Weſtmerlande, and the Biſhoprick of Durham or as much therof, as to you or fyre of you wherof. A. B. and C. ſhalbe thre, ſhalbe thought cõuenient and by ſuch wayes and meanes as you beſt can to enquire what and how many caſtelles, fortreſſes, and fortlettes, billages, houſes, and habitacions haue bene decayed within theſame, and by whom, and by what occaſiõs and how many of them are mete to be reedified & alſo how many caſtelles, fortreſſes, & fortlettes, byllages, houſes and habitacions were mete to bee made of new within the ſaid counties and Biſhoprycke, and in what placez ỹſame wer moſt mete to be ſcituate, and what partes of the ſaid coũties and Biſhoprick be moſt apt for to be encloſed and conuerted to tillage or other neceſſarye maunrance mete and conuenient for thoſe countreis, and the people of theſame And alſo to enquire what perſons be owners, lordes Proprietaries, Fermours, and poſſeſſours of ỹ ſame, or claime any intereſt in theſame, and what eſtate or eſtates, termes, or intereſſes, they or any of them haue of and in the ſame. And thereuppon to take ſuche order for the reedifying of ſuche the caſtelles, fortreſſes, and fortlettes, villages, houſes, and habitaciõs, heretofore decayed, and for the new erecting and makyng of others, and ỹ ſcituacion of the ſame and for the encloſing and cõuerting to tillage or other neceſſarye maunraunce, ſuche partes and porcionz of the ſaid counties and Biſhoprick as to you, or fyre of you, whereof A. B. & C. ſhalbe three, ſhalbe thought moſt mete &

Surueye. Enquete. Decayd. New. Incloſyd. Tillage. Owners. Reedif. New. Encloſing. Tillage.

mete and conuenient. Prouided alwayes ỹ by colour or vertue of thys commissiō you doe not reedify, newmake, or inclose, or cause to be reedyfied new made & enclosed, as aboue saide in any place or places, in ant of the said counties or Bishoprickes beyng in distaunce & lying aboue twēty miles from the knowen partes of the borders of Scotland. And we do geue vnto you, or to any noumber of you being fire at the least whereof A. B. and. C. shalbe three, full power & auctoritie, to enquire by the othes of the honest and lawfull men of ỹ coūties of Northumberlande, Cumberlande, Westmerlande, and the countie palentine of Durham aforesayd, as well within the liberties, as without, by whom the truth maye be best knowen, who hath or holdeth anye landes, or tenementes, or vseth or perceiueth ani common of pasture, or other profit apendre in the said counties or Bishoprickethroughout the whole partes of thesame and al those persones and euery of them, or suche of them, to tare, assesse, charge, dystraine, and paine after the quantitie of their landes, tenementes, & rents, by the number of acres and perches after the rate of euery persons pfyt, rente or tenure or after the quantitie of their common of pasture or profit apēder or other commodities there by such waies and meanes, & in such maner and forme, as to you, or fire of you, wherof A. B. C. to be three, shall seme most conuenient to be ordeined and done for ỹ reedifying making new, and enclosing as is aforesaide. And also to depute and assigne diligente faithfull and true kepers, bailifes, surueyours, collectours, expenditours, and other ministers and officers, such as you cure saide commissioners that shall appointe them wyll answere for, for the reedyfying new making and enclosing, as is aforesaid, and finishing of the premisses and euery of thē. And to heare ỹ accountes of the collectours, and other ministers, of, and for the receyt and laying out of the mony that shal be leuyed and paide in, and about ỹ saide reedifying new making, enclosing and finishing of the premisses & of euery parcell thereof, and to dystraine for ỹ arrerages of euery such collection, tare, or assessement, as often as shalbe expedient, or otherwise to punish the dettours and detenors of the same, by fines, amerciamities paines, and other like meanes after your good discrecions. And also to arrest, and take as many cartes, ore, beastes, and other instrumentes necessary, and as many workemen and labourers as for the doyng, making and finishyng of the premysses, shal suffice, paying for thesame competēt wages, salarie and stypende. And also to take suche and as manye trees, woodes, vnderwoodes, quickesettes stone, and timber, and other necessaries, as for thesame woorkes, and reparations shalbe sufficient at a reasonable price by you or fire of you, of the which we wyll that A. B. C. shal be three to bee assessed or limitted as well within the limittes and boūdes aforesaide, as in any other place and places, within the said countie, coūties or coūtie palētine. And to make and ordeine statutes, ordinaunces, & prouisions, from tyme to time as the case shall requite for the safegarde, conseruacie, reparacion and reformacion of the premisses, and of euery of them after the lawes & customes of Rumney marsh, in the coūtie of Kēt, or otherwise by any waies or meanes after your own wisdoms and discretions, and to heare and determine al & singuler ỹ premisses, as well at our suite as at ỹ suit of any other whatsoeuer complaining before you, or fire of you, whereof A. B. C. shalbe three after the lawes and customes aforesaide, or otherwise, by anye other

Fyr. myles.

Enquere.

Who holdeth.

Tax.

Quantitie.

Officers.

nye other wayes or meanes, after your discrecions. And also to make & direct writtes, precepts, warrantes, and other commandementes, by vertue of these presentes to all Sherifes bailifes and al other ministers, officers and other parsons, as wel within ỹ liberties as without before you or sire of you, wherof the saide. A. B. C. to be thre at certain daies, termes and places, to be prefixed to be returned and receiued and further to continue the processe of the same. And finally, we do geue vnto you or to any noumber of you, being sire at ỹ least whereof A. B. C. shall be thre, full power and auctorizite to do all and euery thing and thinges whiche shall be requisite for the due execucion of the premisses, by all waies & meanes after your discrecions. And therfore we commaunde you that at certayn dayes and places, when and where you, or sire of you whereof the sayde A. B. C. to be thre shall thynke expedient, ye shall mete together and survey the said counties and bishoprick as is aforesaid, and accomplish, fulfill, heare, and determine, al and singuler the premisses in due fourme, & to ỹ effect aforesaid, after your good discrecions. And all suche, as ye shal finde negligent, gaynsaying, or resisting your doinges and procedinges in and for the due execucyon of thys our commission, that ye do compell them by distresse, fines, or amerciamentes, or by other reasonable punishments, waies, or meanes, which to you, or sire of you, wherof. A. B. C, shalbe thre, shall seme most expedyent for the spedy remedy & redresse therof. And all such thinges as by you shalbee made & ordeyned in this behalfe, as well within the liberties as without, that ye do cause the same firmely to be obserued, doyng therin as to our iustices appertaineth after the fourme and effect of this present commission, and the act of parlemẽt concernyng the premisses made and prouided, and according to your wis domes and discrecions, sauyng al waies to vs suche fines and amercyamentes, as to vs therof shal belong And we also commaunde aswel our sheryf or sherifs of our said counties of Northumberlande, Cumberland Westmerlande, and the Bishoprick of Durham, and euery of them, as al and euerye other bailifs ministers & officers within the said counties and counties palentine that they and euery of them shall cause to come before you, and sire of you, of the whiche. A. B. C. shalbe thre, at such dayes and places, as ye shal appoint vnto them such and as many honest men, of his or theyr baylywike or rowmes, aswell within the liberties as without by whom the trueth maie be best knowen, to enquire of the premisses or any part thereof, commaundyng also all the saide sherifes, ministers, and officers, aswell within the liberties, as wout, ỹ they & euery of them shalbe attẽdant to you in and about ỹ due execucion of this our cõmissiõ. In witnes wherof we haue caused these our letters to be made patentes witnes our self at the day of in the yeres of our reignes. And it is also enacted, that euery suche person, as shalbe named commissioner in ỹ said commission, after that he shall haue knowledge thereof, shall effectually put his diligence, and attendance in and aboute the execucion, of the said commission. And he shall take a corporall othe, before the lord chauncellour or before such to whom the said lorde chauncellour, shall directe the kynges writte of *Dedimus potestatem* to take the same, or before the iustices of the peace, in the quarter Sessions holden in the shire where suche commissiõ shalbe directed. The tenoure of whiche othe hereafter ensueth. Ye shal swere that you to your conning witte and

Sauing. Fines.

Sherykes.

Jury.

Attendant.

Commission.

Execucion.

Othe.

The othe.

witte, and power, ſhall truly and indifferently execute the auctoritie to you geuen by this commiſſion, without any fauour affeccion corrupcio, dreade, or malice, to be borne to anye maner perſon or perſones, and as ẏ caſe ſhall require, you ſhall conſente and endeuor your ſelf for your part, to the beſt of your knowleege, and power, to the making of ſuch wholeſome, iuſte, equall, and indifferent lawes and ordinaunces as ſhall bee made and deuiſed by ẏ moſt diſcrete and indifferent noumbre of your fellowes, beyng in commiſſion w̄ you, for the makyng, ereccion, and preſeruacion, of all and euerye ſuche thinges, as are contayned and ſpecified in the ſaide commiſſion. And the ſame lawes, and ordinances to your connyng, witte, and power cauſe to be put in due execucion w̄out fauor, mede, dreade, malice, or affeccion, as God you helpe, and all Sayncles.

And ouer that be it enacted, that the commiſſioners, hereafter to bee named in any of the ſaid commiſſions, accordyng to the purporte and effect of the ſame commiſſyons, ſhall haue full power, and auctority, to make conſtitute and ordaine lawes, ordynaunces, and decrees, concernyng ẏ premiſſes, and further to do al and euery thyng, mencioned in the ſayde commiſſio, according to the purpoꝛt effecte, wordes and true meaning of ẏ ſame, & theſame lawes, decrees, & ordynaunces, ſo made to reforme, repell and amende and make newe from tyme to tyme, as the caſes neceſſarye ſhall require. Prouided alwaye and bee it enacted that yf anye perſō or ꝑſons being aſſeſſed, or tared, to any lot, tare or charge for any landes, tenementez, or hereditamētz within the limittes of any commiſſion hereafter to be directed by vertue of this acte, doe not pay the ſaide lot, tare, and charge according to the ordinaunce and aſſignement of the cōmiſſioners, hauing power of thexecucion of the ſayde commiſſion, by reaſon whereof it ſhall happen ẏ ſaid commiſſioners hauing power of the execucyon of ſuche commiſſion for lacke of paymente of ſuche lotte, tare and charge to decree and ordeine the ſame landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes, from the owner, or owners therof, and theyr heyres, and theyres executours and aſſignes of euery of them, to any perſone or perſones, for terme of yeares, terme of lyfe, in fee ſymple, or fee tayle, for paymentes of the ſame lot, tare, and charge, that then euery ſuch decree and ordinaunce, ſo by them made, ingroſſed in parchement, and certifyed vnder theyr ſeales, into the courte of Chauncerye, with the Kynges or the Queenes, her heires or ſucceſſors royall aſſente, hadde to theſame, ſhal bynde all and euery perſon and perſones, that at the makyng of the ſame decree hadde any right and intereſt in the ſame, theyr heyres and ſucceſſours for euer. Prouyded alwayes and bee it enacted, that no order, or decre to be made by the ſaide commyſſioners or any of them, ſhall bynde, or conclude, any right or intereſt of anye perſone, or perſones, nor the breache of anye decree or order, ſhall bee cauſe of forfayture, of the ryght or intereſt of anye perſon or perſones, excepte the ſame decree and ordynaunce, ſo made by the ſaid commyſſioners, and ſyre of them, whereof. A. B. C. ſhall bee three, bee ingroſſed in parchement and certyfyed vnder theyr ſeales in to ẏ court of Chauncerye, and that the royall aſſente of the Kyng and Queene her heires or ſucceſſours, bee fyrſte hadde to theſame. Prouided alſo & be it enacted that euerye decree & ordinaunce ſo hadde, made certyfyed and aſſented vnto ſhall bynde al and euery perſone and perſones, that at the makyng of the ſame decree hadde any

Lawes.

Amend.

Taxed.

Not pay.

any interest, in the lands, tenemēts, or hereditamentes so decreed, in vse possession, reuercion, or remaindre their heyres and feoffes, and euery of them. And not to be in any wyse reformed vnlesse it bee by auctho-ritie of parliament hereafter to bee summoned and holden wythin thys realme. Sauing to all and euery person and persons bodies politike and corporate, their heires and successours, other then such as shal forfait by this statute their interest, in the same landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, in possession, reuercion, or remainder, all such interest, & title, as they or any of thē shall haue at the time of the same forfaitures. And also it is prouided by auchoryie aforesaide, that the same lawes, ordinances, and decrees, to be made and ordayned, by the said commissioners, or fiue of them by auctority of the said commission, shall bynde aswell the landes, tenementes, and hereditaments of the Quene our soueraigne Ladie, her heires and successours, as all and euery other person and personnes, and their heyres for such their interest as they shal fortune to haue or maye haue in anye landes, tenements, or hereditamēts, or other casual profite, aduauntage, or commoditie whatsoeuer they bee wherunto the said lawes, ordinances and decrees, shall in any wise extende according to the true purporte meaning and intēt of ỳ same lawes. And it is furthermore by thauctoritie aforesaide, established and enacted, that if any maner person or persons, of what estate or degree soeuer he or they be, that frō hēceforth doth take vpon him or them, to sit by vertue of any the sayde commissions, not being before sworne, in fourme as is aforesaide, and according to ỳ tenour of ỳ othe afore specified. Or if any person so named and sworne, doe sytte as is aforesaid, dwellyng within the said twenty miles, or not hauing landes, and tenementes, or other hereditamentes, in fee simple, fe taile, or for terme of life, to ỳ clere yerely value of fourtie poundes, aboue all charges, to his owne vse except he bee learned in the lawes of this realme, ỳ is to say, admitted in one of the fowre principall Innes of court, for an vtter barrester, and not dwelling within the sayde twentye miles, shall forfait fourtye pounds for euery time that he shall attempt so to doe, the one halfe thereof to be to our soueraigne Lord and Lady, ỳ king and the Quēne her heires and successours, the other halfe therof to thuse of him or thē that will sue therfore by accion of det, bill, plainte, or information in any of the Quenes courts, in which accion or suite no wager of law shalbe admitted, nor any essoine or protection shall be allowed. And if any accion of trespas or other suite shall happen to be attempted againste any person or personnes, for taking of any distresse, or any other act doing by auctoritie of the said commission, or by auctoritie of any lawes or ordinaunces made by vertue of the saide commission, ỳ defendant or defendants in any such accion shall and may make auowrye conisāce, or iustificacyon for the taking of the same distres, or other act doing touching the premisses or any of them alleging in such auowrye, conisance, or iustificacion, that the sayde distresse, tresp as or other acte, wherof the plaintife cōplaineth was done by auctoritie of the commissiō, for the surueying of the counties of Northumberlande, Cumberlande, Westmerland, and the Bishoprieke of Durham, made and prouided, or for suche acte or cause as the sayde defendant dyd by auctoritie of the sayde commission and according to the tenour purport, & effecte of this present act made ỳ second and thirde

40. li. landes.

Lawyer.

Fort.

Half.

Sute.

Auoury.

Iustificatiō.

Auchoritie.

yeres of the raigne of our ſouereigne Lord & Lady king Philip & Queene Mary, without any expreſſing, or rehersall of any other matter or circūſtance cōteined in this preſent act, or any cōmiſſiō, lawes, eſtatutes, or ordināces therupon to be made, wherupō ỳ plaintif ſhalbe admitted to replie ỳ the defendāt did take ỳ ſaid diſtreſſe or do any other act or treſpaſſe ſuppoſed in thys declaration of hys own wrong without any ſuch cauſe alleged by the ſaid defendant wherupon the iſſue in euery ſuche accyon ſhall be ioyned to be tried by verdit of.xii. men & not otherwiſe as is accuſtomed in other perſonall accīōs, and vpon the trial of ỳ iſſue ỳ whole matter to be giuen on bothe parties in euidēce according to ỳ very truth of the ſame. And after ſuch iſſue tried for the defendant or nonſuite of the plaintife after appearaunce the ſame defendant to recouer treble damages by reaſon of hys wrongfull veracion in that behalfe wyth hys coſſes alſo in that parte ſuſtained, and that to be aſſeſſed by ỳ ſame iurie or writte to enquire of damages, as the cauſe ſhall require. And it is alſo enacted that euery of the ſaide commiſſioners ſhall haue and perceiue foure ſhillinges, for euery day that they ſhal take paine in therecuction of this commiſſion, and one clark, by thē to be aſſigned two ſhyllinges for euery day of the rates, taxes, lottes, and ſummes of money that ſhall be aſſeſſed, or loſſ by auctoritye of the ſaid, commiſſion, and to be leuied, and payde by their dyſcrecions. And that the ſaide commiſſioners, or fiue of them ſhall haue power and auctoritie to limyt, and aſſigne ſuche reaſonable ſūmes of money to the ſaide clarke, for writing of bokes, and proceſſe concernyng the premiſſes, and to the Collectours, expenditours, and ſuch other as ſhall take payne in the due

Own wrong.

Euidence.

3. Damages.

Coſſes.

Commiſſioners.

Wages.

Clerk.

Wages.

For writing.

Officers.

execution of the ſaide commiſſion, ỳ ſame to be leuied by diſtres or otherwiſe out of the landes, ſo ſurueyed as by the diſcrecions of the ſaid commiſſioners, or fiue of them, whereof A. B. C. to be three, ſhall be thought reaſonable. Prouided alwaie that whenſoeuer and as often as ſuche commiſſiō, as is afore limitted, ſhal bee made and directed, to any perſon or perſonnes for the reformacyon and amendement of or in any of the premiſſes, ſpecified in the ſayde commiſſion wythin the fees lyberties or poſſeſſion of the Duchye of Lancaſter, that then ſuch commiſſioners, as ſhall execute any ſuche commiſſion, ſhall be alwaies named and appointed as is aboueſaid. And that in euery ſuche caſe, two commiſſions ſhal be awarded and made according to the tenour of the commiſſion aboue expreſſed, one therof vnder the great ſeale of Englande and the other vnder the ſeale of the ſame Duchie as before tyme hath been accuſtomed. Any thyng afore reherſed in this preſent acte, to the contrary therof notwithſtanding. And it is further enacted, that ỳ ſaid commiſſion from time to time, as the caſe ſhall require ſhal be had and obtained without any money, or other charge, to be paide for the ſeales or writting of the ſame. And it is further enacted that euery commiſſion to bee made by auctoritie of thys acte ſhall endure and continue for ỳ terme of ſeuen yeares next after the teſte of the commiſſion. Neuertheleſſe after any commiſſiō made and deliuered out of the court of chaunceric, the king and Queenes hyghneſſes and theires & ſucceſſours of the Queene, ſhall alwaies at their pleaſures by writte of Superſedeas out of the ſaide courte of Chaunceryе, at any tyme diſcharge aſwell euery ſuch commiſſion as euerye commyſſyoner that ſhall bee made

or

or named, by auctoritie of this acte, after which discharge the saide commissioners, so discharged, shall haue no power nor auctoritie, to procede in the execucyon of their commission, nor in any thing by auctoritie of this acte. Prouided alwaies that whensoeuer and as often as such commission as is afore limitted, shall bee made and directed to any person or persons, for the reformacion, and amendemēt, of or in any of the premisses, specified in ỳ said commission within the fees, lyberties and possessions of the Bysshoprycke of Durham, or within the fees, lyberties and possessions of any other place, where there is libertye & iurisdiccion of countie palentine, ỳ in euery such case two commissions shalbe awarded and made according to the tenour of ỳ commission aboue expressed, one therof vnder the great seale of Englande, and the other vnder the seale of the countie palentine in maner and fourme as is aboue prouided, for the Duchie of Lancaster, any thing afore rehersed in thys present act to the contrary notwithstāding. And neuertheles be it enacted that if the officers of the said Duchy or of the saide Bishoprick, or county palentine do not deliuer the commission by them or one of thē to be made within sir daies after ỳ requeste shall be made for the same, that then the commissiō vnder the great seale only shall procede in the saide countye palantine, without any other commission. And it is prouided and also enacted, that the royall assent limitted to bee had vnto the lawes and ordinances to be made by the sayde cōmissioners, as is aboue saide, shal be certified into the said court of chancery vnder the priuie seale, and that there shall not any summe of money be paide for ỳ same priuie seale. Prouided alwaies, ỳ the chauncellours and such other as shall haue the custody of the seales of the sayde Bysshoppricke of Durham, or wythin the fees, libertyes, and possessions of any other place, where there is libertie and iurisdiccion, of the countie palentine vppon reasonable requeste, and vpon the syght of the commissyon, vnder the great seale of Englande, shall wythoute delaye make oute an other commyssion vnder the seale of the sayde county palentine according to the tenour of the commission to them shewed, vnder the great seale, and to those commissioners named in the same commission and to none other, nor in other maner. And be it further enacted and establisshed by thauctority aforesayd, that all charges & summes of money hereafter to bee rated and tared by vertue of suche commission vpon any of the landes, tenementes, or hereditaments of our soueraigne ladye the Queene, her heires or successours, for any maner of thyng or thinges cōcerning ỳ articles of this commission shal be gathered and leuied by distresse, or otherwise in lyke maner and fourme, as shall or maye be done in the landes, tenementes, & hereditaments, of any other person or persones, and that all billes of acquitance, signed wᵗʰ the hand or hāds of such collectour or receyuour, as shall haue the collection therof by ỳ appointment of the saide commissioners, or sire of them, shall be as well a sufficient discharge, to the tenāts, fermours, and occupiers of the same groūdes so to be charged for the said summe wherewith their groundes shal be so charged, as also a sufficiēt warrante to all and euery the receyuours, auditours, and other whatsoeuer officer or officers of our said soueraigne lord and lady the king and ỳ quene, her heires & successours for the allowance to such tenant, fermour, or occupier of the same. Prouided also and be it enacted, that the

Palantine.

Wake out.

Commissioners.

Charges.

Quene.

Leuyed.

Acquitans.

Discharge,

Allowans.

Let. Rating. Forfeitures. Leuyed. Conuertyd. 10. yeres.

saide commissioners shal not let nor set any part or parcel of ỹ premisses, nor shall not meddle wt the rating, renting or valuing of any part or parcel of the premisses, but the same shal remaine and be at the disposicion of the lords and owners of the same, as they were before the making of thys act, except it be for the causes of forfaiture aboue specified, any thyng heretofore mencioned to the contrary notwtstanding. Prouided alwaies, and be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that all issues and forfaitures, fynes, and amerciamentes, which shall rise, happen, and grow, by any occasion whatsoeuer by vertue or colour of this act or any commission to be made by auctoritie of ỹ same, as well within the liberties & counties palentine as without, whether they shall seme to be due to the king & queenes maiesties her heires and successours or to any other person or persons, or bodies politike or corporate, shal be leuied, imployed & conuerted, in and about the charges and expences concerning the execucion of this act in such sort, maner, & forme, as by the said commissioners or sire of them, wherof three to be of the Quorum, shalbe ordered, aluged or decreed. Any thing in this act, or in any commission aforesayde to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouyded alwaies that thys estatute shall onely continue for ten yeares nexte after thende of the session of thys parlement. And further to the ende of ỹ nexte parliament thē next folowing. An.2.e.3.P.e.M.ca.1.

See Dyscrelle.7. Douer.2. Franchises.21. Prison.&c.4. Surueiours.1. Treason.1. Wales.14.18. Women.1.

Cattell.

See Calues in all. Coroners.2.3. Faires and markettes.6.

Felony.2. Flesh in all. Fork.5. Forestallers.5. Horses in all. Husbandry.5. Residens.2. Tares.31. Tithes.10.

Cause to remoue plee.

See Replr of Cattell.2.

1 ## Certificate.

Where before this tyme dyuers persones haue been endyted, arrained, and attaynted, & some of them Clerkes conuicte, and some of them Clerkes attainted, and some of them outlawed for murther, Burgulary, robbery, and other felonies, before Iustices of the peace, iustices of Gaole deliuerye, and Iustyces of oyer and determiner, within dyuers cities, counties, frāchises, and liberties, within this realme. The recordes of which attainders, vtlawrie, and conuictions oftē and manye times by negligence of the Clerke of the crowne, Clerkes of peace, Clerkes of assise and suche other, as haue had the order, rule, keping and gouernance of the same recordes, haue been imbecyled, and not readye to be obiected against such persones as haue been newly arrained before our souereigne lord the King in hys bench, or before other the kings iustices for like and such other offences by thē committed or done. And for ỹ it hath not been knowne certainlye, whither to resorte for the same recordes, because they were not certifyed in to any place certayne. By reasone whereof some tyme such parsonnes and like offendours which haue ben newly arrained, as is before saide, haue had the benefyte of hys or their Clergy, where they ought not, ne shoulde haue had the same, if the saide recordes hadde been

been then preſent in the ſame place, where ſuch perſon or perſons were ſo newely arraigned, or elles certified in to ſome other place certayne, where the ſame recordes moughte haue been ſene, ſent for, or written, for to haue bene obiected agaynſte ſuch perſonne or perſonnes ſo newly arraigned. Whereby as well the kynge oure ſoueraigne Lorde, as alſo all other perſonnes, haue manye tymes loſte their exchetes and other aduauntages, and forfaitures, that they ſhoulde haue had by meane of the ſaide attenders, to the great loſſes, bothe of our ſaide Lorde the Kynge, and other perſonnes, and alſo the ſame offendours haue hadde theyr Clergye, where they ought not ſo to haue had, to the great boldenelle and encouraging of lyke offendours. In conſideration wherof, be it &c. that the clarke of the crowne, clarke of the peace, and clerkes of aſſiſe for the tyme beyng, where any ſuch attainder, outlawrye, or conuiction ſhall ſo bee had, ſhal from the feaſt of Pentecoſt next comming, not onely certifie a tranſcript, briefely and in few wordes, conteining the tenure and effecte of euery ſuch enditement, outlawrye, conuiccion, and clarke attainted, before them ſo to be hadde, made, or pronounced, that is to ſay, the name ſurname, and addicion of euery ſuch perſone and perſones, as ſhall be ſo indited, and thereupon outlawed, conuicted, or clerke attainted, and the certaintie of the ſaide felonye or other offence whereuppon he or they ſhall be ſo outlawed, conuicted, or clerk attainted, and the daye & place of his outlawry, conuiccion and attainder, and ẏ day and place, where and whan the ſaide felonye or other offece, whereupon the ſaide perſō, or pſons ſhall be ſo indited, outlawed, conuicted, or clerke attainted, ſhall bee made and done, before the king our ſoueraigne lorde in hys benche at Weſtminſter in the countye of Middē, there to remaine of record for euer among other the kinges recordes there, wythin fourty dayes next after any ſuch attaindre, conuiction or outlawry ſhall bee had, made, or pronounced if the terme bee than: and if not, thā within twenty dates next after the beginning of ẏ terme next folowing the ſaid fourty daies, but alſo ſhal deliuer a tranſcripte of euery ſuch enditement, wherupon ẏ ſaid parſō and parſons ſhall fortune hereafter ſo to be cōuicted, or clerkes attainted, to the ordinarie, to whom the bodye of the ſaide perſon or perſonnes ſhall be committed, at that time the ſaide perſon or perſonnes ſhalbe ſo committed. The ſaid ordynarie paieng to euery ſuch clarke, as ſhall write the ſaide tranſcript, for euery copy of ſuch enditemēt twelue pence, for hys paines, vppon paine, that euery clarke of the Crowne, Clerke of the peace, and clarke of aſſiſe for ẏ time being before whom ſuche enditement, attaindre outlawrie, or conuictiō ſhalbe ſo had, made pronounced or remaine for the non certifieng of euery ſuche recorde, and not delyuerying of the copye of ſuch enditementes to the ſayde ordynaries according to this eſtatute, to loſe and forfaite fourtie ſhillinges, the one moity therof to be to the king our ſoueraigne lorde, and the other moitie to him that wyll ſue for the ſame by accion of Dette bill information or otherwyſe in any of the kinges courtes of recorde, wherein no wager of law, eſſoigne or protection ſhall be allowed. And the clerke of the crowne in the kinges benche, ſhall receiue the ſaide certificates & tranſcriptes at ſuche tyme as they ſhall be rendred & profered vnto thē by the ſaid clerks of the crown, clerkes of the peace, and clerkes of aſſiſe or by their deputis or deputies, with-

Kinges benche

40. Dayes.

Tranſcript.

Ordynarye.

Fees.

Fork.

Clerk of the crown.

Receiue.

Forf. out taking any thing for the same, vpon paine of forfaiture of the sume of.vl.s. for euery such certificate by hym refused. Prouided alwaies and be it &c. þ if there be any more psons cõtained & named in any such indite ment, other thã such pson so attein ted, conuicted, or outlawed, that thã such clerk of the crowne, clerk of as sise, clerk of the peace, w̃ whom þ re corde of such attaindre, outlawry, or conuiction shall remaine, shall w̃in the time before in this acte limitted certifie the transcript of such indite ment outlawry or conuiccion onely concerning such person or persones so indited and attainted outlawed or conuicted, into the kinges benche at westminster as is before said, which transcripte so certified shalbe hadde and taken as good, effectuall, and a uayable in the lawe, to all intents, constructiõs, and purposes againste such person and personnes, againste whom it shall be so obiected, alleged, or pleaded, as if the very recorde thereof, whereupon he or they were so indited, were there present. And be it &c. that the said clerke of þ crowne in the kinges benche for the time be yng, shall at all such tymes as þ iuf stices of gaole deliuerye, Justices of peace, in euery countie within thys realme of Englande doe write vnto him for the names of such persones, which be so attainted by outlawry, or clarkes attainted or conuict and certified into the said benche, of our saide soueraigne lord the king, shall incontinently without delay certify the said names and surnames of the said persons, with the causes why and wherefore they were conuicte or attainted, vnto the iustices of gaole deliuery, or iustices of peace, vpon þ paine and penaltie to forfait for eue ry name of such persons, which shal be so writtẽ for, and not certified by the saide clerke of the crowne in the kinges benche to the saide Justyces

Moze persons.

Transcript.

Kinges benche

Clerk of the crowne.

Just of gaole deliuery.

Just. of p. Writte.

Forf.

rl.s. Prouided alwaies and be it fur ther enacted, that thys acte nor any thing therein conteined, shal not ex tende to þ clerks of þ crown, clerkes of the peace, clerkes of gaole delyue ry, neither to any of the prenotaries within the coũties of Wales & Che ster, or within þ counties palãtines of Lancaster and Durham, or any of them, to make any transcript of a ny such attainder, conuictiõ, or out lawry of any person or persons con uicted atteinted, or outlawed, before the kings iustices of his counties of Wales nor Chester, or coũtie of Lã caster, Durham, or any of them, but that the same recordes shal and may remaine and bee in the custodie and keping of the said clerks and preno taries, in such maner & wise as they are at this day. This act or any thig therin cõteined to the contrary not withstanding.

See Account.5.		An.34.H.8.ca.14.
Ale houses and tipling houses.2.		Furst fruits and tenthes.9.
Aliens.4.		Hawkes.3.
Amendement.3.		Heresy.1.2.
Auowson.1.		Horses.3.6.7.
Bastardy.2.		Husbandry.4.5.
Baste.2.3.		Justices in eire.3.
Butler.1.		Justices of all.1.
Capteins.1.4.		Justices of p.11.
Castels.5.		Mainprise.6.7.
Cercioarari in al.		Mariners.1.
Chester.2.3.		Monasteries.13.
Clergy.5.10.		Pensions.2.
14.17.		Prison & prisoners.9.
Cõmission.5.6.7.		Purueyours, 36.
Conusance.2.		Recogñ.1.2.5.7.
Coroners.12.		Retorne.1.
Courtes.2.		Riotes.3.7.
Custome.1.15.		Shipping.6.10.
Drapery.5.		Shirifes.31.
England.2.		Staple.8.9.11.
Execution.3.		Taxes.31.
Escheker.2.9.		Tindale.1.2.
Escheatour.10.		Treson.18.19.
Estretes.2.		Triall.8.15.
Forstallers.5.		Tythes.7.

Vaca-

Wacabondes.2.7. Wardes.24.25.
Wales.21,25. Wolles.33.37.
28.32. Wynes.6.8.

¶Certificate of aſſiſe.

Se Aſſiſe.6. Auowſon.1.

¶Certiorari.

Se Certificate cauſa.1.
in all. Wainpriſe.7.
Corpus cum

1 ¶Ceſſauit.

SI home leſſe ſa terre a ferme ou a trouer eſtouers en viuer, ou en veſtur̄ qui amount a la quarte part de la verraye value de la terre, et celuy qui la terre tient iſſint charge la leſſeſt giſer freche: iſſint que home ne puit trouer diſſceſſe per deux anz, ou per trops a faire la ferme rendze ou a faire ceo que eſt continue en leſcript ou lees, eſtablie eſt, que aps les deux ans paſſes, eit le leſſour accion a demander la terre en demeign̄ per br̄, que il aũa en le Chancery. Et ſi celuy, vers q̄ la terre eſt demaunde veigne auant iugement & rende les arrerages et les damages, et troua ſuertie tiel come la court verra qui ſoit ſuffiſant, a render en apzes ceo que eſt continue en leſcript du lees, ſi reteigne la terre. E: ſil demourge tanque ele ſoit recouer per iugemēt ſoit il fozclos a remenaunt. Glouc. cap.4.

2 ¶Cum in Statuto edito apud Gloc. contineatur, quod ſi quis dimiſerit terram alicui ad reddendum valozem quarte partis teñ vel maioris, habeat ille qui dimiſit vel eius heres, poſt q̄ ceſſatum fuerit a ſolucione per biennium, accionem petēdi teñ ſic dimiſſum in dominico. Eodem modo conczdatum eſt, quod ſi quis detineat domino ſuo ſeruicium debitum et conſuetum per biennium habeat dominus accionē petendi teñ in dominico per tale bzeue. Pzecipe A. quod iuſte &c. reddat B. tale teñ quod A. de eo tenuit per tale ſeruicium, et quod ad pzed̄ B. reuerti debet eo quod pzedictus A. in faciendum pzedictum ſeruicium p̄ biennū ceſſauit vt dicit. Et non ſolum in iſto caſu, ſed in caſu de quo fit mentio in pzedicto Statuto Gloc. fiant bzeuia de ingreſſu heredi petent ſuper heredem tenent̄, & ſuper eos quibus alienat̄ fuerit huiuſmodi teñ. W. 2. cap.22. Entre. Heyre.

Se Contra fozmam collacionis.1.

1 ¶Challenge.

DE inquiſitionibus coram quibuſcunque iuſtic. capiend̄, & inquibus dominus rex eſt pars qualitercunque, cōczdatum eſt p̄ dominum regem, & per totum conſilium ozdinatum, quod de cetero, licet per ipſos qui pzo domino rege ſequūtur dicatur quod diuratozes inquiſitionū illarum, ſeu aliqui illozum nō ſunt boni pzo rege, non pzopter hoc remaneant inquiſitiones ille capt̄de, ſed ſi illi qui ſequūtur pzo rege aliquos iuratozū illozū calumniati fuerint, aſſignentur certam cauſam calumnie ſue', & inquiratur veritas illius calūnie, ſi vere ſint nec ne, facta diſcrecionem iuſtic. Ordinatio de inquiſ. edito. An.33.E.1. Enqueſtes. Iurror. King. Cauſe.

2 ¶The challenge comonly called Riens deins le garde (*s. within London*) be no challenge, but vtterly voide & of none effect. Sauing to euery perſon al maner of other challēge what ſoeuer they ben accozding to the law An.7.H.7.ca.4. London.

3 ¶Peremptozy challēge ſhal not from henceforth be admitted oz allowed in any caſes in high treaſō, noz miſpriſion of treſō. An.33.H.8.ca.23 And se moze of peremtozy challenge Abiuracion.5.& Clergy.20. Peremptozy. Treſon. Miſpriſion.

4 ¶In An.1.E.6.ca.12. diuers treſōs & diuers felonies bee repelled as appereth in treaſon & in felony. And in that act among other things it is Repel. Felony.

enacted that all clauses, articles, & sẽtences mencioned or specified in any act or actes of parliament statute or statutes made in the time of the raigne of the saide late king Henry the eyght, touching or in any wyse concerning any maner of chalenge, for the Countye, Hundred, or Peremptory challenge, or any of them, or touching or in any wise concerning any maner of triall of foreine plees pleded by murderers, felons, or other offendours shall, as concerning the said challenges and trials, remaine in their force and strength not repealed, any thing in this Acte mencioned, sounding or seming to the contrarie, in any wise notwithstanding: An.1.E.6.ca.12.

Shire.
Hundred.
Peremptory.
Triall.

Se Attaint.11,12.
13,16.
Clergy.16,20,26
Felony.9.
Jurror.6,9.
10,17.
Mayntenaunce.2.
Newes.4.
Protection.1.
Riottes.7.
Triall.8,11,12.
Wales.25,32.

1 ¶ Champarty.

Mayntenaunce.

NUl minister le roy ne maintener per luy ne p auter les plees, parolr, ou besoignes, queux sont en le court le roy, des terres tenements ou des auters choses, pur auer parte de ceo ou auter profite per couenant fait enter eux, & que le fra, soit punp a la volunte le roy. W.1.ca.26.

Chancellor.
Justices.
Counsell.

2 ¶ Chauncelor, treasorer, Justyces, ne nul del coũsel le roy, ne clark de la chauncellary ne del eschequer ne justice, ne auter minister, ne nul del hostell le roy, ne clarke ne lay ne puisse receiuer esglise, ne aduowson de esglise, ne terre ne tenement en fee per don, ne p achate, ne a ferme, ne a champarty, ne en auter maner, tãq come la chose est en plee deuãt nous ou deuant nulr de nous ministers, ne nul lower ent soit prys. Et qeneter cesr chose face, ou per luy ou per auf, ou nulr barette il face, soit punya la volunte le roy auribñ celuy qui purchacera cõe celuy q le fra. W.2. cap.50.

Advouson.
Land.

In plee.

Reward.

3 ¶ Pur ceo que le roy auoit auant ordeigne p estatute, q̃ nul de ces ministers ne prist nul ple a champarty & p cel estatute auters ministers ne voloient pas auant ces heures a ceo lies. Uoet le roy, q̃ nul minister, ne pe nul auter, pur part auoir des choses qui sont en plee, enpreigne le besoignes que sont en plee. Ne nulr sur tiel couenant son droit ne lesse a auter. Et si nul le face, & de ceo soit attaint soit forfait & encurre deuers le Roy fe des biens et des terres le parnour a la value de tant come sa party de son purchase per tiel empryse amountera. Et a ceo atteindre soit resceu celuy, que suer voudr̃ pur le roy deuãt les iusticez, deuant queux le plee aner̃ est, et per eux soit la gard̃ fayt. Mes en ceo nest mie a entendre que hẽ ne poet auer coũsail des coũtours & des sage gẽtes pur son donãt, ne de ses prchein amys. Artl. sup car. ca.11.

4 ¶ Cõe continue soit en nostre estatut, q̃ nul de nostre court ne pign ple a champartye, ne per arte, ne per engyn, & countours attorneys, apprentices, Seneschalles des hautes hõs & bailliffes, & auters de la terre enparnent plee a champarty, & p auters barets toutes maners des plees encontre toutes maners des gentez perount tout la terre est mult greue & riches & powerz sõt trauels en mult du maner: Purueu est per comẽ acord̃, qui tontz ceux queux desormes serrõt attaintz de tiels enpryse suits & bargains & ceux queux a cest chose assenteront, eint la prison de trops ans, & ne pur quant soient reintes a la volũte le roy. Done a barwik, sus Twede. Lan du raigne le roy. E.II. Sta. de champarty edit. An.11.E.1. Nota q̃ same statute is after entitled sta. de cõspiratorib⁹ edit. An.33.E.1. with this end Done a Barwike sus Twede

Twede lan du raigne le roy. E. 20. & then foloweth Dominus rex mandauit p Gilbertō de Rouberi clericū de consilio domini regis quod quicunq; voluerit conqueri de cōspiratoribus falsarum querelarū sustentoribꝰ inuentoribus, & manutenētibus falsarum querelarum, & inde partem habenti et controuersiarum barganizatoribus, q Gilbertus de Thornton p breue suū facit eos attachiari, quod sint coram dño rege conquerentibus responsuri, per hoc breue. Rex vicecom salutem. Precipimus tibi, si A. de G. fecerit te securū de clam suo pros tunc poñ per bad et sal. pleg. G. de C. quod sit coram nobis in octabis sācti Johannis Baptiste, vbicunq; tunc fuerimus in Anglia, ad respondendū predicto A. de placito cōspirationis & transgr̄ secūdū ordinationē nr̄am nuper inde prouisam sicut idem A. rationabiliter mōstrar̄ poterit, quod et inde respondere debeat. Et habeas ibi nomina pleg. et hoc breue. Test. &c. Sta. de conspiratoribus edit. An. 33. E. 1.

5 ¶ Cambiparticipes sunt, qui p se, vel per alios placita mouent, vel mouere faciunt & ea suis sumptibus prosequuntur, ad cambipartem, vel p parte lucri habend. De difinitione conspiractione edit. An. 33. E. 3.

See Paink in all. Nisi prius. 5.

¶ Chapels,

See Anowson. 1. Monasteries. 13.

¶ Chapiters.

See cōgregaciōs in al. Masons. 1.

1 ## ¶ Chapleyns,

SI nul hōe seculer du roialm̄ paie pluis q̄ cink marcz a nul chaplein annuel en deniers ou en auters choses a le value, ou sil paie a tiel chaplein retenus a demurr̄ a sa table outre deux marces pur sa robe & ses autre necessaries sa treble accēpt a. xl. s. et de ceo soit attaint paie au roy pleinment a tant come il pasa au dit chaplein. An. 36. E. 3. ca. 8.

2 ¶ Que nulles chapleins annuellers dedeins le roialme p̄ignent desore enauāt pluis pur lour entier salary p lan cessassauoir pur ses table vesture & auters necessaries que. vii. marces ne les chapleins parochiels qui sont ou serront retenus a seruir cures preignent desore enauant pur lour entier salary p lan cessassauoir pur les choses auātdites sinon. viii. marcz sil ne soit p licence del ordinarie issint q̄ la somme entier ne passe ix. marcz. An. 2. H. 5. ca. 2. wages.

See Residens in all.

¶ Charter.

See Ayde of the king. 1.
Assise. 9.
Patentes in all.
Perdon in all.

¶ Chauncellor of Englande, Tresorer, lord presydent, lord priuie seale, and the kinges counsell,

See Accusacion. 5.
Addicion. 1.
Aliens. 1. 3. 4. 5.
Armour. 8.
Apparell. 5.
Assise. 12.
Bankrupts. 1.
Bokes & images. 1
Breakers of leagues. 1. 2. 3.
Chancery. 1.
Champarty. 2.
Chester. 3. 6.
Clarke of Chancery. 1.
Cōmissions. 6.
Coyne. 3. 4.
Corporaciōs. 2.
Coūterfaiting of letters. 1.
Courtes. 2.
Custos Rotulorum. 1. 2.
Drapery. 5.
Dures̄e. 2.
Eschange. 5.
Eschetours. 1. 8.
Execucion. 10.
Execucion of statutes. 1. 2.
Executours. 6.
Exigent. 7.
Fisshe. 4.
Fines. 2.
Frāchises. 20. 21.
Freholde. 2.
Hauens and riuers. 4.
Heresy. 3.
Informacion. 1.
Iustices of assi. 5.
Oyer & term̄. 1.
Periury. 1.
Poore people. 1.
Proclamacion. 3.
Prohibicion. 5.
Recogn̄ & statute merchant. 4. 17.

Resi-

Residens.2.3. 5.7.8.
Riots.4. Treason.1.
Sanctuaries.4. Willes.3.
Sewers.1.4. Wines.20.22.

1 ¶Chauncery.

Chancellor. Just. of b.

QVe le Chaunceller & les Justices de son bank luy suiuent illint q̄ il eit toutz tours prys de luy aſcun ſages de la ley q̄ ſachēt les beſoignes qui beignēt a la court, duement deliuerer a toute les foits q̄ metter ſerra. Arti. ſup cartas. ca. 5

2 ¶Si nul home ſe ſent greue a cōtrarie del nul des articles de ſuis eſcriptes ou auters cōten⁹ en diuerſes eſtatutes, beigne en la chauncellary ou aſcū pur luy, & de ceo face ſa pleit, eit maintenant illeoques remedye p̄ force des ditz articles & eſtatutes ſās aillours pur ſuir pur remedy auoyr. An. 36. E. 3. ca. 9. Se this ſtatute.

Writte.

Se Addicion.1. Francheſes.21.
Aliens.1. Mortmain.4.
Baſtardy.2. Prohibicion.5.
Clerkes of the chaūcery.1. Wales.28.
Eſchetours.4. Wardes.25.
Wrrittes.1.

¶Chaunteries, coll-ges, chapels, and hoſpitals.

Se Monaſteries.12.13.

¶Cheſe.

Se Butter and cheſe in all.

¶Chelter and Cheſterſhire.

1

ANno. 21. R. 2. ca. 9. it was enacted that the countie of Cheſter ſhould be a p̄incipalitie, and be to ȳ p̄ince. And diuers landes aſſigned therunto, and ȳ liberties cōfirmed. But thys parlament was repelled by. 1. H. 4. ca. 3.

Principalite. Franchelys.

2 ¶Si aſcun perſon del countie de Ceſtre receant ou demurrāt deins meſme le countie de quele eſtate ou condicion que il ſoit face murdre ou

Murder.

felony per aillours hors del dit cōtie ſoit p̄oces fait deuers luy per la comē ley tanq̄ al erigend̄ en les cōtīes ou tiel murdr̄ ou felony ſoit fait & ſil fue dilleoques en le dit countie de Ceſtr̄ & ſoit btlages ou mis en erigend̄ en les counties ou tiel murdre ou felonie ſoit lutlagarie ou erigend̄ certifies a lez officers & miniſters, de m̄ le cōtie de Ceſtre & ſoit celr̄ felō p̄ris p ñz les officers ou miniſters & ſes terres & tenem̄tez biens & chateux eſteantz deins icelr̄ cōte de Ceſtre ſeilies come forfaites es maines due p̄ince qui ſerra illeoqs ſeignour ou de celluy qui ſerra ſeignour du dit cōtie de Ceſter pur le tēps & eit le roy lan tour & waſte & les auters terres & tenūtz biēs et chateux de tiel felon eſteantz hors de meſm̄ le county de Ceſtre demurgent entierment au Roy et as auters ſeignours eſtantes ent franchiſes come forfaites. Et ſi aſcun perſon de meſme le countie de Ceſtre receāt ou demurrāt en icelle face aſcun baterie ou treſpas per aillours hors du dit countie ſoit p̄oces fait deuers luy per la comē ley tanq̄ al erigend̄ en les cōtīes ou tielr baterīes ou treſpas ſont faites & ſil fue dilleoques en le dit cōtie de Ceſtre & ſoit btlages pur tiel batery ou treſpas ſoit lutlagary certifies a les ditz officers ou miniſters & ſes biēs & chateux eſteātz deins le dit cōtie de Ceſtre ſoit ſeilies as mains du p̄ince ou de celuy qui ſerra ſeignour del dit countie de Ceſtre pur l̄ temps & ſes auters biens et chateux eſteantz hors de meſm̄ le cōtie de Ceſtre demurgēt entierm̄t au roy & as autres ſeignours ſuiſditez come forfaitz en maner come deſuis eſt dit. An. 1. H. 4. ca. 18.

3 ¶The Lorde Chauncellour of Englande, or the lorde keper of the great ſeale for the time beyng, from time to time & at all times ſhal haue full power and auctoritie by his diſcrecion, to nominate and appoynte

Jus

Juſtices of peace, juſtices of ỹ Quo-
rum, and Juſtices of Gaole deli-
uery in the ſaid counties of Cheſter,
Flynt, Angleſey, Kaypernaruan,
Merreoneth, Cardigan, Kaypermer-
then, Pembroke, and Glamorgan,
by cõmiſſion vnder the kinges great
ſeale, which ſhall haue full power ⁊
auctho⁹itie to enquire heare ⁊ deter-
mine al maner thing and things en-
quirable, preſentable, o⁹ determina-
ble before juſtices of peace, juſtices
of Quorum, and juſtices of gaole
deliuery in other ſhires of this relm
of Englande, by force o⁹ vertue of a-
ny ſtatute o⁹ ſtatutes, made and to
be made, o⁹ by the courſe of the com-
mon lawes of this realme. And that
the ſaid juſtices of peace, Juſtices of
Quorum, and Juſtices of gaole de-
liuery, ſo to be named and appointed
by the ſayde Lo⁹de Chauncellour,
o⁹ lo⁹de keper of the great ſeale, and
euery of them ſhall haue like power
and auctho⁹itie within the ſaid coũ-
ties of Cheſter, Flint, Angleſey,
Kaypernaruã, Merreoneth, Cardigã
Kaypermerthen, Pembroke, ⁊ Gla-
morgan, to do vſe and execute euery
thing and thinges, as other juſtices
of peace, Quorum, and gaole deliue-
ry, haue within any other of ỹ ſhires
of this realme of England. And alſo
ſhal be ſworne aſtricted and obliged
to the keping of their ſeſſions of the
peace, and to the due execution of all
and ſinguler ſtatutes and o⁹dinan-
ces made and to be made, in like ma-
ner and fourme, ⁊ vnder like paynes
and penalties, as juſtices of peace,
Quorum, and Gaole deliuery, in o-
ther ſhires of this realme of Englãd
bene and ſhall be boũden and obly-
ged, any act, ſtatute, preſcription, v-
ſage, cuſtoms, libertie, o⁹ priuiledge
had made accuſtomed o⁹ vſed to the
contrary notwithſtanding. And it
is &c. that the eſtretes of the iſſues,
fines, and amerciamentes, tared ſet
loſt o⁹ forfaited by o⁹ before ſuch iu-
ſtices of peace, Quorum, and Gaole
deliuery in the ſaid counties of Che-
ſter and Flinte, ſhall be retourned
and certified into the Eſchequer of Certified.
Cheſter, before the kinges Cham- Eſchequer.
berlaine there. And that the er-
treates of the iſſues fines and amer- Eſtretes.
ciamentes, tared, ſet, loſte, o⁹ forfay-
ted, by o⁹ before ỹ juſtices of peace
Quorum, and gaole deliuery, in the
ſaide counties of Angleſey, Kayper-
neruan, and Merreoneth, and euery
of them, ſhall be returned and certi- Certifyed.
fied into the kynges Eſchequer at
Kaypernaruan, to and before the kin-
ges Chamberlaine of Northwales. Chamberlein
And that the extreates of the iſſues, Eſtretes.
fines, and amerciaments, tared, ſet,
loſte, o⁹ forfaited by o⁹ before the iu-
ſtices of peace, Quorum, and gaole
deliuery in the ſaide coũties of Kay-
ermerthen and Cardigan, and eue-
ry of them ſhall be returned and cer- Certified.
tified into thẽ kinges Eſchequer at Cheker.
Kaypermerthẽ to and before ỹ kinges
chamberlaine of Southwales. And Eſtretes.
that the extreates of the iſſues, fines,
and amerciamentes, tared, ſette,
loſte, o⁹ forfaited by o⁹ before the
Juſtices of peace, Quorum, and ga-
ole deliuery in the Countie of Pem-
broke, ſhall be retourned and certi-
fied into the kynges Eſchequer at Eſchequer.
Pembroke. And that the extretes of Eſtretes.
the iſſues, fines, and amerciaments,
tared, ſette, loſte, o⁹ forfaited by o⁹
before the juſtices of peace, Quorũ,
and gaole deliuery in the ſaid coun-
ty of Glamorgan, ſhalbe retourned
and certified into the kinges Eſche- Eſchequer.
quer at Kayerdiff. And that the ſaide Eſtretes.
extretes of the ſaid iſſues, fines, and
amerciamentes, certified and retur-
ned into euery of the forezeſaid eſche-
quers, ſhall be indented in ſuch lyke Indēted.
maner and fourme, as is vſed in the
kinges eſchequer at Weſtminſter. Juſt. of p.
And that the ſaide Juſtices of peace Juſt. of g.
and Quorum o⁹ gaole deliuery, in
euery of the ſaid ſhires, ſhall directe
ſuch

Proces. Shiryf. Leuy. Sheryf. Accountes. Iuſt. of p. Clerk of ꝧ p. Payed. Fees. Profites. Sherif. Conſtables. Attendant. Cozoners. Officers.

ſuch like proceſſe by extretes endented, with the extreates certified into the ſaid Eſchequers, to the ſhyriffe of euery of the ſaid counties, for the leuying and gathering of the ſayde iſſues, fines, and amerciamentes, in ſuch like maner and fourme, as is vſed by the Iuſtices of peace, Quorū, and gaole deliuery in euery other of the ſhires within this realm of Englande. And that euery ſhirife of euerye of the ſayde ſhires ſhall make their accomptes in euery of the ſayd eſchequers, of and for the ſaid iſſues, fines, and amerciamentes vpon the extretes to them directed in maner & fourme, as is vſed in the kinges Eſchequer of Weſtminſter. And it is. &c. That the ſaid Iuſtices of peace, and clarkes of the peace within the ſaid counties of Cheſter, Flynt, Angleſey, Kayernernan, Merreoneth, Cardigan, Kayermerthen, Pembrok and Glamorgan, and euery of them ſhalbe payde and allowed of the ſaid iſſues, fines, & amerciamentes ſuch like fees, profites, and commodities as other Iuſtices of peace & clarkes of the peace in other ſhires of thys realme haue & ought to haue. And it is &c. that the ſhirife or his deputy, and all other his miniſters, in all and euery of the ſaid ſhires, and all Cozoners, high conſtables, pety cōſtables, and other officers within euery of the ſayde ſhires ſhall be obliged and bounden to be as wel attendant vnto the ſaide iuſtices of peace, Quorum, and gaole deliuery, in all and euery thing and things concerning their auctorities, as in executing and returning of all preceptes and proceſſes to the directed by any of ꝧ ſaid iuſtices in lyke maner and fourme, and vnder like paines and penalties, as all and euery ſhirifes, cozoners, and other officers, be and ſhalbe bounden and obliged by anye ſtatute or cōmon law in other ſhires of this realme of Englande: any act ſtatute, preſcription, vſage, cuſtome liberty, or priuilege, had accuſtomed or vſed to the cōtrary notwithſtanding. An. 27. H. 8. ca. 5.

4. ¶ By reaſon of which acte (ſ. an. 27. H. 8. ca. 5.) it is nowe vſed to kepe ſeſſions in the ſaid countie palatine of Cheſter, as it is vſed i other ſhires of England. Alſo it is vſed in ꝧ ſaide countie palantine of Cheſter, that ꝧ Iuſtice of the ſame for the tyme being, hath yerely tyme out of mynde, vſed to kepe the ſhires or coūty dayes in maner and forme folowing, (ꝧ is to ſay) one yere. viii. ſhires or coūty dayes, & another yere. ix. ſhires & coūty dayes, to the which the gentilmen free holders, & ſuters of the ſaid coūtie, are bounden of auncīēt cuſtome & dutie to appere, and geue their attendaunce to ſerue the kinge, which ſhires and county dayes come very often times in the yere. And now by reaſon of the ſaid new ſtatute of Iuſtices of the peace (ſ. an. 27. H. 8. cap. 5.) had in the ſaid county, the ſaid gētilmen, free holders, and ſuiters of the ſaid county, beyng bounden of their ſaide olde cuſtome and law, to geue their attendance & apparance to the ſaide ſhires and countie daies, are now bounden alſo to gyue their apparance & attēdance at. viii. quarter ſeſſions, and other priuie ſeſſions in the ſaid county: By meane wherof ꝧ ſaid apparance & attendance cōmeth ſo often and ſo thicke to gether, ꝧ at many times they can not depart frō the one court, and attend their buſineſſe ſcarcely one day, or ſometyme leſſe, but they muſte againe ryde to ſerue ꝧ other court, which is to peinfull, chargeable, intollerable, & importune, for any man to ſuſtain and abide. In conſideracyon whereof be it enacted by the kynge our ſouereigne lord, the lordes ſpirituall and temporall, and the commons in this preſent parliament aſſembled, & by the auctoritie of the ſame, that from hence-

hencefoꝛth the law and adminiſtra-
cion of iuſtice, and all other thynges
in the ſaide countie in time paſt vſed
to be had at the ſaid ſhire dayes, ſhal
be holden, hadde, made, done, and
executed by the Juſtice of the ſayde
countie foꝛ the time being, at two
ly times in the yere onely, that is to
witte, at the ſeſſions next after the
feaſt of ſainct Michaell the archan-
gell, and at the Seſſions next after
Eaſter yerely foꝛ euer, duryng ſo
many dayes at euery of ỹ ſaid times
as nede ſhall require, in like maner
and fourme as it is now vſed and ex-
ecuted in the countie palantine of
Lankaſter. And that no actions,
ſuite, oꝛ pꝛoceſſe now oꝛ hereafter to
be depending in the ſaide counties,
ſhall be thereby diſcontinued, hurte,
oꝛ impaired, noꝛ any aduauntage
therin to be taken by errour diſcon-
tinuance of pꝛoceſſe, ne otherwiſe,
but the ſame to pꝛocede after ỹ ſame
newe oꝛder. And that from hence-
foꝛth the ſaide olde oꝛdꝛe, rule, and
cuſtome, in holdinge of the ſayde
counties oꝛ ſhire dayes, ſhall vtterly
ceaſe and determine foꝛ euer. Any
act, ſtatute, pꝛeſcripcion, graunte,
vſage, cuſtome, pꝛiuiledge, lawe,
libertie, conſtitution, oꝛ cõfirmacõ
heretofoꝛe had, made, accuſtomed,
oꝛ vſed to the contrary in any wiſe
notwithſtãding. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 43.

5 ¶ The ſhiriffe of the ſaid county
(s. *palantine of Cheſter*) foꝛ the time beyng
after the feaſt of Eaſter next com-
myng, ſhall be bounde to kepe hys
ſhire court in ỹ ſhire hall of the ſayd
countie euery moneth foꝛ euer, foꝛ
determinacion of plaintes and acci-
ons vnder. xl. s. and foꝛ pꝛoclamaci-
ons and calling of exigendes and
other neceſſary cauſes, as is vſed in
other ſhires of this Realme of Eng-
lande. And ỹ two hedde coꝛoners foꝛ
the body of the ſaid ſhire, ſhalbe elect
& choſen by vertue of the kings writ,
De coronatore eligendo, to be awarded out
of the eſcheker of Cheſter, which co-
roners ſhall be bound to ſit with the Syt.
ſaid ſhirif at the ſaid courts, to giue
iudgementes vpon vtlaries, and to Utlarves.
do all other things as apperteineth.
And be it &c. that the ſaid two ſeſſiõs 2. ceſſions.
in fourme aforeſaid to be holden wi-
in ỹ ſaid county, ſhal & may be holdẽ
at ſuch time and times, as by ỹ ſayd
iuſtice oꝛ his deputie ſhal be appoin-
ted, as well befoꝛe the ſaid feaſtes of
Eaſter & Myghelmas as any other
time accoꝛding as is moſt commo-
ly vſed in other ſhires of this realm,
ſo alwaies open pclamacõ be therof Proclam.
made by the ſpace of. xb. dayes at the
leaſt, befoꝛe ỹ firſt day of ỹ keping of
the ſame ſeſſions. An. 33. H. 8. ca. 13.

6 ¶ The ſaid countie Palantine
of Cheſter ſhall haue two knightes 2. knightes.
foꝛ the ſaide county Palantine, and
likewiſe two citizens to be burgeſes 2. Burgeſſes.
foꝛ the citie of Cheſter, to be electe Parlement.
and choſẽ by pꝛoceſſe, to be awarded
by the Chauncellour of Englande, Chancellor.
vnto the Chamberlains of Cheſter
his lieutenant oꝛ deputy foꝛ the time
being: And ſo like pꝛoces to be made
by the ſaid chamberlaine hys lieute-
nant oꝛ deputy to the ſhiriffe of the
ſaid coũty of Cheſter. And the ſame
election to be made vnder like ma- Election.
ner and fourme, to all intentes con-
ſtruccions and purpoſes, as is vſed
within the coũty palantine of Lan- Lancaſter.
caſter, oꝛ any other county and city
within thys Realme of Englande,
which ſaid knightes and burgeſſes,
and euery of thẽ ſo elected and choſẽ
ſhalbe returned by the ſayde ſhirife Retorned.
into the Cauncery of Englande, in
due fourme, and vpon lyke payne as
it is oꝛdeyned, that the ſhirife oꝛ ſhi-
rifes of any other countye within
thys realme, ſhoulde make their re-
tourne in caſe like. And which ſayde
knightes and Burgeſes, and euerye
of them ſo elected and retourned,
ſhall be knyghtes and Burgeſes of
the courte of Parliament, and haue
like

like voice and auctho̅rytie, to all intentes and purpoſes, as any other the knyghtes and Burgeſſes of the ſaide court of Parlament, haue, vſe and enioy. And in likewiſe, ſhall and may take al and euery ſuch like liberties, auauntages, dignities, p̅riuileges, wages, fées, and commodities concerning this ſayde courte of Parlament, to all intentes, conſtructions, and purpoſes, as any other the knightes and Burgeſſes of the ſaide court, ſhall, may, o̅r ought to haue, take o̅r enioye. And alſo where it is, and hath bene vſed within the ſaide countye Palantine, that vppon the ſuggeſtion of any perſon, that is o̅r hath bene indebted to any other perſon o̅r perſons, comming to the Eſchequer wythin the ſayde countie palantine, and there taking a co̅pozall othe, that he o̅r they ſhall paie his o̅r their creditours at ſuche time as he o̅r they ſhall be able thereto, the officers of the ſaid Eſchequer haue vſed without warrant, to grāt out of the ſame eſchequer a writ in nature of a p̅roteccion, whereby the ſaid creditours haue ben & be greatly delayed, and in maner defrauded of their ſaid dets, to the great impoueriſhmēt & vndoing of the ſaid creditours. For reformacion wherof it may alſo pleaſe your ſaide highneſſe ꝑ it be enacted by thauctozity afozeſaid, ꝑ no ſuch writ of cours, wout a ſpeciall warrant frō your ſaid highnes, your heirs o̅r ſucceſſours, cōteining any ſuch p̅teccion, be frō ꝑ firſt day of October, which ſhalbe in the yere of our lo̅rd god. 1543. granted. But yal & euery ſuch writs of courſe after ꝑ ſaid day to be graunted, to be voide & of none effecte. Any cuſtome vſe o̅r p̅riuilege to the cōtrary hereof notwiſtāding. An. 34. H. 8. ca. 13.

7 ¶ Anno 33. H. 8. ca. 31. An acte is made diſſeuering the Biſhopp̅ricke of Cheſter and the Biſhopp̅ricke of Danne, frō the turiſdiccion of Canterbury, to the turiſdiccion of Yorke.

8 ¶ An. 2. E. 6. ca. 31. an act is made for recogniſances before the Mayre &c of Cheſter.

9 ¶ Anno 3. E. 6. ca. 25. An acte is made concerning Cheſter for weres in the ryuer of Dee.

Knightes. Parlament. Lybertyes. Priuilegis. Suggeſtion. Indetted. Othe. Protecc̃yon. Proteccion. Void. Biſhops.

Se Armour. 8.
Biſhops. 7.
Certificat. 1.
Cordiners. 4.
County. 8.
Drapery. 52.
Eſchetours. 11.
Eſcheker. 1.
Execucion of ſtatute. 3.
Exient. 6.
Fines. 11.
Franchiſes. 20.
Lineryes. 9.
Mortmaine.
Proceſſe. 7.
Prouiſion. 2.
Sanctuaries. 4. 5.
Sewers. 8.
Vacabondes. 7.
Weightes. 32.

¶ Churches.

Se Abiuracō. 3. 16. 17.
Apparell. 5.
Churchyards. 1.
Clergy. 21.
Excommengement. 5.
Forcible entre. 2.
Franches. 1. 9. 11 12. 13. 14. 15.
Leaſes. 2.
Ordinances. 1.
Prohibicion. 3.
Roiſſon. 1.
Rome. 4.
Sanctuaries. 4.
Surueiours. 1.
Tryall. 7.
Union in all.

¶ Church ſeruice.

Se Seruice and ſacramentes in all.

¶ Church wardens.

Se Excomengement. 1.
Hye waies. 4.
Seruice and ſacramentes. 4.
Vacabondes. 7.
Mortmain. 9.

¶ Churchyardes.

QVoniam inter rectores eccleſiarum, & ſuos parochianos ſuper arboribus creſcentibus in cemiterio altercaciones oriri ſeptus intellerimus, vtriſq; ad ſe pertinere contendentibus: Huiuſmodi altercationis dubiū declarare iure ſcripti potius quam ſtatuti iure eſtimamus. Nam cum cemiteriū maxime

maxime dedicatum solū sit ecclesie, & quicquid planē solo cedat: sequitur necessarie arbores ipsas debere inter facultates ecclesiasticas numerē, de quibus laicis nulla est attributa facultas disponēdi: sed sicut sacra scriptura testatur, solis sacerdotibus dispositis cura in discussa a deo cōmissa decet, verum arbores ipse propter ventorum impetus, ne ecclesiis noceant, sepe plantātur. Prohibemus, ne ecclesiarum rectores ipsas presumant prosternere indiscrete, nisi cum cancellus ecclesie necessaria indigeat refectione. Nec in alios vsus aliqualiter conuertantur, preterquam si nauis ecclesie indiguerit similiter refectione: & rectores parochiā indigne eis caritatiue de arboribus ipsis durerint largiendō q̄ fieri non precipimus: sed cum factū fuerit, commendō.

St. Ne rectores prosternāt arbores in cemiterio.

Se Abiuracion.3. Robbery.2.

Portmain.8. Sāctuaries.1.4.

1 Cirographer.

LE Cirographer ne son fermer lieutenaunt ou deputie pour le temps estreant desore enauāt ne preigne pluis que.iiii.s. pur nul fine en la court. Et si le dit fermer lieutenāt ou deputy preigne pluis q̄.iiii.s. pur vn fine come desuis est dit q̄ il perde son office, & soit forjuge la court, et eit imprisonment per vn an, & paie a la partie grieue ses damages au treble, et eit la partie greue sa suit deuant les iustices du dit bank. An.2. H.4.ca.8.

Se Fes.2. Fynes.7.

1 Citacion.

PRohibeatur de cetero hospitalariis et tēplariis, ne de cetero trahant aliquem in placitum coram cōseruatoribus priuilegiorum suorum de aliqua re, cuius cognitio spectat ad forum regium: quod si fecerint, primo restituant damna parti grauate, & versus dominum regem grauiter puniātur. Prohibet etiam dominus rex conseruatoribus priuilegiorū eorundē, ne de cetero ad instantiam hospitalariorum templariorum, aut aliorum priuilegiatorum concedant citationes, priusquam eis primatur super qua re fieri debeat citatio. Et si viderint cōseruatores, quod petatur citatio de aliqua re ius cognitio spectat ad forum regium, huiusmodi cōseruatores nec citationem faciant nec cognoscant. Et si aliter fecerint conseruatores, respondeant parti lese de damnis, et nihilominus versus dominum regē grauiter puniantur. Et quia huiusmodi priuilegiati impetrant conseruatores, subpriores, psentatores, sacristas, religiosos, q̄ nihil hñt vnde lesis aut domino regi satisfacere possint, qui audatiores sint ad ledendā dignitatem domini regis quam eorū superiores, quibus per eorū supalia pena potest infligi, Caueant de cetero prelati huiusmodi obedientiariorum, ne permittant obedientiarios suos assumere sibi iurisdictionem in preiudicium domini regis et corone sue quod si fecerint, pro facto ipsorū respondeant sui superiores, ac si de proprio facto suo cōuicti essent. W. 2.ca.43.

Ple. Damages. Cōseruators. Citacion. Cōseruators. Prelates. Abbottes. Iurisdiction.

2 ¶ No maner person shal be from hēceforth cited or sūmoned or otherwise called to appere by himselfe or her selfe, or by any procuratour before any ordinary, archedeacon, comissary, official or any other iuge spirituall out of ỹ diocese or peculiar iurisdiccion, where the persō, which shal be cited somoned or otherwise (as is aboue said) called shalbe inhabiting & dwelling at ỹ time of awarding or going forthe of the same citacion or somons: except that it shall be for, in or vpon any of the cases or causes hereafter written, that is to saye for any

Diocesse. Except.

any ſpirituall offence or cauſe committed or done, or omitted forſlewed or neglected to be done contrarye to right or duite by the byſhop archedecon comiſſarie officiall or other perſon hauing ſpirituall iuriſdiction, or being a ſpiritual iudge, or by any other perſon or perſones within the dioces, or other iuriſdiction, wherunto he or ſhe ſhalbe cited, or otherwiſe lawfully called to appere & aũſwere. And except alſo it ſhall be by or vpon matter or cauſe of appele, or for other lawful cauſe, wherin any partie ſhall finde himſelf or her ſelfe greued or wronged by the ordinary iuge or iuges of the dioceſe or iuriſdiction or by any of hys ſubſtitutes officers or miniſters after ẏ mater or cauſe there firſt commenſed and begonne, to be ſhewed vnto the archebiſhop or biſhop, or ani other hauing peculiar iuriſdiction, within whoſe prouince ẏ dioceſe or place peculiar is: Or in caſe that ẏ biſhop or other immediate iudge or ordinaris dare not nor will not conuent the partie to be ſued before him: Or in caſe that the Biſhoppe of the dioceſe, or the iuge of the place, within whoſe iuriſdicciõ or before whom the ſuite by this act ſhould be commẽſed and proſecuted be party directly or indirectly to the matter or cauſe of the ſame ſuite: Or in caſe that any Byſhop, or any inferiour iudge hauing vnder him iuriſdiction in his owne right and title, or by cõmiſſiõ make requeſt or inſtance to the archbiſhop biſhop or other ſuperiour ordinarie or iudge, to take treate examine or determine the matter before hym or his ſubſtitute. And that to be done in caſes only where the lawe Ciuile or Canone doth affirme execution of ſuch requeſt or inſtance of iuriſdictiõ to be lawfull or tollerable, vpon peine of forfaiture to euery perſõ by any ordinary commiſſary official or ſubſtitute by vertue of his office, or at the ſuite of ay perſon to be cited or otherwiſe ſomoned or called cõtrary to this acte, of double damages and coſtes for the veraciõ in that behalfe ſuſteined, to be recouered againſt any ſuch ordinary, cõmiſſary archedeacon, official, or other iudge as ſhal awarde or make proces, or otherwiſe attempte or procure to doe any thing cõtrary to this act, by accion of dette, or accion vpõ the caſe, according to the courſe of the comon law of this realme in any of ẏ kings high courtes, or in any other competent tempozall court of recozde by originall writ of dette, byl or plaint. In which accion no protecciõ other than ſuch as ſhall be made vnder the kinges great ſeale, & ſigned with his ſigne manuel, ſhall be allowed, neither any wager of law nor eſſoin ſhalbe admitted. And vpon paine of forfaiture for euery perſon ſo ſũmoned cited or otherwiſe called (as is aboueſaid) to anſwere before any ſpirituall iuge out of ẏ dioceſe or other iuriſdiction where the ſaide perſõ ſo dwelleth, or is reſident or abiding, ten poundes ſterling. The one halfe therof to be to ẏ king our ſouereine lord and the other halfe to any perſõ that will ſue for the ſame in any of ẏ kinges ſaid courts, or in any other the ſaid tẽporal courtes, by writ, informacion bill or pleint. In which accion no protecciõ ſhalbe allowed, nor wager of law nor eſſoigne ſhalbe admitted. Prouided alwaies that it ſhall be lefull to euery archbiſhop of this realme to cal, cite and ſũmon any perſon or perſons inhabiting or dwelling in any biſhops dioceſe within his prouinces for cauſes of hereſy, if the biſhoppe or other ordinary immediate therunto conſent, or if that the ſame biſhop or other immediate ordinary or iudge do not his duty in punichement of the ſame. Prouided alſo that this act ſhall not extende in any wiſe to ẏ prerogatiue of ẏ moſt reue-

Iuge: Biſhopps. Spirituall iuriſdiction.

Appels.

Iudge.

Biſhop. Dare not. Wyll not.

Partie.

Requeſt.

Ciuile lawe. Forf.

reuerende father in God the archbi-
shop of Canterburye, or anye of hys
successours of or for calling any per-
son or persons out of ỹ diocese where
he or they be inhabitting, dwelling or
resident for probate of any testamẽt
or testamentes, any thing in this act
conteyned, to the contrary notwith-
standyng. And be it ferther enacted
by auctoritie afforesaid, that no arch-
bishop nor bishop ordinary, official
cõmisary, or anye other substitute or
minister of any of ỹ said archbishops
bishops, archdeacõs or other hauing
any spirituall iurisdictiõ, at any time
frõ the feast of Easter next comyng,
shal aske, demande take or receiue of
any of the kinges subiects any sũme
or summes of money for the seale of
any citacion, after the said feast to be
awarded or obteined, than only three
pence sterlyng, vpon the peynes and
penalties before limited, conteyned
and expressed in this prẽsẽt act, to be
in like fourme recouered as is afore-
said. Prouided alwaies, that this act
be not in any wise hurtfull or preiu-
diciall to the archebyshop of Yorke,
nor to his successours, of for, or con-
cerning probate of testamentes wĩin
his prouynce & iurisdiction by reasõ
of any prerogatiue, any thing in this
act to the contrary thereof notwith-
standing. An. 23. H. 8. ca. 9. This act
was repelled, as it semeth by the sta-
tut of An. 1. e. 2. P. et. M. cap. 8. And
renued by the statut of An. 1. Eli. ca.
1. which act is in Crowne. 6.

¶ Cities.

Se Towne in all. Prouision. 4.

1 ¶ Clergy.

QVaunt clerke est prise pour
rette de felonye, et il soit de-
maunde per ordinarye, il luy soit li-
uere solenene le priuilege de seynt
esglise en tiel peryll, come ilz appent
solonc la custome auant ces heures
vse: et le roy amonest les prelates, et
cux enioint en la soy que ilz luy doy-
uent: et pur la commen profite de la
pees de la terre qui ceux queux sont
endites de tiel rette per solempne in-
q̃st des prodes homes fait en la court
del roy en nul mañ ne les deliuerent Impris.
sãs due purgaciõ: issint q̃ le roy nept Purgacion.
mister de mist auꝰ remedy. w. 1. ca. 2

2 ¶ De bigamis quos dominus Bigamy.
papa in cõsilio suo Lugdunens omni priuilegio clericali priuauit per constitutionem inde editam, et vnde quidã prelati illos qui effecti fuerũt Bigami ante predictam constitutionẽ, quãdo de felonia rectati fuerunt tanq̃ clericos exigerunt sibi liberãdos, conco datum est et declaratum coram rege et consilio suo, quod constitutio illa intelligẽda sit, q̃ siue effecti fuerint bigami ante predictam constitutionẽ siue post, de cetero nõ liberẽt prelatis, imo fiat de eis iusticia sicut de laicis. Sta. de bigam. ca. 5

3 ¶ Clericus ad ecclesiam confugiens pro felonia pro immunitate ecclesiastica obtinenda, si asserit se esse clericum regnũ nõ compellatur abiurare, sed legi regni se reddẽs gaudebit ecclesiastica libertate, iuxta laudabilem consuetudinem regni hactenus vsitatam. Articuli cleri. ca. 15. Abiure.

4. ¶ Appellatori in forma debita tãquam clerico per ordinarium petito libertatis ecclesiastice beneficiũ non negabitur. Articuli cleri. ca. 14. Approuer.

5 ¶ Si nul clerk soit arrain deuant nous iustic. a nre suit, ou a la suit de partie & le clerk se teigne a sa clergy, allegeant q̃ il ne doyt deuant cux sur ceo respõdr. Et si home luy surmette pur nous, ou pur la partie, q̃ il ad espouse deux femmes ou vn vieue que sur ceo lez iustices nelit conisãce ne poiar de trier per enquestes ou en auter mañ la bigamy, eins soyt mande a la court rpien, come ad esse fait en cas de bastardye, & tanq̃ la certification soyt maunde per ordinarye demorge la person en que le bigamye est alledge per les paroix suisditz ou en auter maner, en garde sil ne soyt Iuerment. Bigamy. Triall. Certify.

mainprnable. An. 18. E. 3. p clek ca. 2.

Treson. Felony.

5 ¶ Toutz maners des clerkes ſi bien leculers come religiouſes qui ſerront deſoze conuictes deuaunt les iuſtices ſeculers pur quicũques treſons ou felonies touchantes auters perſones qui le Roy meſmes ou ſon royal maieſtꝛ ent, et entoient franchement deſoze pꝛiuilege de ſeynt eſgliſe, et ſoient ſans nul empechemẽt ou delaye lineres as oꝛdinaires eux demandantes. Et pur ceo graunt le dit archeueſque pꝛomiſt a noſtre dit ſeignour le roy que ſur le punithmẽt et ſalue garde des tielꝛ clerkes miſfaiſours qui ſerrount iſſint as oꝛdinaires lineres, ilz ent ſerroyt oꝛdinance conenable per que lis ent ſerrount ſaluement gardes et duement punitz iſſint que nul clerke empꝛendꝛoyt meſbaudꝛe enſy miſkayꝛe pour defaut de chaſtiuement. Statuk pꝛo clero. An. 25. E. 3. ca. 4.

Deliuerp. Oꝛdinary. Impꝛiſ. Byſhops. Ponithment

Impꝛiſ.

7 ¶ Itẽ coñt que clerkes arreyntz de felonie deuãt iuſtices ſeculers qui chalengeõt lour clergy, et fuerõt demaundes per loꝛdinarie de lieu, ont eſſe ſouent deuãt ces heures remaũdes a la gaole per les dittes iuſtices ſurmettantz a eux que home ad autẽ choſe adire deuers eux nient-meyns pur ceo que comẽ ley eſt que clerk en tiel cas ne doit eſtre remaunde a gaole mes doit meintenãt eſtre arreignũ de tout, ou autment deliueres al oꝛdinarie. Accoꝛd eſt que ceſt point ſoit gardes p toutz maners des iuſtices et iuges ſeculers p tout nr̃e royalme. Sta. pꝛo clero. An. 25. E. 3. ca. 5.

Deliuery. Oꝛdinarie.

8 ¶ Le roy cõſiderãt q̃ les paroꝛl et ẽmes. s. inſidiatoꝛes biarũ et depopulatoꝛes agroꝝ cõpꝛiſes en la peticion a luy bailles en cẽ plaũt p le clergy dengl̃ nont eẽ cõmunem̃t vſes en enditemẽtz, aretmẽtz appelles nen auks empechmẽtz en temps de ſon dit aiel, nen tẽps de ſes auꝛs nobles pgentiours, et p tant voillãt oustr̃ tielꝛ nouelleries pur la graũd qete et ſeurtie de ſõ peple, del aller des ſeignours et

Inſidiatoꝛes biarũ et depopulatoꝛes agroꝝ. Enditemẽtz, appelles.

comẽs de m̃ le parlament voet et grãt et ad oꝛdeyne et eſtablie, que les ſuiſditz paroꝛl et termes ne ſoient deſoze enauant vſes ne miſes en enditemẽtes, aretmentes, appelles, nen auks empeſchementes q̃conqꝛs, ne qui per foꝛce de nulk tiel pole ns terme aſcũ clerke ſeculer ne religious, ne aſcun auter perſon liege noſtre ſeignour le roy ſoit deſoze enauant arraines appelles empeſhes ne moleſtes deuant aſcun Judge ſeculer, mes voet bien noſtre dit ſeignour le roy q̃ ces iuſtices pꝛendꝛe et receiuer purront deuãt eux enditementes, aretmentes, et appelles des felonies en ſoy poꝛtantes leffecte de ſuiſdites paroꝛl et termes ſi aſcuns des tielꝛ felonies ſerrõt deſoze endites rettes ou appelles. Et ſi per cas en tẽps auenir aſcũs clerkes ſeculers ou religious ſoyent ou ſerrõt endites rettes ou appelles et lour enditemẽtz, retmẽtes ou appelles pꝛtent leffect des ditz paroꝛl. s. inſidiatoꝛes biarum et depopulatoꝛes agroꝝ rum ou auters paroꝛl poꝛtantz effect ſemblable, nient meyns eyent tielꝛ clerkes et enioiẽt le pꝛiuilege de ſeint eſgliſe, et ſoient liueres as oꝛdinaries eux demaundantz ou a lour deputies ſans nul enpeſchement ou nul delay. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 2.

9 ¶ De An. 4. H. 4. ca. 3. how ỹ biſhop of Cant foꝛ him et other pmiſed that clerks cõuict ſhould be kept ſafly, by their oꝛdinaries, accoꝛding to a cõſtitucion pꝛouincial thereof to be made, et that they ſhoulde not make purgacion againſt ỹ conſtitucion.

10 ¶ Euery perſon not being within oꝛdꝛes which once hath be admitted to the benefite of his clergye, eſcapes arayned of any ſuch offence be not admitted to haue the benefite oꝛ pꝛiuilege of the clergy: And ỹ euery perſon ſo cõuicted foꝛ murdꝛe, to be marked with an M. vpon the hꝛaune of the left thumbe. And if he be foꝛ anye other felonye the ſame perſone to be marked with a T. in ỹ ſame place

of the

of the thūbe: and these markes to bee made by the Jayloure openlye in the court before ỳ iudge or that such person be deliuered to thordinary. Prouided alway that if any person at the second time of asking his clergy, because he is wtin ordres hath not there his letters of hys ordres, or a certificate of his ordinarye witnessyng the same, ỳ thā the iustices afore whō he is so arrained shal geue him a day by their discrecion to bring in his sayde letters or certificat. And if he fayle & bring not in at such a day his said letters nor certificate, then thesame pſone to lose the benefite of his clergy as he shal do that is without ordres. An.4.H.7.ca.13.

Accessory.

Orders.

Orders.

11 ¶ Secapteins. An.7.H.7.ca.1. & An.3.H.8.cap.5. that if sculdiours depart it is felony, and they shall not enioy the benefite of their clergy.

12. ¶ If anye lay person hereafter purpensedly murder their lord, maister, or soueraigne immediat, ỳ they herafter be not admitted to their clergye. And after conuiccion or attaynder of any such person so herafter offendynge had after the course of the lawe, that the same persone be put in execuciō as though he wer no clerke. An.12.H.7.ca.vltimo.

Purgacion.

13 ¶ An.4.H.8.ca.2. clergye was put out in certayn cases to endure to the nexte parliament.

Iuryes.

14. ¶ No persō nor persons, which hereafter shall happen to be founde gyltie after the lawes of thys lande, for any maner of petit treason, or for any wilfull murder of malice prepensed, or for robbing of anye churches, chappels or other holye places, or for robbing of any persone or persons in their dwellyng houses or dwellyng place, the owner or dweller in ỳ same house, his wife, his childre, or seruātes than being within, & put in feare and dreade by ỳ same, or for robbing of any person or persōs in or nere about ỳ high waies, or for wilful burning of any dwelling houses, or barnes, wherein anye grayne of cornes shall happen to be, nor any person or persons being found gilty of any abbettement, procurement, helpyng maynteining, or counselling of or to anye such pety treasons murders or felonies, shal from hencefurth be admitted to the benefite of hys or theyr clergy but vtterly be excluded therof & suffre deth in such maner & fourme as they should haue done for any the causes or offences abouesayd, if they wer no clerkes, such as be within holy ordres, that is to say, of the ordres of subdeacon or aboue alonly except And be it &c. that euery such person & persons within suche ordres of subdeacon or aboue, which at any tyme herafter be founde gylty of any pety treason, or of anye murder of malice prepensed, or of anye of the felonies aboue rehearsed, or of any accessary to petye treason, wilfull murder, or to any other the felonies aboue especifyed, and admitted to hys or theyr clergye, and deliuered to the ordinary for the same, shall not in any wise from hencefurth be suffered to anye purgacion, nor be sette at libertie, but remayne and abide in perpetual prison, vnder the keping of the ordinary, to whom he shalbe committed and hys successours, withoute anye maner of purgacion duryng the naturall lyfe of euerye suche conuycte, except onely such person or persones so being within suche holye ordres & conuict, of or for anye of the offences afore saide, and deliuered to the ordinary for the same, do finde two sufficient suerties by recognisaunce before two of the kinges iustices of his peace within the same shire, where the pety treason, murder or felonye, wherof he was conuicted, was committed and done, wherof one of them to be of the Quorum, that suche conuict shalbe of good aberyng, agaynst ỳ king our soueraign lord, his lawes

Suerties.

Iust. of p.

Good aberig.

and subiectes, euery such conuict to be bound in the summe of.xl.li. and euery his suerties in.xx.li. And that no suertie be taken onlesse suche as may dispend in landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes yerelye aboue all charges of estate of inheritaunce of charter holde.xxbi.s. viii.d. or els be worth.xx.li. in mouable substaunce at the time of ỹ taking of such recognisaunce. And that twoo Iustices of peace, wherof one to be of ỹ Quorũ, by auctoritie aforesaid haue power & auctoritie to take such recognisãce. And ỹ the said iustices, afore whõ any such recognisãce shalbe takẽ, shal certify the same into the kinges bẽch within.iiii. monethes next after ỹ taking therof, vppon peyne to lose and forfeit. C.s. for euery defaut therof. (*See alyke matter Infra.* 17.) Prouyded alway, ỹ this act ertẽd not to geue any benefite to any such persõ or persons which after their confession, or iugement geuen agayn them of or for felony or murder, or after they be outlawed for any such cause be admitted to their clergy and deliuered to ỹ ordinary for ỹ same, but that they and euery of them shall remayn in ỹ custody of the ordinaries withoute making purgacion, vpon suche peryll & in such maner and fourme as it was vsed by the common lawe before the making of this present act, thys acte or any thing therein conteyned notwithstanding. Prouided alwaies, & it is further enacted, that euery ordinary, to whose custodye any such cõuict for any of the offences aboue reherced shalbe committed, may at his libertie disgrade euery such conuict after the lawes of the church, if he se cause so to doe, and sende the conuict so disgraded in sure and safe keping into the kinges bench with a certificat vnder his seale testifying ỹ sayde disgrading, vpõ the whiche the iustices of the kinges bench, hauynge afore them the recorde, vpon the which the said persõ so disgraded was fyrst conuict, shall giue suche lyke iudgement of death vpon the same record against euery such person so conuict & disgraded, as ỹ iustices afore whõ he was conuict might haue done, if ỹ said persõ so disgraded at the time of his conuiction afore them had be no clerke, his admittion to his clergy, & committing to the ordinary, ne any other thing vse or custome to ỹ contrary hereof notwithstandyng. And that euery such iugement shalbe executed accordingly. And that euery ordinary so sending any such cõuict disgraded into the kinges bench shal be discharged again the king our soueraygn lord, his heires and successors of or for any further custody or keping of ỹ same conuict. This acte to cõtinue vnto the last day of ỹ next plamẽt. An. 23. H. 8. ca. 1. thys act is cõtinued. An. 28. H. 8. ca. 1. to endure to ỹ last day of the next plamẽt. And after An. 32. H. 8. ca. 3. it is made perpetual. And it is there further enacted that such persons as been or shall be within holy ordres, whiche by the lawes of this realme ought or maye haue their clergy for anye felonies, & shalbe admitted to ỹ same shalbe brẽt in the hand in lyke maner & fourme as lay clerks ben accustomed in such cases: and shall suffre and incurre afterward al such peines daungers, and forfeytures, as be ordered and vsed for their offences of felony, to al intentes, purposes & constructions, as lay persõs admitted to their clergye, be or ought to be ordered and vsed by the lawes and statutes of this realme, any statutes lawes prouisions priuileges customes, or anye other thyng to the contrarye thereof hertofore vsed notwithstãdyng. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 3. But the sayde act of 23. H. 8. ca. 1. is altered and minished in diuers thinges. Vt patet postea. 21. An. 1. E. 6. ca. 12.

15 ¶ An. 23. H. 8. ca. 11. it is enacted that

Iust. of p.

Recognisãces
Certify.

Forf.

Confession.
Iugement.
Vtlawyd,

Purgacion.

Ordinarie.

Disgrading.

Imprif.
Certificat.

Iust. of b.

that if a clerke conuict breake the ordinaries prieson it is felonye, and he shall not haue his clergye excepte he be within ordres, and than he to remayne withoute purgacion, but the ordinary may disgrade him, & sende him to the iustices to haue iudgemēt and execucion &c. But this felony is repelled by.1.M.1.cessione by generall wordes.

16 ¶ Euerye persone and persones that is, or hereafter shalbe endyted of petye treson, wilful burning of houses, murdre robbery, or burglary, or other felony, according to the tenour and meanyng of the same statute, and thereupon arrayned, and doe stande muet of malice or frowarde minde, or challenge peremptorye aboue the numbre of.xx. or els will not or doe not answer directly to ỹ same inditement and felonye, whereupon he is so arrained, shal frō hencefurth lose the benefite and priuilege of hys or their clergi, in like maner & forme as if he had directlye pleaded to the same petye treason, murdre, robbery, burglarye, or other felony, wherupon he is so arrained, not gyltie, and therupon had be found gylty, after ỹ lawes of the lande. And be it. &c. that if anye persone or persones hereafter be indited of felony for stealing of any goodes or cattals, in any countye within this realme of England, and thereuppon arrayned and be founde gyltie, or stande muet of malice, or chalenge peremptorye aboue the nūbre of twentye persones, as is afore said, or will not vppon hys sayde arrainement directlye aunswere to the same felony: that then the same persone and persones so arrayned and founde gyltie, or stande muet of malice, or challenge peremptory aboue the numbre of twentye persones, or will not directly answer to the law, shall lose and be put from the benefit of their clergye in lyke maner and fourme as they shoulde haue bene, if they had ben endited and arrained and found gylty in the same county, where the same robberye or burglary was done or cōmitted, if it shal appere to the iustices, before whome anye such felons or robbers be arrayned by euidence geuen before them, or by examinacion, that the same felonies, whereupon they be so arrayned, had been such robberies or burglaries, in ỹ same shire where suche robberies or burglaries wer cōmitted or doone, by reason whereof they should haue lost the benefite of their clergy by force of the sayde estatute, in case they hadde been found gyltie thereof in the same shire, where such robberies or burglaries were so cōmitted and done. An.25.H.8.cap.3. This acte is confirmed in An.28.H.8.ca.1. to endure to the last day of the next parlamēt. And after Anno.32. H.8.cap.3. it is made perpetuall. This act is altered and minished in diuers thinges as appeareth hereafter.21.Anno.1.Ed.6.capi.12. But after.5.Ed.6.cap.10. this act of.25. H.8. is reuiued, as appeareth hereafter.24.

17 ¶ Euery suche persone and persones (*as is recited in the sayde statute of.23. H.8.ca.1.*) within such ordres of subdecon or aboue, being conuict of anye petye treasō, or of any murdre of malice prepensed, or of any of the sayde felonies aboue rehersed.8. in the said statute of.23.H.8.ca.1. or of anye accessarye to petye treason, wilfull murdre, or to anye other the sayde felonies aboue especified.8. in the said statute of.23.H.8.cap.1. before anye Lorde Marcher, Stewarde, Lieutenaunt, deputye, or other Iustice or officer within Wales, or within anye other place, citie, towne, honour, lordeshippe, or maner within the kinges dominion, where no iustices of the peace, and of the Quorum bee, and thereuppon the same conuict admitted vnto hys clergye,

Orders.
Treson.
Murder.
Wales.
Franchise.
Iust. of p.

that the same persone or personnes so being within suche holye ordres, and conuicte before anye suche lorde Marcher, Stewarde, Lieutenaunt, deputye, or other Justice or officer in Wales, or within anye suche place, citie, towne, honoure, Lordeshipppe, or maner within anye the kinges dominion, where be no Justices of the peace, and of the Quorum, of or for anye of the offences aforesayde, and deliuered vnto the Ordinary. Ordinarye, as clerke conuycte for the same, shall or maye synde two Surueyr. sureties by recognysaunce for hys Recognisãce good abearyng before two of the kinges iustices of peace, wherof the one to be of the Quorum, in the shyre where the same conuycte is or shall be kepte in the ordinaries prieson, if the same prieson be within the shyre ground, where Justices of the peace and of the Quorum be, or elles before twoo of the kynges Justices of the peace, whereof the one to be of the Quorum in the nexte shyre adioynyng vnto the same prieson: And Iust. of p. that the same twoo Justices of the peace, whereof the one to be of the Quorum, to haue power and auctoRecognisãce ritie to take such recognisaunce, and Certify. to certify the same in like maner and fourme, and vppon lyke payne, as it shoulde or ought to haue been done by vertue of the saide former acte, if the same petye treason, murder, felony or other offence, of or for which any such conuict was or shall be so conuicte and admitted vnto his clergye, as is aforesaide, had been commytted and done within the shyre ground, where Justices of the peace and of the Quorum be. An. 26. H. 8. ca. 12.

18 ¶ Suche as bee within holye Orders. ordres, shall from hencefurth stande and be vnder the same peynes and daungers for the offences conteyned in anye of the sayde statutes. (*s. in abiuracion*, 22. H. 8. *capi.* 14. & *infra*, 23. H. 8. *capit.* 1. & *infra*. 25. H. 8. *capitul.* 3. *et in Felony An.* 25. H. 8. *cap.* 6. & be vsed & ordred to all intẽtes & purposes, as other plõs not being within holy ordres: Anye prouisiõ or exceptiõ specified in any of the saide actes, or any other vsage or custome of this realme to the contrary therof notwithstanding. This act to endure vnto the last day of the next parliament. An. 28. H. 8. cap. 1. And after An. 32. H. 8. ca. 3. this acte is made perpetuall.

19 ¶ Se Triall. An. 28. H. 8. ca. 15. ỹ clergy is put away for treso, murdre robbery or felony done vpõ ỹ sea or in any hauẽ riuer or creke where ỹ admiral pteedeth to haue iurisdicciõ.

20 ¶ That if any persone or persones, at any time after the said feast of the natiuitie of oure Lorde God nert comming, doe steale any horse gelding, mare, fole or filley, & thereof be founde gyltie by verdyct of.xii. menne, or by his owne confession, be attaynted, or otherwyse be endicted for the stealing of any horse, gelding mare, fole or filley, and therupon arraigned, and doe stande muet of malice or frowarde minde, or challenge peremptory aboue the numbre of.xx. or els will not aunswer directly to ỹ same indictment and felony, where vppon he is so arraygned: that than euerye suche persone and persones shal not from thencefurth be admytted to haue the benefite of his or their clergy, but vtterlye be excluded therof, and shall suffre death in such maner & fourme, as they shoulde haue if they wer no clerkes. An. 37. H. 8. ca. 8. Se here folowing. 22.

21 ¶ No persõ or persõs, ỹ heretofore hath bee, or at any time hereafter shalbe, in due forme of ỹ laws attainted or cõuicted of murdre of malice prepensed, or of poysoning of malice prepẽsed, or of breking of any house, by day or by night, any person being thã in ỹ same house where ỹ same breking heretofore hath been, or hereaf-

ter

ter shalbe committed, and heretofore hath been or hereafter shalbe, thereby put in feare or dread of, or for robbing of any person or persons, in the high way or nere to the high way, or for felonious stealing of horses, geldinges, or mares, or of felonious taking of any gudes out of any parish church, or other churche or chappell, or being indicted or appealed of any of the same offences, and thereuppon found guilty, by verdit of xii men, or shall confesse the same vppon hys or their arraignment, or will not answere directly according to ỹ lawes of this realme, or shall stand wilfully, or of malice muet, shall not be admitted to haue or enioy the priuilege or benefite of his clergye or sanctuary, but shalbe put from the same: and that in al other cases of felony, other then such as be before mencioned, all and singuler persone and persones, which after the first daye of Marche nexte commyng, shalbe arrayned or founde guiltie, vpon his or theyr arraignement, or shall confesse ỹ same or stande mute, in fourme aforesaid, or will not answer directly, in forme above said, shall haue and enioye the priuilege, & benefite, of his or theyr clergy, the liberti̇e and priuiledge of sanctuary, in like maner & forme, as he or they might or should haue done before the xxiiii. daye of Aprill in the first yere of the reigne of the said late king Henry the eyght. (*See before for this matter.*) And be it &c. that in al & euery case & cases, where any of the kinges Maiesties subiectes shall & maye by̆on his prayer, haue the priuiledge of clergy, as a clerk conuict, that maye make purgacion, in all those cases, and euery of them and also in al and euery case and cases of felony, wherin the priuiledge and benefite of clergy is restreined, excepted, or taken away by this estatute, or act (wilfull murdre, and poysoning of malice p̄pensed, onely excepted) the Lord and lordes of the parlamēt, and pere and peres of the realm hauing place and voice in Parlament, shall by vertue of this present act of common grace, vppon his or their requeste or prayer, alledging that he is a lord, or pere of this realme, and claiming the benefite of this act, though he cānot rede without any burnyng in the hande, losse of inheritance, or corrupcion of his blod, be adiudged, demed, taken and vsed for his first time only, to al intentes, constructions & purposes, as a clerke conuict and shall in case of a clerk conuict, which may make purgacion withoute anye further or other benefite or priuilege of clergye to any such Lord or pere, frō thencefurth at any time after, for anye case to be allowed adiudged or admytted anye lawe, statute vsage custome or any other thing to the cōtrary in any wise notwithstanding. Prouided alwaies that if any of the sayde lordes of the parlament or any of the peres of this realme for ỹ time being shall fortune to be indicted, of any of ỹ offences limitted in this acte: that then they & euerye of them shall haue hys or their tryall by their peres, as it hath been vsed heretofore in cases of high treason. And be it &c. ỹ if any̆ person or persons that by this statute or by any other statutz or lawes of this realme ought to haue or be admitted to the benefite of his or theyr clergy: that the same persone and persones, shalbe from hēcefurth admitted and allowed to hys or their clergye although they or anye of thē haue been diuers and sundrye tymes maried to any single woman or single women or to any widowe or widdowes or to two wiues or moe: anye lawe statute or vsage to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding. An. 1. E. 6. ca. 12.

Peres.

Conuict.

Purgacion.

Lordes.

Peres.

Triall.

Bygamy.

22 ¶ All and singuler persons and persons felonioushye taking or stealing anye Horse, Geldyng, or Mare shall not bee admitted to haue or en-

Horses.

Sanctuary. toy, the priuilege, or benefite of his or their clergy, or sanctuary, but shalbe put from thesame, in like maner and forme, as though he or they had been endyted, or appealed for felonious stealyng of two horses, two geldynges, or two Mares, of any other, and therupō found gylty by verdit of.xii. men, or confessed thesame vpon their arraignement, or stande wilfullye, or of malice muet. An.2.E.6.ca.33.

Robbyng. 23 ¶ If it happen any persō, or persons, to be found gylty, according to the lawes of this realm, for robbing of any persone or persones, after the first day of May nert ensuing in ani

Houses. part or parcel of their dwelling houses, or dwellyng places, the owner, or dweller in the same house, or his wife, his children, or seruauntes, beyng then within the same house, or place, where it shall happen thesame robbery and felony, to be committed and done, or in any other place within the precincte of the same house or dwelling place, that such offendours shall in no wise be admitted to their clergye, whether the owner or dweller in the same house, his wyfe or children, then and there beyng, shal-

Slepyng. be wakyng or slepyng. And that no person nor persons, whiche after the said first day of May, shal happen to be founde gyltie, after the lawes of

Robbery. Boothe. Tente. Fayres. this realme, of and for robbyng any person or persones, in any boothe, or tent, in any fayre or market, the owner, his wife his chyldren, or seruantes, or seruant then being within the same boothe or tent, shall not from hencefoth be admitted to the benefit of his or their clergy, but vtterlye be excluded thereof, and suffre death, in such maner and fourme as is before mencioned in the saide acte, made in the sayd.xxiii. yere of ỳ reigne of the same late king, for robberies, and felonies, cōmitted and doone in dwelling houses, & dwelling places, the owener, or dweller in the same, hys wyfe, children or seruantes, then beyng wīn the same and put in feare dred, wout hauing any respect or consideracion whether ỳ owner or dweller in suche bothes and tentes, hys wife, children or seruantes beyng in the same bothes, or tentes, at ỳ tyme of such robberies and felonies, commytted, shall be slepyng or wakyng. An.5.E.6.ca.9.

24 ¶ By reason of an article and clause conteined in ỳ statute here before in.2.an.1.E.6.ca.12. ỳ stat here tofore in.16.an.25.H.8. ca.3. (which did put such felons & burglaries fro their clergy that dooe such offence in one county, and after are taken with the gōdes stollen, in another county and there endited, arrayned, & found gylty) was made voyde, wherfore in An.5.E.6.ca.10. it is enacted ỳ the said acte made in the saide.xxv. yere touching the puttyng of suche offendours from their clergy & euerye article, clause and sentence, conteyned in thesame, touching clergy, shal frō hencefurth touching such offences, from hencefurth to be cōmytted and done, stande, remaine, and be in full strength and vertue, in such maner & fourme, as it did before ỳ making of ỳ said act, made in the saide first yere of the raigne of our said soueraygne lord ỳ king that now is, any clause, article or sentence, comprysed in the said act, made in the sayde first yere, to the contrary therof notwithstanding. An.5.E.6.ca.10.

25 ¶ An.2.&.3.P.&.M. an act was made to take awaye the benefite of clergy fro Benet smith for ỳ murder of Kufford, if the same Benet should be found gilty as accessory to ỳ murder, or should confesse the murder, or not answere directly, or stand muet, or challenge peremptorye above.xx.

26 ¶ That all and euery persone and persones that after the fyrst day of Marche nert comming, shall maliciously commaunde, hyre, or coūsell

sell any persō or persons, to cōmytte
on. or doo any petie treasō, wylfull mur-
der, or to do any robberye in any
dwellinge house or houses, or to cō-
mitte or do any roberye in or nere a-
ny high way in ỹ realme of Englād
or in any other the Queenes domi-
niōs, or to commit or do any robbery
in any place within the marches of
Englande agaynst Scotlande, or
wylfully to burne any dwellynge
house, or anye parte therof, or anye
barne then hauyng corne or grayne
in the same, that then euery suche of-
fender or offenders, & euerye of them
beynge outlawed thereof, or beyng
therof arraygned & found gylty by
the ordre of the law, or beyng other
wyse lawfully attaynted or convicted
of the same offēce, or beynge arrayg-
ned thereof do stād mute of malyce
or frowarde mynde, or do chalenge
peremtorie aboue the nūber of twēty
psōs, or will not answere directly to suche offence, shall not haue ỹ
benefite of his or theyr clergy. Prouyded alwaies & be it enacted, ỹ euery lorde & lordes of ỹ parlyamēt and
piere & piers of the realme, hauing
place & voyce in ỹ parliamēt, vpon e-
uery inditemēt for any of ỹ offences
aforesaide, shalbe tried by their piers
as hath bene accustomed by ỹ lawes
of this realme. An. 4. & 5. Philippi &
M. ca. 4.

Se Captaines. 5. Treason. 10.
Certificat. 1. Triall. 8. 11.
Felony. 10. 14. Rome. 4.
17. 18. Tares. 20. 23
Murder. 2. 27. 30.
Protection. 2.

Clergy of England.

Se spirituall lawes of the submissiō
of the clergye of Englād to the king.

Se Apparell. 5. Purueyours.
Distres. 9. 26.
Egiptians. 2. Spiritualty.
Furst fruites. 9. 1. 2.
Proteccion. 2.

Clerke of assise.

Se Certificat. 1. Justice of assise. 11
Husbandry. 5. Nisi prius. 1. 7

1 Clerke of the chauncery.

VOus iures que bien et loialmēt
seruires a nostre seignour l'roy,
et a son people en loffice de la chaun-
cellary a quel vous estes attitle, et
nassentires ne procures, desheritāce
ne perpetuel damage du roy a vostre
potar, ne fraude serres ne procures
estre fait a tort dascuns du people, nē
chose que touche la garde de seal, et
loialment conseleres les choses qui
touchent le roy quant serres ent re-
quis, et le counseil que vous saueres
touchant luy conseleres. Et si vous
saches desheritance ou perpetuel da-
mage le Roy, ou fraude estre fait sur
choses queux touchent la gard du dit
seale, vous metteres vostre loial poi-
ar de ceo redresser, et amender. Et si
de ceo ne poies faire vous auisers
le chanceller, ou auters qui le potent
faire, a mender a vostre entencion.
Et addatur pro clericis de cursu. Et
vous ne porteres ne soeffrez estre port
a vostre escient brues que vous fer-
res hors dus court nient enseales dēt
fait execucīō, ne nul atturney ne re-
corders ne p brēs ne sans brēs sans
especiall counge, et si vous neies
loialment examines la partye et lat-
tourney en propre persō ou a meyns
celuy qui fra lattourney en propre p
son. Ne nul brē qui soit de cōmaun-
dement ne liueres a les examinours
ne au seale auant que mesme le brief
coit commaunde a vous p cōmaun-
dour q̄ potar en eit sil ne soit a chau-
celler ou a vn des meisters qui vous
sommaundera de fait les brēs. Et
toutz les briefs queux vous ferres li-
ueres a les examinours per vostre
main demesne, ou per vn compaig-
non q̄ est iures au roy, si vous mes-
me soies hors due court per cause de
malady

Othe.
Serue.
Chaūcerie.
Disherison.
Fraude.
Seale.
Damage.
Seale.
Chauncelor.
Writtes.
Attorney.
Examines.
Writtes.
Chauncellor.

malady ou auter cause necessary ne lez poiez faire. Et que nul bꝛe escript dauꝰt main liuerez a les examinours soubz vostre noſm come le vostre, ne nul noſme forſque le vostre mettres ſur vous bꝛisles, ſi nous eide dieu et ſes ſeints. An. 18. E. 3. ſta. de ſacrum clericorum cancellarie.

2 ¶ Anno. 14. H. 8. ca. 8. an act is made that the. vi. clerkes of the chancery may mary.

See Addicion. 1.

1 ¶ Clerke of the crowne.

PUr ceo q̄ pleint eſt fait a noſtre ſeignour le Roy per les comens coment le clerke de cꝛowne de banke du Roy la ou vint. xl. ou cent homes ſont endites dun felone ou dun treſpaz et toutes ceux pledent al iſſue cõe de rien culpable le dit clark ne deuſt pꝛendꝛe pur le ventre factas ne pur lentre du ple pluis que deux ſolid̄, m̄ le clarke pꝛent pur cheſcũ tiell noſm̄ pertoꝛcion deux ſolid̄ en graund oppꝛeſſion au people. Noſtre ſeignour le roy voillant ſaluer ſon dit people de tielx ertoꝛcions & iniuries, de laduis et aſſent des ditz ſeignours eſpirituelx et tempoꝛelx, et a la pꝛier des comes ſuiſdittes ad oꝛdeines et eſtablies que le clerke de cꝛowne ne p̄igne pluis que nad eſſe dauncien temps duement vſe. Et ouſtre ceo meſme ad charges les iuſtices du Banke le roy que nul ertoꝛciõ ſoit fait en cell̄ partie en le bank ſuiſdit. An. 2. H. 4. ca. 10.

Iſſue.

Fees.

Extoꝛcion.

Fees.

Iuſt. of b.

Extoꝛcion.

See Certificat. 1. Wales. 28. 32.

¶ Clerke of Theſcheker.

See Eſcheker. 4. 7.

1 ¶ Clerke of the market.

LE clerk del march del hoſtiel nr̄e ſr̄ le roy, face bi en et duem̄ ſon office: et que toutz faures meſures & poies ſoi en ars, ſolonꝛ la fourm̄ de leſtatut: et oue le dit clerke ne pꝛeign̄ nul com̄ fin̄: mes que cheſcun perſõ

weightes.

qui eſt troue en defaute touchant le dit office ſoit punis ſolonꝛ ſõ deſert. Et ne q̄ il ne cheuauche mes oue ſyr chiualr au plus. Et q̄ il ne demurge en nul vill nautre lieu pluis q̄ la neceſſite de ſon fait demaũd. Et ſil face riens al contrary de cẽ eſtatute ſ ent ſoit due m̄ conuict, paie au roy al p̄. fo mier foitz q̄ il ſerra iſſint conuict C. s. et al ſecond foitez. r. li. et al tierce foitz. rr. li. An. 13. R. 2. ca. 4.

See Eſtretes. 2. Weightes. 12. 21. Franchiſes. 20. 21.

¶ Clerke of the peace.

See Certificat. 1. Hye wayes. 4. Cheſter. 3. Inrollmentes. 2 Cuſtos rotulorũ. 1.

¶ Clerke of the petibagge.

See Eſcheatours. 11. Wardes. 25.

¶ Clerke of the Shirnſe,

See Confirmacion. 8. Shiriffes. 16. 20. 26 Returne. 2.

¶ Clerkes of the ſignet and

1 priuy ſeale.

AN. 27. H. 8. ca. 11. an act is made how & in what wiſe the kynges grantz, wꝛitinges and leaſes ſhall ꝛ paſſe ẏ pꝛiuy ſignet the pꝛiuy ſeale & gꝛ ẏ great ſeale & in what time they ſhal b paſſe thoſe ſeales, & foꝛfetures ſet vpõ fo ẏ clerkes of the pꝛiuy ſignet & pꝛiuie ſeale foꝛ not doing their duties, and what fees they ſhall take foꝛ thoſe wꝛitinges, & what fees ſhalbe payde & to any perſõ foꝛ the ſame, & how and where ſuch wꝛitinges ſhal come to ẏ great ſeale with an immediat warrant, & not paſſe the ſignet noꝛ pꝛiuy ſeale, & what fees ſhall than be paid theꝛefoꝛe & how & vnder what ſeales ẏ kinges leaſes, grantz & wꝛitinges of landes oꝛ offices of ẏ county palãtyne oꝛ duche of Lãcaſter ſhal paſſe, & and what grãtes leales oꝛ wꝛitings foꝛ the king may be made wythout his

his warrant, and diuers articles at large concerning these matters.

¶ Clerke of the statute merchant
See Recogñ.3.

¶ Clothes and clothing.

See customes.9.13.16.
Drapery in all.
Gygge milles.1.
Merchantes.31.
Shipping.10.
Tares.31.
Tythes.10.
Weightes &c.1.
Wolles.4.1.

¶ Coine.

See money in all.
Proclamacion.3.
Treson.21.23.
Townes.5.

¶ Coles,

See Burning of cartes.&c.1.
Fuell.2.
Newcastell.1.

I ¶ Collectors.

A N.9.H.5.ca.9.an act waz made (to endure to the nert parlamẽt that ſhould be after ẏ kinges returne into england) that abbottes & pꝛioꝛs ſhould not be collectoꝛs of diſmes oꝛ ſubſedies out of ẏ ſhires where they dwelt.

2 ¶ An.6.H.5.ca.2.ca.10.an act was made (to endure to the nert parlament that ſhould be holden after ẏ kinges return into england) foꝛ collectoꝛs of. r.&.rb. to recouer ſuch money as they paid foꝛ their felowes.

3 ¶ Que nul hõe demurrant deins aſcũ city ou burgh deis le dit rotalm̃ de la quel citie ou burgh il ad eſte diſe deuant ces heures, et dnquoꝛe ſõt leꝛ noumz de certaines homes per les pꝛſons pur la dit citie ou burghe deignantz al parlament deſtre deliueres en la chauncellarie du roy deſtre collectours du.r.en m̃ la city ou burgh, et ſur qui le roy ad mis ſes lꝛes patẽtes a meſmes les perſons iſſint noſmes et deliueres en ſa chancellarie deſtre collectours de la diſme ou parcell̃ dicell̃ deins la dit citie ou burgh et les queur collectours ount accõptes et ſõt tenus daccompt̃ de lour receit en ceſt party immediat en leſcheker du roy, ſoit en aſcun mañ depute ne aſſigne deſt̃ collectour daſcũ.rb. ou aſcun parcell̃ dicell̃ au roy ou ſes heires grantes ou a graunter deins aſcun coũtie dicel rotaꝛ, ſinon que il poet erpender en l'coũte hoꝛs du dit citie ou Burghes terres ou teñts a l' balue de C.s. per an ouſtre les charges et repꝛiſes. An.18.H.6.ca.5.

Deputy. Tar. rb.

See of Collectoꝛs of the kinges reuenewes in Receiuers.

See Accoũt.5.
Bꝛidges.1.
Cuſtome.7.
Drapery.11.12.
Exempcion.2.
Furſt fruites.8.
Monaſteries.9.
Officers.3.8.
Parlamẽt.19.
Priſon.&c.8.
Tares.12.
Receyuours.2.3.
Vacabondes.7.

¶ Colleges.

See Coꝛpoꝛacions.5.
Monaſteries.11.12.13.

¶ Colluſion.

See Accion populer.1.
Admeſurement of Dower.1.
Arreſtes.2.3.
Aſſiſe.16.
Attaint.7.
Auowſon.1.
Bankruptes.1.
Bꝛaſſe.2.3.
Conuſance.1.2.
Dette.5.
Diſceit.1.
Diſcontinuance of right.1.
Dower.3.
Execucion.5.
Feffementes.1.
Ioꝛtmaine.2.
Reſceite.1.
Recouerȳes.5.
Vouche.4.5.
Wardes.6

¶ Comen.

Admeaſurement of dower.1.
Admeaſurement of paſture.1.
Appꝛowñtz in al.
Aſſiſe.6.7.10.
Eſtretes.2.
Foꝛeſtes.&c.1.
Foꝛeſt in carta.
20.22.
Hoꝛſes.5.6.
Huſbandꝛy.4.
Quod ꝑmittat.1.
Recoueries.3.4.
Sewers.8.
Suruetours.1.
Tythes.10.
Wardes.6.
Willes.3.
Woodes.3.

¶ Comen place.

See Adiournemẽt.1.

Atturney.2. Franchises.21.
Attaynt.15. Nisi prius.6.
Commen plees Wales.22.28.32
in all.

1 ¶Comen plees.

COmmunia placita non sequantur curiam nostram sed teneantur in aliquo loco certo. Mag. carta. ca.12.

Escheker. 2 ¶Nul comen plee ne soit dessormez tenus a leschekier, encoūtre la forme de la graunde chartre. Articuli sup cartas.ca.4.

Se comen place Seales.1.
in all. Wales.28.32.

1 ¶Comissiō & comissioners.

BY An.18.E.3.ca.1.comissiōs grāted to enquere of certein thinges were repelled.

weightes. 2 ¶By An.18.E.3.ca.4.comissiōs made to assay measures yardes and weightes were repelled and that no such comissiōs sholo after be grāted.

3 ¶En toutes enquerres deins le royalme soient commissions faitz as

Just.of b. ascuns des Justices del bn bänke
Just.of p. ou del aut, ou justicez dassise ou justi
Just.of ass. ces de la peas, ouelque autres deur mieur baillantz du pays, sibien pur profite du roy cōe de la comē, saue en

Eschetors. loffice de escheterite, ou chose que touche cell' office. An.42. E.3.ca.4.

4 ¶An.10.R.2.a comission was made by the king and authorised by that parlement to diuers to suruei ỹ

Reuenews. kinges reuenewes and to correct & reforme for many thinges there expressed, and penalties set vpon them that should moue the king to repele this cōmission. And after. An.11.R.2 ca.2.&3. the sayd commission was affirmed & all that was done by force of that commission, and that none

Pardon. should be molested for rising assembling of force or any thing againste them that did resist that commission nor for any euil gouernāce about ỹ king except certein persons there named. And after. An.21. R.2.ca.2. the sayd statut of an.10.R.2. in that article and the said commission, and al the paines and dependentes therupō were repelled, it was there enacted ỹ no such commission shoulde after be made, and that who so purchased or procured or put in vre any such commissiō should be a traitour. But this parlament of An.21.R.2. was repelled by.1.E.4.ca.3.

5 ¶An.2.H.4.ca.9. it was enacted ỹ comissiōs made in ỹ time of R.2. that were rifled & had deliuered their commissiōs should not be charged to certify but should be discharged by their othes.

6 ¶Pur ceo que plusors commissions sont faitz en la chauncell' directz as diuerses parsones tu roialme, ascun foitz pur enquer et certifier, & ascun foitz pur enquer oier & terminer, et ascun foitz de seiser terres tenementes bns et chateux, les quels commissions bnques nauiēdront as mains des ditz cōmissiōs sur quoy bres issint del escheker nre sñor le roy pur distreindr les ditz cōmissioners lour executors heires et tre tenūtz, ascun foitz de rendr lez estretz dez finez issues et amerciamentes que appertaignant a nostre dit seignour le roy per cause dez ditz commissions, ascun foitz de certifier ceo que est troue deuant eux per enquest, et ascun foits daccompt des certeins choses contenues es dits commissions, a graūde dam et disese des plusours lieges nre dit seignour le roy mesm nostre seignour le roy pur ease & quiete de son people voillant en ceo caz purueir de remedie, de lassent suisdit voet et ad ordines & estables que l'chauncellor denglet erre pur le temps estreant dle son poiar cōe il ad fait deuāt les heures en ceo cas, & es auters cases eit m le chauncellor poiar per autorite de parlement (appellez a luy tieux iustices come luy plerra, ou l'chief barō de leschekier sil embesoignera) de pur

voir de

uoier de remedi de tẽps en tẽps, solõ ꝙ lour discrecion. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 9.

7 ¶ Come pluisours des lieges nre seignour le Roy soient assignes pur les commissions pur faire et parfoꝛmer la continue dicell les ascũz doier et terminer et ascuns denquerre et certifier, et auterment, parount mꝭ les commissioñs sont greuousement cõstreintz p pꝛoces hoꝛs de lescheker p cause des dites commissiõs, et per celle cause pardont graundes issues la ou les dites comissioners vnques ne fuerent sachantz de tielx commissions, ne vnquez mesmes les cõmissions deuiendꝛent en lour mains a graunde damage et disease des pluisours des lieges du roy. Oꝛdines est ꝑ estables que les barons de lescheker eyent poiar de receiuer les serementes des tielx commissyoners de lour excusacion et de lescharge de la receit ou occupacion des tielx commissions. Et auꝛint que mesmez les barons de lescheker ꝑ iustices de lun bank et de lauter eient poiar per bꝛeue de *dedimus potestatem* de recepuer tielx seremẽtes en pais. ꝑ que mesmes les iustic. ent certifient les dits barõs en lescheker de temps en tẽps, et sur ceo mesmes les barõs dischargent les ditz commissioners et sẽblablemẽt soit fait pur les heires executours ou terre tenantes dicelles commissioners, purueu touteꝛ foits que tielx serementz ne soiẽt pꝛisez mez en cas de commissions doier et terminꝭ, et denquere et certifier tantsolemẽt. An. 7. H. 4. ca. 11.

8 ¶ An. 31. H. 8. ca. 14. an acte was made foꝛ matters of religion, called the act of the six articles, and therein was enacted that commissions shold be made to enquere of those matters but. an. 1. E. 6. ca. 12. that act was repelled. And befoꝛe that repele. s. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 15. an act was made ꝙ certein spiritual officers ꝑ iudges shold be commissioners. But after. 1. E. 6. thys act of. 32. H. 8. was of no foꝛce, becaus the sayd statut of. 31. H. 8. ca 14. was repelled.

Se Account. 4.
Bzekers. of leagues. 1. 2.
Cassels. 5.
Chester. 3.
Custome. 6.
Custos rotulorum. 1. 2.
Dedes and wꝛytinges. 2.
Discontinuans of pꝛoces. 1. 2.
Dꝛapery. 29.
Escheker. 11. 13.
Eschetoꝛs. 6. 11.
Estretes. 2.
Franchises. 20.
Furst fruites. 9.
Hauins and riuers. 4.
Heresy. 1. 3.
Hospitals. 1.
Husbandꝛy. 4. 5.
Judgement. 1.
Justices of all. 2.
Justices of peas.
4. 12.
Laboꝛers. 21.
Perchãtes. 4. 9.
Monasteries. 13.
Money. 21.
Oꝛdinaries. 2.
Pꝛison. 8.
Purueiours. 7. 8 9. 11. 12. 15. 21. 23. 31.
Quene. 2.
Riottes. 4. 9.
Sanctuaries. 4.
Sewaꝛz. 1. 2. 6. 7. 8. 9. 11.
Shiriks. 15.
Treson. 12. 19.
Triall. 8. 10. 14.
Vacabonds. 5.
Villenage. 3.
Wales. 25. 28.
Wardes. 25.
Warre. 1.
Weres. 2. 5. 6.
Woodes. 3.

¶ Compleint.

Se Altens. 1.
Bankrupts. 1.
Bzasse. 3.
Pꝛoclamacio. 3.

¶ Concelementes.

Se Account. 4.
Coꝛoners. 3.
Courtes. 2.
Crossebowes. 2.
Custome. &c. 7. 13.
Dꝛapery. 12.
Escheker. 1.
Felony. 7.
Foꝛfes. 6.
Inditementes. 5.
Patentes. 15.
Treason. 18. 19.
Wardes. 24.
Wilfes. 3

1 ¶ Condicions.

AS wel all and euery person and persons, ꝑ bodies politike, theyꝛ heires successours ꝑ assignes, which haue oꝛ shall haue any gift oꝛ grant of our saide soueraigne loꝛde by hys letters patentes of any loꝛdshippes maners landes tenementes rents y- Graunt. King. Landes. sonages

Reuercions. sonages tithes porcions or any other hereditamentes, or of any reuersion or reuersions of the same, which did belong and appertain to anye of the

Religious houses. said monasteryes & other religious and ecclesiasticall houses, dissolued suppressed relinquished forfaited or by any other menes come to ỳ kinges hãdes since the said fourth day of February, the .xxbii. yere of hys moste noble raigne, or which at any time heretofore did belong or appertaine

Other person to any other person, or persones, and after came to the handes of our sayd souereigne lord, as also al other per-

Grantes. sons, being grauntes or assignes to or by our sayd souerain lord ỳ king, or to or by any other person or persõs than the kinges highnes, & the heires executours successours & assignes of

Aduantages. Lesses. Executors. Entre. waste. Forfe. euery of them, shall and may haue & enioy like aduantage against the lessees their executours administratours and assignes, by entre for non paimẽt of ỳ rẽt, or for doing of waste, or other forfaiture: & also shal & may haue & enioy all and euery such lyke & the same aduantage benefit and remedies by accion onely for not per-

Accion. Conditions. Couenauntes fourming of other condicions couenãtes or agremẽtes, conteined and expressed in the indentures of theyr said lealles dimisis or grauntes, a-

Lessees. gainst all and euery the sayd lessees & fermours and grantees, their executors administratours & assignes, as the sayd lessours or grauntours themselues or their heires or successours ought shold or might haue had and enioyed at any tyme or times, in like maner and fourme as if the reuersion of such landes tenemẽtes or hereditamentes had not come to the

Kyng. handes of our said souereigne lorde, or as our said souereigne lorde his heires & successours should or might haue had & enioied in certein cases by vertue of the act made at the first session of thys present parliament (s. *An.31.H.8.ca.13, which is in Monasteries, 11.*) if no such graunt by letters patentes had ben made by his highnes. Moreouer be it &c. that al fermours lessees and grauntees of lordships, manours lãdes tenemẽtes rentes personages tithes portiõs or any other hereditamẽtes for terme of yeres like or lifes, their executours administratours & assignes, shall and may haue like action aduauntage and remedy against all and euery person & persons & bodies politike their heires successors & assignes, which haue or shall haue any gift or graunt of the king our soueraine lord, or of any other person or persons, of the reuercio of ỳ same manours landes tenementes and other hereditamentes so letten, or any parcell thereof, for any condicio covenant or agrement conteined or expressed in ỳ indentures of their lease and leases, as the same lessees or any of them myght and shoulde haue had against the said lessours & grãtors, their heirs or successours, al benefites & aduantages of recouerynes in value by reason of any warranty in dede or in law, by voucher or otherwise onely excepted. Prouided, alwaies that this act, nor any thing or thinges therin conteined, shall extend to hinder or charge any person or persons, for the breche of any couenant or condicion comprised in any such writing as is aforesaid, but for such couenantes and condicions as shall be broken or not parfourmed after ỳ first day of September next cõming and not before: any thing before in this act cõteined to ỳ contrary therof notwithstandyng. Anno. 32. H.8. ca. 34.

2 ¶ See furth fruites & tenthes. 9.a lyke statute for grauntes of reuercions and the lesses & their grãtes of benefices appropriat renoũced by the king and qnenes to ỳ spiritualty

See monasteryes, 11 Usury. 6. Tayle. 1.

¶ Condites

¶Condites.

De Barning of cartes.1. Glouceſter.1. London.5.

¶Confeſſion.

De Appelles.6. Treaſon.15. Clergie.14.

1 ¶Confirmacion.

Magna Cart in ſingulis ſuis articulis teneat, tam in his q̄ ad regem pertinēt q̄ ad alios, et hoc cor̄ iuſtic. itinerātibus in ſuis itineribus, ꝛ vic. in com̄ ſuis cū opus fuerit demandet, et bzeuia verſus eos qui cōtrauenerint gratis cōcedant cozā rege, vel cozā iuſtic. de banco vel cor̄ iuſticiar̄ itinerantibus, cum intes illas venerint. Similit̄ cart de foreſta in ſingulis ſuis articulis teneat, et contrauenientes y dñm regē cū cōuict fuerent, grauit puniant, modo ſupzad. Mar. ca. 6.

2 ¶De eyen auant la grand chr̄e des franchiſes Dengliterre grante a tout la cōmune Dengliterre, et la chr̄e de Foreſt en m̄ le maner grant, ſolent tenus, gardes, et maintenus en cheſcū article et cheſcū point auꝛi pleinm̄t cōe le roy les ad grāte, renouncle, et y la chr̄e confirme. Et q̄ cels chres ſolent baſtles a cheſcun biſcōt Dengliterre deſoubz le ſeale le roy, a lire quater foitz y an deuāt le peple en plein coūtie, ceſt aſcauoir au pzochein coūtie aps le ſeint Michell, au pzochein countie aps le Noel, au pzochein countie apzes la paſcue, et au pzochein countie apzez la ſaint Johñ le Baptiſt. Et a ceſtes deux charters en cheſcun point, et en cheſcū article dicels firmement tenir et garder, ou remedy ne fuit auant per la commen ley, ſolent eſleus en cheſcun countie per la cōmune de meſme le countie, trois y des homes chiualers, ou auks loyalx ſages et auiſes, que ſoiēt Juſtices et aſſignes per les bzeſs le roy ouertes de ſon grand ſeale, doyer et terminer ſans auter bzeſe, que lour comen grant, les pleintz q̄ ſe ſerront de toutz iceur, qui ceux biendzont ou meſpzēdzont en nulx des ditz pointz des auanditz charters encounter ou ils ſont aſſignes, auxibñ dedens cr̄ā chiſes cōe de hozs. Et auxibñ dez miniſters le Roy hozs de lour places, come des auters, et les pleintes oier de lour en lour ſans delaie, et les terminent ſans allower lez delayes, qui ſont allower y la comen ley. Et q̄ m̄ ceux chiualers eient poier de punir toutes ceux que ſerront atteintes de treſpaz fait encountre nul point dez charters auātdits, ou remedy ne fuit auant per la com̄ ley, auxi cōe auāt eſt dit y impziſonm̄t, ou y rāſom ou y amerciam̄t, ſolonq̄ ceo qui le tñs le demaunde. Et per ceo nentende p̄ le roy, ne nul des ſoens que ceſt ozdeignem̄t fierent, que lez chiualers auantditz tenent nul ple per power que done lour ſoit, en cas ou auaunt ces heures fuit remedy parueu ſolōque la comen ley per bzeſe. Ne que pzeiudice ſoit fait a la comen lei, ne a les charters auaunditz en nulx de lour poites. Et voet le roy, q̄ ſi touts troies ne ſoient p̄ſentz, ou ne purrōt a toutes les foites entender a faire lour office en la fozme auantdit, cōmaund le roy, que deux le facent. Et ozdeine eſt, qui lez biſcountes et lez baliffes le roy ſolent entendaunts a les commandementes des auātdits iuſtices, et quant que appent a lour office. Articuli ſuper cartas. ca. 1.

Franchiſe.

Treſpas.

Impziſ.

Knightes.

Comen lais.

Shtriffes. Bayliffes.

3 ¶In the ſecond volume of the old ſtatutes is an ozdinācē intitled confirmatio cartarū de libertatib⁹ angile ꝛ foreſte. An. 25. E. 1. by which is ozdeined y the chr̄e of Magna Carta ꝛ the chr̄e of y foreſt ſhalbe kept, ꝛ that the ſame chr̄es ſhalbe publiſhed in townes and read in cathedzall churches and that biſhops ſhal ercōmunicate the bzekers thercof. And than foloweth a fozme of a ſentēce of excommunication intitled Sententia lata

M.carta. Foreſt. Pzoclame. Excōmenge-ment. Sentens.

tia lata super confirmatione cartarum.

Ma.carta. Fozest. 4 ¶Magna Carta et carta de fo-resta shalbe kept and put in erecuciō An.1.2.4.5.10.14.28.31.36.37.38.42 45.et.50.E.3.capitulis pᵗimis.An. 1.2.(sta.2)5.6.sta.1.6.sta.2.7.8.ɛ.12 R.2.capitulis pᵗimis. An.1.2.4.7. 9.ɛ.13.H.4. capitulis pᵗimis. And An.4.H.5.ca.1.

Ma.carta. Fozest. 5 ¶If any statute be made cōtrary to Magna carta ɛ carta de fozesta, it shalbe voide An.42.E.3.ca.1.

6 ¶All statutes not repelled shalbe kept and put in erecution. An.10. 28.36.37.38.ɛ.50. E.3.capitulis pᵗimis.An.1.2(sta.2)3.5.6.7.8.9.ɛ.12. R.2.capitulis pᵗimis, ɛ An.13.R.2. ca.8.et An.15.R.2.ca.2.ɛ.An.1.2.4. 7.9.ɛ.13. H.4. Capitulis pᵗimis,ɛ An.4.H.5.ca.1.

Artificers. 7 ¶All statutes not repelled made against artificers shalbe kept ɛ put in erecution. An.13.R.2.ca.8.

Eschetozs. Sheryffes. Clerk of the shirifs. 8 ¶All statutes not repelled of Escheto͛rs shirifes vnder shiriffs ɛ clerkes of the shiriffes, shalbe kept ɛ put in erecution. An.9.R.2.ca.1.

Labozers. 9 ¶All statutes not repelled of labo͛rers shalbe kept ɛ put in erecuciō. An.8. R.2.ca.1.ɛ. An.13. R.2.ca.8.

Puruepozs. 10 ¶All statutes not repelled, of puruepours shalbe kept ɛ put in erecution. An.5.6.8.et.9.R.2. capitulis pᵗimis.

Vitailloꝛs. 11 ¶All statutes not repelled of vitailers shalbe kept and put in erecution. An.13.R.2.ca.8.

12 ¶Anno.1.H.4.ca.4. it is enacted that the parlamente holden Anno.11. R.2. shall bee holden and kepte.

Iudicial actes Exemplifi. Recouerpes. Proces. Grantes. Patentes. 13 ¶Anno.1. E.4. capi.1.an acte was made wherby was confyꝛmed all iudicyal actes exemplifycacions, concoꝛdes, recouerpes, pꝛocesse in courtz made in the times of.H.4.H. 5.ɛ.H.6.and.all grauntes ɛ letters patentes of diuers thinges mencyoned in the said acte,made by any of ỹ said thꝛe thinges. See the statute.

14 ¶De patentes of cōfirmacions of the kinges letters patentes.

15 ¶De Rome.4.what thinges be confirmed by the Pope.

16 ¶De weightes.35.of confirmacion of statutes made foꝛ measures of vessels and gawgyng.

De Aide of the king.2.
Appꝛowments.3.
Bishoppes.11.
Bꝛeakers of leagues.2.
Coꝛdiners.6.13.
Courtes.1.
Damages and costes.4.
Discontinuance of right.1.
Fishe.9.
Franchises and liberties.4.6.10.
Hattes ɛ cappes.5
Husbandꝛy.5.
Justices of peas.7
Labozers.22.23.
Lancaster.2.
Liueries.3.
Merchantes.7. 14.44.
Money.44. 45.47.
Monasteries.11.
Newes.4.
Patentes.3.10. 11.12.13.14.15.
Phisicions.3.5
Puruepours.13. 27.36.
Riots.7.
Rome.4.
Staple.19.21.24
Tithes.10
Vacabondes.7.
Wales.23.
Weightes and mesures.35.
Weres.6.

¶Coniuracion.

De felony.16.

¶Congregacions & chapiters.

De Aliens.4.
Artificers.3.
Extoꝛcion.2.
Labozers.18.
Liuery.7.
Masons.1.
Phisicions.3.
Treason.22.
Wales.11.

¶Consecrating of bishops.

De Bishops.10.

1 ¶Conspiracie.

¶Onspiratours sont ceux queux se enterlient per serement,couenaunt, ou per auter alliaunce,que cheseun eidera ɛ sustendꝛa auter cōpse de fauꝛemēt ɛ malicioulsmēt endit ou fauꝛement mouer plees ou maintenē: et auxi ceux queux sount in-

fautes

fantes deins age appeller les gentes de felonies, per que ils ſont emprꝛ-ſon̄, & mult greues, et ceux q̄r reſc. gentes de pays a lour robes, ou a lour fées pour maint lour malpey-ous empꝛiſes, & pur berite eſtreynder, auribien les parnours come les do-nours, et ſeneſchalles et baylifes des gentes ſeignours, q̄eur per lour ſeignourie, office ou poyar en-parnent a mainteign̄ ou a ſuſteign̄ plees ou barrettes per auters par-tyes que ceur queur touchent leſtate lour ſeignours ou eur meſmes. Diſ-finicio de conſpiratoꝛibus edit. An. 33. E. 1.

2 ¶ En dꝛoit des conſpiratours, faux enfourmers, & malueys pꝛocu-rours des duſeins enqueſtes, aſſiſes, & iures le roy ad oꝛdeign̄ remedie as plaintifes per bꝛiefe de Chauncella-rie. Et ſademains boet le roy, qui ſez iuſtices de lun banke et de lauter, et iuſtic. daſſiſes pꝛēdꝛe aſſignes, quāt ils beignent en pays a faire lour of-fice, de ceo facēt lour enq̄ſtes a ches-cū plaint ſans bꝛief, & ſans delay fa-cent dꝛoit as pleintifes. Articuli ſup cartas. ca. 10.

3 ¶ Pur ceo que pluſours gentz p malice & enmitie & vēgeance facent ſouent foltz les foialx lieges du roy eſtr̄ appelles ou enditez en diuſez coū-ties des treaſōs ou des felonies, ſup-poſantz p les ditz appellez ou endite-mūtz, q̄ les ditz treſōs & felonies furēt faitz eſt vn certain lieu, la ou il nad bꝛiefe tiel lieu, en cel coūty ou lēditemt eſt fait, ne tiel lieu cōe il eſt ou ſerra declare p les ditz appelles, oꝛdines &. q̄ les ditz appelles ou enditemūts et le pces dicelles, ſoiēt voides & ten⁹ pur nul. Et q̄ les ditz appelles ou enditez poiēt auoir bꝛz de eſpiracie verz lour enditoꝛs pcuroꝛs, & cōſpiratoꝛs, & re couerer lour dam̄. Et q̄ les enditoꝛs, pcuroꝛs, & cōſpiratoꝛs, ſoiēt auri pu-nis p emꝛiſonm̄t fine & rāceon, pour auātage du roy p diſcretiō dez iuſtic. Et que ceſt oꝛdinance eſtoiſe en ſa foꝛce, tanꝛ au pꝛochein parlament & tener puis le reuenue nr̄e dit ſeignoꝛ le roy en Engleterr̄ de ydela. An. 9. H. 5. ca. 1. And after an. 18. H. 6. cap. 12. this act is made perpetuall, be-cauſe it was douted whether it erpi-red by þ that king Henry the. 6. died beyond the ſea beſoꝛe his retourne into Englande. Se a like ſtatute. Appelles. 9.

Se Artificers. 3.
Champarty. 4.
Durs. 3.
Ercommenge-ment. 5.
Erigent. 3.
Felony. 9.
Foꝛger of falſe dedes. 1.
Inditementes. 4.
Niſi pꝛius. 5.
Oyer & termiñ. 3.
Pꝛoces. 7.

¶ Conſtables of caſtels.

Se Caſtels. 1. 2. 5.
Foreſt. 18.
Pleas of the crowne. 1.
Puruetours. 2.
7. 8. 9. 15.

¶ Conſtables of townes.

Se Abiuracion. 4. 5.
Bꝛidges. 1.
Cheſter. 3.
Coꝛdiners. 13.
Drapery. 12. 29.
Hie waies. 4.
Laboꝛers. 13. 35
Liueries of com-panies. 5. 6.
Mainpꝛiſe. 2.
Paſſage. 8.
Puruetours. 2.
7. 8. 9. 15.
Robbery. 2. 3.
Seruice. 4.
Vacabondes. 2.
Wales. 13. 32.

1 ¶ Conſtable & marſhall.

A L coneſtable apptiēt dauoir co-niſāz dez cōtractz touchātz faitz darmes & de guerre hoꝛs du royalm, & aurint des choſes q̄ touchēt armes ou guerre deins le roialm q̄r ne po-ent eſtre termines ne diſcuſſes per la cōen ley oue auters vſages & cuſtōes a ycelles matters appertenātz, q̄r auters conеſtables deuāt oꝛ ont du-ment & reaſonablement vſes en lour temps: adiouſtant a icelle que ches-cun plaintife declare pleinment ſa matter en ſa peticion auant qui ſoyt enuoy pur aſcun home a reſpondꝛe

Armes. warre.

Marshall.

a ycelle. Et si ascũ soy voet pleindre que ascun plee soit comence deuant le conestable & marshal qui purroit estre trie per la cõen ley de la tre, eit celi plaintif bñ de prius seale du roy sãs difficultie directes as dits conestable & marschalx de surseer en cel plee, tanqz il soit discusse per le counsel du roy, si celi matter doit appertainer a ycelle court, ou autrement destre trie p la comen ley de la roialm dengleterre, & aurint q̃ ils surseent en le mesne temps. An. 13. R. 2. ca. 2.

Se Appelles. 8. Douer. 1.

¶ Constat.

Se Graunter. 2.

¶ Constitucions.

Se Spirituall lawes in all.

¶ Consultacion.

Se Indicault. 1. Prohibicion. 5. 11.

¶ Contempt.

Se Bishops. 4. Courtes. 2.

¶ Contribucions.

Se Aliens. 4. Sute. 1.
Husbandry. 5. Vacabondes. 7.
Tares. 7.

1 ¶ Contra formam collationis.

Abbottes. &c. Aliens.

STatuit dominus rex, quod si abbates, priores, custodes hospitalitatum, & aliarum domorum religiosarum fũdatarum ab ipso vel a progenitoribus suis, alienauerint de cetero teñ domibus ipsis ab ipso vel a progenitoribꝫ suis collata, teñ ill' in manũ domini regis capiantur, et ad voluntatem suam teneantur, & emptor amittat suum recuperare tam de teñ, quam de pecunia quã pacauit. Si autem domus illa a com̃, baroñ, vel ab aliis fundat fuerunt de teñ sic alienat habeat ille, a quo vel a cuius antecessore teñ sic alienat collatum fuerit breue ad recuperand̃ teñ illud in dominico, q̃ tale est. Precipe tali abbati, quod iuste &c. reddat B. tale teñ, quod eidem domui collatum fuit in liberam elymosinam per ꝓdict B. vel antecessores suos, et quod ad ꝓdict B. reuerti dr ꝓ alienacion quam predictus abbas fecit de ꝓdicto teñ contra formam collationis ꝓdicte vt dic. Eodem modo de teñ dat ꝓro cantaria sustentanda, vel luminari in aliqua ecclesia vel capella, vel alia elimosina, sustẽtanda, si teñ sic dat alienetur, & si forte teñ sic dat ꝓro cantaria luminari, pastu pauperũ vel alia elimosina sustẽtanda vel faciend̃ nõ fuerit alienat, sed subtracta fuerit huiusmodi elimosina p biennũ, cõpetat actio donatori aut eius heredi ad petendũ teñ sic dat in dominico, sicut statut est in statuto Gloc. de teñ dimissis ad faciendũ vel reddendum quartam partem valoris teñ vel maiorie. W. 2. ca. 42.

Wryt.

Frankalm.

¶ Contra formam feoffamenti.

Se Sute. 1.

¶ Contract.

Se Weomen. 4.

¶ Conuocations.

Se Parlament. 12.

1 ¶ Conusance.

COme diuisez gẽtz suõt souẽt foitz assises de nouell disseisin, et autres bñs de plee de tre deuant iustices assignes en plee de terre a la cõen ley des terres tenementz & rẽtz esteantz deins villes en franchises & auncien demesne enuers certainz persons, font noſmer aurint en lour dits assises & briefes les maitz & bailifz & cõminaltie des frãchises & les seignors et bailifz dauncien demesne suidits ou ils ne sõt en verite disseisours ne tenãtz des dits terres teñtz ou rentz issint en plee esteantz per collusion & fraude de voider & exclude ses dites maitz & bailifz & cominaltie & les dits seignours & bailifz dauncien demesn de lour franchises liberties confisace et iurisdiccio auoir de lour court de uant eux ordines est et estables que

en

entiel assises ou brieues purchases ou sues deloze en auant, ou a pzesent pendantz penter quicõques parsons deuãt ascũ tiel iustices a la comen ley es q̃r tiel maĩ bailĩ cominalt seignours ou baylifes dauncien demeine soient nosmes, que les dites iustices pzimes enquergent per la dit assise en payz (si les dites maires bailifz cominaltie seignours ou bailifz dauncien demeine ceo demãdent deuaunt tiel iustices) silz soient disseisours ou tenantes en tiel cas, ou soient nosmes per collusion & fraude come desuis est dit. Et si troue soit q̃ ils ne sont mye disseisours ne tenãtz des dittes terres tenementes ou rentes, eins acquites deuant mesmz les iustices, et troues, q̃ ils sont nosmes p collusion & fraude en la fozme suisdit, q̃ en tiel cas lez ditz iustices facent abater & casser les ditz bzs ou brieues dassise ou auters brieues purchases en la fozme suisdit. Et q̃ les ditz pleintifz ou plaintife soit & sopẽt en le grefe mercy le roy, non obstant que auters disseisours ou tenantes sopent nosmes & troues en tiel assises ou brieues. An. 9. H. 4. ca. 5.

2 ¶ Que en toutz brieues dassises, dacciõs plonelz sues ou assuers deuant le roy en son banke, iustices de comẽ bank ou auters iustices du roy quicõqs pur le tẽps estantz dascuns terres ou tenũtes ou dascũ choses estantes ou surdantes deins ascũ seignoury frãchises ou auncĩ demeine, dont la conisance ou iurisdicciõ doit apperteigner as ascuns seignours, maires, bailifes, citezens, burgesis ou comminaltie de tiel seignouries franchises ou auncien demeine, que adonques si ascun defendant en ascũ tiel assise ou aute acciõs plonelz face ascũ defaut pur ouster ercluder & expeller de lour ditz acciõz les auãditz seignoz, maires, bailifes, citezins, burgesis, ou cominaltie de lour frãchise ou conisãce, q̃ les iustices al reẽsse des ditz seignour, maires, bailifs citezins burgesis, ou cominaltie facent enq̃rer p lassise ou tiel exceptiõ est allege en assises, & en acciõs plonelz p enq̃st appzẽdze deuãt les iustices si tielz defautes soiẽt faitz come desuis est dit ou nemy, en quel assise & enq̃st illint appzendze sibñ les pzes cõe les seignours, mairs, bailifs, citezins, burgeses, & cominalty purrõt auoyz lour challẽge. Et si troue soit p tielz assises ou enq̃stes illint appñdzes q̃ tielz defautes soiẽt faitz p colusion pur ouster & ercluder les dits seignours, maires, bailifs, citezins, burgeses, ou cominaltie, de lour frãchises, liberties, conisances, ou turisdiccio, que en tielz cases les ditz bzs soient abatus, & les plaintifes soient en le mercy le roy p cõsideratiõ q̃ est ozdine p le statute fait lan du reygne le Roy Henry apel nñe seignoz le roy 9. (s. ca. 5.) q̃ si ascũ mair, bailif, cõminaltie, ou seignour daũcien demesne soit nosme en briefs dassises p colusion pur eux ouster de lour conisance ou turisdiccion en cel partie que les iustices pzimes enquergẽt per lassise du pays de tiel collusion, si les dites seignours, mairs, bailifz, ou compnaltie le demandent. Et si troue soit p tiel inquisition que tis soient illint nosmes per colusion, que adõques l briefabatera. An. 8. H. 6. ca. 26.

Enquere.
Challenge.
Colusion.
Abate.
Amerc.
Abate.

Se assise. 16. a like statut to these. ii. last statutes.

Se Auowry. 1. Jurisdiction
Honours. 4. in all.
Hounsloe heth. 1. Staple. 4. 7.

¶ Coparceners.

Se partition in all.

¶ Copiholde.

Se Eschetors. 15. Rome. 4.
Hounsloe heth. 1. Somerset. 1.
Jurrour. 12. Suruepours. 1.
Monasteries. 11. 13 Wallingham. 1.
Ryotes. 9.

¶ Copper.

Se Vzalle in all.

Sell.

1 Cordeliers & suors, ne dendent botes ne soliers nautre choses touchant lour mistier, per auter maner que ilz ne soloyent le dit an vintisme. An. 25. E. 3. de seruientibus. capitulo. 6.

Cordiner. Tanner.

2 Nul suour ne cordewener ne vse le mestier de tanner, ne tanner le mestier de cordewainer ne suour et qui cellup qui face coūtre cest ordinaunce forface vers le Roy toutes les quirs illint tannes, et toutes les botes & soliers illit oeueres, & soit reint a la holūte le roy, nyent cōtrestreant ascun chre ou patent fait au contrarie les queur si nulles y soiēt le roy voet que ilz soient oustrement adnulles & tenus pur nulles. An. 13. R. 2. ca. 12. And after An. 21. R. 2. ca. 16. It was enacted that thys acte of An. 13. R. 2. ca. 12. should be kept and executed, but this parlament of. Anno. 21. R. 2. was repelled by. 1. H. 4. cap. 3.

Fork. Fine. Patents. Void.

3 An. 4. H. 4. ca. 35. it was enacted to endure to the next parlament, that cordiners might corye lether so that it were marked.

Corye. Markyd.

4 Si ascun cordewainer demurrant en le royalme Dengleterre vse la mestier de tāner durant le temps que vse la mestier de cordewainer, que il forface au Roy pour chescun quir per luy ou per ascun auter a son oeps tannes. vi. s. viii. d. Et si les cordewainers trouent notoire defaute en les quirs per les dittes tanners tannes ou a tanners, que le tāner dicelles quirs ensy defectiffes forface au Roy en mesme le maner pour chescun quir illint defectife. vi. s. viii. d. et que cellup qui voet suer eyt lun moitie pour son trauaile, & le Roy lauter moitie. Et que les Justices de lun banke et de lauter, Justices des assises, & justices de peas, justices de Cestre & de Lancaster, & maires des cities & burghes, etants poyer come Justices de peace

Tanner. Cordiner. Forf.

Justices of b. Justices of p. Justices of ass. Chester. Lancaster. Maires. &c.

eient poier denquer oyer & terminer les articles & les matters suisditz si bien a la suit de roy come de partye, ou eur attainter per examinacion si bien al suyte de Roy come de partye, all dyscrecyon des Justices et mayres suisditz. Anno. 2. H. 6. ca. 7.

5 Anno. 4. E. 4. ca. 7. an act was made forbidding shoes to be made, with pickes or polleyns lenger than two inches, and that no shoes nor bootes shoulde be solde vpon sōdaies nor certain holydaies there named sauing to saint Martins their liberties, but the article concerning selling of shoes and botes on ỳ sondays and holidaies is repelled by. 14. H. 8 cap. 9.

6 The said ordinance made in the seconde yere of king Henry the sixte (5. ca. 7. before. 4.) be and stande in hys full force & ffregth, & be put in due execucion in all pointes. And ouer that by the saide aduise & auctoritie hath ordained and stablished, that no tanner whiles he occupieth the mistery of tanner, ne none other to hys vse, from the feast of the ascension of our lord nert comming vse the mistery of corioure nor blacke no lether to bee put to sale, vnder the paine of forfaiture of euery hide by the said tanner so cozied. vi. s. viii. d. And that no corier of lether take vpon him to corye any hide of lether but such as is afore sufficiently tāned, vpon paine to lese for euery hide so cozied. iii. s. iiii. d. ỳ one part of ỳ said forfaiture & paines to him ỳ findeth it & pronueth it before any iustice of peas or before bailif shirif or shirifes or other chief gouernor of any city burghe or any town of ỳ. v. ports, & the other half of ỳ same forfaiture or paines out of ỳ cites burghes or ỳ towns of ỳ said. v. ports to ỳ kig our said souerain lord. Sauing to euery lord spirituall & temporal & al other ỳ kings liege people their frāchises, for any thing concerning ỳ same, & with ỳ cities burghes

& townes

and towns of the said .v. portes to the vse of the comunalty of ỳ same cities burghes & towns: & that no tãner fro the said feast of ỳ assencion nor none other to his vse put any lether to sale in any fater or market or any other place but red as it cõmeth from ỳ tan vpõ pain of forfaiture of the same lether. And ỳ forfaiture in places as is aforesaide founden to be deuided in maner & forme aforesaid. And also ỳ no cozier occupie the mistery of a tãner whiles he occupieth ỳ mistery of a cozier vpõ pain of forfaiture of euery hide by him so tãned or by anye other to his vse. vi.s.viii.d. The one half therof to ỳ king our soueraigne lord & the other half to him ỳ will sue therfore in his own name by actiõ of det at the cõmon lawe or by plaint in any citie burgh or town of ỳ .v. portes aforesaid. And that no tãner from ỳ said feast, tanne any shepes skinnes vpon peine of forfaiture of .xx.d. for euery shepe skinne so by hym tãned. And ỳ the iustices of peace in euery shire & Mayres & other gouernours, wiñ the said cities burghes & towns haue power to enquire heare and determine al the said defautes & to put this ordinãce in euery article in due execucion. An. 1. H. 7. ca. 5.

7 ¶ No man of the craft of Cordewainers or shomakers nor none other to his vse in citie, borough or town wiñ this realme shall in time to come vse, nor occupie ỳ mistery or crafte of coziours while he vseth the crafte of Cordewainers, vpõ pain of forfaiture of. vi.s.viii.d. for euerye hide so cozied & wrought. Wherof. iii.s.iiii.d. shalbe to our soueraigne lord ỳ king, & the other. iii.s.iiii.d. to such perso or pses ỳ first sind & shewit. And in semblable wise that no man of the craft of coziours nor none other to his vse within any citie, or borough of this sayd realme, shal from henceforth vse nor occupie the mistery of a Cordewainer while he occupieth the craft of coziours vpon lyke pain as is next aboue reherced. And also that no tãner nor barker, put no maner of hydes nor lether to sale before ỳ same hide & lether be sufficiẽtly dozed, vpõ pain of forfaiture for euery such hide so put to sale. vi.s.viii.d wherof. iii.s.iiii.d. to our soueraine lord ỳ king: And ỳ other. iii.s.iiii.d. to such pson or psons as first finde & shew the same. An. 19. H. 7. ca. 19.

Tanner. Barker. Sale. Fork.

8 ¶ That no straunger alien, not borne wiñ your said realm of England, Irelande, Wales, Calays, or ỳ marches of ỳ same, dwellig wythin such franchesed places or wiñ ỳ suburbes, or about other places of ỳ said citie, (*s. of London*) bye or cause to be bought to his or their vse, any such lether or wares in any secret places, but only in the opẽ market, where it may be sene, assaid, sealed and ableed good & sufficiẽtly tãned & cozied, vnder ỳ pain of forfeiture for euery hide so bought. vi.s.viii.d. The one halfe therof to the king our soueraine lorde & the other halfe to ỳ taker, finder, or shewer of ỳ same. And also that frõ thẽce forth the wardes of the said felowship of coziours (*s. of London*) for ỳ time being) and their successours, or their sufficient deputye or deputies, duly and substãcially assigned, may serch as wel wiñ ỳ felowships of tãners as ỳ felowships of strãgers aliens, occupieng the saide craft of cozdwainers, & also in their own pro per craft of coziers, dwelling wiñ ỳ said frãchises, suburbes, & other places as is aboue said for al maner such lether insufficiẽtly tãned, sealed and cozied, as oftẽ as they shal think conuenient. And the same lether so found insufficiẽt, to be forfaited, & the owner thereof to be cõmitted to warde, there to remain wout baile or mainprise by the space of. v. dales and to pay for a fine for euery time so offending. xx.s. The one halfe of the sayde money (so forfaited) to the king our

Straunger. Aliens. Frannchyles Bye. Lether. Secret places. Market. Fork. wardens. Coyours. Serch. Tanners. Aliens. Cordyners. Coziours. Franchesys. Fork. Inprik. Fine.

soueraigne lord, & the other half of ỹ said money to the partie that wil sue therfore. And if any ꝑson or persons franchised or vnfranchised, of what degre soeuer he be, interrupt lette or
Interrupt. wardens. disturbe the saide wardens of coꝛpours, or their successours, deputy, or
Serche. deputies, to make due searche, in maner & forme aboue said: ỹ thā the said interrupters & letters thereof to bee
Impꝛiſ. brought to gaole or ꝓison, there to remaine without baile or mainpꝛise
Fort. by the space of .x. daies, and to paye for a fine .xl.s. The one halfe thereof to the king our soueraigne lord, and the other half to the said felowship of coꝛiours & chamber of the said citie,
Lordes. to the vse of the cominalty of ỹ same
Fraunchesis citie. And the lordes of all the fraunchises aforesaid, & their successours,
Lether forfeited. euery of them to haue to their owne vse al such lether so forfaited within his own franchises, as often as any such forfaiture shall be founde by ỹ sayde wardeins, or their sufficiēt deputy or deputies, in maner & fourme aboue rehersed. And the suite for the recouery of the ꝓmisses, & euery ꝑt therof, to be by action of det. And ỹ
Det. ỹ defēdāt in any wise shall not wage hys lawe, nor be by ꝓtoteccion nor essoigne, nor the party to bee barred by the kinges pardon nor be delayed by any plea to the disablement of his person. An. 3. H. 8. ca. 10. for ỹ better vnderstanding of this statute see the ꝓeamble therof.

9 ¶ It be lawful to al maner of ꝑ-
Aliens. son or persons estrangers, being in the felowshippe of the blessed Trinitie afore named. (*s. of the blacke friers fe-lowship of London, of the cordiners straungers*) and to all maner other persōs, borne vnder the dominiō of the Emperour
Bye. and the ꝓince of Castell, to bye all
Lether. maner of red lether, or other lether,
Warkettes. cozied or not cozied in open market & fairs within your realme of Englande, sufficiently wrought allayed and sealed, with all lawful searche, in
Seales. all places franchised or vnfranchised, as they haue done and occupyed in times past afore the making of the aboue said act in ỹ third yere of your soueraigne, without any let interruption, and trouble by any personne or persōs, according to the olde vsance, & custōe, ỹ said act of coꝛiours statut & ordinance (*s. an. 3. H. 8. ca. 10. before. 8.*) or any other act, or actes, grauntes, statutes or ordināces to the cōtrary made or to be made notwithstāding. Pꝛouided alway that this ꝓsēt act do not extend to any other persō, but such as be of the brotherhead, & to all other plōs borne vnder ỹ Emperour & the king of Castels dominiō. Pꝛouided also, ỹ this act shal not extend to giue any person (borne out of the kinges obeisance) libertie to bye any lether vntanned, nor vnsufficiently tāned. Pꝛouided furthermore, ỹ no person (borne out of the kinges obeisance) by colour of this act shal haue auctoꝛitie to bie any lether in any secrete place, but onely in open markets and faires. Pꝛouided also ỹ no persō by colour of this act haue auctoꝛitie to bye or sel any lether within the citie of London, but if eyther ỹ byer or the seller be a freeman of the saide citie, according to the auncient customes and liberties of the said citie, & according to diuers statutes in that case made and purueyed, except onely in sainct Bartilmewes faire. Pꝛouided also, ỹ this acte shal not extende to take away or minishe any power or auctoꝛitie, gyuen by the said former statut. (*s. an. 3. H. 8. ca. 10. before. 8.*) vnto the warden of the felowship of coꝛiours, & to their successours, for due serche by them and their deputies to bee made in anye place, or vpō any persō for lether vnsufficiently dreſt, wrought, tāned, or vnsealed, nor in ỹ execution of suche penalties as be cōtained in ỹ said former act & statut for ỹ punishmentes of such defautes as shalbe by ỹ saide

serch

serch found. Prouided also, ꝑ no ꝑſõ
bozne out of ꝑ kinges obeyſãce, haue
none auctozitie, by reaſõ of thys act,
to begin any new markets wꝑin saint
Martins the graund of Londõ, oꝛ in
any other franchiſed place, but only
ſhal bee ſuch markets as haue bẽ of
old time accuſtomed. an. 5. H. 8. ca. 7

10 ¶ No ꝑſon oꝛ ꝑſons occupieng
ꝑ craft oꝛ occupacõ of a boucher wꝑ-
in this realm, ſhall at no time after ꝑ
feaſt of saint Michaell tharchangell
nert cõming by himſelf noꝛ by any o-
ther to his vſe, kepe any tanhouſe, oꝛ
occupy the craft of a tãner & boucher
wꝑin any place of this realm, vppon
paine of forfaiture. 6. E. 8. c. foꝛ eue-
ry day ꝑ he oꝛ any to his vſe, ſhal oc-
cupy any tãhouſe, oꝛ craft of a tãner
after the ſaid feaſt, contrarie to the
forme & effect of this ſtatute the one
half of euery ſuch forfaiture to be to
the vſe of our ſouerain lord ꝑ king, &
the other half to the vſe of him ꝑ will
ſue foꝛ the ſame to any of the kynges
courtes be it by writ, bill, plaint, oꝛ
informacõ, wherin the defendãt ſhall
not be admitted to wage hys lawe,
noꝛ any protection oꝛ eſſoigne, ſhall
be to him allowed. An. 22. H. 8. ca. 6.

11 ¶ All & ſinguler ſtatutes herto-
foꝛe made concerning ꝑ tãners, coꝛi-
ours, & coꝛdwainers, & euery of thẽ,
their miſteries & occupacõs and the
miſteries and occupacions of euery
of thẽ, ſtãding in foꝛce and not repel-
led noꝛ erpyred, ſhalbe & ſtãd in their
full ſtregth, foꝛce, & effect accoꝛding
to ꝑ tenours & purpoꝛtes of theſame.
And to ꝑ intẽt ꝑ due & plaine ſearch
may be had of tãned lether befoꝛe it
be put to ſale, be it enacted, ꝑ no ꝑſõ
oꝛ ꝑſons, frõ the feaſt of saint Mi-
chael ꝑ archãgel, which ſhalbe in the
yere of our lord god. 1533. ſhall put a-
ny tanned lether to ſale wꝑin the
citye of London, noꝛ wꝑin three
miles compaſſe of the ſame, vnleſſe it
be brought into opẽ market at Lea-
dẽhal in Lõdõ, oꝛ els in any ꝑ faires
holden wꝑin the ſaide citye oꝛ elles
where without the ſaide citie, wꝑin
the ſaid. iii. miles cõpaſſe: & there be
ſearched and marked by ſuch ꝑ haue Serched.
the ſearch therof, as hath been accu- Marked.
ſtomed, vpon paine to foꝛfait the va- Forf.
lue of euery hide oꝛ parcel of lether,
tanned and ſolde after the ſayd feaſt,
contrary to thys acte. Noꝛ that any
perſon oꝛ perſonnes, vpon like pain
put any tanned lether to ſale, out of Sale.
the ſaid market of Leaden hall, and
out of the faires kept, wꝑin the
ſaide citie, and. iii. myles compaſſe
therof, in any other place oꝛ places
of this realm but onely in opẽ faires Fayres.
oꝛ markets, holden and kept wꝑin Markettes.
any part of this realm: The one half Mayete.
of ſuch forfaiture, if it be wꝑin the
citie of London, oꝛ wꝑin. iii. miles
compaſſe therof, to be to ꝑ king our
ſoueraygne lord, and the other halfe
therof to the wardens of the felow- wardens.
ſhip of the coꝛdewainers wꝑin the
ſame citie, oꝛ to the wardeins of the
felowſhip of the ſadlers, gyrdelers,
coꝛiers oꝛ any other of the kings ſub
iectes in the ſaid citie, ꝑ is to ſaye, to
ſuch of the ſaide wardens oꝛ kings
ſubiectes, ꝑ ſhal firſt ſue foꝛ the ſame
by accion of det, byl, plaint oꝛ infoꝛ-
macion, in any of the kings courts,
in which ſuit no eſſoign, protection,
ne wager of lawe ſhall be admitted.
And if the ſayd foꝛfayture happen to
be oute of the ſayde citie, and out of
the ſaide three miles compaſſe, than
the one moitie of ſuch penaltie to bee
to the king our ſouerayne lord, and
the other moitie therof to ꝑ Mayres, Mayres, &c.
ſhirifs, bailiffs, of cyties, boꝛoughes
and townes coꝛpoꝛate, and loꝛdes of
leetes, wꝑin whoſe iuriſdiction oꝛ
auctoꝛitie any ſuch foꝛfaiture ſhall
happen to be recouered by lyke acci-
on and ſuite, and after lyke maner
as is aboueſaide: And foꝛ lacke of ſe
doyng, that than it ſhall bee leful foꝛ
anye of the kynges ſubiectes to
haue power and auctoꝛitie in the

Marke. suyng therefore. And where it is cõmonly vsed, ỹ a print, seale, or marke shoulde be set and put by the serchers of tanned lether, or by such as take

Serche. vpon them the searche or sealing of the same vppon euery hyde well and sufficiently tanned, before ỹ selling thereof, to the intent that the goodnes therof, by the same shoulde be knowen to ỹ biers therof. Which marke or print, for corruption and lucre, is commonly sette and put by such as take vpon them the searche and sealing, as wel vppon lether insufficiently tanned, as vppon lether well tanned, to the great decepte of the byers therof: Be it enacted by auctorite afore said, that euery such

Sercher. person and personnes, taking vpon him or them the searche makyng, or sealing of any such tanned lether,

Marke. which doe put or sette any marke, seale, or print vpon any hide or piece

Insufficient. of lether, not being well and sufficiently tanned, shall lose and forfaite

Forf. iii. s. iiii. d. for euery hide or piece of lether that he or they shall so marke, seale, or put any print vnto, not beyng sufficiently tanned: The one halfe of which forfaiture to be to the kyng our soueraigne lorde, and the other moitie therof to suche as wyll sue for the same by originall writte of det. bil, plaint, or infor macion. In which accion or suite no wager of law, essoin, or protection shall be allowed or admitted. And al be it, it is ordeined & enacted by ỹ statute made in the third yere of our souerain lord

wardens. king Hen. ỹ. 8. (*s. ca.* 10. *before.* 8.) ỹ the

Coyers. wardẽs & felowshyp of ỹ craft of co-

London. riers wyn ỹ said citie of Lõdõ & their

Serch. succesors, or their sufficient deputy or deputies, should haue ỹ searche of tãned lether, wyn ỹ said citie and the suburbs of ỹ same, & in other places nere adioining, expressed in the sayd act, as by ỹ same act more at large is declared, yet neuertheles in other cities, boroughes, townes corporate markets & fairs, there be no serchers appointed, by reasõ wherof no person wil put any diligẽce to the same, vnles some auctority may be geuẽ in ỹ behalfe. It is therefore enacted &c. ỹ the same act made in the said. iii. yere of our said soueraign lord cõcerning serche of tãned lether wyn ỹ said citie of Londõ & other places expressed in ỹ same act, shall still stand & abide in full strength & vertue, wyth al singuler the puisions therunto annered. And ouer ỹ be it enacted, that all Maires, Shirifes, bailiffes, and other chiefe gouernours of other Cities, boroughes, and townes corporate, and Lordes of faires and markets wyth in their liberties, franchises, iurisdiccion, and auctorities, and euery of them, shall from henceforth haue power and auctoritie to name and appoint two such of ỹ craft of cordewayners or coziers, or one of the one craft, and an other of the other craft as they shall thinke most conuenient and expert in ỹ said occupacios, to view and search all tanned lether brought to be sold, to any markettes or faires, kept within any liberties, franchises iurisdiccions, or auctorities, and to make searche therof truly & duely without fauour, affecciõ, or corruptiõ. And where as none of the saide two craftes be inhabited, ỹ then it shall be lefull to the Lordes, maires, or other officers as is afore said, to electe & appoint such other of the kings subiects, as be most expert in knowledge of tanned lether: And such as they shall finde sufficient, to put a mark or a print therunto. And that no person or persons, shall put any tanned lether to sale, in any fair or market, before it be viewed, searched, and marked vpon peine to lose and forfait for euery hide of tanned lether, put to sale contrarie to thys act. xx. d. And it is also enacted, that as well the moitie of the said forfayture as the moitie of all forfaitures

and

and penalties made or limitted by any other statute or statutes heretofore made for or concerning tanned lether shall be to the kinge our soueraigne lord, and ꝑ other mo͂tie therof to be to the maires, shirifes, bayliffes, or other chief gouernours of such cities, boroughes, or townes corporate, and to the lordes of the fairs, or markets, or any other the kinges subiectes, within whose iurisdiccions such cause of forfaiture or penaltie shall be founden, that is to saie: to such of them as shall cease or sue for the same, if they take their suit for such forfaiture within fire monethes next after such forfaiture shall happen. And if they do not then to be to such of the kinges subiectes that will sue for the same.

And euery such person and persons as shalbe intituled to haue such forfaiture, shall haue an accion of dette for the same. So that they commense and take their suit or accion within halfe a yeare next after the saide .vi. monethes, by writte, bill, plaint, or informacion, in whych accion or suite no wager of the law, essoigne, protteccion, or priuilege shalbe allowed. And all be it that lether be well and sufficiently tanned, yet neuertheles, the coziers, for their owne singuler lucre, and aduantage, so corrupt the saide lether with water and other subtill waies and meanes that it is very vnprofitable for ꝑ exercise of the kinges subiectes: It is therefore enacted that euery cozier, shall well and sufficiently cozie and black the said lether tanned, as wel the lether of other to him brought to be cozied as his owne lether ererceysing in his saide misery or cozying, tallow, and such other thinges as to and for the true and iust cozieng of lether apperteyneth, without fraud, or deceite, and not craftelie to burne ne spearche the said lether, ne vse insufficient stuffe of tallowe, or oyle vpon paine to lese and forfaite for euery hide or pece of lether that anye cozier shall craftelie, disceitfully, or insufficientlye cozie cõtrarie to thys acte. iii. s. iiii. d. The one halfe of which forfaiture to be to the kynge our soueraine lord, & the other halfe to such as shal finde the defaut. And such as shall be intituled to the saide forfaiture shal haue an accion of dett for the same by writ, bill, plaint, or informacion, in any of the kinges courtes. In which accion or suite, none essoigne, protteccion, priuilege nor wager of lawe shall be allowed or admitted. And be it enacted, that the iustices of the peace in euerye shyre, citie, and towne corporate, within the limittes of their commissions & auctorities, shall haue power and auctoritie to enquire, heare, and determine euery offence hereafter to be done or committed contrarye to this act, as well by informacion, as by presentment afore them, and to make such processe vpon euery presentment, as they commonly do vpõ inditements of trespas. And to the entent that the saide searchers shall geue their attendance and diligence in true execucion of thys acte: Be it ther for enacted by auctoritie afore said, that the said searcher or searchers from time to time, shall & may take for euery ten pieces of tanned lether, so by him or them searched, viewed, and marked, as is afore said for his or their payne taken therein one penie, and no more. And that also euery of the said searchers for the stipende or fee before limitted from time to time, vpon lawful requeste to him made, by any person or persons, hauing tanned lether in ope market or faire to be solde, within the limits of the said searchers, shall put to hys or their print, seale or marke, without contradiccion, or denfall to euery such pece of lether sufficiently tãned, vpon paine to forfaite for euery

Fork.

Iust. of P.

Serchers.

Attendans.

Serchers.

Fees.

Fayres.

Marke.

Fork.

defaute

defaute by the laide searcher or searchers so cõmitted. iiii. s. iiii. d. Thone moitie therof to be to ꝑ kyng our soueraigne lorde, and the other to the partie greued, that will sue for the same, by bill, plainte, or informaction, in any competent court of recorde. In which suite no wager of law, essoigne, nor protection shall be admitted, nor allowed. Prouided alway that this act, or any thing therin conteyned, be not in any wyse hurtefull or preiudiciall to any lord or lordes, or any other hauyng liberte, or liberties, faires, or markettes or any of them, their heires, or successours of any of them, for or concerning any of the forfaitures expressed in this act, which they or any of them lawfully had, or might haue had afore the making of this present act: this act or any thing in the same mencioned, to the cõtrary notwythstãding. Prouided alway ꝑ this act or any thing therin conteined, shall not in any wise be preiudicial or hurtfull to the chãcellers, vichancellers, proctours, rarers, & scolers, their officers & ministers, of the vniuersities of Oxforde and Cambridge, or any of them, of for or cõcerning the auctoritie of search of tanned lether, or any of the forfaitures of the same: which they lawfully had or mought haue had before the making of this present act, any thing therein cõteined to the contrary herof not wtstanding. An. 24. H. 8. ca. 1.

Franchesys.

Libertees.

Fort.

Vniuersytes.

Rimes. Packe. Lether.

12 ¶ No maner of exrãger nor denisen shal pack or cause to be packed any maner of lether, to be cõueied or shipped ouer ꝑ sea out of this realme wales or other the kings dominiõs, otherwise then in this acte is expressed, that is to say: that all such lether shal be hereafter packed by a packer sworne in euery such port, where any lether shal be shipped to be conueied out of this realme, wales or other the kings dominiõs, vpõ paine of forfaiture of al such lether as hereafter shalbe packed cõtrary to the purport of this act, or the value therof. And also that frõ henceforth euery stranger & denise which shal ship, lend, or conuey any lether ouer the sea, out or frõ any part of this realm Wales Chesshire or other the kinges dominions shall paie like custome for the same, as is vsed to be paid within the port of London: that is to say, euery stranger to paie for euery diker of lether for custõe. iiii. s. ir. d. And euery denise. iiii. s. i. d. And be it also enacted, that win euery port, hauen and creke within this realme, Wales & other the kynges dominions where no tellers nor packers at thys present time bee, nor before the making of this acte haue ben, that from henceforth the customers and controllers of euery such port, hauen, and creke where such lether shall be shipped to be conueyed into the partyes beyond the sea, shall haue power by auctoritie of this acte, to name, constitute and appoint one able person to tell and number all such lether as shall be at any tyme there shipped, whych person so named, shall be swoine by the customer and Controller of euery such port, hauen, and creke, truely and duely to execute hys office in the presence of the Customer, and Controller of euery such port, creke, or hauen, where any such lether shall be shipped, or of hys or their deputie or deputyes, the same teller takyng of euery straunger for the tellyng of euery dyker of lether. vi. pence; whereof the same teller to haue for hys labour two pence, and four pce to be to the cominaltie of the same towne and port, toward the paiment of their fee farme & other their charges: And of euery denise, not beyng a freman of the saide port and hauē, for euery diker foure pence, wherof the teller to haue two pence, & other two pence to be to the cominaltie of the

Packer. Swoin Shypping. Fort.

the same porte or hauen, for the ententabone declared. And of euery diker by any person being a free man of such port and hauen, but onely two pēce for his labour. And that immediately after such tale had, and entre therof made by the customer or hys deputy, an other able person named, deputed, & assigned by the said customers and Controllers of euery such port and hauen, & before thē sworne, truely and duely to do & execute hys office, shal pack al such lether so told & entred, euery packe to conteine as many diker, vnder the nūber of. vii. diker, as it shall please the marchant or owner therof to appoint, taking for his labour for ỳ packing of euery packe. iiii. d. And be it &c. that if any packer take vpon him to pack any lether before it be tolde or nūbred & entre therof made by the customer or his deputye, or at any time packe more lether thē shalbe tolde & entred according to the purport of this act, that then the same packer to forfait & lose for euery time doing the contrary. v. li. and to suffer therfore imprisonmēt at the kinges pleasure. And also that if the teller wīn anye such port, or hauen at any time hereafter, take vpon him to tell or number any lether in the absence of the customer, controller, or of his or their deputye or deputies, then the same teller for euery time so doing to lose and forfait fiue markes. And forasmuch as diuers estrāgers cary & conuey their lether frō one porte to another, & by ỳ way cause the same lether to be packed, which packes so cōueyed be not vndone nor opened at their arriuall within the portes, whervnto they be so trāsported: but there only entred by and vpon the report & informaciō of the marchant estranger, or of hys factour, wherby much custome is concealed: Be it &c. that if any estranger or other his factour at any time hereafter doe conuey and cary anye lether from one to an other, to the intent to ship the same in such other port, wherunto it shalbe so conueied that same estrāger, or other his factour for him, before such transporting of the same lether, shall cause ỳ sayde lether firste to be tolde within ths same porte, from whence he wyll or intendeth, to carye the same: and the same so tolde cause to be entred by the customer of ths same porte, or hys deputie: and cause to bee also packed by the saide packer of the said porte, where it shall be so tolde, taking of the customer or customers of the same porte or hauen, or theyr deputy or deputies a certificate, expressing the noumber or quantitie of dickars of al the same lether, so to be caried and transported, directed to the customer of the other porte or hauen, wherunto the same lether shall be so conueyed, makyng mencion also in the same certificate, whether the custome therof accordingly bee truely payde or not. And in case any such lether be caried or conueyed from one porte to an other, there to be shipped, without hauing of such certificate: that then the same lether, or the value thereof to be forfaited. And be it further enacted, that no tāner wīn this realme Wales, or other the kings dominiōs or other plons, occupieng or hauing a tanne house, shall from hencefoorth sende, or cause to be conueyed ouer the sea, by way of Marchandise or otherwise, any maner of lether tanned or vntanned, vpon paine of forfaiture of al such lether, or the value thereof. Nor that any person or persons at any time hereafter shall carie or conuey ouer the sea oute of ths realme, Wales, or other ỳ kinges dominions, any salte or vntanned hydes, or any lether called backs or sole lether, the kinges speciall licence not optepned for the same, vpon paine of forfaiture of all suche hides

Lether.
To another port.
Shipping.
Told.
Entered.
Packed.
Certyficate.
Custome.
Forf.
Tanner.
Ouer the sea.
Lether.
Forf.
Ouer the sea
Hydes.
Backes.
Sole lether.
Licence.
Forf.

hydes and lether called backes, or sole lether, or the value thereof. The one half of all the said forfaitures to be to the kinges highnesse and the other halfe to any of hys subiectes, that will pursue for the same in any his courtes, by accion of dette, bylle, plaint, informacion, or otherwise, in wich suite none essoine, protection, wager of lawe or other dilatorie plee for the defendant shall be admitted or allowed. Prouyded alwaies, that this acte or any thyng therin conteyned, shall not be hurtefull nor preiudiciall to any captaine of any shippe in this time of warre, being in the retinue and seruice of ỹ kynges highnes: Nor to any owner or mayster of any shippe beyng the kynges subiect, goyng into Iseland, Danske, Norwey, or Southwarde beyonde the estraictes, but that euery such captaine & maister of euerye such shippe, during the warres time and euery maister to suche shippes, passyng into the places before named, may and shall at their pleasure haue and carye salte hydes in their shippes, so that euery of them shall not haue at such botage, or during the warre at any one time aboue the number of eyght salt hides. Thys acte or any thing therein conteyned to the cõtrary in any wise notwithstandyng. Prouided alwaies, that hides vntanned of any beastes, being killed wythin Wales, or ỹ marches therof, may be conuayed & caried into outward parties by any person or persones from time to time, except only by tanners, and such as haue tanne houses, in such and lyke maner as they might haue been before the making of this act, any thig in the same mencioned to the cõtrary notwithstading. Anno. 27. H. 8. cap. 14.

Captayne. Shippes.

Maister.

Salte hides.

Vntanned. wales.

13 ¶ The acts made in the .xiv. yere of the late kyng of famous memory, Henrye the. viii. (s. cap. 19. before. 7.) and in the .xviii. yere of the moste noble and victorious kyng Henry the eight (s. ca. 1. before. 11.) and all other actes and statutes heretofore made, concerning tanners, coryers, and Cordewainers, shall stande in their force and effects, according to the tenor of the same in all thynges, not altered nor repelled heretofore. And be it &c. that no person occupyeng the feate or misterye of a Cozier in Cordewainer, Cobler, Sadler, girdeler, Letherseller, Bottelmaker, or any other artificer, shall from and after the feast of Myghelmas nexte comming, sell or cause to be solde or put to sale any backes or hydes of any Englishe kinde of tanned lether, vnwrought, or in such kinde as he shall bye the same (calues skins onely except) vpon paine of forfaiting, for euery hide, backe or parcell of lether that he shall so sell contrarye to thys statute. x. shillinges. (See for the laste article in this title. 15.) And bee it further enacted, that no personne other then suche as shall occupie the feates or misteries of a Cozier shall put to sale any maner lether, coryed, or blacked, being vnwrought, or vncut vppon paine of forfaiture the lether so solde. And be it further enacted, that no personne or personnes which occupieth the misterye or occupation of Cordewainers, shall after the said feast, make or cause to be made any bootes, shoes, startoppes, or slippers of lether, but such as shall be made of good and sufficient tanned lether, and well and truely cored after this rate and sorte, that is to witte, wette lether, as that whych should holde out wette, and dyte lether, as it behoued such to be. And that the saide Cordewainers, and euery of them, shall put in thinner sole of the saide double soled shoes, bootes startoppes, and slippers, lether called the wombe, well and sufficiently cozied, and in the treswelles of the

double

double soled shoes, the slanke, of the hyde or skinne sufficiently cozyed. And be it &c. for the true execucion hereof, that the Maire of the citie of London, and the Aldermenne of the same for the time being, shall yerely appointe foure Serchers, and one ouerseer, or mo, by his or their discre cion: to be swozne before the saide Maire and Aldermenne, for the time being to do their office truely, which shall by vertue of thys acte, foure times in the yere at the least, that is to saie once euery quarter, and ofte ner if nede require, make true search and view in al and euery house, and houses, place & places, as well wyth in the saide citie, and the suburbes therof, as in euery other place with in three miles compasse of the sayde Citie where any Tanner, Cozier, Shomaker, or Cobler doth, or shall dwel, and occupie any of the said oc cupacions, for all and euery bootes, slartopes, shoes, and other thinges appertaining to the craft and mille rie of Shomakers or Coblers, made or wrought contrary to the purpozt of this statute, and also for all ma ner of lether and other thing apper taining to the crafte, or occupacion of Coziers, and Tanners, not well and sufficientlye cozied and tanned accozding to the meaning of thys act. And that all other Maires Bai lifes, and other head officers in all other Cities, bozoughes, and mar kette townes of this realme, oute of the circuite, and compasse of the said three miles, shall vpon payne of .xx. pounde euerye yeare, that they make defaulte herein, appointe and swere perely two, three, or moe per sons of the best skilled menne with in their offices, by their discrecion to search and view, within the precinct of their Cities, bozoughes & townes which shall foure times in the yeare at the least, that is to witte, once eue ry quarter of a yere, make like serche within their limittes, and shal haue a marke, or seale, prepared for that purpose, as is aboue limitted, to be in London, and the suburbes of the same. And that the same searchers or one of them shall theselues kepe ỹ saide seale or mark, & with the same shall seale or marke suche lether as they shall finde sufficient, the same serchers to haue for their labour, ac cozding as it is limitted in the sta tute made for due searche, triall, and marking of the lether, in the .xxiiii. of kyng Henry the. viii. Prouyded allwaies, that no lether being once searched and sealed or marked as be fore saide, shalbe charged agayne wō any other seale or searche. And if ỹ said searchers, or any of thē do finde any lether solde, or offred to be solde or brought to be searched, or marked insufficiently tanned, or any lether not sufficiently cozied, or any stuffe made of such lether, it shall be lefull for the saide searchers, or any of thē, to seale the same lether, and stuffe made of lether, as forfaited, and to retaine the same into their custodie, til the same be tried before the maire bailiffes and other hedde offycers, of euerye citie, bozoughe, towne, where such seasure shall happen to be made the same trial to be made by vi. expert men at the appointment of the said hedde officers, and two of the Aldermenne of the sayde cytyes, bozoughes, & townes, vpon the othes of the said Triers. And also be it &c. that if any perso wil wilfully wyth stande, or deny any such searche to be made accozding to the tenure of this act, as is afozesaide, or wyl not suffre the saide searchers so swozne and appointed to search, to enter in to his or their house or houses, or o ther place, where suche euill made shoes bootes, and other the premisses or any lether disceitfully and falsely tāned, or cozied, is, or shall be suspec ted, or knowen to be, that then euery such

Mark.

Double serch

Serch.

Insufficyent.

Seyse.

Triall.

Withstand.

Serch.

such persõs or persõ, so denieng and withstanding, and not suffering the saide searchers so sworne, and appointed for the time being, to enter,

Forf. and make searche, shall lose and forfait for euery time so denieng, and withstandyng. v. li. And further be it &c. That if the personnes so to be assigned for the search as is aforesaid, wil do, or make default in their

Defaut. Serchers. searche, and not search. iiii. tymes of the yere, as is aforesaide, except, they be letted by some lawfull impedimẽt, or do allow or seale, or cause to be sealed, any lether, or stuffe vnsufficiently, tanned, cored, or wrought or doe conceale any faultes founde in their searche, that they and euery of them, that shall make defaulte in search, or allow that is vnsufficient, or shall conceale defaultes founden:

Forf. shall forfaite and lose fyue pounde, for euery such defaulte, allowance, or concealement, wittingly doone, an so proued sufficiently againste them. Prouided alwaies, that it shalbe lawfull to euery Cordewayner, or Shoemaker, not onely wythin the said citie of London, but elswhere within this realme of Eng-

Shoes. &c. lande, to make all maner of shoes, bootes, slippers, & other necessaries,

Lordes. &c. for Dukes, Erles, Lords, Knights, Ladies, Esquires, gentilmen, and gentilwomen, of such lether and other thinges appertaining to theyr faculty, as their pleasure is to haue them made for their money, and to all other personnes as they shall bespeake them. Prouided alwaies and be it &c. that they ne any of thẽ shall put to sale any shoes, or bootes,

Dry lether. of drie lether, betwene the last day of September, and the firste daye of May, but to such persons as shall so bespeake them. And for as much as by carieng and conueighyng of lether ouer the sea, lether is growen nowe in suche vnreasonable pryce that the commons of thys realme can not now haue for twelue pence, that they might in times paste haue had for eight pence: Be it &c. that al and euery person and personnes, that from, and after the first daye of June next comming, shall shippe any backe, or hydes, or other lether, or hydes tanned, or vntanned into the parties of beyonde the sea, shall paye for euery dicquire of lether called backes, or hydes, or other lether, or raw hydes, treble custome. Prouided alwaies, that thys acte shall not extende to any licence alreadye graunted for carieng or conueying any lether ouer the sea, but that euery person whych hath alreadye obtained any such licence, may shippe & carye the same payeng such customes as they might before the makyng of this act: And that no shoemaker, cozier, or other person to hys or their owne vse (excepte Tanners) shall bye anye hyde in the heere vntanned, to put the same to tanning, vpon paine to forfaite for euery such hyde. vi. s. viii. pence. And be it further enacted, that euery tãner from hencefoorth, shall cutte euery wombe of euery ore hyde. vi. ynches broade, of euery kere hyde. v. ynches broade and of euery Cow hyde. viii. ynches broade of Assise, in the narrowest place the whych Ore hyde, Steere hyde, or Cow hide that shall be tanned for and in ẏ kynde of sole lether vppon paine of forfaiture for euerie wombe cut lesse then so many inches broade of Assise as is aboue appointed. iii. s. iiii. d. And that no maner of tãner shal cut any hide for a backe but such as shalbe sufficient and well lethered vpon paine of forfaiture of the same backe or backes, not beyng suffycient and well lethered. And that no Cozyer whych shall occupie the occupacyon of cozieng, shall hereafter refuse to cozye anye Lether brought vnto hym redde by any cordewayner, or other artificer

that

that occupieth any tanned lether in hys occupacion, to the entent to be cozied vpon reasonable agrement foz his paines, the same to be deliuered well and sufficientlye cozyed to the owner thereof within. xxiiii. in dayes, all whych forfaitures of summes of money afozesaid, shal be deuided into thze equall partes, one part therof shalbe to ỳ vse of our soueraigne Lord the king, & an other part to him oz them that shall sue foz the same, and the thirde part thereof shalbe to the vse of ỳ citie, bozough, oz towne, where the offence shall bee committed and done. And be it further enacted, that it shall be leful foz euery man, to sue foz the same forfaitures of summes of money, in any court oz courtes of recozde, by bill plaint, accion of dette, informacion, oz otherwise: In which suite: no essoine, wager of lawe, oz pzoteccion, shall be admitted oz allowed. And al such bootes, shoes, and lether as shalbe founde vnsufficientlye wzought, tanned, oz cozied, and declared by this act to be forfaited, shal be sealed by the saide searchers, oz any other person finding ỳ faut therof, & the same stuffe forfaited, shall be distributed as hereafter ensueth, that is to say: such stuffe so sealed wythin ỳ said citie of London, oz within thzee Myles compasse of the same, to be bzought to the guilde Hal in Londō, in there to be deuyded into thze partes wherof one part to be ỳ first seasozs of the said vnlawfull stuffe, and the other two partes to be distributed to the poze folkes, aswell being within the new hospitall of S. Bartholomew in Londō, as to such poze housholders, as shall be enhabityng within the Citie of London, oz the circuite afozesaide, at the discrecion of such persons, as the Maire of the saide citie, & foure Aldermen of the same foz the time being, shal appoint foz ỳ same. And that al such bootes, shoes, and lether, as shall be founde within any their Citie, Bozoughe, Towne within thys realme, out of the saide thzee miles compasse, vnsufficientlye wzought, Tanned, oz Cozied, as is afozesaide, shall be sealed and taken as forfaited, and bzought to the common Hall of euery such citie, bozough, oz towne, and other conuenyent and open place, & two partes thereof to be disposed to the poze, and in other deedes of charitie, in those partes, after the dyscrecion of the Mayzes, Bayliffes, hedde bozoughes, and two other Aldermen of the same citie, bozough oz towne. And where no suche officers be, then the same to be done by a iustice of peace nert adioining, and by the constables of the towne, oz village, where such sealure is and shall bee made, and the sayde searchers oz first seasoz to haue the thirde part of such forfaiture foz their paine. Towues. Heyle. Mayzes, &c. Iust. of p. Constables.

Pzouided alwaies and be it enacted that no such vnlawfull lether so forfaited: be conuerted to anye bootes oz shoes to be put to sale againe, vpon paine that euery person that so shall conuert the same, to forfait the same stuffe, and. vi. s. viii. d. ouer foz euery time so doing, and offending. Conuerted. Forf.

Pzouided alwaies, and be it &c. that it shall be leful to all cozdewayners Shoemakers, and Coblers aboue mencioned foz the better auoiding of the paine abouesaide on them appointed, in case they shoulde make oz sell any bootes, oz shoes of lether, not sufficiently cozied, from henceforth to cozie and dzesse by theyz selues, oz their seruantes, al such lether as they oz any of them shall conuert into bootes, shoes, slippers oz other thinges apartening to the misterye oz Cozdewainers, oz Coblers, and none other: ỳ statute in the. xiy. yere of the king of famous memozie Hērie the. viii. (s. ca. 19. before. 7.) heretofozemade to the contrary herof notwith- Cordiners. Cozy.

withstanding. And for the better execucion of this present acte, be it enacted that all iustices of Assise, Justices of gaole deliuery, Justices of Peace, & stewardes of franchises, letes, and lawe daies, within their seuerall precinctes, and Maires of London for the time being, wythin the said .iii. miles, & al other Maires Bailifes, and other hed officers of cities, boroughes, and townes, wythin their seuerall precinctes, out of ỹ saide circuite and compasse of .iii. miles, shall enquire of al the premisses, in their sessiõs, lete, or law day, and heare and determine the same, & also by their discrecyons crampne all persons supposed to offende thys acte, or any parte thereof. Prouyded alwaies, and be it enacted, that the Girdlers of this realme, may sel their neckes, wombes, and shreddes of tãned lether to any person or persons without any forfait, paine, or penaltie, to be yelded for the same, anye thing conteined in the same, to the cõtrary notwithstanding. Prouided alwaie, that it shall be lefull for all maner of Shoemakers, Cobblers, Sadlers, Girdlers, Bodgemakers, and all other artificers vsing lether in ther arte, to bye all kynde of tanned lether, beyng first sealed as aforesaide, to be conuerted to any thing belonging onely to their occupacion at Leden halle in Londõ, vpon euerye Mondaye in the yeare, thoughe neither the byer, nor seller, be free of the saide citie of London, without encurring any penaltie or daunger for the same, any thynge in this act cõteined, or any other thing or thinges to the contrary herof notwithstanding. Prouided also, that no person nor persons shall be molested, sued, or vexed, for any forfature or penaltie compriſed wythin this acte, excepte the suite thereof be commenced within one yere after ỹ offence committed. Prouided al wayes, and be it enacted, that thys present act, or any thyng therein cõteined, shall not in any wyse extende to be preiudiciall, or hurtfull to any lorde or lordes, personne or persons, bodies politique, and corporate, or any of them, their heyres, or successours, or the heires, or successours of any of them touching any faire, or market, seale, searche, liberties, fraunchise priuiledge, profite, commoditie, forfaiture, fynes, or emolument, which they or any of thẽ haue, or ought to haue by anye lawfull interest or title, before the commencement and beginning of this present parliament, but that they and euery of them, maye, and shall haue, enioy, perceiue, take, and kepe, all and singuler their faires, markets, seale, searches, liberties, franchises, profites, commodities, forfaitures, and fines, rising, commyng, and growing by reason of thys acte. Any clause, article, or sentence, in thys present act or statute to the contrary in any wise notwythstãding. This act to endure vnto the ende of the nert parliament. Anno. 2. Ed. 6. ca. 9. Thys act is continued. An. 7. E. 6. ca. 11. 1. M. 1. parliamẽto. ca. 13. & 1. M. 2. parliamẽto. ca. 12. & 1. & 2. P. & M. ca. 11. & 3. P. & M. ca. 21 and. 4. et. 5. P. & M. ca. 9. and. 1. Eli. cap. 9.

14 ¶ An. 2. E. 6. ca. 11. was an acte made for true tãning of lether, to endure vnto the ende of ỹ nert plamẽt. And an. 7. E. 6. ca. 11. it was cõtinued and after an. 1. M. 1. parliamento. ca. 13. it was cõtinued to endure to ỹ ende of the nert parliament, & than it expired.

15 ¶ In an. 3. E. 6. ca. 6. it is enacted that it shall be lawfull to diuers artificers there named, to bye & sel tanned lether cozied or not cozied, so that such should be conuerted by the byers vnto wares within the kynges dominions, to endure to thende of ỹ nert

Iust. of al.
Iust. of gaole deliuery.
Iust. of p.
London. Stewardes Mayres. &c.
Lete.
Cordelers. Selling.
Artificers. Bye.
London.
Fremen.
Within one yere.

nert parlamẽt. And after. 7. E. 6. ca. 11. this act was continued to the laſt day of the nert parlament. And after an. 1. M. 1. parliamento cap. 13. it was continued to endure to thende of the nert parliament, and than it exppyed

16 ¶ No perſon nor perſons within this realme, ſhall from and after the feaſt of the Annunciacion of our Lady nert comming, bye, or cauſe to be bought any Calue ſkinnes, or hydes in the heere or out of the heere, to the intent to ſell agayne the ſame vntanned, except onely ſuch perſone or perſones, as will tanne or tawe the ſame, vpon payne to forfayte for euery ſkinne or hyde ſo bought, to the intent to ſell againe, as aforeſaid. vi. ſ. viii. d. The one halfe of which forfeiture to be vnto our ſouereigne lorde the king: The other half to him or thẽ that will ſue &c. wherin no &c. An. 3. E. 6. ca. 9.

17 ¶ In an. 5. E. 6. ca. 15. the begin ning of ỹ act is reſtraining al perſõs (except certein ꝑſons named in ỹ act) fro bying of lether to ſell again. But that part of that act is repelled by. 1. M. as hereafter appeareth. But the reſt of ỹ act in. 5. E. 6. ca. 15. (whiche here foloweth) ſtãdeth in force. Prouyded alſo and be it &c. that it ſhalbe lawfull, to or for, euerye perſone or perſones, which now haue or hereafter ſhall haue the kynges mateſties ſpeciall licence, or lycences, to tranſport, carye or conueigh ouer the ſeas any kind of tanned lether, to bye for the furniture of their ſaid lycence, or licences, in open faire or market, ſuche, and ſo much tanned lether, as he or they bee, or ſhalbe lycenced to tranſporte, carye or conueygh. So that the ſame licence or licences, bee preſented and ſhewed vnto the chiefe officer or officers, that nowe haue, or hereafter ſhall haue the gouernance of anye citie, towne fayre or market, where as the ſayd lether, or any part therof, ſhalbe bought. And ſo that the ſaid officer or officers, ſeing the ſame lycence to be good, and perfecte, dooe iuſtlye and truelye write vppon the backe ſide of euery ſuch licence or lycences, howe much tanned lether he or they ſhall there haue bought, and the certein day, time and place of bying the ſame, that therby it may manifeſtly appeare, how & when euerye ſuch licence, or lycences be or ſhalbe ſatiſfied, any thing in this acte to the contrary notwithſtandyng. And be it &c. that after the firſt daye of May nert coming, no perſon or perſones, ſhal ſhip or cauſe to be ſhipped (to the intent to cary, tranſport, or conueye ouer the ſeas as merchaundiſe to bee ſolde, or exchanged there) any ſhoes, bootes, buſkins, ſtartops or ſlippers, vppon payne to forfait all and euery ſuch ſhoes, bootes, buſkins, ſtartops or ſlippers, ſo ſhipped contrary to the true meaning of this acte, or the value of the ſame. The one moety of the ſayde forfaiture to bs to the kyng &c. and the other moitye to hym or them that ſhall ſeaſe or ſue for the ſame &c. Wherein no wager of law, eſſoyne, protection, or iniunccion ſhalbe admitted or allowed for the defendant. Prouided alwayes and be it &c. that this act ne any thing therein conteyned, ſhal not in any wiſe extend to be preiudiciall or hurtfull to any perſõ or perſones, being the kinges ſubiectes for tranſporting or carying ouer the ſeas vnto Calice or the marches of the ſame, & vnto the Iſle of Manne ſo much, or as many of the aforeſaid made wares (as bootes, buſkinnes, ſtartoppes, and ſlyppers heretofore recyted) as ſhalbe neceſſary and conuenient for the wearyng and furniture of the kinges ſubiectes in them, or anye of them. Anye thyng in this laſt acte conteined, to the contrarye herof in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

How much.

Shipping.

Ouer the ſea.

Shoes. &c. Fort.

Ouer the ſea Calys. Man.

Bootes. &c.

Prouided alwayes, and be it &c. that no ſadler, gyrdeler, corſwayner, nor other artificer, dwellyng within the

Artificers.

Cut.

Cozpeng.

Fozf.

citie of Londō, & the ſuburbes of the ſame, which ſhall cutte the ſame tanned lether, (as is afozeſayde, to thintent to make wares thereof) ſhall coꝛp oꝛ dꝛeſſe any of the afozeſayd tanned lether, in his oꝛ their own houſe oꝛ houſes, oꝛ by his oꝛ their ſeruant, oꝛ ſeruantes, vpon paine of fozfaiture all and euery the ſaid tanned lether, ſo to be coꝛied. The one moity &c. to the king, and the other moity to the partye that will ſue foꝛ the ſame &c. Wherin no wager of law, eſſoyn, pꝛececiō, oꝛ iniunccīō, ſhalbe admitted oꝛ allowed foꝛ ỹ defendant. An. 5. E. 6. ca. 15.

18 ¶ Anno. 1. M. 2. parliamēto ca. 8. an acte was made whereby coꝛiers &c. were ſpcenced to bye leather &c. whiche is repelled by. 1. Eliza. ca. 9. as foloweth.

19 ¶ Where at a parliament holden at Weſtminſter vppon pꝛoꝛogacion the. xv. daye of Apꝛyll, in the ſyrth yere of the raygne of oure late ſoueraign Loꝛde kyng Edward the ſirth, bꝛother to the Queenes maieſtye, it was enacted amongeſt other thinges, agaynſt regratours of tanned leather, that no perſone oꝛ perſonnes, of what eſtate, degres, oꝛ cōdicion ſoeuer he oꝛ they bee, ſhall bye, ingroſſe, oꝛ cauſe to be boughte, oꝛ ingroſſed, anye kynde of tanned leather, to the intent to ſell the ſame agayne, ſauing onelye ſadlers, gyꝛdelers, coꝛdewayners, and all other artificers, which ſhall make thereof anye kynde of wares to be ſolde, as by the ſame acte moꝛe playnelye at large maye appeare. Whiche acte was in the parliamēt holden at weſtminſter the ſeconde daye of Apꝛyll, in the fyrſt yere of the raygne of our late ſoueraigne Ladie Queene Maꝛye, repealed, made voyde, & of none effecte. And one other acte was then made, intituled, touching the buying and curryng of leather. The repealynge of whiche acte, as experience hathe ſithen taughte vs, hathe bꝛought Shooes, bootes, males, ſadles, and all other kynde of wares made of tanned leather, to great and vnreaſonable pꝛyces, to the vndoinge of a great nombꝛe of the Queenes maieſties pooꝛe ſubiectes.

Foꝛ reformacion whereof, bee it oꝛdeyned, enacted, and eſtabliſhed by the Queenes maieſtie, the loꝛdes ſpirituall and tēpoꝛall, and the commons of this pꝛeſent parliament aſſembled, and by thaucthoꝛitie of the ſame, that the foꝛeſayd ſtatute made in the ſirth yere of the raygne of the ſayde late kynge Edwarde the ſirth, and intituled, againſt al regratours of tanned leather, and euery article, bꝛaunche, ſentence and clauſe, therein conteined, ſhall bee reuyued, and ſtande in effecte from the fyrſt daye of Apꝛill nexte commynge, in as full foꝛce, ſtrength and effect, as though the foꝛeſaide acte made in the ſeconde daye of Apꝛyll, in the fyrſt yere of Queene Maryes raygne, touchyng the bying and courying of leather, whereby the ſayde foꝛmer acte is repealed, had neuer ben had noꝛ made. And bee it alſo enacted by thaucthoꝛitie afoꝛeſayde, that the ſayde ſtatute and acte made in the fyrſte yere of Queene Maries raygne, ſitting to the Queenes maieſtie, entituled, an acte touching the buying and courrying of leather, and euery bꝛaunch, ſentence, and article thereyn conteyned, ſhall from the ſayde firſte daye of Apꝛill not ſtande, but be vterlye repealed, and bee of no foꝛce noꝛ ſtrength. Anye clauſe, ſentence, oꝛ article therein conteyned to the contrary in anye wyſe notwithſtanding. Pꝛouyded alwayes, and bee it enacted by the aucthoꝛitie afoꝛeſayde, that when, and as often as anye Shooe maker, oꝛ hys deputie, ſhall dooeth bꝛynge anye leather ſufficientlye tanned, to anye courriour to be courried (deliuerynge ſufficiente liquoꝛ

liquor for well dressing of the same) the same shalbe by every such Courriour well and sufficiently courried and made readye for the Shooe maker, within the space of fyue dayes in sommer, that is to saye: from the first daye of Marche, to the last day of Steptembre. And also in lyke maner within the space of tenne dayes in winter, that is to saye: from the fyrst daye of Octobre, vnto the laste daye of Februarye, vppon payne to forfayte to the partie grieued, for euerye hyde not courried and dressed in maner and fourme aforesayd, the somme of tenne shillinges. Prouyded further, that this prouiso shall not extende to bynde any courriour to dresse anye leather, whiche by dewinge hys belle, is not hable to dresse within euerye of the times aforesaid but shall extende to all suche leather as he conuenientlye maye dresse, after the common rate of dressynge.

And be it also enacted by thauthoritie of this present parliament, that no persone or personnes vsing or occupyinge the feate and mysterye of Shooe makers, shall from hencefoorth wooorke or make anye bootes, or Shoes of Neates leather, that shall be myngled, made or wroughte with anye other leather, but onelye Neates leather of it selfe, vnlesse it be in the hemmes or lyninge of bootes hooes, or slyppers, and that they shall putte in all and euerye bootes, shooes, and slyppers made of Neates leather inner soales made of wōbes, which shall be well and truelye tanned and couried, and also all such other bootes, Shooes, and slyppers, as shall be made of dyre Neates leather, or Calues leather, not to bee myngled wyth anye other kynde of leather, (saynge in the soales) but onelye of it selfe vnlesse it be in hemmes or lyninges of thesame: that is to say: Neates leather of it selfe, and Calues leather of it selfe, vpon payn of forfaiture of all such bootes, shoes and slippers, made so to the cōtrary. Prouided alwaies, and be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesayde, that the one moitie of all such forfeitures aforenamed, shalbe to our soueraign ladye the Quenes maiestie, and her highnes heires. And the other moity to hym or them that sease or first sue for thesame penalties, in any ỹ quenes maiesties courtes of recorde, by actiō of debte, bill, complaint, informacion, or otherwyse, wherein no wager of lawe, essoyne, protection or iniunction shall bee admytted or allowed, for the defendaunt in that behalfe. Anno primo Elizab. ca. 9.

20 For sundrye good causes and considerations be it enacted by auctoritie of this present parliament, that no persone or persones, hauing landes, tenements, or rents of estate of inheritaunce, or for tearme of lyfe to the cleare yerelye value of. xl. li. or aboue, except such persone & persons as haue any tanhouse & doth occupy the misstery of tanning at this present and except an apprentice, and other, brought vp and taught, or to be brought vp and taught as a couenaunt seruant, or hyred for that purpose by the space of foure yeres in the misstery or craft of tanning of leather, shal vse or haue profitte, gayne or commoditie, of or by the sayd misstery or craft of tanning of leather, after the feast of Saynct Michaell tharchangel next comming, vpon payn of forfeityng of all suche leather so to bee tanned, or the iust value thereof. Apprentice. Brought vp.

Also bee it further enacted, that from and after the feaste of Saynct Michaell the archangell which shall bee in the yeare of oure Lorde God, M.D.lx. no persone or personnes shall vse, or exercyse the feate, crafte or misterye of tanning of leather, or shal by any meanes receiue any profite, gayne, or lucre, by tannyng of leather, but only in a citie, borough, Citie. Borough.

Towne corporate.

towne corporate or market towne, where sellers shalbe vsually appointed, excepte he or they haue been apprentice, exercysed and brought vp as is aforesayd, in the said craft and mistery, by the space of foure yeares at the least, and also excepted the sonne or heyre, & wyfe of euery such tanner

Heir.
Wife.

to their own vse and vses, vpon pain of forfayture of all the leather so tanned contrary to this act, or the value therof. And be it also further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid, ỹ no maner of persō or persons whatsoeuer, shall after the first day of Maye next comminge, bye, bargayne, bespeake, or take promis of bargayne, of or for, any raw hyde, or calues skynne, but of or for suche, and the same, as shalbe present in fayre or market then to be solde, ne they shall putte or cause to be putte to sale anye kynde of tanned leather, redde and vnwrought

Bye.

Market.

in anye place within this realme, other then in open market or fayre, in the place therfore commonlye accustomed, and therefore prepared, vpon paine of forfeiture for euery hide. iii. s. iiii. d. for euerye dosen of Calues skynnes. iii. s. iiii. d. and the hyde or hydes and leather in any otherwyse solde or bought, or the value thereof And be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesayde, that no persone whatsoeuer, shall or maye after the feast of Saint Michael tharchangel nexte comming, bye, bargaine, bespeake, or take promis of bargain of or for any tanned lether, vnwrought as is aforesaid, but only such person or persones as haue been, bee or shall be brought vp, in cutting of leather, into made wares, and dwe will, and shall worke and conuert the same in to leather cut into made wares wrought, vpon payne of forfaiture of the lether so boughte, bargayned, or bespoke, or the value therof. And where as at a parliament holden at Westminster vpon prorogacion, the secōd and third yeres of the reigne of king Edward the first, brother to the Quenes highnes, amongst other thinges in an act intituled, an acte for true cōsyng of lether, vpon dyuers good considerations, it was enacted that euery tāner shal cut of euery wombe of euery ore hyde, sixe inches broade, and of euerye steere hyde fyue inches broade, and of euery cowe hide eight inches broad of assise in the narrowest place, as by the saide acte more at large appereth. Sithens which time the gredye and vnsaciable couetousnes of many of the tāners haue been such, to defraude the sayde good and godly act, that they will not cutte of the wombes of the hydes, nor bryng them to the market to be sold, so that the cordwainers can not haue wombes to putte into the inner sooles of bootes, shoes, sklertoppes, & slippers, accordyng to the tenour of the sayde statute in that case prouyded. Be it therfore enacted by the Quenes royal maiestie, the Lordes spirituall and temporall, and the commons in this present parliament assembled, and by thauctoritie of the same, that all and euery persone and persons, that doth occuppye, or shall hereafter occuppy the tanning or barking of anye ore Steere, or Cowe hyde or hides, to bee conuerted for sole leather, for or in the name of sole leather, nowe commonlye called backes, shall cutte or cause to be cutte of euerye suche ore, steere, or cowe hyde or hydes, that shalbe tanned or wrought for soale leather, commonlye called backes, two pieces, which is now called wombes, of euerye such hide or backe that shalbe wrought, barked, or tanned for backes, vpon payne of forfatting of euery such hyde or hydes, backe or backes so tanned or wrought, the wombes being not cut of. v. s. viii. d. for euery hide. And be it also further enacted by thauctoritie of this present parliament, that euerye tanner

Worke.

ner or tanners, or any other person or personnes that occupieth or hereafter shall occupy the mistery of tanning of leather, and that shall cutte of, or cause to be cutte of, those two pieces aboue named, called wombes shall begin vpō the .ii. hinder shākes of euerye such hide, & there cutte two pieces, & so cut throughout alongest the belly to the foreshankes, & there to cutte of both the foreshankes, and those two pieces so called wombes, to be well and truelye tanned after ỳ maner of inner sole leather, & to conteine of gwd and drye tanned leather vi. inches broade of assyse in the narrowest place, according to the syse of the standerd in the exchequer whan they be tāned or put to sale, or offred to be sold, promised or bargain made vpon payne of forfeyture of .iii.s. iiii.d. for euerye wombe being cutte lesse thā so many inches broade of assyse in the narowest place as aboue said. And be it further enacted, that euery tāner or other psō ỳ occupieth or hereafter shall occupy the mistery of tāning of lether which after ỳ fest of the birth of our lord Jesus Christ nert comming shall putte to sale, or offer to be solde in any fayre or markets any backe or backes shal bryng at ỳ self same time to the faire or markets where he or they shall put suche back or backes to sale, for euery back the .ii. forenamed pieces called wombes, there to be sold with ỳ backes, or otherwise as ỳ faire or market shall him best serue, so ỳ they be sold in the opē market vpō pain of forfeiture of euery such back or backs so brought to be sold, or offred to be sold, or ỳ value therof, not hauing ỳ wōbes there in ỳ opē market or faire as is aboue said. Be it further enacted by thauctoritie afore said, ỳ no person or persons shall after the first day of May nert coming, sell or cause to be solde any maner of leather (cloute leather sold in small pieces only excepted) except he or they registre or cause to be registred ỳ said leather, & euery part and parcell therof, vpon payn of forfeyture of the value of the leather so solde and not registred. And also the byer to forfeit the saide leather so bought & not registred as is afore said. And be it further enacted, that suche person or persones as are, or hereafter shall be assigned or appoynted searchers, sealer or sealers of tanned leather by vertue of anye acte or statute heretofore or hereafter to bee made, shal kepe one booke or regestre, to entre all such bargains as shalbe made for leather, hydes or skinnes (cloute leather sold in small pieces onely excepted) by any person or persons, duringe and by all the time of the fayre and market, and shall entre all such bargains being therūto required by ỳ byer or the seller, taking for hys or their pain & trauaile therin to be taken. And for the registring therof of ỳ seller of euerye dicker of leather so entred .i.d. for euery .vi. dosin of calues skinnes one penye, & so after the rate, and no more or greater sōme or sommes of money to be payde for entring of the same, vpon payne of forfeiture for not entring & registryng as is afore said, for euerye dicquer of leather .iii.s. iiii.d. for euery dosin of calues skinnes .iii.s. iiii.d. & so after the rate. And where also one other acte entituled, an acte for true tanning of leather was made at a parliament of ỳ said king Edward, holden vpon prorogacion at Westminster, the .xiii. day of Nouembre, in the .ii. yere of his most gracious reigne which act was made to endure vnto the ende of the nert parliament then folowyng, & after the same acte was reuiued at one other parliament holde at Westm. the first day of March, in the seuēth yere of the raigne of the same king Edward the firth, to cōtinue til ỳ last day of the nerte parliament then folowing. And after the

Regester.

Sealer.

same act was continued in the secõd and last session of our souereygne lady Queue Mary, holden vpon prorogation at Westminster the .xiiij. day of October, in the fyrst yere of her graces reigne, to continue tyll the last day of the next parliament then folowing, which being expired and the same act neuer since continued, his force and efficacye is ended. And for as much as the sayd act is good and beneficial for the commõ welth of this realme: Be it therfore enacted, ordeined, and establisshed by the Quene our souereigne lady with thassent of the lordes spyrituall and temporal, and the commons in this present parliament assembled and by thauctoritie of the same, that the said acte made in the second yeare of the sayd king Edward the firt, and al wordes, clauses, articles, and prouisions in the same (except these wordes, ashe barke, tapwort, meal or culuerdonge) shalbe reuiued, continued stand, and endure in his ful force and strength, to al intentes, constructions, and purposes, and that no tanner in or about the tanning of any leather shal vse or exercise any other kind of stuffe, but only ashe barke, oke barke, tapwort, meale lyme, or Culuerdonge. Prouided alwayes and be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, ỹ thone moytie of al such forfeitures aforenamed shalbe to our soueraygn lady the Quenes maiestie, and her highnes heyres or successours, and thother moytie to hym or them that sease or fyrst sue for the same penalties in any of the quenes maiesties courtes of record, by action of debt byll, complaynt, information or otherwyse, wherin no wager of lawe, essoygne, protection, or iniunction, shalbe admitted or allowed for the defendaunt in that behalfe. An. 1. El. ca. 10.

Barke.
Tapwort.
Meale.
Culuerdong.

Fort.

21 That no person or psons, what soeuer he or they be, straũger or Denyzen, from and after the fyrst day of June nexte comming, shall shippe, conuey, or abbet, procure or cause to be shipped or conueied in, or to any Shippe, Boate, or other vessell, in, or vpon the Sea, or in, or vpon other Hauen, Riuer, Creke, or place within thys Realme of England, or Wales or other the Quenes dompniõs, anye maner of Leather, tanned, or vntanned, or anye salte or vntanned Hides or any Leather called Backes, or sole Leather, or any Tallowe, to thintente to transport, or carye the same in anye the parties beyonde the Sea, there to be vttered, bartered, or solde, by waye of Marchandize, vpõ payne that euerye suche offender, shall be demed, adiuged and taken to be a felone for euerye suche offence. And that euerye person and psones beyng after the sayd fyrst day of June, lawfullye atteynted, by the due ordre of the common lawe of this Realme, before such as shall haue power and auctoritie to heare and determyne felonies by the common lawe, shall for euery such offence, suffer such paynes of death, forfeytures of goodes, & Cartelles, as he or they should haue done, yf he or they had bene lawefully attaynted for any offence beinge felonye by the common lawe of this Realme. And also shall forfayte to the Quenes highnes hir heires, and successours, all his or their landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes duryng the lyfe of euery such offender onely. And for the better execuciõ of this lawe, and for the metynge with the offenders therein. Be it also enacted by the auctoritie aforesayde, that all and euerye offence or offences, commytted or done by any person or persons, contrary to this acte, from and after the sayde fyrst daye of June, next comming, shalbe inquired of, tried, determined, and iudged in such Countye of thys Realme, or other the Quenes domi-

nions

nsons, as shalbe next adioynyng to the place, wher as any such offece shal be fyrst commytted, any iurisdiction aucthoritie, or vsage to the contrary in any wyse notwithstandyng. Prouided alwayes and be it enacted by thaucthoritie aforesayde ẏ this acte, nor any thing therin conteined, shal in any wise ertende or be interpretated to make any corruption of blonde, of anye such offendor, or of any heire of any such offendor, but that euery heire and heires, of euery suche offendor and offendors, in anye of the cases aforesayde, and also the wyfe of euery such offender, shall haue after the death of euery such offendor or offendors, like title, interest benefite, profyte, commoditie, action, and aduauntage, as they or any of them shoulde haue had, if any such of fence, conuiction, or attaindor, had not bene had ne made. Sauinge to al and euery person and persons, bodies politike and corporate their heires, and successours, & the heires and successors of euery of thē other then al and euery such offendor, and offendors, which shalbe conuicted or attaynted, by any such offence, all such ryght, title, interest, rentes, leasses, commons, profites, comodities, aduauntages, & hereditamentes, whatsoeuer they be, as they or any of them might or ought to haue had, in, or to anye Manors, Landes, Tenementes Rentes, Pencions, Seruices, hereditamentes, or other thinges, whatsoeuer: or in, or to anye parte or parcell thereof, to all intentes, constructions, and purposes, as he or they should haue had, if such attaider had neuer bene had ne made. Any thing in this acte conteyned to the contrary notwithstandyng. Prouided also ẏ this act or any thing therin conteined, shal not be hurtefull, nor preiudicial to any Captayne of anye Shyppe, in the tyme of warre, being in the retynue and seruice of ẏ Quenes Maiestye, or hir heires or Successours, nor to any owner or mayster of any Shyppe, nor to any other beyng the Quenes Subiecte, and trauaylyng to any forren partes beyōd the Sea, for the hauynge, carying, & taking with him or them in tyme as well of warre as of peace, of anye Hides, Leather, or Tallow, for their necessarye vses aboute their ship or shippes, so that it be not to be vttered beyond the Seas, by any fraude or couyn, by way of Marchaundise. This acte or any thing therin conteyned to the contrary in any wise not withstandyng. And be it further enacted by thaucthoritie aforesaide that this acte or the effect and substaunce thereof, shalbe openlye read, publyshed or declared, at euery quarter sessions, and at euerye lete or lawe day, by ẏ Justices that shall giue the charge at the Sessyons. And by the Stewarde of the lete or lawe day, in his charge whē he keepeth the lete or lawe day. Thys acte to endure from the sayd fyrst daye of June, and to contynue the space of fyue yeares. And frō thēce vnto thende of the next Parlyament, after the sayd fyue yeares. An. 1. Eli. cap. 11.

Owner.

Se Aliens. 4. Custome. 1.
Coupers. 1.

¶ Corne and graine.

PAssage des blees soyt defendu en toutz les portez dengleterre, si qui nul ad counge ne garraunt de passer oue bleedz en nulle manere, sil ne soit a Caleys, & a Gascoigne, ou as autres lieux especialx queux ẏ couient que le roy face garnier de les bleedz dengleterre, & ceo de sa proper ordinaunce & counge. Anno. 34. E. 3. capitulo. 20.

Passage.

Caleys.

2 ¶ Les bzees q̄ serr̄ fait en les cōtees de Hūt Cantebr̄, Nozthr̄ & bed q̄ serra vendus & amesnes a la Cite de loūdzes pur bitailler lostel du roy &

London.

Crue. weightes.

les hostiels dauters seignours & gētz illesques demurrātes & repayrantz, & aurint pour sustenaunce de tout le people de dit citie, soyt sibien & conenablement netz, moundes, et purifies deuaunt le vent dicell de poudr et tout auter ordure, issint q̄ les achatours purroyent auoyr oept bussels de pure brees pour le quarter, & q̄ les maires, bailifs & gardens des villes & lieux ou tiels brees serra vendus eient poiar a chescun suit qui pleyndre se voudr de veier & sercher l'ditz brees & si defaut soit troue, dent fayre due redresse. An. 17. R. 2. ca. 4.

Berch.

3 ¶ Le roy a la req̄st des coies a luy fait en cest present parlem̄t ad graūt licence a toutz ses liegez de sō roialm̄ dēgr̄ de skipper & amesner blees hors du dit royalm a queur parties q̄ lour plerra, hors priz as enemies payantz les subsidies & denoirs ent dues, nient contrestreant ascun ordinance, proclamacion, ou ascun defence fait denāt ces heures a cōtrary. Mēt meinz il voet q̄ son coūsel purra restreindre le dit passage quant lour semblera besoignable pur profit du royalm. An. 17. R. 2. ca. 7. Quere if this statut expired by the death of R. 2.

Lycens. Ship. Custome. Coūsell. Restreyn.

4 ¶ Le dit estatut (*s. An. 17. R. 2. ca. 7 before.* 3. soit tenus & gardes en toutes poyntes, issint que son coūsell puisse restreindre la dit passage quant lour semblera pur profite du royalm. An. 4. H. 6. ca. 5. quere if this statue expired by the death of. H. 4.

Coūsell. Passage.

5 ¶ An. 15. H. 6. cap. 2. it was enacted to endure to the nert parliamēt, that corn might be caried out of england, whan it was at certain prices expressed in that statute. And after an. 20. H. 6. ca. 6. this act was continued for. r. yeres. And after. An. 23. H. 6. ca. 6. it is made perpetuall. See these three statutes at large.

Passage. Pryses.

6 ¶ Null' persone a le feste de seynt John le Baptist procheyn auegner amesne ne conuoye en ascun lieu ou porte de cest roialme dengleterre per

Bring in.

doy del merchaundise ne autrement ascun Frument, segle, ou orge, que nest pas del croyssance de cest terre, ou dascun Isle a ycel regardaunt ou del croyssance du pays Dyrelande, ou del terre du Gales, al ascun tēps que le quarter del Frument nexcede pas le pryce del. vi. s. oept deniers, le pryce dun quarter de segle nexcede pas quatre soulds le quartre dorge trops soulds de loyall money dengleterre deins le lieu ou porte ou autiel Frument ou segle ou orge auendra destre amesnes, sur payne de forfeyture du dit Frument, Segle & Orge lun moitie a cel forfaiture ent estre payes al oeps nostre trellouerayn seignr le roy, & lauter moity de cel forfaiture a cellup q̄ ascū tiel frument, segle ou orge, seisir auendra, Frumēt, segle & orge prises per ascū liege du roy sur la mere sans fraude ou male engine tantsolement forpryses. An. 3. E. 4. ca. 2.

Se Castles. 1.	Severn. 1.
Forstallers. 5.	Scotland. 1. 2.
Merchantes. 17.	Victaile. 15.
Monasteries. 2.	Weights. 1. 2. 3. 5. 7. 9. 11. 14. 22. 33. 34.
Purueiours. 9. 15. 21.	
Ryots. 9.	Willes. 1.

¶ Cornewall.

Se Hauens. 9.	Merchantes. 40.

¶ Corrodies and pencions.

Se Assise. 6.	Pencions
Monasteries. 3. 5. 9	in all

¶ Coroners.

Pur ceo qui petites gentz & meinz sages soyent eslues ore de nouell communalment al office de Coroner & mettier serroyt que prodes homes loyalr & sages le entermellent de cell office: Purueu est qui per toutes les counties, soyent eslues suffisauntes homes coroners des plus loyalr et plus sages chiuallers, queur melins sachent, puissent, & voillent a cell office entendre, & qui loyalment attachent & representent les plees de la coron:

cozone:⁊ q̄ le disc.eyent cõtre roules oue les cozonerz auribien des appell come des inquelles de attachementz ou des auters choses, qui a cel office appendent:⁊ que nul cozoner riẽz demandẽ,ne pzeigñ de nullup pur kayze son office, sur peine de la greue fozfaiture le roy. Wl.I.ca.II.

2 Hæc sunt inquirend̄ a cozonatoꝝ si mandetur eis a balliuis domini regis vel a pzobis hominibus patrie,quod ad occisos,vel subito moztuos,vel vulneratos, vel domozum fractozes,vel ad locum vbi thesaurū dicitur esse inuenꝝ, statim accedere debẽt,⁊ statim mandare quatuoz villatas vicinas vel quinq; vel ser,quod sint cozam ipsis in tali loco, ⁊ cũ venerint ibi cozonatozes per sacramẽtum illozum debent facere inquisitionem in hac fozma, scilicet si sciuerint de homine occiso, vbi pzimo occiso fuerit,scilicet an in campo,an in domo, an ad lectum, an ad tabernam, an ad congregationem, et que ibidem fuerint. Similiter inquirendū est,et qui ⁊ quales fuerint culpabiles siue de facto siue de fozcia ⁊ qui fuerint in pzesentia, homines vel femine,⁊ cuiuscunq; fuerint etatis dum tñ loqui sciant,⁊ habeãt aliquã discretionem,⁊ quot inuenti fuerint culpabiles per inquisitionem aliquozum pzedictoꝝ modoꝝ,capiantur ⁊ liberentur vic. et ponant in gaolem, quot quot inuenꝝ fuerint qui non sunt culpabiles, attachientur vsque aduentum iustic,⁊ nomina eozum in rotulis scribãtur. Si quis autem subito occisus fuerit ⁊ in campis vel in boscis inuentatur, pzimo videnḍ est, vtrū ibi occisus fuerit vel non,si autem illuc differatur,sequãtur vestigia,si fieri possit,eozum qui cozpus illuc detulerũt vel equus duxerit vel carecta, si fozte carecta differatur vel equo, inquiratur etiam si interfectus notus fuerit vel ignotus ⁊ vbi nocte pzecedenꝝ fuit hospitat⁹. Si hmõi occisi fuerint,⁊ aliquis culpabilis inuentatur, statim accedant cozonatozes ad domum ipsius,et inquirant que catalla habeat,⁊ q̄ bladа habeat in grãgia ⁊ si liber fuit, q̄ terram habeat, ⁊ quantum valeat p annum,siue que blada habeat in terra. Et cum ita inquisierint de omnibus, appzeciare faceant terras bladа ⁊ catalla,sicut statim vendi possit ⁊ statim liberent tote villate ad respõdend̄ de pzedictis cozam iustic. Similiter de terra libera quantum valeat per annum, saluo seruicio dominozum feodozum, et teneatur kra in manu domini regis quousque dominі feodozum pro ea finem fecerint. His inquisitis, statim sepelianꝝ cozpora moztuozum vel occisozum. Similiter inquirend̄ est de submersis vel subito moztuis, et postea videnḍ est de talibus cozpozibus,vtrū submersi fuerint,vel occisi vel iugulari per signum colli finibus stricti, vel per alia membza,vel aliam lesuram in cozpore inuenꝝ ⁊ sic pzocedend̄ est in fozma pzedicta,⁊ si nõ occisi fuerint tunc debent cozonatozes attachiare inuentozes ⁊ omnes alios in societate. De thesauro inuento dz cozonatoz inquirere qui fuerint inuentozes ⁊ similiter quia inde rectatus est,et hoc potest scire eo quod viderit delicate ⁊ tabernam frequentat,⁊ diu sic se habuit, pzo tali suspectione attachiari debent per quatuoz vel ser vel plures pleg.si inueniri possint. Si autem fuerit aliquis appellatus de raptu, attachiari debet si appellū recens fuerit,⁊ videat signum veritatis,per effusionem sãguinis vel hutesium leuat ⁊ tales attachiari debẽt per quatuoz pleg. vel ser si inueniri possit. Si appellū fuerit sine hutesio ⁊ sine signo manifesto,tunc sufficiũt duo plegii. De appello vero de plagis ⁊ hmõi si plage fuerit moztales,statim capiant appellati, ⁊ teneantur,donec sciatur si poterit cũualescere lesus vel non. Quod si moriatur,teneantur rei. Si vero cõualuerit,

Howse. Cattel. Landes. De iputred. Landes. Bery. Drowned. Tresour. Tozn. Attach. Appele. Rape. Attach. Attach. Huy. Appele. Wound.

Attach. luerit attachiet̃ur per quatuor plegios vel ſex ſecundum q̃ plaga fuerit maior vel minor. Si de mahemio tunc non minus quam quatuor plegios. Si de ſimplici autem vulnere ſiue mahemio, duo plegii ſufficiunt. Item de omnibus plagis videnđ eſt que ſit longitudo, latitudo, et profũditas, & quibus armis vulneratis ſit leſus, et in quo loco corporis. Et ſi plures culpabiles ſint, & ſi plura vulnera ſint, & quis plagam talem fecerit. Et ſic debent omnia irrotulari in rotulo coronatorum. Si autem aliqui fuerint appellati de facto, capiantur, & appellat̃ deforcia atachientur & ſaluo cuſtodiantur, quouſque appellati de facto conuincantur. De equis batellis carectis. &c. per que aliquis perierit, que proprie dicuntur banni, apprecientur, & poſtmodũ tradantur villatis, vt ſupra. De wrecco maris vbicunque inueniatur, ſi quis manus apponat attachietur per bonos plegios & precium wrecci appreciatur, & liberetur villatis. Si autem aliquis arrectatus fuerit de morte alicuius periclitantis, capietur & impriſonet̃ vt ſupra. Similiter de omnibus homicidiis burglar̃ periclitant̃, ſeu occiſis leuetur hutelium ſicut alibi eſt conſuetudo in Anglia, & omnes ſequantur hutelium & veſtigium ſi fieri poteſt. Et q̃ non fecerit, et ſuper hoc conuictus fuerit attachietur, q̃ ſit coram iuſticiariis de gaola &c. Officiũ coronat.

Appell. Impriſ. Acceſſory. Attach. Banni. Deodandes. Wrecks. Attach. Deth. Impriſ. Homicide. Burglary. Hue. Attach.

Enquerours. Shirif. Bayliffes. Bedels. Bayliffes. Bedels.

3 ¶ Purueu eſt & ordeigne, q̃ les enquerors mandent au viſcont del lieu q̃ il face venir au certein iour & en certein lieu, q̃ maunde luy eſt per les auanditz enquerourz toutz lez bailiez de wapentakes, hundredes, & franchiſes, q̃ ſont & ount eſte bayliffes ou bedels, ſilz ſoyent en vie del Reſ̃ps q̃ P. de. C. fuit coroner noſtre ſeignor le roy en ceux counties, & ceo face a entender toutes les bayliffs & bedelz, que ſount & ount eſte dedeyns la precinct de la bailye, & appertenaunt a cellup coroner, ou de hors ſi meſſer ſoyt: Et que il face venir auant deuant eux le Coroner, de quels prendrount lenquieſt, ouetz leur rolles de tout ſon temps, de quel il fuit Coroner noſtre ſeignour le Roy, et toutes ſes clerkes, que en cuſtoye ſount, & les enquerrours mayntenant mettent lour ſealx ſur toutz les rolles lauauntdyt Coroner, et ſaluement les enſelent, et les rebaillent au Coroner, que il les eit prieſt, quel heure qui Juſtyces en Eyre ou beygnent ſeer en cell countye, ou que le Roy ordeygne de ceſt choſe en terment. Et ſi le Coroner ſoit mort, ou ſoyt en meſme le maner fayt a ſon heyre del temps ſon piere. Iſſint que le Coroner ou ſon heyre, ne lour clerkes puiſſent forger lour rolles encounter la venue des iuſtices, ne autermẽt que ſoyt encõter lez points de la Corone, & en preiudice de roy, & a damages du people, et en mereſement de droit, come auant ſes heures ount fayt. Et apres les auaunt noſmes enquerrours facent toutes les bayliyes auauntdytes Jurrer, que bien & loyalment ferrount ceo, que eur lour chargent per le Roy et ſon counſeyle, & ryens ne counſeyleront. Et puis quaunt ils aueront fait le ſerement, ſoit cheſcun bayliffe de wapentake hundred et fraunchiſe charge per ſoy, que il eit auant les auant noſmes enquerrours a tour et lieu certaine, que done lour ſerra per eur, les noſmes de toutes les villes, dimie villes &, hamletz, que ſount en ſon wapentake hundred, ou fraunchyſe, eſcryptz en rollez, & a meſme le iour, & a meſme le lieu les deliuerent ſuis as auaunditz enquerours, & apres chargent les auauntditz enquerrours les bailiffes au iour & lieu certain que ils ordeinent & facent venir deuant eux de cheſcũ vill entier ou dept homes, et de demie ville. vi. homes, et de hamlette quatre homes des pluis ſages & pluis loyalx, hors pries les ſeignours

seignours des villes, demie villes, et hamlets auaunt nosmes: p les queux lez auant nosmez enquerourz puiss̄et estiure la grant enquest dof. de chescun wapentake, hundzede & fraunchise, & villes que respoignent p ouf. sien la precinct auantdit soyent. Et chescū des auantditz, oept, sir & quatre homes ept seale. Et si defaut soyt troue en les auantditz villes, demie villes, ou hamlettez, que ils neyent tauntz de frankz homes, soient prisez de pluis loyalr, & sages bondes eslus & que chescun eit seale, & adonques eslis̄et les enquerrours hozs de. viii. de. meilours: & de. vi. iiii. & de. iiii. ii. des pluis loyalr a ceo, que ils entendzont. Si les enchargēt per tiel serement de per le roy. Ceo oyes vous. A. & B. enquerrours assignes de per le roy que verite dirroy, et rien ne coūcel le roy, nē soffre estr̄ cele ne murd̄z deuāt vous pur prometle ne pur doñ, ne pur tremour, ne par doute, ne pur affiñ, aliaunce, ne pour amour ne pour hapor, ne pour auter abbetr̄, ne procur̄, ne pour nul auter r̄ ne lirr̄, q̄ ieo veritie ne dirr̄ et presenr̄ a vous, de ceo que vous moy diñ a charg. en cest enquest per le roy si dieu me aide et lez sainctz a mon escient de ceo que ieo soy equire ou purroy en nul maner auerr̄. Et cest seremēt ferr̄ vill. dimie vill, et hamñ per soy. Et de ūn cel seremēt si charg. lez enquer auāt nosme les. xii. Et aps delluer & baylr̄ a les enquir̄ & lez iurtes de chescū vill, dimie vill, & hamñ, & chescun wapentake, hundzed, & fraunchises dedeyns la precinct auaunt nosme, et de hozs, si mestyer ysoyt, les chapr̄ desoubez escriptz, & les commaundz de per le roy, que les frankes homez sur payne de herir̄, & les bondes sur payne de perpetuall prisone si ryen concellent ou murd̄z pour nulr̄ chose ou pour nulr̄ ryen de ceo quilz scauent, ou en nulr̄ maner enquer̄ purr̄ a les auant nosmez enquer̄, & la douseyn de lour wapentake, hundzede, & fraunchyse desoubz lour sealr en la fourme que les enquerours dirront & presenterount. Et chescun ville, demie ville, & hamñ per soy doit estr̄ lour present en maner de Cirographe fait, fayt desoubz lour sealr pend̄ enseale, & lun part lyuer̄ a les enquer̄ et lauter partye tiendr̄ enuers eux, et eux bayllerount suis a les. xii. quaunt ilz serrount tures quel heure qui les enquerrours lour dirront, issint que les. xii. puissent estre meulr certifies de lour presentment de mesme lour verdyte deuaunt les auauntditz enquerrours, quaunt ils prendr̄ les enquestz de ceux. Stat de Eroñ de inquisitione faciend̄ super coronatozes.

Presens: Inditement. Seale.

Articuli super precedens statutum Cronie.

Primes fait a enquerie de chescun ville, dimie ville, & hamlette, et commaundzōt eux per l'roy, et sur l'serement, que eux loyalment presenter̄, sauns ryens celer toutz les auentur̄, abiuracions, appeles, & en la maner murdzes & felonies faitz per q, q̄ur, & quaunt en terre, ou en bois, en marois, en ewes, dedeins le marches, de hundzed, de chescun ville, demie vill, & hamñ. Et en tout le temps le Cor̄ auaunt nosm̄, ou per office de Cor̄, que deuer̄ estre mestre. Et si le Cor̄ en sa proper persone ala affaire son office ou auter en son lieu envoya. Et si la Cor̄ a chescun auenr̄ q̄ il fait maund a deñ a faire son office non volunt & sauns faire delaie ou essoin, & vient a son poyar ou non, ou si rien deñ, ou son clerk rien prist, per que il alast a faire son office. Ou sil targeast pur riens auoir malic. puis que il auoyt del auenr̄, apres ceo que il estoit mād quoy & quel chose, come bien, & per q̄ meyns, & quant de foitz le feseint eur Et si les chateux as felons per lourz amis auribien come per aur̄ gentes auaunt ses heures loyalment per les Cor̄ fuissent prises, & en la vill bayl en garō, come estr̄ duissent per bō enquest ou nyent prises, ou rolles en son rolle

Town. Present. Abiuracion. Deputy. Delay. Clerk. Tarry. Chatell. Prayfyd. Inrollyd.

Take. son rolle. Et si le cozoñ prist ryen de
nully pur prender vn faur enqst pur
Pryse. murdrer le dzoyt de nully, ou pzeis
les chateur meyns que ilz vailleront
en pzeiudice de la cozone, & a pardõ nr
seignour le roy ou auter. Du si aut-
Jurors. ment facent enroller faurement les
choses enrolles en son rolle, ou en au
ter maner, que ne fuit dit pet loyall
enquest, que pzesent fuit, quoy & quel
chose, & come bien pur cel faurime, &
quant de foitz, et pur quel chose il le
prist, et per que maine, ou le cozoner
ou son clerke. Et sil ou son clerke ses
chateur vers luy, puis que ilz fuerẽt
Preise. pises, a mendz pzise lez feit enroller, q̃
ilz ne furẽt pises p enqst, pur soy dis-
charger en ptie en la venue des iustic-
es, & la bill faurmt charger quoy, &
Appele. q̃l chose. Du si nul appele de rape, ou
Rape. cel chose appẽd a sõ office feloit faur-
mt enroller, ou suffr̃ estr murdz p luy
Withdzaw. ou p aut, ou retrere hors de ses rollez
puis q̃ il fuit enrolle, ou auãt ne vou
Playnt. dzoit la pleit de pl pur pouerr ou pur
gauge de luy receiuer en pmdice du
roy, & de la cozoñ, & a la pleint de pl, &
en arrerismt de dzoit, ou si tiel pleint
pzomes, done, ou affinite, tremour,
ou amour del aduerse partie feloit ti
el chose estr murdre ou retreit, come
auãt est dit, ou si riẽs plt pur tyel en
chesõ, quoy & cõebñ et persque meyn.
Take. Et si riẽs prist des villes p la ou il fe-
Ibink. soit sez abiuracioz a sez venuez, quoy
& come bien, & per que main en mesm
la mañ, ou sil ou nul des soes pzisse-
rent riens & enpozterent des biens a
mozts, des queur corps il fes. la veu,
quoy & quel chose, & quant de foitz, ou
Attache. sil fist ou faire fist toutz les attache-
mentz appẽdantz a son office en due
maner ou non. Et si nulr feloit atta-
cher pur luy greuer, & de son auoir a
tozt en aur nosm p aur faurem & ma
liciousmẽt feloit en ses rolles entrer
en murdzissent dzoytur, et auter
faurm greuer, & per qui pzocurem,
et pur quel chose. Du sil a ses costa-
ges demesne sans rien prendr dauter

solone lesar feloit son office ou non. Du
Du sil a nul coũtie riens cela, mur-
dza ou pcura estr murdze en grenãce
del appeller ou del appelle, ou dautri
en pzeiudice ou roy ou a sa pardõ pur
tremour, amour, doute affinitie, doñ
ou pzomesse, ou pzocurem de nully,
& sil le feloit en la mañ coñt, p qur, &
pur quoy & pur q̃l lower, & pur q̃l en-
chesun, et quant de foitz, & en q̃l case.
Et si les attachementz toutz a sõ of-
fice appẽdantz loialment & reddem
pursuist come faire duist pur le roy,
& pur le plaintif, & pur le soen feloyr
ou non. Et si les chateur dez gtz sus
tretz hozs des vilz, ou il ni auoit foz
& male suspec. des larons, murdurz
& reicetmentz, apzes ceo que ils soũt
sustretz lour chateur, & lour vitz que
furẽt troues dedeinz la pzecinct del
baille, feloyent attacher loyalment,
& per loyall enquest en ses rolles en-
trer, & la bill per la ou tielz biens fu-
erent troues, bayllies en garõ, tanz
come le eire des iustic, come fayzele
duist, & si auer, per qui & quoy gar-
rant, & quel chose. Du si appell ou
nul auter maner de playnt sustreyt,
ou suffrist estre sustr ou belsile ou an
entie per luy, ou per procurem dau-
trie hozs de ses rolles retrere p le pl,
ou per lauter partie pur nully
abettement, ou per auter chose: ou si
pur tiel faurement rien prist, ou cel
murõ quoy & come bis, & per quelen-
chesun, et en quel maner & quant de
foits. Du sil fust nul treasour trouue
en temps le cozoner auandit desoubz
terre ou fuit, en quel lieu, & la mañ, &
combien, & quel treasoz, en qui main
est ozemis, & per que bayly. Et en
cest maner dentent les enquerrours
aler de wapent en hũdzede, franchis.
et en villes: & respoignent per. xii. sil
y soyt en pzecinct ou bailly appurte-
nant al auandit cozoñ, & bayller as
iours auant nosmes des auaundits
villes, dimie villes, & hamletez totus
les chapiters auant nosmes escripts
per eux, & tielment counsayler, et en-
querr̃

querk des auant nosmes choses. Et doñ lour soit iour l'quart iour apres que ilz aueront les chapiters resceu a rend suis lour presentmentes as auantditz enquerorz en lieu certayne oue lour sealx pendãts a lour presẽtmentes, & si mester soit, qui ilz etent pluis lõgz iours pur meilz certifier, dones & grantes lour soit per les enquirorz. Et primes quãt les enquerrours aueront resceu vers eur touts les presentmentes des villes, dimie villes, et hamletz, donques facent demener deuant eur de chescun hundrede & franchises qui respoignent per. xii. solonc les pointz lez chapiters auant nosmes. Et en touts auters maners, come les enquerrours scauẽt meulx ordeigner et purner soyent charges. Et sil aueigñ q̃ les enq̃rorz trouent faurim escript & cõceleñt p lour enditemẽt en lour enquestez prises p les direignes pign adõqs sur les. xii. 24. a toutz iours q̃ soyẽt pl⁹ loialx tenus de tout le coũt, & per mesme le sereñt auant nosmes, & per les chap. en mañ soyent charges. Et sil auepgne, que les. xii. per les. 24. soiẽt atteintz, soyent attaches chescun per soy per bon mainprise dauoir les corpz, quel heure que le roy demañ. Et sil coñ, ou son clerk, ou auter faur, & curer, en piudice de la cozone soit attaint soit attache, & p bons mainpernorz main prise en le mañ auant nosme, quant les. xii. rendent suis lour verditz: Et les auanditz enquirorz rendẽt ensement eur toutz les presentments, q̃ liveres lour fuisk per les auantdits vils, dimie vils, et hamñ. Et quant les enquirours aueront prise les enquestz en tiel mañ ensemblement les verditz des. xii. ou de. 24. les queux ils trouent plus veritables de souths lour sealx, si les enuoient au roy per vn des enquirours si ent, fra le roy droiturñ et insticement fort et dure del Cozon. et son clerk, et de toutz les auters, que serront atteintes, que riens eint faits ou murdres, ou conceles en preiudice de la cozone, ou procure, per ont le roy, ou autre fuist perdant. Done a Excestre le. xviii. iour de September, l'an du raigne le roy Edwarde. xiiii.

4 ¶Nul Cozoner soit eslus sil nest terre en fee sufficientmñt en mñ le coũtee, dont il purra respondre as touts maners des gentz. An. 14. E. 3. ca. 8. Sufficient.

5 ¶Toutes Cozoners des countees, soiẽt eslus es pleynes coũties p les comens de mesmis les countees des plus couenables et plus loyalx gentz qui serront troues es ditz coũties, a fair l'doit office: tout soit salue au roy & as auters seignours que tielx cozoners deiuent faire, lour seignours et franchises. Anno. 28. E. 3. ca. 6. Tholyn. Franchelys.

6 ¶De murder. 2. what a Coroner shall doe when one is slayne, and what his fee is. Fee.

7 ¶Upon a request made to a Coroner to come and enquere vpon the view of anye persone slaine, drowned, or otherwyse dead by misaduenture, the sayde Cozoner diligentlye do his office vpon the view of the bodie of euery such person and persons without any thing therfore: vppon payne to euerye Cozoner that will not endeuer him selfe to do his office (as afore is said) or that he taketh any thing for doing of his office vpõ euery person dead by misaduenture, for euery time. xl. s. And that the Justices of assises, Justices of peace within the county where any suche default of the Cozoners be, haue autozitie and power to enquire therof and determine the same, as well by examination, as by presentmẽt. An. 1. H. 8. ca. 7. Request. Misauenture without fee. Fozf. Just. of ass. Just. of p.

De Abiuracion in all. Assise. 16. Attaint. 11. Chester. 3. 5. Frãchesis. 20. 21 Justicz in Eyre. 1 Mainprise. 7. Marshalsy. 1. Murder. 2.

Plees

Plees of the crowne.1.
Ryottes.4.
Robbery.1.
Sãctuaries.1.4.
Triall.11.
Wales.28.32.
Wzecke.1.

1 ¶ Corporacions.

Ordinances.
Wardens.
Craftes.
Gyldes.
Fraternyties
Ordinances.
Prerogatiue
Chaūcellor &c
Iust. of b.
Iust. of aſſ.
Forf.
Ordinances.
Execute.
Forf.
Wardens.
Craftes.
Fraternities.
Prentice.

Anno.15.H.6.ca.6. an acte was made to endure at the kynges pleasure agaynſt corporacions for making of ordinaunces.

2 ¶ No Maiſters, Wardens, and felowſhippes of craftes or maiſters, nor anye of them, nor any rulers of guildes, or fraternities, take vpō thē to make ani actes or ordinãces ne to execute anye actes or ordinaunces by them hereafore made in diſheritaunce or diminucīō of ỹ prerogatife of the King, nor of other nor againſt the commō profit of the people, but if the ſame actes or ordinaũces be examined and approued by ỹ Chauncellour, treaſourer, of England, or chiefe Iuſtices of either benches, or thre of them, or before bothe the iuſtices of aſſiſes in their circuite or progreſſe in the ſhire where ſuche actes or ordinaunces be made, vpon paine of forfaiture of.xl.li. for euery time that they do the contrary. And ouer that it is enacted that none of the ſame bodies corporate take vpon them to make any actes or ordinaunces to reſtrayne anye perſon or perſons to ſue to the kynges highneſſe, or to anye of his courtes for due remedye to be had in their cauſes. Ne put ne execute anye penaltye or puniſhment vpon any of them for anye ſuch ſute to be made, vppon paine of forfayture of.xl.li. for euery tyme ỹ they do the cōtrary. An.19.H.7.ca.7

3 ¶ No maſter wardens, or felowſhips of craftes, or maiſters, or anye of them, nor any rulers of fraternities, take from henceforth of any aprentyce, or of anye other perſone or perſons for the entre of anye prentyce into theyr ſayde felowſhyppe, aboue the ſumme of.ii.s.vi.d. nor for his entre when his yeres & term is expired & ended aboue.iii.s.iiii. vpō payne of forfayture of.xl. pond, for euerye tyme that they doe to the contrarye: the one halfe to the kyng our ſouereigne Lord, the other half to the partye that therfore ſhall ſue, by accion of dette, informacion, or otherwiſe: and that in the accion forſeiſaide, no protection, or eſſoyne, ſhalbe alowed. An.22.H.8.ca.4.

4 ¶ No maſter wardens, or felowſhyppes of craftes, nor anye of them nor any rulers of fraternities, gilds or brotherheddes from henceforth compell or cauſe anye prentyce or tourneymen by othe or bonde heretofore made, or here after to be made, or otherwiſe, that he after his apprentiſhyp or terme expired, ſhall not ſet vp, nor kepe any ſhop, houſe, or ſeller, nor occuppe as a freeman wythout licence of the maiſter wardens, or felowſhyp of his or their occupacion, for ỹ concernyng the ſame nor by anye meane exacte, or take of any ſuch prentyce or tourneymen, nor anye other occuppying for them ſelues, nor of anye other perſones for them, after his or their ſaid yeres expired, anye ſumme of money or other thinges for or concernyng hys or theyr freedome, or occupacion, otherwiſe, or in any other maner then before is recited, limitted, & appointed, in the sayde former acte made in the sayde.xxii. yeare of the raigne of king Henry the.viii. vpon the paine to forfait for euery time that they or any of them ſhall offende contrary to this act. xl. li. The one halfe therof to ỹ king. &c. & the other halfe to ỹ pty ỹ will ſue. &c. in which. &c. no protectiō nor eſſoin. &c. an.28.H.8.ca.5

5 ¶ All and euery peculier Act, order, rule, & ſtatute heretofore made, or hereafter to be made, by any founder or founders of any hoſpitall, college, deanry, or other corporaciō, or vpō ỹ foūdaciō of any ſuch hoſpital, col-

lege,

tal,college,deanry, or corporacion, wherby ỳ graũt,lese,gift,or electiõ of ỳ gouerner or ruler of such hospital, college,deanry,or other corporaciõ, w̃ thassẽt of ỳ more part of such of ỳ same hospital,college,deanry,or corporaciõ as haue or shal haue voice of assẽt to the same, at the tyme of such graũt,lease,gift,or electiõ hereafter tobe made,shold be in any wise hindered or let, by any one or mo,being the lesser number of such corporacion, contrarye to the fourme,order, and course of the common Lawe of this realme of Englande, shall be from hencefoorthe clearely frustrate, voyde,and of none effecte. And that all othes heretofore taken, by anye person or persons of such hospitall, colledge,deanerye, and other corporacion,shalbe for and concernyng ỳ obseruãce of any such order, estatut or rule demed voide,& of none effect. And that from hencefoorth no maner persõ or persõs of any such hospital, college,deanry,or other corporacion shall be in any wise cõpelled to take any oth for the obseruing of ani such order, estatute, or rule, vpõ the payn of euery person geuyng such othe,to forfait for euery time so offẽdig.b.li. the one moytee therof to the king.&c. & the other moytee therof to any.&c. wherin.&c.An.33.H.8.ca.27.

Se Artificers.3. Patents.12.
Crosbowes.2. Phisicions.3.
Monasteries.13. Rome.4.
Norwiche.4. Willes.3.

¶ Corpus cum causa & habeas corpus.

1

Si ascũ tiel brief de certiorari corpus cũ causa soit graũte ou serra graũte en ascun tẽps auenir,& sur le dit briefe q̃ le prysoner qui est illint detenus en la prison soit condemñ per iudgement done encountre luy, que mayntenant soyt remaund, ou demurge continuelmẽt en la prison solonq̃ la ley et custome de la terre, sans estre lesse aler per baille ou per maynprise encounter la volunte des dits plevntyfes tanq̃ a eux soit fait gree de les summes illint adiudges. An.2.H.5.ca.2. Remand. Prison. Mainprise.

Se Certiorary in all. Mainprise.7. Recogñ.6. Escheker.2.

1 ¶ Cosinage,ayle,and besayle.

Cum Justic. in placito mortis anncessoris consueuerint admittere responsionem tenentis, qõ petens nõ est propinquor, heres antecessoris,de cuius morte teñ petit, et hoc paratum est per assisam inquirere, concordat est, quod inbreuibus de consanguinitate, auo, et proauo, que sunt eiusdem nature, admittatur eis responsio, et inquiratur,et secundum illam inquisitionẽ ad iudicium procedatur.W.2.ca.21. Mord. Ayle. Besaile.

Se Dain.1. Marãty.1.
Limitacion.3. Warre.1.
Mord.1.

¶ Costes.

Se Aliens.1. Parlament.15.
Auowry.1. Recogñ.1.
Cattels.&c.5. Riots.4
Dain in al. Tythes.7.10.
Forcible entre.3. Vacabonds.2.
Heresy.3. Wardes.24.

¶ Couenantes.

Se Apprentice.2. Merchants.30.
Captayns.1. Proceste.10.
Condicion.1. Tythes.7.
Damages.6. Usury.2.
Husbandry.5. Wardes.25.
Labourers.4.

¶ Couentre.

Se Drapery.52. Victailers.13.

¶ Courtlets.

Se Norwyche.3. Yorke.3.

¶ Counterfayting of letters or priuye tokens.

FOR as much as many light, and euyll disposed persones not mindyng to get their liuynges by truth, according to the lawes of this realm but compassyng and deuisyng dayelye how they maye vnlawfully optayne and gette into their handes & possessions, goodes, cattals, and iewelles of other persones for the mayntenaunce of theyr vnthryftye liuyng. And also knowyng that if they come to any of the same goodes, cattalles, and iewelles, by stealthe, that then they being thereof lawfullye conuict, accordyng to the lawes of thys realme, shall dye therefore: haue now of late falsely and disceitfullye contriued, deuised, and ymagined priuye tokens, and counterfayte letters in other mens names, vnto diuers persones their especiall frendes, and acquayntances, for the optaynynge of money, goodes, cattals, and iewels, of the same persons theyr frendes and acquaintaunces, by colour whereof, the sayde lyghte and euyll disposed persons haue disceytfully and vnlawfullye opteyned and gotten great substance of mony goodes, cattalles, and iewelles into their handes and possessions, cõtrary to ryght and Conscience. For reformacion whereof, be it ordeyned and enacted by aucthoritye of thys present Parlamente, that if anye persone or persones, of what estate or degree soeuer he or they bee, at anye tyme after the firste daye of Aprill nexte commyng, falsely, and disceytfullye optayne or gette into hys or theyr handes, or possession, anye money, goodes, cattals, iewels, or other thinges, of any other person or persones, by coloure and meanes of anye suche false token or counterfayte letter made in any other mans name as is aforesaid: that then euery such person and persõs, so offending and beynge thereof lawefullye conuicte by witnesses taken before the Lorde Chauncellour of Englande for the time beyng, or by examinacion of witnesses, or confession taken in the Starre chamber at Westminster before the kinges moste honorable counsaill, or before the Justices of assise in their circuites for ỹ time being, or before the Justices of peace within any parte of the Kinges dominion in their generall sessions, or by accion in any of the kings courte of recorde, shall haue and suffer such correccion and punishment by emprysonment of his bodye, settyng vpon the pyllory, or otherwyse by any corporall payne (except paynes of deathe) as shall be vnto him or them limitted, adiudged, or appointed by the person and persones, before whõ he shall be so conuicte of the sayd offences or of any of them. And be it enacte that as well the Justices of assise for the time being, as also two Justices of peace in euerye countye, whereof one to be of the Quorum, shall haue full power and auctoryty to call and conuent by processe or otherwyse to the sayde assises or generall sessions, any person or persons being suspected of any the offẽces aforesaide, and to cõmitte hym or them to warde, or to let hym or them to bayle till the next assises or generall sessions, there to be examined and further to be ordered by their discrecions, as is aboue said. Prouided alwayes and be it enacte that iustices of the peace within euery citye, boroughe, toune, & fraunchises within this realme or other Kinges dominions, shall haue lyke iurisdiccion, power, and auctoritie, at their generall sessions, and otherwyse to do & execute all & euery thing and thinges in all poyntes, as other iustices of ỹ assises in their circuites or iustices of the peace in the cõtie by vertue of this act be limitted and appointed to do and execute, for the punyshmente and correccyon of like offendours, as by this aforesaid acte is

Goodes.

Deceyt.

Priuye tokẽs.

Goodes.

Counterfayte.

Disceytfully.
Gette.
Goodes.

acte is specified & declared. Sauing to the party greued by suche disceite such remedye by way of accion or otherwise of and for the same money, goodes, cattelles, iewelles, or other thinges so obtained, as he myght haue had if this acte had neuer been had ne made, any thyng in the same conteined to the contrarye in anywise notwithstanding. Prouided alwayes & be it &c. that the kings highnes coũsel of his towne of Callis, or three of them for the time being, shal haue such and like auctority for the examinacion, bailement, and punishment of suche offendour or offendours, and for such offences hereafter to be committed and done wythin the towne & marches of Callys & county of Gutines, as the forsaide iustices of assise, or iustices of peas haue by force of this act within their iurisdiccions and auctorities. An. 33. H.8. ca. 1.

¶ Countreplee of voucher.

See Voucher. 2. 5. 8.

1 ¶ County and turne.

NVllus comitatus de cetero teneatur nisi de mense in mense: et vbi maior terminus esse solebat, maior sit. Nec aliquis vic. vel ballinus suus fac. turnum suum per hũdredũ nisi bis in anno: & non nisi in loco debito & cõsueto: vcz semel post pascha, et iterum post festum sancti Michael. Et visus de franci plegio tunc fiat ad illum terminum sancti Michaelis sine occasione. Ita ꝛcz quilibet habeat libertates suas quas habuit vel habere consueuit tempore regis H. aui nri, vel quas postea quisiuit. Fiat autem visus de franci plegio sic: vcz quod per nostra teneatur, et q trithinga teneatur integra sicut esse consuevit, & q vic. nõ querat occasiones, & qđ contẽtus sit de eo qđ vic. hẽre consueuit de visu suo faciend̃ tempore Henr̃ regis aui nri. M. carta. ca. 36.

2 ¶ De turnis vic. prouisum est, qđ necesse non habeant ibi venire archiepiscopi, epi, abbates, priores, comites barones, nec aliqui viri religiosi, seu mulieres, nisi eorũ presentia ob aliã causam specialiter exigatur, sed teneatur turnus sicut temporibus predecessorum domini regis teneri consueuit. Et qui in dominicis hundred̃ habeat ten̄, non habeant necesse ad huiusmodi turnos venire, nisi in ballius vbi fuerint cõseruantes. Et teneantur turni, secundum formam Magne cart, et sicut tẽporibus regũ Ric. & Johannis teneri cõsueuerũt. Mark. ca. 11.

Torn.
Bishops.
Abbottes.
Earles.
Religious.

3 ¶ Nul vic. ne suffr̃ barrettour, ne maintenour des paroir en cõties, ne seneschals des graundes seignours, ne des autres que ne soit attourney son seignour a sute faire, ne render les iugemẽts des coũties ne pronuncer les iugemẽtz sil ne soit especialment prie & requise de toutz les suitours et les attourneys des suitours, queux serront a la tourne. Et si nul le face: le roy se prendra grenousement a vic. & a luy. W. 1. ca. 33.

Shirif.
Maynt.
Stewardes.
Attorneys.
Jugementes.

4. ¶ Chescun visconte desore face son tourne annuelmẽt vn foitz deinz le moys apres pasqe, & lauter foitez deins le mois apres le saint Michael & silz les teignent en autre maner, q̃ adonqs ilz perderont lour tournes pur le temps. An. 31. E. 3. ca. 14.

Shirif.

5 ¶ De Jurrour. 12. of iurrours in turnes, & what inditemẽts in turns be voide.

Jurror.
Inditement.

6 ¶ De Shiriffes. 31. of plaintes sutes, & amercemẽtz in coũty courtz.

Shiriffes.

7 ¶ The shire court for that shire (s. of Suffex) shal be holden and kept one time at Chychester afforesaide, and ỹ nert time at the borough of Lewes which borough is in ỹ mids of that shire, and so to be kept alternis vicibus. for euer. And euery shire court holden to the contrary hereof and al

Sussex.

Lloyd. thinges therin done to be voide. An. 19.H.7.ca.24.

Chester. 8 ¶ Se Chester.4.5. concerning the keping of the county dales in ỳ shire of the countye Palantine of Chester.

Counti court 9 ¶ No county court, or courtes, hereafter to be kept wtin thys realm

1.Month. shalbe lōger deferred but one moneth frō court to court, & so ỳ said courtes frō henceforth shalbe kept euery moneth, and none other wise: Any vsage

Shirif. custome, statute, or law herstofore

Northumb. had or made to the contrarye in any wise notwithstanding. And be it &c. that the shiriffe of Northumb. from thencefoorth shall keepe the countye court of that shire in the towne or castell of Alnewike and in none other place. Any latter vse lately begonne, & brought in, to the contrary notwithstanding. An.2.E.6.ca.25.

Se Amercemt.5. Inditementes.2.
Beanpleader.1. Iust. in eyre.4.
Crowes.&c.1. Prohibicion.8.
Escheker.1. Shiriffes.7.13.
Estoigne.1. Trespas.1.

1 ¶ Cowpers.

Brwer; THat no Beere brewer nor Ale brewer, that shall brewe to sale beere or ale, shall from henceforthe occupie by himselfe, nor by any other to his vse in his house, nor elles where, the misery or craft of Cowpers, nor make any barrels, kylderkins, firkins, or other vessels by him

Vessels. selfe, nor by his or their owne seruantes, whereby they shall put their beere or ale to sale, but that all suche barrelles, kilderkins, and other vesselles of woode, wherwith they shall put their beere or ale to sale, shall from henceforth be made and marked according as hereafter shall be expressed, by the common artificers of Cowpers exercised and practised in the said occupacion, vpon paine

Fort. to forfaite and paye for euerye suche barrell, kilderkin, firkin, or other vessels hereafter to be made cōtrary to the tenour of this acte. iii. shyllings. iiii. pence. And be it also enacted, that euery artificer of the crafte or mistery of Coupers, that wyll exercise or practise to make any of the sayde vesselles, for Beere or Ale to be put to sale, shall make the same vesselles and euerye of them of good and seasonable woodde, and put hys proper marke vpon euery of them. And that euery barrell for beere shal conteine. xxvi. gallons, euerye kylderkin for beere. xviii. gallons, and euery firkin for beere, nine gallons of the kinges standerde gallon. And that euery barrell for ale shall conteine. xxvii. gallons, euerye kylderkyn for ale sirtene gallons, and euery firkin for ale, eight gallons, of the kinges standerde gallon. So that they shall be of good and iuste mesure, or els aboue and not vnder, And that no Couper shall make any other vessell for Beere or Ale to be sold within this realm, of any greater or lesser number of gallons then is aboue sayde, vnlesse he shall cause to be marked vppon euery suche vessell that he shall so make of greater or lesser number of gallons, the true and certeine number of as manye gallons as euery such other vessell shall conteyne, to the entent that euery personne may knowe the content thereof. And that no such artificer of cowpers shall enhaunce the prices of any such barrels, kilderkins, firkins, or other vesselles in the sale of them to any Ale brewer, or Beere brewer, or other persone, but kepe the rates of such prices as here after ensueth, and not aboue, vppon payne to forfaite for euerye barrell, kilderkin, and firkin, defective, or enhaunced in price in anye point contrary to thys acte. iii. shylling. iiii. pence. That is to saye: for euery bere barrell. ix. d. For euery

beere

bere kilderkinne.b.d. and for euery bere firkin.iii.pence. And the ale barrell.xvi.d. the ale kilderkin.ix.d. and the ale firkinne.v.pence. And be it further enacted by the said auctho*r*itie, that no Beere brewer nor ale brewer at any time after ỹ feaste of Lammas nowe nexte commyng shall put they*r* beere or ale to sale to any person or personnes to be spent and occupied wythin this realm, in any other barrelles, kilderkins, fyrkyns, or other vessels of wode, other then shall be made and marked by an artificer of Cowpers abouesayde wherof euery barrell for beere shall conteine and holde.xxxvi. gallons, euery halfe barrell or kylderkynne. xviii.gallons, and euery fyrkin.ix. gallons. And euery barrell for ale shall conteine.xxxii.gallons, euerye kilderkin.xvi.gallons, and euerye firkin.viii.gallons of full and iuste measure or aboue, and not vnder that measure. And that euery beere brewer and ale brewer shal not take ouer and aboue for euery suche barrell, kilderkine, or firkin of ale and bere, but after such prices and rates as shall be thought conuenient and sufficient by the discrecions of the Justices of peace within euery shire where suche Beere brewer and Ale brewer shall dwell without anye citye, borough, or towne corporate, where no hedde officers, as Mayres, bayliffes, shiriffes, and other hedde officers, haue none auctho*r*itie nor rule, and in euerye citye, borough, and towne where there be Mayres, shiriffes, or other hedde officers, the same rates and prices to bee named and ceassed by them and euerye of them by their discrecions. And that the sayd Ale brewers or beere brewers at any tyme hereafter shall not sell their beere nor ale at any higher rates or prises then shall bee to them assigned after the fourme aboue rehearsed, vpon paine to lose and forfaite for euery barrell so put to sale contrary to this estatut. vi. shilling, for euery halfe barrell or kilderkyn. iii.s.iiii.pence, and for euery firkin.ii.s. and for euery vessell conteining greater number of galons.x.s. & for euery other vessell conteinyng lesser number of gallons.xii.d. The one half of al ỹ which penalties and forfaitures to be to the king our soueraigne lord, & the other halfe to him that wyll sue for the same, by accõ of det, byl plaint, or informacion in any of the kinges courtes, in which accion and suite, the defendant shall not wage hys law, nor any essoyn protection, or priuilege to be admitted. Half.

Be it &c. ỹ all maner of sopemakers, wõin this realme of England, which shall put to sale any sope by barrell, half barrell, firkin, or other vessell, shal from Lãmas now nexte cõming, make or cause to be made their barrels, half barrels, firkins, & other vessels according to the rates, cõtents, weightes, & Assises of olde time vsed, & accustomed, that is to saye, euerye empty barrel to holde and containe. xxxii.gallons or aboue, and to be in weight.xxvi.li. & not aboue, of full & iuste measure, and euery half barrel empty to be in weyght.xiii.li. & not aboue & to holde and conteyne.xvi. gallons or aboue: and euery firkyn emptie to waye.vi.poundes, and an halfe and not aboue: and to hold & conteine.viii.gallons or aboue, vpon paine of forfaiture for euerye such barrell, halfe barrell, fyrkyn, or other vessell hereafter to be made, had, or vsed contrary to this Act. iii. shillinges.iiii.pence. And also be it, &c. that the wardens of the occupacion or misterie of Cowpers within the citie of London from hencefo*r*th at al times hereafter when they shal thinke conuenient and expedient, taking wyth them an offycer of the Maires, shall haue full power and auctho*r*itie by vertue of thys Acts,

Sopemakers

Vesselles.

Contayn̄ weightes.

Fort.

wardens.

London.

Serch. Gage. Vessell.

to search, viewe, and gage all maner of such barrels, kilderkins, firkins, and other vessells to be made or occupied for ale, beere, or sope, to be put to sale wythin the city of Lõdon, & suburbes of the same, & wythin two miles compasse without the same suburbes to view and see that the same barrelles, kilderkins, fyrkins, and other vessels, as well within liberties as without be made & marked well and sufficientlye, & beare & contein their true contents, rates, & measures accordyng to the effect of this statut. And also to mark euery such barrel, kilderkin, firkyn, and other vessel by them so viewed and gaged bearing & conteining their true cõtents, with the signe and token of a S. Antonies crosse. The same wardens to haue for the search & gagyng of euery such barrell, kilderkin, firkin, & other vessel by thẽ so searched, viewed, gaged, & marked one farthig & not aboue, of ỳ owners or markers of the said vessels. And shal and may haue auctoritie by vertue of thys act to retaine euery such vessell as they shal so gage, serch, & mark, vnto such time as they shalbe satisfyed therof. And in case they shall finde any of ỳ said vesselles defective, not bearing their true cõtents, ỳ then by auctoritie of this act they may cease, take, & retain euery such vessell, and cause ỳ same to be marked or amended, accordyng to the true contentes, or els cause ỳ same to be burned. And also ỳ party owner of such vessel to lose & forfait for euery such vessell not being of the ful contents after the rate aboue erpressed. xii. d. to be recouered and employed as is aboue saide. And be it &c. that in all other cities, boroughes, and townes, wherin no such wardens of coupers be, that the Maires, shirifes, baylyffes, constables, or other hedde officers in suche cities, boroughes, and townes, shall haue power and auctoritie to search,

Fraunchyses

Mark.

Fees.

Reteyn.

Defective.

Reteyn. Amendyd.

Burnyd.

Forf.

Mayres. &c. Hed officers.

Serch.

view, and gauge all such barrelles, kilderkins, firkins, and other vessels to be made hereafter in any such city, borough, or towne, and to haue and take all such auantage thereby and in like maner and fourme as the wardens of coupers within the citie of London, or other persons by thys act shoulde or may haue or take on euery behalfe. Prouided alwaies, that euery beere brewer maye kepe in his house, one or two seruantes of the mistery or craft of Coupers, to houpe and amende his barrels, kylderkins, firkins, & other vesselles, wherin they shall put theyr beere to sale frõ time to time, thys act or any thing therin cõteined to the cõtrary in any wise notwithstãding. And be it &c. ỳ if any person, at any time after the sayde feast of Lammasse nert cõming, doe mysse, or cause to be mysshed any maner of barrell, kilderkyn, or firkin, to the discrete of any the kinges subiectes, by reason of taking out the hed of any such vessel or taking out of any staffe out of frõ any such vessell, that then euery such vessel to be brent, and the offender to forfait for euery such offence. iii. shilling foure pence, the one moitie thereof to be to the king our soueraigne Lorde, and the other moytie therof to him or them of the kynges subiectes that wyll sue for the same, to be recouered in maner and forme aboue rehearsed. And the partye so offending to be further punished by the discrecion of the hed officer or officers, before whõ such default shal be presented. It is. &c. that notwythstanding any thing cõteined in thys act of brewers, and coupers, whereunto thys Cedule is annexed, it shal be lefull to euery Alebrewer mencioned in the same act, to haue and retaine in his seruice one person of the mistery or craft of Coupers, to exercise in his seruice the craft of a couper only in binding, houpyng, and

pinning

pinning his maisters Ale vessels rected by the sayde act, and in none otherwise to vse or exercise any making of vesselles concernyng the craft or misery of a couper, whyles that he is in the seruice of any Alebrewer. Also it is enacted, that euerye Couper, whych hereafter shall make any Ale vessell specified in the said Acte, shall from the feaste of Penthecost next comming, make euery such vessell according to the assise specified in ỹ treatise called compositio mensurarum, that is to say: euery barrell for ale shall conteine xxxii. galons of the sayde assise or aboue of the which. viii. galons make the commō bushel to be vsed in thys realme of Englande, euery kylderkin for Ale. xvi. gallons of the sayde Assise, or aboue, and euery fyrkin. viii. gallons of Assise, or aboue vpon paine of forfaiture of. iii. shyllings. iiii. d. for euery of ỹ same vessselles by hym vntruely made contrarye to this Act: thone halfe of the same forfaiture to be to the Kinge, and the other to hym that will sue for the same, by accion of dette, bill, plainte, writte, or otherwise: In which accion, none essoigne, protection, or wager of Lawe shall be allowed. And be it also enacted, that euerye cowper marke his vessell wyth his owne marke, vppon paine of. iii. shillinges. iiii. d. to be leuied & recouered after like maner & forme as is aboue said. And that no maner of persone in the searche making for the true gaugyng of any suche vessels, shall put out the ale of any such vessell, wherby the same ale shall be the worse. And that it shalbe lawful to euery ale brewer to bring carye & cause to be brought & caried their ale to the households of our soueraigne lord the king, the quene, ỹ princes, & to euery Archebishops, Bishoppes, Dukes, Marquesses, Earles, barons, or other honorable mens houses, in tunnes, buttes, pipes, hoggesheddes, or other vessels, of greater or larger quantitie thā is expressed in this present act, as before time hath ben vsed in that behalfe. And also it shall be lefull to the said ale brewers to bring cary or cause to be brought, conueied or caried their ale to euery mans house in barrels kilderkins and firkins bearing & holding their true contentes according to the purport and effect of this present act, any thing conteyned in the same acte to the contrary herof notwithstāding. An. 23. H. 8. ca. 4. Se. an. 35. Henrici 8. cap. 8. that this acte is altered in ỹ prises and some other clauses there concerning these matters, but that acte of. 35. H. 8. was made to endure to the ende of the nert parlyament & than it expired. Se weighes and measures almoste in all for the contentes of vessels. Vessels. Vessels.

Court baron.

Se Atturney. 2, 8. Crowes. 1.

Courtes.

A Anno. 7. H. 8. cap. 8. a long acte was made cōcerning a certaine maner & fourme for the reuenewes & accountes of diuers of the kinges landes, auctorising certain persons to be surueiours of the same landes reuenewes and accountes with dyuers articles concerning those matters to endure to the dissoluciō of ỹ nert parlamēt. And. an. 14. H. 8. the sayd act of. 7. H. 8. expired and thā in 14. H. 8. there was another act made of much like effect as that former act that was made. Anno. 7. H. 8. ca. 8. which acte made. An. 14. H. 8. was made to endure to the end of the nert parlament. And after. An. 27. H. 8. ca. 27. a great act was made for the erection and auctorisie of the courte of Augmentacions, and that the Ab- Reuenewes. Accountes. Surueyors. Augmētacions.

bey lands should be in ỹ suruey of ỹ court. And. an. 27. H. 8. ca. 28. ỹ said actes made. An. 14. H. 8. was made perpetuall with some other clauses adioined. And after. an. 32. H. 8. cap. 45. the court of first fruits & tenthes was erected, and by that act the officers appointed, and that composicō for the firste fruites should be made by the officers of that court, and ỹ the obligacions taken therefore shal be of like force as statutes staple and like execucion therupō, and there be diuers articles for these maters and for the accountes of these dettes. And after. An. 33. H. 8. ca. 39. the said acts made. An. 14. H. 8. & an. 27. H. 8. ca. 28. were made voide & repelled. And by that act of. 33. H. 8. ca. 39. is made an erection of the court of generall surueiours of diuers of the kynges landes with auctorite to thē to make leases for. 21. yeres & to take recogn̄, and to make wodsales, and there be many articles cōcerning that court and for the leuying and true paimēt of the reuenewes of the landes appointed to that court, and diuers officers made and appointed for that court and after in An. 7. E. 6. ca. 2. it appereth that. H. 8. by his letters patentes, had dissolued as well the said court of the augmētacions erected by parliament. an. 27. H. 8. ca. 27 as ỹ said court of generall surueiors of the kinges landes, erected by parliament. 33. H. 8. ca. 39. And ỹ after H. 8. by letters patētz erected a court called the court of augmentacyons & reuenewes of his crowne. And after. an. 7. E. 6. ca. 2. the saide letters patents were confirmed and auctorite giuen to king Ed. 6. during his life to alter, vnite, or dissolue, by his letts patēts ỹ said last erected court, and also the court of the first fruites and tenthes, the court of the kyngs wards and the court of the duchy of Lancaster with diuers articles concerning those matters but. E. 6. died

Furst frutes.

Obligacion.
Statute staple.
Execucion.
Accountes.
Det to the king.

Surueyors.

Leasys.
Recogn.
Wodsales.

Lres patents Dissolued.

Augmentacions.

Confirmed.
Alter.
Vnite.
Dissolue.

First fruites. wardes.

before any such alteracion vnitting or dissoluing. And after Quene Mary dissolued the saide courtes of the augmentacions and first fruites and tenthes as appereth in thys title. 3.

¶ Note that in the sayde acte of. 33. H. 8. cap. 39. be diuers maters enacted whych yet remaine in force as here next foloweth.

2 ¶ All obligacions and specialties, which after the first day of May next comming shall be made for any cause or causes touching or in anywise concerning the kinges moste royal maiestie or his heires, or to his or their vse commoditie or behoue, shall be made to hys highnes and to his heires kings in his or their name or names by these wordes, Domino regi, and to none other person or persons to his vse, and to be payde to his highnes by these wordes, Soluend eidem domino regi, heredi vel executoribus suis, with other wordes vsed and accustomed in common obligacions. And that all suche obligacions & specialties so to be made, shalbe good and effectuall in the law to al purposes & intentes, & shalbe of ỹ same nature kinde qualitie force & effect to al intentes & purposes, as ỹ writings obligatory take & knowleged according to the statute of ỹ staple at Westminster hath at any time before the making of this present act ben take vsed exercised and executed against any lay person or persones, any lawe vsage or custome to the contrary therof notwithstanding. And that all such obligacions and specialties, the dette whereof being not payd nor contented in the life of the king, shall come remaine and be to the heires or executours of ỹ king at the free libertie disposition assignement and appointment of the same king, to whom such obligations or specialties shall be made as is afore. And if any person or persons in hys

or their owne proper person or persons, after the said first day of May make or take any obligacion or obligations to the vse of the kinges maiestie, or of his heires kinges, otherwise than is before expressed: ꝓ than such person or persons only ꝓ shal so offend, contrary to this present acte, for his or their so doing, shall haue & suffre such imprisonment as shall be assessed & adiuged by the king, or his most honorable counsell, dayly attendant vpon his highnes most royall person. And that all suits to be made after the first day of Aprill next comming for the recouerye of or for any the kinges dettes, in any the kynges courtes mencioned in thys act (*s. escheker, duchy of Lancaster, augmentacions surueiours generall*) of or vpon any obligacion or specialty, dated, or deliuered before the making of this present act, or which shall be dated and deliuered to the king or to his vse, afore the seconde day of May next comming, shall be taken, sued, and pursued in the name of the king, & in ꝓ name of none other persō or persōs, to whatsoeuer person or persons the said obligaciōs or specialties or any of thē, be, haue ben or shall be made to the kinges vse. And that al suites proceses iugementes decrees and executions hereafter to be taken pursued or gyuen for the king in any the kinges courtes, mēcioned in this act, of for or vpon any of the same obligacions last afore mencioned shall be of the same or like strength force and effect intent in the law to all purposes only against all and all maner such ꝑson and persons as ben bounden in such obligacions or specialties, as well spirituall, as temporall, as against their heirs successours executours and administratours & euery of them, and against none other, as writinges obligatories taken and knowleged according to the statute of the staple of Westminster at any time before the making of thys present act haue ben vsed to be taken exercised and executed against any lay person or persons. And that ꝓ king in all suites hereafter to be taken in or vpon any obligacion or specialties, made or hereafter to be made to the king, or any to his vse, shall haue and recouer the suite costes and damages as other common persons vse to doe in suites and pursuites for their dettes. And that all such suites as now be depending in the name of any common person to his graces vse, wherof no verdit is or before the feast of Easter next cōming shalbe gyuen or passed, or no erigende awarded, shall abate be voide and of none effect. And neuertheleſſe the king by the auctoritie aforesaid, shal haue his suite and remedye for the saide dette so beyng in accion and proceſſe, in fourme as is aforesaide, in anye of the courtes in this acte mencioned, any thing in this act to the contrary thereof notwithstanding. And it is &c. that all & euery suite and suites which hereafter shal be had made or taken of for or vpon any dette or duetie, which heretofore hath growen or be due, or that hereafter shal grow or be due to the king, in the seueral offices and courtes of his Escheker, Duchy of Lancaster, Augmentacions of the reuenewes of his crowne, Surueyours generall of his manours, landes and tenements, Waiſter of the wardes and liueries, and courte of the firſt frutes and tenthes, or in any of them, or by reason or auctorite of any of them, shalbe seuerally sued in such one of the saide courtes and offices, in the which court and office, or by any reason of the which court and office, the same dette or dutie dyd firſt growe or become to be due, or hereafter shall growe or become due, or in the whych offyce or court the recognisance obligacio

Suites. Obligation. Iuſt dettes. Costes. Dam. Suites. Abate. Voyd. Kynges ſuite. Suites. Det to the kynge. Courtes. wardes. Furſt frutes Seuerall courtes. Growe.

Seale.
Proces.
Proclam.
Escheker.
Suites.
Executions.
Det to the kyng.
Detenne.
Trespasse.
Offences.
Account.
Wast.
Disceite.
Contempt.
Ryottes.
Forfetures.
King partye.
Lese for pers
Punish.

or specialtie is or shal be or remaine. And euerye such seuerall suyte and suytes shall be made in euery of the sayde seueral offices and courtes vnder the seuerall seales of the saide seuerall courtes, by Capias, Extendi facias, Sub pena, Attachement, and proclamacions of allegiance, if nede shall require, or any of thē, or otherwise, as vnto the said seueral courts shall be thought by their discrecions expedient for the spedy recouery of ꝑ kinges debtes. And that ꝑ said court of Escheker, and all and euery of the sayd courtes, shall haue whole and full auctority, and power, to heare and determine al & euery such suite & suites as hereafter shall be taken cōmenced & pursued for ꝑ intent aboue specifyed, and thereupon to awarde make and do execucion by and vpon the body, lands, and gōdes, of the party or parties that so shall be condemned accordingly. And also shall haue full power and auctoritie, to heare & determine all and all maner of dettes, detinues trespasses accōptes rekoninges wastes disceites negligences defautes contemptes complaintes riotes querelles suites strifes controuersies forfaitures offences and other thinges whatsoeuer they shall be which hereafter shall growe be moued sterred procured or aryse in for or vpō any matter cause or other thing assigned committed or appointed or hereafter to be assigned committed or appointed to the seuerall directions orders and gouernāces of the same courtes or any of them, or for or vpon any maner of thing or thinges, which may or shal touche or in any wise concerne the same wherein the king shall be only ptie: And also al maner of states for terme of peres betwene party and ptie concerning the premisses, and to correct and punishe by their discrecions all and euery person and persons, which before them shalbe convicted of any of the premisses, according to the nature, qualitie and quātite of his or their offence or offences cause or causes, matter or matters, all and all maner of treasons murthers, felonies estates rightes titles and interestes, as well of inheritāce as of freehold, other than ioinders for terme of life onely excepted and alwaies reserued. And be it &c. that if any person or persons shall make or pretende any claime right title interest or possession, in or to any manours, landes, tenements, or hereditamentes, bargained solde or exchāged, or hereafter to bee bargained, solde or exchaunged by the king our soueraigne lord, to any person or persons in fee simple or fe taile, by his highnes letters patentes made or to be made therof vnder his great seale of England, vpon which letters patentes there is or shall be reserued any annual rēts or fermes payable to ꝑ kings highnes his heires or successours in his sayd court of Augmentations, or demaūde or aske any rentes annuities offices fees or other profits, in, out or of, any such manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, conteyned or to be comprised in any such letters patentes, made or hereafter to be made as is aforesayd. Or if our saide soueraigne lorde hys heires or successours, shall make or pretende any claime right title interest or possessiō, in or to any maners, lands, tenements, or hereditaments bargained solde or exchāged, or to be bargained, solde, or exchanged, by ꝑ kyng his heires or successours, to any person or persons in fee simple or fee taile, by his or their letters patentes, therof made or hereafter to be made vnder his or their gret seale of Englande, vppon which letters patentes is or shall be reserued any annuel rentes or ferme payable, or which shalbe payable to the king his heyres or successours, in hys sayde

court

court of Augmentacions: Or if the king his heires or succeſſours, demaũde or aſke any rents, annuities or other profites or hereditamentes, of any eſtate of enheritance, in, of or out of any manours, lands, tenemẽtes or hereditamentes, conteined or compriſed or to be contained or compriſed, appointed or to be appointed or aſſigned, to the ſaid court of augmentacions, in any letters patents, made or hereafter to be made, as is aforeſaid: That then the Chanceller of the ſaid court of Augmentacions by the aſſent of the counſaile of the ſaid court, or the more part of them ſhall haue power and auctoritie by auctoritie of this act, to examine all ſuch demaundes, rightes titles intereſtes, and poſſeſſions, rents annuities offices fees and other profites, & hereditamẽts, whatſoeuer they ſhalbe, & euery of thẽ ſo to be demaunded pretẽted claimed or aſked, as is afore ſayd, & by witneſſe, proofes and other waies & meanes by their diſcrecios, to heare & determine the ſame. And in caſe the kinges patẽts in any ſuch letters patents as is aforeſaid, or any of thẽ, theyr heires ſucceſſours or aſſignes ſhalbe compelled by thauctoritie of the ſayde court of Augmẽtacions, by decre or iugement of the ſame court, to rẽder and yeld to any perſon or perſons in fee ſimple or fee taile, the landes, tenements, or hereditaments compriſed or ſpecified in any ſuch letters patents, or any percell of thẽ, or to ſuffre any perſon or perſõs to haue and enioy any offices rentes, annuities or other profits or hereditamentes, in fe ſimple or in fee taile, out or of the ſame, or out or of any parcel therof. And that it ſhal appere in the ſaid letters patentes, that the king his heires or ſucceſſours, is or ſhalbe bounden, or of right and equity ought to recompence & ſatiſfy the ſayd patents, their heires or ſucceſſours executours or aſſignes, or any of them, of & for ſuch manours, landes, tenements, or hereditamẽts, annuities rentes offices fees, or other profites recouered in fee ſimple or fee tayle by decre or iugemẽt of the ſaid court, as is aforeſaid: or els to diſcharge and acquite the ſayd patẽtes, their heires ſucceſſours executours & aſſignes, of or for any rents annuities offices fees or other pfits aforeſaid recouered by decre or iugement in fee ſimple or fee taile, as is aboue ſaid. Or if it ſhal appere vnto the ſaid court of augmentacions, or vnto the more part of thẽ that the king his heires or ſucceſſors of right and equitie ought to haue, recouer or enioy in fee ſimple or fe taile, any manours, landes, tenements, or hereditamẽtes in any ſuch letters patentes compriſed, or any rentes annuities offices fees, or other profits, in out or of the ſame: That then in all & euery ſuch caſe & caſes the ſayd Chãcellour of augmentacionns for the time being with the aſſent of three or more ſuch perſons as hereafter ſhal be named by the kinge hys heyres or ſucceſſours, ſhall haue full power & auctoritie wythout any byl, or warrant to be ſygned or ſued from the king his heirs or ſucceſſours for the ſame, as well to recompence and ſatiſfy the party or parties greued, ſo much in money of the kings treſure remaining in the ſaid court of augmentacions, as the ſayd manours, lãdes, tenemẽts, rents annuities offices fees or other profites or hereditaments, loſt or recouered by decres or iugemẽt of the ſaid court of Augmentacions, as is aforeſaid, ſhall be worthe to be ſolde, or otherwiſe diſcharge and acquite ſuch perſon or pſõs therof according to his or theyr letters patents, as alſo to make and take order direccio decre & iugemẽt for the king hys heires and ſucceſſours, for the recouery attaining and hauing of all and ſinguler ſuch manours

Diſcharge.

Enioye. Landes. Rentes. &c.

Chancellour

Recompens.

Acquite.

Recouery.

Seale.
Proces.
Proclam.

Escheker.

Suites.

Executions.

Det to the kyng.
Detenue.
Trespasse.
Offences.
Account.
Waft.
Disceite.
Contempt.
Ryottes.
Forfeitures.

kyng partye.

Lese for pers

Punish.

or specialtie is or shal be or remaine. And euerye such seuerall suyte and suytes shall be made in euery of the sayde seueral offices and courtes vnder the seuerall seales of the saide seuerall courtes, by Capias, Extendi facias, Subpena, Attachement, and proclamacions of allegiance, if nede shall require, or any of thē, or otherwise, as vnto the said seueral courts shall be thought by their discrecions expedient for the spedy recouery of ꝑ kinges debtes. And that ꝑ said court of Escheker, and all and euery of the sayd courtes, shall haue whole and full auctority, and power, to heare and determine al & euery such suite & suites as hereafter shall be taken cōmenced & pursued for ꝑ intent aboue specifyed, and thereupon to awarde make and do execucion by and vpon the body, lands, and goodes, of the party or parties that so shall be condemned accordingly. And also shall haue full power and auctoritie, to heare & determine all and all maner of dettes, detinues trespasses accōptes rekoninges wastes disceites negligences defautes contemptes complaintes riotes querelles suites strifes controuersies forfaitures offences and other thinges whatsoeuer they shall be which hereafter shall growe be moued sterred procured or aryse in for or vpō any matter cause or other thing assigned committed or appointed or hereafter to be assigned committed or appointed to the seuerall directions orders and gouernāces of the same courtes or any of them, or for or vpon any maner of thing or thinges, which may or shal touche or in any wise concerne the same wherein the king shall be only ptie: And also al maner of states for terme of yeres betwene party and ptie concerning the premisses, and to correct and punishe by their discrecions all and euery person and persons, which before them shalbe convicted of any of the premisses, according to the nature, qualitie and quātite of his or their offence or offences cause or causes, matter or matters, all and all maner of treasons murders, felonies estates rightes titles and interestes, as well of inheritāce as of freehold, other than ioinders for terme of life onely excepted and alwaies reserued. And be it &c. that if any person or persons shall make or pretende any claime right title interest or possession, in or to any manours, landes, tenements, or hereditamentes, bargained solde or exchāged, or hereafter to bee bargained, solde or exchaunged by the king our soueraigne lord, to any person or persons in fee simple or fe taile, by his highnes letters patentes made or to be made therof vnder his great seale of England, vpon which letters patentes there is or shall be reserued any annual rēts or fermes payable to ꝑ kings highnes his heires or successours in his sayd court of Augmentations, or demaūde or aske any rētes annuities offices fees or other profits, in, out or of, any such manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, conteyned or to be comprised in any such letters patentes, made or hereafter to be made as is aforesayd. Or if our saide soueraigne lorde hys heires or successours, shall make or pretende any claime right title interest or possessiō, in or to any maners, lands, tenements, or hereditaments bargained solde or exchāged, or to be bargained, solde, or exchanged, by ꝑ kyng his heires or successours, to any person or persons in fee simple or fee taile, by his or their letters patentes, therof made or hereafter to be made vnder his or their gret seale of Englande, vppon which letters patentes is or shall be reserued any annuel rentes or ferme payable, or which shalbe payable to the king his heyres or successours, in hys sayde

court

court of Augmentacions: Or if the king his heires or succeſſours, demaũde or aſke any rents, annuities or other profites or hereditamentes, of any eſtate of enheritance, in, of or out of any manours, landes, tenemẽtes or hereditamentes, conteined or compriſed or to be contained or compriſed, appointed or to be appointed or aſſigned, to the ſaid court of augmentacions, in any letters patents, made or hereafter to be made, as is aforeſaid: That then the Chancellor of the ſaid court of Augmentacions by the aſſent of the counſaille of the ſaid court, or the more part of them ſhall haue power and auctoritie by auctoritie of this act, to examine all ſuch demaundes, rightes titles inteſtes, and poſſeſſions, rents annuities offices fees and other profites, & hereditamẽts, whatſoeuer they ſhalbe, & euery of thẽ ſo to be demaunded preteted claimed or aſked, as is afore ſayd, & by witneſſe, proofes and other waies & meanes by their diſcretiõs, to heare & determine the ſame. And incaſe the kinges patẽts in any ſuch letters patents as is aforeſaid, or any of thẽ, they or heires ſucceſſours or aſſignes ſhalbe compelled by thauctoritie of the ſayde court of Augmẽtacions, by decre or iugement of the ſame court, to rẽder and yeld to any perſon or perſons in fee ſimple or fee taile, the landes, tenements, or hereditaments compriſed or ſpecified in any ſuch letters patents, or any percell of thẽ, or to ſuffre any perſon or perſõs to haue and enioy any offices rentes, annuities or other profits or hereditaments, in fe ſimple or in fee taile, out or of the ſame, or out or of any parcel therof. And that it ſhal appere in the ſaid letters patentes, that the king his heires or ſucceſſours, is or ſhalbe bounden, or of right and equity ought to recompence & ſatiſfy the ſayd patents, their heires or ſucceſſours executours or aſſignes, or any of them, of & for ſuch manours, landes, tenements, or hereditamẽts, annuities rentes offices fees, or other profites recouered in fee ſimple or fee tayle by decre or iugemẽt of the ſaid court, as is aforeſaid: or els to diſcharge and acquite the ſayd patẽtes, their heires ſucceſſours executours & aſſignes, of or for any rents annuities offices fees or other pfits aforeſaid recouered by decre or iugement in fee ſimple or fee taile, as is aboue ſaid. Or if it ſhal appere vnto the ſaid court of augmentacions, or vnto the more part of thẽ that the king his heires or ſucceſſors of right and equitie ought to haue, recouer or enioy in fee ſimple or fe taile, any manours, landes, tenements, or hereditamentes in any ſuch letters patentes compriſed, or any rentes annuities offices fees, or other profits, in out or of the ſame: That then in all & euery ſuch caſe & caſes the ſayd Chãcellour of augmentacionns for the time being with the aſſent of three or more ſuch perſons as hereafter ſhal be named by the kinge hys heyres or ſucceſſours, ſhall haue full power & auctoritie wythout any byl, or warrant to be ſygned or ſued from the king his heirs or ſucceſſours for the ſame, as well to recompence and ſatiſſy the party or parties greued, ſo much in money of the kings treſure remaining in the ſaid court of augmentacions, as the ſayd manours, lãdes, tenemẽts, rents annuities offices fees or other profites or hereditaments, loſt or recouered by decree or iugemẽt of the ſaid court of Augmentacions, as is aforeſaid, ſhall be worthe to be ſolde, or otherwiſe diſcharge and acquite ſuch perſon or pſõs therof according to his or their letters patents, as alſo to make and take order direccõ decre & iugemẽt for the king hys heires and ſucceſſours, for the recouery attaining and hauing of all and ſinguler ſuch manours

Diſcharge.

Entoye. Landes. Rentes. &c.

Chancellour

Recompens.

Acquites

Recouery.

Landes. Reuers. nours, landes, tenements rents annuities offices fees profittes and hereditamēts, and all and euery other thing and thinges, which the kyng his heires and succeffours by and vpon such examinacion and exampnacions, ought should & shal be iustly intitled to haue recouer possede or enioy in fee simple or in fee tayle:

Order. And the same decree direccio order & iugement to be good and effectuell in the law, to binde al parties & priuies to the same to al intents & purposes.

Decre. And where any decree or iudgement which shal be giuen in the said court of augmentacions for any y premisses, extende to the losse of the kynges

Losse. Patentes. patent or patentes their heires successours executours or administratours, but for terme of life or liues of the demādant or demaundāts, plein-

For life. For yeres. tife or pleintifs, or for terme of yeres the losse wherof the king is bounde

Recompens. and ought to recompēce, discharge or acquite by his letters patentes:

Chauncellor. than the said Chanceller of the augmentacions shall haue full power & auctority to recompēce or discharge

Recompens. Discharge. the same in money, as is afore sayde, or els to recompence the same of the landes, tenements, hereditaments, & possessions limitted to the suruey & gouernance of the said court of augmentacions, to be graunted vnder y seale of the same court by the discretion of the saide Chauncellour, as shall seme to him best for the kynges profit, without any bill or warrant to be sued or signed by or from the kyng for the same. And that euery

Recompnes. such recompence satisfaction & discharge to be made by auctho'itie of this act, to any person or persons by the said Chauncellour, as is afore-

Good. said, shall be good & effectual against y kyng his heires & successours, any lawe vsage or custome to the cōtrary therof notwithstāding. And it is.

Courtes. &c. that euery of the said courts shall haue full power and auctho'itye, by force of this act, to set such fines penalties and amerciamentes vppon parties, shiriffes officers, and other persons, for hys and their defautes, contempts negligēces or misdemeanours, as vnto the sayde courtes or vnto any of them shal be reasonably considered and thought expedyent. And that al and euery triall and tri-alles of all and all maner of suites, billes, pleints, informacions, declarations complaintes aunsweres replications allegations causes matters & issues or any of thē, to be pursued made or tried in y said seuerall courts or any of thē, shall be made & tried by due examination of witnes writings, proofes, or by such other ways or meanes, as by the said seuerall courts, or by any of them shal be thought expedient. And that all and euery such iugemēt and iugementes decree or decrees examination & examinations, shall be good perfect and in ful strength force & effect in y law to all intents constructiōs and purposes. And where diuerse and sundry persons stande bounde to the kings highnes in diuers gret & notable sūmes of money, by recognisance or other bondes, in the sayde seuerall courtes for dettes due to the kinges highnes, as well for the purchase of landes and woodes & performance of condicions, as also for diuers and sundry other causes: And albeit the same persons haue wel & truly satisfied contēted & paid the same dettes, or performed y cōdicions of y same recognisances or other bondes, yet the same recognisances or other bōdes cannot be made voide wythoute the kinges especiall warrant, which should be much vnquietnes to the kinges maiestie, and also very chargeable to his graces subiectes, to sue to his highnes from time to time for y same. In consideracion wherof, and forasmuch as the saide persōs being so bounden by recognisance, or in o-

ther

ther bondes, may by diuerse casual-
ties lose their acquitances, whereby
great daunger and perill may grow
to them their heires executours and
successours: Be it. &c. that vppon the
sight of the acquitances, made or to
be made for the paiment of the saide
det, or dettes, or summe, or summes
of money, growen or to be growen,
or due and sufficient prowfe made or
hereafter to be made before the saide
seuerall head officers for the time be-
ing of the said seuerall courtes, as ỹ
cause shall rise or growe, or if the con-
dicion of ỹ same recognisance or bõd
be pformed or kept: That than eue-
ry such seuerall head officer, for that
recognisãce taken or to be taken by
him or any of his predecessors, or for
any other bond for time being wyth-
in his charge and cure, shal haue ful
power and auctoritie to cancell and
make voide the said recognisance or
other bonde, calling to him such of ỹ
same court as to hym or them shall
seme most conuenient for the cancel-
lacion of the same recognisance or
bonde. And be it &c. that the same cã-
cellacion so made, shall be a sure and
sufficient discharge of ỹ same recog-
nisance or other bonde, to all and e-
uery such person or persons, as owe
or shall stande bounden in the same
recognisãce or bonde, so cancelled
against the kings highnes his heires
executours and successours for euer
And be it &c. that the same seuerall
head officers for the tyme beyng, in
euery of their said seuerall courtes,
shall haue full power & auctority to
discharge cancelle or make voide by
his or their discrecion, al & singular
recognisances now made or hereaf-
ter to be made in the said court, for a-
ny apparance or other contẽpt. And
that ỹ same head officer or officers,
and the parties so bounden and to be
bounden, to be discharged against ỹ
king our saide soueraigne lord hys
heires executours & successours for ỹ
cancellacõ of the same recognisãce.
And where the kings maiestie sithẽ
the making of the same estatut in ỹ
said .xxbii. yere of his noble reigne (s.
es. 27. *before*. 1.) of his own mere mocõ
liberalitie & benignity hath frely gi- Graunted.
uen & grãted by his sũdry lres patẽts
vnder his gret seale of England, vn-
to diuers & sũdry of ỹ nobles & lords,
as well spirituall as tẽporall of this
his realm, & also vnto diuers & many
other persons and bodies politike, to
their heires and successours, & to the
heires of their bodies, or for terme of
life or liues, diuers & many sũdry ho- Landes.
nours castels manours, lands, tene-
mentes rectories pensions portiõs &
other hereditamẽts, which than wer
in the order gouernance and suruey
of the same court of the augmenta- Augmtacõs.
cions of the reuenues of his graces
crown or out of any other of the said
seuerall courts, reseruing vnto hys Reseruing the
maiestie his heires & successours ỹ tenthe.
same letters patentz, one yerely rent
in ỹ name of one tenth, or the tenth
part of ỹ yerely value of ỹ same pre-
misses or any other rent payable & to Other rent.
be paied in the same courtes, or to ỹ
officers of ỹ same courtes deputed &
assigned for the same, at one certain
feast or day in ỹ same letters patẽts
mencioned and declared, which said
persons so aduãced, notwithstãding
they haue sithen & after the making
of the same letters patents peasably
enioyed ỹ same manours landes, te-
nementes and hereditamentes so gi-
uen, & therof haue quietly perceiued
& takẽ the issues reuenues & profites
therof yet neuertheless diuers of the
same persons haue not at the dayes &
feastes assigned & limitted vnto thẽ
in the same letters patentes, nor yet
in long time after ỹ same dates and
feastes of paiment therof, contẽted &
paid in ỹ same courts, or to ỹ officers Payd.
of the same courts assigned & deputed
for the same, the saide yerely rent or Rent.
rentes so reserued to the kings high-

nes,

nes contrary to theyr duties, and a-
gainst all reason and good cõscience.
In consideracion whereof be it &c. ẏ
if any person, of what estate degre or
condicion so euer he be, or body polli-
tike, to whom ẏ kings maiesty hath
Letters pat. by his letters patẽts vnder his great
seale of England, or vnder the great
seale of the same court of augmenta-
cions, giuen or graunted, or hereaf-
ter shal giue or graunt, wilike reser-
uacion of rent or rentes, any ma-
Landes. nours, lands, tenementes, rectories
or other hereditaments whatsoeuer
which were or hereafter shalbe in ẏ
order gouernance & suruey of ẏ same
courts, or any of them, to be had to
them and their heires or successours
or for any other estate of inheritance
Reserued. or for terme of life or lifes, yelding,
and reseruing to the same our sayde
soueraigne lord the king his heires &
Rent. successours, one yerely rent at one
certain day or feast in the same let-
ters patentes erpressed mencioned &
Payable. declared, and to be payed into ẏ same
courtes, that if the same persons, bo-
dies politike their heirs successours
Not pay. or assignes, or any of thẽ, do not tru-
ly cõtẽt or pay, or cause to be cõten-
ted or paid vnto the treasorer of ẏ said
seuerall courtes, or to the general or
particuler receiuour of the same se-
ueral courtes, deputed & assigned for
the same for the time being, to the vse
of the kinges highnes, at the daye or
feast limited by the same letters pa-
Within thre monethes. tentes, or within thre monethes next
& immediatly after the same daye or
feast of paimẽt therof, al such sũmes
Rent reserued of money which ben or hereafter shal
be due reserued to ẏ kinges maiesty
his heires & successors, by ẏ same let-
Tender. ters patẽts or by any of thẽ, or make
sufficiẽt tẽder therof to the said trea-
Receyuours. sorer or general or particuler recey-
uer: ẏ thã euery of the same persons,
bodies politike their heirs successors
or assignes, for lacke and defaute of
Forf. paiment of the same rent, to forfayte
and lose to the kinges maiesty hys
heires and successours as much mo-
ney as the fourth part of ẏ same rẽt
so reserued or hereafter to be reser-
ued for one yere, doth or shall amoũt
vnto, for & in the name of one peine,
ouer and aboue the same rent reser-
ued or hereafter to be reserued. And
if it happen the same persons, bodies
politike, their heires successours or
assignes or any of thẽ, do not within
one half yere next after ẏ day or feast
erpressed in the same letters patents
contẽt or pay, or lawfully tẽder vn-
der ẏ same treasorer, or general or pa-
ticuler receiuer, to ẏ vse of the kings
maiestie his heirs or successours, as
well the said yerely rent so reserued,
or herafter to be reserued, as also the
said sũme of money forfaited for and
in ẏ name of a pein: that thẽ ẏ same
persons bodies politike, their heyres
successours or assignes, so offending
shall forfait and lose to ẏ kings ma-
iestie his heires and successours, so
much money as the moitye or halfe
deale of the same rent reserued or to
be reserued for one yere, doth or shal
amount vnto, ouer and aboue ẏ said
rent reserued or to be reserued, & so
to forfait and lose for euery half yere
after so much money as ẏ whole rẽt
reserued or to be reserued, for one
whole yere, doth or shal amoũt vnto
vntil the same rẽt so reserued or to be
reserued, and the arrerages of the
same, and also the said sũmes of mo-
ney so forfaited and lost for a peine,
been vnto the same treasorer or gene
rall or particuler receiuour truelye
satisfied contented and payed, to
the vse of the kynges highnes hys
heires and successours. And be it &c.
that it shall be lefull to the same tre-
sorer and generall or particuler re-
ceiuer, to distreine as well for the
same rent so reserued or to bee reser-
ued, and for the arrerages of ẏ same
as also for the sayde summes of mo-
ney so forfaited or to bee forfaited &

lost

loss, for and in the name of the peine aforesaid. And also the head officer or officers of either of ỳ same courts for the time beyng, vpon certificate to him made or to be made of ỳ same default and contempt, shal and may awarde such proces out of the same courts against the same offender for not payeng of the said rent so reserued, or to be reserued, and also for the same summes of money for kepte and to be forfaited by thys acte, as by hys or their discrecion shall seme conuenient. And be it &c. that if any person or persõs hereafter make lawfull paiment to any of the saide treasorers or general or particuler receiuer of any of the same courtes, deputed & assigned for the same, of any summe or summes of money due to ỳ kings highnes his heires or successours, for any yerely rẽt or tenth, & vpon or after such payment offer vnto the same Treasorer or general or particuler receiuer, one lawfull & sufficiẽt acquitance redy made to be assigned by the same treasorer or general or particuler receiuer, witnessing the receite of the said summe or summes of money so payde: that thẽ the saide Treasorer generall or perticuler receiuour, shall wyth hys owne hande assigne the same acquitance without taking any fee or reward for making of the same acquitance, vpõ pain to forfait and lose for euery time offending contrarye to this act. xl. s. one moity wherof to be to the kinges highnes, and the other moity to the party that wyll pursue for the same. And if ỳ parties, which hereafter shall happen to paie to the same treasorer or generall or perticular receiuer, any such summe or summes of money, and do not bryng an acquitance with him to be signed as is beforesaid: that then if ỳ same treasorer or generall or pticuler receiuer, vpõ request to him made shal make and deliuer vnto the same partie one sufficient acquitance, testifieng the same receypte, that then the same treasorer or generall or particuler receiuour or any of his clarkes, shall not receiue or take of the same party for the making of the saide acquitance not aboue foure pence, vpõ peine to forfait for euery such acquitance. xx. s. for which he or they shal happen to take aboue the saide sume of. iiii. d. to be recouered as is beforse saide, that is to saye, the one moytie therof to the vse of the kinges highnesse of hys heires and successours, and the other moity therof to the party that wyll pursue for the same.

And be it also enacted, that the same acquitance shall be a sufficent discharge according to the tenour and effect of the same. And be it. &c. that if any of the same general or particular receiuers, which now be or hereafter shall bee within any of the said courts, happen to pay to any person or persones any annuite pencyon or other rent: that then if the same person or persons, vpon the receipt therof deliuer vnto the same generall or particular receiuer one sufficient and lawfull acquitance sealed & signed, testifieng the same receipt: that then the same generall or particuler receiuour, shall receiue the same acquitance, wout taking or receyuing any fee or reward for the making of ỳ same. And if ỳ same party, to whõ the said generall or particuler receiuour hath so contẽted and paide any such annuity, penciõ or rent, do not bring with him one sufficient acquitance, signed & sealed, testifieng the receipt of the same money, by reason wherof ỳ same general or perticuler receiuour by himselfe or hys clarke maketh one acquitãce for the receipt of the same annuite penciõ or rent, ỳ than the same receiuour or his clark shall not receiue or take for the making of any such acquitance, which he shall so happẽ to make, not aboue iiii. d.

Acquitans.

Fees.

Fine.

Acquytans. Discharge.

Receyuour.

Paye. Pencyons. Rentes.

Quyttans.

Fees.

Quyttans.

Fees. Fork. iiii.d. vpon peine to forfait for euery such acquitãce, which he shal happẽ to refuse, beyng redy made & offered to be delyuered to hym as is aboue said.xx.shillinges. And for euery acquitãte which he shal hereafter happẽ to make for any of ỹ paymẽtes afforesayde, and to receiue for the making of the same acquitanse aboue ỹ said summe of foure pence, to forfayt xx.s. the one moity to be to the king & the other moitye to the party that wyll sue for the same. And also that the same generall or particular receiuours or their deputies, whych hereafter shal happẽ to pay any such annuitie pencion or rent, shall not reteine or take of the party, to whom he shall happen to pay the same, in ỹ way of rewarde or otherwise, not aboue the summe of foure pence of euery pounde, which the same generall or particular receyuer shall so happen to paye, vpon peine to forfait vi.s.viii.d. for euery penye, whych he or they shall happen to receiue aboue the sayd fãme of.iiii.pence, for euery pounde, which he or they shall so happen to paie: the one moitie of the same forfaiture to be to ỹ king, and the other moity to the party that wyll sue for the same. And that all ỹ said suites, concerning the said forfaitures, may be cõmensed and pursued by byll, informacion or accion, in which suit none elloigne protection or wager of law to be admitted.

Nuyttances. Fork. Receyuours. Pay. Fees. 4.d. of the.li. Fork. Suites.

And be it further enacted, that if any person or persones hereafter happen to tende or offer vnto any of the auditours of the same seuerall courts, for the time being, any of the kinges letters patentes decrées of any of the same seueral courtes grauntes indẽtures of leases, as well for terme of yeres, as for terme of lyfe or lines, to be inrolled before the same auditour according to his office: that than the same auditour, vpon the same tender or offer, shall enroll the same, or as much of the same letters patents decrees grantes or endentures, as shal appertaine to his saide office. And if any of the same auditours or anye of their clarkes, or any other to their vse, or to the vse of any of them, receiue and take for the inrollement of any of the same letters patentes decrees grauntes or indentures, or for the allowance of the same, aboue the summe of.iii.s.iiii.d. that then ỹ same auditour or hys clarke so offending shal forfait.vi.s.viii.pence, for euery peny, which the same auditor or any of them, shall happẽ any time hereafter to receiue contrary to the fourme afforesaid, the one moitye of the same forfaiture to be to ỹ kinges highnesse, and the other moitye to him that wil sue for the same by such maner and fourme as is afforesayd.

Offer. Auditours. Patents. Decres. Leases. Auditour. Inroll.

And be it further enacted, that if any person or persones hereafter happen to tende or offer vnto any of the auditours of the said seuerall courtes, being seuerally assigned to their seuerall limittes, and euery of the particuler receiuours of the same seueral courtes, beyng also seuerally assigned & ioyned with the same seuerall auditours in their said seuerall limittes, after and betwene euery of ỹ feastes of saint Michael the archangell and Christmas, shall direct and awarde their seueral warrantes and precepts vnder their seales, to euery of the receiuours bailifes reues and other offi-

officers whatsoeuer accõptable before the same auditours, & by ỹ same warrant or precepte to charge and commaunde in the name of our said soueraigne lorde the kyng, euerye of the said receiuours bailifes reues and other officers, to appere before thẽ at one certaine day and place in the same warrant or precept to them prescribed, there to declare & make a iuste and true accompte of all suche receiptes, wherof they be accomptable and owe to accompt. And after if the same auditours and particuler receiuours do repaire vnto the same place, and there kepe their audite according to the same proclamacions precept and warrant: that thã if ani receiuour, bailife, reue or other officer, being accomptable of or for any of the manours landes, tenementes or other whatsoeuer hereditamẽtes, now remaining or whych hereafter shall be and remaine in the order gouernance or suruey of anye of the same seuerall courtes, bee lawfully warned, as well by the same proclamacion or by precept or warrant in writing and sealed, and in the name of any of the auditours of the sayde seueral courtes, personally to appere by himselfe, or by his sufficient and lawfull deputie before the same auditour and receiuour at one certain day & place, in the same warrant or precepte prescribed, there to make and declare a iuste and a true accompte of all the receiptes of hys said office. And if the same receiuour reue, bailife, and other officer, so beyng lawfully warned doe not appere before the same auditour and receiuour, at the same daye and place in the said warrant expressed: Or if the same receiuour, bailiffe, reue, or officer do at the same daye and place to them prescribed, appere and wyll not accompt before the same auditour, according to the tenour and effect of the same precept or warrant or if the same receiuour bailiffe reue or other officer accomptable, doe by himself or by his suffycient and lawfull deputie appere before the same auditour and receiuour, and than and there entre into his or their accompte before the said auditour, and after the same accompt finished and ended, if the same receiuour bayliffe reue or other officer, doe not content and paye vnto the treasorer of the same seueral courtes, or to the generall or particular receyuour of the same county for the time beyng, as the case shall require, wythin thre wekes next and immediately after ỹ same accompt fully finished and ended, all such sũmes of money, which vpon the determinacion of hys sayd accompt he shall happen to be found in arrerages, and the same defaulte and contempt being duelye proued before the head officer or officers of the sayd seuerall courtes for ỹ tyme beyng: that then euerye such receyuour, baylife, reue, or offycer, so offending, to forfait and lose hys sayd offyce, and also hys fee whych he or they had and perceyued for the exercising of the same offyce. And bee it also further enacted by aucthority of thys present parliament, that if any of the sayde receyuours, bayliffes, reues, or other offycers, vpon the declaracion of theyr sayd accomptes dwe willingly concele and withdraw any rẽt, reuenue fine herriet, or other casualty whatsoeuer it bee, of the whych he ought to haue made accompte, and the same duelye approued before the sayde head officer or officers for the time beyng: that than euery such receiuour bailife reue or other officer so offeding, to forfait and lose his saide office and fee which he had for the exercysing of the same, and also thre times as much as he hath so concealed and withdrawẽ. And that the saide head officer or officers of the same seuerall

Accompt. Fynished. Not payd. 3. wekes. Arrerages. Forf. Office. Receyuours. Concele withdra.. Account. Forf. Office.

Certificate.

Proces.
Attach.

Arreragis.

Penalties.

Writes.

Det to the kyng.

Writes.
Proces.

Generally.
Force.

rall courtes for the time beyng immediately vppon certificate vpon made of the same defaute contempte or offence, shall awarde proces in nature of attachement againste the same receiuour bailliffe reue or other officer, as well for the same arrerages remaining in the handes of the same receiuour bailliffe reue or officer, as also for the penaltie of their recognisance or bonde, in which the same receyuour bayliffe reue or officer standeth bounden to our sayde soueraigne lorde the king, as also for the contempt and pein limitted and appointed by this act. And be it further enacted by auctorittie aforesaid, that in all accions and suites to bee taken or pursued in any the courtes aforesaid, for the recouerye of anye dette or dettes, which now be or that hereafter shall happen to apperteine accrue, remayne or bee to the kyng, by reason of anye attaindoure outelawrye forfaiture gift of the party, or by any other collaterall waye or meanes it shalbe sufficient in ỳ law to shew and allege in the saide suyte generally, that the party, to whom ỳ said det or dettes, was due or dyd belong, such yere and day did gyue the same dette or dettes vnto the kyng, or was attainted outlawed or other offence forfaiture dede acte or thyng committed or dyd, by reason whereof the said dette or dettes dyd accrue & ought to remaine come & be to the king. And that the same mater, so to bee shewed alleged or declared in a generalitie, without shewing and declaring the circumstance thereof, shall bee of as good force and effecte in the law to all intents constructions and purposes, as if the whole matter thereof had ben or were alleged & declared at large in euery poit accordyng to the due order of the common lawes of thys realme. And be it &c. that if any suit be commensed or taken, or any proces be hereafter awarded for ỳ king, for the recouery of any the kings dettes: that then the same suite and proces shal be preferred before the suite of any other person or persons. And that our sayde soueraigne lorde his heires and successours, shall haue first execucion against any defendant or defendants of and for his sayde dettes, before any other persone or persons, so alwaies that the kinges saide suite be taken and commenced, or proces awarded for the said dette, at ỳ suit of our sayde soueraigne lorde the kynge his heirs or successours, before iudgement giuen for the said other person or persones. And be it &c. that all manours, landes, tenementes, possessions, and hereditamentes, the wyche now be or that hereafter shall come or be in or to the hands possessions occupacion or reason of any person or personnes, to whome the same manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, haue heretofore or hereafter shall descend reuert or remain, in fee simple or in fee taile, generall or spectall, by, from or after ỳ death of any hys or their auncestor or auncestors, as heire, or by gifte of hys auncestors, whose heire he is which sayde auncestor or auncestors was is or shall be indetted to the king, or to any other person or persons to his vse by iudgement recognisance obligacion or other specialtie, the dette whereof is or shall not be contented and payde, that then in euery such case the same manours, landes, tenementes, possessions and hereditamentes shall bee and stande by auctorittie of this act, from henceforth, charged and chargeable to and for the payment of the same dette, and of euery part therof. And that our saide soueraigne lorde, hys heyres and successours, at any time hereafter shall not be barred delaied forclosed or excluded to demaũde haue and receiue his or their iust due & lawfull debtes

and

and duetles against any of hys subiectes, as heire or heires to any person or persons endetted to hys highnes, or to other persons to his vse, or which shalbe indetted to his highnes his heires or successours, albeit this word *Heire* be not or shall not be comprised in such recognisãce obligatiõ or specialty, or that any such persone or persons shall say or allege, that he or they haue not any manours, lãdes tenementes, or hereditamẽtes to thẽ descended, but only such manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, as be or shall be entayled, or giuẽ to them by any their auncessours, to whom they be heires, any laws vses or cuskoms before thys time vsed or had to the contrary notwithstãding. Prouided alwaies ẏ the kinges maiesty his heires and successours may at his or their libertie & pleasure, demaund haue and recouer his or their sayde dette or dettes, of and agaynst any executour or executours, administratour or administratours, of any such persone or persones, whych is hath ben or shalbe indetted in maner and fourme abouesayd, if ẏ same executour or executours administratour or administratours, shall haue assets in his or their handes in dede or in lawe, any thing before mencioned to the contrary notwõstanding. Prouided also ẏ if the said manours, landes, & hereditamentes or any of them shall hereafter be recouered or euicted out of or from the possessiõ of any such person or persones, by any iust or former title, without fraude or couine, whose manours, landes, tenementes or hereditamentes been or shalbe charged or chargeable as is abouesaid: that thẽ al and euery such manours, lands and hereditamẽtes, shal be clerely acquited & discharged of and for the paiement of the sayde dettes, and of euery part therof, any thyng before mencioned to the contrary notwithstãding. Prouided alway and be it &c. that if any persone or persones, of whom any such dette or duety is, or at any tyme hereafter shall be demaunded or required, alledge pleade declare or shewe in any of the said courtes good perfit sufficient cause and matter in law reasõ or good cõsciens, in bar or discharge of the sayde dette or duetye, or why such person or persons ought not to be charged or chargeable to or wyth the same, and the same cause or matter so alleged pleaded declared or shewed, sufficiently proued in such one of the sayd courtes as he or they shal be impleaded sued vered or troubled for the same: that than the said courtes and euery of them, shall haue full power and auctorizitie to accepte adiudge and allowe ẏ same profe, and wholy and clerely to acquite & discharge all and euery person and persons ẏ shal be so impleded sued vered or troubled for the same, any thyng in thys present act beefore mẽcioned to the contrary not withstanding. Prouided also and be it &c. that if any manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, which be or at any tyme hereafter shall be charged or chargeable to or wõ ẏ det of our sayd soueraigne lord hys heyres or successours, and be or at any time hereafter shal be in the seasõ and possessiõ of diuers & sondry persones, other then the obligour or obligours, that then al & singuler the said manours, landes tenementes and hereditamẽtes and euery parcell of them shalbe wholy and entierly, & in no wise seuerallye, liable and chargeable to & with the payment and paymentes of the sayd dette and dutie, any thyng before rehearsed to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided also ẏ thys act nor any thing therin conteined, shall in any wyse extende to minisshe abrogate or take away any realties liberties priuileges frãchises preeminences iurisdictions fines issues or

Dette:
Allege.
Indischarge.
Proued.
Allowe.
Discharge.
Landes.
Charged.
Possession.
Sondry persons.
Execucion.
Wholly.
Not seuerally.
Minysh.
Fraunchesis

Lancaster. amerciamentes apperteining or belonging to the sayd duchy of Lancaster and county Palatine of Lancaster or any of them, but that the same liberties realties priuileges franchises preeminences iurisdiccions fines issues & amerciamētes & euery of thē, shal stil continue, remaine and be to the said duchy of Lancaster and countie Palantine and to euery of them, as fully wholy & plenarly as they were before the making of thys present act, any thing in the same conteyned to ỹ contrary notwithstanding. Prouyded alway and be it. &c. that all maner of proces, pcesses and execucions for dettes, onely comming or growyng in the court of the Escheker, shal be made in the same court of the Escheker by such officer & officers clerk or minister of ỹ same court, as hath ben afore this time vsed to be made, after and wyth such kinde of proces processes and execucions, as by thys act is limitted & declared. Any thing in this act conteined to the contrary notwithstanding. An. 33. H. 8. ca. 39.

Proces. Execucions. Escheker.

Queene. During lyfe.

3 The quenes highnes, shall or may at any time hereafter during her naturall lyfe, by her graces letters patentes, vnder her great seale of Englande, at her moste gracious wyll & pleasure, alter, change, vnite, transpose, dissolue, or determine, all, or any of the saide court, or courtes,

Alter. Vnite. Dissolue.

Augmentacions. Frutes. Wardes. Surueyours.

(s. The court of thaugmentacions of the reuenewes of the kings crown the court of the first fruits & tenthes the court of the kinges wardes, the court of the generall surueiours of ỹ kings lādes, & the court of the duchy of Lancaster.) And to reduce ỹ same courtes, or any of thē into one, two, or more court or courtes, or to vnite, and annexe the sayde courtes, or any two or more of them together, or to any other of her maiesties courtes of recordr, or to erecte of the same anye other new court or courtes, as to her hyghnes shalbe thought most conuenient, and best, for the better, surer and more spedie aunswerying of her yerelye reuenues, casualties, or profittes nowe answerable in the saide courtes, or in any of theim. And that all and singular suche alteracions, chaungeinges, vnitinges, transposinges, dissoluinges, or determinacions of the sayde courtes, or of any of them so to be altered, chaunged, vnited, annexed, transposed, dissolued or determined, or other wyse newly to be erected as is afore sayde, and concernyng all and euerye order for the true paimēt of the reuenewes, rētes, issues, casualties and profites of our sayd souerayen lady the quene, now aunswerable in the sayde courtes, or in any of them, as shalbe set furth, & declared in any such letters patents, or wrytinges vnder her highnes great seale of englād, hereafter to be made, set furth, and declared, shalbe of such like, and of the same force & strength, to al intentes, constructions, & purposes, as though the same were or shold haue been set furth or declared by thauctoritie of parlament, ỹ sayd seueral erections, or any other thing heretofore had or made, to the cōtrary herof, in any wise notwithstanding. Prouided alway, and be it &c. that any thing cōteined, or to be conteined, in the saides letters patentes, hereafter to be made by the Quenes hyghnes ỹ now is, cōcerning any paines, penalties, rules, or orders, made or to be made for the leauing of the quenes reuenues, rentes, issues, casualties, or profittes shal not in any wise extende to charge any of the Quenes subiectes in any other maner or fourme then they or any of thē ought lawfully to haue ben charged by the lawes of this realme, before ỹ seconde day of thys present session of parlament. Prouided also & be it. &c. that any letters patentes, hereafter to be made by the quenes highnes, or any thing or matter cōteined in thys

Exec.

acte,

acte, shall not in any wise extende to
giue any power, or auctorytie to the
chauncellour, and generall surue-
ours of ỳ court of thaugmentacions,
& reuenewes of the Quenes crowne,
or to any other officer or officers of
the same court, or of any other court
or courtes, hereafter to be erected by
the quenes maiesty, as is aforesayd,
or to any other officer, or officers, to
be appointed in any of ỳ same courtes
hereafter to be erected by the quenes
highnesse, as is aforesaide, or to
any officer or officers, of any court,
whervnto any of the foresaid courts
shalbe by her highnes vnited to here,
or determine any plee, matter, or
cause, but only where her highnesse
is only the mere and sole partye a-
gainst any of her subiectes, of, for, or
concerning the spedie answering, le-
uing, or paiment of her sayde maies-
ties rentes, reuenues, issues, casual-
ties, profites, and debtes, beyng vnto
the suruey of any the said courtes.
Prouided alwaies, that if her high-
nes hereafter shall anner any of the
said courts vnto her court of therche
ker, that then all thinges within the
surueye of the sayd court so annexed,
shal be ordred in like maner, to al in-
tentes, as the said court of thescheker
is, or ought to be, by ỳ comon lawes
& statutes of thys realme, sauing to
all and euery person and persons, bo-
dies politike, & corporate, & to euery
of thē, such offices of stewardshipps,
offices of maisterships of any game
or games, kepers of forestes, chaces,
parkes, houses, and castelles, and the
profittes therunto belonging, and all
rentes, annuities and fees, as they,
or any of thē, haue or ought to haue,
if this acte had neuer been had, ne
made. Prouyded alwaies, & be it, &c.
that this acte, nor any thing therein
conteined, shall in any wise extende,
or be construed, to take away, extinct
or determine from any person or per
sons, their heires, successours, or as-
signes, or frō any of them, any fees, Fees.
annuities, pencions, stipendes, or an- Pencions.
nuall paimentes, of any sommes of
money, which they or any of them of
right might, or ought lawefully to
haue by any letters patents, or other
sufficient writing, vnder the seale of
the said court of thaugmentations, Augmentacti-
made before the .viii. day of July last ons.
past, but ỳ al and euery person, & per
sōe, their heires, successours, execu-
tors, & assignes, & euery of thē, which
of ryght haue, or ought to haue, or
hereafter shal haue any fee, annuity,
stipend, pension, or annuel paymēt,
of any sōme, or sōmes of money, vn-
der ỳ sayd seale of ỳ court of thaug-
mentations, or being lawfully allo-
wed, & payde in ỳ same court, shall, &
may according to ỳ tenure of ỳ same
grāt perceiue, take, & receiue ỳ same,
and shall yerely therof be paid of the Paymens.
quenes treasure, her heires and suc-
cessours, at the daies and times cōpri-
sed in such letters patentes, or o-
ther writinges, in any such court or
courtes, whervnto the same court,
where the same annuities, or yerely
sommes of money was payd, shalbe
so vnited & annexed, or in such court
or courtes, as shalbe by auctorytie of
this act of parliamēt newly erected,
& made in the place of any of the sayd
courtes, so beyng dissolved, as long
as the same court shall remaine, and
haue any being, & after in such court
or courts, as shal plese ỳ quene new-
ly to erect, by the hands of thofficers
of the same courte, and for defaulte
therof, in any of the quenes courtes,
wherin sufficiēt reuenue shall be to
aunswere the same of the Quenes
treasure, there by the handes of thof-
ficers of the same court, in such lyke
maner, and fourme, as the same per-
son and persons, their heires, execu-
tours, and assignes, or any of them,
shoulde or myght haue done, or been
payde in any other place or court, yf
thys acte had neuer been, or made,

thyng in thys act conteined, or any other thing hereafter to be done by reason, collour, or auctoryte of thys acte, to the contrarye thereof notwythstandyng. Prouyded alwayes and be it &c. that this act, nor any thing therein conteined shall in any wyse extende or be construed to take away, extinct or determine frō any person or persons, their heyres, successours, or assignes, or from any of them, any fees, annuities pencōs stipendes, or annuall paymentes of any sommes of money, which they or any of them, lawfully haue, or of right myght, or ought lawfully to haue, by any letters patentes, or other sufficient writing, made before the .vii. daye of Julye last past, but that all and euery persone and persones, theyr heires successours, executours, and assignes and euery of them, which haue or hereafter shall haue any fee, annuitie, stipend, pencyon, or annuell payement of any somme or sommes of money payable yerely in any of the sayde courtes, or by the handes of any officer, or officers of any of the same courtes, shall and may perceiue, take and receyue the same, and shal yerely therof bee payed of the Queenes treasure at the dayes and tymes, comprysed in such letters patentes, or other wrytinges in any of the sayde courtes, where nowe the same is, or ought to bee payable, as long as the sayde courte or courtes, shall remayne, and haue any beyng, and after in such courte or courtes, as shall please the Queene newely to erect, by the handes of the officers of the same court or courtes, and for default thereof in any of the Quenes courtes, wherein sufficient reuenue shall be to aunswere the same of the Quenes treasour there by handes of thofficers of the same courte, or courtes in such lyke maner and fourme, as the same person and persons, their heires, executours and assignes, or any of them, shoulde, and might haue done, and been payde in any other place or court, if thys acte had neuer been had, or made, anye thyng in thys act conteyned, or any other thyng hereafter to be done by reason, colour, or auctority of thys act to the contrary therof, notwithstanding. An. 1. M. 1. parliamento. cap. 10.

Fees. Pensions.

¶ After thys statute made, quene Mary dissolued the Courtes of Augmentacions and firste fruites and tenthes.

Patentes.

Payment.

Se Distres. 1. 2. Franchises. 20. 21. Judgementes. 1. Maintenance. 7. Poore people. 1. Right. 1. Surueiours. 1. Wales. 25. 28. 32. 33. Wardes. 24. 25.

¶ Crekes.

Se Shipping. 5. Molles. 30.

¶ Crosse bowes and Handgonnes.

1 An. 19. H. 7. ca. 4. & Anno. 3. H. 8. cap. 13. were two seuerall actes made against shoting in crossebowes. And. An. 6. H. 8. ca. 13. an acte was made against shoting and keping of crossebowes & handgons. And an. 14. H. 8. ca. 7. an act was made against shotig in crossebowes & handgōnes And An. 25. H. 8. ca. 17. an other acte was made against shoting & keping of crossebowes and handgonnes, and repelling ỳ. iiii. former statutes made in. 19. H. 7. & 3. H. 8. 4. 6. H. 8. & 14. H. 8. And after. Anno. 33. H. 8. ca. 6. al these. iiii. statutes were repelled as herefolowing appereth.

2 ¶ No person or persons, of what estate or degre he or they be, except he or they in their owne right, or in the right of his or their wiues, to hys or their own vses, or any other to ỳ vse of any such person or persones, haue landes tenementes fees annuities or offices

offices to the yerely value of one hũ-
dreth, poundes, from or after the last
day of June next cõming, shall shote
in any crossebow, handgonne, hag-
but, or demihake, or vse or kepe in
his or their houses or els where, any
crossebow, handgonne, hagbut, or
demihake, otherwise or in any other
maner, than is hereafter in thys pre-
sent acte declared, vpon peine to for-
faict for euery time that he or they so
offend contrary to this act. r. li. And
furthermore be it &c. that no persone
or persons, of what estate or degre so
euer he or they be, from or after the
sayd last day of June, shall shote in,
cary kepe vse or haue in hys house or
els where any handgonne, other thã
such as shall be in the stock & gunne
of the length of one whole yard, or a-
ny hagbut, or demihake, other than
such as shalbe in the stocke & gunne
of the length of thre quarters of one
yarde, vpon peine to forfait for euery
time that he or they shall shote in, ca-
ry vse or haue any such gunne, being
not of ỹ lẽgth of one whole yarde, or
hagbut, or demihake, being not of ỹ
lẽgth of thre quarters of a yard. r. li.
sterling. And that it shalbe lawfull
to euery person and persons, whych
haue landes, tenemẽtes, fees, annui-
ties, or offices, to the yerely value of
one hundreth pounds, as is afore-
sayde, to sease and take euery such
crossebowe, & also euery handgunne
being in stock and gunne shorter in
length than one whole yarde, & eue-
ry hagbut & demihake, being shorter
in lẽgth thã thre quarters of a yard,
or any of them, from the keping or
possession of euery such offender con
trary to the forme of thys act, and ỹ
same crossebowe, or crossebowes to
kepe and retaine to his or their own
vse. And also the same handgunnes,
hagbuttes, & demihakes, so seased &
taken, within. rr. daies nert after the
same seisure or taking, to breake and
distroy, vpon paine of. xl. s. for euery
gũne so seased and not broken and di
stroyed, and thesame so broken & dy-
stroied to kepe & retain to his or their
own vse. And be it. &c. ỹ no parson or
psons, other then such as haue lãdes
tenemẽts rẽtes fees annuities or of-
fices, to ỹ yerely value of one hũdreth
poũdes as is afore said, from or after C. li. Cary.
ỹ saide last day of June, shall cary or
haue in his or they r iourney goyng
or ryding in the kinges high wayes
or els where, any crossebow bente, or Went. Charged.
gunne charged or furnished w̃ pou-
der, fire or touche for the same except
it be in time and seruice of warr, vpõ
pain to forfeit for euery such offence, Forf.
r. li. this preset act, or any thing ther
in contained to the contrary notwĩ-
standing. And be it. &c. thãt no parsõ
or parsõs trõ ỹ said last day of June
shal in any wise shote in or with any Shoote. Gunne.
handgunne demie hake or hagbut at
any thing at large, within any citye
borough or market towne, nor wĩn Town.
one quartre of a mile of any citie bo-
rough or market towne, except it be
at a butte or banke of earth in place But or bank.
conuenient, or for the defence of his
psõ or house, vpõ pain to forfait for Forf.
euery suche shote. r. li. this preset act,
or anye thyng therein conteyned to
the contrary notwithstanding. And
be it. &c. that no person or persones,
of what estate or degree so euer he or
they bee, shall from or after the sayd
last day of June, commaund any of
his or they r seruaunte to shoote in Seruantes. Crossebowe Gunne.
any crossebow handgunne hagbutte
or demy hake, of his or they r said ma
sters, or of any other parsons, to any
deere, foule or other thing, excepte it
be onely at a butte or banke of earth, But or bank.
or in the time of warre, as is aboue-
said, vpon pain to forfait for euerye Forf.
such offẽce. r. li. The one moity of al
which forfaitures & penalties in this
present act above specified, shalbe to
the king. &c. & the other moitie therof
to ỹ parties that will sue. &c. in which
suite. &c. Prouided alwaye and be it.

Gentlemen. Lordes. &c. that it shall be lawfull from hence-forth to all gentlemen yomen & seruing men of euery lord or lordes spiritual or temporall, and of al knightes esquiers and gentlemen, and to al ỹ

Inhabitantz. Townes. inhabitantes of cities boroughes & market townes of this realm of England, to

Shoote. Gunne. But or bank. shote with any handgunne, demie hake or hagbut at ani butte or banke of earth, onely in place conuenient for the same, so that euery such handgunne demye hake and hagbut

Length. be of the seuerall lengthes aforesaid, and not vnder. And that it shall be

Lordes. lawful to euery of ỹ said lord & lordes knightes esquiers and gentlemenne and the inhabitantes of euery citye borough and market town, to haue &

Kepe. kepe in euert of their houses ani such handegunne or handegunnes of the

Length. length of one hole yarde, or any hagbut or demie hake of the length of. iii quarters of a yarde, as is aforesayd, and not vnder, to the intēt to vse and shote in the same at a but or banke of earth onely as is aboue said, wherby thei and euert of them by the exercise therof in forme aboue saide, maye the better aide & assist to ỹ defence of this realme, whan nede shal require, this ꝓsēt act or ani thing therin cōteined to the contrary notwithstandyng.

House. And be it &c. that it shalbe lawfull to euery person & persons, which dwelleth & inhabiteth in any house, standing & being set distāt two furlōges from any citie borough or towne, to

Kepe. Gunne. kepe & haue in his saide house, for the only defence of ỹ same handegunnes hagbuts & demy hakes, being of ỹ seuerall lēgthes aforesaid, & not vnder,

But or banke & to vse & exercise to shote in the same at any but or bāk of earth nere to his house, & not other wise: any thing cōtained in this act to the contrary not withstanding. And &c. ỹ all letters

Fraternities Lycences. patentes fraternities & also all other placardes licēces & bil assigned heretofore hadde made or sygned by his highnesse or by any other auctorised by his maiesties letters patentes vnder his great seale, to geue lycence & placard to shote in crossebowes and hādgunnes or any of them shalbe frō & after the sayd last day of June, frustrate voide & of none effect And also &c. that the saide statute, made in the said. xxv. yere of the kings most gracious reigne, and all other statutes heretofore made and ꝓuided for the auoiding and restreint of shotyng in crossebowes and handgunnes or for any of them, or for the vsing and kepyng of the same, be from henceforth vtterly voyd and of none effect. Prouided alwayes, that euerye ꝓcesse suite or informacion conceiued commenced and now depending, for any offence done contrarye to the fourme of the said statute, made in the sayde xxv. yeare of the kynges moste noble reigne, or of any other statute, made prouided for and concernyng ỹ shotyng in crossebowes & handegunnes not repelled, and for the kepyng of ỹ same, shalbe as good and effectuel to the parties that haue commenced the same, and shall stande and be in such fourme effect degree and cōditiō, as if this act had neuer be made. Prouided also, that this act or any thing therein conteined, be not in any wise hurtfull or prejudiciall to any persō or persons, now beyng, or that hereafter shall be appointed by ỹ kinges highnes to kepe receiue or take anye crossebowes or handgunnes, ỹ shall be forfayted or taken within the precinct or libertie of the kinges forests parkes or chases, but that he or they may lawfullye kepe and retayne the same crossebowes or hādgunnes frō tyme to tyme, vntyl such tyme as the further pleasure of ỹ kings highnes in ỹ behalf be to euery such psō shewed & declared. Prouided also ỹ this act extend not to ỹ makers of crossebowes or hādgūnes, but ỹ they may lawfully kepe crossebowes & handegūnes hagbuts & demi hakes in their

houses

houſes, & ſhote in ỹ ſame, only for pu-
uing & aſſaying of thẽ at a but or bãk
of earth in ỹ place cõueniẽt, & not o-
therwyſe: ſo ỹ the ſaide handgunnes
hagbuts & demi hakes be of ỹ ſeueral
lẽgth in ſtock & gõne, as is aboue ly-
mitted. Prouided alſo, ỹ this act nor
any thing therin contayned, ertend
nes. not, or be prudicial to any merchãts,
which haue or ſhal haue anye croſſe-
bowes handegunnes hagbuttes and
demy hakes, or any of them, to ſel wi-
in this realme, and to none other vſe:
ſo ỹ the ſame handgunnes hagbuttes
and demye hakes bee of the ſeuerall
lẽgth in gunne and ſtock as is aboue
limytted, and not vnder. Prouyded
alſo, that no maner of perſon runne
in any daunger or take hurte by rea-
ſon of any penaltie or forfeiture con-
teyned in this act, vntyl ſuch time as
cis proclamacion be made of ỹ ſame act
within the countie, where the partie
that ſhall or may offende contrary to
this acte dwelleth, by the ſpace of. xx.
dayes, nert after ỹ making of ỹ ſayd
proclamacion. Prouided alſo that if
anye maner of perſon bring or cauſe
to be brought with him into his lod-
gyng, or in, or to anye other mannes
houſe, any croſſebow or handgunne,
ỹ than the penaltye and forfayture,
if any ſuch be or hereafter ſhalbe for-
faited by reaſon of this act, to runne
and be onely vpon the bringer of the
ſayd croſſebow and handgunne, and
not to the owner of thelame lodgyng
or houſe, if the ſayd owner of the ſaid
lodgyng or houſe, cauſe the bringer
therof to take and to cary awaye the
ſayd croſſebow or handgunne again
wt hym at his departyng. Any thyng
in thys act made to the contrary not
withſtanding. And be it. &c. that if
any perſon or perſones, from or af-
ter the laſt day of June nert cõming
fee or fynde any perſone or perſones
offending or doing contrarye to the
forme & effect of this act ỹ than it ſhal
be leful to euery ſuch perſon or pſõs,
parceiuing, finding, or ſeyng anye
ſuch perſon or pſons ſo offẽdyng cõ-
trary to the forme of this act, to areſt Arreſt.
and attach euery ſuch offender or of-
fenders, and to bring or conuey the
ſame to ỹ nert iuſtice of ỹ peace of ỹ
ſame countie, where the ſayde offen-
der or offenders ſhal be founde ſo of-
fendyng. And that theſame iuſtice of Juſt. of. p.
peace, vppon a due examinacion and
profe therof before hym had or made
by his diſcreciõ, ſhal haue ful power
and auctoritie to ſend or commyt the
ſame offender or offenders to ỹ nert Impriſ.
ſayle, there to remayne till ſuch time Fozf.
as the ſaid penaltie or forfaiture ſhal
be truely contented and paide, by the
ſaid offẽder: The one moity of ỹ ſame
penaltie to be paid to the kings high
nes, and the other moity therof to the
firſt bringer or conueier of ỹ ſaid of-
fender to ỹ ſame iuſtice of peace. And
be it. &c. ỹ if any perſon or perſõs doe
at any time hereafter obtayn geat or
purchaſe of the kinges maieſtye, hys
heires or ſucceſſours, any placard li-
cence or bil aſſigned, to ſhote in anye Lycence.
croſſebow hãdgũne hagbut or demie
hake, contrary to ỹ tenour purporte
& effect of this preſent act: ỹ thẽ there
ſhalbe contayned in euery ſuche pla-
card licence & bill aſſigned, at what At what thin-
beaſtes foules or other thinges ỹ ſaid ges.
perſon or perſons ſo obteining anye
ſuch placard licence or bill aſſigned,
ſhal ſhote at with any croſſebow hãd
gunne hagbut or demy hake: or els ỹ
euery ſuch placarde licence & byll aſ-
ſigned hereafter to be obtained gotte
or purchaſed, ſhalbe clerely void fru- Voyde.
ſtrate, and of none effect. And alſo ỹ
euery ſuche perſon or perſons ſo ob-
teynyng any ſuch placard licence or Lycences.
byll aſſigned, before they ſhote in a-
ny ſuch croſſebowe handgunne hag-
but or demy hake in any ſuch maner
or fourme as ſhalbe mencioned in a-
ny ſuch placard licẽce or bil aſſigned
ſhalbe bound ẽ in ỹ kinges courte of
chancery by recognizance in ỹ ſũme Recogn.

of rr.li. to the kinges vse, & vpō condicīō, ꝑ he so obteining or hauing the said licence placard or bill assygned shall not shote in any crossebowe handgunne hagbut or demy hake, at any other beastes or fowles, than in any such placarde lycence or bill assigned shalbe cōteined and specified, and els all such placardes licences & billes assigned so hereafter to be made to any person or persones, not being so bounden by recognisāce in ꝑ court of the chauncery, as is aforesayde, to be vtterlye voide and of none effecte.

Lycences.

Voyde.

And be it &c. that it shalbe lawfull to all iustices of the peace in theyr sessions, & to all stewardes and baylifes in their seuerall letes and lawdates, to enquere heare, & determine euery such offence, after the said last day of June, to be cōmitted & done contrary to the tenour of this ꝓsēt acte: so ꝑ alwayes no lesse fyne thā ten poūdes be assessed vpon euery suche ꝓsentment and cōuiccion made accordyng to the due course of the law, thesame fine so by the same Justices of peace vpon euery such ꝓsentment and cōuiccion made before thē in theyr sessions, to be payde and leuied onely to the kinges vse, and the one moitye of euery fine to bee assessed by the stewardes or bailifes of any lete or lawe-day, vpō euery ꝓsentmēt & conuiccion before thē to be made to be payd & leuied to ꝑ vse of the king our souereign lorde: And of the other moitye the one halfe to the owner of the sayd lete or lawday by distresse or accyon of det, and the other halfe of the same seconde moitye of the same fine, to be to the partye that will pursue for the same in any of the kinges courtes, by bill plaint informacion or accion of dette, in the which none essoin ꝓtection nor wager of law shall be allowed. And be it further enacted, ꝑ if anye Jurye bee sworne and charged to equire for the king our souerayngn lord, before any iustices of the peace,

Iust. of. p. Stewards. Lete.

xx.li. Fyne.

Moyte.

Jury.

or stewardes of letes or lawdayes, of any offēces cōmitted or done cōtrary to this ꝓsēt act, do wilfully conceale any of thesame offēces, that than the said iustices stewardes or baylyffes, before whō any concelemēt shall bee had & done, shall haue auctorytye by vertue of this ꝓsēt act from time to time to charge & sweare an other xii. of. xii. or mo good & sufficiāt honest psones, to enquere of euery such cōcelemēt. And if any suche concelemēt be foūde & ꝓsented by the sayde iury so charged to enquere of ꝑ same that than euery one of the said fyue iurie, that so did cōcele thesame, shalese & forfeit for euery such cōcelemēt of euery such offence. xx. s. All which forfaitures & penalties of. xx. s. forfeit. uery such concelemēt of euery suche offence so founde & ꝓsented before ꝑ same iustices of peace, shall wholly be leuied and payd to the kinges vse. And the moitie of all thesame forfeytures and penalties of xx. s. so found and ꝓsented before the stewarde or bayliffes of any lete or lawday, shall be leuied and paide to the vse of ꝑ owner of the said lete or lawday by dystresse or accō of det: & the other moitie therof to be to the partie or parties that wil sue for thesame by accīō informacion byll or plaint in any of the kinges courtes. In the which actions informacīōs billes or plaints no wager of lawe essoyn nor ꝓtection shall bee allowed. Prouided alwaies and be it. &c. that if any persō or persones hereafter in any part do offende or do cōtrary to the purueiwe and remedy of this acte, whereupon cause of accīō for ꝑ same offence shal be geuē to the king his heyres or successours, or to any other person or psones that will sue by vertue of thys act for the punishment of the said offence or forfaites: ꝑ if the kyng oure souerain lord, his heirs or successors within one yere next & immediately after such offences and forfaites had

and

and made, doe not pursue their accō
or actions, so giuen by this acte, or
cause examinacīō vpō such defaults
and offences to be had and made, be-
fore their counsayl, or other present-
ments therof to be had, according to
the meaning of the same acte: And
euery other person, which hereafter
by vertue of this act, may haue accī-
on or actions, suite or informacion
vpon this statute, wythin halfe a
yere next & immediately after suche
offences or forfaites had and made,
doe not commence their suits infor-
macion actions or presentments of
and vpon the saide forfaites by accī-
on or otherwise: as in this present act
is limitted and declared: that thā as
well the king our soueraine lord his
heires & successours, after one yere
nert after such offences and forfaits
had and made, if no suite in his or
their name be taken by accion or o-
therwise, as is before expressed, be-
fore ỳ same yere ended and determi-
ned, as euery other person after half
a yere nert after like offēces and for-
faites had and done in the fourme a-
foresaid, if no suit thereupon be takē
by none of them, in forme aboue de-
clared, be vtterly excluded and de-
barred of theyr sayde suytes accions
informaciōs & examinacīōs to them
giuē by vertue of this said act: & the
pties & euery of thē so offēding, shal
be of al such offēces & forfaits clerely
discharged & quite: any thīg in this
act cōprised to the cōtrary not wtstā-
ding. Prouided alwaies & be it &c. ỳ
this present act, ne any thing therin
cōteined, shall in any wise extend or
be preiudicial vnto ỳ kings subiects
resident or inhabiting nere vnto the
coostes of the sea in any part of thys
realm their houses being not aboue
v. miles distant from the same coosts:
nor also to any of the kings said sub-
iectes, inhabiting wīn. xii. miles of
the borders of Scotland: Nor to any
the kinges subiectes, inhabitauntes
of the town & marches of Calais, nor Calice.
to any of the inhabitantes of the Il-
les of Gersey, Gerneley, Angleley,
and the Isles of Wyght and Man, Ile of wight.
but that it shall be lawfull for euery Man.
of the said inhabitantes at all tymes
hereafter, to haue, exercise, and vse
their handgunnes, hagbuttes, and
demye hakes of the lengthes aboue-
saide, within the limittes and Isles
abouesaid, so that it be at no maner
of dēre, hearon, chouelard, felaunt,
partriche, wilde swan, or wild elke,
or any of them, this present act, or a-
ny thing therin cōteined to the con-
trary not wtstanding. Prouided also
ỳ this act ne any thing therin cōtei-
ned: be in any wise hurtful or preiu-
diciall to any seruant or person, that Seruants
hereafter from the saide last daye of
June, shal bēde, beare, cary, charge, Beare
vse or assay any crossebowe or any
hadegūne, demy hake, or hagbut of
ỳ lengthes abouesaid, by the cōman-
dement of his lord or maister, so that
the saide seruant or person, dwe not
shote at any foule, deere or other
game: of what kind or nature soeuer
they be of: or also to any such seruant
person or parsons, that shall after ỳ
sayde last day of June, beare, or con-
uay any crossebowe, handegunne,
hagbut or demy hake, of the lēgthes
aforesaid to any place or places by
the commaundement of his lorde or
maister, that may shote by auctori-
tie of this acte, to be amended, repay-
red, deliuered, or assaied, so that the
saide seruant or other personne, so
bringing or conueieng ỳ said crosse-
bowe, handgunne, hagbut, or demy
hake, haue ready to shewe to euerye
person, requiring the sight thereof,
one licence in writting sealed or sub- Lycence
scribed by his saide lorde or maister,
to cary and conueye the same crosse-
bow, handegun, hagbutte, or demye
hake, to the intent to bē amended,
repaired, assaied, or deliuered, as is
aforesaid. Prouided always, ỳ thys

acte

Owner of shippe.

acte or any thing therein conteined, shall not extende to any owner of any shippe, for hauing or keping of any handgūne, hagbut or demy hake, of the seuerall lengthes in this acte expressed, or vnder, onely to be had & occupied within any theyr shipp or other vessell, or for the cariage and recariage of them or any of thē on land or keping of them, for the onely exercise and occupieng of thē wīn their said shipp or vessel: Any thing in this act to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding. An. 33. H. 8. ca. 6.

Shippes.

Lorde.

3 ¶ No person vnder the degre of a Lorde of the Parliament, shal from hencefoorth shote in any handgūne, wīn any city or towne at any foule or other marke, vpō any church, house or douecote, neither that any person shall shote in any place any hailshot or any mo pelletz thē one at one time vpon peine to forfait for euery time that he or they shall so offende cōtrary to this acte, ten pounides, and imprisonment of his body duryng. iii. monethes. Prouided alwayes, and be it &c. ỳ this act nor any thing therin conteined shall extende or be preiudiciall to any person or personnes auctorised by value of land to shote in any handgunne or crossebow, but that they may so doe in such fourme and order as they should do & might haue done before the making of thys act (hailshot excepted, as in dede that kinde of shot in the sayd act was not meant) and that all and euery other person or persōs auctorised to shote or otherwise, if he inhabite in any towne corporate, be presented to the Mayre or other officer of the same: & inhabiting in the countrey, be presēted within one moneth after the publishing of this acte to the next iustice of peace adioyning, in which cases ỳ said Maire, iustice or other officer so taking their names as is aforesaide shall againe present and record the same before a iustice of the peace at ỳ next quarter sessions, to thintent the clerk of the peace of the county, may kepe a certaine booke or rolle of the names of al such persōs, by ỳ which the kinges maiestye may from tyme to time be assertained howe many mete and able men exercised in that feate be in euery county, ỳ the same may be imployed in his graces seruice as nede & occasion shal requyre, vpon pain ỳ euery person offending in this act, in presuming to shote in any handgunne or half hake without ỳ presenting of his name as is aforesaid shall forfait for euery shote, the summe of. xx. s. the one moitye wherof to be to our souerain lord the king, & the other moitie to him or thē ỳ will sue for the same by bil, accion, plaint informacion, or other wise. The officer that should take their names and present the same as is aboue saide, to incurre for the lacke of his duetye in this part, for euery time so offēding lyke paine. An. 2. E. 6. ca. 14.

Towne.

Hayl shot: Pellettes. Forf.

Iustyce.

Malegne.

Towne. Presented. Mayre. &c.

Iust. of p.

Present.

1 ¶ Crosses.

QUia multa tenentes erigunt cruces in teñ suis, aut erigi permittūt, in preiudiciū dominorum suorum, vt tenentes ỳ priuilegium templariorum & hospitalariorum tueri se possent contra capitales dominos feodorum. Statutū est, quod huiusmodi teñ capitalibus dominis aut regi incurratur, eodē modo quo fuit ante alibi de tenemēt alienat ad manum mortuam. W. 2. ca. capitulo. 34.

Se Felony. 16.

1 ¶ Crowes, rookes, and choughes.

EVery person and persons, aswell spirituall as temporall, hauing, keping, holding, and inhabitting in any manours, meses, lands, or tenements in their own manurance and occupacion, of any estate of inheritāce, or for terme of life, or for yeres, or at wil, or by copy of court rolle, or other

Lands

Rents

otherwise in possession or vse, shall hereafter do and cause to be done as much as in him or in the reasonably shal or may be to kil & vtterly distroy al maner of choughes, crowes, and rookes, cõming abiding, breding or hauting win or vpon any the sayde manours, meases, landes, or tenements, which be or they shal inhabit and dwel vpõ, and haue in their manurance and occupacie (as is afore saide) vpon paine of a greuous amerciamẽt, to be set and assessed, as hereafter shalbe expressed, that is to say, that if any offence be done contrary to this statute by any person or persones inhabited within ỳ limittes, of the letes lawdays, rapes, or court barons of any lordes, hauing suche courts, that than vpõ the presentmẽt thereof made before the stewarde of such letes, lawdaies, rapes or courts the stewarde with two of the presentours, by ỳ steward and presentours to be named, shal assesse & set for euery defaut presẽted to be done cõtrary to this act, such amerciamẽt as to the shal seme reasonable and conuenient after the quãtite of the offẽce, ỳ sayde amerciament to be to the vse of the lorde or lords of the letes, lawdaies, rapes or courtes, where ỳ said offẽce shalbe done & presẽted, to be leuied by distresse of the goods and cattalles, of ỳ offẽdour or offẽdours like as other amerciamẽts for cõmon anoysãces presẽted in letes, hath be accustomed to be leuied. And if ỳ offence be done contrary to this statut by any parson or persons, which shal dwel and haue the manurance of and in such maners, meases, landes, tenements, or hereditamentes, wherunto suche letes, lawdaies, rapes, or courtes belongen, or by reason whereof anye such courtes ben holden: that than vpon a presentmẽt therof had before the Shirifes in their Tournes, or iustices of peas in their sessions, the stewarde of the tournes with two of the presentours, to be chosen as is afore saide, if the presentment be within the turne, and ỳ iustices of peace or two of them at the least, if the presentmẽt be before them in their sessyons, shall assesse and set the sayde amerciament after the quantitie of ỳ offence: by their discrecions, to be had and leuied to the vse of our souereaigne lord the king, by distresse, like as other amerciamẽts be leuied vpon presentments of common annoysances. &c. And further be it &c. that as well the iustices of peace in theyr sessiõs, as shirifes in their tournes, as stewardes, Maires, and bailyes, elected, in their letes, lawdaies, rapes, and court barons to be hereafter holde before them or any of them shall giue in charge to the tenantes and inhabitantes, and all other appering before any of them, that they shal duely inquere and put in execucion the effect, of ỳ premisses in due time, so that this act maye be fully & truely executed, and the choughes, crowes and rookes, therby distroyed in al places of this realm, according to the meaning & true intent of thys statute. And ouer this it is enacted, that it shal be lawful to euery person and persons, onely minding and willing to take and distroy the sayd crowes, rookes, or choughes, after request therof made vnto the owner or occupier of ỳ same groũd, where such crowes, rookes, or choughes, haunt or brede, to enter, take, and cary away all such rookes, choughes, & crowes as he shal take that same day in which such request shall bee made from time to time, wythout let, impediment, or impechement by anye maner meane of ỳ said owner or occupier of the same. And it is further enacted ỳ euery fermour or owner, hauing in his own manurance and occupacion, any manours, meases, lands, tenements, or other hereditamẽtes, wherof the yerely value or rẽt amoun-

Inditements
Amerciamẽt.
Leuy.
Distres.
Iust. of p.
Sheriffe.
Steward.
Maire &c.
Court barõs.
Charge.
Distroy.
Request.
Cary away.
Fermer.
Owner.

Pay. amounteth to .vi. li. shall pay & gyue to euery such perso, which by his diligence labour, and industry, at hys own proper costes, doth take any old crowes, rokes, or choughes, within and vpon the said manours, meases, landes, or grounds of the yerely value aforesaid. ii. d. for euery .xii. olde crowes, rokes, or choughes, that any such person, shal take, bring, and offer to any such fermour, or owner: And for euery .vi. old crowes, rokes or choughes, a penye, & for euery .iii. old, a halfpeny. And if any such owner or fermour refuse to pay the said money according (as is aforsaid) thā vpon complaint & prowfe therof made to any of ỳ iustices of peace, or high cōstable, the said iustices of peace or high cōstable shall cause ỳ said money to be leuied by distresse of ỳ goods and cattalles of euery such fermour or occupier, refusyng to pay the said money according to the tenoure and effect of this act. Prouided alway ỳ no perso or persos, by colour or auctoritie of this act, shal take or kill any douce or pigeons, vpō the paynes limitted by the lawes and customes of this realme heretofore for such offences vsed and accustomed. An. 24. H.8. ca. 10. And in the said act it is enacted ỳ nettes and shrapes shall be made in euery town durying .x. yeres for the distrucciō of crowes. &c. and other things to be done during the said .x. yeres for the distruccion of crowes. &c.

R. d. 6. d. Refuse. Inst. of p. Leuied. Distres. Pigions.

1 ¶ Crowne.

SE Englande. An. 14. E. 3. statut per se, that the realme of Englād shall not be subiecte to the realme of Fraunce.

England. Fraunce.

2 ¶ An. 7. H. 4. ca. 2. ỳ enheritāce of the crowne of Englande and of Fraunce, were entailed to the kyng and to theirs of his body, and prince Edward made heire apparant with

England. & fraunce. Tayle.

rem̄ ouer to other sones of the king.

3 ¶ An. 25. H. 8. ca. 22. an acte was made declaring the stablishing of ỳ succession of the crowne, wherin is declared the kinges marriage with queene Katherine to be voide, and ỳ deuorce betwene thē to be good, and the mariage betwene him and the lady Anne Bollein to be good and certeine degrees of mariage there recited to be prohibited, and that none mary within those degrees, & those mariages to be deuorced and their issue not to be legittimate, and the succession of the crowne tailes to the issue betwene the king and Anne Bolleyn with diuers rem. And diuers thinges there made treason, and diuers thinges made misprision of treason, and that all men should take an oth to mainteine this acte. But all this act was repelled by an. 28. H. 8. ca. 7. And by. 1. M. 1. parliamento capitulo. 1.

4 ¶ The statute made. An. 25. H. 8. ca. 22. concerning the kinges succession, and the acte made. An. 26. H. 8. ca. 2. cōcerning the othe, be repelled by. An. 28. H. 8. ca. 7. and therby a pardon giuen to al that before that offended in treason or misprision of treso in speaking or doing against Anne Bollein and her mariage and her issue. And by this act Anne Bolleyne & her brother George Bollein lorde Rocheford and other there named be attainted of treason and the deuorce betwene the king and Quēne Katherine cōfirmed and her issue made illegittimate. (But the article cōcerning that deuorce and illegitimatiō is repelled by. 1. M. 1. parliamēto. ca. 1.) And that by act of. 28. H. 8. ca. 7. ỳ deuorce betwene the king and Anne Bolleyn is confirmed and her issue made illegittimate. And that none shall mary within certeine degrees declared in that statut, and that mariages made within those degrees be voide and shall be voide. (But that

article concernyng prohibicion of marriages within those degrees is repelled by.1.&.2 P.& M.ca.8.) And by that acte of.28.H.8.ca.7. the issue betwene the kyng & Queene Jane bee made heyres to the crown. And there is the succession of the crown appointed to the kings issue with diuers remaynders, and that ỹ king may dispose the succession by his letters patentes or laste will. And it is there made treason if any to whom the succession is appoynted to vsurpe vpon other that shoulde bee kyng before, and dyuers other matters there bee made treason, (but all those treasons be repelled by.1.E.6.ca.12. and by.1 M.1.cessione.) And by that acte of.28 H.8.capi.7. it is declared who shall haue the keepyng and gouernance of the kinges issue within age that shal be kyng. And there is declared an oth concernyng the succession, and who shal take it. And that any auaunc-ement made by the kyng by letters patentes or by his last wyll in writing to any person of his royall bloode of any title style or name of anye estate or dignitie or honour or of any landes shal be as good as it were by parlamente. And that this acte of.28.H.8 ca.7. shall be interpreted accordyng to the playne wordes. &c. An.28.H.8 ca.7.

5 ¶An.35.H.8.ca.1. the crowne of Englande is entayled to the kynges doughter the Lady Mary, & to the heyres of her body, and for lacke of suche issue to the kynges doughter ỹ Lady Elisabeth in suche forme as is there declared, and for lacke of suche issue to suche as the kyng by his letters patentes or last wyll in writing shoulde limitte. And it is there enacted that all persons limited by the statutes of.28.H.8.ca.7. and. 10. to take othes against the see of Rome, & diuers other persons there expressed, should take the othe set out in this statute of.35.H.8.ca.1. & the refusyng of ỹ othe to be treason. And interruptyng of thinges in this Acte, and diuers other thinges be made treason. But these treasons be repelled by. 1. E.6.ca.12. & by.1.M.1.cessione. And all that concerneth the othe in that act of.35.H.8. be repelled by. 1.& 2. P.& M.ca.8. as apereth. Rome.5. Treason.

6 ¶That the said act made in the said fyrst & second yeares of the reignes of the sayd late kynge Philip & Quene Mary (.s.ca.8.) & all and euery braūch, clauses, & articles therein conteyned (other then such braūches clauses, and sentences, as hereafter shalbe excepted) maye from the laste daye of this Session of parliamente, by auctho[r]itye of this p[re]sent parliamente, be repealed, and shal from thencefo[r]th be vterly voyde, and of none effecte.

And that also for the reuyuinge of diuers of the sayde good lawes & statutz made in ỹ tyme of your sayd dere father it may also please youre highnes, that one acte and Statute made in the .xxiii. yere of the reygne of the sayde late kynge Hēry theight entituled: An acte that no plō shalbe cyted out of the dyoces where he or she dwelleth, except in certayn cases. And one other act made in the .xxiii. yeare of the reygne of the sayde late kyng, entituled: An act that appeales in suche cases as hath bene vsed to be pursued to the sea of Rome shall not be from thencefo[r]th had ne vsed, but within this realme. And one other acte made in the .xxb. yeare of the sayde late kynge, concernyng restraynte of paymente of annates & fyrste fruytes of archbishopryches, & bysshopryches to the Sea of Rome. And one other acte in the sayde .xxb. yere entituled: an acte cōcernynge ỹ submissiō of the clergy to ỹ kynges maiestie. And also one acte made in the sayde .xxb. yeare, entytuled: an acte restrayning the paymēte of annates or fyrst fruytes to the bysshop of. Citation. Roome. Appelles. Annates. Furst fruits. Submission. Bishoppes.

of Rome & of the electing and consecrating of archebishoppes and bishops within this realme. And one other acte made in the said .xvj. yere, entituled: an acte concerning the exoneracion of the kinges subiects frō exactions, and impositiōs heretofore payd to ỳ sea of Rome, & for hauing licences and dispēsatiōs within this realme, without suyng further for ỳ same. And one other acte made in the .xxvj. yere of the saide late kyng entituled: an acte for nomination & consecracion of Suffragans within this realme. And also one other act made in the .xxviij. yere of the reigne of the said late king entituled: an act for the releasse of such as haue obteyned pretended lycences and dispensations from the sea of Rome, and al and euery braunches, wordes & sentences in the said seuerall actes and statutes, conteined by auctoritie of this present parliament, from & at al times after ỳ last day of this session of parliament, shall be reuiued, and shall stande and be in full force and strength, to all intentes, constructions, and purposes. And that the brāches, sentences, and wordes of the saide seuerall actes, and euery of them, from thencefoorth shall and may be iudged, demed, and taken to extende to your highnes, your heires and successours as fully and largely as euer the same actes or anye of them did extende to the said late king Henry the eyght your highnes father. And ỳ it may also please your highnes, that it may be enacted by the auctoritie of this present parlement, ỳ so much of one act or statut made in the .xxiij. yere of the raigne of your said dere father king Henry the eyght entituled: an acte concerning precōtractes of mariages, and touching degrees of consanguinitie as in the time of the late kinge Edwarde the first, your highnes moste dere brother, by one other act or statute was not repelled. And also one acte made in the .xxviij. yeare of the reygne of the saide late kynge Henry the eyght entituled: an acte, that doctours of the ciuile lawe being maried, may exercyse ecclesiasticall iurisdiccion, and all and euery braunches, and articles in the sayde two actes last mencioned, and not repealled in the tyme of the said late kinge Edward the first maye from hencefoorth likewise stand and be reuyued, and remayne in their full force and strength, to all intentes and purposes, any thing conteyned in the sayde acte of repeale before mentioned, or any other matter or cause to ỳ cōtrary notwithstāding. And that it maye also please your highnes that it may be further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, that all other lawes and statutes and the braunches and clauses of any act or statute repealed and made void by ỳ sayde acte of repeale, made in ỳ time of the said late king Philip & Quene Mary, and not in this present act specially mentioned and reuiued, shall stande remain, & be repealed & voide in such like maner & fourme as they were before ỳ making of this act, any thing herein cōteined to ỳ contrary notw̄stāding. And that it may also please your highnes, ỳ it may be enacted by the auctoritie aforesayd, ỳ one act and statute made in the first yere of the raigne of ỳ late king Edward the fyrt, your maiesties moste dere brother, entituled, an acte against such persons as shall vnreuerently speake against the sacrament of the body and blod of Christ, commonly called the Sacrament of the auiter, & for ỳ receiuing therof vnder bothe kindes, and all and euery braunches clauses, and sentēces therin conteyned, shall and maye lykewise from the last daye of this session of parliament, be reuiued, and from thencefoorth shall and may stande, remaine,

Exactours.

Dispensacions.

Suffragans

Dispensacions.

Precontractes.

Consanguinitie.

and

and bee in ful force, strength and effecte, to all intentes, constructions, and purposes, in such lyke maner & fourme, as the same was at any time in the fyrst yere of the raygne of the sayde late kynge Edwarde the sixt, any lawe, statute, or other matter to the contrary in any wise notwithstanyng. And that also it my pease your highnes that it may be further estáblyshed and enacted by the auctoritye aforesayde, that one Acte and statute made in the first and seconde yeares of the sayde late kyng Philippe and Queene Mary, entituled: an acte for the reuyuing of three statutes made for the punyshement of heresies, and also the sayde three statutes mencioned in the sayd acte, and by the same acte reuyued and all and euerye braunches, articles, clauses, and sentence conteined in the saide seuerall actes or statutes and euery of them, shall be from the laste day of thys session of parliament, demed and remayne vterly repealed, voide, and of none effect, to all intentes and purposes, anye thynge in the sayde seuerall actes, or any of them conteyned, or any other matter or cause to the contrarye notwithstandyng.

And to the intent that all vsurped and forreine power and auctoritye spirituall and temporall, may for euer be clerely extinguished, and neuer to be vsed or obeyed within thys Realm, or any other your maiesties dominions or countreyes: May it please your highnes that it may bee further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that no forraigne prince, person, prelate, State, or potentate, spirituall or temporall, shall at anye time after the last day of this session of parliament vse enioye or exercise any maner of power, iurisdyccyon, superiorytie, auctoritie, preheminence or priuilege spirituall or ecclesiasticall within thys Realme, or within any other your maiesties dominions or countryes that nowe be or hereafter shall be, but from thence forth the same shall be clerely abolyshed out of this realme, and al other your highnes dominions for euer, any statute, ordinance, custome constitutions, or any other matter or cause whatsoeuer to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding. And that also it maye lykewise please your highnes, that it may be estáblyshed and enacted by the auctoritie aforesayd, that such iurisdiccions, priuileges, superiorities, and preheminences spirituall and ecclesiasticall, as by any spiritual or ecclesiastical power or auctorite hath heretofore ben or may lawfully be exercised or vsed for the visitacion of the ecclesiastical state and persons, and for reformacion, order and correctiō of the same, and of all maner errours, heresies, scismes, abuses, offences, contemptes, and enormities, shall for euer by auctoritie of this present parliament, be vnited and annexed to ỹ imperyall Crowne of thys realme. And that your highnes your heires and successours, kynges or Quenes of this realme shall haue full power and auctoritie by vertue of this act, by letters patentes vnder the greate seale of Englande, to assygne, name, and auctorise, when and as often as your hyghnesse, your heyres or successours shall think mete and conuenient, and for suche and so longe tyme as shall please your highnesse, your heires or successors, suche personne or personnes beyng naturall borne subiectes to your highnesse, your heyres or successors, as your maiestye, your heires or successours, shall thinke mete, to exercyse, vse, occupie, and execute vnder your highnesse your heires and successours, all maner of iurisdyctions, priuileges, and preheminences in any wise touching or concerning

Ecclesiasticall state.

Heresies. &c.

Assigne.

cernyng any spirituall or ecclesiasti-
call iurisdiccion within these your
Realmes of England and Ireland,
or any other your highnes domin-
ions or countreys, and to visite, re-
forme, redresse, order, correct and a-
mende al such errours, heresies, scis-
mes, abuses, offēces contempts and
enormities whatsoeuer, which by a-
nye maner spirituall or ecclesiasti-
call power, auctorite or iurisdiction
can or may lawfully be reformed
ordered redressed corrected restrai-
ned or amended, to the pleasure of
almighty god, thencrease of vertue, &
the conseruation of the peace and v-
nitie of this realme. And that such
person or persons so to be named as-
signed auctorised and appointed by
your highnes, your heires or succes-
sours, after the said letters patents,
to him or them made and deliuered
as is aforesaid, shall haue ful power
and auctoritie by vertue of thys act
and of the said letters patents vnder
your highnes your heires or succes-
sours, to exercise vse and execute all
the premisses according to ỹ tenour
and effect of the said letters patents.
Any matter or cause to the contrary
in any wise notwithstanding. And
for the better obseruacion & mainte-
nance of thys act, may it please your
highnes that it may be further enac-
ted by the auctoritie aforesaid, that
all and euery Archebishoppe, bishop
and all and euery other ecclesiasti-
call person, and other ecclesiasticall
officer and minister, of what estate
dignitie preheminence or degree so
euer he or they be, or shall be, and all
and euery temporal iudge, iusticier,
Maire, and other lay or temporal of-
ficer and minister, and euery other
person, hauing your highnes fee or
wages within this realme, or anye
your highnes dominions, shall make
take, and receiue a corporal othe vp-
on the euangelist, before such person
or persons as shall please your high-
nes, your heires or successours, vn-
der the great seale of Englande, to
assigne and name, to accept and take
the same, according to the tenour
& effect hereafter folowing. That is
to say: I. A. B. do vtterly testify & de-
clare in my conscyēce, that ỹ quenes
highnes is the onely supreame go-
uernour of this realme, & of al other
her highnes dominions and coun-
treys, as well in all spirituall or ec-
clesiasticall thinges or causes, as
temporall, and that no forayne
prince, person, prelate, state, or pote-
tate, hath or ought hath haue any iuris-
dicciō, power, superiorite, preheemi-
nence, or authoritie ecclesiastical or
spirituall within this realme, & there-
fore I doe vtterly renounce and for-
sake all forraigne iurisdiccions, po-
wers, superiorities and auctorities
and dowe promyse that from hence
forth I shall beare faith and true al-
legiance to the Quēnes highnesse,
her heires and lawfull successours,
and to my power shall assist and de-
fend al iurisdiccios, priuileges, pre-
heminences, and auctorities grāted
or belonging to ỹ quēnes highnes,
her heyres and successours, or vny-
ted and annexed to the imperiall
crowne of this realme so helpe me
god, and by the contētes of this booke
And that it may be also enacted, that
if any suche archebishop, bishop, or
any other ecclesiastical officer or mi-
nister, or any of the saide temporall
iudges, iusticiaries, or other lay of-
ficer or minister, shall peremptorily
or obstinately refuse to take or re-
ceiue the said othe: That then he so
refusing, shall forfait and lose onely
during his life al & euery ecclesiasti-
call and spirituall promotion, bene-
fice and office, and euery temporall
and lay promotion and office, which
he hath iolie at the time of such refu-
sall made, and that the whole title,
interest, and incumbency in euerye
such promotion, benefice, and other
office,

Othe.

office, as againſt ſuche perſō onely ſo refuſynge, during his lyfe, ſhall clerely ceaſe, & be voyde, as thoughe the partye ſo refuſynge were dead.

And that alſo all & euery ſuche pſon and perſons ſo refuſyng to take the ſayd othe, ſhall immediatelye after ſuch refuſall, be from thenſforth during hys lyfe diſabled to retayne or exercyſe any offices, or other ꝓmotiō, whyche he at the tyme of ſuche refuſall hath ioyntly or in common with any other perſon or perſonnes. And that all and euery perſō and perſons that at any tyme hereafter ſhall be preferred, ꝓmoted or collated to any Archebyſhopryche or Byſhopryche, or to anye other ſpyrytuall or eccleſiaſticall benefyce, promotiō, dignitie, office or miniſtery, or that ſhalbe by your highnes, youre heyrs or ſucceſſours, preferred or ꝓmoted to any temporall or lay office, miniſtery or ſeruice within this realm or in any your highnes dominions, before he or they ſhall take vpon hym or them to receiue, vſe, exerciſe, ſupply or occuppe any ſuche archebiſhopryke, byſhopryke, promotiō, dignitie office miniſtery or ſeruice, ſhall lykewiſe make, take, & receaue the ſayde corporall othe before mentioned, vpon the euangeliſt, before ſuch perſones as haue or ſhall haue auctoritie to admitte anye ſuche pſon to any ſuch office, miniſtery, or ſeruice, or els before ſuch perſon or pſons as by your highnes your heires or ſucceſſours, by cōmiſſion vnder the great Seale of England, ſhalbe named, aſſigned or appointed to miniſter ẏ ſaid othe. And that it may likewiſe be further enacted by the auctoritie aforeſayd, that yf any ſuche perſon or perſōnes as at any tyme hereafter ſhall be promoted, preferred, or collated to anye ſuche promotion ſpyrytuall or eccleſiaſticall benefyce, office, or myniſterye, or that by your highnes, your heyres or ſucceſſours ſhall be promoted or preferred to anye temporall or laye office, myniſterye or ſeruice, ſhall and doo peremptorilye and obſtinatelye refuſe to take the ſame othe ſo to hym to be offred, that then he or they ſo refuſynge, ſhal preſentlye be iudged diſabled in the law to receaue, take, or haue the ſame promotiō Spyrytuall, or Eccleſiaſtical the ſame temporall office miniſterye, or ſeruice within this realm, or any other your highnes dominiōs, to all intentes, conſtructiōs, & purpoſes.

And that it maye be further enacted by thauctoryte aforeſayde, that all and euery perſon and ſons temporall, ſuynge iuery, or *ouſtre le mayne*, out of the hādes of youre hyghnes, your heyres or ſucceſſours before his or theyr liuery or *ouſtre le mayne* ſued forth and allowed, and euery temporall perſon or perſons, doynge any homage to your highnes, your heyrs or ſucceſſours, or ẏ ſhalbe receyued into ſeruyce with youre hyghnes, youre heyres or ſucceſſoures, ſhall make, take, & receaue the ſayde corporall othe before mentioned, before the Lorde chaūcellour of Englande or the lorde keper of the greate ſeal for the tyme beynge, or before ſuche perſon or perſonnes as by youre hyghnes, your heyres or ſucceſſours ſhalbe named and appoynted to accepte or receaue the ſame. And that alſo all and euerye perſon and pſons takynge orders, and all and euerye other perſon and perſons, whiche ſhalbe ꝓmoted or preferred to anye degree of learnynge in anye vniuerſytye within this youre realme or dompynyons, before he ſhall receaue or take anye ſuche orders or be preferred to any ſuch degree of learnynge, ſhall make, take and receaue the ſayde othe by this acte ſet forthe and declared, as is aforeſaid, before his or theyr ordinarie, Commiſſary, Chauncelour, or vice chauncelour, or theyr ſufficiente deputies in the

sayd vniuersitie. Prouided alwaies, and that it may be further enacted by the auctho⁹itie afo⁹esaide, that if anye persone hauyng any estate of inheritance in any tempo⁹all office o⁹ offices, shall hereafter obstinatelye and peremptorilye refuse to accepte and take the sayde othe as is afo⁹esayde, and after at anye time during his life, shal willingly require to take and receyue the sayde othe, and so doe take and accepte the same othe before any person o⁹ persones ẏ shal haue lawfull auctho⁹ite to minister the same: That then euery suche person immediatlye after he hath so receiued the same othe, shalbe deemed iudged, and demed in like estate and possessiō of the said office, as he was before ẏ said refusall, and shall and may vse & exercise the sayd office, in such maner and fo⁹me as he shoulde o⁹ might haue done before such refusall, any thing in thys act conteined to the cōtrary in any wise notwithstanding. And fo⁹ the mo⁹e sure obseruacion of this act, and the vtter extinguishmēt of al fo⁹raine & vsurped power & auctho⁹itie, may it please your highnes that it may be further enacted by thauctho⁹itie afo⁹esaid, ẏ if any person o⁹ persons, dwelling o⁹ inhabiting wīn this your realme o⁹ in any other your highnes realmes o⁹ dominiōs, of what estate, dignity o⁹ degre soeuer he o⁹ they be, after ẏ ende of. xxx. dates next after the determinacion of this sessiō of this present parliament, shall by writing, printing, teaching, preachinge, expresse wo⁹ds, dede, o⁹ act, aduisedly, malicyously, and directly affirme, holde, stande with, set fo⁹the, maynt aine, o⁹ defende thauctho⁹itie, prehe-minence, power, o⁹ iurisdiccion spirituall o⁹ ecclesiasticall, of any fo⁹raine prince, prelate, person, state, o⁹ potētate whatsoeuer, heretofo⁹e claimed, vsed, o⁹ vsurped within thys realme, o⁹ any dominion o⁹ coūtrey, being within o⁹ vnder the power, dominion, o⁹ obeysance of your highnes, o⁹ shall aduisedly, malicyously, and directly put in vre, o⁹ execute any thinge fo⁹ thertolling, aduancement setting fo⁹the maintenaunce, o⁹ defence of any such pretended, o⁹ vsurped iurisdiccion, power, prehe-minence o⁹ auctho⁹ite, o⁹ anye parte therof. That then euery such person and persons so doing and offending, their abbettours, aydours, procurers, and counsailours, being therof lawfully cōuicted and attainted, according to the due o⁹der and course of the common lawes of this realm, fo⁹ his o⁹ their first offence, shall fo⁹fait & lose vnto your highnes, your heires and successours, al his & their gōdes and cattalles, as well reall as personall. And if any such person so conuicted o⁹ attainted shal not haue o⁹ be wo⁹th of his proper gōdes and cattalles to the value of. xx. li. at the time of suche hys conuiction o⁹ attainder: that then euery such person so conuicted and attainted, ouer and besides the fo⁹faiture of all his saide gōds and cattels, shal haue and suffer imprisonmēt by the space of one hole yere, without baile o⁹ mainprise And that also al and euery the benefices, prebendes, and other ecclesiasticall promotions & dignities whatsoeuer, of euery spirituall person so offending, and beyng attainted, shal immediatly after such attaindour be vtterly voide, to al intentes and purposes, as though the incumbēt therof wer dead and that the patron and donour of euery such benefyce, prebende, spiritual promotion and dignitie, shall and may lawfully prelit vnto the same, o⁹ giue the same, in such maner and fo⁹me, as if the said incumbent were dead. And if any such offendour o⁹ offendours, after such conuiction o⁹ attainder, doe ẏ sones commit o⁹ doe the sayde offences, o⁹ any of them, in maner and

fourme

fourme afozesayde, and be thereof dulye conuicted and attainted as is afozesayde: That then euery such offendour and offendours shall foz the same seconde offence, incurre into the daungers, penalties, and fozfaytures, ozdeyned and pzouided by the statute of pzouision and pzemunire, made in the. xvi. yeare of the raygne of kinge Rycharde the seconde. And if any such offendour oz offendours, at any tyme after the sayde seconde conuiction and atayndour, doe the thyzde tyme committe and dwe the saide offences, oz any of them, in maner and fourme afozesayde, and be thereof dulye conuicted and attainted as is afozesayde: That then euerye such offence oz offences shall be demed and adiudged hyghe treason, and that the offendour and offendours therein, being therof lawfullye conuicted and attaynted, accozdyng to the lawes of thys realm, shall suffre paines of death, and other penalties, fozfaytures, and losses, as in cases of hyghe treason by the lawes of thys Realme.

offence.

And also that it may lykewise please your hyghnesse, that it may be enacted by the auctho̅zytie afozesayde, that no maner of person oz persons, shall be molested oz impeached foz any the offences afozesaid, committed oz perpetrated onelye by pzeaching, teachyng, oz wozdes, onlesse he oz they be thereof lawefullye endicted, wythin the space of one halfe yeare nexte after hys oz their offences so commytted. And in case anye personne oz personnes shall foztune to bee imprisonned foz any of the sayde offences commytted by pzeaching, teachyng oz wozdes onelye, and bee not thereof endicted wythin the space of one halfe yeare nexte after hys oz theyr such offence so commytted and dwne: That then the sayde personne so imprisoned shall be sette at libertie, and be no longer deteyned in prison foz any such cause oz offence. Pzouyded alwayes and be it enacted by the auctho̅zitie afozesayde, that thys acte oz anye thynge therin conteyned, shall not in anye wyse extende to repeale, anye clause, matter, oz sentence, conteyned oz specifyed in the sayde acte of repeale, made in the sayde fyzst and second yeres of the raignes of the sayde late kynge Phylippe, and Quéene Marye, as doth in any wyse, touche oz concerne any matter oz case of Pzemunire, oz that dothe make oz ozdeigne any matter, oz cause to bee wythin the case of Pzemunire, but that the same, foz somuch onelye as toucheth oz concerneth anye case oz matter of Pzemunire, shall stande and remaine in suche fozce and effecte as the same was befoze the making of this acte. Any thing in this acte, conteined to the contrarye in any wyse notwithstandyng. Pzouided also and be it enacted by the auctho̅zitie afozesaid, that thys acte oz anye thing therein conteyned shall not in anye wise extende oz be pzeiudiciall to anye person oz personnes foz anye offence oz offences committed oz dwne oz hereafter to bee commytted oz done, contrarye to the tenour and effecte of anye acte oz Statute nowe reuyued by thys acte, befoze the ende of .xxx. dayes nert after the ende of the sessyon of thys pzesent Parlyament, anye thyng in thys acte conteyned, oz any other matter oz cause to the contrary notwythstandyng. And if it happen that any peere of thys Realme shall foztune to bee endycted of, and foz any offence that is reuiued oz made Pzemunire oz treason by this acte, that then he so beyng endicted shall haue hys triall by his peres, in such like maner and fourme, as in other cases of treason hath bene vsed. Pzouided alwayes & be it enacted as is afozesaide, that

Pzemunire.

xxx. dayes.

no maner of ozder, acte oz determi-
nation, foz any matter of relygyon
oz cause Ecclesiasticall, had oz made
by the auctho:ytye of thys p:e-
sente Parliamente, shalbe accepted,
demed, interp:etate oz adiuged, at
any tyme hereafter, to be any errour
Hereſy. herespe, scisme, oz scismaticall opi-
nion. Anye ozder, decree, sentence,
cõstitution, oz lawe, what soeuer the
same be to ỹ cõtrary not withstãdig.
Pzouided alwaies and be it enacted
by the auctho:itie afoze sayd, that
such person oz persones to whome
youre hyghnes, your heires oz Suc-
cessours, shall hereafter by letters
patentes, vnder the great Seale of
England, geue auctho:itie to haue
oz execute any iurisdiction, powe:
oz auctho:itie Spirituall, oz to visit,
refourme, ozder, oz co:rect any er-
rours, heresyes, scysmes, abuses, oz
enoz:mytyes by vertue of this Acte,
shall not in any wise haue auctho:i-
tie oz powe:, to ozder, determine, oz
Hereſy. aiuge ani mater oz cause to be heresy
but onely suche as heretofoze haue
bene determined ozdred, oz adiudged
to be heresye, by thauctho:itie of ỹ ca
nonicall Scryptures, oz by the fyrst
foure generall Counsayles, oz any
of thẽ, oz by any other generall Coũ
sayle wherin ỹ same was declared
heresye, by the expresse and plaine
wo:des of the sayd canonical scrip-
tures, oz such as hereafter shalbe oz-
dred, iudged oz determined to be he-
resie, by the high court of parliamẽt
of this realme, with the assent of the
clergy in their conuocation. Any
thing in this act conteined to the cõ
trary notwithstanding. And be it
further enacted by the auctho:itie a-
foze sayde, that no psõ oz persons,
shalbe herafter indicted oz arraigned
foz any the offences made, oz deyned,
reuiued, oz adiudged by this acte,
Accuſers. onlesse there be two sufficient wyt-
nesses oz moze, to testifie & declare ỹ
said offences, wherof he shall be in-
dicted oz arraigned. And that the said
witnesses, oz so many of thẽ as shall
be liuing, and within this realme at
the time of the arraignement of such
person so indicted, shall be b:ought
forth in psõ, face to face, befoze the
party so arraigned, and there shall
testifie and declare what they ca say
against the party so arraigned, if he
require the same. Pzouided also and
be it further enacted by thauctho:ity
afozesaid, that if any person oz per-
sons shall hereafter happen to giue
any relefe, ayde oz comfo:te, oz in a-
ny wise be aiding, helping oz com-
fo:ting to the person oz personnes of
any that shall hereafter happen to
be an offẽdour in any matter oz case
of p:emunire oz treason, reuiued oz
made by this act: That then such re-
lefe, ayde, and comfo:t giuen shall
not be iudged oz take to be anye of-
fence, onelesse there be two sufficient
witnesses at the least that can and
will openly testifye and declare that
the person oz persones that so gaue
such relefe, aide, oz comfo:t, had no-
tice and knowledge of such offence,
committed and done by the said offẽ-
dour, at the time of such relefe, aide
oz comfo:t so to him giuen oz minys-
tred, any thing in this act cõteined,
oz anye other matter oz cause to the
contrary in any wise notwithstãdyng.
And where one p̃tensyd sentẽce hath
heretofoze bene giuẽ in the consisto-
rye in Powles, befoze certaine iud-
ges, Delegate, by the auctho:itie Legatine,
of the late Cardinall Powle, by reasõ
of a foreine vsurped power and auc-
tho:itie, against Richard Chetwode Esq.
Esquier, and Agnes his wife, by the
name of Agnes Wodhull, at the suit
of Charles Tyrrell gentleman, in a
cause of matrimony solemnised be-
twene the said Richard and Agnes,
as by the same p:etensed sentẽce moze
plainely doth appere. From whych
sentẽce the said Richard and Agnes
haue appealed to the court of Rome,

which

which appeale doth there remaine, & yet is not determined. May it therefore please your highnes ẏ it may be enacted by the auctoritie aforesayd, that if sentence in the sayde appeale, shal happen to be giuen at the sayde court of Rome, for & in the behalf of the said Richarde and Agnes, for the reuersling of the said pretēsid sētence before the ende of three score daies nert after the ende of this Session of this present Parlyament: That thē the same shall be iudged and taken to be good and effectuall in the lawe, and shall, and may be vsed, pleded & allowed in any court or place wythin this realme, any thing in this act, or in any other act or statut cōteined to the contrary notwithstāding. And if no sentēce shalbe gyuen at ẏ court of Rome, in ẏ said appeale for ẏ reuersling of ẏ said pretēsid sētēce, before ẏ ende of ẏ said three score daies, ẏ then it shall and may, be lawefull for the saide Richarde, and Agnes, & eyther of them at any time herafter to commense, take, sue, and prosecute their said appeale frō the said pretensed sētence, and for the reuersling of ẏ sayd pretensed sentēce within this realm, in such lyke maner & fourme as was vsed to be pursued or might haue bē pursued within this realme, at any time since the .xviii. yere of ẏ raigne of the said late king Henry the eyght vpon sentences giuē in the court or courtes of anye Archbishop wythin this realme. And that such appeale as so hereafter shalbe takē or pursued by the saide Richarde Cherwod & Agnes, or either of them, and the sētence that herein or thereupon shall hereafter be giuen, shal be iudged to be good and effectual in the law, to al intents & purposes, any law custōe, vsage, canon, constitucion or any other matter or cause to the contrary notwithstāding. Prouided also & be it enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid that where there is the like appeale nowe depēding in the said court of Rome, betwene one Robert Harcourt marchant of ẏ Staple, & Elizabeth Harcourt, otherwise called Elizabeth Robins of thone partie. And Anthonye Fidell Marchaunt straunger, on thother partie, that the saide Roberte, Elizabeth, & Anthony, & euery of them, shall and may for the prosecuting & tryeng of their said appeale haue and enioy ẏ like remedy, benefit, and aduantage, in like maner & fourme as the said Richard & Agnes or any of thē hath, may, or ought to haue and enioy, this act or anie thing therin conteined to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding. Anno. 1. Eli. ca. 1. Harcourt.

7 ¶ We your saide moste louing, faithfull, & obedient subiects, representing the three estates of your realm of Englād, as therunto constrained by the law of god and man, except we should ouermuch forget our duties to your highnes, and to the heires of your body lawfully begotten can no lesse do, but most hūbly beseche your highnes, that by thauctority of thys present parliamēt it may be enacted establithed, & declared, that we doe recognise, acknowlege, & confesse ẏ same your estate, right, title, & succession, as is aforesaid, to be in & to your highnes, & ẏ heirs of your body to be begottē, thoroughoutly, & in ẏ whole & in euery part therof, in such maner & forme as before is mētioned declared or confessed, & therunto most hūbly & faithfully we do submit our selfs our heirs & posseritie for euer. And further do make our most harty and humble petitions vnto your highnes ẏ it may please the same not onely to accept this our said recognition, but also our faithfull promises, that we according to our dueties shal & will stand to assiste & defende your royall maiestie, & the heires of your body to be begotten: being kinges & quenes of this realme, & your saide rightes &

titles in & to the said imperial estate, place crown, & dignitie in al things therto belonging, at all times to the vttermost of our possible powers, & therin to spende our bodies, landes, and goods, against all persons whatsoeuer, that any thyng shall attempt to the contrary. And that it may be enacted by thauctoryte aforesaid, ỳ as wel this our declaracion, confession, & recognision, as also the limitation and declaration of the succession of the imperial Crowne of this realme mentioned and conteined in the saide act made in the sayde.xxvb. yere of the raigne of your sayd most noble father, shall stande, remaine, and be ỳ law of this realme for euer. And that all sentences, iudgements, and decrees, had, made, declared, set forth, published and promulged, and also as much of euery clause, article braunche matter, or thing, cõteyned and expressed in any acte or actes of parliamẽt as be in any thing repugnant, cõtrary, or derogatory to thys our sayd confession, declaracõ, and recognition, or to any parte or parcell therof, or contrary to the sayd limitacion of the succession of the imperial crowne established and made by the saide act in the saide.xxvb. yere of the reigne of the sayde late kinge Hẽry theight (by whatsoeuer power or authoritie the same bene, or haue ben had or made) shal be vtterly frustrate, voide & of none effect. And also shall and may be cancelled, defaced, & put in parpetual oblition at your highnes will & pleasure, as if ỳ same had neuer ben had, made, declared, set forthe published, or promulged.

Succession.

An.1.Eli.ca..3.
Se Lancaster.5. crowne.1.
Officers.11. Rome.4.7.11.17.
Plees of the Treso.1.23.

durum fuit quod vxor post mortem viri non habuerit aliud recuperare quam per breue de recto. Propter q̃ dominꝰ rex statuit, quod mulier post mortẽ viri sui habeat recuperar per breue de ingressu, cui ipsa in vitam contradicere nõ potuit, quod in forma subscripta erit placitand. Sic tra petitionem mulieris tenens capiat quod habuerit ingressum per iudicium, & compertum fuerit, quod per defaltam, ad quod tenens necesse habet respondere, si ab eo queratur, tũc vlterius habet necesse ostendere ius suum secundum formam breuis quod prius impetrauit super virum & vxorem. Et si verificari poterit, q̃ habuerit vel habet ius in teñ petito, nihil capiat mulier per breue suum. Quod si ostendere non poterit, recuperet mulier teñ petitum, hoc obseruato, quod si vir absentauerit se, et noluerit ius vxoris sue defẽdere, vel in vita sua respondere noluerit, si vxor ante iudicium venerit, parata petenti respondere et ius suum defendere admittatur vxor. Eodem modo si tenẽs in dotem per legem Angliæ, vel aliter ad terminum vitæ, vel per donum in quo reseruatur reuercio, fecerit defaltam, vel reddere voluerit, admittantur heredes vel illi ad quos spectat reuersio, ad respoñionem, si venerint ante iudicium. Et per defaltam vel reddicionem reddatur iudicium, tunc habeant heredes vel illi, ad quos spectat reuersio post mortem huiusmodi tenentium recuperare per breue de ingressu, in quo obseruetur idem processus, sicut predictum est in casu, vbi vir amittat q̃ defaltam teñ vxoris. Et sic in casibus predictis due concurrunt actiones: vna inter petentem, et tenentem & alia inter tenẽtem ius suum ostendentem, et petentem. W.2.ca.4.

Se Age.4. Warranty.1.

1 ¶Cui in vita.

IN casu quãdo vir amiserit per defaltã teñ quod fuit ius vxoris sue,

¶Cunage.

Se

Se Golde.fc.7. Money in all.
Pint. in all.

¶ Curtesy of England.

1 Cum quis itaq; terram cum uxore in maritagio ceperit, si ea dem uxore sua heredem filium vel filiam clamātem auditum infra quatuor parietes habeat procreatum, si idem vir uxorem suam superuixerit, sine heres viuat, sine non, ipsi vero remanebit maritagium illud: post mortem viri, ad donatorem vel ad eius heredem reuersur. Si autē nullum ex uxore sua habuerit heredem, tunc post mortem uxoris, ad donatorem vel ad eius heredem reuertetur. Et hec est causa, quare in maritagio nō solet recipi homagium. Si enim donata esset aliqua terra sic in maritagium, vel alio modo, quod cū recipiatur homagium, tanquam ad donatorem de cetero, vel ad eius heredem licite posset reuerti, vt supra dictum est. Illud vero iudicium erit de secundo viro, quod dictum est de primo, si heres reliquerit primo siue non. Statutū de tenentibus per legē Anglie.

Se Auowson.1. Warranty.1.
Taile.1. Walke.4.5.

¶ Custome and customers and controllers.

1 Ne demanderōt ne assesserōt, ne prendront, ne soefferōt estre pris pluis de custōe de vn sak de laine de nul Engleys forsque demi marke de custome tantsoulemēt, et sur les pealx et quirs launcien custome. Et doit le sak conteigner. xxvi. piers, et chescū pier. xiiii. liuers, ꝑ que chescū q passera ouesq; leins es ꝑties de la, ou engleys ou auk resseant, habitāt ou reparant en engleterre troue bon ꝑ sufficiēt suertie as customers auāt son passer de repozter de chescun sak de leine plate dargent a la value de deux markes a son premier retorner ou repayrer, ꝑ mesme la plate pozter al eschange le roy, ꝑ illeoques receiuer ses deniers. Et que nul ne cokct leins forsque en le noun celluy a qui les leins serront: ꝑ si nulles soient troues autrement cokettes soyent prises en le mayn le roy cōe forfaitz. An.14.E.3.cap.21. Eschange. Cokct. Forf.

2 ¶ Nous ne nous heires demaūderons nasserōs ne prēdzons ne serrons prendre pluis de custome dun sakke de leine de nul Engleis, forsq; vn dempe marke, ꝑ de.CCC.pealx launtes demp marke, ꝑ dun last des quirs vn marke de custome tantsolement. Et doit le sakke conteigner xxvi. piers ꝑ chescun piere. xiiii. liuers, ꝑ q̄ chescū qui passera oue leins as parties de dela Engleis ou autre resseant habitaunt et repayrant en Engleterre troue bon ꝑ sufficiaunt seurete auaunt son passer as customers de repozter de chescun sakke de leine plate dargēt a le value de deux markes dedeins les trops moys aps que les leins ensy charges passeront hors du porte, ꝑ mesme la plate soyt pozt al eschaunge le roy ꝑ illeoques receiuer ses deniers. s. deux markes Et les customers du pozt ou leyns se chargeront pernent de ceux en qui noun les leyns serront charges tyel suretie, pur quele ils voudzont rendze, a repozter plate en la fourme susdit: et que ils certifient les gardeyns des eschaunges le Roy a la tour de Loundzes trops foits per an s. a la natiuite de seint John le baptist, a toutes les seintes, ꝑ a la Purification de nostre Dame des nouns des toutes ceux qui aueront troue tyel surete, ꝑ de numbze des sakkes que ilz aueront charges. Et en cas q̄ le dit gardein nauera resceu plate en la fourme susdit de ceux dont le certificacion luy viendza a la saint John ou auāt les toutes seintes prochcins ensuātes, adonqs il ent certifie les tresozer ꝑ barons del eschcker ꝑ les ditz tresozer ꝑ barons receiuent Eschange. Cokct. Forf. Wolles. Felles. Sak. Stone. Lether. Suerty. Plate. Eschange. Suerty. Certify. Plate. Certify. Eschcker.

Proces. la dit certification du dit gardein, et facēt oustre tiel proceste que la plate soit port al eschāge le roy en le mañ suisdit auribñ coūtre les customers come countre ceur qui tiel suertie aueront troue & nauerōt pas repoꝛte la plate comē de suis est dit. Et en m̄ le maner soit fait a la purificaciō del certificacion fait au dit gardein a les toutz saintz deuant & aurint a la seit Johā de la certificaciō fait a lup per meismes lez customers a la Purificacion deuant, & ensy de temps en temps as termes suisdits. Et q̄ nul

Coket. ne cokette leine foꝛsq; en le noun de

Wolles. celluy a qui les leins serront. Et si nul leins soiēt troues autermēt cokettes soient pꝛises en le main l' Roy

Fort. come foꝛfaitz. An. 14. E. 3. stat zelatorum. ca. 4.

Merchantes. 3 ¶ Nul customer ne controllour eit niefs de sō pꝛopꝛe ne soy melle du

Ship. frette des niefs, & ceo pur eschuer si-

Freight. bien l'damage nostr̄ seignour le roy de sa custome, cōe la perde des marchantes repairantes al pꝛort sibñ aliens come denizēs An. 14. R. 2. ca. 10. See the like infra. 11.

4 ¶ Chescū customer desoꝛe enauant sur son accompte rendꝛe en les-

Account. cheker soit iures per son serement de

Escheker. respondꝛe loialment a meisme nostre

Swozne. seignour le roy sans fraude ou male engine des toutes maners pꝛofites & commodities pour paiment dascun assignemēt, soit il per tail ou en aut maner quecunq;. An. 4. Henrici. 4. cap. 20.

Inholder. 5 ¶ Nul home q̄ tient comē hosterie en ascun citie ou burgh Dēgleterre

Sercher. soit customer controllour trouer ne sercheour le dit seignour le roy & ceo pur eschuer les damages & perde que ent purront auenir per l'fauour que tielz comēs hostilers purront ou dotillēt faire as marchantz et auts lour hostes en lour offices desuisditz. an. 11. H. 4. ca. 2. See the like. Inf. 11.

6 ¶ Per la ou nr̄e dit seignour le roy ad le subsidie et custome en la fourme contenue en la graunt de ses comēs et entre autres de chescū drap Cloth. de scarlet et autre drap dentier grein vn certaine custome, ore est ensy que certeinz marchantz aliēs en la citie Wines. de Loundres & en autres villes demurrantes ont pꝛis et deteignent graundes hostielx et maisons en les queles ilz sont inhabitantz soule et achatent ascun foitz come en vn an Mille ou. ti. Mille draps du blanket Cloth. fine ou pluis et les font teinter de Dyers. lour grein demeisne en scarlet ou gueine & en auters coloures dentier grein ou de dempe greyn, et puis Pewter. font trencher tielx draps as petitz pieces de cinke ou sys verges ou de pluis ou de meins, et ent font diuerses garnementes, et les empakkent en lour hostielx auātditz & en meismes les pakkes subtielment empakkentz leins fin ou & argent ou plate, et al- Iron. cun foitz ils mettent tielx leyn ou et Wood. argent en bareix & auters vessels et Gold. les ameisnent hors du roialme sans ascun custome ou subside paier pur icelle, de south le colour de tielx garnements illint faytes per cause que tielx garnementz ne sont pas customables, et illint nostre dit seignour le roy per tielx marchauntes aliens ensy en lour hostielx soulement demurrātz est de tour en autre grandement de ses custōe & subsidie defraudes & deceiue, a grā de damage & pꝛeiudice de luy en cest partie. Dꝛoynes est et establies qui toutz marchantes Merch. aliens desoꝛe enauāt paient les sub- Strang. sidie & custome sibien pur tielx garnementes solonque lafferant. s. si Pewt. itit. v. ou. vi. tielx garnementes conteignent vn drap dentier grein que adonques ils paient la custome et subsidie come pur vn drap de scarlet entier, et si meins meins, & si pluis pluis, come auxi de draps greines et toutz auters draps de leins. Et oultre ceo accoꝛdes est & assentus en le dit parlament qui commissions soy- Comm. ent faitz as certeines persones den-

quere

quere si les ditz aliens etent riens faitz ou attemptes a contrary de les estatutes deuant ces heures faitz en ceo cas & dent certifier en la chancellarie nostre seignour le roy. An.11. H.4.ca.7.

7 ¶Si ascũ customer, collectoꝛ ou controllour des customes du roy de cokettes des dꝛaps del subsidies del tonage ou pondage en ascun poꝛt ou lieu dgleterre soit duemẽt attait ou cõuict al suit du roy de faux concelement du custome ou subsidie du roy duemẽt entre et paie per ascun marchant, que adonques le dit customer collectour ou controllour ensy duement attaint ou conuict p la ley pde et forface au Roy le treble value des marchaundises ensye duement customes & face fine & raunceon. Et si ascũ persone le doet suer eit la tierce partie pur son labour. Anno.3.H.6. Cap.3.

8 ¶Que les ditz customers & controllers escrinẽt & deliuerent suffitz garãtz enseales ouesqꝛ le seal de lour office a ceo oꝛdines as ditz marchãtz & a chescũ deur pur toutz & chescũ de lours marchãdises chescũ foitz peur as ditz customers & cõtrollers duemẽt mõstrer, sũz les marchãtes de nul deur riens paiant pur les ditz garantes mes solement lour due custome Et en cas que ascun customer ou controllour en ascũ desditz poꝛtz face le contrary, que adonques chescun marchãt ensi greue puisse auoir accion per vertue de cest oꝛdinance, a pursuer enuers chescun customer ou controllour qui face le contrary, en chescun court de recoꝛd, et adõqs chescũ customer ou cõtrollour issint atteit puisse forfair au roy pur chescun defaut. x. li. & le marchant ensy greue qui voille suer. C.s. Anno.11. H.6.ca.15.

9 ¶An.11.H.6.ca.16. an act was made to endure foꝛ iii. yeres against Customers foꝛ makyng of blancke cockettes.

10 ¶Chescun marchant denzein pur leyns, pealx, lantz, & eskeyn que serront charges & eskippes en ascun galey, carrak, ou auter vessell deffre amesnes & caries per le meere per licence du roy ou autremẽt as autres lieux & poꝛtes que a lestaple du Roy payant au roy tielx customes & subsides & auters deuoirs come marchantz aliens & estrangers pateront au roy pur tielx marchãdises. Pur-ueu toutes foitz, que cest graunte ou oꝛdinance, ne soy extende pas as ascuns persons qui ont licences per les letters patentes du Roy faites a eux deuaunt ces heures a eskipper carier ou amesner ascũs leyns pealz lantz, ou estreine as auters lieux ou poꝛtes de perdela q̃ a lestaple de Calys, mes que ils soient de cest oꝛdinances tout outrement forspꝛises et exceptes. An.20.H.6.ca.4.

11 ¶Nul customer controllour de la custome, clarkes, deputies, ministers, ou factours, ne serchours, cõtrollours, ou reueours des serches ne lour clarkes, deputies, ministers ou factours etent ascuns nyefs de lour pꝛopꝛes ou achatent, ou vendent per voye ou per colour de marchaundise ne eux entremettent de frette des nefs ou eient ou occupiẽt ascuns tielx warfes ou keyes, ou teignent ascũs hostries, ou tauerns, ou soient ascuns factours ou attur-neys pur ascun marchãt denizen, ou alien, ne soient hostes a ascun merchant alien sur la payne de. xl. li. de estre forfayt si souent come ils font le cõtrary. s. lun moyte au roy, & a celuy qui voet suer en cest cas enuers ascun tiel person faisant le contrary lauter moyte cẽ oꝛdinance commẽce al fest de seint Michel pꝛoschein auenir. Anno.20.H.6.ca.5, De the lyke Infra.3.5.

12 ¶An.20.H.6.ca.7. it was enacted (to endure to the next Parlament) that if any Marchandises be discharged the custome not payed,

oꝛ if

Merchant.
Wooll.
Felles.
Tynne.
Staple.
Aliens.
Licens.
Serchours.
Ship.
Merchandise
Freight.
Kayes.
Inns.
Tauernes.
Hostes.
Factour.
Foꝛf.

Staple. or if any marchandise of the Staple be caried ouer, ꝑ custome not paied they should be forfait.

Fork.

13 ¶ An. 12. E. 4. ca. 3. It appeareth that in An. 3. E. 4. A subsedy of Tonnage and pondage was graunted to the king for his lyfe of certayn wares. And in ꝑ said act of. 12. E. 4. ca. 3. it is further enacted as foloweth. Nul marchāt denisei, ou estrāge merte ou suffre ascun maners draps

Merchant.

Silke. dor, dargent, bawdekyn, veluet, damaske, satten, tartaron, chamlette. ne ascuns auters draps de soye ne ascun cors de soye & doze ne de soy del fesance dascuns parties de la meer a vendre deuant que le collectour del subsidy, de Tonnage & Pondage et controllour dicell en le port delins le quel mesme le Merchaundise soit mise a terre ont surueu & measure le

Collectour. Tax. Seale. mesme & ount enseale chescun piece de cel en lun fine de ceo ouesqs le seal ou soule specialment pur ceo destre ordeignez dōt les mesmes collectors ount lun parte, et mesme le controllour ad lauter part en lour garde seueralment: et si ascun dautiel drap,

Silke. dor, dargent, bawdekyns, veluettes damaskes, sattens, sarcenets, tartarons, chamlets, & draps de soye et doze soient ascū temps en apres mise

Sell. a vend enst nient enseales ou mantz tiel seale sur ycel marchaundise ensy mis a vende que lors a luy que nusk

Fork. mesme le merchādise a vende forface ycel merchaundise ou le valewe ent le roy desse respoignes de deux parties ent & le troue de celk de le tierce parte. Et auri ordeins est par la dit auctorittie q̄ le collectours de mesm

Collectours. le subsidy et le dit controullour soient a tout temps requisite prestes

Ready. densealer tiel Merchaundise et yceux ensealent en quelconqs temps si soient requises sans delay tardāce

Nor take. ou chose pour ceo prender en ascun maner, sur peyne de forfaiture a le possessour de cell. xx. £. pour chescun

Fork. de les collectours, controllers, a ascun temps que ils refusent ensi denseler au tiels merchaundises apres tiel requesk fait ou preignent ascun chose pur lensealer dascun tiel merchandise. Et aurint il ceo ordeigne per lauctorittie suisdit, que toutes maners de tielz draps, dor, dargent, de bawdekyn veluet, damaske, satten, sarcener, tartaron, chamlet, & chescun autre drap de soy corse, doze et soye ore esteantz deins cesk royalme et apres le fesk de saint Michel larchangell proschement auenignet offres a vend soient enseales ouesqs les ditz seales auant mesme le feaste sur le peine deuant specifie aurt come en le grant du dit subsidye il ceo erpresse, si ascun concealement soit troue en le merchātes en paymēt pur les ditz duties que ceux pur autiel concealement payent tantsolement dowble subsidy sans auter perde ore forfaiture en ceo come en mesme lact ceo pluis pleinement conteignes, le roy considerant que a cause de cell ordinaunce merchauntes ne crierment luy defrauder de son duetye del dit subsidy, entant que ils nul chose forfacent en cel party, mes pur ceo soitment payer double subsidy, per lauice & auctorittie suisdit ordeigne est et estably que mesme lestatute en cel party soit voyde en cel parte & de nul force. Et que si ascuns merchandis ameines as les parties de la meer, ou estre caries hors du cesk realme dont la subsidye est ou serra due ou regarde au Roy esse paies en apres soyent mises en ascuns vessels acaries oustre le meer le subsidy ent duement payes a les collectours dicell, ou pur icel ouesqs eux nient accordes que lours mesme le merchandise ou le value ent soit forfait au roy. Aurint pur ceo que diuers merchauntes estranges & auters nient soitz sount packes en le citye de Loūdres & auts diuerses draps lantz ascūs enlueres graines ascuns le vngraines & auts draps nient grains & ceux ensi packz

sont

font carier per terre a Loundres et
auters lieux as auters portes come
a Sandwiche, Southamton, et au-
ters portes lou les customers pur le
temps esteantes sans due packer ou
biew dautielx draps sur lenformaci-
on del merchaunt font customers ti
elx draps come pur courle draps per
quel le roy est grandement disceue &
endamage de les duties de ceo sibien
en le fuille dautielx draps come en le
noisme cognysaunce del numbre des
drapes ensy packes, pour ceo le Roy
del aduise & assent suisdites et par m
lauctoritie ordina estabilis & enact q
en chescun porte deins cest royalme
dengl en la quel ascuns draps lantz
serront packes apres le primer tour
de May prohement venant del caries
outre le meer soit surueis & packes
apres le primer toure de May en le
preses des collectours de les auant-
dites customes, et subsidies de cell
port pur le temps esteantz, & que toutz
customes & subsidies diceux drapes,
dues et regardauntes au Roy soient
payes & contentes, as meismes les col-
lectours lou les ditz draps sont ensy
packes ou sufficient suertye pur ceo
soit a eux troue per deuant que ceux
drapes soient caries hors du dit port
a ascun auter port ou lieu sur payne
de forfeyture dez toutes meismes le
draps ou le balue de ceux deffre eiwez
del possessour ent, et si ascuns draps
launtz de ceo caries outre le meer so-
ient pakkes en ascū auter maner ou
south ascun auter fourme que lours
il soit seysible as le collectours de le
port lou ceux ensy soit pakkes ou a-
meismes pakkes, ou faire de pakker
lieoques les pakkes et le fardels et
surueyer toutz les draps en ycel si-
que nostre treshoueraigne seignour
le roy poient poet esse veritablement
respoignes de son duete en cel partie
saunz ascun fraude ou male deceite.
Et si ascun customer ou cōtrollour
dascū lieu ou port soit negligent ou
remisse en noīn pakkurre des draps
ou surueiance deux en le fourme de-
suisdit que lors et si souent chescū ti-
el customer et cōtrollour pur chescū
tiel default forface a nostre seignūr le
Roy. xx. s. pur chescun tiel drap. Et
oultre ceo ordeignes est et per lad-
uise, assent et auctoritie suisditz que
chescū de les ditz collectours resceu-
uant ascun custome ou subsidie pur
ascū de les ditz draps su suertie pur
le meisme soit charge et chargeable a
nostre seignour le roy ent sur son en
lour account. Et que m le collectour
ou collectours facēt ou face de tēps
en temps coket et coketz de toutz ti-
elx draps direct ou directz as les col-
lectoures de le port lou meisme les
draps serront eskippes, testimoig-
nantz le noumbre diceux & que celuy
ou eux ad ou ount resceux le customz
et subsidies des meisme le draps ou
suertie pur ceo q le quel le coket ou
coketz meisme le collectours le ou
les resceyuantz serront discharges
perēt encoūtre que soueraigne seig-
nour le Roy et toutz auters de toutz
meismz customz et subsidies, purueu
toutz foitz que cest acte et ordinance
ne sount damageous ne en nul ma-
ner preiudiciall a ascun person ou
persons en an ou pur ascuns letters
patentes faits par le roy nostre seig-
nour dascun graūt de licens deskip-
per & carier hors de cest royalme dē-
gleterre ascūs draps launtes ou au-
ter marchandise ou ascuns de le ditz
lettres patentes especifies de reteign
les customes subsidies en lour pro-
pre mayns ou en les mains dascun
diceux. Et que meisme les lettres pa-
tents soient al dit person ou persons
& chescun deux bones et effectuelz so-
lonq les tenures dez meisme le let-
ters patents et sont al dit person ou
persones et chescun deux bones & ef-
fectuels solonq lez tenures de meisn
lez letters patēts & chescun deux cest
act & ordinance nient contristeant p
quelcunque nome ou nomes ascū de
les person ou persons soyt noisme ou

Collectours.
Clothes.
Suertye.
Account.
Cokettes.
Lycences
Clothes.

appelle

appelle en aſcuns de les ditz lettres patentes. An. 12. E. 4. Cap. 3.

Denizin. 14 CAny perſon made or hereafter to be made denyzen ſhall paye for his marchandyſe like cuſtome and ſubſedie as he ought or ſhould pay afore that he were made denyzen, any letters patentes or other ordinaunces by parlament or otherwyſe contrary to this made notwithſtandyng. An. 1. H. 7. Cap. 2.

Merchant. 15. CEuery marchaunt aſwell denyzen as ſtraunger whiche ſhall bryng from henceforth any maner of goodes into any porte within this realme by way of marchaundyſe, & there do entre the ſayde goodes or marchaundyſes in the bokes of the cuſtomers of the ſayde porte where the goodes or marchaundyſes ſhall firſt come to. And the kynges dutie therof to the ſayd cuſtomers cõpted or therfore with hym agreed, and afterwarde that done wyll conuey or cary the ſame goodes or marchandyſes from thens into any other port within the ſayde realme: That then the owner of the ſame goodes & marchandyſes hys factour or attourney ſhall bryng from the cuſtomers of the porte where the ſayde goodes or marchaundyſes were ſo entred a certyfycat vnder the ſame cuſtomers ſeales dyrect to the cuſtomers of the port wherunto the ſayde goodes or marchaundyſes ſhalbe conueyed or caried makyng mencion within the ſame certyfycat as well of the naturall colour, length, and valure of al maner of marchaundyſes ſo entred, vſed to be met with elne or yerde, as to the natural weyght, content or valure of al maner other marchaundiſes vſed to be wered or valured. And that the ſame certifycat ſo made, be deliuered to the ſayde cuſtomers before the ſayde goodes be diſcharged, ſo that they may ſe whether the nature, coloure, length, valure, content, or weyght of the ſame do agree with the ſayde certifycat ſo that the kyng be not decayued of his cuſtoms and ſubſidies therof due. And if any certifycat be made from henceforth by any cuſtomer of any porte wherunto any ſuch goodes or marchãdiſes ſhalbe fyrſt brought vnto, and there in theyr bokes entred, not makynge mencion accordyng as is aforeſaid, that then the ſayde cuſtomer or cuſtomers for theyr miſbehauyng, leſe theyr office and to make fyne with the kyng for the ſame at his pleaſure. And furthermore if any ſuch goods or marchaundyſes or any parcell therof be diſcharged, vnpacked, or put to ſale within any port thẽ within the ſame where they ſhall be fyrſt entred, before the ſayde certificat be deliuered, and the ſame goodes and marchandyſes ſene, accordynge as aboue is expreſſed: That than al the ſayde goodes or marchaundyſes be forfayted to the king our ſouereigne lord the one halfe therof to remaine to his hyghnes, and the other halfe to hym or thẽ which ſhall proue any ſuche goodes or marchaundyſes ſo forfayted. And that the cuſtomer or cuſtomers nor no deputie to any ſuch commen officer to whom ſuch certificat ſhall come, take nothynge for the ſyght of the ſame goodes ſo certified. Also it is ordeyned and ſtablyſhed by auctoritie aforeſayd, that no maner of marchaunt denizen nor ſtraunger do take vppon hym to do entre or cauſe to be entred in the bokes of any cuſtomer of any porte within this realme anye maner of marchaundyſes comming into this his ſayde realme, or goyng out of the ſame in any other marchauntes name, ſauyng onely the name of the true marchaunt ownyng the ſame, vpon peine of forfeiture of all ſuche goodes and marchaundyſes ſo entred, and euery of the ſayde marchauntes whiche ſo ſhall take vpon hym to cauſe ſuch vntrue entre to be made,

Enter.

Cuſtomers bookes.

Cary.

Owner.

Certificat.

Valure. weight.

made, to haue imprisonment and to make the fyne therfore at the kinges pleasure. And that no person take vpon hym to be cuſtomer, controller, or serchour in any porte, in any cytie, burghe, or towne where he is common officer, nor no deputie to any ſuche cõmon officer vpon peine of forfeture for euery halfe yere that he occupieth the ſayd common office and office of the cuſtomer ſhyp, controllour, or serchour, the ſumme of xl.li. the one halfe therof to the king and the other halfe to hym that wyll ſue for it by writ, bill, or informacion. An. 3. H. 7. Capitulo. 7. Se parte of this act altered here folowyng. 19.

16 ¶ The cuſtome and ſubſedie of all wullen clothes to be ſhypped and caryed ouer the ſea wher ſo euer they be packed ſhal be payed to the cuſtomers of the port or portes where any ſuche clothes ſhalbe laded or ſhipped or to theyr deputies. This act. (s. of An. 12. E. 4. cap. 3. before. 13.) or any other act here before made to the contrary notwithſtandyng. An. 11. H. 7. Capitulo. 6.

17 ¶ That al marchauntes ſtrangers, & other that be made denizens by the kynges letters patentes or otherwiſe, pay from hencefoorth ſuch cuſtomes & ſubſidies for their goods and marchandiſe inward and outwarde as they ſhould haue payde if ſuch letters patentes and grauntes hadde neuer to them be made. An. 11. H. 7. ca. 14.

18 ¶ Se Bowes and bowſtaues. S. that no cuſtome ſhall be payde for certaine bou ſtaues.

19 ¶ It be lawfull from hencefoorth that euery Englithe man, and all other the kinges ſubiectes, maye in euery porte or haue within this realm of Englande, Irelande, & Wales, & in the marches of the ſame, & in the towne of Berwike, where it ſhal happe any marchandiſe to arriue or to be charged and caried out, to cuſtome in his name all maner of goodes and marchandiſe of an other Englithe man, or the kinges ſubiect. And in like fourme euery marchant ſtraunger, to cuſtome in his name any goodes, or marchaundiſe of any other marchãt ſtraunger, ſo that the ſaid marchant ſtraunger, that cuſtomed the goodes of another marchãt ſtraunger, and the very owner or proprietary to the goodes ſo accuſtomed, be charged with like cuſtome, ſubſidy, and other thinges, ſo that the kynges grace be not defrauded of his right. And if any marchant ſtranger or denizen, or any other the kings ſubiect cuſtome any goodes or marchaundiſes of any other eſtranger or denizen, or of any other the kynges ſubiect, wherby the kynges grace ſhold loſe his cuſtome, ſubſidye, or other his right or duty, that than the ſaide marchaunt ſtraunger or denizen, or any other the kynges ſubiect that ſo taketh vpon him or them, to forfayte to oure ſoueraigne lord the king, the goods or marchãdiſe ſo accuſtomed and ouer that to forfait to the partye or parties in this behalfe greued, as much money as the goodes or marchandiſes of the marchant ſtranger denizen, or other the kynges ſubiect (ſo cauteouſly cuſtomed) amounted vnto. And that no citizen of London, or ether the Kynges ſubiectes, inheritynge in the Synke portes, or any other being free of prysage, or butlarage of wynes, by graunt cuſtome, or otherwyſe, cuſtome no wines of any perſon or perſons, not being free of any prysage or butlarage. And if any perſon free of the ſayd prysage or butlarage ſo do, that then the ſaide perſon or perſons (that ſo do) forfait to our ſaide ſoueraigne lorde the double value of the prysage of the ſaide wynes ſo cuſtomed. And farther it be lawful to anye perſon or perſons greued cõtrary to this act to haue

Cuſtome. Own name. Engliſhmen. Alien. Name. Like cuſtome Stranger. Denizen. Loſe. Forf. London. S. portes. Prysage. Butlarage. wynes. Forf. wynes.

Accion. to haue an accion of dette againſt any perſone or perſones that ſo cuſtomed the goodes or marchandiſes in his name: and not in the owners name, of the ſumme of the value of the ſayd marchandiſes ſo cuſtomed and forfaited: in the whiche accion, none eſſoyne nor pꝛoteccion ſhal lie, nor the defendant to wage his lawe. An.1.H.8.ca.5. Se before.15.

Collectours. 20 ¶From hencefoꝛth the collectours and controllours of the ſayde ſubſidy (s.in.12.E.4.ca.3.before.13) nor their clarkes, nor any of them, take Take. for the ſealynge of anye piece of the ſayde marchandiſes (aboue rehearſed) (s.in.12.E.4.ca.3.before.13.) any Fore. thing, vppon payne of forfayture at euery tyme.xx. pound. And alſo be it &c. that if and as often as the ſame collectours and controllours, or any of them, vnreaſonably delaye or Delay. tary the ſaide marchantes, or any of them, for and aboute the ſealyng of the ſame marchandiſes: that then & ſo often the ſame collectours and cõtrollours, and euery of them ſo vnreaſonablye delaying and tarying the ſame merchãtes, or any of thẽ to Forf. forfayt for the ſame.xl.ſhyllig̃. The one moite of euery of the ſaid penalties (ſo forfeited) to be to ỹ king our ſoueraine lord, And the other moitye thereof to the merchant ſo greued, ỹ will ſue for the ſame by way of infoꝛmacion in the kinges eſcheker, or by acciõ or byll of det after the oꝛder of the common law, as in other acciõs of det is vſed: In which accion the defẽdãt ſhall not be admitted to wage his law, nor pꝛoteccion, nor eſſoyne to be to hym alowed in the ſame ſuite for ỹ ſaid forfaiture. An.4.H.8.ca.6

21 ¶Se Engliſhmen.2. that Engliſhmenne ſworne to foreyn pꝛinces ſhall paye cuſtome, as ſtraungers.

22 ¶Se Coꝛdiners.11. for the cuſtome of lether.

Stranger. Alien. Subiect. 23 ¶If any ſtraunger born, Denizen or not Denizẽ or any of ỹ kinges ſubiectes, doe at any tyme, from, ỹ after the laſte daye of Marche next commyng, any thyng, or act, contrary to the true meanyng, tenour, and purpoꝛt, of the ſame foꝛmer acte and ſtatute, (s.An.1.H.8.ca.5.before.19) that then he and they ſo offendyng, ſhal loſe and foꝛfeit, al his and their owne goodes and cattalles perſonalles, for euer: The moitie of which foꝛfeiture ſhalbe to the king, and the other moity to him or them that will ſue for ỹ ſame, by bill, plaint, accion of det, or infoꝛmacion: In whiche byll, playnt accion, or infoꝛmacion, no wager of law, eſſoine or pꝛoteccion ſhalbe admitted or alowed. Pꝛouided alway, and bee it &c. that euerye ſuche byll, playnt, accion, or infoꝛmacion ſhall be had and purſued within.iii. yeres next enſuing any ſuche offence committed or done, or els the offender, to be clerely free, and diſcharged therof, any law, or ſtatute, to the cõtrary had or made, notwithſtandyng. An. 2.E.6.ca.22.

Se Aliens.5.6. Hoꝛſes.2,3.
Account.4. Hull.1.
Bowes & bowſtaues.5. Merchauntes.5.14.26.44.
Braſſe.2.3. Officers.2.6.8.13
Coꝛdiñs.11.12.13 Receiuours.2,3.
Coꝛne.3. Sewern.1.
England.2. Shipping.19.
Eſcheker.1. Staple.2.11.
Eſtretes.2. Wewe.2.
Diꝛapꝛy.27. Wales.27.
Fraunchiſes.20. Woll.9.11.26,33.
Hattes.5. Wines.16.

¶Cuſtomes and ſeruices.

Se London.1.

¶Cuſtomes and vſages.

AS well all the loꝛde ſhippes manours landes tenemẽts woodes paſtures rentes ſeruices reuerſions remainders aduowſõs and al other whatſoeuer herediramẽtes ſet lying and being within his countie of Kẽ of ỹ which Thomas Crũwel knight

of ỹ honorable order of the Garter, lorde Crũwell of Wimbildõ, lorde pryny ſeale, Thomas Burgh knight lorde Burgh George bꝛoke knight lorde Cobham, Andꝛew Wyndſoꝛ knighte, lorde Wyndſoꝛ, Thomas Cheyn knight treaſourer of our ſaid ſouerayne Lorde the kynges moſte honourable houſholde, Chꝛiſtofer Hales knight maiſter of ỹ rolles of our ſayd ſouerayne lordes courte of chauncery, Thomas Wylloughby knyght one of the iudges of ỹ kinges court of the commõ place, Anthyone Seyntleger knight, Edward Wotton knight, Edwarde Boutõ knight Roger Cholmeley knight ſeriante at law, John Chãpneis knight, Jhõ Baker ſquier our ſaid ſouerain lord ỹ kynges gꝛal atturney, Reynold Scot ſquier, Jhõ Guldefoꝛd ſquier, Thomas Kempe ſquier, Edwarde Thwaytes ſquier, William Roper ſquier, Anthony Sãdes ſquier, Edwarde Jſaac ſquier Perciuall Hart ſquier, Edwarde Monins ſquier, Willyam Whetnall ſquier, John Fogge ſquier, Edmonde Fetyplace ſquier, Thomas Hardꝛes ſquier, Wyllyam Waller ſquier, Thomas Wylfoꝛde ſquier, Thomas Moyle ſquier, Thomas Harlakindẽ ſquier Geffrey Lee ſquier, James Hales, Henry Huſee, & Thomas Roydõ gẽtlemen, oꝛ any of them is oꝛ be ſeiſed to his oꝛ their own vſe oꝛ vſes, in fee ſimple oꝛ in fee taile, the which now bene of the tenure and nature of Gauelkinde, & heretofoꝛe haue bene departed, oꝛ bee departible betwene heires males, by the cuſtome of Gauelkynde, ſhal from hencefoꝛth bee clerely chaunged from the ſayde cuſtome tenure & nature of Gauelkind & in no wyſe hereafter be departed oꝛ departible by the ſaide cuſtome of Gauelkynd, betwene heires males, but ſhal remayne, reuert abyde dyſcende come and be after & accoꝛding as loꝛdſhippes manours lands tenementes and other hereditaments do oꝛ may deſcẽd, remain, reuert, abide come oꝛ be, accoꝛdyng to the commõ law of this realme, and as other manours, lands and tenementes being in the ſaid countie of Kent, which neuer wer holden by ſeruice of ſocage, but be & alwaies haue bene holdẽ by knight ſeruice, do deſcẽd, remain reuert abide come & be: And in like maner to deſcend, & be deſcendable, remain reuert come & be inheritable to the heire oꝛ heyres, after and accoꝛdyng to the ſayde commõ lawes of this realme of Englãd. And that all and ſinguler the ſayde loꝛdſhips, manours, landes, tenementes, and other hereditamentes with thappurtenaunces of the ſaid lord Crũwell, lord Burgh, lord Cobhã lord Windſoꝛ, Thomas Cheyne, Chꝛiſtofer Hales, Thomas Willoughby, Anthony Seintleger, Edwarde Wotton, Edwarde Boueton, Roger Cholmeley, John Champneys, Jhõ Baker, Reynold Scot, John Guldefoꝛde, Thomas Kempe, Edwarde Thwaites, Wylliã Roper, Anthony Sandes, Edwarde Jſaak, Perciuall Hart, Edwarde Monins, Wylliã Whetnall, John Fogge, Edmõd Fetiplace, Thomas Hardꝛes, Williã Waller Thomas Wilfoꝛd, Thomas Moyle, Thomas Harlakynden ſquier, Geffrey Lee, James Hales, Henry Huſee & Thomas Roydõ, oꝛ of any of thẽ, & which befoꝛe the making of this act haue bene of the ſaid nature & tenure of Gauelkinde in ỹ ſaid county of Kent, ſhall from hẽcefoꝛth be accepted taken enheryted demed & iudged to be, like as loꝛdſhips manours, lãdes tenemẽts, & other hereditamẽtes at ỹ cõmon lawe of this realm, & in ſuch maner & foꝛme as if the ſame manours loꝛdſhips landes tenemẽtes and other hereditamẽtes had neuer bene of the ſayd nature of Gauelkind, any vſage oꝛ cuſtome in ỹ ſaid countie of Kẽte heretofoꝛe had accepted

Jt the cõmon lawe.

To deſcend.

Heyres.

Cõmon law.

Landes.

Gauelkinde.

Comon lawe.

Sauing. accepted or vſed to the contrary notwithſtãding. Sauing alwayes and reſeruing to al & ſinguler perſõs, other thã ỳ ſaid lord Cruwẽl, lord Burgh, lord Cobhã, lord Wmdſor Thomas Cheyne, Chriſtofer Hales Thomas Willoughby, Anthony Seintleger, Edward Wottõ, Edward Bouetõ, Roger Cholmeley, John Chãpneys John Baker, Reynolde Scot, John Guldford, Thomas Kemp, Edward Thwaites, Williã Roper, Antony Sandes, Edward Iſaak, Perciuall Hart, Edwarde Monins, Willyam Whetnal, John Fogge, Edmõd Fetiplace, Thomas Hardres, William Waller, Thomas Wrlforde, Thomas Poyle, Thomas Harlakinden ſquier, Geffrey Lee, James Hales, Henry Haſee, & Thomas Royden or any of thẽ, & to euery of thẽ, againſte

Right. any other of thẽ, al ſuche right tytle intereſt and inheritance, as thei or any of thẽ had before ỳ making of this acte, of, to, or in anye of the ſaide manours, lãdes, tenements, woodes, paſtures, rentes, ſeruices, reuercions, remainders, aduouſons, and other ỳ premiſſes, as if this preſẽt act had neuer been had nor made. Anno. 31. H. 8. ca. 3.

Felony. Glouceſter. Kent. Dower. Partition. Kent. 2 ¶ De Forfeyture. 5. of cuſtões of forfeyture for felonye in Glouceſter and Kent, & of the cuſtom of dowre & partycion among heires males in Kent.

3 ¶ De for the cuſtomes of Kent, in the new printed boke commonly called Magna carta late printed by Rycharde Tottell. Anno domini. 1556. fol. 147.

Oſwaldbek ſoke. Heyres. 4 ¶ An. 32. H. 8. ca. 29. it is enacted that the landes in Oſwaldbeke ſoke in Nottingham ſhire ſhall deſcend to the heyres at the common lawe, and ſhall not be partable betwene heyres males by the cuſtome.

De Apprentice. 3. Fraunchiſes. 2. Excommenge-ment. 1. 3. 20. Merchantes. 1.

Staple. 13. 21. Wales. 27. 28.

1 ¶ Cuſtos Rotulorum.

NO perſon or perſones ſhal from hẽceforth be nominated and appointed to the ſayd office and offices of the Cuſtos rotulorum within any ſhyre of this realme of England, Wales and other the kings dominions marches or territories of ỳ ſame but ſuche as ſhall haue a byll ſygned with the kinges hande for the ſame, which bill ſigned ſhalbe a ſufficient warrant by the auctoritie aboueſaid to the ſaid lord chauncellour of England, and lord keper of ỳ great ſeale, for the time being, to make frõ tyme to time commiſſion and commiſſiõs aſſigning and auctoriſing thereby ỳ ſame perſone to be Cuſtos rotulorũ, vntill the king hath by an other bill aſſigned with his own hand, appointed & ordeined one other pſon to haue occuppe and exercyſe the ſame office of the Cuſtos rotulorum, and that the ſayde perſone appoynted and aſſygned to bee Cuſtos rotulorum, as is aboueſaide, ſhall and may occuppy exercyſe and enioye the ſame office of the Cuſtos rotulorum, by hym ſelfe or by his ſufficyent deputye, learned in the lawes of this realm, and mete and hable to ſupply the ſayde office, accordyng to the tenour of the ſayde graunte or commiſſion. (*This aride aforeſayde is altered as appeareth hereafter. 2.*)

And bee it. &c. that euerye Cuſtos rotulorum for the tyme beyng, ſhall at all tymes hereafter in euery ſhyre of thys realme, Wales, and other the kynges dominions marches and terrytoryes of the ſame, nompnate, elect, appoint & aſſygne al & euery perſone and perſonnes, whyche hereafter ſhal be clarkes of the peace within any of the ſaide ſhyres of this realme of Englande, Wales, and other the kynges dominiõs marches and territories of theſame, and to geue and graunt the ſame office and

offices

offices of the clerkeshippe of ỳ peace to such hable persone instructed in the lawes of thys realme, as shall be hable to exercise and occupi the same to holde and enioye the same, during the tyme that the sayde Custos rotulorum shall occuppe and exercyse ỳ sayde offyce of Custos rotulorum, so that the sayde clerke demeane him in the sayde offyce tuskly and honestly. And that it shall be lefull to euery suche graunttees of the sayde clerkeshippe to occuppy and enioye the same office of the clerkeship of the peace by hym selfe, or by his sufficiente deputie, instructed in the lawes of thys realme, so that ỳ same deputie be admitted taken and reputed by the said Custos rotulorum, to be sufficyente and able to exercise occuppy kepe and enioy the same office of the clerkship of the peace. Prouided alway, and be it, &c. ỳ al such as now haue any of ỳ said offices of Custos rotulorum, or clerkeship of the peace, by the kings letters patentes or commyssyon to them made, shal and may enioy haue and exercise their sayde offyces, by vertue of the same letters patentes, or commissiõ by themself or by their sufficient and hable deputy, instructed in the lawes of this realme: Any thing in this present act had or made to the contrarye notwithstandyng. Prouided also and bee it &c. that the archebishop of Yorke, the bishop of Durham, the bishop of Ely, and euery of theyr successours, and all & euery such person and persones, cor porations and bodies corporated, to whom the kinges maiestie, or any of his noble progenitours, by hys or their letters patẽtes, haue geuẽ and graunted any libertie and auctoritie or otherwise haue auctority by other lawfull meanes or waies to ordeine make & constitute anye of the sayde officers of Custos rotulorũ or clerk of the peace, wtin any cõterpalatine or other place, shall & maie haue and enioye ỳ same liberty & auctority accordyng as they haue had & enioyed ỳ same, any thyng in this present act hadde or made, to ỳ cõtrarye notwithstandyng. An. 37. H. 8. ca. 1.

2 That the chauncellour of England or lord keper of tye great seale for tyme beyng, shall at all tyme and times hereafter, and from tyme to tyme, without anye byll or billes, to be assygned with the kyngs hande, name, elect, assygne, and appointe suche person and persons, to be Custos rotulorum, within euery shire of this realme of Englãde, Wales and other the kinges dominions, Marches, and territories of ỳ same, or by anye of them, as by the discrecion of the sayde Lorde chauncellour, or Lorde keper of the great seale, for tyme beyng, shall bee thought hable and mete to haue and exercise the same. And that the sayde person and persons, so to be appointed, elected, named, and assigned, by the saide Lord chauncellour or lord keper of the great seale, for tyme beyng, shall and maye occuppe, exercise and enioye, the same office of Custos rotulorum, by himself, or by his sufficient deputy or deputies, in as ample and large maner & forme, as if the said act had neuer bene had ne made, the before rehearsed acte or any thing therein conteined, to ỳ cõtrary herof in any wyse notwithstãding. Prouided alway and be it. &c. that all suche as nowe haue any of ỳ saide offices of Custos rotulorum, by the kynges letters Patentes or commission, to them or any of them made, shall and maye enioye, haue and exercyse theyr sayde offices, by vertue of the same letters patentes, or commission by hymselfe, or hys sufficiente and hable deputy instructed in the lawes of thys realme, any thing in this present act had or made to the contrarye notwithstandyng. Prouided also that it bee &c. that the

Chancellour. Elect. walys. Deputy. Lres patẽts Compssion. Deputy.

Bishops

archbishop of Yorke the bishoppe of Durham the bishop of Ely, and euery of their successours, the chauncellour of the Duchy of Lācaster for ỳ time being, and al and euerl persone and persons corporaciōs and bodies corporated to whom the kinges maiestie or any of his noble progenitors by his or their letters patētes, or act of parlament, haue geuen and grāted anye libertie and auctoritie or otherwyse haue auctoritye by other lawful meanes or wales, to ordeyne make and constitute, any of the sayd officers of Custos rotulorum, within anye countie palentine, or other place, shall and may haue and enioy the same libertie and auctoritie, according as thei haue had & enioyed ỳ same, any thing in this present act, had or made, to the cōtrary notwithstanding. An. 3. E. 6. ca. 1.

Lancaster.

Francheses
Lybertes
Auctoritie

He Horses. 6. Wales. 32.
Vacabundes. 2.

¶ Cutting of dammes hedes of pondes, conduites, pipes, tongs and eares.

He Burning of cartes. 1.

¶ Dayes festiuals.

He Holidayes in all.

1 ¶ Dayes in banke.

SI bzeue venerit in oct. sancti Michaelis, tunc dabit dies in octa. sancti Hillarij, si in quindena sancti Michaelis in quindena sancti Hilarij, si tribus septimanis sancti Michaelis, in crastino Purificationis beate Marie, si in mense sancti Michaelis, in octa. Purificationis beate Marie, si in crastino animarū in quindena Pasche, si in crastino sancti Martini, in tribus septim. Pasche, si in octa. sancti Martini, in mense Pasche, si in quindena sancti Martini, in. v. septim Pasche. Et est quidem dies specialiter datus in crastino Ascētionis domini, & tm̄ valet quantum. v. septim Pasche, si in oct sācti Hillarii in octa. sancte Trinitatis, si in. xv. sancti Hillarij, in. xv. sancte Trinitatis, et aliqn̄ in crastino sancti Johannis Bap. si in crastino Pur̄ beate Marie, in crastino, si in oct scti Johis Bap, si in oct Purific. in. xv. scti Johānis Bap. si in q̄ndena Pasc. in oct̄ scti Mic. si in tribus septim̄. Pasc. in q̄ndena sācti Mic. si in mēse Pasc. in trib⁹ septimanis sācti Michaelis, si in. v. septimanis Pas. vel in crastino Ascētionis dñi, in mense sancti Michaelis: si in octa. sancte Trinitatis, in crastino animarum: si in quindena sancte Trinitatis vel in crastino scti Johānis Bap. in crastino sancti Martini, si in octa. sācti Joannis Bap. in octa. sancti Martini, si in quindena sācti Joānis Bap. in quindena sancti Martini. Dies cōmunes in banco edit. An. 51. H. 3.

2 ¶ Si in octa. sancti Michaelis bzeue venerit, dabitur dies in crastino animarum, si in quindena sācti Michaelis dabitur dies in crastino sancti Martini, si in mense sancti Michaelis, in. xv. Martini, si in crastino animarum, in oct sancti Hillarii, si in crastino Martini, in xv. Hillarii, si in octa. Martini, in crastino Purificationis, si in quindena Martini, in octa. Purificationis, si in octa. Hillarii in. xv. Pasche si in q̄ndena Hillarii, in tribus septim̄ Pasche, si in crastino Purific. in mense Pasche, si in octabis Purificationis, in crastino ascensionis si in quindena Pasc. in octabis Trinitatis, si in trib⁹ septim̄ Pasche, in xv. Trinitatis, si in mēse Pasche, in crastino sancti Johannis Bap. si in v. septim̄ Pasche, in octa. sancti Johannis, si in crastino Ascens. domini. in. xv. sācti Johannis, si in octa. Trinitatis, in octa. sancti Michaelis, si in quindena sancte Trinitatis, in. xv sancti Michaelis, si in crastino sācti

Joan-

Joannis Bap. in. iii. septim sācti Michalis si in octa. sācti Joānis Bap. in mense sācti Michaelis, si in quindena sancti Joannis Bap. in crastino animarum. Dies in dote edit. An 51. H. 3.

3 ¶ In placito vero dotis, quod dicitur vnde nihil habet, dentur de cetero quatuor dies per annum ad minus, & plures si commode fieri poterit: Ita quod habeant quinq; vel sex dies ad min⁹ per annum. In aliis autem vltime prefatacionis, & in placito quare impedit de ecclesiis baptātibus, dent dies de quindena in. fo. vel de tribus septimanis in tres septimanas, prout locus fuerit propinquus vel remotus. Mark. ca. 13.

4 ¶ Ker iusticiarijs suis de banco salutē. Sciatis quod cum in regno nostro Anglie de anno et die qui languides implacitat̄ prefigi consueuerunt, quando & a quo die anni precedentes in alium diem anni subsequētis debuit, ann⁹ ille dies in anno bisextili accipi et computari quamdiu extiterit dubitat̄. Nos volentes cōformitatem vbique in regno nostro super hoc obseruari & periculum litigantium precaueri, prouidim⁹ & de consilio fidelium nostrorum statuimus, quod abolendō de cetero omnem super hoc ambiguitatem computetur dies crescens in anno bisextili in ipso anno ita q̄ propter diē illum nō occasionetur aliqui implacitati, sed sit & habeatur de mēse illo, in quo excrescit & continetur dies ille, & dies prorim⁹ p̄cedēs pro vnico die. Sta. de an. bisextili edit. An. 21. H. 3.

5 ¶ In the sayd Trinity terme shal be foure cōmon dates of retorne onli and not aboue, that is to saye, þ fyrst dat of retorne shalbe and be called in crastino sancte Trinitatis, the secōd daye of retourne of the same terme shal bee and be called, in octabis sācte Trinitatis, the thyrde daye of retourne of the same terme shall bee and be called, in quindena sācte Trinitatis, and the fourth daye of retourne of the same terme shall be & bee called, a die sancte Trinitatis in tres septimanas. And that the same dates of retourne shalbee obserued & kept in all our soueraygne Lorde the kinges high courtes of recorde, hereafter to be holden at westminster, or other place or places, at the assygnement, appointment or agrement of our sayd soueraine lord, his heires, or successours: And that from or after þ feast of sait Michael tharchāgel nert comming there shall not be nor bee called any dates of retourne, in crastino sācti Joannis Baptiste, octabis sancti Joannis Baptiste, nor quindena sācti Joannis Baptiste, nor any of them. And be it. &c. þ the said term of þ holy Trinitie, shall perely for euer, from the said feast of saynt Michael tharchāgel nert cōmyng, begyn the monday nert after Trinitye sonday, whāsoeuer it shall happē to fall, for the keppyng of the solognes p̄fers, retournes, & other ceremonies heretofore vsed and kept, in lyke maner and fourm, as in times past hath ben vsed to be done in the daye of retourne commonlye called in octabis sancte trinitatis. And that the full terme of the said Trinitie terme shal perely for euer begin & take his cōmencemēt the fryday nert after Corpus Christi day, in such and like maner and forme to all purposes, intēts and respectes as heretofore hath ben vsed the wednisdaye nert after Corpus Christi daie. And that from and after the sayde feast of sainte Michel tharchangel nert commyng, the said seconde and thirde dayes of retorne called octabis sācte Trinitatis, and Quindena sancte Trinitatis, shall take theyr commencemēt and begin as in tymes past hath bene vsed. And that the saide fourth day called a die sācte Trinitatis in tres septimanas shall take his commencemente, and begin from the said Trinitie sonday

Kept

Trinitie

Begyn

Full terme

Retorn

Begyn

into thre wekes than next folowing, and shall haue his retourne with the fourth day as is accustomed in other lyke dayes of retourne. And be it &c. that if after the said feast of saint Michael tharchangel next cõming, any writ in any real accion come in or be retornable into any of our said souerain lorde ỳ kings courts in octabis scti Hillarij, thã day shalbe geuẽ, in crastino sctẽ Trinitatis. If in quindena sancti Hillarij, in octabis sancte Trinitatis. If in crastino Purificationis beate Marie, in quindena scti Trinitatis. If in octabis Purificationis beate Marie, than a die sancte Trinitatis in tres septimanas. And if after ỳ same feast of saint Michael tharchãgel, any writ in any real accion come into any of our said souerain lorde ỳ kinges courts, retournable in crastino sãcte Trinitatis, thã date shalbe geuen in crastino animarũ. If in octabis sctẽ Trinitatis, in crastino scti Martini. If in quindena sancte Trinitatis, in octabis scti Martini. If a die sctẽ Trinita. in tres septim̃, in quindena scti Martini. And be it. &c. ỳ if after ỳ said feaste of sait Michael tharchãgel nert cõmig any writ of dower come into any of our souerain lorde ỳ kings courtes & be retурnable in quindena Pasche, thã day shall be geuẽ in crastino sctẽ Trinitatis. If a die Pasc. in tres septim̃ in octabis sancte Trinitatis. If a die Pasche in vnũ mẽsẽ, in quindena sãcte Trinitatis. If a die Pasche in quinq; septimanas or in crastino ascẽtionis domini, thã day shalbe geuẽ into the daye of a die sãcte Trinitatis in tres septimanaz. And if after ỳ same feast of saint Michel tharchãgel next cõming any writ of dower come into any of our said souerain lorde ỳ kigs courts of recorde in crastino sctẽ Trinitatis, thã day shalbe geuẽ in octabis sãcti Michaelis. If in octabis sctẽ Trinitatis, in quindena sancti Michaelis, yf in quindena sãcte Trinitatis, a die scti Michaelis in tres septimanas. If a die sãcte Trinitatis in tres septimanas, a die sancti Michaelis in vnũ mẽsẽ, or otherwise as is appointed limitted, & declared by ỳ statute of Marlebridge in the. xiii. Chapiter thereof made & prouided. And it is &c. ỳ al cõmõ writs & pcesses as well personal as myxt, which shal fortune to be returnable in the sayde Trinitie terme shall haue and kepe ỳ saide retornes of crastino scti Trinitatis, octabis sctẽ Trinitatis, quindena sãcte Trinitatis, & a die sctẽ Trinitatis in tres septimanas, or anye one of thẽ. Prouided alway & itis. &c. that in such and like cases and processes as speciall dates haue ben vsed to be appointed assigned & geuẽ for the returning of writtes & processes, it shalbe lawful to the iustic. of euerye of ỳ kinges saide courtes of record for the time being, in all the processes by them awarded, to assygne & appoynt speciall dayes of retournes as bi their discrecios shalbe thought cõuenient. Prouided also & be it. &c. ỳ the dayes in assise of darreyne presentment, & in plee of quare impedit limitted and appoited by the statute of Marlebrige (*s. ca. 13, before. 3.*) & also ỳ dayes to be geuẽ in attainte limited in ỳ statute made in the fyft yere of ỳ raigne of ỳ noble king Edward ỳ third, (*s. ca. 8. which is in attaint. 4.*) being not cõtrariãt to ỳ tenour of this act, shalbe holden firme & stable, and shal stande in their full force and effecte. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 21.

Reall action

Dower.

Se Admesurement. 1.
Attaint. 4.
Auowson. 1.
Nisiprius. 1. 3.
Proces. 1.
Resceit. 3.
Wardes. 12.
Waste. 4.

Damages and costes.

COme auaunt lez heures dauñe fuerũt agardes en assises de nouel disseisin forsqs tantsolemẽt vers lez disseisours: Purueu est, que si lez disseisours

disseisours alienent les tenementes, ꝛ mient dount les damages puissent estre leues, qui ceux a qui mains ceux tenātes deuendrōt, soient charges des dam̄, illint q̄ chescun respoign̄ de sō tēps. Purueu est ensemēt, q̄ le disseisi rec. dam̄ en brē dētr̄ soūdu sur disseisin vers celuy q̄ est troue tenant apꝛs le disseisour. Purueu est ensement qui la ou auant ses heures damages ne fueroūt agardes in plee de moꝛt dauncestoꝛsque en cas ou tenemētes fuerount recoueres deuers chiefes seignours, q̄ desoꝛmes damages soyent agardez en toutez cases ou home recouer per assise de moꝛtdanc. sicē est auātdyt en assise de nouel disseisi. Et en m̄ manier rec. hōe dam̄ en brē de cosinage, aiel, ꝛ besaiel. Et la ou auāt sez heurez dam̄ ne fuer̄ tares foꝛs q̄ a la value dez issues de la tre. Purueu est q̄ l'demād puis rec. Yz l'tenāt sez costagez de sō brē purchase ensemblemēt ouesq̄s sez dam̄ auātdytz, ꝛ tout ceo soit tenu en toutz cases ou hōe recoū dam̄. Et soit desoꝛmes chescū tenu a rēdr̄ dam̄ la ou hōe recoū Yz lui de sa intrusiō demesn̄ ou de son fait demesne. Glouc. ca. 1.

2 ¶ Le roy graunte de sa grace as citezins de Loundꝛez, q̄ui la ou auāt ces heures, ceux queux fueroūt disseisiez de lour frāktenemēt en mesme la citie, ne poyēt recouer lour damagz auant le venue des iustices a l'towꝛe qui desoꝛmes yceux disseisies, eyent lour dam̄ per recognisance de lassise per le quel ils recouerent lour tenementes, ꝛ sez disseisours soient amercies deuant deux barons del eschekier queux vn foitz per an viēdꝛont en la citie a ceo faire, ꝛ ceo soit maund̄ au treasoꝛer ꝛ as barōz del eschekier, q̄ls le facent faire chescun an per. ii. de eux a lour leuer apꝛes la chandelure ꝛ les amerciementes per les sōmons del eschekier soient leues al oeps le roy, al eschekier deliuer es. Glouc. ca. 14.

3 ¶ Vbi illi qui habent ingressū per disseisitoꝛes currant damna a tēpoꝛe statuti publicati. Eodem modo de bꝛeuib⁹ de ingressu super disseisinam de damnis in omnib⁹ bꝛeuib⁹ moꝛtis antecessoꝛis, consanguinitatis, aui vel proaui. De intrusione, vel de facto pꝛopꝛio, per quodcūque bꝛeue currant damna post impetrationem bꝛeuis contra eos qui tenuerunt per statutum, licet antecessoꝛes fuit pꝛius inde obiert̄ seisiti. Explanationes stat Glouc.

Dissin.
Entre.
Apere.
Word.
Own fact.

4 ¶ Where often times plaintif oꝛ demaundant, plaintifes oꝛ demaundantes that haue iudgemente to recouer bee delayed of execution foꝛ ẏ the defendaunt oꝛ tenaunt, defēdāts oꝛ tenauntes againste whom iudgement is geuen oꝛ other ẏ bene boūd by the sayde iudgemēt such a wꝛytte oꝛ wꝛyttes of errour to annul and reuerse the sayd iudgement to thentēt only to delay execuciō of ẏ same iugemēt. It is enacted oꝛdeined and established by thaduyse of the Loꝛdes spirituall and tempoꝛall and at the pꝛayer of the commons in the sayde parlamente assembled and by auctoꝛitye of the same, that if anye suche defendaunt oꝛ tenaunt defendaunts oꝛ tenauntes oꝛ yf anye other that shall be bounde by the sayde iudgemente sue afoꝛe execuciō hadde any wꝛitte of errour to reuerse and such iudgemente in delaying of execution: that than yf the sayde iudgemēt bee affyꝛmed good in the sayde wꝛit of erroure and not erroneous, oꝛ ẏ the sayd wꝛytte of errour bee dyscōtynued in the defaute of the partye oꝛ that persone oꝛ persones that sueth wꝛitte oꝛ wꝛittes of errour be nonsued in the same, ẏ then the sayde persone oꝛ persones against whom the sayde wꝛytte of erroure is sued, shal recouer his costes and damages foꝛ hys delaye and wꝛongefull veracion in the same by dyscrecyon of the Iustyce afoꝛe whom the sayde wꝛytte of errour is sued. Anno. 3. H

Delay.
Errour.
Errour.
Affirmed.
Discont.
Del.
Costes.

7. capitulo. 10. And anno. 19. H. 7. capitulo. 20. It is enacted that this act
Confirm. bee good and effectuall, and that fro thẽcefoorth duely putte in execucyõ.

5 ¶ Se Auowrye. 1. and Recouerres. 1. that the awowant shall recouer damages and costes.

6 ¶ If anye persone or persones at anye tyme after the feaste of the Purificacion of our Ladye, in the. xviii. yere of the reign of our soueraine lord king Hẽry the. viii. commense or sue in any court of recorde or els where
Accion. in any other court, any acciõ bill or
Trespas. plaint of trespalle vppon the statute of kyng Richarde the seconde, made in the. v. yere of his reygne. (s.a. 7.) for entrees into landes & tenemẽts, where none entrs is geuen by the lawe, or anye accion, bill or plainte
Det. of dette or couenaunt vppon any es-
Couenaunt. pecialtie, made to ỹ plaintif or plaintifes, or vppon anye contract supposed to be made betwene the plaintyfe or plaintyfes, and anye persone or persones, or any accion bil or plaint
Detinew. of detinue of anye goodes or cattals whereof the playntyfe or playntifes shall suppose, that the propertye belongeth to them or to any of them
Account. or any accion bill or playnte of accompte, in the whiche the playntyfe or plaintifes suppose the defendãt or defendauntes to be theyr baylyfe or bailifs, receiuour, or recepuours, of their manor, mese money or goodes to yelde accõpt, or anye action byl or
Accion vpon the case. playnt vpon the case, or vppon any
Statute. statute for any offence or wrong personall immediately supposed to bee done to the playntyfe or playntyfes, and the playntyfe or playntyfes in any suche kynde of action, bill, or playnt after apparaunce of the defe-
Nonsuit. daunt or defendauntes be nonsuted,
Verdit. or that any verdict happen to passe by lawfull tryall agaynst the playntyfe or playntyfes in any such action bill or playnt: that then the defen-
Def. daunt or defendauntes in euery such action, bill, or playnt shall haue iugement to recouer his costes a- Costes
gainst euery such plaintise or playntyfes. And that to be assessed & tared by ỹ discretiõ of the iudge or iudges Iuges
of the court, where any suche action bill, or playnt shalbe commensed sued or taken. And also that euery de- Def.
fendaunt in such action, bill, or Plaint. Execucõ.
playnt shall haue such proces and executiõ for the recouerie and hauing of his costes against ỹ same plaintise or playntyfes, as ỹ same plaintise or playntyfes should or myght haue had agaynst the defendaunt or defendauntes, in case that iudgement had ben gyuen for the part of the sayde playntyfe or playntyfes in any such action, bill, or playnt. Prouyded Proui.
alway that all and euery such poore poore
person or persons beyng playntyfe or playntyfes in any of the sayde actions, billes, or playntes which at Proui.
the commencement of theyr sutes or actiõs be admytted by discretyon of the iudge or iudges, where suche sutes or actions shalbe pursued or taken, to haue theyr proceste and counsayle of charytye wythout any money or fee paying for the same, shall not be compelled to pape anye Costes
costes by vertue or force of this estatute, but shall suffre other punyshement, as by the discretyon of the iustices or iudge, afore whom such sutes shall depende, shalbe thought reasonable, any thyng afore reherssed to the contrarye hereof notwythstandyng. Anno. 23. H. 8. Capitulo. 15.

7 ¶ All be it that the playntyfe or Fines
playntyfes, be or shalbe nonsuted in any what soeuer action, sute, byll or playnte commensed or to be commẽsed, sued or to be sued, to the vse of our sayde soueraigne lord the kyng, kyng
hys heyres or successours, kynges of Englande, or that it shall happen Verdit
any verdit to passe agaynst any such playntyfe or playntyfes, in any acti-

on,

an, ſute, byll, pleynt, ſued or to be ſued to the kynges vſe: the defendaunt or defendauntes ſhall not recouer any coſtes agaynſt any ſuche pleyntyſe or pleyntyſes, any acte or ſtatute made in thys preſent parlament, or eny other thyng to the contrary beyng in any wyſe notwythſtandyng. An. 24. H. 8. Capitulo. 8. ¶ Where the defendaunt ſhall recouer damages. Se in this tytle. 4. 5, 6, 7. Wardes. 6, 20. Prohibicion. 7.

¶ Double damages.

Se Admiraltie. 3.
Arreſtes. 1.
Aſſautes & frayes 1, 2.
Aſſyſe. 2, 6, 9, 12.
Citacion. 1, 2.
Courtes. 2.
Diſtres. 7.
Drapery. 29, 31.
Extorcion. 1.
Feoffementes. 1.
Forell. 27.
Hawkes. 1.
Idēptitate noīs. 1
Maynpryſe. 2.
Merchauntes. 2, 17.
Monaſteries. 2.
Purueyours. 3. 22, 31.
Redditeiñ. 3.
Returne. 3.
Staple. 13.
Tythes. 10.
Vtaryles. 2.
Weightes. 19.
Woolles. 15.

¶ Of treble damages.

Se Account. 4.
Approuement. 3.
Aſſyſe. 11.
Burnig of carts. 1
Caſtels & fortreſſes. 5.
Cirography. 1.
Det to ỹ king. 3.
Diſtres. 11.
Eſchetours. 4.
Eſtretes. 3.
Extorcion. 2. 3.
Forcible entre. 3.
Forſtes. 24.
Husbandry. 5.
Laborers. 4. 31.
London. 2.
Marches. 1.
Marſhalſye. 6.
Proces. 7.
Procuremētes. 1.
Purueyours. 3. 16. 22. 26. 32. 34.
Riots. 9.
Sewers. 8.
Shiriffes. 25.
Vacabundes. 5.
Waſte. 4. 9.
Weightes. 26.
Wynes. 7.

¶ Of quadreble damages.

Se Merchantes. 14. 45.
Staple. 5.
Weightes. 26.

¶ Of ſingle damages,

Se Account. 2.
Accuſacion. 8.
Aliens. 1.
Appellys. 5.
Arreſtes. 3.
Aſſyſe. 3. 9.
Attaynt. 3. 4. 5. 10.
Auowtry. 1.
Auowſon. 1.
Conſpyracy. 3.
Courtes. 2.
Diſtreſſe. 1. 3. 8.
Dower. 1.
Drapery. 52.
Forger of falſe dedes. 1.
Iurrour. 2. 8.
Meſne. 1.
Monaſteries. 1.
Mort. 1.
Purueiours. 3.
Recogn. 2.
Recoueries. 1.
Returne of Shyrifs. 1. 2. 3.
Sewers. 8.
Shiriffs. 5.
Staple. 3.
Sute. 1.
Tauernes. 2.
Treſpas. 1.
Waſte. 3. 7.
Wardes. 20.
Wreke. 1.

¶ Dammys.

Se Burnyng of cartes. 1.

1 ## ¶ Darrein preſentement.

Aſſyſe de vltima preſentacione ſēper captantur coram iuſticiarijs de banco, et ibi terminentur Magna carta. Cap. 12. All. dare. pres.
Se Aſſiſe. 4.
Auowſon. 1. 2.
Dayes in banke. 3. 5.
Eſſoyn. 12, 13.
Iuſtice in eyre. 3.
Limitation. 4.
Nihil prius. 1. 6.

¶ Dates of dedes.

Se Dedes and wrytynges in all.

1 ## ¶ Decies tantum.

Quant a larticle des iurrours lan. rrriiii. (s. Capi. 8. whiche is in Iurrours. 8.) eſt aſſentus et adiouſte a icelf que ſi nulles iourrours es aſſiſes iures et autres enquelles apprendre entre le roy & partie, ou partie et partie, riēs ne preigne nent per eux ne per auters de la partie pleintife ou defendaunt pur dire lour verdit, & de ceo ſoient atteintes per proces continue en meſme larticle, ſoit il a la ſute de partie q̄ voudra ſuer pur luy mēz ou pur le roy ou Iurrours.

dautre person quiconque pate chescun des dits iurrours diz foits a tãt come il auera pris, et eit celluy qui ferra la suite lun moitie & le roy lautre moitie, et que touts les imbrasours dameiner ou procurer tielx enquestes en paiis pur gaigne ou profite prendre soient punis en meisme le maner & forme come les iurrours. Et si iurrour ou embrasour illint at teynt nelt doũt faire gree en maner suisdit eit la prison dun an. Et est lẽtention le roy des grandes & comons que nul suskyce nautre ministre enquerge doffice sur nulles des poynts de cest article, mes soulement a la suite de ptye ou dautre come desuis est dyt. An. 38. E. 3. Ca. 12.

Embrasours

Iurrour.

Impris.

Se Attaynt. 13. Panell, 2.

1 ¶ Declaracion.

PEr les auncient formes & termes de counter, nul home soit perdãt si tynt que le matter del action soyt pleinment mõstre en le demonstrãs et en le briefe. An. 36. E. 3. Cap. 15.

Se Appelles. 4. Courtes. 2.

¶ Dedimus potestatem.

Se cõmissions. 7. Fynes. 2.

1 ¶ Dedes and writinges.

ANo. 5. R. 2. Ca. 8. It was enacted that they whose wrytynges were destroyed in the last insurrection shold haue remedy by the coũcell.

Rebellyon.

2 ¶ All statutes, recognisances, indentures, and other wrytynges, what soeuer knowleged, or made by or to any persons or person, bodyes pollytyke or corporate, beyng the Quenes subiectes, syns ỳ. vi. daye of July last past, and before the first day of August then next folowyng, vnder the name of the raigne of any other person then vnder the name of our soueraigne lady the Quene, shal be as good and effectuall in the law, to all intentes, purposes, constructions, and meanynges, as yf vpon the makyng therof, the name of our Soueraigne Lady the Quenes maiestie with her stile appropriate, and vnited vnto her maiesties Imperial crowne, had ben fully and playnely expressed, and cõteygned in the same obligatyons, recognisaunces, indentures, estatutes, & other wrytynges. And that the same obligatyons, recognisaunces indentures, estatutes and other wrytynges, shall, & may be sued and mynystred in barre, erhibyted, auerred, vled, and pleaded in the name, tytle, and style of our soueraygne Lady the Queens maiestie, in such and the same maner and fourme, as though the name of the same our soueraygne lady ỳ Quene wyth her graces vsuall stile had ben expressed, wrytten, and cõteyned in the same, the lacke of the naming or mencionyng of the name of our soueraygne lady the Quene, of her maiesties style, in the date or tyme of the makyng of the sayde estatutes, recognysaũces, indentures, & other wrytynges, in the sayde estatutes, recognisaunces, or other wrytynges, in any wyse notwythstandyng. Prouyded alwayes that this act, nor any thyng therin conteyned shall not extende to make good anye letters patentes, commissions, pryuytes, graunts, leases, deuyses, or other wrytyngs made by the sayde Lady Jane Dudley, otherwyse called the lady Jane Gray, sythens the sayde. vi. day of July last past, of any manours, landes, tenements hereditamentes, offyces, fees or other wrytynges, what so euer, nowe or thẽ beig by any wayes or meanes parcel membre, or belonging to the sayde Imperiall crowne, or to make good any other wrytynges whatsoeuer, made by the sayde lady Jane, sithens the sayde syrte daye of July: But that they, and euery of thẽ shal remayne and be vtterly voyde, and of none effect, any thyng afore sayde to the

Quenes nãe.

Notes.

Recogn.

Quene

Lady

Jane

Gray

Lady

to the contrary, notwythstandyng. An.1.M.1.parliamento.ca.4.

3 ¶ Se Rome.4. that dedes and wryttinges before made wyth ỹ seale of the supremacy shold be good and pledable.

Se Allyse.6. Obligation.1.
Dures in all. Patentes in all.
Heresy.2. Quene.23.
Inrolmẽts in all. Rome.4.
Mainprise.7. Tryall.1.
Monasteries.13.

¶ Denyzens.

One acte was made cõcerning frẽch denizens.4.5. Philippi & Marie, which was to continue but during the life of.M.M.

Se Aliens in all. Cuſtome.14.17.19
Coꝛdiners.12. Shyppes.10.

1 ¶ Denmark.

Anno.8.H.6.Ca.2. An act was made concernyng Englyshe men to remaine to the staple in Denmark, but it is repelled.bi.1.H.8.ca.1

2 ¶ An.10.H.6.ca.3. It was enacted that the garden of the prive seale shoulo make letters of requeſt vnder the prive seale to the kyng of Denmarke to haue reſtitucion of Englishe mens goods taken by him oꝛ his subiectes. And if therby reſtytucion were not made, the kyng by aduise of his councel should prouide remedy to ỹ partye greued. Se breakers of truce. An.4.H.5.ca.7.

¶ Deodans.

Se Coꝛoners.2.

¶ Derby.

Se Sãctuaries.4.

1 ¶ Det.

Prouyeſt ensement qui en citie, burgh, bilk, forſ, ne en marche ne soyt nul home foꝛeine, qui soyt de ceſt royalme diſcreint pour det, dõũt il neſt dettour ou pledge: et qui le fra serra greuement puny, et sauns delay soyt le diſtres deliuer per les bayliffes du lieu: ou p auks bailiffes le roy, si meilleur soit. W.1. Ca.24. Deliuer.

2 ¶ Se of an action of det againſt a gaylour. Account.2. Gaylour.

3 ¶ Se recogñ.2. Of an action of det againſt the gaylour that wyl not receiue one sent vnto hym bỹ a ſtatute marchaunt, oꝛ if he receiue hym and after let him escape. Gaylour.

4 ¶ Deſoꝛmes nul gardein de la dit Flete ſuffre aſcũ pꝛiſoner illeoqꝫ eſteãt p iugemẽt a ſuite de ptie aler hoꝛs de pꝛiſõ p maiꝛpꝛiſe bailf ne per baſkõ ſãz gree faire as ditz parties de ceo p quoy ils y eſtoiẽt aiuges ſi ceo ne ſoit p bꝛeſe ou autre maũdement de roy ſur peyn de pdꝛe ſon office et la gard du dit pꝛiſõ et en outre ſi nul tiel garden ſoit deſoꝛe atteint p due pces q̃il aũa ſoeffert ou leſſe tiel pꝛiſoner aler a large encoũtre cẽ oꝛdynãce, adõqꝫ eiẽt les pleintifs lour recouerer verſe meſmes les gardeyns per bꝛeſe de dette. Et auꝛint eſt oꝛdeyn que ſi nulluy a le ſute de partie aiuges a auter pꝛiſon pur det, treſpas ou auter querel ſe voilk conuſtre voluntierment & per feynt cauſe dettour au roy et per tant eſtre aiuge a la dyt pꝛiſon de Flete pur greindꝛe ſuite y auoir de pꝛiſon que aillours et iſſint delaier la partie de ſon recouerer ſoit celle reconiſſaunce receu illeoques. Et ſil ne ſoyt autre part dettour au roy de recoꝛd ſoit ſõ coꝛpꝛ tantoſt remaunde a la pꝛiſon ou il eſtoit denant a y demurrer tanque il eit fait gree a la dit partie, & celle gre fait ſoit immediate remaunde a la Flete pur y demurrer tanq̃ il auera gree fait au roy de ſa recogniſaunce auantdit. An.1.R.2.Cap.12. Se a like mater. Recognyſans.2. Gaylour. Flete Go owt Maynpꝛiſe Office Fork. Atlarge Det Treſpas Det to the kyng. Remaund Impꝛiſ. Execucion.

5 ¶ En cas de det ou les dettours ſount doñs & feoffementz feyntes de lour terres & biẽs a lour amys & auters, & puis ſe retreiẽt & fuẽt es lieux de ſeit eſglis & pꝛiuileges & illeoques ſe teignent longement et pꝛeignent les Detters Feffementes Sãctuari.

Giftes. Coluſion. Proces. Proclam. Sentuary. Iugement. Execucion.

les prokites de lour dits terres & biēs illint dones per fraude & colluſion, perrount lour creanceourz ount eſſe iongement et vnquoze ſont delayes de lour dettes et recouerer, a toꝛt et encoūtre bon foy & reaſon, oꝛdine eſt et eſtablie que apꝛes ceo que les dits creanceourz ent eiēt pꝛez lour brēs. de det et ſur ceo cāp agardē, le biſcoūt face ſon retourne que il nad mie pꝛiz les ditz perſons a cauſe de tielx lieux pꝛiuileges en queux ils ſount ou ſerront entre, adonques apꝛes tiel returne fait ſoyt auter brē grante et fait a biſcoūt en quel brē ſoit cōpꝛis que pꝛoclamacion ſe face ouertemēt a la poꝛt de lieu illint pꝛiuilege ou tielx perſones ſont entres per cynk ſemaignes continuelment chelcun ſemaigne vn foitz que meſme le perſō ſoit a certein iour compꝛiz en meſme le bꝛeue denaunt les iuſtices le roy pur y rendꝛe au pꝛ de ſa demaunde & celle bꝛeue retourne per le biſcounte que pꝛoclamacion en fait en la dyt fourme et les perſones appelles ne veignent my en pꝛopꝛe perſon ne per attourney, ſoyt iugement rēduz enuers le pꝛincipal par lour defaut, & hoꝛs de cel iugement ſoit execution fait de lour terres & bīs eſteāts hoꝛs de lieu illint pꝛiuilege ſibiē ceſtaſſauoir de ceux terres & biens illint dones per colluſion come dauters quiconques per de hoꝛs meſme la franchiſe apꝛes ceo que tiel colluſion ou fraude ſoit duement troue en meſme le maner come ceo duſſt auoir eſte fait ſi nul dimiſe ent euſt eſte fait nient contreſteant meſme la dimyſe, mes neſt mie lentencion du roy:oue per vertue de ceſt eſtatute nul ſoit foꝛſclose de ſa ſuit enuers tielx detours per comē cours de la lei deuāt ceſt preſent eſtatut vſe. An. 2. R. 2. Statut. 2. Cap. 3. See a like ſtatute. in Execution. 5.

See Account. 2. Aſſyſe. 9. Bankrupts. 1. Coꝛdiners. 8, 11. Courtes. 2. Damages. 6. Eſcheker. 2. Execution. 2. 5. Executoꝛs. 4. 5. Furſt frutes. 9. Husbandꝛi. 5. Knyghtes. 1. Leaſes. 1. Marſhalſy. 1. Monaſteries. 9. 13. Poꝛtmain. 4. Proces. 4. Protection. 6. Rentes. 2. Recetnours. 2. Recognisaūce. 1, 2 Recoueries. 2. Staple. 25. Wolles. 33.

1 ¶ Det to the kyng.

NOs vero vel ballini nri non ſiem⁹ terram aliquam vel reditum pꝛo debito aliquo quam diu cattalia & debitoꝛis pꝛeſentia ſufficiunt ad debitum reddendū: et ipſe debitoꝛ paratus ſit inde ſatisfacere. Nec pleg. debitoꝛis diſtringantur, quamdiu ipſe capitalis debitus ſufficiat ad ſolutionē ipſius debiti. Et ſi capitalis debitoꝛ deficerit in ſolutione debiti, non hūs vnde ſoluat: aut reddere noluerit, cū poſſit: pleꝛgij de debito rñdeāt: et ſi voluerint, habeant terras et reddit debitoꝛis quouſque ſit eis ſatisfact de debito, quod antea pꝛo eo ſoluerint: niſi capitalis debitoꝛ monſtrauerit ſe inde eſſe quiet verſus eosdē plegios. Magna carta. Cap. 9.

2 ¶ Si quis tenens de nobis laico feodum moꝛiatur, et vic. vel ballin⁹ noſter oſtendat litteras noſtras patentes de ſum̄ de debito, quod defunctus nobis debuit: liceat vic. vel ballino noſtro attachiare & imbreuiare omnia bona et cattalla defuncti inuenta in laico feodo ad valentiam ipſius debiti per viſum & teſtimoniū legꝫ hominum, ita tamē quod nihil inde amoneatur donec perſoluatur nobis debitum: quod clarum fuerit et reſiduū relinquatur executoꝛibus ad faciendum teſtamentum defuncti. Et ſi nihil nobis debeatur ab ipſa omnia cattalia cedant defuncto, ſaluis vxoꝛi ei⁹ et pueris ſuis rationabilib⁹ partibus ſuis. Magna carta. Cap. 19.

3 ¶ En droit des vic. ou auters queux

gueur reſpoigñ. y lour mayns al eſcheker, & queur ount reſc. de les dets le roy pere le roy q̃ ore eſt, ou les detz le roy meſme auaunt ces heures, et queur ne ount mye acquites les detours al eſchequer: purueu eſt que le roy enuoiẽt bons gentes per touts les counties, a oyer touts iceux gur de ceo pleindre ſe voudrount, et a terminer iſſint la beſoigne, q̃ ceux qui purrount mõſtrer quils eient payes a touts iours iſſint ſerront quites, le quel qui les biſc. ou auters ſerront mortes ou viſz, en certein forme que lour ſerra baili. Et ceux que iſſint naueront faits ſils ſoient en vies, ſerront punis greuement. Et ſils ſoient mortes lour heires reſpoigñ, et ſoyent charges de la det. Et commãd ad le roy, que les biſcountes, et les auters auãtditz deſormes loialment acquitent lez detours a prochein accompt, puis qui ils aueront le det reſceur, et dongues ſoit le det alowe al eſchequer, iſſint que iammays ne veigñ en ſommons. Et ſi le biſc. autrement face, et de ceo ſoyt atteint, cy rendra al pl̃ le treble de ceo q̃ il aña de luy reſceu, et ſoit reſte a la volunte le roy. Et bien ſe gard̃ cheſcun vic. qui il eit tiel reſceiuour pour que il voudra reſpond̃: quar le roy ſe prendra del tout as biſc. et a lour heyres. Et ſi auter que reſpoigñ per ſa main al eſchequer, le face: ſi rendra le treble al pleintife, et ſoyt reinte en meſme le maner. Et qui les biſcounts facent tailes a tout iceux queur paieront det le roy. Et qui a ſõmons de eſchequer a touts les detours, queur demaunder voudrount la vieu, facent monſtrer, ſans denier le a nulluy, et ce ceo ſanz riẽs prẽder de lour, et ſans riens doner, et qui ne le fra, le roy prendra a luy greuement. W. 1. Ca. 19.

4 ¶ Que diſtreſſes qui ſont a faire pur ſa det, ne ſoyent faits per beſtes des charues, tanq̃ come home poet auter trouer, ſolonque ceo qui eſt ordeigne aillours per eſtatute ove la peine. Et ne voet que trop greue diſtres ſoit prís pur ſa det, ne troppe loigne meſne. Et ſi le dettour puiſſe trouer ſuffiſant & couenable ſuretie ieſque a vn iour de cis le quel home puiſſe purcha. remedy a faire gree de la demãde, ſoit la diſtres relaſe ẽditemẽtes, & q̃ auẽment le fra, ſoit greuemẽt punt. Articuli ſup cartas. ca. 12.

5 ¶ Pur eaſement du people que ad eſtre greue deuãt ces heures per outrageous leueres de dets le roy, voet le roy & graũt que le treſorer & barõs del eſcheker puiſſẽt terminer & eſtaller cheſcun dette due au roy tanque al cõmme de. CCC. liuers ſolonc leſtat des dettors ſaue lour cõtinuãce & q̃ ils ne chargent nuly biſcontz ne bailif des franchiſes nauters q̃ ount accõptez a leſcheker de nul cõme leue de nully, ſil ſoit charge de tant come il poit leuer p̃ ſõ ſerement ſãs abatemẽt del cõtinuance de dettour: mes ſoiẽt les reſpõſes de biſcont & dauterz tiels miniſters acceptz ſolõc les poitz de lour ſerement. An. 1. E. 3. Ca. 4.

Euerty. Eſcheker. Shirifes. Bayliff. Account. Othe.

Se Courtes. 1. 2. Purueyours. 3.
Det. 4. Protection. 3.
Dyſtres. 10. Receiuours. 2.
Eſcheker. 1. 2. 4. 12 Shirif. 5.

¶ Detinue.

Se Courtes. 2. Proces. 4.
Damages. 6. Wales. 27.

¶ Deuſe.

Se Willes in all.

¶ Deuonſhire.

Se Hauens. 9.

¶ Deuorce.

Se Crowne. 3. 4. Patrimony in al.
Horles. 7.

¶ Dyeng and dyers.

Se Cuſtome. 6. 43. 51. 52. 56. 58.
Drapery. 29. 33. Woolfells. 7.

¶ Diſ-

¶ Disceit.

Sertaunt. Pleder. Coulion. PAruen est ensement que si nul sertaunt, coūtour, ou auter face nul maner de disceit ou de colluſion en la court le roy, ou conſēt de faire la en disceite de la court pur enginer le court ou la partie, et de ceo soit atteint, lours eit la pr̄ison de vn an, et vn iour, & mes ne soit oye en la court a counter pur nullup. Et si ceo soit auter q̄ coūtour, p̄ m̄ le maner eit la pr̄isoñ dū an & dū iour a tout le meis Et si le tresp̄as demād̄e greindr̄ peiñ soyt a la volunte le roy. W. 1. Ca. 30.

Impzil. Impzil. 2 ¶Brē de disceit soit maintenus & lieu teigne auribien en cas de garnisement q̄ touch ple de terre ou tiel garnisemēt ē doñ, cōe en cas de sommōs en ple de terre done a Northāpton. An. 2. E. 3. ca. 18.

Se account. 4. Drapery. 5. 12. 33.
Counterfeytyng of letters. 1. 48. 5!.
Courtes. 2. Vacabondes. 2.

¶ Discent.

Se Abilitie in all. Entre lawful. 1, 2.
Courtes. 2. Wales. 28.
Cuſtoms & vsages. 1, 2, 3. Wylles. 3.

¶ Disclamer.

Se auowpy. 1. Wales. 19.
Repleuyn of cattel. 2.

1 ¶ Discōtinuāce of right or estate

Women Estates IF any woman which haue had, or here after shall haue any estate in dower, or for terme of life, or in taile iointly w̄ her husbād or onely to her selfe, or to her vse in ani maners, lāds tenementes or other hereditaments, of thenheritaunce or purchase of her husband, or gyuē to the sayd husbād & wyfe in tayle or for terme of lyfe, by any of the auncestors of the sayd husbād or by any other pr̄ō sealed to the vse of the said husbande or of hys aūcestors, & haue or shall hereafter being sole, or wyth any other after taken husbād discōtinued, or discōtinue, aliened, released or cōfirmed alie, release, or cōfirme with warrātie or by couine suffred or suffre any recouerie of ỳ same against thē or any of thē, or any other sealed to their vse or to the vse of either of thē after the fourme afore sayd: That all such recoueries, discōtinuance, alienaciōs releases, cōfirmaciōs & warrāties so had & made, & fro hēnceforth to be had & made, be vtterly voide & of none effect. And ỳ it shalbe lefull to euery pr̄son & pr̄ōs, to whō ỳ interest, title or inheritāce after the discease of the sayde womē of the said maners, lāds & tenemēts or other hereditamēts being discōtinued, aliened, or suffred to be recouered, after ỳ first day of Decēber next cōming in ỳ fourme afore said should appteine, to ētre into all & euery of ỳ p̄misses, & peaciably to possede & ēioy ỳ same i such maner & fourme as he or they should haue done if none such discōtinuās, warrātye, nor recouerie had be had nor made. And ouer this be it &c. ỳ if any of ỳ sayde husbāds & womē or any other sealed, or ỳ shal be sealed, to ỳ vse of thē of ỳ estate afore specified, after ỳ said first day of December do make or cause to be made, or suffre any such discontinuāce, alienaciōs, warrāties, or recoueries in fourme afore sayd: ỳ thē it shalbe lefull to ỳ pr̄ō or per sōs to whom the sayd maners, lāds, & tenemētz, shoulde or oughte to belōg, after ỳ decease of ỳ said womā to ētre into ỳ same & thē to possede & inioi according to such title & interest as thei shuld haue had in ỳ same, if ỳ same womā had be dead, no discōtinuāce, warrātie nor recoūes had as against ỳ said husbād during his life ỳ said discōtinuāce, alienaciō, warrāties, & recoueries be hereafter had by or against ỳ same husbāds & womē during ỳ couerture & espousel betwirt thē. Prouided alway ỳ ỳ said womē after ỳ decease of their said husbāds may reentre into the same maners,

lāds

lãdes, & tenemẽtes, & thẽ to enioy according to theyr fyrſt eſtate in ỹ ſame And ouer this be it. &c. ỹ yf the ſayd womã at time of ſuche diſcõtinuãce, alienacions, recoueries, warrãties, after the ſaid firſt day of Decẽber in fourme aforeſayd, to be had & made of any of the premiſſes, be ſole: ỹ thẽ ſhe ſhalbe barred and excluded of her tytle and intereſt in the ſame from thence forth. And that the perſõ and persons to whom the title, intereſt & poſſeſſion of the ſame ſhould belong after the deceaſe of the ſayde woman ſhall immediatly after the diſcontinuance, alienacions, warranties, & recoueries entre into the ſame maners, lands, tenements, & other hereditamẽtes, & them to poſſede & enioy according to hys or their title in the ſame. Prouided alſo that this act ertend not to auoyde any recouerie, diſcontinuaũce or warrantie, after the fourme aforeſaid, afore this time had, made, or ſuffred, but onli where ỹ ſayd huſband & womã or eyther of thẽ nowe being alyue or any other to their vſe now haue entres & title to the ſaid manere, lãdes, tenemẽts, or other hereditamẽts alyened diſcõtinued, or ſuffred to be recouered after ỹ fourme aforeſayd, & thereof now taking ỹ iſſues & pfites, or any other plõ or perſõs to their vſe. Prouided alſo ỹ thys act ertẽd not to any ſuche recouerie or diſcõtinuance to be had with the heires nert inheritable to ỹ ſayde woman, or he or they that nert after the death of the ſame woman ſhuld haue of eſtate of inheritãce in ỹ ſame manour, lãds, tenemẽtes, be aſſẽting or agreable to the ſaid recoueries, where the ſame aſſent & agrement be of recorde or inrolled. Prouyded alſo that it ſhalbe leful to euery ſuch woman beyng ſole or maryed, after the deathe of her fyrſte huſband to gyue, ſel, or make diſcontinuaunce of any ſuch lande for terme of her lyfe onlie, after the cours & vſe of the cõmõ lawe before the making of this preſẽt act. An. 11. H. 7. Ca. 20 Se inrolmẽts. 3. Recoueries. 4. Leaſes. 2.

1 ¶ Diſcontinuance of proces.

LE roy cõſiderãt lez grãdes pres & damages q̃ ſouẽt foitz ont aue n⁹ & veriſẽblablemẽt auiẽdrõt en apres, ſibiẽ aluy m̃z cõe as pluſours de ſes lieges, de ces q̃ la ou ſibñ diuer ſes ẽditemẽtz & ſuitz pur nr̃e ſeignor le roy, come auts ſuitz parẽtre ptie et pty oũt eẽ prilez deuãt diũſes Juſtices de peace aſſignes p diũſes cõmiſſions du roy es diuerſes coũties dengleterre & diuerſes plees et proceſſes ſur icelz enditemẽtes ount ſouẽt eſte faitz et pendantes deuant m̃z les iuſtices niẽt determines, les q̃r plees & proceſſez ſouẽt oũt eẽ diſcõtinuez p ſes cãs de nouelr cõmiſſions ou peas en icels coũtees, a grande perde nr̃e dit ſeignour le roy et de ſes lieges, en retardacion de meſmes les plees et ſuites et de la deliuerance de ſes dittes liegez. Et ſur ceo noſtre dit ſeignour le roy voillant puruoir de remedie, de laſſent & auctority ſuiſdits ad ordine et eſtablie, que en toutes tielr ſuites, plees, et proceſſes en icelr̃ appzendzes & affairs deuant iuſticez du peas en aſcun counti dengleterre les dittes plees et proceſſes en tielr ſuites affairs ne ſoient mie diſcontenus per tielr nouelr cõmiſſions due peas affairs mez eſtoient meſmez lez pleez & proceſſez en lour forze. Et eſtt les Juſtices en meſmes les nouelr commiſſions enſy aſſignes apres ceo que ils aueront les recordes des ditz plees et proceſſes deuaunt eur poiar et auctorite de les dyttes plees et proceſſes contenuer, et meſmes les plees et proceſſes et toutes les dependantes dicelles oier et finalment determiner, ſicome les auters iuſticez purroient & duſſent auoir fait de & en icelr̃, ſi nulr̃ nouel commiſſion euſt eſte fait. An. 11. H. 6. ca. 6.

Inditemẽte & Account.

Comiſſioner.

Sutes. Plees. Juſt. of p.

Comiſſions.

Determyne.

2 CBy the death or demise of the kinges maiesty that now is, (whose life almighti god long preserue kepe & maintaine in his most roial estate) Demise larcy nor bi the death or demise of ani that hereafter shalbe king of this realme any accio, suite bill, or plaint now or ỳ hereafter shal depende betwene party and party in any of the courts aforesayd, shal not in any wise be discontinued, or put without day: But ỳ the proceslle, plees demurres & continuaces in euery accio, accios, suites, billes, or playntes, which now, or ỳ hereafter shall depende, shall stande good and effectuall, & be prosecuted, & sued furth in such manor & fourm, and in the same estate condicion and order as if the same kyng had liued, or continued in full lyfe, the death or demise hereafter of any kyng of thys realme notwithstading. And that al and all maner of iudiciall proceslle ỳ hereafter shalbe had, or pursued in ỳ time of the raigne of any other king, then reigned at ỳ time of the pursuit of the originall or other former proceslle, shalbe made in the name of the king that for the tyme shall reygne & be king of this realme, and that variance touchyng the same proceslle betwene the names of the kinges, shall not be in any wyse materiall, as concerning any default to be alleged, or obiected therfore. And also be it &c. ỳ al and euery Assise of nouel disseisin assise of mortdancestor, Juris utrũ, and attaint, which at any time hereafter shall be arraygned, commenced or sued before any of the kynges iustices of assise, shal not from hencefoorth be discõtinued or put without day, by reasõ of death, new commission, association, or not comming of the same Iustices of assise or any of them, but shall stand good and effectuall in the law, to all ententes, cõstructions and purposes, the death, newe commissiõ, association, or not comming of the same Iustices, or any of them, in any wyse notwithstandyng. And ouer that, be it &c. ỳ albeit any demaundant or plaintife in any maner of accion, bill, or suite shall fortune to be made or created Duke, Archbishop, Marquez, Earle Viscont Baron, Bishoppe, knight Iustice of the one benche or of the other, or Sergent at law, dependyng the same accion, bil, or suite: yet that notwythstanding, that no writ, accion, or suite, shall for such cause in any wyse be abatable or abated, but shall remaine in like forze, goodnes and stregth, as the same was before any law, or vsage to ỳ cõtrary in ani wyse notwithstãding. And also be it &c. ỳ albeit any person or persons be yng iustice of assise, iustice of Gaole deliuerye, or iustice of peace wythin any of the kynges dominions, or be yng in any other of the kynges commissions whatsoeuer shal fortune to be made, or created Duke, Archebyshop, Marques, Earle, Viscont Baron, Bishop, knight, Iustice of thone benche, or of the other, or sergeãt at law, or shirife, yet notwithstanding he, and they shall remayne Iustices & commyssyoner, and haue full power & auctoryty to execute ỳ same, in like maner & forme, as he, or they myght or ought to haue done before ỳ same. *This article touching shirifes to be iustices of peas, is alterid by* 1. M. 1. *parliamẽto. cs.* 8. *as appereth in shirifes.* 36. And be it &c. ỳ in all cases where any persõ or psons heretofore haue bẽ, or hereafter shalbe found guilti of ani maner of treso murder, manslaughter, rape or other felony whatsoeuer for the which iugemt of death should or may ensue, and shall be repryed to prison without iugement or that tyme gyuen against him, her, or them so found guilty, that those persõs ỳ at any tyme hereafter shall by the kynges letters patentes be assygned Iustices to deliuer the Gaole, where any such person or persones founde guilty shall remayne, shall haue full

Effectuall

Judicial proces.

In the name

Variance.

All.
Word. &c.
Juris utrũ.
Attaynt.

Iust. of all.

New commission.

power

power and auctorite to gyue iudgement of death against such person so founde gylty, and reprued as the same iustyces (before whom such person or personnes was or were founde gylty) myght haue done yf theyr cõmissiõ of Gaole deliuery had remained & cõtinued in full force & strẽgth. And ouer yt, yt no maner of pces, or suit made sued, or had before any Iustices of assise, gaole deliuerie, Oyer & terminer, iustice of peace or other of the kynges commissioners, shall ne in any wyse be discõtinued by ỹ making & publishyng of any new commissiõ or associaciõ, or by alteryng of ỹ names of ỹ iustices of assise, gaole deliuerie, Oyer and terminer, iustice of peace, or other ỹ kigs cõmissioners but ỹ ỹ new iustyces of assise, gaole deliuerī, & of ỹ peace, & other cõmissioners, may procede in euery behalf as if the olde cõmissions, & iustyces & commissioners had styll remayned & cõtinued not altered. an. 1. E. 6. ca. 7.

Se Amendmẽt. 1.	Inrolmentes. 3.
Attaynt. 15.	Leases. 2.
Chester. 4.	Recogñ. 5.
Dam & costes. 4.	Repleder. 1.

Disgrading.

Se Clergy. 14.

Dismes & quinzismes.

Se account. 5.	Receyuers. 3.
Exemption. 2.	Tares in all.
Laborers. 6. 13. 14.	Tithes in all.

Dispensacions.

Be it enacted by auctorite of this present parlyament, that al bulles brieues faculties and dispẽsatiõs of what names natures or qualities so euer they be of, heretofore had or optayned of the bysshoppe of Rome, or of any yis predecessours, or by the auctority of the see of Rome, by or to any subiectes resiauntes or bodyes politike or corporate of or in this realme or of or in, any other ỹ kings dominions shall frõ hẽcefoꝛth be clerely voide and of no value force strẽgth nor vertue, and shall neuer hereafter be vsed admytted allowed pladed or alleged in any places or courts of thys realme, or of any other ỹ kigs dominions, vpon the peynes conteyned in the statute of prouision & premunire, made in the. xvi. yere of ỹ reigne of kyng Rychard ỹ seconde. Yet notwithstandynge at the moste humble peticion and intercession of ỹ lordes spirituall and temporall, & the commons in thys preset parlyamẽt assẽbled, it male please ỹ kynges maiestye of hys moste gracious benignitie godnes & bleſſed disposiciõ, that it male be enacted by auctoritie of thys parliament, that all ma Mariages. riages had and solempnised within this realme, or in any other ỹ kings dominions, before the thyrde daye of Nouember, in ỹ. xxvi. yere of ỹ kigs moste gracious reygne, wherof there is no denoꝛce or seperacyõ had by ỹ ecclesiastycal lawes of thys realme, & which maryages be not prohybyted by goddes lawes, lymytted & declared in ỹ act made in this pẽsent parliament for the establyshment of ỹ kinges succesiõ, or other wise by holy scrypture, shall be by auctoꝛyty of thys preset plyament good, lawfull & effectuall, & shalbe frõ ỹ begynnyng of such maryages reputed esteemed taken adiuged receyued approued & allowed by ỹ auctoꝛytye of thys preſent pliamẽt, to al and singuler purposes effectes & ententes, as good as sufficyent & as bailable, as thoughe no impedyment of matrymony had euer bẽ betwene them ỹ haue cõtracted & solẽnysed suche mariages. And ỹ all chyldren procreated & to be procreated in and vnder such mariages, shall be lawfull to all intẽts & purposes. And ỹ it maye be also enacted by ỹ auctority of this pẽsent parlyament, that all archebyshoppes & byshoppes of thys realme, or of any the

kynges

Bishops.

kynges dominions consecrated, and at this present tyme taken and reputed for archebyshops & byshops, may by auctorytie of this present parlyament, & not by vertue of any pusſiō or other forepne auctorytie licence facultie or dispensation, kepe, enioy, and retayn theyr archbyshoprickes & byshoprycke, in as large & ample maner, as if they had ben promoted elected cōfirmed & cōsecrated, accordīg to ỹ dewe course of the lawes of this realme. And ỹ euery archebyshoppe & byshop of this realme, & of other the kynges dominions, maye mynister vse and exercise all & euery thyng & thynges, pertepning to thoffice or order of an archbishop and bishop, with all tokens insignes & ceremonies therunto lawfully belonging. And ỹ al ecclesiastical persōs of the kinges realme & dominions, whiche at this tyme be takē had & reputed for abbottes, priours, abbesez prioreſſes, and other heades of religion (whiche be not nother shall be ercluded from their dignities by ỹ late acte of suppreſſion) and ỹ relygious persōs lyuynge vnder their obedīēce and all persons nowe taken & reputed as maisters presidētes pronoſtes and wardeins of cathedral churches and colleges, with the companyes and felowshyppes of the same, all preestes and clerkes, whiche haue receyued any of the ecclesiastical orders, all archedeacons and deanes & other hauyng offices cures & dignities spirituall, maye by auctorytie of this acte & not by the vertue of anye forayn power or auctorytie, admynister vse and exercise all thynges pertepninge to their dignities offices or orders cures religions & felowshippes & maye lawfully hereafter vse al tokens, insignes, & ceremonies, which they haue ben accuſtomed to vse in tymes paſte (so it be not expreſly agaynſt ỹ lawes of god & this realme) any thynge or thinges cōteined in anye act or actes made sithē ỹ begynnynge of this preſēt plyamēt to ỹ cōtrary any ỹ p̄miſſes in anywise notwithſtādinge. And where dyuers & many of ỹ kings said subiectes haue purchaſed & obteyned many dispēsations bulles breues & faculties of ỹ bishoppe of Rome for ỹ tyme beinge or by auctorytie of ỹ see of Rome, as pluralyties vnyons, trialities, appropriations, commēdams, exemptiōs, and other bulles breues & faculties for dyuers causes & matters, other than be afore expreſſed, which be of no strength or vertue, it maye therfore pleaſe ỹ kynges maieſtie, that it maye be enacted by auctorytie aforesaide, that al and euery his sayde subiectes durynge the tyme of one holye nere next after ỹ feaſt of saincte Mychell that archangell nexte comminge maye enioye vse and haue by auctorytie of this present acte, and not by the vertue of the sayd bulles breues and faculties, al and euery the effectes conteyned and ſpecified in ſuche bulles breues and faculties, in all ſuche caſes only as may be diſpenſed with by the archebyshoppe of Canterbury, by auctoritie of the lawes & ſtatutes of this realme. And that it maye be further enacted by auctorytie aforesayde, ỹ all & euery ỹ kynges sayde subiectes byyngynge rendrynge & delyuerynge to ſuch ylōs of his coūſel, or of ỹ maſters of his chaūcery, as the kynges byghnes ſhall name & appoynt, any bulles breues or any other faculties cōcerning ani ỹ p̄emiſſes: ỹ thē it ſhall appere to ſuche perſons, as the kynges byghnes ſhal so name & appoīt to receiue ſuch bulles faculties and breues, after dewe examination therof had ỹ the effectes conteined & ſpecified in ſuche bulles faculties & breues or any part therof, maye be laufully graūted by ỹ sayd archebiſhop of Caūterbury bi auctoriti of ỹ lawes & ſtatuts of this realm: ỹ thē &

Religyous.

in euery

euery such case the kinges saide subiectes, making humble suite to haue the effectes conteined in the said bulles byeues and faculties to be grãted vnto them, shal haue receiue and obteyne of the chaũcellour of Enland, or keper of ỹ great seale for the time beyng, by sufficient writing in dewe fourme to bee made, and to be sealed vnder the kynges great seale, all and euery such effectes conteined & specified in such bulles byeues & faculties, as may be lawfully granted by the saide archbishoppe of Caunterbury, by auctoritie of the lawes and statutes of this realme, payeng only for the sealing of euery such writing xx.s.iiii.d. And ouer that for the resonable costes for peins of the wryting therof, iii.s.iiii.d. & not aboue and for the peine taken for due examinatiõ of euery such bulles byeues and faculties, iii.s.iiii.d. and not aboue. And that this present act shall be sufficient and immediate warrãt to the Chauncellour or keper of the great seale, for thensealing & deliuerie of such licences faculties dispensations and other writinges, which shal be made graunted and sealed vnder the kinges great seale by vertue and auctoritie of thys acte. And it is also enacted by auctoritie aforesayd that all and euery suche lycence dispensation facultie confirmacion or other writing, to be hadde made or graunted vnder the kynges great seale out of the said court of chancerie by auctoritie of this act, in forme as is aboue rehersed, shall be good and effectual to the sayde parties suing for the same, according to the tenour and effectes therof, and shalbe admitted accepted and allowed in al courtes and places of this realme, & in al other ỹ kyngs dompnions: any vsage prescription, forein lawes customes or ordinãce to ỹ cõtrary therof notwithstãding. An. 28. H. 8. ca. 16.

See Residence. 2. Rome. 3.

See Accusacion. 1. Entre lawful. 2.
Assise in all. Fefements. 1.
Damages. 2. 3. Wardes. 6.

1 ¶Distresses.

CUm igitur tẽpore turbationis nup in regno Anglie suborte, et deiceps multi magnates & alii sufficiam indignati fuerint recipere per dominum regem et curiam suã, put debuerunt & consueuerunt temporibus predecessorum ipsius domini regis, & etiam tempore suo: sed de vicinis suis, et aliis, per seipsos graues vltiones fecerint, et districtiones, quousque redemptionis receperint ad voluntatem suã: Et preterea quidam eorum se per ministrõs domini regis sufficiã. non permittãt, nec sufficiant quod per ipsos liberentur districtiones, quas auctoritate propria fecerint nec ad voluntatem suã relarentur, prouisum est, concordat, et concessũ, qđ tã maiores ỹ minores sufficiam habeãt & recipiãt in curia domini regis. Et nullus de cetero vltiones aut districtiones faciat propria voluntate sua absq; consideratione curie dñi regis si forte dãnũ vel iniuria sibi fiat vnde emẽdas habeẽ voluerit de vicino suo, siue maiore siue minore. Sup articulo aut supra dicto prouisum est & cõcessum, quod si quis de cetero vltiones hmõdi capiat ỹ volũtatem suam absq; cõsiderations cur̃ domini regis, vt predictum est, et inde conuincatur, puniatur per redemptionem, et hoc secundum quantitatem delicti. Et similiter si vicinus super vicinum suum faciat districtionem sine consideratione cur̃ domini regis, per quod damnũ habeat, puniatur eodem modo, & hoc secundum quantitatem delicti. Et nihilominus fiant emende plene et sufficienter eis, qui damnum sustinuerint per huiusmodi districtiões. Mark. cap. 2.

Lordes. Courte. Repl. Deliuer. Justice. Reuenge. Reuenge. Trespas. Fyne. Neighbour. Dam.

2 ¶Nullus insuper maior vel minor distringat aliquem ad veni-

Courtes. Sute. Fee.

endum ad cur̃ suam, qui non sit de feodo suo, aut super ipsum non habeat iurisdictionem per hundred vel balliuam suam que sua sit: nec districtiones faciat extra feodū suum seu locum, vbi balliuā non habeat vel iurisdictionem. Et qui cōtra hoc fecerit, puniatur eodem modo quo supra dictum est ex hoc secundum delicti quantitatem & qualitatē. Mark. ca. 3.

Repl.

3 ¶Si quis autem maior vel minor permittere noluerit liberari per ministros domini regis secundum legem et consuetudinem regni districtiones, quas fecerit: aut etiam sustinere noluerit summonitiones

Repl. & Proces.

aut attachiamenta seu executiones iudiciorum cur̃ domini regis fieri, puniatur eodē modo predicto tanq̃ se iusticiarii non permittens et hoc secundum quantitatem delicti. Et si quis autem maior vel minor districtiones faciat super tenentem suum

Seruices.

pro seruitiis consuetudinibus, qui sibi deberi dicat, vel pro re altera: vnde ad dominum feodi pertineat districtiones facere & postea conuincatur: quod tenens ea sibi non debeat: non ideo puniatur dominus per

Fyne. Repl.

redemptionem: vt in supradictis casibus: si permittat districtiones deliberari secundum legem et consuetudinem regni: sed amerciet̃ velut hactenus consuetum est, et tenens dampna sua recuperet versus eum. Mark. cap. 4.

Amerce. Dam.

Other. County.

4 ¶Nullus de ceteros faciat ducere districtiones, quas fecerint, extra comitat̃ in quo capte fuerint. Et si vicinus hoc fecerit sup vicinū suū, & per voluntatem suam, et sine iudicio: puniatur per redemptionē, vt supra, veluti de re cōtra pacem. Verū

Neybour. Lordes.

tamen si dominus hoc super tenentem suum facere presumpserit, castigetur per grauem misericordiā. Districtiones insuper sint rationabiles et non nimis graues: & qui districtiones fecerint irrationabiles et indebitas grauiter amercient̃ propter

Amerce. Reasonable. Amerce.

excessum districtionum ipsarum. Mark. cap. 5.

5 ¶Nulli de cetero liceat ex quacūq̃ causa districciones facere extra feodum suū nec in via regia, aut in communi strata, nisi domino regi et eius ministris suis. Mark. ca. 16.

6 ¶Endroit de ceo que ascun gist pernount et prendre font les auers des auts, et les chasent hors del cōtie ou les aūs fuerōt prises: Par ueu est, qui nul desormes ne le face, et si nul le face, soit greuement reint solonq̃ ces qui est contenue en les estatutes de Marlebridge: faitz en temps le roy. H. piere le roy qui ore est. Et per meisme le maner soit fait de ceux q̃ux parnount les auers a tort queux font distres en autre fee, plus greuement soiēt punis, si come le maner de tresspas le demaund. Wl. 1. ca. 17.

7 ¶Si nul desormes preignē les auers des auters, & le face chas. en chastell ou en forcelet, et illeoques deins le close du chastell ou de forcelet les deteignē encōter gage & pledge pur qui les auers serront solempnement demandes per visc. ou per auter baillifes le roy a la suite del pl, le visconi ou le baillifte prise ouc luy pofar de son countie ou de sa baill, et bouille allaier de faire le pleuin des auers de celuy, qui les auer̃ prise ou a son seignour, ou as auks des homes lō seignour quicōq̃ q̃ux sont troues en le lieu, ou les auers fuerōt enchases. Et si home luy deforce, adonq̃s la deliuerance des auers, ou qui ne troue home pur le seignour, ou pur celuy q̃ les auer̃ prise, q̃ respoign et face le deliuerāce, apres ceo q̃ le vic. ou parnour per vic. ou p bailliffe ent serra amonest, si soit en pais, pst ou la lou il purra per le pernour ou per autres des soens couenablemēt estre garny de fair̃ la deliuerance, sil fuist hors de cel pais quat le prise fuit fait & ne face adonq̃s maintenāt les aūs deliuer̃, que le roy pur le tresspas et pur le dispite face abatre le chastel ou

forcellet les recou, et toutez les dam̃ q̃ le pl̃ auer̃ resceu de les aũs ou de lo gaignage disfourb, ou en aut maner puis le primer demaunde des auers fait per le vic. ou per le bailiffe, luy soient restorez au double, de celuy q̃ les auers auer̃ prise, sil eit de quoy & sil neit de quoy, eit del seignour, a q̃l home & en q̃l maner deliuerance soyt fait apres ceo que le visc. ou le bailiff serra venu pur la deliuerance faire. Et fait assauoir q̃ la ou le visc. deuer̃ fair retorñ del br̃ le roy au bailife de la frãchise le seigñr du chaster ou de forcelet, ou a aut, a qui retorñ de br̃e le roy appent, si le bailif de cel franchile ne face le deliuerãce, puis qui le vic. auer̃ le retorne a luy fait, face le visc. lo offyce sãs delay sicõe & anãdit et sur lauantdit peiñ. Et p̃ m̃ le mañ soit fait la deliuerãce per attachemẽt de pleintif fait sans brefe, et sur m̃ la peine, et ceo faut a entender per tout la ou le brief le roy court. Et si ceo soit en le marche de gales ou ailours, la ou le briefe le roy ne court my, le roy qui & soueraign seignour ent fera droit a ceux q̃r pleinder se voudront. W.1. ca. 18.

8 ¶ Nulla districtio fiat nisi per balliuos notos et iuratos. Et si alio modo districtiones fecerint, & de hoc conuicti fuerint, si grauati breue de trãsgr̃ impetrauerint, restituãt grauaris damna, et versus regem grauit punsant W.2. ca. 38.

9 ¶ Ministri domini regis, vt vicec. et alii ingrediuntur feoda ecclesie ad faciendum districtiones, & aliquando capiant animalia rectorum in vis regia, q̃n non habent nisi terram p̃tinent ad ecclesiã. Respõsio. Placet dño regi q̃ de cetero districtiones fiant huiusmodi nec in via regia nec in feodis, quibus olim ecclesie sũt do tate: bult tamẽ districtiones fieri in possessionibus de nouo personis ecclesiasticis acquisitis. Articuli cleri cap. 9.

10 ¶ Par ceo que la cominalty du roialme ad eiwe graunde damages p torceoules prises q̃r ont esse faitz p viscontes, & per auters bailifs le roy pur la det le roy ou pur aut encheson purueu est et ordeigñ, q̃ quãt visc. ou aut̃ home preigñ les aũs des auters, q̃ ceur, a q̃ les aũs sont, les puissent passr̃ de lour, sans disturbãce, tanq̃ come ils serront enparkes, et sans riens doñ de lour pur l̃ garden et qui les auers, ne nul aut distresse prise pur la det le roy ne pur aut encheson ne soiẽt vendus ne dones dedeins les. xb. iours de la prise. Et si nul̃ port tail̃ cõe de paie fayt a lesc. cella le distres. Et sil port tail̃ de nul visc. ou de baylife, de paye fait a luy de la chose dõc. & voil̃ trouer pledges dell̃ al escheker sur le prochein accompt, a fayre ceo qui droit serra, adonques cella le distres. Et le bicont ou le baylife face attache celuy q̃ luy duist aũ acquite, que il soit sur mesñ laccõpt, a fair̃ ceo qui droit serra, et eit illonques les noimes dez pledges. Uncore est purueu que nul home de religion ne auter soit distreigñ p ses beftes, queux gaignõt sa terre ne per ses barbites pur la det le roy, ne pur auter home, tanq̃ come vn troue auter distres ou auters chateux suffysance, dont leuer le det, ou que suffisit a la dõe: forspris emparkement des beaftes quant hõe les troua sesans dam̃, solonq̃ lusage et le maner de la terre. Et qui les distres soient reasonables a la mountance de la det, ou de la demaũde solonque bon value & per estim̃, non pas outragious. Uncore commaund, & voet le Roy, q̃ les visc. ou les bailifs, q̃r ont resceu la det le roy de la somons de leschequer qui ceux q̃r nacquitent mye de ceo les dettours al proschein accõpt soient punis solonq̃ les estatutes nadgars faitz. Et voet le roy que toutes les dettz de la somons de leschequer q̃ le visconte ou le bailif auer̃ conus q̃ il eyt resceu, soiẽt maintenãt allowes, le q̃l il eit resceu tout la det ou party,

Det to the king.
Shirifes.
Fee.
Pownde.
Hell.
xb. dayes.
Taple.
Shirif.
Bayly.
Pledges.
Escheker.
Shirif.
Bayly.
Attach.
Account.
Pledes.
Religions.
Beftes.
Det to the king.
Pownd.
Dark feafon.
Reasonable.
Shirifes.
Baylifes.
Det to the king.
Acquite.
Account.
Det to the king.
Allowe.

illint qui sammes ne veigñ en dõe ne en sommõs ceo qui vic. auer reconu-soy auer resceu. Sta. de districtione scaccarii edit. An. 51. E. 1.

Out. Bownd. 3. Myles. Generall. Repl. Forf. 3. Dam. Poundage. Lesse. Forf. Shirif. Proclaime. Deputies. 12. Myles. Repl. Deliuerance.

11 ¶ No distresse of cattal shalbe dri uen out of the hundred, rape, wapē take, or lath, where such distresse is or shalbe taken, except it be to a poūd ouert wythin ẏ said shire not aboue thre miles distaunt from the place where the said distresse is taken: And that no cattal or other goods distreined or taken by waye of distresse for any maner of cause at one time shall be impoūded in seuerall places wherby the owner or owners of such distresse shal be constrained to sue seuerall replevies for the deliuery of the sayde distresse so taken at one tyme vpon peine euery persone offending contrary to this acte shall forfait to the partye greued for euery suche offence a hundred shillinges, & treble damages. And further be it &c. that after the said first day of Apryl no ẏson or persones shall take for keping in pounde, impounding, or poūdage of anye maner of distresse aboue the summe of. iiii. d. for anye one whole distresse that shalbe so impounded: & where lesse hath bē vsed there to take lesse vpō ẏ paine of. b. li. to be paid to ẏ ptye greued, ouer & besides such money as he shal take aboue the summe of. iiii. d. Any vsage, or prescriptiō to ẏ cōtrary in any wise not wtstāding.

And it is &c. that euery shirife of shires, being no cities, nor townes made shires, shall at his first countie day, or wythin two monethes nert after he hath receiued his patent of his office of shirifwik depute, appoint and proclaime in the shire towne wythin his bailliwike fowre deputies at the least, dwelling not aboue. xii. miles one distant frō an other. Which said deputies so appointed and proclaymed, shal haue auctorittie in ẏ shirifs name to make replevies & deliuerāce of such distresses, in such maner and forme as the shirife may or ought to do: vpon payn ẏ euery shirif for euery moneth that he shall lack such deputie or deputies, shal forfait for euery such offence. b. li. the one halfe of which forfaitures shalbe to the king &c. the other halfe to him that will sue &c. in which &c. An. 1. & 2. P. & M. cap. 12.

See Appropriations.	2.	Husbandry.	1, 2, 3.
		Knightes.	1.
Attaint.	15.	Leases.	1.
Auowry in all.		London.	1.
Bankes.	1.	Mesne.	1.
Bridges.	1.	Prison.	8.
Castles.	2. 5.	Receiuers.	3.
Cessauit.	1.	Recoueries.	1.
Commissions.	6.	Rentes.	2.
Courtes.	2.	Repl of cattall in all.	
Crowes.	1.	Sewers.	8.
Dette.	1.	Det to ẏ king.	1. 4.
		Suite.	1.
Douer.	1.	Tares.	12.
Essoine.	12.	Tenure.	1. 8.
Fées.	1.	Vacabondes.	7.
Felony.	6.	Villenage.	3.
Forest.	8. 21.	Vsis.	9.
Freehold.	1.	Wales.	4. 25.
Hie wayes.	4.	Willes.	3.

¶ Diuine seruice.

See Seruice & sacramentes in all.

¶ Dogges.

See Forest. 6. 21. Monasteries. 2.
Hunting in all. Purueyours. 11.

¶ Donnington.

See Honours. 1.

¶ Dorcestre.

See weighyes. 27.

¶ Dornekkes.

See Norwich. 3.

1 ¶ Douer.

LE Connestable du chastell de Doū ne pled desormes a la port de chastel nul ple forein du countye, qui ne touche la garde du chastel: & dit Connestable ne distreignī les gentes de cink portes a pleder ailleurs, ne

ne en auter maner que ils deuisent solonques la fourme des charters que ils ont des rois de lour franchyses ancientes, affirms per la graũd chartre. Articuli super cartas. ca. 7.

2 ¶An. 32. H. 8. cap. 48. it is enacted that the tenantes of the castell of Douer, that hold by castel ward shal pay their rentes at the escheker yerely at ỹ feast of S. Simõ & Jude, or within xv. dayes after, & for defaut therof to double the rent. And that they that holde to repaire houses within that castell shal par fourme the same, and if the landes come into the kynges handes, the rent of castell gard to be discharged. And ỹ constable of ỹ castel to haue yerely. C. lx. li. paid at Cãterbury at the doze of the canon hall there. And the sayd constable ỹ wardein of the. v. poztes to suruey & control all ỹ new castels, & fortresses in Kent and Sussex, and to reforme the faultes there &c. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 48. Se Eschange. 1. Passage. 1. 3. 6. Money. 10.

¶Doues.

Se Lete. 1. Riottes. 9.

¶Dowlas and lokeram.

Se Linnin cloth. 1.

1 ¶Dower.

De viduis primo, q̃ post mortẽ virorum suorum expellũtur de dotibus suis, et dotes suas vel quarentenam habere, non possunt sine placito: videlicet quod quicũq; deforciauerit eis dotes suas, vel quarẽtenam suam de tenementis de quibus viri sui obierint seisit, et ipse vidue postea per plũ recuperauerint: ipsi qui de iniusto deforciamẽto cõuicti fuerint, reddant eisdem viduis dãna sua, scz valorem totius dotis eas cõtingentis a tempore mortis virorũ suorum, vsq; ad diem quo ipse vidue per iudiciũ curie seisinam suam inde recuperauerint et nihilominus ipsi deforciatores sint in misericordia dñi regis. Merton. ca. 1. Se a statut.

like to this in part, Women. 1.

2 ¶In brẽ de Dower dont dame riens nad, ne soit le brief abatus per exceptiõ de tenant pur ceo que ele auera reseu sõ dower de auter home auant son brief purchase, sil ne puit monstre, quele eit reseu part de sa dower de luy mẽ, et en mẽ la vile auãt son brẽ purchase. W. 1. ca. 49. Abate. Part.

3 ¶In casu quando vir implacitat de ten reddit tenementum petitũ aduersario suo de plano, post mortẽ viri sufficiaris adiudicẽt mulieri dotẽ si per breue petat. Sed in casu quãdo vir amittit per defaltam tenemẽtum petitum, si mulier post mortem viri petat dotem, & compertum est, quod ỹ aliquos iustic. adiudicata fuit dos mulieri petenti, non obstãte defalta quam vir su⁹ fecit coram aliis iustic. in contraria opinione existentibus, & contrarium iudicantibus, vt de cetero huiusmodi ambiguitas amputet, et sit in certo. Ordinatum est, qꝙ in vtroq; casu audiat mulier que dotem petit. Et si accipiatur contra ipsam, quod vir suus ten, vnde dos petita est, amisit per iudicium, per qõ dotem habere non debet. Et si queratur per quod iudicium, et compertũ fuerit quod per defaltã, ad qõ tenens necesse habet rñdere, tunc oportet tenent vlterius rñdere, & offendere qõ ipse ius habuit & habet in põdicto ten secũdum formam breuis, quod tenẽs prius super virum impetrauit. Et si offendere poterit, quod vir mulieris non habuit ius in ten, nec aliquis al⁹ quam ipse qui tenet, recedat qui et⁹, et vxor nihil capiat de dote. Qõ si offendere non poterit, recuperet mulier dotẽ suam. Et sic in casibus istis, & in quibusdam casibus subsequent. s. qñ vxor dotata amittit dotẽ suam per defaltam & tenẽtes in maritagio per legem Anglie, vel ad terminum vite, vel per feodum talliatũ, concurrunt plures acciones, quia huiusmodi tenentes cum oporteat eos petere ten sua per defaltã amissa, Recouery. Def. Def. Falsif. of rec. Quod ei def. Def.

Falsifying of recouery.

et cum ad hoc peruentū fuerit quod tenens necesse habet ostēdere ius suum, quia nō possunt ipse sine his ad quos spectat reuersio de iur̄ respondere, ⁊ ideo concedat eis, quod uocēt

Vouch. warranty.

ad warant̄ secundum tenorem bꝛeuis ac si essent tenētes, et si warrant̄ habeant, ⁊ cum warrantus warrantisauerit, pꝛocedat placitum inter illum qui seisitus est, et warrantum secundum tenorem bꝛeuis, quod tenēs pꝛius impetrauit, ⁊ per quod recuperauit per defaltam: et sic ex pluribus actionibus ad ultimum peruenīat ad unum iudiū, uꝫ ad hoc quod huiusmodi petentes recuperent petitionem suam, uel quod tenētes eant quieti. Et si accio huiusmodi tenentis, qui necesse habet ostēdere ius suum, mota fuerit per bꝛeue de recto, licet magna assisa uel duellum iungi,

Right. Battell. Grand ass.

non possunt ꝓ uerba consueta iungi tñ possunt ꝓ uerba satis apta, et cōsueta, quia cū tenens in hoc qđ ostēdat ius suū, ꝙ ei competit ꝓ bꝛeue ꝙ pꝛius impetrauit, sit loco actoꝛis,

Vouch.

bene poterit warant̄ defēdere ius tenētis, q loco petentis (ut dictum est) habet, ⁊ seisinam antecessoꝛis sui offerre ⁊ defēdere ꝓ coꝛpꝰ liberi hominis sui, uel ponere se in magnā assisā ⁊ petere inde recognitionē fieri utrū ipse maius ius habeat in teñ petito, an p̄dictus talis. Uel alio modo fūgi poterit magna assisa, ⁊ sic talis warant̄ defēd̄ ius ⁊c. et cognoscit seisinā ātecessoꝛis sui, ⁊ ponit se in magnā assisā ⁊c. et petit recognitionē fieri utrum ipse maiꝰ ius habeat in p̄dicto teñ, ut in illo de quo feoffauit talem, uel quod talis remisit, ⁊ quiet clamauit ⁊c. an p̄dictus talis ⁊c. Cū aliqñ cōtingat, quod mulier non ha-

Garden.

bens ius petēdi dotē hereditatis, ius

wardes.

heredꝫ alicuius infra etatem existen̄, impetret bꝛeue de dote super custodem, et custos per fauoꝛem mulieris

Render. Def. Cotulion. Feme pleder.

dotem reddiderit, uel defaltam fecerit, uel placitum ita fict̄ per collusionem defenderit, per quod dos huiusmodi mulieri in pꝛeiudicium heredꝫ adiudicata fuerit, pꝛouisum est, quod heres cum ad etatem puenerit, habeat actionem petendi seisinā antecessoꝛis sui uersus huiusmodi mulierem, qualē haberet uersus quemcunq; alium defoꝛciatoꝛē: ita tñ qđ salua sit mulieri uersus petentē exceptio ostendendi, qđ ius habeat in dote sua. Quod si ostendere poterit, recedat quieta, ⁊ dotem suam retineat, ⁊ sit heres in misericoꝛdia, ⁊ amerciet̄ iuxta discrecionem iusticiariorum. Sin autē recuperat heres petitionē suam. Eodem modo subueniatur mulieri, si heres uelalius eam implacitauerit de dote sua, si dotē suam per defaltam amiserit, in quo casu sua defalta non sit ei in

Mauel.

pꝛeiudicialis, quin dotem suā, si ius habeat, recuperare possit, ⁊ fiat ei tale bꝛē. Pꝛecipe A. qđ iuste ⁊c. reddat talī, que fuit uꝛoꝛ talis, tantam terram cum pertiñ in C. ꝙ clamat esse rationabilē dotē suā, uel de rationabili dote sua, ⁊ quā pꝛedictus talis ei defoꝛciat. Et ad istud bꝛeue habeat tenens exceptionē suam ad ostendēdū, qđ mulier ius non habet in dote. Quod si uerificare poterit, recedat quietus, alioquin recuperet mulieꝛ teñ, quod pꝛius tenuit in dote. Et cum temporibus retroactis aliquis amisisset terram suam per defaltam non habeat aliud recuperare ꝙ per bꝛeue de recto, quod eis competere non potuit, qui de mero iure loqui non potuerūt, ueluti tenentes ad terminum uite, uel per liberum maritagium, uel per feodum talliatū, in quibus casibus salustur reuercio. Pꝛouisum est, quod de cetero non sit eoꝛum defalta eis ita pꝛeiudicialis, quin statum suum, si ius habeant, recuperare possint per aliud bꝛeue quam per bꝛeue de recto. De maritagio amisso per defaltam fiat tale bꝛeue. Pꝛecipe A. quod iuste ⁊c. reddat B. manerium de C. cum pertineñ, quod clamat esse ius et maritagium

Fol. Fol. Fol.

gium suum, et quod prædictus A. ei deforciat. Eodem modo de ten̄ tento ad terminum vite per defaltā amissio fiat tale breue. Præcipe A. q̄ iuste &c. reddat B. manerium de C. cum pertiñ, quod clamat tenere ad terminum vite sue, et quod prædictus A. ei deforciat. Similiter quod clam̄ tenere sibi & hered̄ suis de corpore suo legittime procreatis, et q̄ prædictus A. ei deforciat &c. W. 2. ca. 5.

4 ¶ See Rape. 2. how a wife shall lese her dower for going a way with her adulterer.

5 ¶ See forfayture. 5. concernyng dower by the custome of Kent.

6 ¶ Albeit any person or persones of what estate, condicion, or degree, he or they be, shall hereafter fortune to be atteinted, cōuicted, or outlawed of any treason, petit treason, mysprision of treason, murder, or Felonie whatsoeuer, yet that notwithstanding, euery woman, that is, or shall fortune to be wife of the person so attainted, cōuicted, or outlawed, shalbe endowable and enable to demaunde haue, and enioy her dower in lyke maner and forme, as though her husband had not ben attainted. conuicted, or outlawed, any statute, law, vsage, or custome, to the contrary, in any wise notwithstādyng. Sauing to all and euery other psons or persons, bodies politique and corporate, their heires and successours, and to euery of thē, other thē to such offendour or offendours, as shall be attainted, conuicted, or outlawed, al such right, title, interest, entree, leases, possession, condicyon, profyte, commoditie and hereditaments, as they or any of them had, or shoulde, or of right ought to haue, before, or at the tyme of the said attainder, cōuiction or outlagarie. Anno. 1. E. 6. cap. 12.

De treson. 10. this last act altered in part.

De admesurement of Dower. 1.

Aide of ỹ king. 3.
Anowson. 1.
Custome and vsages. 2.
Dayes. 3. 5.
Entre. 1. 2.
Essoines. 12, 13.
Fines. 9.
Forfaiture. 5.
Husbandry. 5.
Intrusion. 1.
Justic. in eire. 3.
Passages. 3.
Quene. 2.
Rape. 2.
Treason. 19.
View. 1, 2.
Vses. 9.
Women. 1, 2.

1 ¶ Drapry.

TOutz les draps en lieux ou ilz serront mys au terr̄ soient aulnes p les aulneours le roy en psence des mairs & bail'ou mair̄ est, ou des bail' ou mair̄ nē dez ñz lez lieux. s. de la lō gur̄ de chescū drap de ray p vn corō de. vii. aulnes quat foites mesur̄ per la lisi, et le laeur̄ de chescun drap de ray: de. vi. qartz de measure p laulne et des draps de colour la lōgure soit measure per la dose per vn corde de vi. aulnez & demy quat foitz mesurez & laeur. vi. quarters & demy mesur̄ p laulne sans defouler les draps. Et q̄ meir̄ et bail'ou meir̄ est, ou bail'ou meir̄ nest p̄ des villes ou lieux ou les draps vienderōt, soit̄ prestes al assay fair̄ q̄l heure q̄ ilz serront requis per laulneour, sans riēs p̄dre des marchātes, et que toutes les draps q̄ serront troue al dit assay, soiēt markes auxbūp meir̄ & bail'ou meir̄ nest, et per laulneour. Et que toutz les draps que ne serrōt troues del assise auantdit soient forfaits au roy et prises a verray value en plēce des ditz meir̄ et bail's, & demurgēt deūs laulneour, p endēture enter eux, a rēder dez ditz draps issit forfaitz au roy. Et q̄ lez meirs & bail' les ēdētures issit faitz dez tielx draps forfaitz facēt liuer̄ chesc. an al escheker a lēdemain de S. Mich. pur charger l'dit aulneour: & en mī le tēps soit le dit aulneour a lescheker a respondre des ditz forfaitures &c. Et cest accordz soit crie publye per tout le roialme, issint que les marchantz ne

Measured.
Awneger.
Ray.
Contentes.
Colour.
Wayes &c.
Assay.
Marked.
Forf.
Endentures.
Escheker.
Auteage.
Proclaim.
Marchantes.

M. iiij. pziuies

pʒiuiles, nesfranges soient susprises
p̄ mesme le accoꝛd. An.2.E.3. apud
Noꝛth.ca.15.

Ireland. Wales. Scotland.

2 ¶ En les ditz terres Dengletre
Irlōd Gales & en coce deins la poiar
nr̄e seignour le roy, home peuit fair̄
les dʒaps aupi lōges, et aupi courts,
cōe home voudr̄. An.11.E.3.cap.2.

Merchantes.

3 ¶ Nul marchant forein, ou denʒ-
zein, nauter apʒes le dit feste de seint
Michel, mesne ne face mesn̄, en pʒiue
nen apert, per luy, ne per auter, es
Irland. Wales. Scotland.
ditz tres dēgleterr̄, Irlond, gales ou
escose deins le poiar nr̄e sn̄oꝛ le Roy
dʒaps ailours faitz q̄ en tcelles, sur̄
foꝛfaiture des ditz dʒaps, ou oustre
deste punis al volūte le roy come de
suis est dit. An.11.E.3.ca.3.

Aliens. Clothiers. Irland. Wales. Scotland. Protection. Safecondit.

4 ¶ Que toutz lez oūours dez dʒapz
des estranges tres, des q̄r terres q̄
ils soient, queur voudʒont venir en
Engleterr̄, Irlond, Gales, & Escoce
deins le poiar nostre seignour l' roy,
veignent saluement & surement, et
soient en la pʒoteccion & sauecōduit
nr̄e seignoꝛ le roy, a demurr̄ en tcelr
terres en lieur ou ilz voudʒont. Et q̄
les ditz oeūours eient plus graunđ
volunte de y venir et demurr̄ nostre
seignr̄ le roy les voet granr̄ franchi-
ses tantz et tielr qui lour sufferont.
An.11.E.3.ca.5.

Aulnage. London. Contentes. Fors. Seise. Gardrobe. Fraunchises. Aunegour. Dipe.

5 ¶ Toutz maners des dʒaps ven-
dables, qui serront vendus pur entʒ
dʒaps en engleterre, en qui mais
des marchantes du roialm Dengle-
terre, ou auters du mesme roialm ilz
soient troues, soient aulnes per le
aulneour le Roy, et ses deputes en
toutz Cities, burghes, et auters vil-
les deins franchises & hoꝛs, sibien
en le city de Londʒes come ailleurs.
Et q̄ toutz les dʒaps qui serrōt tro-
ues de meindr̄ measure per vn aulne
que del assise contenue en lestatut de
Noꝛth(s. An.2.E.3.ca.15. before.1.) p̄ q̄l
est oꝛdeigne. &c. soient foꝛfaitz et ar-
restus au roy. Et que le aulneour lez
deliuer̄ al garderobe le Roy per en-
denture nient contrestēāt franchise,
blage ou p̄fuillege faites as Cyties,
Burghes ou as quecunqs persones
de roialme Dēgleterre al contrary.
Et soit laulneour le roy iure de faire
son office bien et lotalmēt. Et en cas
q̄il ent soit troue en defaute, & de ceo
soit attaint deuant les gardeins des
fairs, ou meirs, ou bailifs des lieur
ou le dʒap serra achate, ou autr̄ iuge
assign̄ de teign̄ lez plēs illeoqs ou de-
uant auters q̄r nr̄e seignoꝛ le Roy
a ceo assignera, eit la prison dun an, Imp.
et soit reint a la volūte le roy, & ouste
de son office pur toutz tours. Et trei- Offic.
poign̄ laulneour sibi pur ses depu- Fol.
ties, come pur luy mesme. Et auprint Dep.
est accoꝛd & estable, que chescun a- Dilat.
chatour de tiel dʒap, ou auter q̄ vou- Tyr.
dʒa suer que le dit aulneour ad fait Jurat.
fraude ou deceite en son office et le
faurisme soit notoirement pʒoue a la
suit, eit la moity de ceo qui serr̄ issint
foꝛfait, ou le pʒice du don le roy, et le Fol.
roy lautre moitie. Et que chescun a-
chatour de tiel dʒap, apʒes ceo que il Byer.
soit accoꝛde de pʒice oue le vendour Spect.
puisse franchemt aulner le dʒap a la
volunte, pur assaier sil soit dassise ou
nemy, auant que il eit paie ses deny-
ers, tout soit il que le seal laulneour
soit a ceo mys, & si lachatour troue
defaut aps lachate, & monstre cel de-
faut as Mairs ou bailifs de lieu, ou Mayr.
as gardeins del faire ou marche, & si Feyre.
defaut soyt troue notoirement deuāt
eur, soit de dʒap foꝛfayt au roy, & seisi Fol.
en la main le roy p̄ lez ditz Mairs, ou
Bailifs, ou gardeins de la Feire, ou
marche, et demurge en lour garde et
ñ.z les Mairs, et bailifs, ou gardeis
certifient al chanceller de mesme la Cert.
foꝛfaitur̄, a la suit lachatour ou dau-
tre qui voudʒa faire la suite, sās riēs
prendʒe de luy. Et le chanceller eyāt Ch.
cel certificacion maund bꝛief as ditz
Mairs & bailifs, ou gardeins a deli-
uerer a celuy que enly auera suy lan
moitie de la foꝛfaiture, et de saluer Fol.
lautre moitie al oeps le roy. Et si les
Mair, bailifs, ou gardeins refusent
de

de faire execucion de cest accord en l'maner auandit, soient punis p fine et raunceon quant ils serront de ceo atteintz, auribus a la suite le Roy cõe de party. An. 25. E. 3. sta. de pannis. cap. 1.

6 ¶ Ne soient nulles draps forfaites, tout ne soient ilz dassise auandit mesq̃ le aulneour l' Roy face aulner les drappes, et les marquer per quel marke home purra conustr̃ come biẽ le drap contient, et de tant cõe serra troue le drap qui est achate pur dray dassise estr̃ meins q̃ dassise, soit allowance ou abatemẽt fait a lachatour en le patemẽt que il ferra pur meisme l'drappe, solon q̃ la quantite du prise pur q̃ le draps fuist achate. Et laulneour preigne pur chescũ drap iscint aulnee q̃ est dassise, cest ascauoir del bendour vn maille, et de demy drape vne ferling pur sõ office, et nient pluz ne q̃ ils preignent riens des draps qui sõt meins que de demy drap: & q̃ il ne se meisk riens daulnage de nul drap forze soulemẽt des draps queur sont auẽdres. (*And for this, a subsydy was graũted vppõ euery clothe as appereth at large.*) Et que tielr maners des draps qui sont myses a bent auant que ilz soient enseales du dit seal, soient forfaites au roi et pris en sa main per le dit cuillour, ou aulneour, ou p le depute lun deur ou antremẽt per bailifs de la vill' ou tiel drape bendable nient enseale ser ra troue. An. 27. E. 3. ca. 4.

7 ¶ Toutz les faisours des draps deins l'roialme dẽgleterre sibñ hẽez come femmes, se cõformer de faire draps solonq̃ le prise limite per cest ordinance. Et que toutz les drapers achatent & puruoient lour sortes acordantz a iñ l'prise p ensy q̃ si grãde plẽty des tielr draps soit fait & mis a bendre en chescũ city, burghe, & vill', & marche & aillours deins de dit roialme que pur defaute des tielr draps la dit ordinaunce ne soit enfreint en nul point. Et a ceo soiẽt les faisours des draps & drapers constreintez per quecunq̃ bole q̃ meur sẽblera au roy et a son counseil. An. 37. E. 3. ca. 15. See the prices in this statute.

8 ¶ Les draps affaires en engletre de ray eient la lõgure de. xxviij. blnez measures par la list, et laeure de. bi. quarts: & le drap de colour de la longure de. xxvi. blnes measure per le doos, et la laeure de. bi. quarters au meins: & que demy drap, soit il de colour ou de ray, teigne la longure et la laeure auantdit solonq̃ lafferant. Et si nul drap soit mis a vent apres la goule Daugust, qui ne soit dassise auaundit, soit forfait au Roy en que mains que il soit troue: saue que lez draps qui gentes sont a lour oeps de meisme ou a lour meigne, ou pur ben dre as meindres gentz: qui ne soient forfaitz, toutz ne soiẽt ils de tiel mesur'. An. 47. E. 3. ca. 1.

9 ¶ Nul draps de le leine soient amesnes nul part hors de roialm dengleterre, deuant que ilz soient sulles ne que nul subsidy ent soit demaũde ne paie, deuant ceo que ils soiẽt sulles. An. 50. E. 3. ca. 7.

10 ¶ Nul subsidy ou awnage soiẽt paies leues ne dões dez draps appelles frisewar q̃ur sont faitz en Irlond ou autrem̃t en engl' des leins irreis ameslnes deins l'roialme dengl' a cãe q̃ cel' draps ne conteignãt longure & laeure come est ordein per estatut et per tãt ne deiuent esse cõprises en les statutes nadgairs faites des draps de ray & de colour. An. 50. E. 3. ca. 8.

11 ¶ Les estatutz faitz des ditz draps deuãt les heures & nient repelles soient gardes et duement mys en execucion. Et en oustre est assentus que si ascũ des ditz awneours ou des collours del subsidy des ditz drapes auera desore mis ascun seal a nul tiell drap issint consuit en deceit soit iñ le drap forfait au roy & ceo en q̃conque mains que il soit troue & ouesque ceo forface le aulneour ou coillour de ceo troue coulpable son dit office et sil eit mis iñ le seal a ascun autre drap ven-

Ray.
Colour.
Contentes.
Forf.
Cary out.
Subsidie.
Subsidies.
Awnegour.
Ireland.
Contentes.
Statutes.
Execucion.
Awnage.
Collectours.
Seale.
Forf.

bēdable qui ne soit de la dit assise forz face mī le launeour ou coillour deūs nre seignor le roy l'value de mesme l' drap tielment enseales en deceit due people ensēblemt ouesqz sō dit office et talemeins pur le fauxtime auātdit sist la prison de vn an & ent soit reint a la volunte le roy. An. 3. R. 2. cap. 2.

Office.

Imprisl. Fyne.

12 ¶ Sur la michief que auient de iour en auter sur la fauxtime & disceit qui est troue es drap̄ vendables sibn̄ des coillours come de rays countre lassise ent ordei deuāt ces heures est ordein & assentu q̄ toutz les estatutez ent faitz deuāt ces heures ouesqz les estatutes faitz des aulneours et coillours de subsidy des ditz draps soiēt tenus gardes et mys en due et bone execucion adiouste a icels que celuy qui defore espiera et prouera defaute en ascun tiel drap mys a vent countre lassise ent ordein des drappes et countre la fourme des ditz estatutes eit la tierce party de chescū tiel drap defectif pur son travaile p la liūe des visc̄tes sils soiēt p̄sents ou des seignours des feirs & marches & auks lieux ou tielx draps defectives serront troues ou de lour seneschal ou bailf̄ on des conestables des villes & lieux auantditz per endentures entre eux duemēt affairs les q̄les endentures soient chescū an a l'fest de S. Michel liueres en Lescheker par ceux q̄ensy ferrōt la dit liūe al effect de charger illeoqz les aulneours et coillours auātditz per q̄ux tielx defautz duissēt estr̄ serces chattles & amēdes & ne sōt my eins cōmunemt maitenus & conceles en toutz parties pur quel tierce partie q̄ appartiēt au roy come sa forfaiture per force des estatutes deuant ore faites les aulneours & coillours auātditz en chescū coūty & lieu ou tielz draps defectives serront troues pur peine encourk lour ditz malfaites et concelement facent greede lour ppres deniers a nre s̄noz le roy en sō escheker del value dicelle tierce party issint q̄ si bien de mī la tierce p-

Statutes. Amnager. Collectours. Execucion. Appye.

3. part.

Spirit. Feyres.

Constables. Endentures.

Escheker.

Concele.

ty cōe del remenant del dit drap̄ dis s̄ur l'roy soit entiermēt respōdu a lescheker auantdit. An. 7. R. 2. ca. 9.

13 ¶ Affairs & a ouerers a Bristuit et des countees enuiron soient de la mesure auter foitz ordeignes p estatute fait a Westm. in lan du raigne le Roy Edward ael nostre seignour le roy qui ore est quarantseptisme (1. ca. 1. before. 8) cest assavoir les drappes de ray de la longure de xxbiij. aulnes measures per la liste x.b. quarters de laeure. Et q̄ le drap de coulour. xxbi. aulnes de lōgure mesures p le doos et. vi. quarks de laeure au meins. Et q̄ demi drap soit il de ray ou de colour teigne en longure solōqz lafferant et en laeure come lez draps de ray & de colour sur le pein contenue en mesm estatut. An. 12. R. 2. ca. 14.

14 ¶ Bien lise a chescū p desore en auant de faire tielx maners drappes *copware & kendall*) de la laeure et lōgure cōe ad eē vse auāt ces heures nīet ctrestant ascun estatut fait au cōtrarie. Purueu toutz foitez que les sayours et les ouerours de tielx draps ne le facent de meilour leine q̄ ils ne soloient. Et en oultre ceo est assentu q̄ toutz tielz draps qui sont arestus p force ou colour des ditz estatutz ou ascun dicelles soient disarestes & deliueres. An. 13. R. 2. ca. 10.

15 ¶ Nul plain drap tache ne roull soit mis a vend̄ deis les ditz coūtes (1. Somerset, Dorsestour, Bristow, & Glouc'ster) eins q̄ ils soient ouertes sur peine de forfaiture dicelz issint q̄ les achatourz l' puissēt veer & conustre cōe il est bien en la counte deller. Et que les ouerourz tertourz & fullourz mettēt lour seignes a chescun drap q̄ ils ouerent sur certain pain limite p les iustices de la peas. &c. Purueu toutes foitz q̄ aps ceo q̄ les marchāts ount achates les ditz draps pur amesn̄ et les amesnēt hors du roialm̄ lez puissēt tacher & rouller a lour volūte pur l'plus leger carisage dicelles. An. 14. R. 2. cap. 11.

¶ Que

16 ¶Que deſoze enauāt nul fuller ne auter perſon quicōq achate deis les dittz villes ⁊ coūtes (*s. Summerſet Suffex & Southampton*) aſcun dzap auant que m̄ le dzap ſoit fulles ⁊ pleinem̄t perfait en ſa nature ⁊ enſele de ſoutz le ſeal a ceo ordeine ſur pein de forfaiture dicels. An. 15. R. 2. ca. 10.

17 ¶Cheſcū hōe du roialme purra faire et mett a bent et vendze dzapes ſibien karſeis come auters de tiel lōgure et laeure come luy plerra paiāt launage ſubſidy ⁊ auꝛs deuoirs ceſt aſſauoir de cheſcū pece de dzap ſolōq̄ lafferant nient contriſteant aſcū eſtatut, ordinance, proclamacion, reſtreint ou defence fait au contrarie et q̄ nulli ne vende ne mette a vendze aſcuns dzaps auant que ils ſoient aunes par laulnour du Roy, ⁊ enſeales du ſeal a ceo ordeigne ſur les peines contenus en les eſtatutes ent faitz et q̄ nulli ne mette ne melle cauſe ne face autre fraude en les dzapes de karſeis, ſur peine de forfaiture diceUes. An. 17. R. 2. ca. 2.

18 ¶Le dit aulnage (*s. of clothes throughout the realm*) poet eſt cōmis aſſyzme, ouek enpzowm̄t ſolonques laduiſe de treaſozer dēgleterre pur t̄ tēps deuāt, et des barōs de leſcheker t̄dit ſtatut (*s. of. Anno. 17. R. 2. ca. 5*) fait a contrary nyent conſtriſteant. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 23.

19 ¶Les marchātz de lōdres deſoze enauāt ſoiēt aurſi frankes de pakker lour dzaps ⁊ quitez de m̄ t̄ pakker cōe ſont les auters marchātes ⁊ auꝛs eſtranges deins la dit citie ou dedeins auꝛs cities ⁊ burghes deis le roialm̄ Et ſi aſcūs l̄res patēts ſoient faitz a contrary ſoient ouſtrem̄t repelles et adnullez ⁊ tenus de nul foꝛce ne vertue. An. 1. H. 4. ca. 16.

20 ¶An. 1. H. 4. ca. 19. it was enacted to ēdure foꝛ. 3. peres that certein clothes ſhould not be ſealed, noꝛ no ſubſidy payd foꝛ them.

21 ¶Un home ſufficient ſerra aſſignes par meſme noſt̄ ſeignour le roy pur enſealer les dzaps queux ſerroient oueres teres ⁊ fulles en la dit citie (*s. London*) et ſuburbes de icel dun ſeale de plumbe come auncientment eſſoit dies deins meſmes les citie et ſuburbes. Et que nul tiel dzap enſy oueres teres ⁊ fulles deis icelles citie ⁊ ſuburbes, ſoient aſcunement vendus ou bargaignes ne mis a bent ſil ne ſoyt enſeales dun ſeale de plumbe come deuant eſt dit. Et auera meſm̄ noſtre ſeignour le Roy la foꝛfaiture des dzaps vendus a contrary de ceſt eſtatut ſi nuls y ſoiēt. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 6

22 ¶Le dzap de colour conteigne en lōgure. xxviii. aulnes, ⁊ le dzap de ray a taunt meaſures ſauns defouler les dzaps, et en laeuze come deuant eſt ordeins per eſtatute. Et ſi les faiſours des dzaps facent deſoze lour dzaps de meindze longure ou laeure que meſmes les faiſours foꝛfacent les dzaps qui ſerrōt trouez p̄ laulneour de meindꝛ lōgure ou laeur et q̄ laulneour les preigne et les deliuere a garderobe al oeps de m̄ noſtre ſeignour le Roy. An. 7. H. 4. ca. 10.

23 ¶Null dzap appelle kendale dount duſzeine ne paſſe. vi. s. viii. d. de nul ſeall du Roy de aulnage petit ne graunde ſoit aſcunement enſeale ne aulnage ent paie. Et que les poſſeſſours des tiels dzappes purront m̄z les dzaps nient enſeales franchement vēdze ſans riēs ent foꝛfaire au roy non obſtāt aſcun eſtatut ou ordinance fait au cōtrary. An. 9. H. 4. cap. 2.

24 ¶Les faiſours des dittez dzaps de roy et les vendours diceU ſoient auri frankes en les faiſour ⁊ vent diceU come ils fuerent deuant le dit plament tenus a Weſt̄m. (*s. Anno. 7. H. 4. ca. 10. before 22.*) Et que le dit eſtatut fait en le dit parliament touchāt ceſt matier ſoit de tout raſes ⁊ adnulles ⁊ de null foꝛce ne value a toutes tours. An. 9. H. 4. ca. 6.

25 ¶Un nouell ſeal eiant ſigne et merche differentez du laūciēt ſeal du dit

Pwnegour. dit office del aulneour soit fait & deliuñe a les aulnours suisdits. Et q̄ aps q̄ m. l'seal ensi de nouell' affire soit deliuere as dits aulneours p̄oclamacion soit fait ouertment en les dittes parties de Westt & ailloures per my le roialme que nul person faisant tyell' maners des draps et dusseins en ñz les parties de Westt nailloures deins le roialme dengleterre soit si hardy de taker & pliter ensemble tielx mañs drappes deuaunt qui laulneour eit fait son searche et surueu duement dieeux draps que ils teign en lour lōgure et laeure ordeines p̄ le dit estatute (s. An. 7. H. 4. ca. 10. before. 22.) sur peyne de forfaiture dicell', et que le dit aulneour aps ceo mette le dit nouell' seal de sō office as tielx maners draps & dusseins de colour & de Ray &c. Et en cas que ascun aulneour en faisant son dit office l'face contrarie de cest estatut & de ceo soit duemēt attaint que al p̄mier foitz que il serra issint attaint que parde. x. li. & a la secōd foitz. xx. li. a leuers & a paiers a nūe seignour le roy de toutes ses terres & tenementes biens et chatelx en qui maines ils soient, et a la tierce foitz son corps arrestus et toutz ses biens et chateux a la volunte du roy. Et en oustre voet mesme nostre seignour le roy que celluy qui porra suer pur le roy ou pur luy mesmes eit la suite dattaindre tiel aulneour ensy faisant a contrary de cest estatute et eit mesme le pursuant pur sō travell' la quart party de les peines de. x. li. ou vint. li. desuisditz solonc̄ ceo q̄ le cas auiendra. Saluant as seignour et auters lour franchises si ascuns y soient en cest cas. An. 11. H. 4. ca. 6.

26 ¶ Les ditz estatutes (s. An. 7. H. 4. ca. 10. & an 11. h. 4. ca. 6. before 22. & 25. soient firmement tenus et gardes et mise en due execution. an. 13. H. 4. ca. 4.

27 ¶ Que cest pole drap en les ditz estatutes deuant reherses eit relacion & soit entendu a les entiers draps appelles brode clothes & brode [illegible] zeins et nemy as auters drappes et pieces des drappes appelles streites ore faytes ou affaires. Et oustre ad ordeigne et estably que chescun hōe puisse fait mett a bēde & bēde toutz maners de draps appelles streites conteinātes en longure. xliii. aulnes et en laeure vn aulnement ewes ou autremēt douze aulnes ewes sans empechēm dascū minist' du roy paiant au roy launage subsidye cuſtōes & cauts deuoirs cestassauoir de chescū drap et chescū pece de drap solonc̄ la rate en les ditz estatutes cōtenus: et si les faisours de tielx drapz appelles straites facent ascuns draps a bēde de meindre longure et laeure que p̄cheinement deſuis est declare q̄ adōques dit lise al aulneour de coperle lisse a lune fine de toutez tielx straites draps nīēt conteignātz le dit lōgure & mesme a estre vendus pur vn remenant ou vn pece et nemy pur vn drap Et que nulles tielx draps soient mis a vendre tanq̄ laulnour les admesures et fait par son searche et mys a eur le seale due Roy a ceo ordine sur peine de forfaiture dicell'. Et issalcū aulneour enseale ascuns tielx draps appells straites nient conteignātes la longure et laeure dissraitz de suisdit, et ne coupe la lisse de toutes tielx draps qui ne teignent les ditz lōgure & laeure des estraites qui adonc̄s le dit aulneour pate au Roy pur chescū pece de drap ensi troue defectif. vi. s. viii. d. An. 11. H. 6. ca. 9.

28 ¶ An. 18. H. 6. ca. 16. an act was made to endure to the nert parlamēt concerning the measuring of cloth.

29 Que chescun entier drap launs appelles brodecloth qui serra fait et mys a vende a le fest. &c. apres pleine enewance raking streining ou tenturing dicell' p̄ist a bēde teign̄ et cōteigne en longure. xxtiii. aulnes et a chescun aulne vn pous conteignant la laeure de pous lōme dest' mesmes par la crest de mesme le drap et en la-

gure.

Fraunchesis.

Pwnegour.

Seale.

Fork.

Impris.

Seyle.

Sute.

4. Part.

eure. ii. aulnes ou. viii. quarters au meins deins les lisses, et il l'dit drap soit plus lõge en mesure que les ditz xviii. aulnes et ses pous donques la chatour dicell' payera al vẽdour pur ceo q̃ lercede autpel mesme de. xviii. aulnes solonq̃ la rate de la measure desuis ordeigne. Auxi ordeignes est &c. que touts maners draps appelles straites destre faites & mises a vende puis le dit feste apres plein enewãce rakking streining ou têturing dicell' prest al vende teigñ & cõteigñ en longure. xii. aulnes et les pous solõq̃ la mesur auãtdit et en laeure vn aulne deinz les lisses, auxi ordines est. &c. q̃ chescun drap appelle kersey destre fait et mise a vend puis la dit feste apres plein enewance rakking streining ou têturing dicell' prest al vẽde teigñ et conteigne en longure. xviii. aulnes et les pous come deuaunt est dit et en laeure vn aulne et la nayle ou au meis vn aulne deinz les lisses, auxi ordines est. &c. que chescun demp drap de chescun de les entiers drappes streites et kerseyes garde sa measure en longur̃ et laeur̃ solonq̃s le rate fourme & nature de son entier drap auãdit. Et q̃ nul pson qui ferra ou affaire ferra ascũ mañ drap laũs au vende a le dit feste melle ou mette en ou sur mesm̃ l'drappe ne en la leiñ dont le dit drappe serra fait ascũ leiñ dagnell', Flokkes, seu ou Cozkes en ascun mañ sur peine de forfaiture de vint souldz pur chescũ drap ou demp drap en q̃l ou sur q̃l ascun tyel leyne dagnel flokkes seu ou cozke serra ou serrount mis ou melles lune moytie ent de remaigner a Roy, et lautre moytie ent a celuy qui seisera ascun tiel drap et duemẽt prouera icel estre fait contrarie a cest ordeignaunce. Forsprise q̃ il liser a de faire du laiñ dagnell' par luy mesme sauns ascun commirtion ouesq̃ ascũ autre leine Forsprise auxi que Cozke poet estre ble en tincture sur leine, Waides et auxi en tincture de tout tiel drap que

est tantsoulement fayt de laine waides issint que mesmes les lein & drap soient parfaitment coictz & maderes. Dyeng.
Forsprise auxi que cozk poet estre myse sur drap q̃ est perfitemẽt coicte & madere. Auxi ordeignes est et establies que chescun de les ditz draps et demy draps pursue & sue perfitment & droitement vn ordre douerayn per- One ordre.
my a vne fine tusques lautre lans diuersitie en texture fallure knottig ou barling. Et en cas que ascun tiel diuersitie ou Rawe Skawe cokell' Def.
ou fagge aueigne destre en ascun pt des ditz draps streitz ou kerseies que adonques vne seale de plumbe pur Seale.
icell' ordeigner & par le tresozer den- Treasourer.
gleterre pur le temps esteant auiser soit mis & pende en lextreme part del margine de mesme le drap streite ou kersey pur cognisance et entendement destre euez al achatoz dicelle. Et que chescũ de les ditz draps streit & kersey de longeure & laeure auantditz & auxi del perfection suisdit soit a la fest de saint Pierre laduyncule enseale al fine dicelle ouesq̃ vne dou Sealed.
ble pzynt en plumbe per le dit tresorer semblablement deuiser & ordeigner en tesmoigne et recozde de les auãtditz foyal lõgeure laeure & perfection. Et sy ascun des auantditz draps, streites, ou kerseyes, ne conteigne mye lauantditz longure & la- Contentes.
eure, ou ne soit mye del perfaite ouerague auantdit. Et les deux parties wel wrought
de mesmes les draps streites ou kerseyes soient del verray & parfite ouerague auantdit gardantes les dites longure & laeure que adonques chescun tiel drap streite & kerseye soit enseale ouc les auantditz seales en la Seale.
fourme auantdit. Et que chescun demy drap et drappe conteignaunt greindre longure que le demy drap Longer.
et meindre longure que lentier drap de les sortes des draps auãtditz esteantz del perfite ouerague et laeure auantditz soit enseale ouelque vne Seale.
seale enpzelles en plũbe etaunt signe

different

differēt a lune et a lautre des dites
seales en telmoigne et recozd de ver-
raies lōgure, laeure, & pfectiō de de-
mi dzap. Et si ascū dzap launs dascū
des lozts de les dzaps auāt recites
pfitemēt fait et eiēt laeur solonc̄ sō
Contentes. loꝛt auant limittes conteinant trois
aulnes & demp ou pluis meins que l'
demi dzap soit mis a vendᵒ apres l'dit
Seale. feste que mesme le dzap soyt enseale
ouec vne seale empzesses en plumbe
giant signe different a chesnup de lez
dittes seales pur recognisance destre
eiwe del defaut de demp dzap les dits
seales a este deuises et ozdeignes par
le dit treasozer et estre mis al fine de
chescū de les demi dzaps & dzaps mei
dzes q̄ demi dzaps auri p laduiz assēt
Treasozer. et auctozitie suisdittes ozdeignes est
& estables que le tresozer dēgleterre
pur le temps esteant ait poiar & auc-
tozitie de faire tielz & tantz gardeins
Iwnage. de les dittes seales come a luy sem-
blera necessarie. Iiiint que nul e-
Alien. strange nees soit fait ascun de mes-
mes les gardeins. Et que chescū des
Account. dittes gardeins ensy affairs accōpt
annuelment de les reuenues de lour
Escheker. dittes offices en le dit escheker deuāt
les treasozer Dengleterre et les ba-
rons illeoques pur le temps esteantz
dueiit monstrant en les mesmes ac-
comptes le numbze de toutes dzaps
demp dzaps streites & Kerseies p eux
enseales oueſques les nouns de les
possessours diceux chescun de mz les
Reward. Gardeins a estre guardouns annu-
elment a son dit accompt pur ses la-
bour et diligence en cel party eues al
resceipt du dit Escheqer par la dis-
crelion de les dittes Tresozer et ba-
Iwnage. rons sauns ascun payement dascun
chose en le dit eschequer en ou pur la
fesance de son dit accompte, et en cas
ascun de les dittes gardeins enseals
ascun de les auaunkdits dzaps oues-
Seale. que ascun auter seale ou ascū de mz
les dzaps autrement faites que par
les maner et ozdinance desuis espe-
cifies et ceo par sufficient pzoofe et-
eraminacion monstres et apzouez
deuant les dittes treasozer et baron
p les dittes depolicion telmoigne et
recozde de tielz sufficientes plons de
bon et due reputacion les queux oūr
pzompte experience en terture, fail-
lure et faisure de dzaps, ou limesme
le gardeyn refuse densealer ascun
de les dittes dzaps faitez accozdant
a les m maner et ozdinaunce ou si
ascū tiel gardein ou aulneour pigne
a le dit fesk pur le roy dascun person
pur lensealer ou aulnage dascū ma-
ner dzap ascū auter sūme de money
q̄ est cōten⁹ es estatutes & ozdeigne
ces deuant cesk temps en faits et nō
ent repelles, ou si ascun tiel gardein
ou aulneour a le dit fesk refuse de mi
strer sa commission de son office au
ascun persō ceo desirant sur lensea-
ler ou mesuremēt dascū de les dzaps
auantdits & ceo eramines et duemēt
pzoues que adonques il a tantes de
foits come il ou ascun de les premis-
ses offende le sōme de .xx. s. forfaira
lun moitie en au roy & lauter moitie
a partie pzouāt la dit offence en icelk
per suit dent estre eue deuāt les dits
tresozer et barōs p bil de det en le dit
eschequer en quel bil auriel bill et
execution soiēt eues q̄r sont bluel-
ment ewez et vses enuers auters ac-
comptants en mesme leschekez. Et
que cestes estatutes & ozdinances et
auters estatutes & ozdinances de-
mainant cesk temps faites et nient re-
pelles concernaūntes ascuns de les
premisses soyent conteignus et espe-
cifies en chescun cōmission a chescū
tiel gardeyn ou aulneour apzes le
dit feste affaire. Et auri lou per-
deuant en les occupacions del fay-
sauns de dzap les labozers dicelk oūr
este chaces de pzendze grāde part de
lour gages en espinges ceinctz & au-
ters empzofitables marchaundyses
desoubz tiel pzyce que nertende pas
al entent de loyalr gages, et auri
ount delpueres a cour lennes del-
tre oueres par trop excessiue pois
quelle

quelle adenchase et enchase hõmes et femmes en discourage dautiel labour. Pur ceo ordeignes est et establies per auctozitie suisdit que chescun home et femme faisour de draps a le fest de Seint Peere paye as cardours, cardozelles, filerelles, & touts auters les labozers dascun membze dicelle loyall money pur touts lour loyall gages, & paiemẽt del meisme & auri deliuere leines estre oueres accordant a la foiall liuere et due poys sur peyne de forfaiture a meisme l'labozer le treble de les ditz gages issint non payes a tauntz des foitz come le dit faisour des draps refuse de paier en les maner & forme au ascũ tiel labozer y luy mis a loccupaciõ en ascũ de les dittes membzes del faisãce de drape et auri de forfaire a ẽm le labozer pur chescũ liuere dercelliue & de loial pois a luy deliũes destre ouerez bi.ð. a chescũ defaut. Et ainsi ordeinñ & establi y lauctoziti suisdit q chescũ cardour, cardozelle, filerelle tisour fullour, tondour de drap & tinctour face dument son labour en sa occupacion sur peine de rendze a la party en damages en icelle party doubles damages. Et que chescun fullour de la dist feste de seint Pere en sa art et occupacion de fuller scalpier ou Tezeiler de drap exerse teiselez & nul les cardes meisme le drap deceiuablement en paisant sur peine de render a la party en damage doubles damages. Et q̃ chescũ Justice de peas pur le temps esseant de chescun countee de cest totalm̃ par tout le coũtie hors des cities burghs et dilles lour maĩ maister gardein bailliffe ou baillifs est ou sont & chescũ mair lour chescũ meist lou nul maire est maire ẽ chescun baillyff ou baillifs lou nul maĩ ne meist ẽ chescũ pozt reise nul maĩ maist baillif ou baillifs est hors ou sont de chescun citie burgh et ville deins chescũ tiel coũtie auantdit. Et chescũ constable de hũdred lou cõstable ẽ de hũdred de chescũ citie burgh et ville lou ascun maire maister bayliffe ou baillifes ou pozt reises est ou sont. Et que chescun Seneschal gardaunt ou tepgnant Wapentake ou lete dascũ plon hozs de la cite, burgh ou ville lou nul Maire, maister, baillif, ou baillifs, ou Pozt reises est ou soit ast & aient poiar & auctozite p cẽ ozdinance doier et terminer les compleintz de chescũ tiel faisour de drap & labozer sibien pur non paiñt de lez ditz gages des ditz labozers cẽe ð lez ditz forfaiture et damages per due examinacion de les parties en icel partie sur ceo pur non paimẽt de les ditz duelies & forfaitures & pur les dittes damages de commettre les trespassours en icel party al pschein gaole deins ĩm le counte illõques a demurrer tanqz les dits duties forfaitures & damages soiẽt a le dit labozer ou faisour de drap duement paies. Et auri que chescũ de les ditz iustices de peas Maire maister Gardein bailliffe, ou bailliffs Pozt reise, et Seneschalk de Wapentake et lete sur lẽformacion ou compleint dascun auter person q̃ nest greue en cest part aiet poiar per la dit auctozitie deins sa iurisdictiõ de faire venir deuaunt luy la partye enuers quel lenformacion ou complaint serra fait pur lẽcontrefaisure a cest ozdinãce et ceux dexaminer en et sur la matter cõteignuz en meisme lenformacion ou cõpleint & sil troue par examinacion ou auters dues pues la partie en ceo coulpable ou defectif que adõques meisme la partye si souent et pur chescun foits come il est issint trouez coulpable ou defectif forface au nostr̃ soueraign̄ seignour le Roy ou a tiel persone ou persones que ou queux est ou sount entitle ou entytles dauoir fines ou amerciamentes pur offenses faites deins lour iurisdiccion. xii.s. iiii. deniers. Et que chescun de les dites Justices de pear & auter officer auãtdit deins sa iurisdiccion sur chescun del dit enformaciõ ou complaint aient pleino poiar

Sheriffes. Determine. Imprist. Just. of p. Mayres &c. Informacion Fort. Just. of p.

Proces. pōsar de ferr̄ autiel proceſſe enuers la party ſur quel aſcun tiel enforma cion ou complaint come deuaunt eſt recite ſerra fait de luy faire venir p̄ſonelment deuant luy ſur ceo deſtre examines ſi come iuſtices de peas oūt ſur enfoꝛmation ou complaint fait a eeux pur ſuertie de peas ſās aſcū fee ou regard deſtre pꝛice ou ew p aſcun de les ditz iuſtices ou aſcun autre of ficer en ceſt party pur lexecution de lour offices en ceſt party, auxi oꝛdi-

Cloth, nes. ⁊c. qui tout maner de dꝛap lai-nes fait en aſcun autre region en ceſt royalme dengleterre ameſnes et

Other realm. mis a vend̄ deins aſcun part del m̄ le roialm̄ dēgletre ap̄s le dit feſte de ſeit

Feſt. Peer ſoit foꝛfait au noſtre ſouerai-ne ſeigñr le roy foꝛſp̄is dꝛaps faites en gales et Ireland et dꝛaps pꝛiſes p

Wales. Ireland. aſcun des lieges du nr̄e ſouerai gne ſeignour le roi ſur l'mere ſās fraude ou male engine. Et per lauctoꝛitie

Statutes. ſuiſdit oꝛdeins eſt ⁊ eſtablie qui aſcū autre act ou oꝛdinance fait en ceſt p̄ſent parlament concernantez la fei-ſance de dꝛap ou aſcūs de les pꝛemiſ-ſes contraries ou nient accoꝛdantes

Voyde. a ceſt act ſoit et ſoiēt voides et de nul effect. An. 4. E. 4. ca. 1.

30 ¶ Toutz lez ditz enhabitāts ⁊ re-lidentes es aſcūs lieux deins les ditz trois hūdꝛeds (*s. of Liſtom Tauiſtok & Rowburgh within th. coūty of Deuon.*) puiſſēt fair̄ et fere eſtre faitz tout maner dꝛape

Woll. Flockes. launs du dit leyne, et iceſt licitement mettre et fere eſtre mis tiel quantite de flokkes come ſerra beſoign̄ et pꝛo fitable all ſeſour et poſſeſſour meſ-me le dꝛape. Et que toutez lez dꝛapz en tiel fourme oue flokkes eſtre faitz deins les ditz trois hūdꝛedes ⁊ chelcū deux puiſſent eſtre achatez et venduz as toutz temps ſans aſcun empeſche mēt ou damage daſcun perſon et ſās foꝛfaiture daſcun de les ditz dꝛaps la dit oꝛdinā ce de ſuis reherſe. (*S. An. 4. E. 4. ca. 1. before, 29.*) nient cōtreſteant. An. 7. E. 4. ca. 2.

31 ¶ Que nul perſon denizen ou eſ-trange a le feſt ⁊c. carie ou face deſtre cari-es aſcūs parties dela le meer aſ-cun file laune ne dꝛap nient fulles mes que le file launs affaire puis ī le feſte en ceſt roialme ſoit teres en-ceſt. Et auxi tout dꝛap en iceſt fait apꝛes le dit feſte ſoit fulſt et pleinment oueres deins le dit roialme deuant q̄ aſcun iceſt ſoit eue et caries hoꝛs ceſtuy royalme ſur peine de foꝛfaiture de la verray value de tout tiel file nient tere et dꝛape nīēt fulle euez ou-triez hoꝛs ceſtuy roialme la moitie de meſme la foꝛfaiture deſtre leues al oeps noſtre dit ſeignoꝛ le roy, ⁊ laut moity de ceo a lui ou ceux q̄ eſpiēt ou eſpieꝛōt ou ſerra ou ferront pue da-cun tiel file nient tere ou dꝛap nient fulles puiz le dit feſt eſtre caries aſ-cū lieu doūt le mere. An. 7. E. 4. ca. 3

32 ¶ Que toutz les ditz dꝛaps appel-les bꝛod ſet clothes ⁊ ſtreit ſet clothes ⁊ cheſcū diceux q̄x ſerroient faitz de ins aſcun de les ditz countees (*s. Norfolk Suff. et Eſſex.*) de premier iour dauſt q̄ ſerra en lan nr̄e ſeignour dieu. 1468 ſoient dꝛoitement faites en la foꝛme enſuant, ceſt aſſauoir cheſcun de les ditz dꝛaps appelles bꝛode ſet clothes apꝛes tout maner ſufficiant perfit et dꝛoit fait purement ſcure pleinment ſerch ⁊ pꝛeſt a vent conteigne en lon-gure. xxbiii. aulnes et xxbiii. poules meſures p l'creſt ⁊ en laeure. 7. quar-ters deins lez liſſez directement a dn fine du dit dꝛap tuſq̄s lauſt fin̄ de luy meſme. Et cheſcun de les ditez bꝛode ſet clothes ap̄z tous les ditez ſufficiēt et pfit oueragne pur ſcurem̄t plein ſercher ⁊ fait pꝛeſt au vēt poiſe. 38. li. au meins. Et auxi q̄ cheſcū dꝛ lez ditz dꝛaps appelles ſtreit ſet clothes q̄x ſerroient faitz en aſcun des dites coū-tees puis le dit pꝛemier iour dauſt a-pꝛes tout maner ſufficiēt pfit ⁊ dꝛoit oueragne fait purem̄t ſcure et plein-m̄t ſerche ⁊ pꝛeſt au vēder cōteigne en lōgeure. xiiii. aulnes et. xiiii. pou-ſes meſurez p la liſt et en laeur trois quarters ⁊ demy quarter daulne de-

ins lez

ins les liſtez directemẽt del vn fine del ſtreit ſet clothe tuſqs al autre fine de lup meſme et cheſcũ de les ditz ſtreit ſet clothes apres toutz ditz ſufficient & pfite ouerague pure & ſcurement plein ſercher & fait preſt au bender poiſe.ix.li. & demy au meins. Et que toutz les ditz draps appelles brod ſet clothes & ſtreit ſet clothes qui ſerrõt faitz deins aſcun de les ditz coũtées pur le dit premier iour dauſt de droit et parfit ouerague accordaunt a ceſt ordinance ſoiẽt enſeales per laulnegeour ou ſealer du roy oueſqs les ſeales de ſubſidie & aulnage deins cheſcun dez ditz counties pur ceo ordeignes empreſſes en cere. Et que nul pſon ne perſõs puis le dit pmier iour dauſt offre ne offrẽt ne mette ne mettent au bender aſcũs des ditz draps appelles brod ſet clothes ou ſtreit ſet clothes nient gardantes pleine longure pois ou laeure ou nemi pureſnt ſcure ou pleinment ſerche accordant a ceſt ordinance ſur peine de forfaiture dicelle lun moite de ceo al oeps de noſtre dit ſeignour le roy, et lautr moity de ceo al partie que eſpiera et le ſeiſera. Et que nul perſon ne parſons puis le dit premier iour Dauſt tache packe ne carie aſcun de les dits draps appellẽ brod ſet clothez ne ſtreit ſet clothes hors daſcũ de les ditz coũtées eins que ſoit enſeale per laulneour ou ſealour du roy en maner cõe eſt de ſuis ordeignes pr ceſt ordinãce ſur peine de forfaiture dicelle ceſt aſſauoir lun moity de ceo au roy & lautre moity a la prie d eſpiera et ceo ſeiſera. Et ſi aſcun aunegeour ou aſcũ de ſes deputies deins aſcũ de les ditz counties enſeale aſcun de les ditz ſet clothes nient contenantes meſmes les longure laeure & poiſe auantditz que lors il forfface pur cheſcũ del dyt brode clothe enſye denſealer. vi. s. viij. d. et pur cheſcun de les ditz ſtreit ſet clothes enſy denſealer. xx. d. lun moitye de cell forfaiture ent deſtre paiez al oeps noſtre dit treſſouerain ſeignour le roy & lautre moity a celuy qui pur ceo ſuer voet en ceſt partie per accion de dette, per briefe ou bille en aſcun des courtes du nre dyt ſeignour le roy al eleccion celluy qui ſuer voet en ceſt party & en m laccõ a recouerer ouſter la dyt forfaiture tielx coſtes & damages come bſuelnt bſes en accion du det purſues al comen ley. An. 8. E. 4. cã. 1. Dauſt.

32 ¶ Toutz les draps launes, dimi draps, ſtretes, & kerſeis, eſteãtz de bõ & perfit feſure de longur & laeur, ſolõqs la fourme du dit act fait en le dit an. iiii. (5. E. 4. ca. 1. *before*, 29.) ſoyent enſeales oueſqs cere s ambiõ fines ne pluis prpignant pur celr ambideux ſeales, q̃ dnãt fuit prſe pur la ſealour dũ entier drap, dr drap, ſtreit, ou kerſey forſprſe tantſolement q̃ en la citie de Londres & en la vill de Briſtow, tielx draps, ſealablez ſoiẽt ſealez oueſqs plũ be come il ad eſte accuſtõe. Et ouſter ceo ad ordeine & eſtablie et enact per la dit auctorite, que la dit treaſorer dengleterre pour le temps eſteant eyt poar & auctorite de mitter au ferme l ſubſidie & aulnage des draps ſealables, as perſons voillãts auoir ceo a ferme per ſufficiẽt mainprſe en forme cõe fuit vſe & fayt dnãt le dit eſtatut fait en dit an quart lez farmourz dauoir la moity del forfaiture de toutz draps & pieces des draps deſtre miſe au bende nient enſeales oueſqs lez ditz ſealez a lour ppr vſes, en paiant annuelmẽt pur ceo et pur la dit ſubſidie & aulnage a noſtre ſeignour l roy a s eſcheker, tielx annuelx sõmes de money come ſerr acordes entre le treſorer Dengleterre et ceux & deſtre accomptantz a nre ſeignour le roy del autre moitie de la dit forfaiture a ſon dit eſcheker le dit eſtatute fait en le dit an quart nient cõtreſteant. An. 17. E. 4. ca. 5. London. Briſtow. Treaſurer. Aunage. Leſſes. Subſidy. Suerty. Account. Forf. Eſcheker.

33 ¶ Nul perſon quel que il ſoit faitour des draps nautre bendour ne mettre a vẽdre apres la feſte de ſaint Michael larchangel prochein venãt

ou ensuant aſcun maner dzaps laũs appelles bzode cloth ſinon auant ꝯ le dzap ſoit pleinment enewes. Et q̃ chescun entier dzap & auri launs appellꝫ bzode cloth quel ſerra fait en cẽ dyt roialme Dengleterre apzes l'dit feſte de ſaint Michael larchangel .p. chein veignant puis que il ſoit pleinment enewes pzeſt al vendꝫ, teigne et conteigne en longure. xxiiii. verges & a chescun verge vn pous conteignant le laiour dun pous le home deſtre meſures per le creſt de meſme le dzap & auri que il teigne & conteigne en la laeure. ii. verges deis lez liſtes per tout la longur del m. Aurint q̃ chescun demy dzap des dittez entiers dzaps affairs apzez le dit feſte puis ſa plain enewance pzeſt al vẽde teigne & conteigne. xii. verges en lõgure au meins oueſqꝫ les pouces deſuiſditꝫ deſtre meſures per l'creſt & deux verges en laeur deyns les liſtes. Iſſint toutz ſoitz que meſme le demye dzap ne excede la longuꝛ de. xvi. verges ſur pain del trenchure de lentier dzap en trois pieces, & del trẽchure de l'demy dzap en deux pieces. Et auri de pardõ pur chescũ entier dzap. vi. s. viii. d. & pur chescun demy dzap. iii. s. iiii. d. apꝫs la dit feſte faitz vẽdus ou miſes al vendꝫ nient pleinmẽt enewes ou faitz puis la dit feſte nient gardaunt lour meſure deſuis ordeignes. Et ſi le entier dzappe ſoit pluis longe en meſur̃ quels ditz. xxiiii. verges & les pouces deſuiſditz & le demy dzap del m̃ ſoyt pluis longe que. xii. verges oueſqꝫ lez ſuiſditz poucez q̃ lorz lachatour de m̃ lentier dzap paiera pur tant q̃ il excede en le meſure de. xxiiii. verges & lachatour de la dit demi dzap a paier pur tant quant il excede. xii. verges. Iſſint toutz ſoitz que l'dit demy dzap ne paſſe pas lõ zur̃ de. xvi. verges cõe il eſt de ſuiſdit. Auri q̃ toutz maners dzaps appelles ſtreites affaires puis la dyt feſte apꝫs lour plaine enewaunce pziſſes deſtre mpſes al vende teigne & conteigne douze verges en longure & les pouces ſolonques la meſure auandit . Et en laeure vn verge deyns les liſtes & per tout la longure del meſme ſur pain del trenchure del dyt ſtreit en deux pieces et auri de pardõ pur meſme le ſtreit. xx. ð. Auri q̃ chescun dzap appelꝫ kerſey eſtre faitz ou miſes al vende puis le dyt feſte apzes le plain enewaunce pziſſ al vendꝫ teigñ & conteigne en lõgure. xviii. verges & les pouces come il eſt deſuiſdit & en laeur vn verge et l'nayle au meins deins les liſtes ſur pain del trenchure del dyt kerſey en deux pieces & de pardõ pur meſme le kerſey. iii. s. iiii. d. toutz les auãditz fozfaitures paintz & pardes de currer ſur les vendours de les ditz dzapz q̃lz ſerront faitz contrarie a ceſt act. Et que chescun de les dites dzaps demy dzaps ſtreitz & kerſeis ſoient perfaitment & directment faitz per mie tout del vn fine teſques lauñ. Auri q̃ auãt le dit feſte per le treaſozer Dẽgleteri ſoient purueus & ozdeignñ ſealꝫ deſtri empzeſſe en plumbe etantz les armes du roy Dengleterre en lun cotꝫ, en lauter cotꝫ les armes ſigne ou tokẽ de chescun citye, burghe, ou ville deyns ceſt royal' Dengleterre loule dzap eſt fayt eyant aſcun tielꝫ armez ſigne ou token pour mark & euident token & conuſaunce del dzappe fait deyns aſcun tyel citie burghe, et vill' de ceſt royal' et ouſtr̃ ceo ſeales pour chescun county de ceſtye royal' pour enſealment de tout maner dzap fayt deins chescũ county hozz de le dit citie burghe ou vill' del meſme le county eyant en lun cotꝫ les dits armes noſtre ſeygnour le Roy et en lauter cotꝫ le noſme del county en ycell' enpzeſſes. Et que l'treſozer Dengletre pur le temps eſteant ou ſon deputy ne face apzes le dit feſte aſcun perſõ ou perſones deſtre aulnour ſealour ou gardein del ſeale deins aſcun de ceſtꝫ roialm mes tielꝫ quels ſonter pertes, en fayſaunce des dzaps de la ſufficialty de hũdzed. xi. au meinz au temps

Watered.

Contentes.

Fol.

Length.

temps de le dit deputacyon. &c. Auri que nul perſone quel que il ſoyt puis le dyt feſte auaunt dit mette ne trahe ne cauſe deſtre mys ou trahes en longure ou layeuꝰ deyns ceſt dit roialm Dengleterre aſcun maner dez draps launs apres que il ſoit playnment enewe moyen de Tenturaunce ou autrement ſur payn de forfaiture de meſme le drap. Auri que nul home de quel condicion que il ſoyt deins le dit roialme aꝑs le dit feſte ſette gette ou mette ſur aſcun maner drap aſcũ flockes ou aſcun autre ſemblable deteriuable choſe ſur peine de .xl.s. pur chelcun drap ſur quel aſcun tiel perſone gettera aſcunz flockes ou auter choſe. Auri que nul feſour des draps nautre perſone quel que il ſoit puis le dit feſte mette ou gette ſur aſcun blank drap ou kerſey aſcũ chalk ſur meſme la paine. Auri q̃ nul tondour nautre perſon quel que il ſoyt puis le dyt feſte tonde ne cancelle aſcuns draps deins ceſt dit royalme ſinon l drap ſoyt auaunt playnement enew ſur paine de forfayt .xl.s. pur chelcũ drap cy ſouent come il ferra enſy.

Auri que nul mañ perſon eſtrange nautre enuoy ne conuey aſcun drap launs ouſtre le mær puis le dit feſte ſinon meſme l drap ſoit auant plain enewe & puis que meſme le drap ſoyt enſy pleinmẽt enew que lors en nul mañ ſoit mys ou trahe en longuꝝ ne laeur ſur paine de .xl.s. pur chelcun drap contrarie a ceſt act conuey ou enuoy ouſt le mær. Aurint que nul maner perſon deins ceſt dit royalme puis le dit feſte retaill aſcun drap ou draps launs linure nautre ſynon y ſoit auant pleinment enewe et puis que il ſoyt plainment enewe en null mañ ſoyt mis ne trahe en longuꝝ ou laeur ſur paine de forfaiture meſme le drap ou le balue ent meſme le pain de currer ſur le vendour de toutez tiels draps. Aurint noſtre dyt ſeygnour le roy en eſchuer del graunde ſauſeme et decepte quelz ount acrues & de four en auter accruount per moyen des Teinturcs ad per aſſent & auctorite ſuiſdyt ordeigne et enact que nul perſon quel que il ſoyt gard̃ aiet ou occupie aſcun teinture ou aſcũ autr̃ choſe en ſa ꝓpre meaſõ ou lieu de ſa habitacion ꝙ quel drapz laines poet en aſcũ maner eſtr̃ trahe hors en longure ou laeure ſur peine de forfaiture .xx.li. cy ſouent come il enſy ferra cõtrarie a ceſt act. Mes q̃ toutz teintures queur de cy en apres ſerront vſes ou occupies pur equacion del drap tantſoulement apres que il vient de moleyn & denaunt il ſoyt roughes & pur nul auter cauſe ſibiẽ deins la city de Loñdres come es auters burghes, cities, & villes de ceſt roialme ſoiẽt fiches en lieux ouertes & que chelcun maire de Loñdres pur le temps eſteãt & toutz auters mairs & baill & autz goũnours dez cities burghes villes & villages de ceſt dyt roiall diligentmẽt ſurueiant q̃ toutz draps queur ſerrõt miſes ſur tẽtures ne ſerront trahes hors en longure et laeure autremẽt q̃ eſt auaunt reherſe.

Auri que aꝑs le dit feſte null eſtrãge achate nul leine quel ſerra enuoy ou paſſera per les ſtreites de Perrok ꝙ gales Carrakes ou nieſez ou auters veſſeaux ſoit clakke ou bark. Ne aſcũ leine de quel lokkes ou refuſe ſerra fait mes que ſi la leine ſoyt como il eſt tondue & purement enrolle ſanz deceit & marchandiſable ſolonques l creſſance del pais ſans aſcun ſorter derber clakker ou lockes ou refuſe ent affaire come il eſt auaunt dit ſur pein de forfaiture meſm le leine et le double balue ent puis outre. *(Se marchants. 41. this laſt article concerning wolles altered.)* Ne dit ſeignor l roy ad ordeigne & enact per lauctorite ſuiſdit q̃ nul tinctour nautre ꝓſon tinct ou cauſe deſtre tinctes deins ceſt dit royalme dengl puis le dit feſte aſcũ drap laſs ouerſe ozchel ou cozke appelle ſarecozk ſur peine de forfaiture & ydicon de .xl.s. pur chelcũ drap que il ou

Tenters. Stretch. Forf. London. Townes. Open. Mayres. &c. Officers. Stretch. Alien. Woll. Forf. Dyers. Ozchell. Cozke. Forf.

aſcun auter pur luy ou a ſon vſe enſi tinctera ou cauſera eſtre tinctez. Me que nul maner perſõ quel que il ſoyt

Sell. puis le dyt feſte vende ou mette au vende deins ceſt dit roiall̃ dengl̃ aſcũ tiel drap le quel puis ñ le feſt ſerra tinctz oueſq̃ ozchel ou cozk appelles

Foꝛf. farecozk ſur peine de fozfaiture ñ le drap enſy tinctes ou mis a venõ contrarie a ceſt act les peines et perdes de ceo touts foitz de currer ſur le vẽdour ſozſpriſe q̃ cozk fait deis eſ̃ roiall̃ dengl̃ poet eſtr̃ vſe en tincture ſur leine wardes ⁊ auri en tincture de tout tiel drap q̃ eſt fait tant ſouleñt de leine wardes iſſint q̃ ñz lez leine ⁊

Madred. Cozke. drap ſoiẽt perfaitment coictes ⁊ maderes. Auri q̃ cozk fait en ceſt dit roiall̃ poet eſtrẽ mis ſur drap q̃ eſt pfaitment coictes ⁊ maderes. Auri q̃ nul

Dyer. tinctour tinct aſcũ drap deins le dit roialme puis le dit feſt meſque l̃ dit tinctour tincte ñ le drap ⁊ liſt dicell̃ oueſq̃ vn colour ſãs attacher ou cõſuer daſcũz bul ruſſhez ou choſe ſemblable ſur les liſtes de ñ ſur peine de

Foꝛf. fozfaiture de. xl. s. pur cheſcun drap q̃ il enſy tinctera contrarie a cẽ act ⁊ q̃ nulł maner perſõ quel que il ſoit

Sell. mette a vende deins le dit roiall̃ aps le dit feſte a ſcun maner drap q̃ apres

Diſceiuable. ñ la feſte ſerra ency deceiuablement

Foꝛf. tinctes ſur peine de fozfaiture de ñ le drap ou l̃ value dicel ñz lez fozfaitures ⁊ peines toutz foitz de currer ſur le vẽdour. Aurint q̃ ſi aſcũ de les ditz ſubgettz du roy ou autr̃ de cy en

Seiſer. aps auiẽdza de ſeaſir aſcũ drap laũs autreñt fait ou tinct q̃ de ſuis ẽ dyt q̃ lozs ñ le ſubget ou auter ameſne tout ñ le drap ou drays ency p̃ luy

Mayze ꝛc. ſeiſies deuant le mayze bailł ou auł goũnour de les cities burghes villes ou villages lou il auiendza aſcũ tyel ſſier eẽ fait de ñ le drap ou drays il-lonqs le iugeſ̃ p̃ le diſcreciõ de le dit maire bailł ou auł gouernour appellant a luy ou tielz ceur pſons cõe per ſa ou lour diſcrecion ſembleſ̃ conuenientz q̃l ñ le drap ſoyt autreñt fait ouere ou tinct q̃ eſt accozdant oueſq̃ les actes de ſuis recites. Et ſil ſoyt iuge p̃ le dit maiſ̃ bailł ou auł goũnour ⁊ auts perſons as eur ou aſcun deur come il eſt auantdit appelles ñ le drap eſtre fait ou tinct ⁊ mis au vende cõtrarye a les actz deſuis ditz que lozs ñz les drays ency ſeiſies et p̃ eux iuge cõe ẽ deſuis dit deſt trẽche en troys pieces en le p̃ẽce de les ditz ; maiſ̃ bailł ou goũnour de q̃l vn part deſtre deliũe en leſcheker p̃ luy ou ceur qui ou q̃ur ency ſira ou ſeiſirent ñ le drap ou drays al oepz du roy ⁊ le ſeconde part dicell̃ deſtre deliuere al ſſioz du dit drap ou drays, ⁊ le tierce parte ent eſtr̃ deliũe al dit maiſ̃ bailł ou gouernour al oeps del cominaltie lou ceur ou aſcun de ceur ſont ou eſt maiſ̃ bailif, ou goũnour lun moity de toutz auts fines fozfaitures ⁊ penalties auãtditz, ⁊ de cheſc. deur deſtr̃ a nr̃e ſeignour le roy ⁊ q̃ lauter ſoyt a celuy ou ceur de lez ſubgetz du roy q ou q̃ur ſeiſeſ̃ ou ſeiſerõt lez ñz ou purſueſ̃ ou purſuer õt pur les ñz per accõ de det p̃ bl̃ al comẽ ley p̃ bill̃ ou pleint ſolonqs le cuſtome del city bill̃ ou port lou il auiẽdza de cy apres aſcũs tielz fines fozfaitures ou penalties de cheter ou eſtre. Et q̃ le def. en aſcun tiel accõ ne ſoit admis de gagera ou feiſ̃ ſa ley. Me q̃ aſcũ p̃otecciõ ou eſſoyn de ſeruice le roy pur aſcun tiel defẽdant ſoit allowe en leñ. Purueu toutz foitz q̃ ceſt act ou aſcũ

Seiſer. choſe en icel contenus ne extende pas nene ſoyt p̃iudicial de ou a le faiſour daſcun drap launz appellez Kay. Me de ou al aſcũ drap fait en Wincẽſtre ou Saleſbury vſe deſſe mys et tointz oueſq̃ ray le drap ent comuneñt dẽ deſtre vendus a. xl. s. ou dedeins ne de ou a la faiſur daſcun drap appell̃ beruiſe autment appelles plonkettes turkins ou celeſtrines oueſq̃ laiſes liſtes ne as aſcũs drapz appell̃ Pakkingwhites ne de ou la faiſure daſcuns drays appelles beſſez Cogwaſ̃ ou wozſtedes ne de ou a la faiſur daſcuns

cuns draps appell' Flozẽces ouelque crempl lisses ne de ou a la faisur̃ dascuns draps laũs appell' sailingware oue cremil lisses laises lysses ou petite lisses. Ne de ou a la faisure dascuns draps laũs appell' Bastardes. Ne de ascuns draps launs appelles kendallis ne ascũ drap launc appell' Friseware. Ne al ascun deur ne a la faisur bender dascuns deur. Ilint que iñ le draps & chescũ deur pur lhonour du roy & profit de cẽ roiall soiẽt verament duement & parfaitm̃t faitz accordãt a la nature & faisur̃ de chescũ les ditz draps. An. 1. R. 3. ca. 8.

Se infra. 36. How this statut is suspended for certein tymes.

34 ¶ No straunger nor denizen carry nor make to be caried out of thys realme any wollen clothes, but they before be barbed, rowed, and shorne wythin the same realm for the relief and setting on worke of the pwre comens vpon paine of the forfaiture limitted in the said statut of king Edward (s. An. 7. E. 4. ca 3. before. 30) made vpon clothe caried out of this realm not fulled to be deuyded in maner & forme as in the same statut it is contayned. Prouided alwaye ỳ clothes called besses, rapes, saplyng clothes and all other clothes comonly solde at. xl. s. or vnder be not comprised in this preſẽt act. An. 3. H. 7. ca. 11.

35 ¶ No person sell within thys realm at retaile a brode yerd of wollen cloth of the finest making scarlet grained or other cloth grained what colour soeuer it be to any of ỳ kings subiectes aboue the price of. xvi. s. a brode yerd. And a brode yerd of wollen clothe of any other colour out of graine or any maner of russet of the finest not aboue the price of. xl. s. vpõ payne of forfaiture for euery suche yerd solde to any of the kynges subiectes aboue the sayd price. xl. s. and of euery other clothe what colour so euer it be ỳ is vnder the sayde price a brode yerd to be solde to ỳ kynge subiectes after the rate of the goodnesse therof. And he ỳ wil sue for any such forfeture, haue an acciõ of det therof against hi ỳ so doth forfait. In which accion none essoin ne protection be alowable. And ỳ defẽdant not to be admitted to wage his law. The king to haue therecutiõ of thone half ther of and the partie that shall sue the other half. An. 4. H. 7. cap. 8.

36 ¶ The act made. an. 1. R. 3. ca. 8. is by. 12. H. 7. ca. 4. suspẽded to ỳ beginning of the next parlement. And after. an. 1. H. 8. ca. 2. it is suspẽded to the beginning of the next parlemẽt.

37 ¶ The said act & ordinãces. (s An. 7. E. 4. ca. 3. & an. 3. H. 7. ca. 11. before. 30. & 34. may stãde & continue in their full strength & vertue. And ỳ they from henceforth bene duly put in execuciõ accoꝛding to the tenour purport and effect of the same & of either of them. And ỳ euery person, ỳ wil sue for the same forfaitures, be admitted to his acciõ of det, by bil or informacion in any of the kings courtes of recorde, where ỳ same may be determined after the course of the comẽ law, and ỳ defẽdant in such behalf in no wyse be admitted to wage his lawe nor ỳ any protection or essoin be in ỳ same alowable. Neuertheless. &c. Be it &c. that clothes called besses, rapes, sayling clothes, & other clothes now comõly solde at foure marks or vnder be not cõprised in this or any of ỳ said actes, but may be caried & conueyd out of this realm into the party of beyond the sea, not barbed rowed nor shorne, this or any the said actes notwithstanding. An. 3. H. 8. cap. 7. Se this statute is altered here folowing. 39.

38 ¶ No person make such clothes (called white straites) to sel, wout ỳ it be whan it is raw redy to be toked, of the brede of a yarde & half a quarter, & of length. xv. yardes. And ỳ no person̄ make such clothes, but if he set his speciall mark vpõ euerych of the

Continue.

Sue. Fork.

Besses. Rapes. Sayling clothes. 4. Yardes.

Barbid. Rowed.

White straits.

Contentes.

Marke.

said clothes so by hym or thē made. And ỳ no person vse no mark on hys clothes such as any other pson doth & hath vsed before hym vpon pain of Forf. forfaiture of euery of ỳ said clothes, ỳ one half to the king & the other half to him ỳ so seaseth the said clothes so made or marked cōtrary to ỳ forme & effect afore erpressed. And this act to endure vnto the nert parliamēt. An.5.H.8.ca.2. Thys act is made perpetu al here folowing.40.

Cloth. 39 ¶Euery white wollē cloth sold at.b.markes & vnder, may be caried Caried ouer. & conueied into ỳ parties beyond the sea, there to be solde at ỳ pleasure of Vnbarbed,&c the byers of ths said cloth, vnbarbed vnshorne, & vnrowed, any act or acts to the contrary made notwtstading. And ouer this be it &c. that if any Cary ouer. pson or persons conuey or cause to be conueied into the parties beyond the sea any white wollē cloth, vnrowed, White cloth. 5. Markes, &c. Forf. vnbarbed, and vnshorne, aboue the value of.b.marks in other forme thā is afore said, that than the person or psons so offending, shal forfait ỳ value of the said cloth or clothes, so caried or conueied in to ỳ ptes beyōd ỳ sea, thone moity &c. to beto our said soueraigne lord the king, and the other moity to any person &c. wherin &c. An.5.H.8.cap.3. This act is altered here folowing.46.

40 ¶The said act. (*sean.5.H.8.ca.2. before,36.*) cōcernig making of clothes White straites (called white straites) & euery thing Strength. therin conteined, stand & be in his full strēgth vertue & effect. And ouer ỳ it is ordeined by ỳ said auctority, ỳ no pson nor persōs frō ỳ feast of S. Jhō Baptist nert cōming, shal make any White straites such clothes (called white straites) ne any clothes of ỳ making of russet Russet straits colour (called russet straits) wout ỳ they & euery of thē (being raw) be Contentes. of the brede & lēgth before rehearsed Mark. & marked in maner & forme before erpressed & so being raw to wey.xviii weight. pound by true weight at least, vpon

pein of forfaiture of euery of ỳ sayd clothes made, & being lesse in legth or els in brede, or marked cōtrary to ỳ forme & effect before rehersed, or els being of weight contrary to ỳ forme before erpressed. ỳ one halfe of ỳ said forfaiture to be to the king, & thother half to him ỳ so seiseth ỳ said clothes so made & being of weight cōtrary to the forme & effect afore said. And this act to ēdure for euer. an.6.H.8.ca.8.

41 ¶The wolle which shalbe deli- Drapers uered for or by ỳ clothier to any per- wolle. son or persons for breking, kembing carding, or spinning of the same, the deliuery therof therfore shalbe by- weight. uen, iust, & trus pois & weight of harderdepois, sealed by auctority, not exceding in weight after the rate of xii. poūd semed wol aboue one quarter of a pound for the wast of ỳ same wolle, & in none other maner. And ỳ the breker or kēber to deliuer agayn Drapers to thesame clothier ỳ same wolle so broken and kept, and the carder and Carers spinner to deliuer again to the sayde Spynners clothier perone of the same wolle by yarne. the same euen iust and true pois and weight (the wast therof excepted) wout any part therof cōceling or any more oile, water or other thing put ther- deceiuably, vpō the paine to forf. forfait to the lord of the fete, wtin the precinct where such defaut is done, for euery such defaute. xii.d. vpō due prowfe of such deceit afore & by discretiō of the maire, baily, or other head Mayor officer of ỳ city, borough, or towne, where ỳ deceit shal appere, the same maist baily or hed officer callings to him such psōs as shal seme to him conuenīēt for ỳ prowfe of such deceit. Jtē ỳ the weuer which shal haue ỳ weauers weuing of any wollē perne to bē webbed into cloth, shal weaue, worke, & put into ỳ web for cloth to bē made therof as much and all ỳ same perne as the clothier or any person for hym shall deliuer to the same weauer, wtout his vsed mark put to the same, wout chan-

changing any parcel therof leauing out of ỳ same web, or ỳ to reſtore to ỳ same clothier the ſurpluſe of ỳ same yern, if any thal be left not put into ỳ same web, & without any more ople, bienne moyſture, duſt, ſand, or other thing deceiuably putting or caſting to the ſame web, vpō pain to forfayt for euery default. iii. s. iiii. d. Item ỳ no maner perſon bye any coloured woll or coloured wollen yern of any carder, ſpinner or weauer, but only in opē market vpō pain of forfaiture of ſuch woll & yern ſo bought. Itē ỳ ỳ walker & fuller ſhal truely walk, full, thick and work euery webbe of wollē yern, which he ſhall haue to walk, full, thick, or work wout any flockes, or any other maner deceit to be vſed on the ſame, & ſhall not row nor worke any cloth or web wᵗ any cardes on ỳ right ſide, nor on ỳ wrōg ſide vpō pain to forfait for euery ſuch default. vi. s. viii. d. Item that ỳ clothier, nor other perſon whatſoeuer he be, ſhall not put any cloth to ſale, which whan it ſhall be full wet, ſhal ſhrink more than one yerd in al the length, & one quarter of a yard in ỳ brede, for the more part therof: & clothes called narrowes or ſtraites after the rate vpon payn to forfait for euery cloth otherwiſe put to ſale. vi. s. viii. d. And beſide to deduct of his price for the ſame to be rebated to the vier therof as much after the rate as the ſame cloth, ſo otherwiſe put to ſale, being ful wet ſhalbe ſhrōk more than one yard of that it was in lēgth time of the ſame ſale, and as it ſhall (being wet) want of ỳ breade of one yerd and. iii. quarters of a yerd. Itē that the vier of wollē clothes denizē or alien, after the vpeng therof, ſhal not draw nor cauſe to be drawen in length, nor ſtrain nor do to be ſtrayned in brede, the ſame clothes or any of thē by teintour or wrinch, or by any other meane, vpō pain of forfayture for euery of ỳ ſame clothes ſo to be drawē or ſtrayned. C. s. Prouided alway ỳ if ſuch vier of wollē clothes for proufe cauſe the ſame to be wet, he may draw & ſtrain thē for euening of thē only, ſo ỳ he excede not one yerd in lēgth more thā it ſhall bee when it ſhalbe full wet. Item that no maner perſon work or put vpō any wollen clothes any flocks, or other deceiuable thing, vpon pain to forfait for euery cloth ſo wrought deceyuably wᵗ flockes, or other deceiuable thing xx. s. Item that no maner perſō bye or ſell any wollen clothes by other meaſure more or leſſe, then after the true content therof to be moten and meaſured by the yarde, addyng to euery yarde, one inche of the rule, vpon pain to forfait for euery cloth to the contrary meaſured. C. s. Thone moitie. &c. be to our ſouereaigne lord the kyng, and the other moity to the perſon which ſhal ſue &c. wherin &c. Prouyded alway that thys act extēd not to wollē clothes called kendals, nor clothes called (carpenel whytes) comonly made for lining for hoſen, nor to any clothes called tōſtokes made in the county of Deuonſhire, nor to any wollē clothes made in ỳ coūty of Cornwal, nor for ani cottēs or plain lining, or friſe made or to be made in Wales, Lācaſhire, & Cheſſhire, or any of thē. An. 6. H. 8. ca. 9.

¶ Nota ỳ An. 3. H. 8. cap. 6. an acte was made to endure to the nexte parliamēt almoſt worde for worde like this former act of an. 6. H. 8. ca. 9. wᵗ an article ỳ none ſhold take auātage of any forfaiture or penalty made by 1. R. 3. ca. 8. concerning clothes.

42 ¶ An. 14. H. 8. ca. 1. an act was made concerning brode wollen clothes, to endure to the laſt day of the next parliament.

43 ¶ Al clothes called beſſes, otherwiſe called ſet clothes, what colour ſo euer they be of, not beyng aboue ỳ value of. xl. s. a cloth, ſhal not be forfait, for ỳ they lack in lēgth & brede

Strayne.
Fork.
Flockes.
Sell.
Meaſure.
Contentes.
Fork.
Clothes.
Except.
Beſſes.
Set clothes.
Not forfet.
Lacke.

when they be full wet, after ỹ sale of thē afore this time made or hereafter to be made. The said act made in the first yere of Henry the eight. (s.ca.9. before.41.) or any other act heretofore made to the contrary notwithstanding. an.14.H.8.ca.11.

Worcester.

44 ¶ No maner persons ne person of what degre or cōdicōs so euer he or they be of, shal make or cause to be made wiṫin the saide shire of Worcester, any maner of wollē clothes to be sold except only such persōs or plō as after the said last day of Septēbre shalbe dwelling & inhabiting within the said city of Worcester, the Boroughes, & towns of Euesh̄, Droitwiche, Cedermynster, and Bromisgroue, within the said coūty of Worcester, or in any one of thē bpō paine of forfaiture, for euery suche brode cloth made after the said day by any person or persons, cōtrary to ỹ true meanig of this act. xl.s. And farther it is &c. that ỹ lords & owners of the meses, tenemētes, or cotages within the said city, or any of the towns and boroughes aforesaid, shal at no time hereafter dimit, set or let any mese, tenement, or cotage, sufficiētly repaired within the said city, borough or townes before limitted to any persō or persons, that hereafter shall inhabite in the saide citye, boroughes, or townes, & exercising any of the sayd misteries or crafts, at any higher rēt impositiō, or charge, thē was giuē for the same at any time within. xx. yeres next before the making of this act only except. Prouided alway, ỹ thys act be not hurtful ne preiudicial to any persō or persōs for making any clothes for their own wearing, their children or seruants wearing. Also prouided, that in the said citie & euery towne & boroughe aforesayd, there shalbe due serch made of euery such cloth before said, there made, & that they be meated both length and brede, being wet from ỹ mil, & before they be set vpō the rack & dried: that they shalbe sealed wyth ỹ seale of ỹ Seale. sercher of the same citie, town, or borough: which seale shal haue a stamp cōteining ỹ true nūbers for ỹ length Cont. and brede of the same clothe beyng wet: in paine of forfaiting for euerye fol. cloth put to sale, not hauing the sayd seale of the sercher. xx.s. And the sealer to forfait for euery cloth, by hym serched & sealed contrary to the true meaning of this act. vi.s. viij.d. The one half of the said forfaitz to be to ỹ kyng &c. and the other halfe to the party that wyll sue &c. wherein &c. And the searcher shall haue for the Searcher. searching and sealing of euery cloth a peny, and not aboue. An.25.Henry.8.ca.18. See the statute next folowyng.

Dwelling.
Townes.
Forf.
Lese.
Higher rent.
Own wering
Serch.
Weting.

45 ¶ All and euery clothyer wyth- Weuer. in thys realme, shall weaue or cause to be wouen hys or theyr seuerall token or mark in al and euery cloth, Mark. kersey & other clothes what so euer they be, made & wrought to be bitred & solde. And whē any such cloth shall be redy made and dressed to be put to sale, euery of the same clothiers shall set hys seale of leade vnto euery of ỹ Seale. same hys or their clothes & kerseyes, in which seale of leade shalbe conteined the true and iust length of euery of the same clothes or kerseyes, as it shalbe duly founde by euery byer of the same, vpon due proofe therof to be tryed by the water. And in case vpon any suche prowfe to be made by any byer of them at the water, there shalbe founde lesse or smaller contēt Lesse. in length, then is conteyned and specified in euery of theyr sayde seales: then euery of the said clothyers making such default shall lese and forfait vnto euery such byer of the same Forf. the double value of so much cloth as shall want and lacke of his said content in length, at the onely sight and iudgement of any twoo indifferent persons, that shall measure the same

clothes

clothes and kerseys. And euery clothyer sēding or puttyng any of theyr clothes to sale, before suche tyme as al and euery of the same clothes shal be sealed by the awnager of the same cōtties, where it shall chaunce any of the sayde clothes so to be made: & also to be ordred & sealed by euery of ỳ said clothiers in fourme aforesaid, shal lese & forfait his cloth or clothes what so euer they be, the one half. &c. to the kyng, & the other halfe to him that wyl sue. &c. wherin. &c. And it is. &c. ỳ after the sayd feast of saint Mygbell tharchangell, euery brode cloth shall conteyne in brede seuen quarters of a yard within the lystes at the least, & to holde the same content alwayes if it be proued at the water: The act made in ỳ fyrst yere of the reigne of our sayd soueraigne lord, that euery brode cloth shold cōteyne two yardes in brede within ỳ lystes, or any other thyng therin cōteyned, touchyng the keping of the same brede of two yardes, in any wyse notwithstandyng. And euery kersey shall conteyne in brede one yarde within the lystes at the least, if it be proued in the water: vpon peine to forfeit for euery such brode clothe iii.s.iiii.d. and for euert such kersey yi.d. To be recouered to the vse of the kynges highnes, & of any other that wyl sue for the same in maner & fourme before declared. Prouyded alwayes, that this present act extend not to any clothes called set clothes, of all sortes made in the countie of Suff. not exceding ỳ price of. xlvi.s. viii.d. the cloth, nor to any clothes called Taueskockes, Westerne doseines, frises, kēdals, cotons, and all maner of course clothes, made for linyngs. And be it. &c. ỳ the aunager of any countie shall not seale any of the sayd clothes with the kings seale vntyll such tyme as they and euery of them shalbe fyrst ordered & sealed with theyr contentes, accordyng to the true meanyng of this present act in forme aforesaid, vpon peine of lesing of hys office. And that no byer of any of the said clothes or kerseys, marked & sealed in forme aforesaid, presume by any maner of sleyght, meanes, or ingines to drawe, pul, or to stretch out any of ỳ same clothes or kerseys, otherwyse than to make them euen after they be wet, and to agree with the cōtents specified and conteyned in the seale of euery of the same clothes and kerseys, as nere as they can, vppon peyne to forfeyt the double value of euery cloth or kersey, so misused contrary to the true intent and meanyng of this present act, to be leuyed to the vse of ỳ kings highnes, and of any other that wyll sue for the same, in lyke maner and fourme as is before declared. Prouided alway, that al cloth hereafter made to be solde within the citye of Worcetour, the townes of Droitwiche, Euesh̄, Kedirminster, and Bromesgroue, in ỳ countie of Worcetour, shal be sealed with ỳ seale of the serchers there, accordyng to an act of parlament in that behalfe prouyded and made, the. xxv. yere of the reigne of our sayd soueraigne lorde, (*s. cap. 18. before. 44.*) & that the owners of the clothes made within the sayde citie & townes, shall not be cōpelled by thys act, to put theyr owne seales to any clothes there made or hereafter to be made. An. 27. H. 8. Cap. 12. Se this statute altered in part here folowyng. 48.

Fork. Office. Byer. Stretche. Fork. worcester &c. Sealed. Own seales.

46 ¶ Euery whyte wollen clothe sold for foure pōdes & vnder: & euery coloured cloth sold for thre pōds & vnder, may be caried & cōueyed into ỳ parties of beyonde the sea, there to be sold at the pleasure of ỳ buyers of ỳ sayd cloth or clothes vnbarbed, vnshorne & vnrowed: any act or acts to ỳ cōtrary made notwithstādyng. And ouer thys be it. &c. ỳ if any pson or persōs sēd or cōuey, or cause to be sent

Cary ouer.

Cary ouer. sent & cõueyed in to ỹ parties beyõde ỹ sea any white wollẽ cloth aboue ỹ value of. iiii. li. or any colored cloth aboue the price of. iii. li. vnrowed, Vnbarbid. vnbarbed, & vnshorn, in other forme thã is aforesaid: ỹ then the person or Forf. persõs so offẽding, shal forfait ỹ value of ỹ said clothes, so caried & conueyed into ỹ parties beyond the sea: The one moitie. &c. to be to ỹ king, & ỹ other moitie to him ỹ wyl sue. &c. wherin. &c. An. 27. H. 8. Ca. 13.

47 ¶ Where a certeine kynde and Welsh clothes sort of walshe clothes called whites, russets & kenets, made & wrought in Northwales & Diceſter hũdred, adioyning to Northwales, of lõg time haue ben, & be so craftely & hard rolled together, ỹ the byer therof cã not perceiue nor discerne ỹ vntrue making & bredth therof, to the great hurt, disceyte & empouerishing of the kings true & louing subiectes. For remedy whereof be it. &c. that all & euery the sayd clothes frõ & after the feast of ỹ Natiuitie of sait John Baptist nert cõming, ỹ shalbe brought to any cõmõ markets or feyres to be vttered & Sold. sold, shalbe folded either in pleights Yalden. or cuttell, as the clothes of all other coũtreis of this realme cõmõli haue been vsed & be vsed, to thentent ỹ the byers therof may plainely see & perceyue the bredth, & goodnes of such cloth & clothes ỹ he shall bye. And ỹ euery piece of the said clothes, which after the sayd feast shalbe brought to any market or faire to be vttred and sold, cõtrary to the forme aboue said Forf. & shalbe forfeited, ỹ is to say, ỹ moitie therof. &c. to the king, & the other moitie to him that wyl sue. &c. wherin. &c. An. 33. H. 8. Cap. 3.

48 ¶ It shal & may be leful to al & euery of ỹ kinges subiectes to make Sell. worke & put to sale at their libertie & Coloured. pleasure, al maner of such coloured Kerseys. kerseys & kerseyes, which shalbe solde at or for. xx. d. or. xxii. d. the yard or Contentes. vnder, & not aboue, of such lengthes and bredthes as they dyd, myght, or were wõt to do before ỹ making of ỹ sayd act made in ỹ said. xxvii. yere of king H. ỹ. viii. s. ca. 12. before. 45. or any other act, wout incurring or running into ani dãger or penaltie for ỹ same, ỹ said act made in ỹ sayd. xxvii yere or any thing therin cõteined, or any other act or statute made to ỹ cõtrary notwithstãdig. Prouided alway that al maner of kerseys to be made, wrought, and put to sale win this realme, of ỹ colors of black, marble & russet, & white (which sayd colours be cõmonly sold & retailed win this realme) shalbe made of such content & in bredth, as is limitted in the sayde former act, vpõ peyne in ỹ same former act cõteyned, any thing in this prẽsẽt act conteyned to the contrary not withstandyng. And it is. &c. that al & euery persõ & persõs, which shal make or worke any kerseyes of the prises aboue rehersed, or vnder, shal at al tymes hereafter from tyme to tyme, make the same kerseys truly without deceit, & that they or any of them do, nor shall falsely or vntruly make or stoppe any maner of kerseis with flockes, thrũmes, or other deceiuable thing or thinges, to the deceyte of any persõ or persõs, nor shal by colour of any libertie to thẽ giue, or other matter compriſed in this estatute, make, worke, & put to sale any coloured kersey or kerseyes of ỹ prices aboue rehersed, which shal cõ peyne any lesse in bredth then three quarters of a yard, & one naile within the lyst, to be tryed at the water, vpõ peine to forfeite for euery kersey so falsely made or stopped wt flocks, thrũmes, or other deceiuable thyng or thynges, to the deceit of any persõ or persõs. xx. s. & vpõ peyne to forfeit for euery such coloured kersey of the price aboue rehersed to be made and put to sale, not cõteyning. iij. quarters of a yard & one nayle in bredth, within the list, to be tryed at the wa-

ter as

ter as is afore said. xx. s. the one halfe &c. to be to the king, & the other halfe to hym that wyll sue. &c. wherin. &c. Prouyded alwaye that the sayd former act, made in the said. xxvii. yere, (s. ca. 12. before. 45) and all clauses and articles in the same cõteyned (other thẽ cõcerning the bredth of coloured kerseys of the prices afore rehersed) shall stand & be in theyr full strength & effect, & be kepte and obserued according to the tenure & purport of ỹ same act. Prouided also and be it. &c that the aunager of euery countie shall & may lefully seale euery of the same coloured kerseys of the prices abouesayd, in lyke maner & fourme as he or they should or myght haue done, if the sayd former act had neuer been had nor made. Prouyded also, that none of the said kerseyes of the prises afore limitted, nor any other kerseys or brode clothe made wỹ in thys realme to be vttered & solde, shalbe put to sale before that they & euery of thẽ shalbe sealed by the awnager with the kinges seale, as hath ben accustomed. An. 33. H. 8. ca. 18.

49 ¶ No person or persõs frõ hẽceforth shal cary or shyppe, or cause to be shypped in any shyp, bote cray, or vessel any whyte wollẽ cloth, aboue the value of. iiii. li or any coloured clothe aboue the value of. iii. li. vnrowed, vnbarbed, or vnshorne, to ỹ intent to be conueyed into the parties beyond the sea, vpõ peyne of forfeiture of the same cloth or clothes, or the value therof, the same forfeyture to be recouered in such maner & forme as is afore mẽcioned. (s. in An. 27. H. 8. ca. 13. before. 46.) An. 33. H. 8. Ca. 19.

50 ¶ No maner of person wỹn the sayde thre shieres of Caermerthin, Cardigã, & Pembroke, do make any rawe frises, called welshe frise, or any cottõs, called welsh cottõs to be sold in any faire and market, or elswhere in any other place, vnles euery piece frise, called a high frise raw be made of clene woll, wout flore or throm, weying in yarne. iiii. li. of haberdyppoyse, at ỹ least, & cõteining in lẽgth. xlvi. yards raw, & in bredth one yarde one quarter. And ỹ euery halfe piece Fryse hygh, shall weygh xxvii. li. and conteine in length. xxiii yardes, and in bredth one yarde one quarter. And that euery piece cotton rawe, shal weygh. lxviii. li. of yarne at the least, without flore or throm, and conteyn in length. xlviii. yardes, and in bredth one yarde one quarter and one nael. And that euery halfe piece cotton shall weyghe xxiiii. li. of yarne without flore or thrommе, and conteyne in length xxiiii. yards, and in bredth. v. quarters and one nael, vpon peyne to forfeyt euery piece and halfe piece frise and euery piece cotton, & halfe piece cottõ so put to sale, cõtrary to ỹ true meanyng, intẽt, and purpose of thys pr̃ẽt act: The one halfe. &c. to ỹ king and the other halfe to him that wyll sue. &c. wherin. &c. An. 34. H. 8. ca. 11

51 ¶ Euery clothier and clothmaker, shall from the feaste of the Annunciacion of our Lady nert commyng, sette his seale of leade to his clothe, declaryng thereby, the full lẽgthes therof to be tryed by the water. And that no person shall frõ the sayde feaste, straine or stretche any set clothes or any other cloth aboue one yard and an halfe in length, and a quarter of a yarde in bredth, vpon peyne to forfeyt. xl. s. for euery default. And that no person nor persons shall from the sayde feast, vpon peyne last before remembred, put to sale any cloth, which when it shalbe wette shall shrynke more then one yarde and an halfe in all the length, & a quarter of a yarde in the bredth. And that narowe straites and kerseyes, shall not from the sayde feast be stretched aboue a yard in length, & halfe a quarter of a yard in bredth

Flockes. weight. Contentes. Fort. Seale. Length. Straynt Fort. Sale. Shrynke. Stretched.

vpõ

Forf. vpō the peine for euery default therin. xx. s. nor shall put to sale any cloth, narrow, streite, or kersey, the

Shrinke. pieces wherof being wet shal shrink more then after the same seuerall rates in the whole piece, vpon peine to forfeit for euery such offēce. xx. s.

And further, that no persō or persōs occupying the feate of dying, shall

Dyeng, dye or alter into colours, or cause to be dyed, or altered into colours any wollen clothes, as browne blewes, pruwkes, taunies or violets, excepte the same wollen clothes be perfectly boyled, greined, or madered vpon ỹ woade, & shot with good and sufficient cokre or orchal after a due, substanciall, & sufficiēt maner of worke-

mānshyp according to ỹ ancient worke mānshyp in tyme past vsed, vpō peine

Forf. for euery default to forfeyte. xx. s.

Nor that any person shall from the

Dyeng. Woll. sayde feast, dye any woll to be cōuerted into cloth called russets musters marbles, grayes, rayes, & suche like colours, or to be cōuerted & made into hats or caps, vnlesse ỹ same woll be pfectly woaded, boiled & madered according to the true & auncient

Forf. vsage, vpō the peine of forfeiture for the false dying of euery such cloth, or of as much woll as shal serue for the making of euery cloth cōtrary to the true meaning therof. xl. s. Nor shall

Brasell. dye with brasell to thintent to make a false colour in cloth nor woll, hats nor cappes, vpon peine for euery de-

Forf. fault to forfeit. xx. s. And that no pson or persōs, shal after the said feast put any flockes, chalke, floure, or

Diseit. sterch, or any other deceiuable thing vpō any set cloth, or vpon any other cloth or clothes colored or vncolored

Forf. vpō peine to forfet for euery such offēce. xl. s. And ỹ no pson shal frō the said feast, occupy any pyon cardes or

Rowing. pickardes in rowing of any set cloth or any maner of wollen cloth vpon

Forf. peine to forfet aswel ỹ said frō cards as pickards, as also the sōme of. xx. s. for euery such offence. Nor that any

Sell. persō shal frō the said feaste sell any cloth by any lesse measure then after

Mete. the true contēt therof, to be moten & measured by the yard, adding to euery yard one inche of the rule, according to the statute made in the vi. yere of the reigne of the moste worthy pryncc of most famous memory king H. ỹ. viii. s. cs. 9. before. 41. vpō peine to forfet for euery yard of

Forf. cloth so put to sale, by any other lesse measure. vi. s. viii. d. And ỹ no plon shal frō the said feast, put to sale here

Brede. wīn the realme, eyther by retail or otherwyse any cloth, beyng pressed to be occupied & wrought here within the realme of England, Wales, or Ireland, vpon peyne of forfeiture of

Forf. the same cloth or the value thereof, that haue been so pressed and put to sale, as is last before remembred.

And for the better executing of this statute, be it. &c. that in euery towne

Iustices. village or hamlet, beyng not corporate, where any cloth shalbe made, or sold, the Iustices of peace of the same shire where any such towne,

Towne. village or hamlet is, or two of them at the least, and in euery citie, borough, or towne corporate, the head officer or officers of euery the same citie, borough, or towne corporate together with the wardens of the

Wardens cloth wrokers, or two of them at the least, shall haue ful power and authoryte by vertue of this acte, once

Comen euery yere to conuent and cal before them by theyr precept, or otherwyse ii. iiii. vi. viii. or more, as they shall thynke good by theyr discretion, of the most honest, discrete, and indifferent mē of euery such citie, borough towne, village, or hamlet, where any cloth shalbe made or solde, the shall constitute, ordeyne, and appoynt to be ouerseers for one whole yere then next folowyng, within the citie, borough, towne, village, or hamlet, where the same ouerseers

shalbe

shalbe dwellyng, charging them also vpon their othes, and as they do tender the honour of the realme, and the comon welth of the same, ỳ they do indeuour thẽ selues for that yere, as much as in thẽ shall lye, to se that thys statute be truly obserued and kepte, within the limites of theyr charge in euery part thereof. And that the same ouerseers, or two of them, shall euery quarter of the said yere at the leask, or so often as nede shall requyre by their discretions, by force hereof, visite and go into euery clothyers, drapers, clothworkers, dyers, and prellers, houses, shops, & other places, where cloth or dyed woll shalbe, and there to make due serch, and to viewe the clothes and wolles, made or dyed, or remayning to be solde, and to serche and trye, aswell whether the sayde clothes be drawen or streined or falsely dyed, as also of al other the defaltes before specified, committed, or done, contrary to the true meanyng of thys act. And if vpon the serche, the clothes be founde, drawne or strayned, or the cloth or wolles falsely dyed or colored, or any other of the sayde faltes committed or done, contrary to the true meanyng of thys statute: That then the sayd seuerall forfaytures to encurre vpon the partie, or parties, whiche shall offende in the same, or in any of thẽ: the one halfe of al which forfeitures to be vnto ỳ kyng, his heyres, or succellors, & the other halfe, to such of ỳ said ouerseers, as both fynde the sayde defaltes or causes of forfeitures, & that wyll sue for the same in any of the kynges courtes of recorde, or before the Justices of peace within any such citie borogh, or towne corporat, or before ỳ iustices of peace, within any shire where any such forfeitures shall be had out of any citie or towne corporate, the same sute to be preserued by byll, playnt, action of dette, information or otherwyse, and in which sute, no wager of lawe, essoigne, or protection shalbe alowed for the defendant. And yf the sayde ouerseers shalbe negligent and wyl not sue for the same forfeytures, by the space of one halfe yere, next after the cause of the same forfaitures committed and done, that then the one halfe of the same forfeyture, to be vnto the king, his heyres or succellors, & the other halfe to thym whiche wyll sue for ỳ same, as is aforesayd, within one other half yere next after such default be had by the sayd ouerseers. And yf any of the said persõs so cõmaunded to appeare to be made ouerseers, as is aforesayd, & hauyng no reasonable excuse, do refuse to come, and to take vpon him or thẽ to be an ouerseer, as is aforesayde, that thẽ euery such persõ so refusing, & hauyng no reasonable excuse so to do, to forfeit for euery such refusing .xl.s. the one halfe thereof, to be to the kyng, & the other halfe to the Justices of peace, or other head officer or officers, by whose cõmaundement he was commaũded to appeare, or to be an ouerseer, & the same ouerseer so offẽding, to remaine in the warde of the Shirif, vntyl such tyme as he hath made paiment of the sayd forfaiture, or otherwise put in sufficiẽt bond for the satisfactiõ of the same. And if ỳ same ouerseers, or two of thẽ at the leask, do not once euery quarter of ỳ yere, make due serche for the true execuring of this statute, that thẽ euery of the said ouerseers, to forfeit for euery such default .x.li. the one halfe to be to the king. &c. & the other halfe to him that wyll sue. &c. wherein. &c. And if the said ouerseers, shalbe interrupted & not suffered to enter in to the sayd houses, shoppes, or other places, where any suche clothes or wolles shalbe made or dyed, or any other of the said defaultes shall happẽ to be done or committed, there to make

Negligent. Forf.

Ouerseers.

Refuse.

Forf.

Just. of p. Mayres. &c.

Impryl.

Ouerseers.

Serch.

Forf.

Ouerseers. Interrupted.

make serche for the better executing of thys statute, that then euery one þ so shal make any such interruptiõ, shal forfeyte. xx. li. The one halfe of which forfeyture to be to the king, & the other halfe to the sayd ouerseers, to whom any such interruption shal be made, and the same to be obteined and pursued for, in suche maner and fourme, as before in thys act is expressed, for the recouery of other of the sayde forfaytures. Prouyded also that no maner of perso shal take any auauntage of any of the sayde forfaitures, by reason of this statute vnlesse the same person doth cõmẽce his sute withyn one yere, next after the sayde offences and forfaytures committed. And to thintẽt that. &c. Be it therfore enacted. &c. þ euery clothier shall before such tyme, as he shall put hys cloth to sale, beyng made after the sayde feast, cause euery cloth to be marked with a letter of .E. crouned, wrought in the cloth, vpon peyne of forfeyture for euery cloth so beyng sold and not marked with the sayde letter .E. by any such Clothier. xx. s. the one halfe to the kyng. &c. and the other halfe to him that wyl sue for the same, in maner & fourme before rehearsed. An. 3. E. 6. ca. 2.

Forfe

Within one yere.

Marke.

Fine.

52 All and euery brode clothe, & clothes, which shalbe made after þ sayd feast of saint Michael Tharchangel next commyng, within the shieres of Kent and Suller, or at the towne of Redyng, or any of them, or els where of lyke makyng, as the Clothes made there shalbe of, shall conteine in length at the water, euery piece being throughwet, betwirt xxviii. and. xxx. yardes of measure that is nowe customably vsed, and in breedth. viii. quarters at the leaste within the lystes, by the whole legth of þ same cloth, þ lystes of the same clothes to be of lyke makyng and assyse, as they haue here before tyme been vsed to be made, and that euery piece of the sayde clothes, being well scoured, thycked, mylled, and fully dryed, shalbe in weyght, and weigh xx. li. at the leaste. And that al and euery white cloth, & clothes, which shall be made withyn the citye of Worcestre, commonlye called long worcestres and all lyke clothes of lyke makyng, made within the citye of Couentre, or els where, after the sayde feast, shal conteyne in length being wette as is aforesayd, betwirt xxix. and. xxxi. yardes the piece, and to euery yarde one inche of the standarde, & shalbe of the breedth aboue specified, throughout and by all the length of the whole cloth, and liked as hath been accustomed, and being well scoured, thycked, mylled, and fully dryed, shal weyghe. iiii. score iiii. li. the piece at the leaste. And that al coloured clothes, made in the said cities of Couentre, and Worcestre, or els where of lyke makyng, after the saide feast, shall conteyne and be of lyke length and breedth as is last before mencioned, and be lysted as is aforesayde, and beyng wel scowred, thycked and fully dryed, shal weygh. iiii. score pounde the piece at the leaste. And that all and euery white cloth, and clothes, commonly called short Worcestres, which shal be made within the said citie, or cõtie, or els where, of the same sort, after the sayde feast, shal conteyne in length, beyng wette, betwirt. xxiii. and. xxv. yardes, yarde, and inch of the rule, and shalbe of the breedth, as is aforesayde, throughout, and by al the whole cloth, and lysted accordyng to the auncient custome, and beyng well scoured, thycked and fully dryed, shall weygh. iii. score li. the piece at the leaste. And that al coloured long clothes, which after the sayd feast, shall be made within the shieres of Suffolke, Norfolke, and Esser, or any of them, or els where

Kent. Suller. Reding.

Conteyn. Weyghtes.

of lyke sorte, shal conteyne in length after the sayd feast shalbe made in ẏ
wette, as is afore sayde betwyxte shieres, or counties of Wylteshiere, Wilteshire.
xvbiii. and . xxx. yardes, yarde Glocestre, and Somerset, or any of Glocestre.
and inche of the rule, and shalbe in them, or els where of lyke makyng, Somerset.
breadth. viii. quarters of the yarde and all other whites whiche shall be
within the lystes at ẏ least, through made in any other partes of the
out, and by all the whole cloth, and realme and not afore remembred shall
lysted as hath been accustomed, and conteigne in length, beyng through
beyng well scoured, thycked, myl- wette, betwixte. xvbi. and. xxbiii.
led, and fully dressed, shall weygh yardes, and shalbe. viii. quarters of
iiii. score poũd the piece at the least. the yarde in bredth within the lystes
And that all and euery shorte cloth, at the least, and lysted accordyng to
and clothes coloured, whiche after the aunciẽt custome, and being well
the sayde feast shall be made within scoured, thicked, mylled, and fully
the sayde shieres, lasse remembred, dressed shall wey euery piece. lxiiii. li. 64. li.
or any of them, or els where of lyke being white, and. iii. score being co- 60. li.
sorte, shall conteyne wette as is a- loured at the least. And that al brode Blunkets,
fore sayde betwyxte. xviii. and. xxb. plunkets, azures, biewes, and other Azures.
yardes, yarde and inche of the rule, coloured cloth, which after the sayd Biewes.
and shall be in bredth, as lasse is re- feast shalbe made withyn the sayde Coloured.
membred, throughout, and by the shieres of Wylteshire, Glocestre, or
whole cloth, and lysted as is afore- Somerset, or els where of lyke ma-
sayde, and beyng fully scoured, thic- kyng, shall conteine being wette as
ked, mylled, and fully dressed, shall is afore sayd, betwyxt. xxb. ẏ. xxbiii.
weygh. iii. score. iiii. li. the piece at yardes, yarde and ynche of the rule,
the least. And that all, and euery and shalbe. bii. quarters of a yarde
coloured cloth, and clothes, whiche withyn the lystes at the least, and
after the sayde feaste shalbe made lysted accordyng to the auncient
within the sayde shieres lasse remem- custome, and beyng well scoured,
bred, or els where of lyke sortes, cõ- thycked, mylled, and fully dressed,
mõly called handy warpes, of what shall weygh. iiii. score. viii. li. the 68. li.
length they shall happen to be, shal- piece at the least. And that all ker- Karseys.
be in bredth out of ẏ water, through seyes called Ordemaris, shall con- Ordemaris.
out, ẏ by al the whole cloth, as is lasse teyne in length betwyxte. xbii. and
remẽbred, ẏ lysted as they haue been xbiii. yardes, yarde and inche as is
accustomed, and being wel scoured, afore sayde, and beyng well scoured,
thicked, milled, ẏ fully dressed, euery, thycked, mylled, dressed, and fully
yard of euery such cloth, shal weigh dressed, shall weigh. xx. li. at the least. 20. li.
iii. li. at ẏ least. And that al whites, And al kerseys, called sorteyng ker- Sorting karseys.
which after ẏ said feast shalbe made seys, which after the sayd feast shall
in the sayd shieres, or els where, as be made in any parte of Englande
cockśal whites, glasnsords, ẏ other, shall conteigne in length at the wa-
being handwarpes, of what lẽgthes ter, betwyxt. xbii. and. xbiii. yardes,
so euer they shalbe, shal conteyne in yarde and inche as is afore sayde and
bredth as is afore remembred, ẏ be ly beyng well scoured, thycked, myl-
sted as is afore sayd, ẏ being wel scou led, dressed, and fully dressed, redy to
red, thicked, milled ẏ fully dried, shal be shewed, shall weigh. xxiii. li. the 23. li.
weigh by ẏ yard. iii. li. at ẏ least, of piece at the least. And that al Deuo- Deuonshire
such measure as hath bẽ before vsed. shyre kerseys, called douse, which karseys.
And that al whites, ẏ reddes, which shalbe made after the sayde feaste, Dousins.

shall

shall conteigne in length at the water, betwene. xii. and. xiii. yardes, yarde and inche of the rule, and beyng well scoured, thycked, mylled, and fully dryed, shal weigh. xiiii. li. the piece at the leaste. And that all & euery bryode cloth, and clothes, called Taunton clothes, brydge waters, & other clothes, which shalbe made after the sayde feaste in Taunton, Bridgewater, or other places of like sort, shall conteyne at the water in length betwixt. xii. and. xiii. yardes, yarde and inche of the rule, and in bredth. vii. quarters of a yard, and euery narowe cloth made after the sayde feaste in the sayde townes, or els where of lyke sortes, shall conteine in the water in length, betwixt xviii. and. xxv. yardes, yarde & inch as is afore sayde, and in bredth one yarde of lyke measure, & euery such cloth, both bryode and narowe, being well scoured, thycked, mylled, and fully dryed, shall weygh. xxviii. li. the piece at the leaste. And that al clothes, named checke kersey, & straits whiche shalbe made after the sayde feaste, shal conteyne in length being wet, betwixt. xvii. and. xviii. yardes, with the inches as is afore sayd, & in bredth one yarde at the leaste, at the water, and beyng well scoured, thicked, mylled, and fully dryed, shall weigh. xviii. li. the piece at the leaste. And that all and euery Walshe cotton and cottos, which after the saide feaste shalbe made, and wrought redy to be solde, for a whole piece shall not be stretched on the tentour, nor otherwise, above a naple of a yarde in bredth, and shalbe in length. xxvii goades in the water at the most, and in bredth. iii. quarters of a yarde, at the water at the leaste, and beyng so fully wrought, euery whole piece therof shal weigh. xlvi. pound at the leaste, & euery halfe piece of Walshe cotton, beyng full wrought as is afore sayde, shal conteine in length, weight, and bredth after the same rate. And that all Walshe fryses, which after the feaste afore sayd, shall be made and wrought within the shieres of Cardegan, Carmarden, and Pembroke, or any of them, or els where, of lyke makyng, redy to be sold for a whole piece, shall coteine in length at the water. xxvi. yardes at the leaste, yard, and inche of the rule and in bredth. iii. quarters of a yard & being so fulli wrought, shal weigh euery whole piece xl vi ii. li. at the leaste and euery halfe piece of Walshe frises, being fully wrought as afore said, shall conteine in length, bredth and weight after the same rate. And that al and euery Northerne clothes which after the sayde feaste shall be made, shall conteine betwene. xviii. and. xxv. yardes in length yarde and ynche of the rule, and in bredth, beyng thorough wet. vii. quarters of a yarde within the lystes at the leaste, & being well scoured, thicked milled & fully dryed, shall weighe. lxvi. li. the piece at the leaste, and euery halfe piece called douseins made after the sayde feaste, shall conteine in length betwixt xii. and xiii. yardes of measure afore sayd, and. vii. quarters of a yarde in bredth, as afore, within the lystes, and beyng well scoured, thicked, milled, and fully dryed, shal weigh. xxviii. li. at the leaste. And that all cloth, commonly called penistones, or fozest whites, which shalbe made after the feaste afore sayde, shall conteyne in legth being wet, betwixt. xii. & xiii. yardes, yard, and inche as afore said and in bredth. vi. quarters & a halfe quarter out of the water at the leaste, and being well scoured, thicked, milled, & fully dryed shal weigh. xxviii. li. the piece at the leaste. And that al and euery cottons, called Manchester, Lancaster shyere, and Chesshire cottons, which shalbe made after the sayde feaste, full wrought to the sale, shal be in length. xxii. goades, & conteine

Taunton clothes.
Bridge waters.
34. li.
Checke kersey.
Straites.
24. li.
Walsh cotton wales.
46. li.

teine in bredth. iij. quarters of a yerd in the water, & shall weigh. xxx. li. ỹ piece at the leaſt. And that al clothes called Mächeſter rugges, otherwiſe named Mächeſter friſes, which ſhall be made after the ſayd feaſt and fully wrought to ſale ſhall conteine in length. xxvbi. yardes, and in bredth iij. quar. of a yard, cõming out of the water, and ſhall not be ſtretched on the tentour, or otherwiſe, aboue a naile of a yard in bredth, and beyng ſo fully wrought, & well dried ſhall weigh euery piece. xlviij. li. at ỹ leaſt. And be it further enacted, that all & euery perſon and perſons, which after the ſaid feaſt of ſaint Michael the archangel next comming ſhal make or cauſe to bee made any of the ſeuerall kyndes of brode clothes, aboue rehерſed, of any ſhorter, or longer meaſure, then is aboue ſpecified and appointed for euery countrey, or ſeuerall kinde of clothes to bee made, or make any ſuch cloth, or clothes of leſſe breadth, or weight, beyng well ſhowred thicked, milled, & fully dried then as is aboue ſpecified, & appointed for euery ſeuerall coũtry, or kindes of clothes, and ſhall put the ſame to ſale, ſhall forfait and loſe for euery ſuch defaulte of euery cloth ſolde, or offred to be ſold, in lẽgth or bredth xl. ſhillinges and for euery pounde weight, which any cloth ſo made, & ſold, or offred to be ſolde, ſhall lacke, exceding not aboue. iiij. li. in weight ſhal alſo forfait. ij. s. for euery pound, the ſame forfaiture to go to the fynder therof. And that if any ſuch cloth lack aboue. iiij. li. weyght of the ſeuerall weyghtes, aboue mentioned, that euery owner thereof ſhall then forfait. xl. s. for euery ſuch clothe ſo lacking of his weight, as is afore ſayd. Prouided alwayes that if any brode cloth ſhall excede the ſeuerall length before appoynted for euery countrey, or kinde of making, by meanes of the kincle, of the good, perfecte, and ſtuffe making of the ſame cloth: that then the maker thereof ſhall not encurre any loſſe, or penaltie for the ouerlẽgth of any ſuch fine clothe. Any thing herein to the contrary in any wiſe, notwithſtãding. Ouerlength.

And be it further enacted, that all and euery perſon, or perſons, whych after ỹ ſaid feaſt ſhall make, or cauſe to be made any of the ſeuerall kindes of carſeis, narow clothes, ſtraites, douſeyns, fryſes, or cottens aboue mencioned, which ſhall not be made in ſuch maner and fourme as is aboue ſayd, nor conteine and haue in length, bredth, and weyght ſeuerally appointed, & ymitted as is aboue ſpecified, ſhall loſe & forfait for euery piece of cloth called ſtreight, or douſein, & for euery piece of narow cloth carſy, friſe, or cotten, ſo to be made and ſolde, or offred to be ſold. xx. s. Fort.

And be it further enacted, that from and after the ſaid feaſt, no perſõ, or perſons ſhal put any heere, flockes, or any yarn made of lambes wol, in to any clothe carſey, friſe, or cotten, ſo made and ſold, or offred to be ſold, vpon pein to forfait euery ſuch cloth carſey, friſes, and cottẽ, wherin any ſuch yarn, heere, or flocks ſhalbe put or the value of ſuch cloth, carſeis, or friſe. (*Se this article repelled for ſome places, An. 7. E. 6. ca. 9. here folowing.* 54.) And be it further enacted, that if at any tyme, after ỹ ſaid feaſt, any cloth through the defaute, or negligence of the carders, ſpinners, or weauers, or anye of them, ſhal or do proue, eyther purſy, boudy, ſqually by warp or woufe or els ſhall happen to be euill burled or waſhed in ỹ mill, or els through ỹ default or negligence of ỹ mil man, or otherwiſe to be full of holes, mill brackes, or to be holy, that then the ſeale of ỹ alnegour ſhal not be fixed, or ſet to any ſuch cloth, any law, ſtatute or vſage, to the contrary in any wiſe, notwithſtanding. But the accuſtomable fees, and allowances of fees, Heere. Flockes. Lambes wol. Fort. Seale. Alnager.

Forf. the aulnegeour shal neuertheleſſe be paid, vpon pain of forfaiture of ſuch whole cloth, or the value therof.

And be it further enacted, that if any clothier or clothmaker, doe after the ſaid feaſt, put any cloth, or carſey to ſale, before he ſhall haue payde to Sale. Awnager. Fees. ỳ aulnegeour, or his deputie, the accuſtomable fée, or agree for the ſame as hée, ſhee, or they haue been accuſtomed, ſhall loſe and forfayt for euery default. xx.s. And be it further enacted, that no perſon or perſonnes, Engliſhe denizen, alien, or ſtraunger, ſhall after the ſaid feaſt cary, or tranſporte, or cauſe to be caried, or tranſported into any of the partyes beyonde the ſea, any clothe, carſey, friſe or cotton of the ſeuerall ſortes aboue recited, onleſſe the kings ſeale or aulnegeours ſeale of thys realm, and the ſeale of the owner, or maker of the clothe (declaring therein the length of the clothe as it ſhall be in the water) be ſet vpon euery ſuche cloth vpon pain to forfait euery ſuch cloth lacking the ſame ſeales, or any of them, or the value thereof. And be it &c. that no draper, marchaunt tailour, clothworker, or other perſone, whych ſhall retaile any of the clothes, or carſeys, fryſes, rugges, or cottons, of the ſeuerall makynges afore ſaide, ſhall after the ſaide feaſt put to ſale, any of the clothes afore mencioned, whereunto the aulnegeour ſhall haue ſette to the kynges ſeale and the owner his ſeale, til ſuch time, as he or they haue made tryal, aſwell by ỳ water, as by the weight and meſure, whether they and euery of them ſhal be made accordyng to ỳ purport and true meaning of thys act or no. And if any perſon, or perſons, ſhall finde any defectiue, or faulty clothe in length, weight or meaſure, made contrary to the order afore ſayde that then he, or they ſhall preſent euery ſuche clothe to euerye Maier, Bailif, or other head officer, or hedde officers of euery Citie, Borough, or towne corporate, or to two iuſtices of peace next adioining out of a city, borough, or town corporate where ſuch cloth ſhalbe found faulty as is aforeſayde, to the entent the ſame cloth may be cut into. iii. equal partes, & pieces. The one piece therof, to be forfaited to our ſoueraigne lorde the king, an other piece to be to the preſenter therof, & the third part reſidue to ſuch perſon or perſons, as it ſhall then bee preſented to, vppon peine that euery ſuch perſon, as ſhal not ſo ſearche euerye of the clothes karſeys, cottons, or friſes aforeſayd, ſo by him to be bought, and ſolde, & ſhall not ſeiſe, and preſét ſuch cloth, or clothes, as he or they ſhall find defectiue as is aforeſaid, ſhal forfait, & loſe the double value of euery ſuche cloth. And be it further enacted that euery clothier, or other perſon what ſoeuer, whych ſo ſhall ſell any ſuche faulty carſey, cotten, or friſe, whereunto the aulnegeour, and the owner ſhal haue ſet to their ſeales, and ſhal ſo be ſealed, as is aforeſaide, ſhall within. xiiii. days next after requeſt made by writing, meſſage or otherwiſe, by ſuch perſone, whych ſhall ſo bie ſuch cloth, make paiemét of ſuch ſommes of money as he receiued for the ſame, or ſhall otherwiſe ſatiſfye, diſcharge, & acquite him for ſo much money as he ſhall, or ſhould haue receyued for the ſame, vppon paine of forfaiture to the partie greued for euery non payment, or not acquitall as is aforeſaid, the double value of the money ſo receiued, or to bee receyued, the ſame to be recouered by byll plaint &c. wherein &c. And for the further auoyding of much vntruth practiſed by ſtretchyng of clothes, be it enacted that no perſonne or perſonnes, ſhall after the ſayde feaſt ſtraine, or ſtretche, or cauſe to bée ſtrayned, or ſtretched, any cloth aboue one yarde in length, and one

halfe

halfe quarter in bredth vpon payne to forfait for euery such default. vi. li. And be it further enacted, that no persone, which shall after the saide feast kepe, haue, vse, or occupie, any tentour, shall haue, vse, or occupie, any wrinche, rope, or ring, with the same tentour, or shall vse any other engyne vnlawefully to straigne or stretche, any clothe, or clothes, vpon paine that euery offendour that shal vse, or occupie any tentour, or other engine to the contrary, shall forfayt xx. li. And bee it &c. that if any marchaunt shall by any meanes transporte, or cary ouer into the parties beyonde the sea any cloth, carsy, frise or cotten, which shall be founde defective, or faultye, either in length, bredth, or weight, or els shal haue any of the faultes aforesaid, that then the marchant, or other person which shall so transport the same, shall returne again the same cloth, so found defective into England, at the costes, and charges of the clothier, or cloth maker, that sold ỳ same cloth, the same costes, and thinges to be recouered against such clothmaker, or clothier by accion of det, byll, plaint or informacion in any of the kinges courts, any promyse, or bargaine to the contrary notwithstanding. Vpon paine that euery marchant, or other persone, whych shall not so returne such faulty, or defective cloth (if thorough misfortune by tempest, pyrates or enemies he bee not letted) shall forfait and lose ỳ value of the clothe so shipped, and transported, and not retourned as is aforesayde. The one moity thereof to the king, & the other moitie to him that wil sue. &c. wherein. &c. And to the entent ỳ it may perfectly be knowen, whych clothes are perfectly dressed, dyed, & pressed with the colde presse: without fraude couine, & deceit, aswell within the citie of London, as els where, & haue sufficient workemanshyppe:

Be it further enacted, that aswell the Maiour of the Citie of London, and Aldermen, or the moste parte of them, for the time beyng, as al and euery other Mayour, Baylyffe, and other hedde officer, or officers of euery citie, borough, or towne corporate within thys realme, shall haue full power and aucthoritie by vertue of thys acte to nominate, depute, and appoint from time to tyme, as occasion shal serue, and shal so from tyme to tyme nominate, depute, and appoint, two, or moe honest discrete and expert persons, which shal from time to time, vpon their othes view, and searche, al and euery clothe and clothes, that shalbe dressed, dyed, or pressed with the colde presse, within euery such citie, borough towne corporate, or porte towne, and view, and searche whether the same clothe or clothes bee well and sufficiently dressed, and pressed wyth the colde presse, without putting thereto flockes, sollace, chalke, flower, or any other deceitfull thing, and also whether the same shalbe well and substãcially died with good and perfect colours wtout any deceiuable thing, or whether it shall bee stretched, or strained any more then is aboue specified: and shall haue full power and auctheritie by vertue of thys acte to entre into al & euery persons house, or houses, where they shall thynke meete. to searche, and to seise, all and euery such cloth, and clothes as they shal finde defective in the premisses as forfaited, in whose handes soeuer they shall be founde. The moitye of which forfaiture shalbe to the king, and thother moity to the Maier, and cominalty of ỳ citie, of Londõ, or to ỳ vse of euery citie borough, towne, corporate port town or market town where the same shalbe seised. And ỳ euery pson or persõs, in whose hãdes or possessiõ such defective or faultye clothe eyther by euill or deceyuable

London. Mayre &c. Serch. Dying. Streyn. Seyse. Forf.

dieng, dzelling, oz pzelling, as is a-
fozesaid, shall be founde, and seised
as is afozesaid, shal haue hys, her, oz
Accion. their remedy by accīō of det, bill &c.
wherein &c. against all and euery
such person, oz persons, by whose de-
faultes, oz negligēce such cloth shal
so be founde faulty, and shall therby
Costes. recouer all such costes, losses, and
Dam. damages as he shal sustaine by occa-
sion therof. And be it &c. that aswel ỹ
London. said Maiour of ỹ city of London, as
Shaygze &c. euery other Maiour, bailliffe, pozte
riue, oz other head offycer of euery
citie, bozough, towne cozpozate, oz
pozte towne, shall on this side ỹ said
Seale. feast, cause to be pzepared a seale of
leade wherein aswell the armes, as
the name of euery such city borough
towne cozpozate, oz pozt towne, shal
Sercher. be grauen, which the same searchers
Awnager. shall cause to be fixed to euery cloth
that they shal find after the said feast
well and sufficiently dzessed, died, &
pzessed wyth the cold pzesse without
any of the deceiptes afozesaid, and
Fees. shall haue foz their paines, and tra-
uailes therin to be taken, by the ow-
ner thereof foz the sealing of euery
Sercher. clothe. ii. d. And if any searcher, oz
searchers so to be appointed, doe af-
ter the said feast finde any of the clo-
thes beyng coloured, oz died so made
after ỹ said feast, either, cockly, pur-
sly, boudy, squally, oz rowie, oz eupll
burled, oz wasted in the mille, oz ful
of holes, oz breakes, ỹ then the same
searcher, oz searchers shall besides
the seale of the cytye, bozough, oz
towne cozpozate, where the same
2. Seales. cloth shalbe found, put another seale
of lead at euery ende of the said cloth
A marke. wherin shalbe grauen the letter F.
and shall also set a marke in the list,
ryght against such place where any
of the faultes afozesaid shall be with
the pzint of a lettre, oz marke of an
inche compasse at the least, whereby
euery byer may well knowe what,
and where the faute is. And further

if any of the searchers afozesaid shal
sette the seale of any citie, bozough,
towne cozpozate, oz pozt towne, to
any coloured clothe, which shal not
be sufficiently dzessed, dyed, pzessed
and wzought as is afozesaide, that
then the Maiour and cominalty, oz
bailiffs, oz cominalty, oz other cozpo-
racion of the townshippe by what
soeuer name, oz names they shall be
encozpozated where such clothe shal
so be sealed, shall forfait and lose the
whole value of the clothe so sealed.
And be it &c. that if any of the sear-
chers afozesaid, after the saide feast
dwe sette to the seale of the citie, Bo-
rough, oz towne cozpozate wythin
the limittes of theyr searche to any
cloth which shall be cockely, pursey,
boudy, squally, rowie, eupl burled,
wasted in the mille, oz full of holes
as is afozesaide, and not set at euery
end of the said clothes one seale with
the letter F. as is afozesaid, and also
declare by the lisses as is afozesayd,
what, and where the faultes of the
clothe be: that then the Maiour and
cominaltie, oz other the cozpozation
of euery such Bozoughe, Cytie, oz
towne cozpozate, where such sear-
cher shall be appointed, shall fozfait
and lose foz euerye such omyssion,
oz not setting to of any such seale as
is afozesaid. b. pound. And be it fur-
ther enacted that no persone, oz per-
sonnes, whatsoeuer they be, whych
commōly vse to retaile, cloth, oz car-
sey, shall put to sale, in grosse, oz by
retaile to any maner of person any
maner of clothe which shall be made
after the sayde feast, beyng dzessed,
dyed, and pzessed as is afozesaid, ex-
cept there be fixed thereunto, at eue-
ry ende of the same clothe, the seale
of such citie bozoughe, oz towne co-
pozate, where the same clothe shal be
so dyed, dzessed, and pzessed, oz the se-
uerall seale of euery such Citie, Bo-
rough, oz towne cozpozate, where it
shalbe dyed, dzessed, oz pzessed, to re-
maine

maine at the laſt ende of euery of the ſayde cloth which ſhall be ſolde during, and by all the time, that anye piece, or remnant of ſuch cloth is to be ſolde, vpon paine of forfaiture the whole vaine of ſuch whole clothe.

And be it further enacted that euery Maiour, Bailiffe, or other head offycer of any Cytie, Borough, or towne corporate, in whych any ſuch cloth, or clothes after the ſayde feaſt ſhalbe made, died, dreſſed, or preſſed with the colde preſſe as is aforeſayd, which doth not, or ſhal not after the ſaid feaſt of ſaint Michael nominate and appoint frō time to time ſo many ſearchers as ſhall be requiſite to viewe and ſearch clothes vpon their othes as is aforeſaid, ſhall loſe, and forfayt for euery defaut ten pound. And be it further enacted that if any of the ſaid ſearchers ſo to be appointed by the Maiour beyng a free man of the ſayde citie, or by the Mayour, Bayliffe, or other hed offycer of any Cytie, Borough, or towne corporate as is aforeſayd, hauyng no reaſonable excuſe, dow refuſe to take vpon him to be a ſearcher, and do not vſe the office of a ſearcher, as is aforſayde, ſhall forfaite and loſe for euery ſuch refuſall, and not executing of hys offyce ſo to hym appointed. v. li. The one halfe thereof to be to the king, and thother halfe, to thuſe of ỹ comminaltie of euery citie, borough or towne corporate, where he ſhall ſo bee aſſygned, and to remayne in warde till ſuch time as he hath made payment of the ſayde forfaiture, or otherwiſe put in ſufficient bondes for ỹ ſatiſfaccion of the ſame. And foraſmuch as there be now in thys tyme many falſe and decepuable colours made in diuers places of this realm wherby many of the kynges louyng ſubiectes are deceiued: Be it enacted, that from and after the ſayde feaſt of Saint Michael Tharchangel nexte comming no perſon, or perſonnes, ſhall put to ſale by retayle, wythin this realme, anye cloth, or clothes which ſhalbe made after the ſaid feaſt, of any other colour or colours, then is hereafter expreſſed. Retaile. Colours.

That is to ſay, ſcarlet, red, crimſin, murrey, violette, puke, brown blew, blackes, grenes, yellowes, blewes, orenge tawny, ruſſet, marble, gray, ſad new colour, Azure, watcher, thepes colour, lion colour, motley, or pyn graie, vpon paine that euery perſon offending to the contrarye ſhall loſe and forfayte the value of the clothe ſolde by retaile, whych ſhalbe of any other colour. And that no perſon, or perſons, after the ſaid feaſt of Saint Michael the archaungell, ſhal preſſe any kinde of cloth, w̄ the hote preſſe, or in any other kynde of decepuable maner but only w̄ the colde preſſe, as is aboue ſpecified, vpon paine of forfaiture of the whole cloth ſo preſſed contrary to the meaning of thys ſtatute, or the value therof. And further, if any perſon or perſonnes, but ſuch as are appointed, aſſigned, and permitted by this act, do at any time after the ſayd feaſt, couterfet, ſet to, or take away frō any of the clothes, earſeps, fryſes, rugges, or cottons aforeſaide, any of the ſeales ſo to bee fixed as is aboue recited, that then euery perſon ſo offending, ſhall for the firſt offence (beyng thereof duely conuicted by verdict of xii. men, by two ſufficient witneſſes, or by confeſſion of the partye) forfayt and loſe x. li. And for the ſeconde offence (beyng lykewiſe therof conuicted) ſhall ſyt on the pillourye, and loſe and forfayt to our ſouereigne lord the king all ſuch his gwdes and catralles (his dettes beyng duely and truely payd without fraude, or couine) as he had or ſhall haue at the time of hys conuiction. And be it further enacted, ỹ if betwene the firſt day of May nexte comming, and the feaſt of ſaint Michaell tharchangell, then nexte comming, Hote preſſe. Forf. Forf. Scales. Forf. Pillory.

ming, any person, or persons, which now doth vse the arte, or mistery of drapyng or clothmaking shall gyue ouer drapyng, or clothmaking, except he be licenced so to doe by three Justices of peace at the least, of the citie, county, borough, or towne corporate, where he dwelleth vpō some reasonable cause shewed vnto the said iustyces shall neuer after take vppon him to make, or cause to bee made, any kinde of cloth or carsey, to sell the same agayne, vpon peyne of forfaiture of euery such cloth or karsey that he shall so sell. And be it further enacted, that all and euery article, clause, or sentence in any act of parliament, heretofore made, concerning, making dieng dressing, pressing, searching, or sealing, any of ỹ kindes of clothes, brode, or narow, white or coloured carseis, friles, rugges, or cottes, heretofore in this act mēcioned, & being repugnant, or contrariant to any article or sentence in this statut, shall fro the feast of S. Michael tharchangell nert, bee vtterly voide, & of none effect. And to thentent &c. Be it &c. ỹ frō and after the sayd feast, the letter E. crowned shal not be wrought into ỹ cloth for and by the space of .ii. yeres then nert ensuing, vpō pain of forfaiture of .xx.s. for euery clothe or kersey, wherin the said letter E. shall so bee wrought, the moitie of al which forfaiture, and of all other forfaitures before erpressed, and not otherwise appointed by this present act, shalbe to the king &c. and thother moitie to him that wil sue &c. wherin &c. Prouyded also, and be it &c. that it shall not be lawfull to any persone or persones, at any time after the feast of S. Wighel tharchangel nert coming to boile or cause to be boiled, any kind of wolles, to bee conuerted into any kind of brode clothe or carsy, w any kind of galles rindes, barkes of trees, or sawdust, vpon paine to forfeite al such woll, or the value therof to be recouered, & had in such forme and sort, as in ỹ forsaid act is limited and erpressed. Prouided alwaies that this act or any thing therein cōteined shal not in any wise extend to any cloth, or clothes made in ỹ towne of Tauestock in the countye of Deuonshire, or els where within ỹ said county commonly called Tauestok clothes, but that it shall be lawfull to all & euery inhabitantz of the said towne, or makers of the said clothes commonly called Tauestockes, to make and sell the same, with the accustomed seale, as they haue heretofore been accustomed, any thyng in this act to the contrary in any wyse notwithstāding. An. 5. E. 6. ca. 6. diuers branches of this statut are qualified and some repelled by a statute made. 4. & 5. P. & M.

53 ¶ In. An. 5. Ed. 6. cap. 8. it was enacted that none shoulde weaue or make, or put to weauing or making any brode woollen clothe to be solde, vnlesse such persone haue been prentice to the occupacion of brode woollen cloth making or weauing, or haue been exercised therein by .vii. yeres before vpon forfaiture of such cloth. &c. But this act is repelled by 1. M. as appereth hereafter.

54 ¶ Euery piece of the sayde clothes, called white plaine streightes, made after the sayd first day of May shal conteine in length beyng ready dressed to put to sale .xii. yardes at ỹ least, and in bredth one yarde at the least in weight .xi. li. at the least, vpon peine of forfaiture of the same, or the value thereof. And that euery piece of the saide clothe called whyte pinned streightes made after ỹ sayd first day of May, being ready dressed to put to sale, shal conteine in legth .xi. yardes at the least, and in breadth three quarters of a yarde at ỹ least and in weight eyght pounades at the least, vpon paine of forfaiture of the

saide

Epuing ouer.

Iust. of p.

Repele of soūe statutes.

Marke. Fol.

Sopling. Woll.

saide clothes, or true value thereof: thone moitie &c. to the kyng &c. and the other moitie to hym that wyll sue &c. wherein &c. And be it &c. that it shall and may be lawfull to, and for any person, or persons whatsoeuer inhabiting, or dwelling within the sayd countyes of Denon, and Cornewall, or eyther of theym to make the foresaide sortes of clothes with here, flockes, or yarne made of lambes woolles or otherwyse wout any penalty, or forfaiture thereof. The foresaid act made in the said last parliament. (s. An. 5. E. 6. ca. 6. before. 52.) or any other law, or statute had or made to the contrarye notwstanding. Be it &c. that the owner or owners of all and euery such cloth, and clothes so wrought, and made shall bring, or cause to bee brought the same cloth, or clothes to the nert Citie, borough, or town corporate, where the same shalbe fulled, dressed and made, there to bee measured, weighed, and sealed wyth a seale of leade fired to euery of the sayde pieces of clothe: in whych seale the armes or names of euery such citie, Borough, or towne corporate, shall be grauen, and that the Mayour of euery citie, borough, or towne corporate, where the same clothe, or clothes shall be brought, shall appoint and swere two officers for the true weyghing, measuring, and sealyng thereof. And that the same officers shall haue for their weighing, measuring, and sealing of euery piece of the sayd clothes one halfepeny, and no more. Be it &c. that euery clothyer, or clothiers, which shall put any of the clothes aforesaide, to sale, or offre the same to be solde, before the same be weighed, measured, and sealed as is aforesayde, shal forfayt for euery such default, the clothe, or clothes so by hym or thē solde, or offred to be solde, the one moitie. &c. to the kyng. &c. and the other moitie to him that will sue &c. wherin &c. Anno. 7. Edward. 6. ca. 9.

55 ¶ Euery person or persones, inhabiting in any of the said cities, boroughes, or townes corporate, or in market townes within the realm of Englande, where clothe making at any time before the making of the sayde acte hath been vsed, shall. or may from hēceforth lawfully make all maner broode clothes aforesayde, and put them to weauing, walking, fulling, dieng and shearing, without any impediment, so that the same clothes be substantially made, bearing lawfull length, breadth, and weight according to the statute for good and true cloth making, made in the fift yere of praigne of our said late soueraigne lord, King Edward the first (s. ca. 6.) any article or clause in the said former statute. (s. an. 5. E. 6. ca. 8. before. 53.) or any other statut made, to the contrary, in any wyse notwithstanding.

Broode clothes.

Contentes.

56 ¶ No person vsing the feate or misery of clothmaking, dwelling out of a citie borough, market town or corporate towne, shall from the feast of saint Michael tharchangell, now nert ensuing, kepe retaine, or haue in his or their house or possession any more or aboue one wollen loome at one tyme, nor shall by any meanes directly or indirectly receiue or take any maner profite, gaine or commoditie by letting or setting any loome, or any house wherein any loome is or shall be vsed and occupied, which shall be togethers by hym set or let vpon paine of forfaiture for euery weeke that any person shal do cōtrary to the tenour and true meaning ther of. xx. s. And be it &c. that no wollen weauer vsing or exercysing the feate or misery of weauing and dwelling oute of citie, borough, market towne, or towne corporate, shall after the said feast haue or kepe

Clothier.

Weauer.

Loome.

Least.

Fort.

Weauer.

2. Loomes.

at any one tyme aboue the numbre of two wolle loomes, or receiue any profit, gaine or cõmodite be directly or indirectly as is aforesayd by any more then twoo loomes at one time

Fork.

vpon paine to forfait for euery weke that any person shall offende or doe to the cõtrary. xx.s. And it is. &c. that no person which shall after the sayd feast vse exercise or occupie onely the

Weuer.

feate or mistery of a weauer and not clothmaking shall during the tyme that he shall vse the feate or mistery of a weauer, kepe or haue any tuc-

Mill.

kyng mylle, or shall vse or exercise the feate or mistery of a tucker, fuller, or dier, vpon paine to forfeite for euery weke that he shall so doe. xx.s. And it is &c. that no person

Tucker. Fuller. Dyer. Fork.

which after the said feast shal vse, exercise or occupy ỳ feate or mistery of a tucker, or fuller, shall duryng the tyme that he shall so vse the sayd feat

Tucker. Fuller.

or mistery, kepe or haue any loome in his house or possession or shall directely or indirectelye take any profite or commoditie by the same vpon peyne to forfaite for euery weke twenty shillings. And it is. &c. that

Loome.

no persone whatsoeuer which heretofore hath not vsed or exercysed that feate, mystery or arte of clothe

Fork.

making, shall after the sayde feast, make or weaue, or cause to be made or wouen any kynde of broode whyte

Clothier.

wollen clothes, but only in a Citye, borough town corporate, or market towne, or elles in such place, or places where such clothes haue ben vsed

Towne.

to be commõly made, by the space of ten yeres next before the makyng of this acte, vpon paine of forfaiture for euery cloth otherwise made fiue poundes. Prouided alwayes and be it &c. that it shall not be lawfull to a-

Fork.

Weauer.

ny persõ or persõs beyng a weauer, or ỳ doth or shal vse ỳ arte or mistery of a weauer, or weauyng, dwelling out of a citie, borough towne corporate or markette towne, to haue in his and their seruice any more or aboue the numbre of two apprentices at one time, vpon paine to forfaite for euery time that he shal offende or doe contrary to thys braunch, or article, the summe of tenne poundes. And further be it. &c. that it shal not be lawfull to or for any person or persons, to sette vp the arte or mystery of weauing after the sayde feaste of Sainct Michaell onelie the same person or persones so setting vp the same arte or mistery of weuing haue bene apprentice to the same arte or mistery or exercised the same by the space of seuen yeres at the least, vpõ peine of twẽty poũds, to be forfaited to ỳ king &c. ỳ one moity of alwhich forfeitures shalbe to ỳ kyng. &c. And the other moity to hym that wyll sue &c. wherein. &c. Prouided alwayes & be it. &c. that thys act nor any thyng therein conteined, shall in any wyse extend or be preiudiciall to any person or persons that doth or shal dwel in ỳ coũtyes of Yorke, Cumberland, Northũberlãd, & Westmerlãd, but ỳ they & euery of thẽ shall & may haue and kepe loomes in their houses and doe and exercise all and euery thing and things, for or concerning spinning, weauing, clothworking, and clothmaking in the said counties as they or any of them might haue done or exercised lawfully before the making of thys estatute, any thing conteined in thys estatute to the contrary in any wise notwithstãding. An. 2. & 3. P. & M. ca. 11.

57 ¶ No person whatsoeuer inhabiting, or which shall hereafter inhabite win ỳ said county (*S. of Somerset*) shall after the feast of the Purification of our Lady next comming cõmonly called Cãdelmas, put to sale any kinde of such clothes as is afore sayde, or clothes of lyke nature making and sorte, made or to be made within the sayd countie, except such clothe be first viewed searched & sent in

in one of the boroughes or townes aforesayd, (i. Bridgwater Taunton and Chard) Whether the same be perfectly and truly made according to the statute, and also that the same be sealed with the seale of one of the said boroughes or townes in such sorte maner and fourme, as in the statute made in ỹ v. yere of kyng Edward the. vi. intytuled an acte for the true making of wollē cloth, is for sealing of clothes prouyded and enacted vppon payne that euery person offēding or doing cōtrary to the true meaning of this acte, shall forfayte the clothe solde or the value thereof, the moytye of all which forfeitures shalbe to the king and Quene &c. & the other half to him that will sue. &c.

58 ¶ Anno. 24. H. 8. ca. 2. an acte was made concerning true dying of cloth hattes and cappes to endure to the last day of the next parliament.

59 ¶ Where in the parliament holden at westminster, in the fift & sixt yeare of the reygne of our late soueraigne lorde kinge Edward the sixte there was by great deliberatiō and aduise one good acte made for ỹ true & perfect making of wolien cloth wīn this realme, sythens the makyng wherof diuers clothiers found themselues agreued, alleging ỹ it is vnpossible for them to obserue ỹ same act in all poyntes, & haue in this present parliamēt prated some mitigation therof, it is therfore at theyr special instaunce & requeste ordered established, enacted, & ꝓuided, in maner & fourme folowing. In primis, that euery white cloth & clothes comōly called longe Worcesters, & all like clothes of like making mētioned in the said act, which by ỹ same was limitted to weigh. lxxviii. pounds, being wel scoured, thicked, milled, & fully dryed, shal weigh. lxxb. poūds at the leaste. Item, euery white cloth which shalbe made in the coūties of Wyltes, Glouceste, & Somerset, or ani of thē or els where of like makīg being appointed by the sayd acte to weigh. lxviii. poūds, shal weigh beīg well scoured, thicked, milled, & fully dried. lxi. pounds at the leaste. Item euery broade cloth made in ỹ shyres of Kent and Susser, or at the towne of Reding, or ani of thē, or els where of like makynge, mencioned in the sayd acte, whiche by the same was limitted to weigh. xc. pounds at the leaste, shall weygh beinge well scoured, thicked, milled, and fully dried. lxxbi. pounds at the leaste. Itē, that euery course short cloth made in the shyres of Suff. Norff. and Esser, or any of them, or els where of like sort & euery course clothe to be made wīn the Shyre of Kent, not exceadinge the price of syxe pounds, all whiche by the sayd Acte are appointed to cōteyne. bii. quarters of a yarde at the leaste in breadth, shall conteyne and be at ỹ water, beyng thorough wette sixe quarters and a half within the liste through & by all ỹ whole cloth at the leaste. Itē, euery yarde of cloth cōmoly called hādywarp, being wel scoured, thicked, mylled, and fully dried, shall conteyne the breadth specified in ỹ said act, & shal weigh two poundes and a half at the leaste. And forasmuch as many persons do cōterfet ỹ making of Cocksal, bocking & Braintree clothes cōmoly called hādiwarpes, adding thereunto such like listes as the makers of such clothes do toỹ great deceipte of ỹ king & Quenes maiesties subiectes. Be it therfore enacted, ỹ no person or persons from the first day of May next coming shal adde vnto any cloth or clothes, any such like lisse or lisses, except ỹ warpe therof be sponne vpō the rocke or distaffe, vpō paine of forfeyture of the same cloth or clothes, or ỹ very value therof. Prouided alwayes ỹ the clothe makers within ỹ citie of Worcestour may make such lisses as they haue done heretofore.

Brode cloth. Kent. Susser. Reding.

Course cloth. Suff. Norff. Esser.

Handy warp.

Counterfait. Cocksall. Bocking. Braintree.

Liste.

Item

Weſt ryding. Item that no perſon or perſons inha biting within the weſtriding in the countye of yorke, ſhal make or cauſe to be made any broade clothe or clothes called powkes, tawneis, violets or grenes, except the wol therof before it be conuerted into yarne, be

Dyed blew firſt died litted & coulered with ỹ couler blue of ỹ value of two pẽce a poũd vpon pain of forfeiture of euery ſuch colored cloth, or ỹ value therof wher of the wol ſhal not be firſt died, litted, and colored with the couler blue of. li. d. a. li. as is aforeſaid. Itẽ, that

Karſey. euerye ordinarye karſey mentioned in ỹ ſaid acte, ſhall cõteine in length in the water betwirte. xvi. and. xvii. yardes, yarde and ynche, and beyng wel ſcoured, thicked, milled, dreſſed, & fully dried ſhall weighe. xix. poũds the peece at the leaſte. And euerye

Sorting kerſey. karſeye called ſortinge karſey, mentioned in the ſayde Acte, beinge well ſcoured, thicked, milled, dreſſed, and fullye dryed, ready to be ſhewed, ſhal weyghe. xvii. pounds at the leaſte.

Dollone. Item, that euery Deuonſhyre karſey called Dollone, the whiche is appointed by the ſame ſtatute to weigh beynge drye. xiiii. poundes at the leaſte, ſhall weygh beyng well ſcoured, thicked, mylled, and fully dryed after ỹ rate of euery yarde one poũd at the leaſte. Item, that one article

welſh cotons. mentioned in the ſayde ſtatute concerning welſhe cottons touchinge ỹ length and weight, ſhalbe clearely void, & euery gode of welſhe lininge ſhall conteyne and be three quarters of a yarde in breadthe in the water, and ſhall weygh one pounde and a halfe quarter, and euert yarde of cotton beyng fully wrought and cottoned, ſhal weyghe one pounde at the leaſte. And be it further enacted that no perſon or perſonnes whyche ſhal buye to ſell agayne by waye of retayle or otherwyſe, anye of the ſayde

Dreſſing. welſhe lininges ſhal dreſſe or worke or cauſe to be dreſſed or wrought

within his or theyr dwellynge houſe or houſes, or in any other place by hym ſelfe, or hys ſeruaũtes, ani of the ſaide welſhe lininges, but ſhall put the ſame to ſome ſuche perſon or perſons, as ſhalbe of the arte or ſcience of Sheremẽ, Cottoners, or fryſers, to be by theym wrought and dreſſed, vppon payne of forfeiture for euery welſhe cotton or lyninge, fryſed or cottoned to the contrary. vi. s. viii. d. Item, that all and euerye cotton or cottons called Manchester, Lancke ſhire and Cheſ- Cotton
ſhyre cottons, and all clothes called Manchester Rugges or Manchester Cloths
Fryſes, maye be denyded into two Lancke
halfe peeces, and ſhal conteyne and be after the rate of ſuche breadthe, & weyght, as in the ſayde acte is limited end appoynted to a whole pece of euery of the ſeueral peeces of cottõs and rugges aforeſayd, any thyng in the ſayd former ſtatute to the contrary in any wyſe notwithſtãding. And if any cloth or karſey of the ſeueral kyndes of makynges, mentioned in the ſayd former acte, or thys eſtatute, do excede the ſeueral lengthns mentioned in the ſame, that then euery yarde ſo excedinge, ſhall weygh after ſuch rate as euery yard of ſuch cloth or karſeyes conteining the ſayd ſeuerall lengthes, ſhall or ought to weygh, vpon payne of forfeiture for euery yarde, not weyinge after ſuch rate. b. s. And if any ſuche cloth or karſeys ſhall lacke of ſuch weyght as by ỹ ſayde ſtatute or thys acte it ought & is appoynted to haue then the maker thereof or other perſon in whoſe handes or poſſeſſion the ſame ſhall be founde, ſhal forfeyte for euery poũde lackinge aboue. xiii. poundes. b. s. and alſo for euery pounde exceadinge not aboue. iiii. poundes. ii. s. in maner and fourme as in the ſayd former acte is appoynted. Item, one article mentioned in the ſayd ſtatute, wherin the alneger

ſ phibited to ſet his ſeal to ani cloth or karſeye which ſhall proue purſy, bandy, ſqually, in or by warpe or woofe, or els ſhall happen to be euell burled or walked in ẏ mille or other wyſe to be full of holes, mylbzakes, or to be hoolye, ſhalbe voyde and of none effecte. Item it is enacted that yf at any time after ẏ fyrſte daye of May, any cloth or karſey, thozough the defaulte or necligence of the karders, ſpinners, or weauers or any of thē, ſhall, or do proue eyther purſey, cockeley, bandy, ſqually, or rowye, by warpe or woofe, or ells ſhall happen to be euell burled, or walked in ẏ mylł, or elles thozough the defaulte or necligēce of ẏ mylł man, or otherwyſe, to be full of holes, mylbzakes, or to be hooly, that thē the maker of euery ſuch cloth or karſey ſo beynge defectiue or faultye as is afozeſayde ſhall fixe vnto euery ende of the ſayd clothe or karſey ſo beinge defectiue and faultye, ẏ offred to be ſolde one ſeale of leade, in ẏ which ſeale ſhalbe ingraued thys wozde (*faultie*) vppon paine of fozfeyture of ſuche clothe or karſeye, or the value therof ſo offred to be ſold, whereunto ſuch ſeale ſhal not be ſet. Itē, the article mentioned in ẏ ſaide fozmer acte of retourning of defectiue clothes, karſeys, freſes or cottons beyng tranſported ouer ẏ ſeas by the marchaūtes, ſhalbe vtterly voyde. But neuertheles be it enacted by the auctho̱ritye afozeſayde, that if it ſhall fortune hereafter any marchaunte or marchaūtes, to trāſporte anye clothe or clothes karſeys, fryſes, or cottons, wherunto ẏ ſeale w̄ this wozd (*faulty*) was not ānexed at ẏ tyme of ẏ ſale thereof by ẏ clothier and the ſame clothes, karſeys, fryſes or cottons ſo trāſported, or anye of thē to be founde faultye or defectiue ẏ the ſame marchaunte or marchaūtes thereof, within two yeres after ſuche ſale to bzynge a certyfycate, ſealed with the ſeale of anye towne or companye in the partyes beyond the ſeas, or ſigned by a Notary there after the accuſtomed maner, teſtifienge and declarynge thereby the loſſe and damage which the marchaūtes ſhall haue ſuſteyned by ſuch defectyue and faultye clothe or clothes ſo tranſpozted: that then the clothier or clothiers, or other perſon of whome the clothe or clothes was boughte, theyr executoures or adminiſtratoures, ſhal within fyre wekes nexte after requeſte made by the ſayd marchaunte, his executours, adminiſtratours, or aſſygnes, well and truelye ſatiſfye content and paye, to ſuche marchaūte, hys executours or adminiſtratours, or aſſignes, al and euerye ſuche ſumme and ſummes of money as ſhal ſo be mētioned expreſſed, and declared in the ſayde, certifycate, vpon payne of fozfeiture to the partye greued, foz euery nons payment vpon ſuch requeſte, double the value of ſuche ſumme or ſummes mentioned in the ſayde certificate. Pzouyded alwayes, that ſuch marchaunte ſhall not in anye wyſe haue by vertue of thys acte, any recompence foz lacke of lēgth, bzeadth or weyght, of or foz any cloth wherunto the ſeale of any cytye, bozough or towne co̱pozate ſhalbe fyred.

Item, if any perſonne ſhall by him ſelfe, or by anye other perſonne by hym pzocured, counterfet, ſet to, or take away from any cloth, karſey fryſe rugge, or cotten, anye ſeale appoynted to be fyred to any clothe, karſey, fryſe, rugge, or cotten, eyther by thys acte, or by the ſayde fozmer eſtatute, that then euerye ſuche perſonne ſo offendynge, ſhall incurre and haue lyke penaltyes, fozfeytures, and punyſhmentes, as in the ſayde fozmer acte is appoynted and lymitted foz the lyke offence. And foz the better execution as well of thys pzeſente acte, as of the ſayde fozmer eſtatute, and to the

Seale

intent

intent that all kynde of karseys, cottons, friſes, rugges, & other wollen cloth, made in any towne ſhall be the better knowē, it is further enacted, that the ſeale of euery boꝛoughe oꝛ towne coꝛpoꝛate, appointed, oꝛ to be appointed foꝛ the ſealing of anye ſuch kinde of cloth, ſhalbe fixed to all and euery ſuch kinde of cloth, being wel & ſubſtāciallye made within ſuch citye, boꝛough, oꝛ towne coꝛpoꝛate, which clothe ſo ſealed with the ſeale of any citie boꝛough, oꝛ towne coꝛpoꝛate, ſhall not be ſearched, tryed, oꝛ viewed by any ſearcher oꝛ ſealer of any other citie, boꝛough, oꝛ towne coꝛpoꝛate, by vertue of his ſaid office any thing in this act, oꝛ in the ſaid foꝛmer ſtatute to the contrarye, notwīſtanding. Item be it further enacted by the auctoꝛitie afoꝛeſaid ẏ euery perſon & perſons, not dwellyng & inhabiting wīn any cite boꝛough oꝛ coꝛpoꝛate towne, & making any of ẏ clothes oꝛ kerſeis afoꝛſaid, may lawfully bꝛing the ſame to the next city, boꝛough, oꝛ coꝛpoꝛate towne, where any ſuch kinde of clothes oꝛ karſeys be oꝛ ſhalbe commonly made, there to be ſealed in maner and fourme as is beſoꝛe expꝛeſſed. Item if any ſearcher oꝛ ſealer appointed, oꝛ to be appointed by vertue of this pꝛeſent act oꝛ of the ſaid foꝛmer Statute, ſhall ſet the ſeale of any citie, boꝛough, oꝛ town coꝛpoꝛate, to any cloth, whych ſhall not contein ſuch legth, weight and bꝛeadth, as in the ſaid foꝛmer ſtatute, oꝛ in this pꝛeſent act is appointed, that then the Maiour and cominalty, oꝛ bailiffe and compnaltie, oꝛ other coꝛpoꝛation of the Townēſhip, by whatſoeuer name oꝛ names it oꝛ they ſhalbe incoꝛpoꝛated, where ſuch cloth, karſey, friſe, cottonne, oꝛ rugge ſhalbe ſo ſealed, ſhall foꝛfait & loſe the whole valne of the clothe ſo ſealed. It is alſo enacted by the auctoꝛitie of thys pꝛeſent parliament ẏ the ſaid ſearchers oꝛ ſealers & euery one of them ſhal haue ful power and auctoꝛitie by vertue of thys acte, in the day tyme, to entre into all and euery houſe and houſes, of euery perſon oꝛ perſonnes, where he oꝛ they ſhall think meete to ſearche, and to trye all and euery kinde of clothes, karſeys, fryſes, and rugges as they ſhal finde defectiue, eyther in length bꝛeadth, oꝛ weight, and the ſame to trie by water and weight, and alſo to ſearche and ſeale as foꝛfait al and euery clothe and clothes made of other colours then in the ſaid foꝛmer act is appointed, fryers gray, crane colour, purple and olde medley colours moſt comonly vſed to be made beſoꝛe twenty yeres laſt paſt, onely excepted. And if any maner of perſon oꝛ perſonnes, at any time after the firſt daye of May next comming, ſhall denye, withſtande, oꝛ withholde any cloth oꝛ clothes, karſeys, fryſes, rugges, oꝛ any of them from the ſaid ſealers oꝛ ſearchers, oꝛ any of them, oꝛ will not ſuffre them to entre into their ſhoppes, warehouſes, houſes, oꝛ places where their clothes, karſeys, friſes, oꝛ rugges, ſhall be the ſame to be ſearched and tryed as is afoꝛeſaid, that then euery ſuch perſon oꝛ perſonnes ſo denying oꝛ wythſtāding, foꝛ euery ſuch withſtandyng, withholding oꝛ denial to foꝛfait and loſe ten poundes. Wee it lykewiſe further enacted, that it ſhall not bee lawfull foꝛ any of the ſaid ſearchers oꝛ ſealers, oꝛ any other perſonne, to ſearche any maner of wollen clothe oꝛ karſey, whereunto the ſeale of a Citie, boꝛough, oꝛ towne coꝛpoꝛate, ſhall be fyxed within the common clothe markette of London, commonly called Blackwell hall, oꝛ in any common clothe faire, oꝛ clothe-hall, oꝛ markette of any other Cytie, Boꝛough, oꝛ towne coꝛpoꝛate, in and duꝛing the time of the faire, oꝛ markette, any acte oꝛ ſtatute to the contrary notwythſtanding.

Towne ſeale.

Citie.

Searcher. Sealer.

We

Be it further enacted, that all and euery article, clause, and sentēce in ỹ saide former Statute made in ỹ fifte and sixte yeare of the reygne of our sayde late Soueraigne Lorde kynge Edwarde the Syxte beinge not repugnaunte or contrarye to anye article, clause or sentence conteyned in this presente acte, shall stande in full force and effecte. Prouided alwayes that no persone or persones shall incurre the danngers penaltye, or forfeyture limitted and appointed for anye offence in the saide former acte, the whych is already mittigated or otherwise appoynted by this present acte. And be it further enacted by ỹ auctoritie aforesayde, that euerye clothier shall cause euerye clothe which he shall put to sale, from and after ỹ feaste of ỹ Natiuitie of saint Jhon Baptyste nexte commynge, to be marked with the letter. M. crowned wrought in ỹ clothe vpon paine to forfeyte. xx. s. for euery cloth, beig solde or put to sale by anye such clothier after ỹ sayde feaste not marked with the sayde lettre M. as is aforesayde. And moreouer be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesayde, that no person or persons after the said feaste of the natiuitie of S. Jhon Baptist, shall set or put to sale wīn the realms of Englād, any coulored cloth of any other colour or colours then are here after in this act mētioned ỹ is to sai, scarlet, red crimsō, murrey violet pewk brown blewe, blacke grene yelow, blue, orich tawni russet marble, gray, sad newe couloure, Azney, watchet, shepes coloure, lyō coloure motley, yron gray, friers gray crane colour, purple, and old medley couloure moste comonli vsed to be made aboue & before. xx. yeares last past.

Be it ordeyned and enacted by thauctoritie of this present parliament, ỹ from and after the first daye of May nexte commynge, no persōne or persōnes whatsoeuer, shal vse or exercise the feate or misterye of making, weauyng or rowyng of wollen clothes, long or short, or karseys, ppnned whites, or plaine streites to thintente to put the same to sale, but onelye in a market towne where clothe hath cōmonlye been vsed to be made by the space of ten yeares last past, or in a citie, borough, or towne corporate, vpon payne of forfeyture for euery suche wollen cloth or karsey, made, wouē, or rowed out of such citie borough towne corporate or market towne, fyue poundes. And it is further enacted, that from and after the fyrst day of May no pson whatsoeuer, shall weaue or make, or put to weauing or makinge any wollen clothes or karseys lasse rehearsed, to be solde vnles such person shall haue been apprentice to the occupation of makyng, weauinge, and rowyng of cloth or carsepes, or haue ben exercised therin by ỹ space of seuen yeres before, vpon payne of forfeyture of suche cloth or the value thereof. And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesayd, that al and euery paynes, penalties, and forfeytures to be due by force of thys statute or of the sayde former acte beyng not otherwyse appointed, shalbe deuided equalye into two partes, whereof the one shalbe to the quenes highnes, her heires & Successoures, & thother vnto him that wil sease (in cases where seaser is limitted or appointed) or els to hym or them that wyll sue for the same paynes, penalties, and forfeytures, or any of them, by action, byll playnt, information, or otherwyse, in any courte of recorde, wherein no essoine protection wager of lawe, or iniunctiō shall be admitted, allowed or obeyed. Prouided alwayes, that it shalbe lawefull to any person now vsynge or exercisinge the feate or misterye of makynge, weauing, or rowinge of cloth or karsey, to inhabit & dwell where he nowe dothe & there

Apprentice

Fork.

to

to vse ẏ making, weauing, or rowyng of cloth or karsey as he hath done heretofore, any thinge in thys acte to ẏ contrary notwithstãding. Prouided alwayes ẏt it shall be lawefull to all and euery persõ or persons whych nowe do, or hereafter shall inhabite or dwell in ani of ẏ Shires of Northwales, or southwales chesshyre or Lãkashire, Westmerlande, Cumberlande, northũberland, Byshoprike of Durham, Cornewall, Suffolke, Kent, ẏ towne of Goddelmyne in the countye of Surrey, or yorkeshyre being not within twelue myles of the citie of yorke, or in any the townes or vyllages nere adioynynge ẏ water of Stroude in ẏ cõtie of Glouceſter where clothes hath ben vsuallt made by the space of .xx. yeares last past, and hauynge bene prentice to the occupation of clothe makynge, or exercysed in ẏ same by the space of seuẽ yeares, to set vp, vse & exercise the feate or mysterye of makyng, weauing, or rowinge of cloth out of a citie, borough, or markette towne, as heretofore they myghte haue done, ani thinge in this act to ẏ cõtrary notwithstandyng. Prouyded also that it shalbe lawful to any person, nowe vsynge or exercisinge or ẏ hath vsed or exercised the feate or mysterye of cloth makinge, ẏ same to cõtinue, vse, and exercise, although he hath not bene thereunto apprentice or haue exercised the same by ẏ space of seuen yeares, any thinge in this Acte to the contrary not wtstãdyng. Prouided alwaies and be it also further enacted by thautoritie aforesaid that it shal be lawefull to euery pson & persons, to sell and put to sale by retaile or otherwyse, all & euery suche coloured cloth & clothes as he or they nowe haue, as freli as he or they mai lawfullye sell anye clothes of the colors in thys present act alowed, to be solde vntill the fest of saint Michaell the archangel next ensuyng this act or the sayd former statut in any wise notwithstandyng. An. 4. E. 5. P. 1. M. Ca. 5.

60 ¶ Be it ordeyned & enacted that it shall be lawfull to all and euerye such person & persones whiche nowe do inhabite or dwell or herafter shall dwell in the sayde townes or vyllages of Bockynge, Westbarsolde, Cockeshall, & Dedham, or in any of them, nowe vsynge or exercysynge, or that herafter shall vse or exercyse the feate or mysterye of makynge, weaynge or rowynge of Clothe or carseye by ẏ space of seuen yeares at the leaste, or haue bene prẽtyce there to by the sayde space of seuen yeares to inhabyte and dwell in the sayde townes or vyllages of Bockynge, Westbarsold, Cockeshall, & Dedhã and in euery, or any of them, and to vse the makynge, weauinge, or rowynge of Clothe, or Carsey as before this time they might haue done yf ẏ sayde acte had neuer bene made, any thyng in the sayde acte to the contrary thereof made, or any other act Satute, or law heretofore made, or hereafter to be made to the contrary hereof in any wyse notwithstãding. An. 1. El. ca. 15.

See Aliens. 2.
Custome. 6. Merchãtes. 31. 41.
Gigge milles. 1. Weightes. 1.
Leete. 1. Wolles. 44.

¶ Draw lach.

See Robbery. 4.

¶ Drieschange.

See Usury. 6.

¶ Dryuing of forestes and comons.

See Horsys. 6.

¶ Duke of Somerset.

See Somerset. 1.

I ¶ Dures.

A Nno. 1. E. 3. ca. 4. it was enacted that fynes, giftes, grantes, and

and recognissáces made after the exile of the spẽcers by dures should be anoyded. &c.

2 ¶Come plusours gẽtes du roialmeen temps le Roy piere le Roy qui ore est per ses fares & maluey seis counseillers oũt este mesmes par duresse deux lier par escript de venir au Roy a force & armes en chescun tẽps que ils fuer̃ maundes sur peyne de vie & de membre et de quãtq̃ ils purront forfaire per force des queux escript pluiors de le terre ount este diuersement destruitz, le Roy etant regard̃ que tiels escript furent faictes al dishonour le roy de sicome chescũ soit tenus de faire au roy come liege a son sñor ceo que a luy appendant sauns escript, voiet q̃ tiels escriptes desormes ne soient faitz, et que ceux qui sont faitz par le view de chãcell & tresorer soyt mẽe au Roy & le Roy ferẽ dãner ceux q̃ sont faitz contre droit & reason. An. 1. E. 3. sta. 2. ca. 15

3 ¶Les prelates & le clergy du dit roialm̃ se pleinent grandemẽt de ceo que les gentes de seint esglise pursuantz, en court christien pur lour dismes et autres causes que les de droit deuoient, et dauncient soloient apperteigner a mesm̃ la court christien et que les iudges de seint esglise cont santz en tiels causes et auters psons soient entremettantes solonq̃ la ley sont malicioulement & non duement per celle cause endites, empr̃isones, et per seculer potar horriblement oppresses & aurint enforces oue violẽce per serementes & greuouses obligacions, et moltz dautres maners non duement cõpulses a desister, & cesser entrement des choses suisditz, encõtre les libertees & franchises de seint esglise, per quoy est assentus q̃ toutz tiels obligacions faitz ou affires per duresse ou violence ne soit̃ sammes dascun value. Et quãt a ceux qui p̃curent per malice tiels enditementz & destre mesmes les enditours apres ceo que mesmes les endites ent soit̃ acquitz sient et encourgent tieux p̃curours & enditours mesme la peine que est contenus en le dit estatute de Westm̃ second (5. ca. 12. *which is in Appellis* 5.) de ceux qui p̃curent faux appelles estre faites, & eient les iustices dassises ou auters iustices deuant queux tieux enditz serront acquites, potar dequerre des tieux p̃curours & enditours, & de les punir duemẽt, chescun solonques son desert. An. 1. R. 2. cap. 13. Conspiracie. Just. of ass.

4 ¶An. 5. R. 2. ca. 6. it was enacted that al writynges & bondes made by dures in the time of ỹ late insurrection should be voide and should bee reforced, and al entres and seffemẽts than made by Dures shold be voide. Se wales. 25. Dedes. Insurrection Entre. Seffementes.

1 ¶ Durham.

AN act (not p̃inted) was made in An. 7. E. 6. wherby the Bishopriche of Durham was desolued and that the king should haue all the landes and hereditamentes therof, and an other act was made in An. 7. E. 6 ca. 10. wherby ỹ towne of Gatished was vnited to new Castel vpõ Tine But these. ii. acts be repelled by An. 1. M. 2. parliamẽto. ca. 3. And by this act the byshopriche of Durham is reuiued and erected, and thereto annexed all the ecclesiasticall and temporall iurisdiccions and the town of Gatchide and all landes, and hereditamentes before belonging to that bishopriche, and diuers matters bee at large in this act concerning these matters. Therfore se thys statute. Se Berwike. 1. Castles and forstrellis. 5. Certificat. 1. Bishop. New castell vpon Tyne. Iurisdiccion. Gatishyde. Erecucion of stat. 3. Merchantes. 40. Molles. 43.

1 Ecclesiasticall iurisdiccion.

IT may be ordeyned and enacted, by auctoryte of thys p̃sent parlya-

parlyament, that all and syngular
persons, as well lay as those ỹ now
be maryed or hereafter shall be ma-
Doctors. ryed, beyng doctours of the cyuill
lawe, lawfully create & made in any
vniuersitie, whiche shal be made, or-
deigned constituted and deputed to
be any Chancellour vicar generall
commissary official Scribe or regi-
ster by your maiestie or any of your
heyres or successours, or by any arch-
bisshop bisshop archedeacō or other
person what so euer, hauing aucto-
ritie vnder your maiestie your heirs
& successours to make any chancel-
lour, vicar generall, commissary, of-
ficial, or registar maye lawfully ex-
Jurisdiction ecute and exercise al maner of iuris-
dictiō cōmonly called ecclesiasticall
iurisdiction, and all censures & coer
cions apperteynyng or in any wyse
belongyng vnto ỹ same, albeit such
Maried. person or persones be lay, marryed,
or vnmarryed, so ỹ they be doctours
of ỹ ciuil lawe, as is afore sayde: any
lawe, constitucion or ordenaunce to
the contrarie notwithstādyng. An.
37. H. 8. Ca. 17.

De Appelles to Rome. 1.

¶ Ecclesiasticall lawes.

De Rome. 4.
Spirituall lawes in all.

¶ Egges.

De wild foule in all.
Felony. 15.

I ¶ Egipcians.

FOrasmuch as before thys tyme
diuers and many outelandysshe
people calling them selues egipcias
vsing no craft nor feate of marchan-
dyse, haue comen into thys realme
and gone from shire to shire, & place
to place in great company, and vsed
great subtill and craftye meanes to
decepue the people, bearing them in
Palmestry. hāde, that they by Palmestry could
tell mens and womēs fortunes, and
so many times by craft and subtilty
haue deceyued the peple of their mo-
ney: And also hath committed many
and hainous felonies and robberies
to the great hurte and deceite of the
people that they haue cōmen among.
Be it. &c. that frō hencefoorth no such
personnes be suffred to come within
this realme. And if they doe, thā thei
and euery of them so doing shall for-
faite to the king al their goods & cat-
tale, & thā to be cōmaūded to auoide
ỹ realme within. xv. dayes next after
the commaundement, vpon peyne of
imprisonment. And it shall be lawe-
ful to euery Shirife Iustice of peace
and Eschetour, to seise to the vse of
the king. &c. all such goodes as they
or any of them shall haue: And ther-
of to make accompt in his eschequer
And if it shall happen any such frā-
ger hereafter to commit within this
realme any murder robbery or any
other felony, and therof be indicted
& arreined, and to pleade not guilty or
ani other ple triable by the country:
that then the enquest that shall passe
betwene the king and any such par-
ty, shal be all to gether of englishmē
albeit that the party so indicted pray
medietatem lingue according to the
statute of. Anno. viii. Henrici. vi. or
of any other statute thereof made.
Prouyded alwaye that euery such
person or persones, which can proue
by. ii. credible personnes before the
same partye that seiseth such money
goodes or cattalles of the same E-
gyptcians, that any parte of the same
goodes, money, or cattalles, were
craftely or felonously taken or sto-
len from hym, shall be incontinent
restored vnto the same gods, money
or cattalles, whereof he maketh such
proue before the same partye that so
seyseth the same money, goodes, or
cattalles, vpon peyne to forfeyt to ỹ
same partye that maketh such proue
the double value of the same by accō
of Dette. &c. wherein. &c. any thyng
in the acte to the contrary notwith-
standyng.

standing. Prouided alwaies, and be it further enacted, that if any iustice of peace, Shiriffe, or Eschetour, which by auctoritie of this act haue power to take or seaſe any goodes or cattals of any Egiptians at any time hereafter doe seaſe or take the goodes, or cattalles, of any such Egiptians, ỳ then euery such iustice, shirife, or eschetour doing the same shall haue, keepe, and retaine to his owne vse the moitie of all such goods so by ym seased, and of the other moitie so by him taken or seased shal make accompt to the king in hys eschequer, according to the tenour of thys present acte, any thing in the same act conteined to the contrarye hereof notwithstanding. And that vppon any accompt hereafter to bee made for the saide other moity of the same goodes, the accomptāt shal pay no maner of fées or other charges for his accōpt or discharge to be had in the kings Escheker nor els where An. 22. H. 8. cap. 10.

2 ¶ If any person or persons after the last day of January next cōming doe willingly transport, bring, and conuey into this realme of Englād, or Wales any such persōs (*S. as be spoken of in the statute of, 22. H. 8. ca. 10. before.* 1) calling themselues, or commōly called Egiptians, that then he or they, so transporting, bringing, or conueying in, any such parsons, contrary to the true meaning of thys acte, shall forfait and lose for euery tyme so offending. xl. li. of lawfull money of England. And be it &c. that if any of the said persons called Egiptiās, whych shall be transported and conueyed into this realms of England or Wales, as is aforesaide, doe continue and remaine within the same, by the space of one moneth, that then he or they so offēding, shal by vertue of this acte, be deemed and adiudged a felon and felons, and shall therefore suffre paines of death, losse of landes & goodes, as in cases of felony by the order of the common lawe of this realme, and shal vpon the triall of them, or any of them, therein bee tried in the county, and by thinhabytantes of the county or place, where they or he shalbe apprehended or taken, and not *Per medietatem lingue*, & shall lose the benefite & priuiledge of sanctuary and clergy. And be it &c. that if any person after the firste day of January next comming, shall sue for the obtaining of any licēce, letter, or pasport, for any of the saide persons called Egipcians to abide or contynue within this realme of England or Wales contrarie to the tenure of this act, that then euery such persō so suyng shall forfait and lose for the same. xl. li. of lawful money of England. And that euery such licence, letter and pasport shall be by vertue of this acte voide to all intentes and purposes, the one moitie of al which sūmes of money to be forfaited shall be to the king and quene &c. And the other moitie to hym that wil sue &c. Wherin &c. An. 1. et. 2. Philip. & M. ca. 4. And it is there further enacted that these persons then in England should depart thēce within. xx. daies after proclamacion of this act vpon forfaiture of their goodes. &c. and if they departed not within. xl. dayes after the proclam̄, then their abode to bee felonye. And oute of these penalties be excepted children & prisoners and such as leue their noughtye lyfe and goe to seruyce or exercyse some lawfull worke. See the statute at large.

Tryall.

Medietatem lingue.

Clergy.

Sanctuary.

Lycens.

Pasport.

Lycens.

Fork.

Fork. Felony.

¶ Electment of warde.

See Wardes. 12.

1 ¶ Eleccion.

PAr ceo que elections doient estre frankes, si def. le roy sur la grieue forfaiture, que nul haute home nault

Free. per poſar dez armes, ne per manaces ne deſtourbe de faire franke elecciō. W.1.ca.6.

Dignitie. 2 ¶Item ſi vacet aliqua dignitas vbi electio eſt facienda, petit quod e-

Fre election. lectores libere poſſunt eligere abſq; incuſſione timoris a quacunque poteſtate ſeculari, & quod ceſſent pces et oppreſſiones in hac parte.

¶Reſponſio. Fiant libere iuxta formam ſtatutorum & ordinationum.

Articuli cleri.ca.11.

De Cheſter.6.	ment.3.
Foreſtes.22.	Prouiſiō.2.12.21.
Parliamēt.7.	Shirifs.2.3.4.12.
13.16.	Wales.28.

Probate of teſta-

¶Elegit.

De Aſſiſe.5.	Recoueries.2.
Execucion.2.	

¶Emblementes.

De Tithes.7.	Willes.1.

¶Enbracery.

De Conſpira-	ſtatutes.1.3.
cy.2.	Maintenance
Decies tantū.1.	in all.
Execucion of	Riottes.7.

¶Encumbent.

De Incumbent in all.

¶Enditementes.

De Inditements in all.
Priſon and priſoners.2.
Lythes.7.

¶Enemies.

De Breakers of	Scotland in all.
leages.2.	Shippes.8.
Merchants.5.9.	Treaſon.1.
Prouiſion.1.	Wolles.33.

Safecondit in all

¶Enfants.

De Infantes in all.

¶Englande and Englishemen.

1 EDward.1c. qui per cāe ou colour de ceo que ſomes roy de Fraūce, et que le dit royalme a nous appertient come de ſuis eſt dit, ou que no' faiſoions noſmer roy de Fraunce, en noſtre eſtile, ou qui nous auons change nous ſeales ou nous armes ne per maundemētes que nous aumus fait ou ferrons deſore enauant come roy de Frāce noſtr̄ dit royalm̄ Dengleterre ne lez gentes dicel de ſi eſtate ou condicīō q̄ ilz ſoiēt ne ſoiet en nul tēps auenir mis en ſubiecciō ren obeiſāce de no' ne de nous heirs ne ſucceſſours come roy de Fraunce come de ſuis eſt dit, ſoient ſubiectes ne obeiſantes eiens ſoyent franches & quites de tout maner de ſubiecci- on & obeiſantes deſuiſdites come ſoloient eſtre en temps de nous progenitours rois Dengleterre as toutes iours. An.14.E.3. ſta. quod regnum angl' non ſubiciatur regno Frācie.

2 ¶All and euery ſuch ſubiectes borne in England, and ſworne to be ſubiectes to forren princes, & lordes of outward parties (as long as they ſhall ſo abide, and be as ſubiects to forren princes and lordes) that from hencefordh ſo long, they and euerich of them ſhal paie ſuch cuſtomes, ſubſidie, tolles, and other impoſycions within this realme of England, as other ſtraunges of thoſe ptes where the ſaid Engliſhmen make their inhabitacion, paie or vſe to paie within this ſaid realm: And that the knowledge of al and euery ſuch perſon or perſons inhabitantes, and ſworne in maner and forme as is before rehearſed within the Archdukes coūtries, that is to ſay, Holand, Zelād, Brabant, and Flaūders, only ſhall be had by certificat therof made by the gouernour of the marchant aduenturers, and the aſſiſtens there for the time being: & alſo for all other realmes and countries of forren princes to be certified by the kings moſt noble inbaſſadours, being at ſuch time there as they ſhall happen to be in ye ſaide countries vpon the kynges affairs, ſhal like wiſe certify, as is before

fore said vnder their seale, into ỹ chicery of our soueraine lord the king: and thereupon out of the saide chancery writtes to be made and directed vnto the cuſtomers, controlles, or other officers of the kinges cuſtome, in euery port, hauen or creke within this said realme, to perceiue, leuy, & take al maner of such cuſtomes, subsidies, tolles, and other impoſicions, as is before specified, of al such goods & marchandises, as shal belong vnto any such person or persõs inhabited and sworne, in maner and forme aboue written, as wel inward as outward. Prouided alway, that if hereafter it shall happen any such person or persõs to retourne into the realm, & here to tary and inhabite: that than he or they shalbe restored to all such liberties, and fredomes in pateng of cuſtomes or subsidies & other charges, as all other englishemen doth vse to pase and to haue a writ out of the Chancery for ỹ same, this act or any thing therein made, to the contrary notwythstanding. Anno. 14. H. 8. cap. 4.

See Abilitie. 2. 3. 9
Bowes. &c. 3.
Crown in all.
Cuſtome. &c. 19.
Quene. 2.
Shippes. 10.
Staple. 2.
Tares. 19.
Wales 16. 28. 32.
Worstedes. 8.

1 ¶ Englishry.

NUl iuſtice errant ne mett en article, nen opposicion presentment dẽglishery deuers les cõens des coũties, ne deuers nul deux mes de tout en soit lenglishiry & la presentment dicel pur toutz iours ouſtes, si qui nul par cel cause soit desor empeche. An. 14. E. 3. cap. 4.

¶ Engrosses.

See Bookes and Images. 1.
Forstallers in all.

¶ Enquerours & enqueries.

See Commiſſiõs 8. 7. 8.
Eſchetours. 15.
Eſtretes. 3.
Execuciõ of stat. 3
Forcible entre. 3.
Hauens. 2.
Hie waies. 4.
Husbandry. 4.
Iuſtices of p. 3.
Knightes. 1.
Marchantz. 4. 17.
Monasteries. 2.
Murder. 2.
Perdon. 23.
Triall. 11.
Vacabondes. 2.
Vitaile. 2.

¶ Enqueſtes.

See boucher. 4. how the demaundat may sue the venire fac. vpon an issue ioined betweene the tenant and the boucher.

See Attaint. 10. 15.
Challenge. 1.
Cozoners. 3.
Eſchetours. 11.
Franchiſes. 4.
Forest. 21. 26.
Heresy. 3.
Inditements in all.
Iurrour in all.
Iuſt. of Aſſise. 1.
London. 2.
Nisi prius. 6. 7.
Nisi prius scalbozñ. 3. 5.
Pannel. 1.
Phiſicion. 3. 5.
Robery. 5.
Sewers. 8.
Shiriffes. 15.
Treason. 15.
Wales. 24. 32.
Weres. 5.
Witnes. 1.

¶ Enrollementes.

See Inrollementes in all.

1 ¶ Entre & writtes of entre.

SI alienationes ille de quibus bñe de ingressu dari consueuit per tot gradus fiant, per quot breue illud in forma prius vsitata fieri non possit, habeant conquerentes breue ad recuperãdum seisinam suam sine mẽtione graduũ, ad cuiuscunq; manus per huiusmodi alienaciones ad illa deuenerit per breue originale, et per consilium domini regis inde prouidend. &c. Marl. ca. 30. Poſt.

2 ¶ Si feme vende, ou done en fee ou a terme de vie tẽt que ele tiẽt en dower eſtable eſt que le heire ou autre, a que la terr deueroit reuerr aps le deceſſe la feme eit maintenant son recouery per brief dentre en la chancery. Glouc. ca. 8. Alien. Dower. Fort. Caſu prouiſo

3 ¶ See Cui in vita. 1. that the heire or he in the reuercio shal haue a writ of entre against the particuler tẽt that leseth by defaut, or by reddicio.

Se Age.1. Assise.6. Cessauit.2. Challenge.1. Cui in vita.1. Dam.1.3. Furst fruits.4. Limitacion.1.3. Pleding and pleders.1. Rape.3. Riottes.9. View.1. Vouch.2. Warr.1.

1 ¶Entre lawfull.

Disscent. An. 7. H. 7. ca. 2. it was enacted ỹ discents should be no greater hurt to them that should go with the king in his warres (in the viage that than was toward) than if they were within age of. xxi. yeres.

Disseisin. 2 ¶Where diuers persons of their insaciable mindes haue heretofore, by strength and without title, entered into manours, landes, tenementes, and other hereditamentes, and wrongfully disseased the rightful owners and possessours therof, and so being seased by disseisin haue thereof

Dyed. died seased, by reason of which dieng seased, the disseisy, or such other persons as before such discēt might haue lawfully entred into ỹ said maners, landes and tenements, were and be

Not entre. ther by clerely excluded of their entre into the said maners, landes, and tenementes, and put to their accion for

Accions. they? remedy and recouery therin to their great costes and charges. For reformacion whereof be it &c. that ỹ

Dyed seised. dyeng seased hereafter of any suche

Disseisour. disseisour of or in any maners landes tenementes, or other hereditamēts, hauing no right or title therin, shall not be take nor demed frō hēceforth

Discent. any such discēt in the law for to tolle

Toll entre. or take away the entre, of any suche person or persones, or they? heyres, which at the time of the same discēt had good and lawfull title of entre into the said manours, landes, tenemēts or hereditamentz: Except that suche

Possession. disseisour hath had the peasible possession of such maners, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, whereof

he shall so die seased, by ỹ space of. x. yeres, next after the disseisin therein by him committed, without entre or continual claime by or of such persō or persons as haue lawful title therunto. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 33.

Se Condicions.1. Discontinuāce of right.1. Dures.4. Fines.9. Heresy.3. Inditements.6. Inrollement.3. Monasteries.13. Mortmain.3. Rape.3. Tenure.10. Towns.1.2.3.4.

¶Entre with force.

Se Forcible entre in all.

¶Erections and foundacions of churches and scoles.

Se Ordinances and statutes.1. Rome.4. Vacabonds.7.

1 ¶Errour.

En cas ou home se voudra pleindre derrour fait deuant les dittes seneschall' & mareschall', & eit le pl' bē de faire venir l'record & proceste deuant le roy en sa place, & illonqs soyt lerrour redzelle & aurint soit fait en chescū autre cas ou home se voudra pleindre derrour fait deuant meismes les seneschall' et mareschall' del hostiel l'Roy. An. 5. E. 3. ca. 3. & An. 10. E. 3. cap. 3.

2 ¶En toutz cases touchantes le roy, ou auters persones, ou home le pleint derrour en fait proces en lescheker, les Chaunceller et trefozer facent veignir deuant eux en aleun chambze due counseil tuyt lescheker, le recozd du proces hozs del escheker & prises as eux iustices & auters sages tiels come lour semblera qui sōt apprendzes. Et facent aurint appeller deuant eux les barōs del escheker pur oier lour enfozmacions, et les causes de lours iugements. Et sur ceo facent ducment examiner la besoigne

soigne. Et si aſcũ errour y soit troue le facent coꝛriger, & amender les rolles, & puis renue les en eschequer pur faire ent erecuciõ sicome appertient. An. 31. E. 3. ca. 12.

De Accusaciõ. 7. Exegentes. 5.
Amendemen in all. Judgemẽt. 2.
Attaint. 7. London. 2.
Attoꝛney. 7. Recognisance. 4.
Auowson. 1. Repleder 1.
Dam. 4. Wales. 32.

1 ¶ Escape.

NUl rien soit demaũde desoꝛmes ne pꝛise, ne leue per viscont, ne pꝛ auter pour escape de larõ, ou felõ, iesques a tant qui leschaꝑ soit aiuge per iustices errantes. Et qui autermẽt le ferra, cy rendꝛa a celuy, ou a ceur que cel aueront pay, quant il aueꝛ pꝛis & receu, & a roy a tant. W. 1. cap. 4.

2 ¶ Leschapes des larõs & felons et les chatelx des felons et des futifs, & eschapes des clerkes aurint cõicetes hoꝛs de pꝛison des iours ordinaries desoꝛe adiuggers deuãt quecũques iustices nostre seignour le roy soyent leues de temps en temps cõs ilz encherront, sibien du temps passe come de temps aueigñ. An. 31. Ed. 3. capitulo. 13.

3 ¶ Iustices de peace eãt auctoꝛite denquerer en lour sessions de toutes mañs eschapes de chescun person arrestus et impꝛison pur felony. An. 1. R. 3. ca. 3.

De Heresy. 3. Pꝛisoners. 2. 7.
Hoꝛses. 6. Seruice and sacramentes. 3.
Leie. 1. Wales. 25.
Murder. 2.
Perdon. 15. 21.

1 ¶ Eschange.

TAbles deschanges soit a Doneꝛ & ailloure, ou & quant ilz sẽblera a nous, & a nostre counsell pur faire eschanges. Et q̃ lez gardeins deꝛ ditz tables facẽt les eschãges p̃ tesmoignance de les cõtrolles, queur nous y mitterouns. Anno. 9. Ed. 3. sta. de Moneta. cap. 7.

2 ¶ Eschanges soient oꝛdeignes en les bones villes, solonq̃ villes, solonques ceo que il semblera a nostre seignour le roy meultz pur le pꝛofite & ease de luy et de son people. Et que oꝛdeigne soit en certeine quel chose serra done per eschange de chescun piece doꝛ. An. 18. E. 3. ca. 6. Places. Certein.

3 ¶ Que bien list a chescũ home de chaunger oꝛ pur argent, ou argent pur oꝛ, ou pur oꝛ & argent oꝛ, islint q̃ nul home teigne come eschaunge, ne rien pꝛeigne due pꝛofite pur tiel eschange faire, sur peine de foꝛfaiture de la money illint change: foꝛspꝛises les changeours le roy, les queur pꝛeignent pꝛofit de tiel eschange solonques loꝛdinance auant fait. An. 25. Ed. 3. cap. 12. Gold. Money. Fork.

4 ¶ Pur chescũ eschange qui serra fait per marchauntes a la court de Rome, ou aillours que les ditz marchants, soiẽt fermement & seuremẽt lies en la chãcellary dachater deins troies mois apꝛes le dit eschãge fayt marchandises de lestaple, cõ leines quirs pealx, laũtz, plumbe, ou estein bure, furmage, oꝛaps, ou auters cõmoditees de la terre a la value de la somme illint eschãge, sur foꝛfaiture dicelx. An. 14. R. 2. ca. 2. Rome. Merchantes. Surety. Fork.

5 ¶ Le estatute (*s. of an. 14. R. 2. ca. 2. before.* 4) soit fermement tenus & gardes, et mis en due erecuciõ adiousstãt a iceluy qui le chanceller Dengl̃ pur l̃ temps estoãt des .xb. en .xb. enuoy lez estretes des bꝛieues deschange en lescheker nꝛe dit seignour le roy. Et q̃ les tresoꝛer & barons du dit escheker eient poiar per auctoꝛitye du parliamẽt deraminer les cuskomers en ceo cas, et de punir ceur qui serront troues coulpables encountr̃ la fourme du dit estatute, solonque la continue dicelx. An. 11. H. 4. ca. 8. Chaficelour. Estretes. Escheker. Examiner.

6 ¶ Anno. 9. H. 5. sta. 2. ca. 8. an act was made to endure to the nert par-

Merchantes. lament that marchantes that made eſchange ſhould be boũd to bie marchandiſes of the ſtaple to the value within.9.monethes.

Mynt. 7 Anno.1.H.6.cap.4. an act was made that till the nexte parliamẽt the maiſter of the mint of Londõ myght hold eſchanges.

Statutes. Execucion. 8 All ſuch ſtatutes be put in due execucion from henceforth. And that no man make any eſchange without

Licens. the kinges licence ne make any exchange or rechange of money to bee paide within this lande but onely

King. ſuch as the king ſhall depute thereunto to kepe make and anſwere ſuch exchanges and rechanges vppon the

Forf. peines in the ſame ſtatut of king Richard conteined. An.3.H.7.ca.6.

9 If any perſon, or perſõs after the firſt day of Aprill next comming, exchange any coigned Golde, coigned Siluer, or money, giuing, receiuing, or paieng any more in value, benefite, profite, or aduantage for it, then the ſame is or ſhall be declared by the kinges maieſties proclamacion to be currant for, within thys his highnes realme, and other his dominions: That then al the ſaid coigned Gold, Siluer, and money ſo exchanged, and euery part, and parcel therof ſhalbe forfait, & the parties ſo offẽding ſhall ſuffre impriſonment by ỹ ſpace of one whole yere and make fine at the kings pleaſure. The one moitie. &c. to the king & c. and the other moitye to bee to the partie that ſeiſeth the ſame, or will ſue for it &c. in which ſuite, no eſſoigne &c. An.5. E.6.ca.19.

Money. Moze value. Proclam. Forf. Impriſ. Forf.

Be Biſhops.8. Money.1.2.5.20.
Courtes.2. 29.35.36.37.40.45
Cuſtome.1.2. Pewterers.3.4.
Gold & ſiluer.10. Prouiſion.9.
Merchants.26. Vſury.6.

1 Eſcheker.

Bayliffs. Shyrif. LE Roy que toutes maners des bailiffes, biſc. & auts miniſters, auribꝰ les iuſtices de Cheſter, & les auts bailles de illõques cõe auters, de toutes maners de receites des iſſues, de garde de eſchetes & de lour bailifs, ſoient reſpoigñ al eſcheker, & illonques rendent accõpt al treſorer et as barons de meſme l'lieu. Et qui toutes les biſc. fermours bailiffes de franchiſ. & auts q̃r deuoiẽt venir al profer del eſcheker lendemayne de ſaint Michaelꝰ, & lendemaine de la cluſe de Paſche, pour payer lour fermes rentes, & lour iſſues, queur appẽdont au Roy al eſchequer beignount as auaundites fermes, & portent illonques plenerment les auãdittes fermes rentes et iſſues queur ils deuoyent, ſicome eſt auaunt dit: & ſi nul fait defaute, ſon corps demurge ſauns departer de illonques iesques a taunt que il eyt paye ou gree fait. Et celluy qui ne voudra venir a les termes auandites, ſoyt amercie ſolonques les vſages del eſchequer. Et a meſmes les termes les viſcount et les bailiffes portent & payent les denyers queur ils auer reſc. de la ſommons del eſchequer, & des auters dettes le roy, & de ceſtes choſes auandites ſoyent prẽſtes et apparailes de fayre vieu de laccõpt. Et que toutes les bayliffes des franchiſes queur deuoient leuer le dette le roy et reſponder au viſcont, et a lour maundement ſolonques les eſtretes de les ſommons del eſchequer beignent et reſpoignent ſufficientment, & ceux queux ne ferront, demurgent lour corps en le garde le viſcont, et les viſcontes ferrount leuer lour defaute les dettes per lour bayliffes demeſne per la ou ilz purront, ſicome ils ſoylent fayre en temps paſſe. Et ſi les bayliffes ne beignont a reſponder de ceo al iour, qui les viſcount les ferront aſſauoire, les viſconts entrẽt en meſmes les franch. & facent leuer les dettes per meſme l'maner. En droit des iuſtic. de Cheſter, & de les bailiffes illonques voet

leroy, q̄ ilz veignēt p aſcun de eur al
p̄ofer de ſaint Michaell cheſcū an,
quant qui ilz rendz̄ont & deuoient au
roy a cel terme, & al p̄ofer de la cluſe
de Paſc. veignent enſemēt, & poz̄tēt
ceo qui ilz deuerōt au roy a cel tme.
Et le iuſtice de Cheſter eit iour dac-
compt de an en an, le q̄nzīē de Paſc.
et les bailliffes de illonq̄z lendemain
de la cluſe de Paſche. Et qui toutes
les viſcontz dengletr̄, forſp̄is le vic.
de Weſtmerlād, Lāc. Wirceſtr, Rot-
land, & Cornewall deſormes gardēt
lez gard̄ & lez eſchetes, q̄ur ne ſont en
fees queur appendent au roy, queur
ſont deins lour coūties, et des iſſues
reſpoignent loialmēt al eſcheker as
termes auantdites. Et a lour tornes
que ils ferront per lour counties, fa-
cent lez offices des autres choſes que
les eſchetours le roy ſoilent faire, et
que appent al roy vn foitz ou deux p
an al meins greuance del people que
ils purrōt. Et les eſchetes, queur eſ-
cheront au roy et demurr̄ en fee, les
viſcontes les ſeiſōt et les facent aſſa-
voir au roy ſans delay. Et le roy at-
tournera trops p̄odes homes, q̄ur
iront per tout la terre pur ſurueer
& ertēder les gardes & les eſchetes a-
uantditz de an en an quant ilz verrōt
qui bone ſoit. Et les viſc. per coūſelr̄
de eux appz̄uent ou purr̄ metr̄ a ferm̄
ou en auter maner cels gardes et eſ-
chetes, q̄ ilz verrōt que mels ſoit ap-
p̄zue le roy, & en le. v. coūties auant
noſmes voet r̄ roy qui le vic. de Cū-
berland face loffice de leſchetour en
les coūties de Weſtmerlād & de Lāc.
Et cellup de Notingham in Rotell.
Et celup de Gloc. in Wirceſtr, et ce-
lup de Deuonſhire en Cornwall, et
ſaluement gardent les gardes et les
eſchetez au roy en meſmez lez coūtiez
Et reſpoignēt des iſſues al eſcheker
ſicōe ilz deuoīt faire de lour coūties
demeſne. Et les trois p̄des homes a-
uantditz ſurueerōt & eſſenderōt cels
gardes et eſchetes ſicōe aillours et p
l'coūſel de eur ſoiēt appz̄uez. Et quāt
les viſc. accompterōt de lour coūties
ſi accompteront dez gardez & des eſ-
chetes. Et per meſme le maner facēt
les iuſtic. de Cheſt, & les bailliffes de
illonques cheſcū en ſa baily. Et les
trops p̄odes hōes garderont les de-
meanes r̄ roy & les appz̄uōt ſolōc ceo
q̄ ils verront q̄meis ſerra al oeps le
roy, et reſponō des iſſues. Et m̄ ceux
aueront poier de bailler petites ma-
ners ou demeins a la gent de m̄ les
lieux ou as autz ſolonc̄ lour diſcre-
cion a ferme certein de an en an p la
ou ils verront que il ſoit appz̄ue le
roy. Et ceux fermourz reſpōd de lour
fermes a ceux auantdites p̄incipals
appz̄uours, & ceux al eſcheker lende-
maine de Laſcencion dan en an. Et
les p̄incipalles coyllours de la cuſ-
tome de lanes paient a les deux tmes
anauntdites toutes les deniers que
ilz ount reſceues & p̄iſes de lauant-
dit cuſtome, & de an en an rendent
accompte apartement de toutes les
poztes, & per tout la terre, iſſint qui
ils reſpond̄ de cheſcun neſe ou ele
ſerra charge & come bien ele poztera
& a que la lane eſt, ou daut charge
en la nieſe, de qui cuſtome eſt due, et
de tout le reſceit. Et le gardeyn de
la garderobe le roy rendz̄a accompt
de an en an a la feſte de ſainct Mar-
garete al eſcheker. Et le treaſozer, &
les barōs del eſcheker ſoiēt charges
per ſerement, que ilz nentendz̄ont de
oyer les plecz ne les q̄rels de nulluy
tāc̄ come ilz ont affaire les beſoign̄
le roy, ſi ceo ne ſoyt querell q̄ touche
le dette le Roy meſme. Et quant vn
vicont ou bailliffe ad commence dac-
compte nulr̄ auter ſoyt reſceu dac-
compt̄ tanque qui le p̄mer que fu-
iſt allis eit accompt̄, & ſa ſomme ſoit
reſceu. Et qui le conſtable, mar-
reſchall, chamberlein, & les auters,
queur ſount de fee al eſcheker de-
foꝛmes p̄zeſentent au Roy meſmes
ceux, queur ils mitteront en lour
lieux a fayze lour offyce, et tyelx
gentz queux ſoyēt de bon fame, & q̄ur

Account.
Cheſter.
Demeanes.
Appzo..
Leſſe.
Tunſwer.
Cuſtomers.
Woll.
Pay.
Account.
Ship.
Woll.
Cuſtome.
Garderobe.
Treaſozer.
Barons.
Plees.
Dett to the
king.
Account.
Clerkes.
Deputies.

T.iiij. ſont

Barones.

Charge.
Clerke.
Deputie.
Sworne.

Trespas.

Tresorer.
Deputie.

Sworne.
Faut.

Serche.
Writ.
Account.

Baylif.

soont suffisantes, & tiels pur q̄r faitz ilz voillent responder. Et le roy enioynt al tresorer & as barons de lescheker per la foy qui ilz luy deuotēt & le serem̄et que ilz a luy ount faitz, qui ils ne mittent auters per eur que tiels ne soit. Et qui lescheker ne soit charge de pluis gentz qui mester nest. Et qui nul de leins ture au roy mist pur luy clerke ne lay qui ne soit iuř de leins, sans especial conge le tresorer: et si nul le fait, soiēt maintenant remue de son office. Et nulř auter soit receu en son lyeu sans lycēce le roy. Et si celuy, qui serā mise, sans cōge le tresorer tēs, talemains soit punycelup qui serra mis, & celuy qui le auera mis solonc̄ le trespas. Et si ambideur ne soient suffisantz, soient punie lour soueraign̄, le quel que il soit de fee ou auter. Et le tresorer ne mist autř en son lieu, tanc̄ le roy aut chose maund̄. Et si celuy qui auera a tenu le lieu dauter per conge le tresorer, face chose qui il ne doit, soit puny solonc̄ le trespaz sil ad de quoy, & sil nad, celuy qui luy auer̄ mise resp̄oign̄ de sō trespas. Et si celuy ne suffise, resp̄oign̄ celuy que luy auer mise en loffice le quel que il soit de fee ou autre. Et toutz ceur del layens facent seremēt, q̄ si nul puis apparceiuer, qui auter face defaute, ou malueise, ou aut chose dishoneſt en nul office de laiēs, ou q̄ il eit fait de sa en arrer̄, qui il le face saū a tresorer ou as barons, ou a ascū de eur & eur le facent amender. Et si mester soit, le facēt sauer a roy. Et q̄ en tout le fest de saint Margarete, auāt que lescheker soit close, chescun face ensercher & veer̄, si visc. ou auter bailif soit que duist auer accompt celř an, & nad mie, de ceo soit fait vn remembrance ou vn rolle per soy. Et si ceo soyt vic. son accompt soit p̄zimermēt oye apzes la feste de seint Michell, auant ceo que nul auter vic. soit receu accompter. Et si soit aut̄ bailiffe soit dōe ou dist̄, que il deign̄ au certein iour pur accompt, issint q̄ nul accompt soit suffer de dozmer. Et pur ceo qui vicont, constables, & autters, ount souent outragyous aloweances per faux tesmoignaunce des oueraignes le roy & des auters choses faitz & purueuz p̄ lour commaūdement. Purueu est qui toutes les deiours des oueraines le roy soyent esliens per serement des p̄zodes hōes et ceo de eur queur meur sachēt, voillent & puissent a cel office entend. Et q̄ ilz soient suffisantz a responder au roy, si mest soit, et soyent iures quils pozteront loial tesmoignance. Et si le treasozer ou les barons descheker eyent ascūs en suspeccion de faux allowāncez de oueraign̄ ou dauter chose, soit la veritie enquise. Et celuy q̄ serā de ceo attaint, respoign̄ au roy de tant come cel allowance amount, & eyt la p̄zison dun an & vn. iours, & soit punis a la volunte k roy. Et les deiours soient punis pour le consent, & p̄ mesme le maner celuy q̄ auera concele sur son accōpt les choses dont il soy duist auer charge, soit puny come celuy qui auera fait faux allowance. Et qui toutz les iustices enquerours & auters deformes deliueront al escheker a la feste de sainct Michaell de an en an les estretes des fines et des amerciaūts faitz & tarez deuant eur & de toutz choses, dount estretes soyēt estre liueres illonc̄s. Et ceur de lescheker facēt les estretz de la soiñ p̄ toutz les counties sans ceo q̄ les estretz de oyze de toutz plez soient liueres maintenant apzes le oyze fait. Stat de Scaccario edit. An. 51. H. 3.

2 Edwardus &c. Thesauř & baroñ suis de Scaccario. S. Vt indemnitati nostri & populi nostri in aliquibus que nos et populum p̄zedictum, in Scaccario p̄zedicto conting. p̄zospiciatur: Volumus & p̄zouidemus, quod non scribantur de cetero cozpoza comitatuum in rotulis singulis, quia scribantur in quo-

dam

dam rotulo annuali per se, et legantur singulis annis super compotum vic. singula videlicet in singulis com̃, vt sciatur, si quid possit nobis accedere, et quacunque causa, remanentur, vero eorundem com̃ per posteras datas scribantur in rotulis annualibus et onerentur inde vic. In quibus quidem remanentibus alloquuntur liberationes ꝛ elemosyne constitute, et alie allocationes, si quas vic. habuerunt de exitibus ballive sue per breuia nostra de diuersis allocationibus in graue damnum nostrum. Volum⁹ et p̃uidemus, quod de huiusmodi allocationibus sic fac. de cetero, fiat visus in Scaccario nostro, in huiusmodi visu fideliter facto eisdem Thes̃ et baroñ certificent Cancell' de dictis allocationibus sic facien̄, ꝛ fiant breuia de allocationibus iuxta certificationem predictam. Scribantur etiam in eisdem rotulis annualibus firme vic. p̃ficue com̃, firme terr̃etarum, ꝛ assertorum firme ciuitatum, burg. ꝛ villarum, ꝛ alie firme, de quibus respondsum est, annuatim ad Scaccarium predictum. Et scribãtur in eisdem omnia debita aterminata, et omnia grossa debita de quibus spes est, ꝙ assisi inde reddi possit. Item omnia debita, q̃ videntur esse clara, cum vero peruentum fuit in compotum. Titulum de nouis oblation⁹ nihil scribatur in rotulo annuali, nisi ea, de quibus est spes, ꝛ de quib⁹ vic. respõdebit, ꝛ debita in originalibus que videntur esse clara. De firmis vero mortuis et debitis, de quibus non est spes, fiat vnus rotulus, et irrotulentur, et legantur singulis annis super compotum vic. et debita, de quibus vic. respondebit, scribantur in rotulo annuali, et ibi acquietentur. Item, volumus et p̃uidemus, quod p̃clametur in singulis commitatibus quod omnes illi, qui habeant tallias de Scaccario de debitis suis vel antecessorum suorum ibidem hactenus solutis, non dum allocatis, que adhuc venient in summonitione Scaccarii liberentur huiusmodi talie vic. suis allocandis ad scaccarium super compotis suis. Et vicecomes p̃dicti faciãt illis a quibus tallias sic receperint scripta sua testificantia receptionem talliarum illarum duo fideles milites ad hoc deputand̄, inter quos ꝛ p̃fatus vic. fiant chirographa de huiusmodi receptionib⁹ sigill' eorum alternatim munita. P̃fati vero milites, ad hoc deput' mittant ad Scaccarium ad terminum stat' partes suas chirographorum i̇ forma p̃dicta, vt per visum et testim̃ eorundem dicte talie per vic. sic recepte, exhibeantur, ꝛ super compotis suis allocẽtur. P̃clametur etiam, quod nisi illi, qui habent huiusmodi tallias exhibeant vic. et militibus, vt p̃dictum est, erequend̄, et distringantur p̃ to debito, et quod talie p̃ non solutur reputabũtur. Item, vt debita, que adhuc venient in sum̃ Scaccarii vnde debitores p̃ferũt tal' contra diuersos vic. deputentur, et acquietentur. P̃uidemus etiam, quod aliqui ad hoc assignendũ ex parte nostra mittantur in singulis com̃, qui habeant potestatem plenam inquirẽ di de huiusmodi debit', ꝛ etiam vocãd corum eis solemniter, tam vic. quam heredes ꝛ assignatos, vt tenentes terrarum earum, si ipsi mortui fuerint qui eius debita receperunt, et etiam p̃cedendi ad huiusmodi inquis. capiend̄, si necesse fuerit, sine partes, contra quas p̃dicte talie offense fuerint venerint sine non, testificata p̃ius per vic. summũ eis rationabiliter inde facta ꝛ inquis. ꝛ discussa in p̃sentia partium si interesse voluerit, biritate: faciant inquisitores rotulos de omnibus corã eis conuictis et confessis, et irrotulatis p̃dictis debitis statim frangantur tallie eorundem. Et vic. habeant penes se sub

Knightes.

Fllow.

Tayles.

Inquere.

Tayles.

Rolles.

Transcript. ſub ſigillis inquiſitorum tranſcripta rotulorum predictorum, et ſuper ſedeant diſtrictionibus faciend̄ p̄o debitis in eiſdem contentis donec aliud inde a nobis habuerunt in mād̄atis. Prefati vero inquiſitores mittant ad Scaccariū ſub ſigillis ſuis

Rolles. rotulos ſuos predictos, vt ibi per ſacramēntum inde fac. craminent, que debita ſunt in toto, et que in pte ſoluta, et que non acquietentur debitores ſecundū quod per fuerit fac. Itē, volumus et p̄uidemus quod came-

Chāberlains Tayles. rarii non faciat de cetero vic. ſeu eorum quibuſcunque balliuis talī diuidēdi niſi receptis ab eis p̄ius particulis ſūmas et acciones debitorum et nomina ea ſoluent̄ cōtinentibus, in quas quidem particulas voluerit huiuſmodi diuidendi partiri quibus ſub ſigillis eorum receptis non liceat eas in alias particulas numerare.

Dettes. Prouidemus etiam quod omnia debita, ad que vic. reſpondent, quod debitores nihil habent in balliuis ſuis nec habuerunt tempore quo onerati fuerint de eiſdem debitis, vel quod ſit inuenti, extrahāt in rotulis, et tradant rotuli illi viris fidelib⁹, et circumſpectis, qui inde faciant inquiſ. in forma p̄o theſ. et baroñ p̄ouid̄. Sed quia quidem placita in Scaccario nr̄o hactenus tenta, que nos ſeu miniſtros eiuſdem Scaccarii noſtri non contingunt, p quod noſtra placita et populi noſtri negotia coram nobis indebite prorogātur et impediūtur. Volumus et ordinamus, quod

Pleas. nullū placitum teneatur, ſeu placitetur in Scaccario predicto, niſi ſpecialiter contingit nos vel miniſtros nr̄os predictos, et ideo vobis mandamus, qd̄ premiſſa coram vobis diſtincte et aperte legi et irrotulari fac. et de cetero obſeruari in Scaccario predicto nr̄o. In cuius. etc. T. R. apud Rotel. xviii. die Maii. An. decimo. Statutum nouum de Scaccario alter dict̄ ſtatut̄ de Roteland.

3 ¶ Pur ceo que pluſours gētz acq- tez p fugerit en leſcheker en vn place ſount graundement greues et endamages es auters offices et places dit eſcheker de meſmes l' choſes dont ils ſont acquites, en grand miſchief du people, eſt ordeigne q̄ le clerke de la remembraunce ſoyt title de ſeer amount le clerke de la pipe de veer les diſcharges faitz en la pype, et les embreuer en la remembrance pur faire ceſſer tout maner proces ſur ceo fait. Et aurint que la ſommōs de la pype ſoyt retrete, ſolonques ceo que parties per proceſſe ſount diſcharges. Et en cas que defaute voluntiermēt ſoyt troue, le treſorer per commaūdement le Roy le ferra duement punir. An. 37. E. 3. ca. 4.

4 ¶ Toutes eſtatutes et ordinances faites auaunt ſes heures des officers del Eſcheker ſoyent tenus et fermement gardez en toutz poyntz. Et ouſter ceo ordeyn eſt et eſtablye que a quel heure que aſcuns dettes ſoyent vn foytes payes, et les tailles ent faytes reſoyntes et allowes en le dyt eſcheker, que celle Dette ne courge iammays en demaunde. Et ſil auenge enſi que apres tiel allowaunce fayt illeoques aſcun clerke de dit eſcheker fait briefe ou proces pur leuer meſme le dette de nouel, et ceo duement prouue que meſme le clerke parde ſon office, et eyt la priſone tanque il auera fait gree a la partye per taunt en damage, ſi aſcun y berra ſuer par la diſcrecion des treſorer et barons de dyt eſcheker. Anno. 1. R. 2. cap. 5.

5 ¶ Les barons del dit eſcheker eſtt deſore plain poiar doyer cheſcun reſpōſe de q̄cōq̄ demande fait en m̄ leſcheker, iſſint q̄ cheſcun priſone quy ſoient empeche ou empecheables de queconq̄ cauſe par luy meſmes ou per auter perſon, ſoyt deſore reſceu en dit eſcheker de pleindre, ſuir, et auoir ſon diſcharge reaſonable en cel party ſās attaſndre ou briefe ſuir, lre ou auter mandement quiconq̄.

An.

An.5.R.2.ca.9.

6 Les accoumptes en leſcheker ſoyent puis briefment oyes, faitz engrolles, que ils ne ſoyent per deuant ſaune toutes voyes que les parcels de meſmes les accomptes ſoiēt faitz auri playnement come ils ſoloyent eſtre faittes en temps paſſe, & ceo per ordynaunce aſſayze per les barones del dyt eſcheker, a y durer de record̄ pur tout tēps auenir. an.5.R.2.ca.11

7 Deux clerkes ſoyent aſſygnes, pur faire percelles daccompts en m̄ leſcheker a ceur qui voillent demander: & ſoyent ils iurres que ils ne ferrent nul faurime en lour office, & p̄ndrēt pur lour trauail de ceur as qur ils ſeruirent reaſonablement, ſolonq; lordinaunce des barons del dit eſcheker. An.5.R.2.ca.12.

8 Les accompts de nihil en leſcheker ſoyent de tout ouſtes ou ſi aſcuns tyelx accomptes y deuoyēt demourer, ſoient les accomptātz maintenant apres lour ſerement fayt en le dit eſcheker eramines par les barons illeoques, ſilz y purront ou deiuent de riens reſpondre au roy en cel party. Et ſi troue ſoit p̄ lour dit ſerement que non, adonques par meſme lour ſerement ſoyent ils dyſcharges dautre accompt rendre deuant aſcū auditour tout dis q̄ droit le roy ſauue An.5.R.2.ca.13.

9 Le clerke de pipe & les remembrancers de leſcheker ſoyent iures q̄ de terme en terme ils verront tāt cōe le dyt eſcheker ſerra enter toutes les lres de graunde ſeal ou pryute ſeal, q̄ ſerront maundes al dit eſcheker m̄ le terme pur final diſcharge daſcū plō du royalme daſcun demaunde curraunt al dyt eſcheker. Et que cheſcū deur, a qui il appartient, ferra due execucion du dyt maundement. Et aurint eſt ordeyn & aſſentu q̄ les dytz deux rememb̄rancers ſoiēt iures de lour part, que cheſcun terme de cy en auaunt ils ferront vn cedul de toutz les perſones qui ſerron: diſcharges en lour offices per iudgement, ou en aut̄ maner en meſme le terme daſcūz demaūdes en le dit eſcheker conteynaunt le maner des meſmes les dyſcharges, et de faire liuerer cel cedule au dit clerke de pipe meſme le terme, a fyne q̄ meſme le clerke de pipe face ent dyſcharger les dytes partyes en le graunde roulle. Et aurint ſoyt le dit clerke de pipe iure que il de terme en terme demaundera les ditz cedull̄ et meſmes les cedulles per luy iſſint receur il deſchargera lez ditz parties en maner ſuiſdit. Et en meſme l'maner face le clerk de pipe pur la partye certifier en eſcript as ditez remēbrā- cers de toutz tielr diſcharges qui ſeront faites en ſon offyce, au fyne que home diſcharge en vn place ſoyt dyſcharge en toutz auters places del dyt eſcheker. An.5.R.2.ca.14.

Clerke of the pype.

Certifye

10 Coment que pluſourz ſoitz deuant ſes heures diuerſes perſōs ont ewez liuere de lour terres & tenemēt̄z hors des mains le roy par iugement rendus pur eur en bank le roy ou aillours, & diceur iugementes eyent en apres fayt procurer denuoyer les tenures des recordes et proceſſes ent faitz par briefe de mittimus en leſcheker auauntdit, al entent pur eur diſcharger des accoumptes deur demaundes ſur meſmes les tenementz nient meins les officers de meſm̄ leſcheker noūt mye voluz deuaunt ceſt heure ent faire diſcharger les ditz p̄ſones deuāt que meſmes les recordz & proceſſes fuiſſent de parole en pole nouelment entrez en leſcheker, & ſur ceo nouel proces fait & nouel iugem̄t illeoques auterfoitz rēdus, au grād damage & delay des ptie, ſauns profit au roy. Eſt ordeine & aſſentu q̄ deſore en apres que tiel record de ou l' tenure dicell̄ ſerra venue en dyt eſcheker per maundement le roy come eſt dit, que le rememb̄rancer en q̄ offyce tielr accomptz ſerrount demaundes maintenant face ceſſer la ſuite en cel partie par paroles a entrers ſur lendoſement

Liuer

Recordes

Account

Record

Remēbrancer

Ceſſe

dolement de bꝛief touchant le tenure de recoꝛd del dyt iugement, ſans nouel iugement ou pꝛoces faire en cel partye pluis auaunt. Anno. 5. R. 2. ca. 15.

Comiſſion. Fees.

11 ¶ Deſoꝛe ne ſoit riens done pur vn cõmiſſiõ affaire en l'dit eſcheker pur le fee de clerk q̃ le ferra ouſtre. li. s. tantſolement, ne pur le recoꝛd dun

Niſi pꝛius

Niſi pꝛius ouelq̃s le bꝛief ſinon deux ſouldz ſoulement, come deuaunt ces heures y ſoleit eſtre fait & bꝛee. &c. An 5. R. 2. ca. 16.

Recogn. Band. Det to the king.

12 ¶ Nul tiel recogniſance, nautre lieue de le double (s. *for the kinges dettes & fermes*) ſoit fait ne pꝛis en leſcheker de ſoꝛe enauant. Et que toutz tieux reconiſancez & auters lieux q̃ ſõt faitz a pꝛeſent ſoyent outreſm̃t cancelles & adnulles, purueu toutz foitz q̃ le roy eit ſufficiãt ſeurte de ſa dutie en mañ

Suerty.

accoſtom. An. 13. R. 2. ca. 14.

Fees. Comiſſions.

13 ¶ An. 33. H. 6. ca. 4. An acte was made to endure (as it ſemeth) foꝛ. v. yeres, concerning fees to be taken in eſcheker, and that pꝛoces ſhal not be made againſt cõmiſſioners to certifi their cõmiſſiõs after thei haue ſufficiently excuſed them ſelues. Se the ſtatute.

Se Account. 2. 5.
Admeſureм of paſture. 1.
Aide of ꝑ king. 4.
Attoꝛney. 5.
Captains. 1.
Cheſter. 3.
Commõ pleas. 2.
Commiſſions. 7.
Courtes. 2. 3.
Cuſtome. 2. 4.
Damages. 2.
Det to ꝑ king. 3. 5.
Diſtreſſes. 19.
Douer. 2.
Drapery. 1. 12. 18. 29. 32.
Erroꝛ. 2.
Eſchange. 5.
Eſtreates. 1. 2. 3.
Execucion of ſtatutes. 3.
Fines. 2.
Foꝛfeiture. 8.
Furſt frutes. &c. 9
Huſbandꝛye. 4. 5.
Juſtice. 1.
Juſtice & right. 4.
Juſtices of both benches. 2.
Juſtices in eyꝛe. 2
Liuery. 3.
Monaſteries. 13.
Moꝛtmain. 4.
Recogniſance. 2.
Recoꝛdes. 1.
Receiours. 2.
Shiriſes. 1. 5. 13.
Wales. 28.
Wardes. 24. 25.

¶ Eſchete.

Item, habebit eſcaetas de terris Noꝛmanoꝛum, cuiuſcunque feodi fuerint ſaluo ſeruitio, quod pertinet ad capitales dominos feodi illi9. Et hoc ſimiliter intelligendum eſt, ſi aliqua hereditas diſcendat alicui nato in partibus tꝛãſmarinis, & cuius anteceſſoꝛes fuerunt ad fidem regis Francie de tempoꝛe regis Joannis, et non ad fidem regis Anglie, ſicut cõtingit de baronia Monumute poſt moꝛtem Joannis de Monumuta, cuius heredes fuerunt de Bꝛitañ & alibi. De feodis aliozum recuperauit rer Henricus plures eſcaetas de terris Noꝛmanoꝛum occaſiõe pꝛedicta & eas contulit tenendꝰ de capit dominis feodi per ſeruitia inde debita & cõſueta. Pꝛerogatiua regis. ca. 12.

Foꝛeſt. 20.
Se Foꝛfeyture 1. 4. 5.
Tenure. 2.
Treaſon. 1. 19.
Uſes. 9.

¶ Eſchetours.

Dyent tantz deſchetoꝛs aſſygnes come eſtoient en le tẽps quaunt le Roy qui oꝛe eſt pꝛyſt le gouernemẽt de ſon roialme Dengleterre. Et que meſmes leſchetoꝛs ſoyent eſlus per le Chaunceller, Treſoꝛer, et chiefe Baron del eſcheker, pꝛiſes as eux les chiefz iuſtices del vn banke & del auſ filz ſoyent pꝛeſentez, en maner come eſt ſuiſoit des biſcontes. Et que nulle eſchetour demourge en ſon office outer vn an. An. 14. E. 3. ca. 8.

2 ¶ Cheſcun eſchetour pꝛeigne ſes enqueſtes de ſon office des bons gẽtz & loyalx q̃ ſoient enherites ſufficiẽment, & de bon fame & de ſ̃ le county ou lẽquerre ſe ferra, & q̃ lenqueſtez iſſit pꝛiſes ſoyent endentz enter les eſchetours & les iurourz. Et ſi autremẽt ſoit fait, que tyelx enqueſtes ſoyent tenuz pur nulles. Et noſtre ſeignour le Roy voyt que tielx enqueſtes ſoyent pꝛiſes en bonz villes ouertmẽt, & nemy en pꝛiue. An. 34. E. 3. ca. 13. Se here folowyng.

¶ Li

3 ¶ La ou terres ou tenembtz sount seisies en la main le roy p̄ office del eschetour conteignant que le tenant le Roy ent fist alienacion sās conge le Roy, ou que le tenaunt le roy per seruice de chyualier mozust seisi des terres & tenementes auaundytes en son demeisne come de fee et son heyze deins age, & puis la cause certifye en la chauncellarye, & celluy qui terres sount seisyes deigne en le chauncellarye & doyt trauerser loffyce q̄ fuist primes p̄zis par maundemēt du roy que les dites terres ne soyent mye seysables, soyt il a ceo resceu, & soit le proces mande en bank le roy a trier & oustre fait dzoit. Anno. 34. E. 3. capitulo. 14.

Trauers.

4 ¶ Pur les grenouses cōplaintes queux le roy ad ote de sō people de sez eschetours, & de lour male pozt, il doit & ozdeigne del assent auantdit, que terres seisies en sa main par cause d̄ garde, soyent saluement gardes sās wast ou destruction. Et que Leschetour neyt nuli fee de boys, beneſō ne pessoun, nauk riens mes respoign̄ au Roy des yssues et p̄zofytes annuels prouepgnauntes des dytz terres sauns waste, ou destruccion fayze. Et syl face autrement, et de ceo soit attaynt, soit reynte a la volunte le Roy, et rende al heyze ses damages au treble, a sa prosper suyte, sybien deyns age come de pleyne age, et eient ses amys tanque il soyt deyns age la suyte pour luy, respoygnants al dit heire de ceo q̄ serra issint recouere. Et aurint dauks terres seisies en la main le roy par enquest doffice p̄zis deuaunt leschetour̄ teign̄ mesm̄ cest ordynaunce & penaunce deuers leschetours. Et syl eyt null̄ home qui mette challenge ou clayme as terres yssint seisyes, qui Leschetour maunde lenquest en la chauncellarye deins le moys apres les terres yssint seysies. Et que bziefe luy soit liuere de certifyer la cause de sa seisine en la Chauncellarye, et illeoques maunde soit oye sauns delay de trauerser loffyce, ou autrement monstrer son dzoit, et illeoques maunde deuāt le roy affayze synall dyscussion sans attaynd̄ze autre maundement. Et en cas que ascun beygne deuaunt le chaunceler & monstre son dzoyt, p̄ quel demonstraunce p̄ bones euidences de son auncien dzoit & bone tytle que le chaunceller per sa bon discrecīō & aduis du counsayle syl semble que il besoigne auoyr counsayl, que il lesse & baille les terres issint en debate al tenaunt rendaunt ent au roy la value si au roy appertient en maner come il et les auters chauncellers deuaunt lui ount faites auaunt ces heures des lours bons discrecīōs yssint que il face seurte q̄ il ne serra wast ne destruccion, tanq̄ il soit adiuge. Et que les dytz eschetozs p̄zeignent tielx enquestes en les bons bylls & per bonz gentz, & de ceo ouertment, & par endētures affaires ent les dytz eschetozs & ceux des enquestes, come auter faites estoit ozdeygn̄ p̄ estatut. (5. An. 34. E. 3. Cap. 13. before. 2.) Et si nul eschetour face au cōtrarie de cest ozdinaunce suisdit eit la p̄zisone des .il. ans, & oustre ceo soit reynte a la volunte le roy. An. 36. E. 3. ca. 13.

Leafe.
Suerty.
Offices.
Places.
Impzill.
Fyne.

5 ¶ Nul eschetour soit fait s̄il neisit rr. li. de terre au meyns, ou pluis en fee. Et que ils facent lour offices en p̄zoper persone, et si auter soyt, soyt ouste. An. 42. E. 3. ca. 5. See here following. 10. 11.

rr. li.
Deputy.

6 ¶ Nul eschetour, ne commissioner p̄ign̄ ascunn̄t ascū enq̄st denq̄r sinō des gētz retozнes & empanelles par le viscōt en le countie deins q̄l il est eschetour ou commissioner. Et si ascū eschetour ou cōmissioner p̄igne enquestes des gentz qui ne sont mye empanelles, ne retozнes p̄ le viscont come desuis est dit, & ent per cramynacion ou autremēt al suit de partye qui pur luy meisme ou pur le roy ou auter person qalcorq̄ voylle pursuer soyt conuict duement, pur chescun

Comissioner.
Panell.
Office.

Fait. cun enquest ensy pris, q̄ il encourge la payne & forfayture de rl.li. a paier cest assauoir lū moity au roy, & lauter moitie al party greue, a qui suyte il serra conuicte. Et que nul les terr̄ ne tenementes seisyes as mayns nr̄e seignour le Roy sur enquestes prisez deuaūt les eschetours, ou commissioners, ne soient ascunment lesses ne grauntes a ferme par l'chaunceller, ou tresozer Dēgleterre, ou auter officer nostre seignour le roy quicōqz, tanque mesmes les enquestes et verditz soyent retournez plainement en la chaūcellarye ou en leschekers: mes demurgent toutes tyelx terres et tenementes entyerment et contynuelment es mains nostr̄ seygneur l'roy tanque les dytes enquestes & verditz soyent retournez, et par vn moys apres mesme le retourne, si illint ne soyt que cellup ou ceux qui sente ou sentent eux greues par mesmes les enquestes ou oustes de lour tres ou tenementes beygnent en la chauncellarie et soy proferent de trauerser les dytes enquestes, et soy offeront de prender nīz les terres ou tenemēts a ferme, & q̄ si illint sount, que adonques mesmes les terres ou tenemēts soyent commys a eux, syls monstrēt bones euydences prouauntes lour trauers estre verroys solonque la fourme de lestatute fait lan. rrrbi. le Roy. E. tyerce puis le conquest. (*s. capitulo* 13. *before*, 4.) a tener tanque lysue sur mesme trauers prys soyt troue et discusse pour le Roy ou pur le partye, trouaunt sufficiant seurtie de suer le dyt trauers oue effecte, et de rendre & paier a nostre seygnor le Roy lannuel value des tenements dount le trauers ensy serra prys syl soyt discusse pour le Roy. Et si ascūs lettres patentes des ascuns terres ou tenementes soyent faites au contrarye a ascun auter persone, ou lesses a ferme depuz le dyt moys, apres l'dyt moys de retourne soyent voidez et tenus pour nullez. Et que les eschetours ou cōmissioners sur payne de forfayture de. rr. li. a paier cest assauoir lū moytie au Roy, et lauter moity al party a qui suyt il serra conuicte, retournent en le chancellary nr̄e seignor le roy ou en leschekers les enquestes deuaunt eux prises deyns vn moys prochein apres la prise dicelles. Et eit chescū q̄ voet suer pur le roy la suite en celle partie. An. 8. H. 6. Ca. 16.

Lease. Return. Trauers. Lese. Suerty. Lres patēts. Leases. Voyde.

7 ¶ Le quel statute et ordinance (*s. of An. 8. H. 6. ca. 16. before, 6.*) diuerses persons ymaginantz a subuerte, et per lour subtilitie de seruir come de nulr̄, pursuent dauer tielx dones, grauntez, et fermes, per lres patētz du roy, deuāt ascū inquisicīō ou title troue pur le roy dicelr̄, ptendātz tielx dones & grāts nient estre cōprises ne remedies per le dit estatut, nient obstant q̄ il est en owel mischief del dit estatut: Nostre dit seigneour le roy considerant les p̄misses, & voillant en celr̄ partie puruoir de remedie, ad ordine p̄ lauctorytie suisdit, q̄ nulles lettres patentes soient faitz a ascun person ou p̄sons dascuns terres ou tenētes deuant inquis de title du roi en iceux ne soit troue en la chās cell ou en lō escheker retourne si title du roy, en iceux ne soit troue de record, ne deins le moys apres mesme le retourne, sil ne soit a celui ou ceux qui tende ou tendent lour trauerses come de suis est dit. Et si ascuns letters patentz soient faitz a contrarye soyent voides & tenus pur nul. An. 8 H. 6. Ca. 6.

Fol. Return. Lres patēts. Voyde.

8 ¶ En cas q̄ ascū eschetour pigne ascun office deuant luy, & ne returne m̄ loffice en la chancellarie ou en leschekers du roy deins le moys apr̄s la prise dicell q̄ il entr̄ la peine de. rl. li. q̄r il ad forfait p̄ lestatut fait la du reigne nr̄e dit seigneour le roy septieme (*s. An. 8. H. 6. ca. 16. before. 6.*) soit ten⁹ a paier a mesme nr̄e seigneour le roy a tant come il est endamage a cause de non retourne de tiel office.

Et

Et que le chanceller dengleterre appelle a luy le trefozer dengl' en lestat tielx fermes, pur due execuc. faire dudit estatut fait le dit an. 18. H. 6. Ca. 7.

9 ¶ Chescun eschetour preigne ses enquestes doffic. per vertue des bres de dit clausit extremũ, et toutz autz briefs deins le moys apres la deliuerance dautielx briefs, et auxint que toutz autielx inquisicions soyent prises en bones villes & lieux ouerts & q̃ null' de eux pigne prituemẽt ne apart per luy ne p autre p ascun mesne psõ pur lexecution dascuns tielx briefs, en vn countie, ne per occasion de ceo outre la somme de. vi. s. viii. d. ou. xiii. s. iiij. d. ou desuis, lou sõ labour & ses costages ceo demanderẽt, issint que la somme que il enteremẽt prendra, nexcede pas en tout la somme de xl. s. pur les execuc. dascun tiel brief en vn countie. Et si ascũ Eschetour face le contrarie dascun de les p̃mis-ses, que adonques il forface la sõme de. xl. li. Auxint si ascun home trauers ascun office prise deuant ascun Eschetour ou commissioner, et dent eit ascun Scire facias envers ascun patent, que en cell' cas nul protectiõ soit allowe ne allowable: et quant a ascun graunte ou les affaire a ascun person qui trauerse ascun tiel office, que lestatut en tiel cas deuant cest temps faitz soient duemẽt obserues, & que le roy eit la moitie de la dit forfaiture de. xl. li. et que la partye q̃ en cest partie boet suer pur le roy et luy mesmes eit lauter moitie dicell', An. 23. H. 6. Ca. 17.

10 ¶ Nul eschetour affair apres. &c. preigne sur luy loffice deschetour, ne mesme loffice occupie per luy mesme ne per ascun autre psõ, si non le dit Eschetour ou auter person ou psõs a son oeps eit ou eient, le temps q̃ il serra eslieur eschetour, terres, tenements, ou rente en fee simple, fee tail, ou terme de vie al annuel value de xx. li. gisantz & esteantz deins mesme le countie ou counties dount il serra fait eschetour: ne que ascũ tiel eschetour apres la dit estre eslieur vende ne mette a ferme la dit office descheterie Lease. en ascũ maner, ne face ascun deputie Deputy. ou deputies, forsq̃ tiel ou tielx pur qui ou queux il voet respondre a son peril', le noune ou noũs du dit deputie ou deputies destre certifye per ñ Certify. leschetour per ses lettres patẽtes au trefozer et barõs del escheker nostre seignour le roy pur le temps esteantz deins vint iours apres tiel deputacion affaire: & q̃ nul tiel deputie ou de- Deputy. puties preigne ou preignent sur luy ou ceux doccupier en loffice deschete-rie sinõ tiel eschetour eit terres ou tenementes ou rent a lauantdit annuel value en les maner et fourme come est auantdit. Et si ascun persõ ou persõs apres &c. face ou facent cõtrarie de les premisses ou ascun de eux, forface ou forfacent a chescun Forf. defaut. xl. li. lun moity ent a nostre soueraigne seignour le Roy al oeps de sõ honorable hostiel dell' apliere, lautre moity a chescun des liegez nre souerain seignour q̃ pur ceo voet suer per accion de temps, en quel semblable proces, rule, iugemẽt, costez, damages, soient euez & agardes cõe ils est vsee en auters actions de det vsualmẽt vsez per briefe a la comẽ ley et que le defendant en ascun tiel action ne soit admys a sa ley ne ascun protection ne essoin en ascũ maner en icell' soit alowe. Et les Iustices du peas en cheschun lieu corporet cõuicte. Et Iust. of p. que les iustices du peas en cheschun autre lieu aiantz iustices de peas deins iceux ayãt poar denquerer oier & terminer cheschun auttel forfaiture sur presentement ent deuant eux en lour sessionsen quel presentent semblable proceste soit ewe come est vse Proces. sur les enditementes de trespas fait oue force & armes encontre la peas de nostre seignour le Roy. Purueu toutes foitz q̃ cest acte nextende pas al ascun person ou persones, fait, ou

affaire

Court.

affaire estre faitez, eschetour dascun cittie, burgh, ou ville, de cest roialme dengl auer auctoritie dauoir fait ou estre eschetour deins cux mesmes p lres patētz du graunt nre souerain seignour le roy ou de ascū de ses nobles pgenitours ou pdecessours. &c. An. 12. E. 4. Ca. 9. Se here folowyng. 11.

Eschetor. Comissioner.

11 ¶ If any eschetour or cōmissioner hereafter retourne, or put into

Office.

any of the kynges courtes, any inquisicions or offices cōcerning lādes,

Not found.

tenementes, or other hereditamētes, not found nor presēted by the othes of. xii. men, & indented, and by them

Fol.

sealed: þ then the same eschetour or cōmissioner to forfait for euery such office or inquisition, so retourned & put into any of the sayde courtes, an C. poundes to the partie or parties greued by any suche inquisicion or office: & that frō hencefoꝛth no eschetour ne no man syt by vertue of any

Sitte.

cōmissiō to enquere of landes, tenemētes, or other hereditamētz, except he, or other to his vse, haue landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes of the

xl. Markes.

yerely value of. xl. markes aboue al charges & repꝛises, vpō pein of. xx. li. Se before. 5. E. 10. And that it shalbe lawfull for all persons, that be not

Not sufficiēt.

sufficient of free holde in possession or vse, at the tyme of any suche commission to thē delyuered, to refuse to

Refuse:

sitte & enquere by vertue of the same cōmission. And that they vpō pceſſe made against thē out of the kynges

Discharged. Othe.

Escheker, by vertue of the same commission, to be discharged vpon theyr othes, for their sayde none sufficiencis, without fine or fee. And þ euery

Sitte. Open place.

eschetour & cōmissioner shall sitte in cōuenient & open places, accordyng to the statutes heretofore made. And that the sayd eschetours & cōmissioners, shal suffer euery persō to geue

Euidence.

euidence openly in theyr presence, to suche enquestes as shalbe taken before any of thē, vpon peyne of. xl. li.

Fol.

And that no Shirriffe, nor other person, which shal or ought to retourne wrytes or preceptes, retourne before eschetours, or suche commissioner, any persone or personnes to enquere of any landes or tenementes; except euery of the same Jury so retourned, or other to theyr vse, haue landes or tenementes of the yerely value of. xl. s. within the same shyre where the same enquirye shall be made without fraude or collusion, aboue all charges and repꝛyses, vpō peyne of forfaiture for euery person so retourned one. C. s. And that the Jury that shall be swoꝛne before any eschetour or such commissioner to enquire of landes, tenementes, or other hereditamentes, shall receiue the counterpane of the office or inquisition, that by them shalbe presented, endented, and sealed by the eschetour or by such commissioner, & the same delyuer and suffer to rest in the possession of the fyrste person that shalbe swoꝛne in the sayd Jury, with hym to remaine, to the entent that the sayd commissioner or eschetour may not change nor enbesel the sayde offices or inquisicions. And this to be done vpon peine of euery of the sayde personnes, that shall be swoꝛne. xx. s. And that euery eschetour and commissioner after a Jury or enquest before any of them swoꝛne be redy to geue theyr verdite or pꝛesentment, and offer to present the same, that the same eschetour or cōmissioners, or part of them, shall receiue the same verdyte without farther delay, vpon peine of one. C. li. And delyuer the counterpane of the Indenture to the Jurye, in fourme aboue rehersed vpon like peine: And that yf the clerke of the petite bagge of the kynges Chauncery, for the tyme beyng, or hys deputie or deputies, or any other officer there, hauyng auctoritie to receyue any such office or inquisicion to whose hādes

any

any ſuche offyce or inquiſicion ſhall come to: which ought to be returne into the ſayde Chauncery wyll not receiue the ſame offyce or inquiſicion, & put it on the Files, to remaine of recorde, within thre dayes after it be receiued, or offred to him to be receiued, he to forfaite for euery ſuche defaute. xl.li. And the commiſſioners or eſchetours, afore whom the ſame offyce or inquiſicion is founden, and (as is beforeſayde) offered to be deliuered into the Chauncery, to be dyſcharged of the penaltie of xl.li. ympytted by ſtature for non returnyng of the ſame offyce or inquiſicion within the moneth. (*s. An. 18. H. 6. ca. 17. before. 8.*) And that lyke law and penaltie be to charge the officer or officers of the kinges Eſchequer, for the tyme beyng, whiche ought to receiue inquiſicions or offyces retournable into the ſame Eſchequer, refuſynge ſo to receiue them. And that the commiſſioners or eſchetour, before whom the ſayde inquiſicions or offices be founden, be diſcharged of the penaltie of the ſtatute for non returnyng of the ſame inquiſicions or offyces, ſo that than the ſayde eſchetour or cōmiſſioners at any tyme after the moneth of any ſuche offyces, before, them or any of them take, within an other moneth then next enſuyng retourne the ſayde offyce into the Chauncery or eſcheker, as the caſe ſhall require. And that ỳ ſayd clerke of the petite bagge (for the tyme beyng) certifie or cauſe to be certified the Tranſcript of euery ſuche offyce or inquiſicion (taken before any commiſſioners or eſchetoures) to the kynges Eſcheker the nert terme folowyng the receit therof, vpon peyne of forfaiture for euery ſuche defaut. C.ſ. And that no man be cōpelled after the feaſt of all ſaintes nert cōming, to occuppe nor exercyſe ỳ office of an eſchetor by ani one patēt ouer one hole yere. And ỳ he that is once eſchetour ſhall not bee made eſchetor again within .iii. yere after the forſayde hole yere ended. And yf any eſchetour after the feaſt of al ſaints be made eſchetour, or exercyſe hys offyce by reaſon of one patent ouer the tyme of one hole yere ended, or be made eſchetour within thre yere after (as is afore ſayd) that thā after the ſayd hole yere (in forme afore ſayd) ended, his patent ſo made to be voyde and of none effect. And that the partie or parties ſo greued, ſhall haue his or their recouerye of euery of the ſayde forfaitures of one C.li. by action of dette, in whyche action, the defendant ſhall not wage his lawe, nor be by protection nor eſſoine. And the reſidue of the other forfaitures expreſſed in this preſent acte, the king ſhal haue the one moytie thereof, and the partie that wyll ſue therefore by action of dette, the other moytie. And the defendaunt ſhall haue no other delaye, but as is afore ſayde. Prouyded alway, that this act concerning eſchetours for exercyſyng of their offyces ouer an hole yere together, and letters patentes or grauntes made, or to be made to any eſchetor for terme of lyfe, or for yeres or otherwyſe, extende not, ne be preiudiciall to any eſchetour that now is, and that hereafter ſhalbe made and ordeined in any citie or towne corporate, or in the Duches of Lancaſtre, Cornewall, and the countyes palātynes of Lancaſtre, Cheſter, Durham, or Ely, or to any other countie palantine within the realme of Englande, Wales, or marches of the ſame. Or to any Eſchetour, made or hereafter to bee made by any perſon or perſons ſpiritual or temporall, hauyng auctorytye by reaſon of any fraunches, libertye, priuileges, preſcriptyons, or graunt, to depute or make anye ſuch Eſchetour in the ſame. Prouyded alſo, that this act, as to any penaltye

within .j. yeres.

Patent.

Patent voyd

Fork.

Eſchetors.

Towne.

Lancaſter.

Cornwall.

Palantine.

Franchelyſ.

in the ſame concerning the ſufficiencye of eſchetour, and iurours afore-ſayde, extende not nor be preiudicial to any Eſchetour in citie or townes corporate, ne to any other eſchetour made or hereafter to be made by any perſon or perſons, hauing priuylege to make eſchetours for inquiſicion of landes, tenementes, or hereditamēs. ne to any ſhyrriffe or baylyffe for returning in any pannell any perſon or perſons before any of the ſayde eſchetours of leſſe value then is conteyned in ỳ ſaid acte. The eſchetours of the counties palantine of Lancaſter and Cheſter in this prouiſo only forpriſed and excepted. Prouided alſo, that this act extēd nor be preiudicyal to any Juſtices of the peace, for anye thyng doyng concernyng the commiſſion of the peace. &c. This act to endure to the nexte parlament. Anno. 1 H. 8. Capitulo. 8. Thys act is made perpetual. An. 3. H. 8. Ca. 2.

Towne.
Priuiledge.
Iurrour.
Lancaſter.
Cheſter.
Juſtices of ỳ.

12 ¶ After ſuch office found afore any eſchetour or commiſſioner, put into the Chauncery or the Eſchequer if any perſon or perſons whych wyll tende a trauers to the ſayde offyce, and deſireth to haue the landes conteyned in the ſame offyce to ferme, and findeth ſuerty, and ſheweth euidence to the Chauncellour of England (for ỳ e tyme beyng) according to the ſtatute afore rehersed, (1. An. 8. H. 6 ca. 16. before. 6.) come into ỳ chaūcery within thre monethes nexte after the ſame offyce ſo put into ỳ Chācery or Eſcheker, that he be than by the ſayd Chauncellour therto admitted, and that than all other patentes and grauntes hereafter to be made therof within the ſayd thre monethes ended, be voyde, and of none effecte, the ſayde ſtatute made the. viii. yere of the reigne of kyng Henry the. vi. or any other ſtatute made to the contrary notwythſtandyng. An. 1. H. 8. Capitulo. 10.

Office.
Returned.
Trauers.
Ferme.
Suerty.
Euidences.
within. 3. monethes.
Admitted.
Patentes.
Voyde.

13 ¶ An. 1. H. 8. ca. 12. It is enacted that trauerſes may be take to offices procured by Empſon & Dudley, notwithſtanding ſuery ſued of thoſe landes.

14. ¶ All and euery ſuch perſō and perſons, which ſhalbe named and certified into the kynges chaūcery by ỳ Lorde Treaſorer of Englande to be Eſchetour, ſhall within one moneth nert after his letters patentes ſhall be offered vnto hym, take vpon hym the execution of the ſame office, or els appere in ỳ ſayde Eſchequer, & ſhew a reaſonable cauſe why he ought not ſo to do. And yf any ſuche perſon ſo named and certifyed to be Eſchetour, do not appere as is afore ſayde vpon one moneth nerte after notyce to hym giuen as is afore ſayde, nor ſhew any reaſonable cauſe why he ought not to do the ſame: that then he ſhall loſe and forfeyt for euery ſuch default. xx. li. to the king our ſouereign lorde, to be leuyed to hys maieſtyes vſe in any his hygnes courtes of Recorde. And be it &c. that no Eſchetour after. &c. ſhall ſit onely by vertue of hys offyce for inquiry of the tenure tytle, or value of any lāde, tenemēts or hereditamentes, where the ſame landes, tenementes, or hereditamēts been of the value of. v. li. ỳ yere or vi. li. aboue, and holden of the kyng, without the kynges wrytte to be directed to hym for the ſame, vpon peyne to loſe and forfayt for euery tyme that he ſhall ſyt and make enquyry contrary to the fourme of thys eſtatute. b. li. Nor that any Eſchetour ſhall take for the ſyndyng of any offyce of anye manours landes tenementes or hereditamentes, that ſhall not exceede the clere yerely value of. v. li. aboue the ſumme of. xl. s. That is to ſaye, for the Eſchetours fee. vi. s. viii. d. and for the writing of the office. iii. s. iiii. d. and for the charges of the iury. iii. s. And for the officers and miniſters that ſhall receiue the ſayde offyce in any court of record, ii. s. vpon peyne

peyne that euery Eschetour offendyng thys acte shall lose and forfayt for euery tyme so offendyng. b. li. And that the offycers and mynysters of euery court of Recorde, where suche inquisicions shalbe returned, beyng offered vnto thē within one monethe nert after the fyndyn therof, shall receyue and take the same, vpon peyne to lose and forfeyte for euery tyme offendyng this acte. b. li. The one moytie of all whych forfeyture afore sayde shall be to the kynge our soueraygne lorde, and the other moytie therof to the partye that wyll sue for the same in any of the kinges courts of Recorde. In which. &c. Anno. 33. H. 8. Capitulo. 22.

Profite.

15 Where many and dyuers persons, holdyng, or that haue holden, landes, tenementes or hereditamentes, some for terme of yeres, and some by copy of court roll, haue been expulsed, and put out of theyr termes and holdes, by reason of inquisicions, or offices, founden before Erchetours, Commissioners, and other, conteynyng tenures of the kyng, in Capite, entitelyng the kyng to the wardshyp and custody of suche landes or tenementes, and sometime entiteling the kynge to the same, vpon attaindours of treason, felony, or otherwyse, by reason that suche Leases, for terme of yeres or interest by coppy of court roll, of suche persons haue not been founde in such inquisicions or offices: after whiche expulsion or putting out, the sayde persōs haue been without remedy, for the obteining of the sayde Fermes and holdes, duryng the kynges possession therein, and can haue no trauerse, *Monstrance de droit*, ne other remedy for the same, because theyr sayde interest is but a chatel in the lawe, or customary holde, and no state of free holde And also where any person or persons, hath any rent, commen, office, fee, or other profite Apprendre, of any state of free holde, or for yeres, or otherwyse out of suche landes or tenementes, specified in suche offices or inquisicions, the sayde rent, commen, office, fee, or profyte Apprendre not founde in the same office or offyces, such persons are in lyke maner without remedy, to obteyne or haue the sayde rent, commen, offyce, fee, or profyte Apprendre by any tauerse or other spedy meane, wythout great and excesse charges, duryng the kynges interest therein, by force of suche inquisicion or office. For remedy wherof, be it &c. that where any such office or inquisicions, is, or shall be founden, omitting such tytles, interestes, or matters, as is afore sayd that in all such cases, euery lease, tenant for terme of yeres, or coppe holder, and euery suche person or persons, that haue, or shall haue, any interest to any rent, common, or profite Apprendre, for terme of yeres, life, or otherwyse, out of any of the landes, tenementes, or hereditamēts conteyned in suche office or inquisicion, where the kynge, his heyres, or successours, is or shalbe entiteled, as is afore sayde, to any such landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, shall haue, hold, enioy, and perceiue al and euery theyr leases, and interestes for terme of yeres, or by coppye of courte roll, rentes, commons, offices, fees, and profyte Apprendre, in suche maner, fourme, state, and condicyon, as they and euerye of them, shoulde, or myght haue done in case there hadde been no suche offyce, or inquisition founden, & as they, should, or lawfully myght, or ought to haue done, in case suche lease, interest by copy of courte roll, rent, comē, office, fee, or profyte Apprendre, had been founden in such offyce or inquisicyon, any lawe, custome, or vsage to the contrary heretofore vsed, in such cases in any wyse notwythstandyng. And also, where

Omyt.

Lease.

Copyholder.

Profite.

Interest.

it is or shalbe founden, for the kyng, his heyres, or successours, that the heyre or heyres of his tenaunt or tenaunttes, is or shall be wythin age, where in dede such heyre or heyres is or shalbe at the same time of ful age, or of a more or greater age then is or shalbe conteined within suche office. Be it further. &c. that in euery suche case such heire and heyres shall and may at hys or theyr very full age, or after, persecute a writ of *Etate probandi*, and sue his or theyr liuerye, or *Oustre le main*, as hys or theyr cases shall lye, and haue the profytes of hys or theyr landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, from the tyme of his or their very ful age, any such vntrue office, or inquisicion or anye lawe, or custome, to the contrary in any wyse notwithstandyng. Also where one person or more is or shalbe founden, heire to the kynges tenaunt by office or inquisicion, where any other person is or shalbe heyre, or yf one person or mo be or shalbe founden heyre, by office or inquisicion in one countie, and an other person or persons is, or shalbe founden heyre to the same person in an other countie, or if any person be or shalbe vntruly founden lunatike, Ideot, or dead: Be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesayd, that euery person or persons greued, or to be greued by any such office or inquisicio, shall & may haue his or theyr trauers to the same immediatly, or after, at hys or theyr pleasure, and procede to tryall therein, and haue lyke remedy and aduantage as in other cases of trauers vpō vntrue inquisicions, or offices founden, any lawe, vsage, or custome to the contrary in any wyse notwythstanding. Also where it is or shall be hereafter vntruly founden, by office or inquisicion, that any persone or persones attaynted, or that shalbe attaynted of treason, fellony, or premunire, is or shall be seazed of any landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, at any tyme of suche treason, fellony, or offence committed or done, or any tyme after, wherunto anye other person or persons hath or shall haue, any iust title or interest of anye estate of freholde, that then in euery suche case euery person and persones gryued therby, shall haue hys or theyr trauers or *Monstrance de droit*, to the same, wythout beynge driuen to any petition of ryghte, and lyke remedy and restitucion vpon hys or theyr title founde or iudged for hym or them therein, as hath been accustomed, and vsed in other cases of trauers, although the kynges mayestie, hys heyres, or successours, be or shall be in such case entyteled to anye suche landes, tenementes, or heredytamentes by double matter of record, any lawe, custome or vsage, to the contrary in any wyse notwythstandyng. And further be it. &c. that where any inquisicion or office is or shall bee founden by these wordes or lyke. Quod de quo vel de qbus, tenementa predicta tenentur iuratum, predict, ignorant or els founden holden of the kynge Per que seruic. ignorant, or such lyke, that in such case such Tenure, so incertaynely founden de quo vel de quibus tenementa predict. tenentur ignorant. shall not be taken for any immediat Tenure of the kynge, nor suche tenure so founden of the kynge, Per que seruic. ignorant, shall not be taken any tenure in Capite, but in suche cases, a melius inquirendum, to be awarded as hath been accustomed in olde tyme, any vsage of later tyme, to the contrary notwythstandyng. And be it. &c. that where it is or shall be founden, by any office or inquisicion, that any landes tenementes, or hereditamentes, are or shall be discended, remayned, or commen to any heyre within age, and in the kynges warde, or that

ought

Age.

Estate probanda.

Liuery et oustre le main

Profites.

Another heyr

Seuerall heyres.

Lunatike.
Ideot.
Dead.

Trauers.

Attaynted.

Seysed.

ought to bee in the kynges warde, and that suche landes, tenementes, or hereditaments are holden of the kynge, immediately, where in dede the same are or shalbe holde, of some other common persone, and not of the kynge immediatly: that in suche case such heyre or heyres, shall and may haue theyr trauers to the same, within age, and lyke remedy, and restitucion vppon hys or theyr tytle founden, or iudged for hym or them therein, as hathe been accustomed and vsed, in other cases of trauerses, any lawe, vsage, or custome to the contrarye, in any wyse notwythstandyng. Also where the kynges maiestie, by his prerogatyue ought to haue, aswell suche landes and tenementes, as be holden of other persones, as holden of hym selfe, immediatly, whereof hys tenant holdyng of hym in chiefe dyeth seazed (his heire being within age) vntil suche tyme as liuery be sued by suche heyre, & that the meane Lordes, of whom the sayde other landes and tenementes, of suche heyre be holden, vse to spare the rentes due to them for the same landes or tenementes holde of them, durynge the kynges possession. And when suche heyre hathe sued hys or theyr lyuery, they vse by dyuerse or otherwyse to compell the sayde heyre to paye to them the arrerages of suche rentes, for suche tyme as the sayde landes, or tenementes were in the kynges possession by suche mynoritie, where they shoulde haue sued by petycyon to the kynges maiestie, to haue obteyned the same out of the kynges handes, yf they would haue the same: whiche is to the greate detryment, losse, and hynderaunce of suche heyre and heyres: For redresse whereof, be it. &c. That from henceforth the suche meane lordes durynge suche mynoritie shall haue, receiue, and take the sayde rentes, by the handes of suche the kynges, offycers, as shall be appoynted to haue, receyue, and take the issues, reuenues, and profytes of the same Landes and tenementes, so holden of suche meane Lordes durynge the mynoritye and noneage of suche heyre and heyres, and vntyll suche heire or heires sue his or their liuery, and that such heire and heires vntyll suche tyme, as he or they shall haue sued theyr lyuery or myght conueniently haue sued theyr lyuery, shalbe ther of clerely discharged. And that such offycer & offycers shall vpon request made, pay the same to such meane Lordes (they geuing to such officer, and officers, a sufficient acquittance or acquittaunces for the receite of the same.) And that such payment therof made, with acquittaunce or acquittances therof shewed, shall be to suche offycers a sufficient discharge, agaynst the kynges maiestye, and his heires, vpon his or their accompt in that behalfe, any lawe, vsage, or custome heretofore had, or vsed to the contrary hereof, in any wyse notwythstandyng. Prouided alwayes and it is. &c. that thys acte. &c. shall not in anye wyse extende to any inquisicion or office, taken, or founden at anye tyme before ỳ. xx. day of Marche nert commyng. &c. Prouyded also, and it is. &c. that in all suche cases as anye person, or persons, shalbe enabled by this act to haue any trauers, and shall pursue his or theyr trauers, that then he or they that shal pursue such trauers, shall sue one writte, or seueral writtes of *Scire facias*, as the case shall require) agaynst all and singuler suche persons and person as shall haue interest by the kyng or by hys patent, or patentes in lyke maner and fourme as is requisite, vpon trauerses, or peticions heretofore pursued. And that in every suche *scire facias*, the patentes, or other defedants shall haue lyke pleas, and aduauntage, as they had in any *scire facias*, be-

Discharged. Pay. Acquittans. Discharge. Before. 1. marcii. Trauerse. Scire facias. Patentes. Pleas.

foze this tyme awarded against any patent in any case of peticion. And also, that vpon euery trauers, that shall be pursued by vertue oz meane of this act, in suche case as the partie oz parties that shall pursue any suche trauers, should by the ozder of the common lawes of this realme, haue been put to sue by peticion to the kynge, there shall be two wryttes of searche graunted in maner & fourme as lyke wryttes haue been graunted, vpon peticions made to the Kynge. Prouyded also, and it is, &c. that yf after anye iudgement shall be geuen, vpon any trauers, that shall be tended, oz sued, by vertue oz meane of this acte: yt shall appere by any matter of Recozde, that the kynge hath any other fozmer tytle, ryght, oz interest to the Manours, Landes, Tenementes, oz other hereditamentes, mencioned in the same trauers, that then the same tytle, ryght, and interest shalbe saued to the king, the sayde trauers and iudgement thereuppon geuen, in any wyse notwythstandyng. Anno. 2. Edwardi sexti. Capitulo. 8.

Peticion.
Trauers.
2. wryttes of serch.
Peticions.
Iugemẽt.
Trauers.
Recozde.
Fozmer title

16 ¶ Se in the new printed boke cõmonly called Magna carta late printed by Rycharde Tottell. Anno dñi 1556. Folio. 160. In a chapitre entiteled Capitulo escaetrie, what thinges be inquirable by theschetour, and diuers matters concerning Eschetozs.

Se Accompt. 4.
Amercement. 2.
Assyse. 2.
Atturney. 5.
Cõfirmacion. 8.
Cõmissions. 3.
Crowne. 1.
Egipcians. 1.
Escheker. 1.
Fozfeiture. 1. 4. 9.
Joẽptitate nominis. 1.
Lyuery. 2. 3.
Othe. 1.
Ples of the crowne. 1.
Proclamacions. 3.
Recepuers. 3.
Shiriffes. 8. 11. 22.
Trauers. 3.
Treason. 1.
Vacations. 2. 3. 4.
Wales. 28. 32.
Warre. 5.
Wardes. 17. 25.
Walles. 8.
Weightes. 25.
Wines. 23.

1 ¶ Escuage.

Scutagium de cetero capiatur sicut capi consuenit tempore. H. regis. Aui nostri. Magna carta. Capitulo. 38.

¶ Essex.

Se Drapery. 52.

1 ¶ Essoynes.

PRoquam aliquis posuerit se in inquisitionem aliquã, que emerserit vel emergere poterit in huiusmodi breuibus: non habebit nisi vnicum essoñ vel vnicam defaltam: ita quod si ad diem sibi datum per essoniũ suũ non venerit, aut secundo die defaltã fecerit, tunc inquisitio illa per eius defaltam capiatur, & secundum inquisitionem illam ad iudicium procedatur. Si vero inquisitio illa capt fuerit in coñ cozam vic. vel cozoñ, ad tallic. domini regis ad certã diem est remittendũ. Et si pars rea nõ venerit ad diẽ illum, tunc propter defaltam ipius assignetur ei alius dies secundum discretionem iudic. & mandetur vic. q ad diem illum faciat eum venire ad audiendũ iudic. suum, si velit, secundũ inquisitionem illam: ad quem diem si non venerit, propter defaltam suã procedatur ad iudicium. Eodem modo fiat si non veniat ad diem sibi datum per essonium suum. Mark. ca. 14.

2 ¶ De essoniis autem prouisum est, q in coñ hundred aut in curia baroñ vel alius cui nullus habeat necesse venire pro essonio suo warrantisando. Mark. ca. 20.

3 ¶ Pur ceo que en briefe dassise dat. taynz et de iuris vtrum, les iurors sont souent trauels per essoynes des tenantes. Purueu est del heure quil ept vn foits apperus en court, q̃ iamays ne puisse se essoyne, mes face son attourney a suer pour luy sil voil

Et

Et si non soyt lassyse ou le iure pryse per son defaute. W.1.ca.42.

4 ¶Pour ceo que les demaundz sont souent delayes de lour dreyt, pur ceo quils ont pluisours parceners tenauntes, dount nulz peut respoygne sans autre ou ql ad pluisours tenantz iointment fesses, ou nulz ne scyet son feuerak, et ceux tenauntes souent forcbent per essoign, illint que chescun eit vn essoyn. Purueu est delormes, q ceux tenaunts nepent essoyn forsque a vn iourne, nyent pluis qu'vn soul tenaunt nauerayt, illint q iammays ne puissent forcher forsque tant solement auer vn essoyne. W.1.ca.43.

5 ¶Pur ceo que multes des gents se sount fauisement essoyne de oustermiere la ou ils fuerent en Engleterre le iour de la sommons. Purueu est delormes, que cel essoyne ne soyt pas de tout alowe, si le demaundaunt le chalenge, e soyt prist dauerer ql fuyt en Engleterre le iour que le sommõs fuist fayt et. iii. semaygnes apres mez soit atourñ en cest forme, qui si le demaundz sue a tyel iour auerment per pais, ou si come la court le roy agardra, et soyt attaynt qui le tenant fuist deins le quatre meres, le iour que il fuist somñ, e troys semaignes apres, illint que il puit estr resonablement garny de sommons, soyt lesloin tozñ en vn defaute, e ceo fait a entend tãtsolement deuãt iustices. W.1.ca.44.

6 ¶De trespas.1.of essoyn forz ỹ pl e of essoin of ỹ kings seruice forz ỹ def.

7 ¶Come il soet cõtenu en lestatute troy q ore est, q deux pceners ou deux qur teign en cõen ne puissent forcher p essoyn del heure qlz auõt vn foitz apper en court. Purueu e q ñ ceo soit tenz e gardz p la ou hõe e sa feme sont empled en la court le roy. Gloc.ca.10.

8 ¶Nec iaceat de cetero appellator in appello de morte hõis essoniũm in quacunq; curia appellum fuerit terminand. W.2.ca.13.

9 ¶In itiñ iustic. nõ admittatur de cetẽ essoñ de malo lecti de tẽ in eodem com, nisi ille q se facit essoniare deracit sit infirm, qa si excipiat pter te, q tenẽs non est infirm, nec in illo statu quo min venit potuit coꝛã iustic. admittat et calumnia. Et si hoc p inqsitionẽ cõtinci poterit, bertat il lud essoniũ in defat, nec iacet de cetẽ illud essoniũ in bꝛi de recto inter duos clamantes per eundem descensum. W.2.ca.18. Sick. Iuerment. Def. Right.

10 ¶Postquam aliquis posuerit se in inquisitionẽ aliquam, ad proximũ diem, allocetur si essoniũ, sed ad altos dies sequentes per essoniũm non differatur captio inquisitionis siue p habuit essoñ siue non. Nec admittatur essoñ post diem dat precepti, in casu, in quo partes consentiunt venire sine essoñ. W.2.ca.28. After issue. Preces partiũ

11 ¶Cum per statutum Westñ.1. (5.Ca.42. *before*.3.) statuatur q pstñ tenentes semel comparuerent in cur non allocetur eis essoñ in breuibus assisarum, eodem modo de cetero obseruetur de petentibus. W.2 ca.29. Assise. Demaund.

12 ¶Hic demõstrat quot modis essoñ sunt calumniand, e in quibus casib essoñ non iacet, videlicet non iacet essoñ, qa terra capta est in manũ domini regis. Non iacet essoñ quia districtus est per terras. Nõ iacet essoñ quia concessum est huic inde iudicib, si iurati veniant. Non iacet essoñ, qa visus fuit in curia. Non iacet de vltra mare, qa alias se essonieuit de malo veniend. Non iacet, quia alias se essoniauit tali die. Non iacet, quia preceptum fuit vicecomiti, quod faceret eñ venire. Non iacet de seruitio domini regis, quia femina. Non iacet, in bꝛeui de dote, quia videtur deceptio et prorogatio iuris. Non iacet, quia talis querens non inuenit plegios de pros Non iacet, quia attorñ fuit essoniat. Non iacet, quia habet attorñ in loquela. Non iacet, quia essoniator testatur, quod non est in seruitio domini regis. Non iacet quia summũ testificat non est, vel atrachiatur eo q vic. mandauit quod non est in- Iudgement Sene. Ouer the seas Before or Wem. lac. woman. Dower Pledges. Attorney. Essoñ.

Nō inuētus. uenit. Non iacet, quia alias le essoin de seruitio domini regis, scilicet tali die, modo non misit warrantum. Nō iacet, qa retuin fuit in vltima presentatione vel morte antecessoris. Non iacet, quia talis non nominatur in breui. Non iacet quia prec. fuit dic. quod distringat eum venire per terr̄ et cattalla. Non iacet, quia mandat fuit tali episcopo, quod faceret eum venire. Non iacet. quia terminus preterit. Et sciend̄ est, quod essoin de seruitio domini regis allocantur post magnum cap̄, post paruū cap̄, & post districtiones factas per terras et cattalla. Statut de essonijs calūniādis edit. An. 12. E. 2.

Warr. Darren pre. Mord. Wilnoth. Dist. Bishop. Pass. King. Seruicie le roy. Ass. Dower. Darren pre.

13 ¶Essoin de seruitio dñi regis non iacet in breui nouę disseisine. In breui de dote vnde nihil habeat, in br̄i vltime presentationis, et appello de morte hominis. Statut de visu terre et essoin de seruitio domini regis.

14 ¶Where essoin is put out in any accion. See in euery suche title as any such accion is spoken of.

See Attaint. 4. 15. benches. 1.
Executours. 4. Nisi prius. 1.
Jurrour. 11. Sute. 1.
Justices of both Trespas. 1.

¶Estmarche and westmarch.

See Berwike. 1. leagues. 2.
Breakers of Marches. 1.

¶Estoppell.

See Abiuracion. 5. Marshalsy. 7.
Bastardy. 2.

¶Estouers.

See Assise. 6. Women. 1.
Cessauit. 1.

1 ¶Estrepament.

London. Pruen est ensemēt, que del heure q̄ pl̄s serra mein en la citie de Lōdres p̄ brief que le tenant nept poyar de fayt̄ wast ne estrepement du tenement qui est in demaund pendaunt l'plee. Et sil ne face, le maire & les bayliffes facent gardes a le suyt de le demand. Et meisme lorder et statute soit gard en auters cities boroughes, et a yllours per tout le royalme. Glouc. ca. 13.

Wast.

1 ¶Estretes.

Delayes Pleas Attache Wast. Delayes en toutes maners des briefs et des attachmēts, est pruueu, qui si le tenaunt ou l'defendaunt apres le primer attachemēt tesmoign face defaute, que maintenaunt soyt le graunde dysk̄ agard. Et si le visc. ne respoygn̄ sufficientment au iour, soit greuousment amercye. Et sil mande qui il ad fait lexecucion en du maner & les illues baylles as mainparnors, adonq̄ soit maunde au visc. que il al auter iour face venir les illues denāt iustices. Et si lattache beign̄ acell iour sauer̄ ses defautes, eit les illues Et sil ne beign̄ eit le roy lez illues. Et les iustices le roy les facent liuerer a la garderobe, & Justices del banke a Westm̄ les facent liuerer al escheker. Et iustices in eyze au visc. de cel coū- Estre tie, ou ilz pledent auribien de cel coū Justi tie come des forezyn counties, et de ceo Shire soyt charge en sommons per roll des iustices. W. 1. ca. 45.

Accoun Shirch Escheat

2 ¶Pur la disturbans que il ad en eins ces heures sur les accomptes des viscontes al escheker, de ceo que en le estrete de rolles de la Chauncellarye q̄ ad este annuelment lyuere al eschekker les accomptes ount este tremelles. Le roy voet que desore lestret soyt kayt en maner que ensuyt. Primerment soyent entres le fynes que pluis souenerement auenent come pour brieues auoyr & toutes auters fynes ou la somme de denyers est expresse, et toutes ceux maners de finez dun coūtie de tout lan soient escripts per eux en vn lieu, et per order de prioritie, solonc ceo que lez fines serront entres en les rolles, & aurint de touts auters countyes generalment qūque touche ensuit dū coūtie: & pourplais prestment auer recours a les rolles si

Fynes Rolles

ryen

tyen en lys a tenir soyt en ewer de
somme ou dautre lettre troue en les-
trete soit la date du iour quant la fyn̄
fuit fait entre en lestrete liuere al es-
cheker. Et prochepnment apres tiels
fynes soyent entres, chartres, letters
patentes ou commissyons dont fern̄
ou rent annuel est due au roy, ou ac-
countz soyent a rendre, & ceo p coūtz
seueralment en prest maner. Item
apres ceo les homages & foyauntes,
dount a releues sont a demaunder, &
les briefz de diem clausit extremum,
& autres choses dont somme nest my
expresse ne annuel demaunde a fair.
Item en mesme lestrete soyent auterz
les charters de done, dount le roy do-
it serupce auoyr, que la courte puisse
auoyr auysement, quaunt as relefez
& serupces demaunder au temps. Item
soyent entrez en mesme lestrete
les noismes de toutes iceux, que celi
an aueront esse assygnes a chose
oyer & enquere ou fayre, dount fyne
ou amercyament, ou autre profyte
pendant au roy, pourra par cas ou
deuera sourder icy que home deuera
maūder pour lez estretes deliuerer.
Et a la fyne de lestrete les reddysset-
sins, & sur charge de passure, come
eyns ces heures. Pour ceo que iussy
ces enquerours, & autres que sont
assygnes, a dyuerses besoignes oier
& delyuerer en royalme deyuent an-
nuelment delyuerer al escheker lour
estretes des fynes & amercyamentes
faytes & tarez deuant eux, & de toutz
les auters choses de mesmes les
besoygnes issauntes, que au Roye
appendent, issint que il empuisse de
ceo estre duement respondus. Et
souent auyent, que plusours tyelx
estretes sount tenus si longement a-
uaunt que els soient syueres au dit
escheker, que le Roy ad de ceo ewe
par plusours encheysons graundes
damages. Et en temps son piere
ordeygne fuit enter auters choses,
que Justyces et enquerrours que
ils fuissent, et auters que eussent
estretes leuerer al escheker, les eussēt
fayt syuerer dan en an a la saint My-
chel: & iussic. de eyre maintenāt lour
estretes de mesme leyre sitost cōe eux
le eussent fynes. Dont desore celi
ordeygnement tenue, & par bryefe
expressement maunde, & les Justy-
ces de lun banke & gardeyne de la fo-
rest de ceo trent, & de la, que chescun
de eux face de chose, que touche lour
office. Itē soit le seneschal del hostell
le roy, que est, ou pur le temps serra
comānde & charges de par le Roy a
deliuerer annuelmēt au tresorer del
escheker que est ou pur temps serra
estretes distinctement & plenerment
faytes des fynes amercyamentes, is-
sues, forfaytures, & de toutes mais
dauters profytes surdaunts al oeps
du roy des plees ou querels tenus &
oyes deuaunt le dyt Seneschall et
Marshall du dyt hostell, & q̄ ceo soyt
fayt deux foytes en lan, a la cluse de
Pasche, et lendemayn de sainte Mi-
chel. Item soit charge et cōmaunde
le clerke de Marchee & des mesures, a
deliuerer ses estretes de ceo q̄ touche
son office en la forme suisoyt. Item
le gardeyne del aunage liuer̄ a trea-
sorer al escheker annuelment les es-
tretes de son offyce, que distinctemēt
contenent toutes les defaultes que il
auera troue par tout en royalme en
draps cōtre assise, & ou, et quant, & a
q̄. les draps sont, q̄ il troue cōtra las-
sise, et la prise, & a que les auera liue
res, & ou, & quant, & par q̄l garraunt.
Item soit le botiller le roy, que est ou
pour le temps serra charge desore
que toutz les vins, que il puruera al
oeps de roy par luy, ou par ses attur-
neys, en quel ipeu que ceo soyt, que
il les face purueer par view des bons
gentes de la ville, ou la purueyance
auyendra destre fayt, issint toutes
foytes que au mayns la purueyance
soyt tesmoigne par deux homes des
meulx vaus de mesme le lieu. Et si a-
ueygne, que ceo soit en porte, ou ils
ount coyllours de la custome le roy,
adonques

Iust. in eyr.

Iust. of h. Forest.

Steward.

Escheker.

Marshalcy.

Clerke of the Market.

Purueyour.

Butler.

Wynes.

Customers. adonques sopt par eux tesmoygne. Et ne sopt nulle custome desoꝛe lieutenaunt au bottyller, taunt come il sopt entendaūt a la custom garder. Et face le bottiller que est ou pour le temps serra par luy, ou par ses lieutenantes mettre en rolle toutes ses achates en cest maner. C'est assauoyꝛ quaunt les tonelx, de que ou de q̄ur achates, et quant, et par viewe de queur. Itē face enroller les vins des pꝛyses en mesme le maner quaunt a nombꝛe & tesmoignance & parsōs, de queur la pꝛise se auera fait, ou & quāt

wynes.

Et soiēt charges toutz les customers Dengleterr̄ solonc ceo que ou tōt assign̄, a coiller la custom par certainz bondes, que eux annuelment certyfyent les tresoꝛer & barōs deux foits a la quinzeme de Pasche & de saynte Michell, quaunt des niefs aueront arriues deyns lour bondes, deyns les temps charges des vyns, & dount les nyfes sount, & a q̄ ils sont, & quāt ilz arriueront, et deschargeront, et comebien des vyns ilz poꝛteront. &c. combien des niefs arriueront dount le roy pꝛent pꝛise de vin, & cōbien de tonner, et en queur niefs, doūt le roy pꝛent deux soulz pour le tonel, & nemy autre pꝛyse, & combie de toneur, doūt il pꝛēt deux souldz pour le tonel & salemēs autre pꝛise. Statutū de foꝛma mittenda extractis ad scaccariū.

Tullomers.

Gather. Custome. Certify.

Cyre wax.

3 ¶ Par la ou la verte cere est maūd as viscoūtz pour leuer les dets le roy les ministers des viscoūts les leuent par roules & auters remembꝛances, & ne monstrēt les dyts estreytes de southe le seale de Lescheker, issint que ceo qui est leue vne foytes, vyent autrefoytes en demaunde par cause que ilz ne se chargent au plain de ceo que est leue, en deceit du roy, & epouerysshement de cō people, est oꝛdeigne & assentus que home veye les dytz estretes enseales, & que ceo que est paie soꝛt totte, & inz les estretes maundes as vyscountes sur la reseeit. Et si ascun viscount ou minister face au cō-

Shyrife.

Eschetors.

Tot.

trarye, soit tenus de respondre a la: Dut partye q̄ est de ceo soy voꝛt pleyndre, fra & rēdre ses dam̄ au treble, & face fine au roy, et quꝛ il eyt sa suit si vñ deuāt iustices de la peas, come deuaunt auters iustices. Et que les viscōtz soiēt tenus daccoumpter per mesmes les Accom estretes, issint toutes & pour nul auter, et ne soyent les estretes doublez par les vyscountes mes la copye de les estretes en q̄nque touchent franchises de seignours soyent lyueres as bailifs des fraunchises southe le Franch seal du viscount: Et que mesmes les Bayl baylifz rendent lour accompt en lescheker par mesmes les copies issint lyueres. An. 42. E. 3. ca. 9.

4 ¶ Les iustices & iudges denaunt Iust queur les issues & amerciamentz soꝛt ou serront forfaites en temps auenir chargent les clerkes des estretes en Clerk les places en les queur les issues & amerciamentz sount ou serrount forfaytz par lour serements de faire, et Dite que ils facēt les rolles des estretes & eins des ditz issues & amerciamentes dystinctement par expꝛesse parolle del cause de parde del terme del an, & del natur̄ de brief, & par tre q̄r parties tyelx issues ou amerciamēt sont ou serōt pardus, sibien en la suit du roy come enle suit de party. Et que le statute fait en temps le roy. E. tierce, lan de son reigne. xlii. Cap. 9. before. 3. de coiller de vert cere soꝛt tenus et gardes en toutz poyntez. An. 7. H. 4. ca. 3.

De Admesurement of pasture. 1.	Husbandrye. 4. 5.
Chester. 3.	Iustices in eire. 2.
Cōmissions. 6.	Iustices of peace. 7.
Eschange. 5.	Mainpꝛise. 7.
Escheker. 1.	Monasteries. 9.
Execucio of statutes. 3.	Recoꝛdes. 1.
Forfeitures. 8.	Shirifz. 1. 27. 31.
Hiewayes. 4.	Males. 32.
	Weigtes. 12.

¶ Euidence.

De Tailels. &c. 5. Eschetours. 11. 12

Fynes.

Fynes.9. Restitution.2.
Mainprise.7. Treson.15.
Monasteries.13.

¶Exactions.

De Corporacyons.3. Fish.14.
Extorcion in al Wales.27.

¶Examinacion.

Abilitie.1. Liueries of.&c.
Abiuration.5. 9.10.
Attorney.5.7 Mainprise.7.
Auowson.5 Parlament.13.
Bankruptz.1. Perjury.1.
Clerkes of the chauncery 1. Phisitions.3.
Counterfeiting of letters.1. Prisonand prisoners.9.
Courtes.2. Prouision.14.
Eschange.5. Shirifs.27.31.33
Escheker.8. Tares.1.
Executions. of stat.1.3. Tythes.7.10.
Felony.7. Tryall.12.
Fynes.3. Vacabunds.2.7.
Iudgement.2. Vitailes.15.
Labourers.31. Wager of law.4
Lancaster.4. Weightes.33.
Women.3.
Yorke.1.

1 ¶Exception.

CUam aliquis implacitatur coram aliquib⁹ iustic. proponat exceptionem, & petat quod iustic. eam allocent, quam si allocare noluerint, si ille qui exceptionem ꝓposuerit, scribat illam exceptionem, & petat, quod iustic. sigillum suū apponi in testimū. Et si vnus apponere noluerit, apponat alius de societate. Et si forte ad querimoniam de facto iustic. venire fac. dominus rex recordum coram eo et si illa exceptio nō inueniatur in rotulo, & querens ostēdat exceptionem scriptam sub sigillo iustic. appenso mandet iustic. quod sit ad certum diem, ad cognoscendū sigillū suum vel ad dedicendū. Et si iustic. sigillū suū dedicere nō possit, procedat ad iudiciū secūm illā exceptionem, prout amittens esset vel cassans. W.2.ca.32.
De assise.6. Horses.7.
Fynes.1.8. Monasteries.11.

¶Excester.

De Hauens.11.

1 ¶Excommengement.

ANno gratie millesimo ducentesimo quinquagesimo quarto, tertio Idus Maij, in maiori aula Westmin. sub presentia & assensu domini Henr. dei gratia regis anglie illustris, & dominorum Richardi comitis Cornubie fratris sui. E. comitis Norfolke & Suff. Marescalli anglie, Humfridi comitis Herford H. Comitis, Droñ. J. comitis Waran. et aliorum optimatum regni anglie: Nos Bonefacius miseratione diuine Cantuariensis Archiepiscopus totius Anglie primas. F. London. H. Elienſis. S. Lincolñ. W. Wigorñ. R. Norwicen. P. Herforden W. Sarum. W. Dunol. F. Eroñ. S Carliol. W. Bathē. L. Roffē. T. Meneuensis epi. pontificalibus induti, accensis candellis in omnes trāsgressores libertatū ecclesiasticarum seu liberarum consuetudinem regni Anglie, & precipue earū q̄ continent in charta communi libertatū regni, et in charta de foresta, excommunicationis sñam solemniter tulimus sub hac forma. Auctoritate dei pris omnipotentis, & filij, et spūs sancti, et gloriosi dei genetricis virginis Mar̄ & beatorū apostolorum Petri & Pauli, et oim aplorum, et bti Thome archiepi martyris oimq̄ martyrū bti Edwardi regis anglie, oimq̄ confessorū, atq̄ virginū, oimq̄ sanctorum dei, excommunicamus, anathematizamus, & a liminibus sancte matris ecclesie sequestramus omnes illos q̄ a modo scient & malicioſe ecclias priuauerint vel spoliauerint suo iur. J. & omnes illos q̄ ecclesiasticas libertates, velantiquas regnū cōsuetudines approbatas, & precipue libertates & liberas

W. Carta. Carta de foresta. Churches. Spople. Liberties. Customes.

liberas consuetudines que in chartis libertatū regū & de foresta cōtinent, cōcessas a dño rege archiepis, epis, & ceteris anglie plātis, comitibus baronibus militib⁹ & libere tenētib⁹, quacūq; arte vel ingenio violauerint, infregerint, diminuerint, seu mutauerint, clā vel pla, facto, verbo, vel cōsilio, cōtra illas, vel illarū aliq; i quocūq; articulo temere veniēdo. Itē oēs illos q cōtra illas, vel illarū aliq, aliqua statuta ediderit, vel edita seruauerint, vel cōsuetudines introduxerint, vel seruauerint introductas, scriptores statutorū, nec nō cōsiliarios, executores, & q scām p̄dicta p̄cipserit indicare. Qui oēs et singuli supi⁹ memorati hāc sētētiā se nouerint incursuros ipso facto, q sciēt aliquid cōmiserint de p̄dictis. Qui vero ignorāt, nō amoniti ita quidenā, a tēpore cāmonitionis se correxerint, & arbitrio ordinariorū plene satisfecerint, de cōmissis ex tūc hac sentētia nō sint inuoluti.

Statutes Customes.

Peas.

Eadē etiā sententia inrodamus oēs illos qui pacē dñi regis, & regni p̄cipserint pturbare. In cui⁹ rei testimoniū & memoriā sēpiternam, nos solēniter sigilla nostra p̄sentibus duximus apponēda. Sentētia lata super chartas edita. An. 12. H. 3.

2 ¶Item littera regia ordinarijs dirigitur, qui aliquos suos subditos excommunicationis vinculo innodarunt, q eos absoluant infra certū diem, alioquin quod compareant reddituri quare eos excōmunicauerunt Responsio. Rex decernit, q talis littera nunq; imposterum exire permittat, nisi in casu quo possit inueniri ledi per excommunicationem regiā libertatem. Articuli cleri. ca. 4.

Letters.

Assoyle.

3 ¶Si aliqui de tenura domini regis vocatur coram ordinarijs extra parochiam in qua degunt, si propter suam contumaciam manifestam excommunicentur, ac post. xl. dies p eorū captione scribatur, p̄tendunt se priuilegiatas, q extra villam seu parochiā suā nō debent vocari, & sic detegat bre regiū p captione eorūd. Respōsio. Quū fuit negatum, nec negabitur in futurū. Articuli cleri. ca. 9.

Kyngestenāt

4 ¶In statuto de tallagio non concedendo, it is enacted that ye bysshops shold excommunicate those that did against that church.

5 ¶In ye abridgemēt of ye statutes it is recited ye an. 8. E. 3. i ordinacōe ye it was enacted ye writs wer ordeyned to ye bishops to accurse al & euery of ye turbers of ye peas of holy church & of ye king, felons, maintenors of felons & cōspirators of felony, falsiurors, takers & mainteners of falsquarels, euery sōday & double feasts, &c. in ye cathedral church, & in euery colleget parish church, & to pcede against thē according to ye canon lawes. And it is alleged in the saide abridgement ye the statute from whence this writ was formed was. an. 5. E. 3. statute cūdo. ca. 1. But I cannot finde any of these. ii. statutes.

Se Attaint. 15. Mainprise. 2.
Confirmacion. 3. Prouision. 19.
Forest. 22.

¶Execucion.

1 SE boucher. 3. of execucion vpō recouery in value against ye boucher.

2 ¶Cum debitum fuerit recuperatum vel in cur regis recognitū, vel damna adiudicata, sit de cetero in electione illius qui sequitur p huiusmodi debito aut damnis sequi breue q vic. fieri fac. de terris & catallis debitoris, vel quod vic. liberet ei oīa catalla debitoris exceptis bobus & aratris carucę, & medietatem terre sue, quousq; debit fuerit leuat per rationabile pretiū & extent. Et si eligatur de illo ten, habeat recuperare per bre. no. disseisine, & postea per bre redisseisina, si necesse fuerit.

Debt.
Recou.
Lond.
Glouc.
Recou.
Westm. 2. ca. 19.

3 ¶Quia de his que recordata sunt coram cancellario domini regis & eius iusticiarijs qui recordum hūt & in rotulis eorum irrotulat, non debet fieri processus

processus placiti per sum̃, attachiamenta, ellon, visus terre, et alias solemnitates cur̃, sicut fieri consueuit de contract̃ conuentionibus fact̃ extra cur̃, obseruandum est de cetero, quod ea q̃ inueniũtur irrotulat̃ coram his, qui recordum h̃nt, vel in finibus content̃, sine sint contractus, siue conuentiones, siue obligationes, siue seruitia, aut consuetudines recognita, siue alia quecunq; irrotulata, q̃bus cur̃ domini regis siue iur̃ et consuetudinis offensa, auctoritatem prestat̃ potest, talem de cetero habeãt vigorem, q̃n̄ sit necesse imposterũ de his placitare, sed cũ venerit conq̃rens ad cur̃ d̃ñi regis, si recens sit cognitio vel finis leuat̃ videlicz infra annũ, statim habeat br̃e de executiõe illi⁹ recognitionis facte. Et si forte a maiori tẽpe transacto fact̃ fuerit illa recognitio vel finis leuatus precipiat vic. q̃ scire faciat parti de qua sit querimonia, q̃ sit ad certum diem coram iustic. offens̃, si quid sciat dicere, quare huiusmodi irrotulat̃, vel in fine content̃ execucionem habere non debeant. Et si ad diẽ non venerit, vel forte venerit et nihil sciat dicere, quare execucio fieri nõ debeat, precipiat vic. quod rem irrotulat vel in fine cõtent̃ exequi faciat. Eodem modo mãdetur ordinario in suo casu obseruat̃, nihilominus quod supradict̃ est de medio, qui per recognitionem aut iudicium obligat est ad acquietand̃. W.2.ca.46.

4 ¶ De recogñ. 1.2.5. of execucion vpon statute merchant.

5 ¶ Pour ceo que diuerses gentes enherytes dit diuerses tenẽtz creances diuerses b̃ñz en money ou en merchãdises as plusours gentes du royalme donent lour tenementes et chateux a leur amys per collusion dauoyr ent les profytes a lour volunte et puis sẽ fuent a la francyise de Weskñ ou a saint Martin le graund de Loundres ou autz tyelx places priuilegies, et illeoques diuent longe temps a graũd continuance dauters b̃ñs et p̃fitz des dits tenementes & chateux tanque les dits creditours serrount molt les de prendre vn petit parcel de lour det & relesser l' remenant, ordein est et assentus qui sil purra estre troues q̃ tieux dones soyent iffint faits per collusiõ que les dits creditours eient execucion des dytes tenẽtz et chateux auri a nãt cõe nul tiel doñ neuil este fait. an 50. E.3. ca.6. Se a like statute. Det. 5 Reles. Colusion.

6 ¶ De staple. 8.32. of execucion vpõ a statute staple.

7 ¶ De passages. 4. of execucion against any of ỹ criminalty, vpõ a iugement geuẽ against the comminaltie.

8 ¶ De dies. 7. of execuciõ of dettes vppon landes in vse.

9 ¶ De recouerles. 2. how they that haue landes in execuciõ may falesefy recoueries.

10 ¶ Whereas before this time diuers & sõdry p̃sõs haue sued execucions, as wel vpõ iugementes for them geuẽ of their dets or damages, as vpõ such statutes marchente, statutes of the staple, or recognisances, as haue bene to them before made, recognised and knowledged, and theruppon such landes, tenementes, and other hereditamentes, as were lyable to ỹ same execuciõ, haue bene by reasonable extent to them deliuered in execucion for the satisfaction of theyr sayde dettes and damages according to ỹ lawes of thys realm. Neuerthelesse it hath bene oft tymes sene, that such landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes, so deliuered and had in execuciõ, haue bene recouered or lawefully deuesked, take away or euicted frõ ỹ possessiõ of ỹ said recouerers, obliges or recognises, theyr executours or assignes, before suche time as they haue ben fully satisfied & paid of their said dettes & damages, wout any maner fraud disceit couin collusion or other defaut in ỹ sayd recouerers obliges or recognises, their executours or assignes, by reasõ wherof ỹ said recouerers, obliges & recognises haue ben ther-

Landes. Landes. Recouerỹd. Euicted.

without remedy, ben therby set clerely wout remedye by any maner sute of the lawe to recouer or comme by any such part or pcel of their said dettes & damages, as was behind, & not by the leuied or receiued before such time as ỳ said lãds tenementes, & other hereditamentes so by thẽ had in execucion, were recouered, lawfully deuelked take or euicted out of & frõ their possessions, as is afore said, to their gret hurt and losse, & much seming to be against equall iustice & good cõscyẽce. For reformacyon wherof, be it enacted by auctorite of this pr̃sent parlament, that if hereafter any such landes tenemẽtes or hereditamentes, as be or shall be had and deliuered to any pson or psõs in execucion as is afore sayde, by pon any iust & lawful title matter cõdicyõ or cause, wherwal ỳ said lãdes tenemẽtes, or hereditamentes were liable tied & bound at such time as they wer deliuered & take into execucion, shall happen to be recouered, lawfully deuelked, taken, or euicted out of & frõ ỳ possessiõ of any such psõ & psõs, as now haue & hold, or hereafter shal haue & hold ỳ same in execucyõ, as is afore sayd, wout any fraud, deceit, couin, collusiõ, or other defaut of ỳ said tenãt or tenãtes by execucion, before such tyme as ỳ sayd tenantes by execucion, they or executors or assignes shal haue fully & holy leuied or receiued ỳ sayde hole det & damages, for ỳ which ỳ sayd landes, tenements, and other hereditaments wer deliuered & taken in execucyõ, as is afore said: thã euery such recouerer, obligee, and recognisee, shall and may haue and pursue a wrytte of *scire facias*, out of ỳ same courte, from whence the saide former wrỳt of execucion dyd proceede, against suche person or persones, as the sayd wrỳt of execucion was fyrst pursued, their heires, executours, or assygnes of such landes, tenements, or hereditamentes as were or bene than lyable or charged to the sayd execucion, returnable into ỳ same court at a certayne day, being full forty days after the date of the same wrỳt: At which day if the defendant being lawfully warned, make defaulte, or appeare & doe not showe and pleade a sufficient matter or cause, other than the acceptaunce of the said landes, tenementes and hereditamentes by the sayde former wrỳt of execucyõ, to barre, auoide or discharge the sayd suite for the residue of the saide det and damages, remaynyng vnleuyed or vnreceiued by the sayd former execucion: than the lorde chauncellour, or other such iustyce or Iustyces, before whom such wrỳtte of *scire facias*, shall bee returnable, shall make execucions a new wrỳt or writtes out of the sayde former record of iudgement, statute merchant statute staple, or recognisance, of lyke nature and effect as the sayde former wrỳt of execucion was, for the leuying of the residue of all suche det and damage as then shall appere to bee vnleuyed, vnsatisfyed, or vnpayde of ỳ hole summe or summes in the sayd former wrỳt of execucion conteined: Any lawe, custome, or other thyng to the contrary hereof, heretofore vsed, in any wyse notwythstandyng. An. 32. H. 8. Ca. 5.

Landes.

Deliuered.

Recouered. Euicted.

Before.

Scire facias.

Landes.

¶ De courtes. An. 33. H. 8. Capitulo. 39. of execution for the kynges dettes, and that the kynge shall haue execution before other, & what lãdes be lyable to that execucion.

De Alyens. 1.
Assyse. 5.
Attaynt. 15.
Bankruptes. 1.
Chester. 3.
Clergie. 14.
Damages. 6.
Drapery. 11.
Dette. 4. 5.
Exchange. 7.
Executors. 4. 5.
Fines. 7.
Forstallers. 4.
Fraunchises. 20.
Maintenance. 7.
Nisi prius. 8.
Proces. 8.
Proclamacõ. 3.
Protection. 3.
Recogñ. 1. 5. 6. 7.
Recoueries. 2.
Returne of Shyriffes. 2.
Riottes. 3.
Shyriffes. 2.
Staple. 8, 32.

Lym

Tindale.2. Treaſon.15. Tryall.11.15. Vouch.3. Vſes.7.9. Wales.5.22. 27.32. Wardes.24.

1 ¶Execution of ſtatutes.

The kyng our ſayde ſoueraigne lord, remembreth how by vnlawfull maintenances, geuyng of lyueries, ſignes, and tokens, and retenidres by endentures, promiſes, othes, wrytinges, or otherwyſe, embraſaries of his ſubiectes, vntrue demeaninges of thriffes in makyng of panelles & other vntrue retournes, by taking of money by iuries, by great riottes, & vnlawful aſſembles. The polycie & good rule of this realme is almoſt ſubdued, and for the non puniſhing of theſe inconuenientes, & by occaſio of the premiſſes, nothinge or litle maye be found by enquery, wherby the lawes of the lande in execution maie take lyttle effect to thencreaſe of murders, robberies, periuries, and vnſwerties of all me liuing, & loſſes of their landes and goodes, to the great diſpleaſure of almighty god. Therfore it is ordeyned for reformacion of the premiſſes by auctorite of the ſayde parlament, that the chaunceller & treſorer of Englande for the tyme beyng and keper of the kynges priuie ſeale, or. ii. of them: callyng to the a byſhop and a temporall lorde of the kynges moſt honorable counſell. And the two chiefe iuſtices of the kynges benche and commen place, for the tyme beyng, or other two iuſtices in their abſence vpon byll or informacion put to ỹ ſayde chaunceller for ỹ kyng or any other againe anye perſon for any miſbehauing afore reherſed, haue auctorite to cal before the by writ or by priuie ſeale, the ſaid miſdoers. And they & others by their diſcretions by whom the truth maye be knowē to examine, & ſuche as they fynd therin defectiſe, to puniſhe the after their demerities, after ỹ fourm and effect of ſtatuts therof made in lyke manere & forme as they ſhould & ought to be puniſhed yf they were ther of cōuicte, after ỹ due order of ỹ lawe. An. 3. H. 7. ca. 1. Se this next act.

2 ¶The Chauncellour, Treaſorer of englande, and the preſident of the kynges moſt honorable counſaile attending vpō his moſt honorable perſon, for the tyme beyng, & keper of the kinges priuie ſeale, or two of them, callyng vnto them one byſhop, and one temporall lorde of ỹ kynges moſte honorable counſaile, and ỹ two chiefe iuſtices of the kynges benche & ỹ cōmon place for ỹ tyme beyng, or other two of the kinges iuſtices in their abſence, vpon any byll or informacion hereafter to be put in: the Chauncellour of Englande, Treaſorer, preſident of the kynges ſayde moſte honorable counſayle, or keper of the kynges priuie ſeale for the tyme beyng, for any myſbehauing before reherſed, (*ſ. in An. 3. H. 7. ca. 1. before. 1.*) from hencefor the haue full power and auctorite to call before them by wryt or priuie ſeale, ſuche miſdoers, and the and other by their diſcretiō, by whō ỹ truth may be knowē to examine. And ſuche as they ſhall finde defectiue to puniſhe the after their demerites, after ỹ fourme & effect of ỹ ſaide former eſtatute, & of al other ſtatutes therof to fore made, & not repelled & expired, in like maner & fourme as they ſhould & ought to be puniſhed, if they were ther of cōuicted after due order of ỹ kigs lawes. An. 21. H. 8. cap. 20. Se Juſtices of Aſſiſe. An. 11. H. 7. ca. 3.

Chancellour. Preſident. Juſt. of b. Informacion

3 ¶All & ſiguler ỹ Juſtices of peace wīn any ſhire, citie, borough, or place wīn this realme of Englād, Wales or any other ỹ kiges dominiōs, ſhal yerely at ỹ general ſeſſiōs of ỹ peace to be holdē nert after ỹ feaſt of Eaſter, aſſēble the ſelues to gether, ỹ is to ſaie euery nōber of the wīn ỹ limits of their cōmiſſions, wherin they be named iuſtices of peace, and at and vpon ſuch theyr

Juſt. of p. Aſſemble.

Examyne.

theyr aſſemble, ſhal diligently toge-
ther amongeſt them ſelues peruſe, ex-
amine, ſtudy, & knowe the effectes &
true ententes of the lawes, ſtatutes,
ordinances, and prouyſyons hereaf-
ter ſpecified, ẏ is to ſay, the lawes and
ſtatutes heretofore made and prouy-
ded, cõcernig or in any wyſe touchig

Macabondes. bacabounde, retepnours, geuyng
Retepnours. lyueries, ſignes, tokens or badges,
Lineries. maintenance, imbracery, bowſtaues
Mayntenãce and archery, vnlawfull games, for-
Imbracery. ſtallers, and regratours, bitayl, bitai
Bowſtaues lers, and inholders, and euery of thẽ
Archery. and of all ſtatutes and lawes made in
Games. this preſent parlamẽt, touching the
Forſtallers. ſame or any of them, and after the pu-
Bytayiers. lyng and deliberate vnderſtandyng
Inholders. of the ſayde lawes, ſtatutes, and ordi-
nances, they ſhall deuiſe amongſt
them ſelues, howe the ſame may be
beſt put in due and iuſte execution:

Execution. And for the better proceding therin,
they ſhal deuide & ſeuer them ſelues,

Deuyde. lymyttyng and aſſignyng alwayes
the nombre of two of thẽ at the leaſt
or more into hũdredes, wapentakes,
rapes, cõmotes, or nõber of townes
and vyllages by theyr diſcrecions.
And that the ſayd iuſtices ſo deuy-
ded, or two of thẽ at the leaſte, ſhall
in euery quarter of the yere from and
after the ſaid feaſt of Eaſter nerte cõ-
ming, holde and kepe within the ly-
mites of theyr deuiſion, one ſeſſions,

Seſſion. beſyde the generall quarter ſeſſions,
for the peace, the ſayde one ſeſſions
to be kept and holden alwayes with-
in the lymytes of theyr deuiſion, at &
in one ſuche day as by them ſhalbe ap
poynted, ſo ẏ it be alwaies .vi. wekes

Proces. at the leaſt before the quarter ſeſſiõs.
And that al proceſſe & procedings in
euery of the ſaid ſeſſions ſo to be hol-
den, ſhall be contynued from ſeſſions
to ſeſſions. And that ẏ ſayd Iuſtices,
or two of them at the leaſt, at and in
euery ſuch ſeſſions ſhal haue power

Enquyre. and auctorite to enquire, as wel by
the othes of .xii. men, inhabitantes,
within the limites of their deuiſion,
as by any in formaciõ geuẽ to thẽ by
any pſõ or pſõs, of all defautes offen-
ces, & cõtemptes done or committed, or
herafter to be done or cõmitted againſt
ẏ forme of any of ẏ ſtatutes aforeſaid
and to heare and determine the ſame,
& ſhall alſo haue power and auctory-
tie vpon any preſentment or informa-
ciõ touching the premiſſes or any of
them, to make proceſſe by *Venire facias*,
ons Capias, and an erigent vnder the
ſeales of the ſame Iuſtices or two of
them, againſt euery ſuch perſon and
perſons, againſt whom any ſuch in-
formacion or preſentmẽt ſhalbe had
for theyr apparaunce afore them in
their ſeſſions to be holde as is afore-
ſaide, to aunſwere to ſuche informa-
cion or preſentment as ſhalbe there
had or made. And if the perſon or per-
ſones accuſed by informacion or pre-
ſentment, ſhalbe conuict vpon any
ſuch informacion or preſentment by
cõfeſſion or verdit of .xii. men ẏ then
the ſaid Iuſtices of peace, or two of
thẽ, afore whom ſuch conuiction ſhal
be had, ſhall haue power & auctorite
to giue iudgemẽt againſt euery ſuch
offender & offenders ſo cõuict, of ſuch
peines by impriſõment, or ſuch peins,
loſſes, and forfaitures of money, or
bothe, or any of them, as are limited
in the ſayde ſeuerall ſtatutes for ſuch
offences, wherof they ſhalbe ſo con-
uict, & cauſe execution thereof to be
made & had accordingly. And alſo
ẏ ſayd Iuſtices of peace, or two of thẽ,
at & in their ſayd ſeſſyons to be holde
as is aforeſayde, ſhall haue power &
auctoritee to correct and reforme ẏ
panels of iuries for any inquiries to
be made afore thẽ touching the ſayde
ſtatutes or any of thẽ, in like maner
and fourme as Iuſtices of Gaole de-
liuerie & of peace may do in theyr ſeſ-
ſions, by vertue of a ſtatute thereof
made in the thirde yere of king Ed-
the. viii. (*s. ca.* 12. *which is in Panell.* 4.) and
that the ſhiriffe and other miniſters
hauing

haning power to retourne pannels, ſhall make hys and their retournes, accoꝛding to ſuch reformacion & coꝛrection of the Juſtices afoꝛeſayde, vppon the peyne limitted by ỹ ſame ſtatute. And it is &c. that if any perſon oꝛ perſõs be conuict as is afoꝛeſayd, by any inforꝛmacion afoꝛe the ſaide iuſtices oꝛ two of thẽ, wythin ỹ limittes of their diuiſion: that then the moitie of the paines, loſſes, & foꝛfaitures of money of the offendours ſo conuict, ſhalbe to the kynges maieſties vſe, and the other moitie therof to the partie that purſueth ſuche inforꝛmacion, accoꝛding to the tenour and effect of the ſayde ſeuerall ſtatutes. And if any conuiction bee had by reaſon oꝛ vppon any preſentment, ỹ then the kings mateſtie ſhal haue ỹ whole peines, fines, & foꝛfaitures of the offendours, all which peines, fines, loſſes, & foꝛfaitures of money, to be due to the king by reaſõ of any conuiction as is afoꝛeſaid, to gether with al iſſues, fines, & amerciamẽtz afoꝛe the ſaid iuſtices wythin the limittes of their deuiſion, ſhal be leuied by the ſhiriffe oꝛ his miniſters, by a ſcedule indẽted to be made betwene ſuch iuſtices oꝛ two of thẽ, afoꝛe whõ ſuch peines, loſſes, & foꝛfaitures, fines, iſſues, and amerciamentes ſhalbe loſt & foꝛfait, and the ſaid ſhiriffe, the one parte of wheych ſcedule ſhall be certified by the ſaide iuſtices oꝛ two of them yerely in the terme of ſaint Michael into ỹ kings eſcheker, to the intent that the ſhirife ſhall there aunſwere the ſame to the kinges vſe. Pꝛouided alwaies and be it &c. that euery of the ſaid iuſtyces of peace ſhal haue foꝛ holding of euery of their ſaid ſeſſions, as is afoꝛeſaid. iiii.s. foꝛ their coſtes and the clerke of the ſeſſions by thẽ to be appointed, foꝛ the making and wꝛyting of the pꝛoceſſe and extractes of the ſeſſyons, foꝛ euery ſeſſions. ii.s. to be payde by the handes of the ſhiriffe, of the kynges part and poꝛcion of the peines, loſſes, and foꝛfaitures, and of the iſſues, fines, and amerciamentes, afoꝛeſayde. Pꝛouyded alwaies that iuſtices of peace in Citꝛes, Boꝛoughes, and townes corꝛpoꝛate, not being ſhires oꝛ counties of them ſelues ſhall aſſẽble once in the yere with the iuſtice of peace of the ſhyꝛe, where ſuch cities, boroughes oꝛ towns corꝛpoꝛate be, and ſhalbe limitted to execute this acte, within the citie, boꝛough, oꝛ towne corꝛpoꝛate, where they ſhalbe iuſtices of peace, and not els where. Pꝛouyded alſo that no inforꝛmacion oꝛ preſentment ſhall bee hadde oꝛ taken by the ſaid iuſtices of peace, ſo deuyded by auctheꝛitie of this acte, but foꝛ ſuch offences defauts, oꝛ contempts as been oꝛ ſhall be done wythin the limittes of their deuiſion. And be it &c. that the ſayde Juſtyces of peace is deuided, oꝛ two of them wythin ỹ limittes of their deuiſion, ſhall haue full power and auctheꝛitie to exampne enquire, heare and determine, by inforꝛmacion and triall as afoꝛeſayde, all defautes and contemptes, which after the feaſt of the natiuitie of our loꝛd next commyng, ſhall be done oꝛ committed by any ſeruants, commonly called yomen oꝛ grooms huſbandemen labourers, and artificers oꝛ any of them, agaynſt the tenour, fourme, and effecte of the ſtatutes and lawes made foꝛ exceſſiue apparell, and to coꝛrecte and punyſhe the offendours therin, beyng thereof conuict afoꝛe them, as is afoꝛeſayde accoꝛding to ſuch peines, foꝛfaitures, and puniſhementes as is limitted by the ſaid lawes and ſtatutes of apparell, to be leuied, paide, and certified as is afoꝛeſaide. And it is &c. that as wel the iuſtyces of Aſſiſe, as the iuſtices of Cheſter, & the kinges iuſtices of Noꝛthwales and Southwales, in all & ſinguler theyr circuities, ſhall haue full auctoꝛitye

Townes.

Shyre.

Juſt. of p.

Juſt. of p.

Determine.

Apparell.

Juſt. of aſſ.

Cheſter.

Wales.

and power by the force of this preſent act, to enquire as wel by informacion, as by preſentment before them of the defauts, contempts, omiſſiõs, negligences, fauours, affections, corruptions, and other thynges whatſoeuer they ſhalbe, of all & ſinguler ỹ ſaid iuſtices of peace, which ſhall not diligently, truely, and duly ſe, put, and cauſe ỹ ſaid good lawes, ſtatutes, ordinaunces, and prouiſions to be put in vre, exercyſe, & perfecte execution according to the effectes, as well of the ſayde ſtatutes heretofore made, as of this preſent acte, and to heare, examine, and determine the ſame, as is aforeſayd, & to aſſeſſe ſuch fines vpon the ſayde iuſtices of peace, and vpon euery of them, being conuict of any defautes negligences, & offences, as is aforeſaide, as to their diſcretion ſhall be thought expedient for the qualitie & quantitie of their offẽces. And be it. &c. that all ſhirifes, baylyffes, conſtables, hedborroughes, and all and ſinguler other officers & myniſters what ſoeuer, as well within libertie as without, ſhall be attendant, ayding, and aſſiſting to all and ſinguler the ſaid iuſtices of peace, in and for the due execution of this acte, vpon paine to make ſuch fines as by the ſaide iuſtices of peace or twoo of them, ſhall be aſſeſſed to the kynges vſe by their diſcretions. Prouided alway that this ſtatut ſhal not bind any iuſtice of peace, or of Quorum, to aſſemble or execute any thyng in this act, or in any other ſhire, citie, borough, or place, thẽ in ſuch ſhire, citie, borough, or place, where he ſhalbe reſident & dwelling at ỹ time when ſuch aſſemble ſhalbe made by vertue of this acte. Prouyded alſo that ſuch lordes and other, which being iuſtice of peace or Quorum, be or ſhalbe of the kinges priuie counſayle, attendant vpon his roiall perſon, or any principall officer of hys highnes houſe, attendant vppon hys office, and other, which ſhall happen to be occupied in his highnes ſeruice by his maieſties commaundement, ſhall not be compelled to aſſemble with the iuſtices of peace or Quorũ, in any Shire, Citie, or Borough, or otherwiſe bounden to do or exercyſe by auctoritie of this acte, than they be bounde to do afore the making of this act, any thing or thinges conteyned in this acte to the contrarye notwithſtanding. Prouided alſo ỹ the iuſtices of eyther benche, barons of the kinges eſchequer, the kynges atturney, and ſolicitour, & all other iuſtices, officers, and miniſters, beyng bounden to attend at the termes ſhall not during their ſuch attendaunce be compelled to hold or kepe any ſeſſyons in the limites deuyded to them, vppon the aſſembles of the iuſtices of peace, as is aforeſayde. And to thintent that the ſaide Juſtyces, Barons, and all other officers and miniſters aforeſayde, may the better be once in the yere at euery aſſemble aforeſaide. It is &c. that the quarter ſeſſions, holde after Eaſter, ſhalbe yerely kept vpon ỹ Tewesday next after low Sõday in euery ſhire of this realme, Wales, and other the kinges dominions. Prouyded alwaie that this acte or anye thyng therein conteyned ſhall not in any wiſe extende to the countie palatine of Heram, within the coũtie of Northumberlande, ne to the county palantine of Ely, within the county of Cambridge, nor to any towne corporate or libertie wythin eyther of the ſaid coũties palantines, having Juſtices of peace, for or concerning the extracting, retourning, certyfying, or leuying of any iſſues, fines, forfaitures, amerciamentes, or penalties to bee aſſeſſed or rared vppon any perſon or perſons, in any ſeſſyons to be holden within the ſaid coũtie palantines or eyther of them, or within

Negligence.

Juſt. of p.

Fyne.

Shirifes. Baylifes. Officers.

Attendant.

Fyne.

Reſident.

Lordes.

Counſell.

within any towne corporate, ſituate and being within either of the ſayde countie palantines: but ỳ the ſame iſſues, fines, forfaitures, amerciamentes, and penalties, and euery of them may be aſſeſſed, tared, extracted, returned, certified, and leuied from tyme to tyme hereafter in ſuch maner and fourme, to all ententes and purpoſes, as they and euery of them haue been vſed to bee aſſeſſed, tared, extracted, returned, certifyed and leuied at any time before the making of this acte, or ſhould be aſſeſſed, tared, extracted, returned, certified and leuied, if the ſaide acte had neuer been had or made, this act or any thing therin conteined to the contrary notwithſtanding. Prouyded alway and be it &c. that Juſtyces of the peace wythin any ſhire of this realme of England and Wales ſhall not be compelled by vertue of this acte to aſſemble them ſelues for the execuciõ of this act for thys preſent yere, before the next generall aſſiſes to be holdẽ wythin euery ſuch countie, before the feaſt of ſaint Michael the archangell next comming but that they and euery of them ſhalbe compelled vpon like peine, mencioned in this act, to aſſemble them ſelues at the ſayd generall aſſiſes for the execucion of the ſame, for this preſent yere onely, according to the purpoſe, tenour, and true meaning of this act, any thyng in this acte to the contrary notwithſtanding. Prouyded alway, that this acte or anye thing therin conteined, ſhall not in any wiſe extende or be preiudiciall or hurtfull to the countie palantine and Duchy of Lancaſter, or anye towne corporate wythin the ſame countie palantine and Duchy, hauing iuſtices of the peace, for or concerning the extracting, returning, certifying, or leuying of any iſſues, fines, forfaitures, amerciamentes, or penalties, to be tared or aſſeſſed vpon any perſon or perſons, in anye ſeſſions to be holden within the ſayd county palantyne & Duchy of Lancaſter or townes corporate parcel of the ſame Duchy, by vertue of thys act, but that the ſame iſſues, fines, forfaitures, amerciamentes and penalties, ſhall and may be extracted, returned, certifyed, or leuied from tyme to tyme, in ſuche maner and fourme, to all intentes and purpoſes, as they haue vſed to be extracted retourned certified, & leuyed at anye time before the making of this acte, this act or any thing therin conteyned to the contrary notwythſtandyng. Prouyded alway and bee it &c. ỳ the iuſtyces of peace in euerye of the thyres in Southwales and Northwales, and countie palantine of Cheſter, according to their limytacion ſhall and may certifie al the ſtreites by thẽ to be made in maner and forme as is aforeſaid, to & afore ſuch chamberlaine or chãberlaines, chauncellour or chauncellours, auditour or auditours, in ſuch place or places, as by the kinges maieſtie is or hereafter ſhalbe appoynted or aſſigned for hearing and determining of the ſhiriffes accomptes in euery of the ſayd thyres in Wales, or coũtie palantine aforeſaide, any thynge in this act mencioned to the contrary notwythſtandyng. Prouyded alway that thys act or any thing therin conteyned, ſhall not in any wyſe extend to the countye palantine and county of Durham, or to any towne corporate within the ſame countye palantine or countie, hauyng iuſtyces of peace, for and concernyng the extracting, retourning, certifieng, or leuying of any iſſues, fynes, forfaitures, amerciamentes, or penalties to be aſſeſſed or tared vpon any perſon or perſons in any ſeſſions to be holden within the ſayde countye palantine or countie of Durham, or within any towne corporate, ſituate

Leuied.

Wales.

Cheſter.

Cenithe.

Eſtretes.

Durham.

Eſtretes.

Fort.

and beyng wythin eyther the ſayde countye palantine or countie, but ỳ the ſame iſſues, fines, forfaitures amerciamentes, or penalties, and euery of thē maybe aſſeſſed, tayed, extracted, retourned, certified, and leuyed from time to time hereafter, in ſuch maner and fourme to al entēts, and purpoſes, as they and euery of them haue bēn vſed to bee aſſeſſed, tayed, extracted, retourned, certifyed, and leuied, at any tyme before the makyng of thys acte, or ſhoulde be aſſeſſed, tayed, extracted, retourned, certified, and leuyed, yf thys ſayd act had neuer ben had or made: thys acte or any thyng therein conteined to the contrary notwythſtandyng. Prouyded alwayes and be it enacted, that thys acte or any thyng therein conteined, ſhall not extende to the Barons or inhabitantes of or wythin the fyncke portes, or theyr members, or to any of them, to compell or conſtraine them or any of thē to aſſemble themſelues with any the iuſtices of the peace, out of their ſaid portes or membres, and the lybertyes of the ſame, or for or cōcerning the eſtretes of fynes, iſſues, forfaytures, and amerciamentes, to be ſet, loſt, or aſſeſſed, by vertue of thys act wythin the liberties aforeſayde: but that they and euery of them ſhal and may aſſēble themſelues togethers at ſuch place and places, wythin theyr liberties, for the executyng of thys acte, as to them ſhalbe thought moſt conuenient, & to deuyde themſelues after ſuch faſhion as they ſhal think beſt and moſt requiſite for the executing of this eſtatute in this act mencioned: And may and ſhall take ſuch fynes, iſſues, forfaitures and amerciaments, and euery of thē as ſhall be ſet, loſt, and aſſeſſed by vertue of thys act, in ſuch maner and fourme and to ſuche vſes, purpoſes, and intentes, as they or any of them lawefully ſhoulde, myght, or ought to haue had before the makyng of thys acte, this acte or any thinge therein conteined to the contrary notwythſtandyng. Prouided alway, that this acte or any thing therin conteined, be not at any time hereafter in any wiſe preiudicial or hurtfull to any perſon or perſons, bodyes polytike or corporate, to their heyres or ſucceſſours, or to the heyres or ſucceſſours of any of them, for or concernyng any theyr lawfull rights, titles, intereſtes, or claymes of, in, or to any maners of iſſues, fines, amerciamentes, penalties, or other forfaitures, in any wyſe to be aſſeſſed, loſt or forfaited before any iuſtices of peace at their ſeſſions hereafter to be holdē or kept in any ſhires, citye, borough, or towne corporate, within this realme of Englande, by vertue or aucthorite of thys acte, but that euery ſuch perſon or perſonnes bodyes politike and corporate, their heires and ſucceſſours, & the heires and ſucceſſors of euery of them, and their lawfull deputies in ſuch behalf, ſhall and may at all times hereafter aſſeſſe, taxe, extract, retourne, leuye, clayme, haue, and enioye all maner ſuch iſſues, fines, amerciamentes, forfaitures, and other penalties and euery of them, to al ſuch vſes and purpoſes, and in like maner and fourme in euery behalfe, as they or any of them haue lawfully vſed to do, and haue or might haue done and had, at any time before the making of this preſēt act, by vertue of any graunt to them or any of thē heretofore made or graunted, or otherwiſe by vertue of any cuſtome or lawfull vſage thereof heretofore vſed in euery behalfe, this act or any thing therin conteined to the cōtrary notwithſtanding. This act to cōtinue to the latter end of ỳ next parliamēt. An. 33. H. 8. ca. 10. See here following. An. 37. H. 8. ca. 6. how thys ſtatut is altered.

Leuied.

5. portes.

Juſt. of p.

Eſtretes.

Fyne.

Iſſues.

Inter.

Fines.

For.

The

4 ¶The ſayde former acte, made in the ſaid .xxviii. yere of the kynges maieſties raigne (*s.es.10.before.3*) and all ordinances, articles, prouiſions, and thynges therein conteined, ſhalbe from henceforth repealed, adnulled, and vtterlye voide and of none effect, to all intents, conſtructions, and purpoſes. And that all and euery article therin conteined, ſhall be by vertue hereof, inquired of before all iuſtices of peace, at their auncient quarter ſeſſions. And that the ſame iuſtices of peace, at their ſaide quarter ſeſſions, ſhall haue like power and auctoritie, by vertue hereof to punithe & reforme all and euery ſuch offence & offences in like maner and fourme as they myght haue done by vertue of the ſayde former acte made in the ſayde .xxviii. yere of the kynges raigne. Anno.37.H.8. Capitulo.7.

Be Aliens.4.	Taxours.1.
Breakers of leages.4.	Maintenance.7.
Courtes.1,2.	Proclam.3.
Exigent.6.	Prouiſion.12.
Gawging.1.	Purueiours.28.
Hattes & caps.5.	29,31,32.
Husbandry.5.	Recogn in all.
Kent.1.	Sewers.9.
Laborers.21,29.	Shiriffes.30.
Liueries and re-	Vacabondes.5.
	Weghtes,26.29.

1 ¶Executours.

HAbeāt de cetero executores breue de compoto et eandem actionem & prꝛocellū per illud breue, quale habuit moꝛtuus & haberet, ſi viuiſſet. Ed.2.ca.24.

2 ¶An.1.E.3.Ca.3. Actions were giuen to the executours of them that were in the kinges quarel in ỹ purſute againſt his father.

3 ¶Come auant ces heures executours noūt pas eiwe accio de treſpas faites as teſtatours come des biens & chatels dez ditz teſtatours emportz en lour vie, et iſſint ciels treſpaſſes ount eſte deſpunis tanqꝫ encea. Si eſt accorde que lez executours en tielx caſes eient acciōs deuerz les treſpaſſours pur damagez en tiel cas recouerer en meſme le mañ come ceux qui executours ils ſount aueroient ſils fuiſſēt en vie. An.4.E.3.ca.6 Treſpas.

4 ¶En brief de det eſport vers pluſours executours que les ditz executours ne nul deux neit forſqꝫ vn eſſoñ auant appance. s.a la ſomons ou al attachement ne apꝛes appaunce neient forſqꝫ vn eſſoñ come le teſtatour aueroit, iſſint q̄ mes ne puiſſēt fourcher p eſſoñ ne auāt appance ne apꝛs apparance, & pur ceo q̄ toutz les executours repꝛeſētent la pſon le teſtatour come vn perſon. Si eſt auſint accorde & eſtablie que tout ſoyt ceo que diſcont reſpoign̄ a la ſomons que aſcun deux neit ryens ou il puit eſtre ſomons ſademeins ſoit agarde lattachemēt ſur luy. Et ſi le diſcont reſpoigne q̄ il nad riens per quoy il poet eſtre attache ſoit agarde le grād diſtreſſe iſſint q̄ la grāde diſtreſſe retourne ſur eux reſpoign̄ a la pꝛ celuy ou ceux q̄ p̄merāt appoit ou appont en court, & tout ſoit ceo q̄ aſc. deux eit appu en court & face defaut au iurꝛ q̄ la grande diſtres ſoit retourne ſur les auters ſademeins reſpoign̄ celuy ou ceux qui pꝛimez appera ou apperont a la graunde diſtreſſe retournā. Et en cas que iugement paſſe pur le pꝛ ſe face le iugemt & execuc. deūs eux qui ont pledes ſolonqꝫ la ley auaunt dꝛe et deuers toutz les auters noſmez en le bꝛe des biens le teſtatour aurī come ils diſſent treſtoutz pledes. Et eſt a entēdꝛe q̄ ſi nul en tiel cas voudꝛa ſuer ſolonqꝫ la ley qui ceo enarere ad eſke dꝛe qui frāchement l' puiſſint fait nient contrifeant cē eſtatut. An.9.E.3.ca.5. Trespas. Dette. Essoyn. Fourche. Proces. Auntwere. Def. Auntwer. Jugement. Execution.

5 ¶Executours des executours eient accyon des dettes accomptes & des biens emportes des pꝛimiers teſtatours et execucion des eſtatutes marchants & recognisances faitz en Exec. of exec. Dette. Account. Treſpas. Execution.

court de record au primier testatour en meisme le maner come le primier testatour aueroit sil fuisse en vie auribien daccion du temps passe come de temps aueignir, en coutez cases ou iugement ne soit pas rendue uncore entre tieux executors des executours mes q̄ les iudgemētz rendus au contrarie en tēps passe estoisēt en lour force. Et que meismes les executours des executours respoignēt as auters de tant cōe ilz auerōt recouures des biēs des primiers testators sicōe les primiers executours ferroient sylz fuissent en plein vie. Anno. 25. Ed. 3. Capitulo. 5.

Iunswere.

6 ¶ Post plenam informacionem Cācellario Anglie p tempore exister̄ p executores aliquor̄ huiusmodi dominor̄ siue personе aut duos eor̄dē executor̄ factā de aliqua huiusmodi riota captura & dispolacione factis aut imposterum faciend̄ p familiares seruientes dicti testatoris sui post mortem suā idē Cancellarius de auisamento capitaliumiustic. de banco ipsius domini regis et de communi banco. ac capitalis baroni scaccarij p̄o tempore exister̄ aut duor̄ eor̄ habeat potestatem faciendi cot & talia breuia dirigēda talibus vicecomitibus p eor̄ discretionē quot & qualia eis in ea parte videbuntur necessaria ad faciendū publicam proclamacionē in talibus ciuitatib⁹ burgis siue villis vel locis duobus dieb⁹ mercatoriis infra dudecē dies p̄orime post deliberationē eor̄dē breuiū quibus eidem Cācellario de auisamento predicto videbitur racionabile q̄ dicti malefactores cōpareant coz̄ ipso dño rege seu heredibus suis in bāco suo ad talē diem qualis per dictum brē erit limitatus sic q̄ dicta vltima proclamacio per. xb. dies ante eundē diem apparicionis fiat. Et si aliquod huiusmodi brē retournatū sit ad dict̄ in eodē brī contentum & brē sit executum q̄d proclamacio superinde habita et facta ordinacioni predicte contendans exister̄ & tunc si dicte persone vel persona q̄ cōparerent vel cōparet rōne dicte proclamationis ad dict̄ in dicto breui specificatum defaltam faciant, vel faciat & non cōpareant vel nō compareat ipse vel ipsa defaltā sic facientes vel faciēs sint vel sit attinct̄ de felonia & si huiusmodi persone vel persona ad talem diem compareant vel cōpareat tunc iustic. de dicto banco dñi regis habeant potestatē p ordinacionē predictam committendi talē personā vel personas sic comparentē vel comparētes prisone ibidē iuxta discretionē dictor̄ iustic. moratur̄ quousq̄ dicti malefactores in banco predicto prefatis executoribus respondeant in talibus actionibus que les dicti executores versus ipsos seu aliquem ipsor̄m p billā vel per brē p̄o riota capturae et spoliacionē predictā declarare volūt & quod red̄ actiones sint determinate. Ita q̄d̄ acciones predicte prosequātur cū effectu & non remisse ea intencione ad dictas personas vel personā in prisona custodiend̄. Et si huiusmodi persone, le persona extra prisonam par dictos iusticiarios fuerint vel fuerit elargat̄ q̄d̄ tunc eēd̄ plone vel persona inueniant vel inueniat sufficientes personas secum obligand̄ prefatis executoribus per viam recognicionis in dicto bāco per discretionē iustic. ad custodiend̄ tales dies quales ipsa vel ipse habebit vel habebūt p eand̄ cur̄. Et si custodes prisoñ ubi dcē plone vel persona cōmittent vel cōmitt̄ ipsas extra prisonā auctoritate sua p̄dicta absq̄ cōsideratiōe & ordinacione dictor̄m Iustic. elargauerunt. Tunc dictus custos quadragintas libras prefatis executoribus forisfacit & p̄dat & quod nulla f̄ protectio in aliqua accione sup ordinacione predicta capiend̄ allocetur. An. 31. H. 6. ca. 1

Chauncelor.

Taking.

Seruantes

Iust. of b.

Writtes.

Proclam.

Appere.

7 ¶ Where part of the executours named in any such testament of any such

such person so making or declaring any such will of any lands, tenemẽtes, or other hereditamẽts, to be solde by his executoures, after the death of any such testatour, doe refuse to take vpon hym or them the administracion and charge of the same testament and last will, wherin they bee so named to be executours, and the residue of the same executours do accept and take vpõ them the cure and charge of the same testament & laste will: that then al bargaines and sales of such landes, tenementes, or other hereditamentes, so willed to be solde by the executours of anye such testatour, as well heretofore made as hereafter to be made by hym or them, only of the said executors that so doth accept, or ẏ heretofore hath accepted and taken vpon him or thẽ any such cure or charge of administracion of any such will or testamẽt, shall be as good and as effectuall in the law, as if al the residue of ẏ same executours named in the saide testament so refusing the administracio of the same testament, had ioyned wᵗʰ hym or them in the making of ẏ bargaine and sale of such landes, tenemẽts, or other hereditaments so willed to be solde by the executors of any such testator, which heretofore hath made or declared, or ẏ hereafter shal make or declare any such will of any such lãds tenemẽts or other hereditamentes after his decease to bee solde by his executours. Prouyded alway that this act shall not extend to giue power or auctoritie to any executor, or executours at any time hereafter to bargaine or put to sale any lãdes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, by vertue and auctoritie of any will or testamẽt heretofore made otherwise than they might dw by the course of the comon lawe afore the making of thys act. An. 21. H. 8. ca. 4.

8 ¶ De rentes. 2. how executours or administers shall recouer rentes seruices due in the time of their testatour.

De Aministers. 1. Ordinaries. 1.
Bridges. 1. Probate of testamentes. 3.
Condicions. 1. Receiuers. 2.
Courtes. 2. Recognisace. 7.
Det to ẏ king. 2. Rentes. 2.
Furst fruites. 9. Reasonable aide. 1.
Idemptitati nominis. 2. Shepe. 2.
Mortmain. 9. Wardes. 12.

1 ¶ Exemption.

SE York. 1. of letters patentes to citizens of York to be exempt fro offices there to be voide. York.

2 ¶ An. 4. H. 7. cap. 5. it was enacted that all letters patentes made to abbottes & rulers of spiritual places to be quite of & discharged of paimẽt of dismes and of ẏ gathering of thẽ be voide. Lres patẽtes. Dismes.

3 ¶ The king remembreth how aswell his highnesse as diuers his progenitours and predecessours kinges of England haue made & granted as well vpõ fained suggestiõs as otherwise to diuers, abbots, priours, gardeins, kepers, maisters & rulers, or souerains of spyrituall places & to their successours diuers and many grantes & letters patents ẏ they and their successours and their tenantes and seruantes resceantes vpon theyr lands & tenemẽts. And also all lãds & tenementes, goodes and cattals of them & of their sayd tenants and seruantes whatsoeuer resceantes vpon their said landes & tenementes shall be quite and discharges of al quinzemes and dismes other quotis, taxes, & tallages by the cominaltie of thys his realme in any wise granted or to be granted by colour of which grant & letters patentes the grantees afore said now in late dayes haue asked, & yet aske, deduccions and allowãces at euery quinzeme & disme graunted vnto the king of much greater and more excessiue summes of money thã Taxes. Lres patents Taxes. Deductions.

hath been allowed or deducted vnto them by reason of their said grantes times passed, where thorough euery quinzime and disme to the kyng before this time granted and hereafter to be graunted, is and of likelihode shal be greatly minished & lessid, and the pore comen people of this realm so much ẏ more grenously assessed, & charged to the same quinzems & dismes: Remembreth that the bering & employing therof must as well be to the releefe of them and their saide tenants fermours & seruantes ẏ haue such grauntes & letters parentes as to other of his subiects. Hath therefore by the assẽt & aduise of the lords spirituall &c. ẏ the said Abbots, Priours, Gardeins, Kepers, Maisters, rulers, or souerains of spiritual places, nor none of thẽ, nor none other, whatsoeuer, hauing such lres or grãtes, haue frõ hencefoorth by reason of ẏ said letters patents & grantes, any allowance deduccion or acquiteiles of any more or greater sõmes of money at any such quinzime and disme granted or hereafter to be granted, except only of such & as much sũmes of moneys as hath ben deducted and allowed to or for thẽ or any of thẽ by reason or force of the saide grantes and letters patents in time of kyng Edward ẏ fourth, at such quinzime & disme to him graunted & paide, the said grantes and letters patentes or any act statute or ordinance before this time in any wise made or ordeined notwithstanding. Prouided alway that this act or ordinance ertẽd not, nor in any wise be preiudiciall or hurtful to any our grant or grãts or letters patents bering date ẏ. xij. day of Decẽbre in ẏ first yere of our reigne made vnto the Baillifs Burgeises, men, cominaltie, & inhabitãtz of the towne of Salop, called otherwise the towne of Shrewisbury, but that our sayde grant and grauntes and letters patents and euery thing therin conteined be and stande good and effectuall after the tenure and purport of the same. The sayd acte & ordinance or any thing therin conteined notwithstãding. An. 7. H. 7. ca. 5

Hospitalleries. Resumption. Deduction. Taxes. E. 4. Shrewisbery.

4 ¶ See Monasteries. 11. & Rome. 4. how abbey lands, parishe churches & chapels before exempt out of the iurisdiccio of the ordinary of ẏ diocese be by those acts put wtin the iurisdiccio of the ordinaries & within their visitacion.

See Iurroar. 1. Prouision. 15. Monasteries. 11. Rome. 4. Phisicions. 5.

¶ Exemplificacion.

See Amendemt. 3. Inrollemts. 1. Confirmacio. 13. Labourers. 29. Grantes. 2. Villenage. 3.

¶ Exeter.

See Excester.

¶ Exemshire.

See Tindall. 1.

1 ¶ Exigent & vtlary.

En cas ou le pl recouera damagez & a la suite le roy celuy deuers qui les dam̃ sont recouerez, soit vtlage ẽ nul chr̃e de perdõ soit grant de cel vtlagar̃ si le chancellor ne soit apres que gree soit fait a m̃ le pl des dam̃s. Et en cas ou home soit vtlage ẏ pces deuant ceo que il appiert que nul tiel chr̃e soit grãt, & si le chãceller ne voyt aps q̃ lez vtlages nelẽt se rendus a la prison deuant tuscicez en la place dõt le brief derigend̃ iuscic. s. si de placi roy que adonques il se rende a mesm̃ la place, et si de com̃ banke que adõques il se rẽde illcoques & si dez iuscices assignes doier et terminer seantz ẽz les iuscices se rende deuant eux si eux soient leues adonqs se rende en la place le roy deuant les iuscices et deuant eux soit fait venir le record et proces per brief, et les iuscices suisditz deuant queux ils serrõt issint rẽdus facent garnier le partie pleintif dese au certein iour deuant eux, a q̃l iour si le garnisshe soit duement teſ-

moigñ

moign, adonques pledent ſur le pze-
mier br̃ oziginall auxi come nul vt-
lagarie nuſt eſſe pzonunce ſi le pr̃
veign au garniſhment & ſil ne veign̄
mie ſoit lutlage deliũe p vertue de ſa
chr̃e. Et eſt a entẽdre que toutz tielx
chres ſont de la grace le Roy come a-
uant ont eſte. An. 5. E. 3. ca. 12.

2 ¶Pur ceo que moultz des gentes
duement vtlages ont defaites les vt-
lagaries pnuncies ſur eux per cauſe
depriſonim̃t nient veritables teſmoign̄
par diſcontes et auters qui nont pas
recorde. Si eſt accord & eſtable qui ſi
nul deloze enauãt voille defair vtla-
garie pnũcie ſur luy p tiel teſmoig-
nance qui ſe rende a le pziſon adonq̃
les ſuſtices del banke le roy face gar
nir la ptie a q̃ ſuite lutlagarie eſtoit
pzonuncie deſſe deuaunt eux au cert
iour auq̃l iour ſi l'partie voille auer
que le teſmoignance neſt pas verita
ble ſoit reſceu a lauerm̃t. Et en m̃
le mañ ſoit le ſergeant l'roy ou ſõ at-
turney au auñ qui voudza ſuer pur l'
roy reſceu a lauerm̃t cõt tiel teſmoig
nance en cas ou vtlagarie ſoit pnun
cie a la ſuite le roy. An. 5. E. 3. ca. 13.

3 ¶De ceux que ſont ou ount eſte
receiuours des deniers le Roy ou de
ſes leines queux ilz pnent du people
et les aloignent ou deteignent iſſint
q̃nke ſi̇r le roy ne poet ent eſtre ſuy.
Item, de ceux qui ameſnẽt leines as
ptes pardela ſaũz eſtre cokettes ou
paier cuſtome ou ſubſidye as queux
ilz ſont aſſis et des cuſtomers et tro-
nours q̃ux lez ſoeffrent a dam̃ le roi
dez layes miniſtrs qui receyuent les
deniers l'roy et les reteignent. Item
de conſpiratours confederatours et
maintenours dez faux querelz. Item
de ceux qui ameſnẽt routs en pſence
dez iuſtices ou auterz miniſtrs l'roi
aillours en coũteez en affray du pepl'
iſſint q̃ la ley ne ſe puiſſe point fair
auribiẽ de ceux qui les ameſnent cõe
de ceux qui deignẽt en lour cõpaign̄
ou cõe de ceux q̃ pzetent faux money
en deceit du peple deũs toutz ceux en
caſ q̃ ilz ne purrõt eſtr̃ troues ou me-
nes en reſpõce p attachem̃t ou p diſ-
treſſe pur le pfit du roy le rigend̃ ſoit
done & ſuy et nei deũz auters. An. 18.
E. 3. ſta. de declaratione erigendar̃.

4 ¶Mul erigend̃ iſſe a deſoznes en
cas ou hõe ſoit endite de tñz & ne ſoit Trespas.
enconr̃ la peaz ou dez choſes q̃ux ſõt
cõtenus en la declaracion fait en ceo
cas a darrain parlam̃t ten⁹ a weſtm̃
An. 18. E. 3. ca. 5.

5 ¶If & where any writ of erigent
at any time frõ the. xb. day of Eaſter
nert coming, oz after ſhall be awar-
ded at ŷ ſuite of ŷ king, oz any other
pſon oz pſons plaintife oz plaintifes
in any accion perſonall againſt any
pſõ oz pſõs called of any ſhire oz citi Called.
being a ſhire coꝛpozate of it ſelf oz els Shire.
late of any ſuch ſhire oz citye other Citie.
thẽ into ſuch ſhire oz citie wherunto Other ſhire.
ſuch erigẽt ſhalbe awarded, to be cal
led accozding to the law. And alſo in
euery writ of erigent in any acciõ p- Erigent.
ſonal, wherof the pces oz erigẽt at ŷ
ſayd. xb. day of Eſter oz after, ſhalbe
directed into London, oz Middſ, ŷ defen London.
dãt being called late of Lond, oz late Middſ.
of Middſ, & at ŷ time of ŷ erigẽt awar Called.
ded not dwellig in Lõd. noz in Middſ Not dwelling
oz els ŷ the ſaid defẽdãt oz defẽdãtz in London.
ŷ ſame erigẽt dwel in ani other ſhire Other ſhire.
oz place than where ŷ kings writ re-
neth: than ŷ ſuſtices, befoze whõ ant
ſuch Erigent is to be awarded, in al
accions, where the erigent ſhall not
be directed into London noz Middſ, Middſ.
to award a writte of proclamaciõ to Proclam.
be directed to the ſhiriffe of the ſame
county, where it doth appere by the
bling of ſuch accion, that ŷ party de-
fẽdãt is, oz lately was dwelling, if ŷ Late dwel-
kinges writte there be currant, & els ling.
to the nert ſhire adioigning to ŷ coũ
tie oz coũties, oz other places, wher-
of the partie is called, oz lately ſup-
poſed by ŷ ſaid erigẽt to haue his be-
yng of, where ŷ kinges writte ſo re-
neth not, and in euery accion, as be-
foꝛeſaid, wherof the erigent ſhall be
directed

directed into London or Midd, & the defendant or defendants in the same called late of Lōdon or Midd, & at ẏ time of the exigent awarded not hauing his or their dwelling in Londō or Midd, than the writ of proclamacion to bee awarded, made and directed vnto ẏ shirife of the shire, where the defendant at the time of ą exigēt so againſt him or yt awardeo, shall haue his dwelling: or in case where the kinges writte renneth not, vnto the next shire thereunto adioining, ẏ which said writ of ꝓclamacion shall conteine the effect of the same accīō, and that the shirife of the countie, to whom any such writte of proclamacion shall be directed, to make iii. ꝓclamaciōs within his county at iii. seuerall dates, ẏ is to say, two of the same ꝓclamacions in the full and plaine shire court of the same coūtie and the third of ẏ sayd ꝓclamaciōs to be made at the generall sessiōs in those parties where the partie defendaunt is supposed to be dwelling, or in the parties of the countie next adioining to the countie or counties, where the kīges writ renneth not, ẏ the partie defendāt yeld himselfe to the shirife of the foꝛren countie, to whom any such exigent in any accīō personall is awarded: so ẏ the shirife of such foꝛren coūty may ỹō his yelding haue the body of the said defēdant beforе the Justices, beforе whō any such exigent is awarded, at the day of the same exigēt cōpriſed, there to answere to the plaintife in ẏ same accoꝛding to the law. And that euery such writ of proclamacion shal haue the same day of retourne, as ẏ writte of exigent, vpon such foꝛen accions so awarded shal haue: and that euery such writte of ꝓclamacion be deliuered of recoꝛd to ẏ shirife, or deputie of the countie, in to the which ani such writte of ꝓclamacion is to be awarded. And that the Shirife of ẏ same countie duly do execute ẏ same and therof make true retourne at ẏ daye of the same writ appointed, vpon peine to foꝛfaite such amerciament vnto the king & his heyres, as by the discrecion of the iuſtices beforе whō such exigent shall be retournable, to be set: And that the officer, in whose office such exigent is take, make out the said writte and writtes of proclamacion, as hereafter shall be awarded in any of the said courtes. And ẏ the same officer take no moꝛe foꝛ the making of any such writte of proclamacion, & the entring of the same of recoꝛde, but only. vi. ð. And if any outlawry hereafter be had, or ꝓmulged againſt any person or persones in any accion ꝑsonall, in any foꝛein countie, and no writte of proclamacion (as is afoꝛesayde) awarded & retourned, ẏ then euery such outlawry to be vtterly voide and of none effect ne foꝛce in the law. And that all outlawryes had contrary to this act be auoided by auerment without ſuyng of any writte of errour. An. 6. H. 8. ca. 4. Note a like ſtatute to thys was made. An. 4. H. 8. cap. 4. to endure to the nert parliament, Se here folowing. 7. this altered foꝛ the coūtie Palantine of Lancaſter.

6 Where in ẏ high court of parlament holden at Weſtminſter the. xxvii. yere of King Henry the eyght (s. ca. 26, which is in wales. 28) by the assent of ẏ Loꝛdes spiritual and temporal &c. that hys highneſſe dominion and principalitie of Wales, and all manours, landes, tenements, and other dominions within the sayd dominiō and principalitie of Wales, should be deuided into twelue Shieres or counties: that is to say, the shires or counties of Glamoꝛgan, Radnour, Brecknock, Karmerthen, Pēbroke, Cardigan, Merionneth, Mongomerie, Flint, Carnaruan, Angleſie, & Dibigh, in euery of which sayd coūties and Shieres, amongeſt the officers yerely appointed, it was thē ordeined

Not dwelling.
Ꝓclam.
Dwelling.
Shirife.
Adioyning.
Ꝓclam.
Ꝓclam.
Adioyning.
yelde.
Body.
Ꝓclam. Retorne.
Record.

deined that ther shold be distinct and
seuerall shiriſes perely: & alſo where
the counties Palātine of Chester, &
of the citie of Chester, be auncient, &
seuerall counties Palātine of them
selfes, in all which said counties, the
kynges writte hath not, nor yet doth
not runne: So that the pclamacion
awarded vpon any exigent agaynſt
any pſō, or persons, in any accion,
wherin pceſſe of outlawry doeth lie
according to the ſtatute made in the
vi. yere of the reigne of the sayde late
king (5. ca. 4. before. 5.) cannot be direc-
ted vnto the shirife or shiriſes of any
of the saide shieres or counties, but
vnto the shirife of the coūtie next ad-
ioining: So that the partie dwelling
in any of the sayd shieres or coūtees,
againſt whom any ſuch exigent and
pclamacion ſhall be ſo awarded,
ſhal not nor can haue any knowlege
of the ſame ſuite, or pceſſe, by reaſō
wherof, many of the persons inhabi-
ting in the sayd shieres and coūties,
without knowlede, or cauſe of ſuite,
haue ben wrongfullye and vniuſtly
vtlaged to their vtter vndoing: Be it
therefore, and for diuers other good
considerations, &c. that if, and when-
ſoeuer any writte of exigent at any
time after the firſt day of Apryll next
comming ſhall be awarded at the ſuite
of the king, or of any other perſon or
persons, plaintif, or plaintifs, in ani
accion or ſuite, in any of the courtes
of the kyng, his heires or ſucceſſours,
commonlie called the Kinges bench
and the common place, agaynſt any
perſon, or persones dwelling in any
of the afore ſaid coūties in Wales, or in
the ſaid counties Palātine of Ches-
ter, or the Citie of Chester, or in a-
ny of them: that then immediatly vp-
on the awarding of euery ſuch exigēt,
the iuſtice, or iuſtices before whome
any ſuch writ of exigent vppon ſuch
ſuite, or accion ſhall be ſued, ſhall
haue full power and auctoritie to a-
warde one writte of Proclamacion,
according to the tenour and effect of
pclamacions awarded vpon exigen-
tes, directed oute of any of the sayde
courtes in London, againſt any p-
ſonne dwelling in any other shire,
where the kings writ is currant, ac-
cording to the ſaide ſtatute of the ſaid Shiriſes.
ſtatute made in the vi. yere of the sayd
late kyng to be directed to ſuch of the
aforeſaid shiriſs of ani of the aforeſaid
counties in Wales, & of the coūties
Palātine of Chester, and of the citie
of Chester, for the time being, where
it ſhall happen the sayde defendant,
againſt whom any ſuch accion ſhall
be ſued, as is aforeſayde, to be dwel- Dwelling.
ling. And that euery ſuch writ of p-
clamacion ſhal haue the ſame teſte & Teſte.
day of returne, as the exigentes wher- Dai of retorn
upon euery ſuch writts of pclama-
cion ſhal be awarded, ſhal haue: And
that euery ſuch shirife to whom any
ſuch writ of Pclamacion ſhall be Pclam.
directed, ſhall make pclamacō of
the ſaid writ of pclamacion, acco-
ding to the tenour of the ſame, & ſhal
make true returne of the ſame in ſuch Retorne.
courte & before ſuch iuſtices, as the te-
nour of the ſame writ ſhall require &
demaūd. And the all outlawries here- Vtlaries.
after to be pmulged, or pronounced
againſt ani perſon or perſōs vpon a-
ny ſuch exigent, or exigentes, awar-
ded againſt any perſon or persones,
dwelling in any of the ſaid coūties of
Wales, & the counties Palātine of
Chester, & of the city of Chester, & no
writ of pclamacion awarded, in No pclam.
fourme abouesaid, to the shirif, or shi-
riſes of the coūtie, where the ptie defē-
dant ſhall be, as is abouesaid, dwel-
ling, or not returned, to be clerely
voide, & of none effect, nor force in the Voyde.
law And be it, &c. that al & euery shirife
& shiriſes of euery of the ſaid coūties of Shirif.
Wales, & of the coūties Palātine of
Chester, & of the city of Chester afore-
ſaid ſhal haue in euery of the ſaid cour
tes of the kings benche, & of the comō
place, one ſufficient deputie at the Deputy.
leaſt,

least to receiue al writtes directed to such the shirife, or shirifes, for whom the same deputie or deputies shall be appointed, in like maner and forme and vpon like peynes, as by the forsaid statutes, and lawes of this realme other shirifes of other Shires, or coũties within this realme of England bee bounden to haue, in either of the same courts: and that al writtes of proclamatiõ aforesaid shall be deliuered vnto euery such deputy of record in the same courtes: & also lyke fees shall be paide for making euery such writte of proclamacion, and for enrolling the same of record, as is limitted in the sayd statute made in the saide first yere of kyng Henry the eight. And be it &c. that if any person dwelling in any of ỹ sayd coũties of Wales after ỹ aforesaid fyrst day of Aprill, shal be outlawed in any suite, or acciõ aforesaid, ỹ thẽ writs of special *capias vtlagatũ* single *capias vtlagatũ*, *nõ molestand.* & al other proces, for or against any person outlawed, shal & may frõ thencefoorth be directed to ỹ shirife of any of ỹ said coũties in wales as immediate officers to ỹ kigs said courtes of ỹ kings bench, or comon place in ỹ behalfe: & that euery such writs may be deliuered of record to ỹ deputie of such of ỹ said shirifes, to whõe any such writ, or proces shal be directed, & ỹ euery such shirife shall make execution & returns of euery such writ of procesle to him directed vpon lyke peine and penaltie, as is aboue limited. And be it &c. that if ani such writ or writtes of proclamatiõ hereafter directed to any of the shirifes of any of the said shires in Wales, or counties Palantine of Chester, or of the citie of Chester, be deliuered vnto any of the sayd shirifes for ỹ time being, or to his, or their deputie, in maner and fourme aforesayde, & ỹ same shirife or shirifes doe not make true retourn of euery such writ & writtes of proclamatiõ, into such court and courtes, out of which ỹ sayd writ or writs of proclamatiõ shalbe awarded ỹ for euery such defaulte of non retourne, euery such shirife for ỹ tyme beyng shall lose and forfait. v.li. the one halfe therof shall be to our soureine lord the king, hys heires & successours: the other halfe to any such person or persons as will sue for the same in an accion of dette &c. Prouided alwaies, thys acte, or any thyng therein cõteined shal not in any wise extende, or be preiudicial to ỹ same counties of Wales, or to ỹ sayd coũties Palantine of Chester, or of the citye of Chester, for, or concerning such liberties, franchises, or priuileges, as belong to thẽ, or any of thẽ or to any ministers, or officers of them or any of them, otherwise, or in any other maner, thẽ by ỹ true meaning of this act is before prouided & declared: any thing in this act mentioned to ỹ contrarie notwithstãding. Prouided alwaies, and be it &c. that this act, ne any thing therein conteyned, shall not in any wyse be preiudicial, or hurtefull to any lorde marcher in Wales, but ỹ they & euery of them, & their heires, & the heires of euery of them shal and may haue like liberty interest, & preeminẽce, as they & euery of thẽ had might, or ought to haue had before ỹ making of this act, and as though this act had neuer ben had ne made: any thing in thys act mencioned to ỹ cõtrary in any wise notwithstanding. An. 1. E. 6. ca. 10.

7 ¶ If & whẽsoeuer any writ of erigend, at any time after the first day of Aprill next cõming, shal be awarded at the sute of the king, his heyres or successors, kinges of thys realme, or at the sute, or sutes of any other pson or psons, plaintife, or plaintifes in any acciõ, or sute in any of ỹ courtes of ỹ kyng his heyres & successors kinges of thys realme, commõly called the kinges Benche, and the comon place, against any person, or psons,

Proclam. Record. Fees. Wales. Vtlawed. Capias vtla. Proces. Shirif. Record. Execution. Proclam. Deliuered. Shirif. Retorn.

sons, dwelling within the said county palantine (s. of *Lancaster*) that then immediately vpon ỹ awarding of euery such erigẽ, the Justice, or iustices, before whõ any such writ of erigende vpon such sute, or accion shall be sued, shall haue full power & authoritie, by vertue of thys acte, to award one writ of ꝓclamacõ, according to ỹ tenour & effect of writs of proclamacõ, awarded vpõ erigẽdes & comõly directed out of ant of ỹ said courts into Lõdõ, or into any other shires of thys realme against any pſõ, or pſõs, dwelling in other shiere or shires, of thys realme where the kings writ doth renne, according to the ordre and fourme of the sayd statute, made in the vi. yere. of kyng Henry the eight. ca. 4. to be directed to the Shirife of the sayde countie Palantine of Lãcastre, where it shal happen the sayde defendant agaynst whom any such accion shall be sued as is aforesaide to be dwelling & not to the shirife of any other shire nert adioining to the said county Palantine, any law, custome, or vsage here tofore vsed to the contrary notwithstandyng. And that euery such writ of ꝓclamacõ so to be hereafter awarded to the shirife of the said coũty palãtine, shal haue the same teste & day of retourne, as the erigendes, whervpõ euery such writ of ꝓclamacion shalbe awarded, shal haue. And that euery such shirife of the said countie Palãtine of Lãcastre, to whom any such writ & writs, of ꝓclamacõ shal be directed, shal make proclamacions of the said writ & writs of proclamation, according to the tenour of the same, & shall make true returnes of the same, in such court and courtes, & before such iustices as ỹ tenour of the same writ, and writs of ꝓclamations, shal require & demaunde. And yͤ al outlawries hereafter to be promulged or pronounced, against any person or persons, vpõ any such erigend, or erigendes awarded against any person or persons dwelling in ỹ sayd county Palãtine of Lancastre and no writ of proclamacions awarded in fourme abouesaid, to ỹ shirife of ỹ said coũty Palãtine of Lãcastre where the partie defẽdãt shall be as is foresaid dwelling, or not returned to be clerely voide, and of none effect nor force in ỹ law. And be it. &c. that euery shirife of the sayd county Palãtine for ỹ time being, shall haue in euery of the said courts of the kings benche, & of the comon place, one sufficient deputy at the least, to receyue all such writs of ꝓclamatiõs, which shall be hereafter directed to euery such shirif of ỹ said coũty Palãtine, for whõ the same deputy, or deputies shalbe appointed, in like maner and fourme, & vpõ like paines as by ỹ former statutes, & lawes of this realme, other shirifes of other shires, or coũties within this realme of England, be boundẽ to haue in either of the same courts. And ỹ all such writs of proclamatiõs aforesayd, shall be deliuered vnto euery such deputy or deputyes of record in ỹ same courts & either of thẽ, & also like fees shalbe paid for making eueri such writs of proclamacions & for enrolling the same of record, as is limited in ỹ same statute, made in the sayd. vi. yere of king. H. the. viii. Be it. &c. that if any such writte, or writtes of proclamacions hereafter to be directed to any shirife of ỹ said countie Palantine of Lancastre, bee deliuered vnto any of ỹ shirifes of ỹ said countie Palantine for the tyme beyng, or to hys, or theyr deputy, or deputies, in maner & fourme aforesayd, and the same shirife or shirifes do not make true retourne of euery such writ and writtes of proclamacions into such court, and courtes, out of which the said writ or writtes of proclamacions, shall be awarded, that for euery such default of non retourne eueri such shirife for the time beyng,

Vtlaries.

Lancaster.

Moyde.

Shirif.

Deputy.

Proclam.

Deliuery.

Fees.

Proclam.

Deliuered.

Retorne.

Forf. beyng, shall lose and forfeict. v.l. the one halfe wherof shalbe to the kyng, hys heires & successours, and ỹ other half therof, to any such psõ or persons, as will sue for the same, in one accion of debte &c. Prouided alwaye ỹ thys act or any thing therein cõteined, shal not in any wise extẽde, or be preiudicial to the same cõtie Palãtine of Lancastre, for or concerning such liberties, franchises, or priuileges, as belong to the same, or to any ministers or officers of the same cõtie Palantine, otherwise or in ani other maner then by ỹ true meanyng of this act is before prouided & declared, any thing in this act mencioned to the contrary, notwithstandyng. Prouided also, and be it. &c. ỹ if any person or persones, dwelling within the said countie palantine, after the aforesayd first day of Aprill, shal be outlawed in any such suite or acciõ, as is aforesayd, that then al wrytes of speciall capias vtlagatum, single capias vtlagatum non molestandũ, and all other proceße, for, or against any person or persons, so outlawed, shall and may, from thencefoorth bee dyrected, from time to time, to the Chauncelor of the Duchie of Lancastre, who shal make lyke writtes & proces therupon, and of lyke effecte, sealed with the seale of the said cõty Palantine of Lancastre, to be directed to the shirife of the sayd countye Palantine, for the time beyng, as heretofore hath ben vsed, & accustomed in such cases. An. 5. E. 6. ca. 26.

Lancaster. Fraunchelis. Vtlawed. Capias vtla. Nõ molestãd Proces. Chauncelor. Seale.

¶ Se proces. 10. of vtlary gyuen in certain accions.

Se accion popular. 1.
Account. 2.
Accusacion. 1.
Addicion. 1.
Amẽdemẽt. 2. 3. 4.
Apparance. 1. 2.
Appelles. 2. 9.
Attaint. 15.
Atturney. 7.
Brekers of Leges. 1.
Certificat. 1.
Chester. 2. 5.
Clergie. 14.
Dower. 5.
Forfeit. 15. 18.
Franchises. 20.
Indítement. 3. 4.
Labozers. 19. 13.
Lancaster. 1. 3.
Lete. 1.
Liueries of company. 9. 10.
London. 2.
Mainprise. 2.
Proces. 4. 7. 8.
Prouision. 23.
Tindall. 1.
Treso. 12. 18. 19. 20
Wales. 21. 25. 27.
Wardes. 11.

¶ Ex parte talis.
Se account. 2.

¶ Expensis of knightes.
Se Cambridge. 1.
Parliament. 4. 7. 15. 17. 18.

¶ Exposicion of old wordes.
Sok hoc est secta de hominibus in Curia vestra secundum consuetudinem regni. Sak hoc est placitum et emenda de transgr hominum curia vra, quia sac anglice, est a chefonga lice, & dicit forfichefak, idẽ q purfil a chefon: et sak dicitur pro forfeit. Toll hoc est quod vos & homines vri de toto homagio vestro sitis quieti in omnibus marcatis de tolneto terebus venditis et emptis. Them, hoc est quod habeatis totam generationem villanorũ vestrorum cum eorum sectis & catallis vbicũq in anglia fuerint inuent excepto si aliquis natiuus quietus per vnũ annũ et diem in aliqua villa priuilegia manserit ita quod in eorũ coiam vel gildã tangr vnus illarum reperr fuerit, eo ipso a vilenagio liberatus est. Infangthef. Hoc est quod latrones capti in dominio vel in feodo vro de latrocinijs conuicti in curia vestra iudicentur. Haghwite hoc est quitũ esse de latrone suspenso sine iudicio vel extra custodiam vestram euaso. Outfangthef. hoc est quod latrones de terra vestra vel de feodo vro extra terram vestram vel feodum vestrum capti cum latrocinio ad curiam vestram reuertantur et ibiũ iudic. Homoloken: hoc est quietũ esse de amerciamentis de ingressu hospitiorum violenter et sine licentia, & contra pacem dñi regis, et qd teneatis placi-

ta de huiuſmodi trāſgreſſione facta in curia veſtra et in terra veſtra. Bythbrech, hoc eſt pax domini regis fracta quia peas Anglice, grieche romane. Blodewite, hoc eſt quietē eſſe de amerciamentis de ſanguine fuſo, et quod teneantur placita in curia veſtra & habeatis amerciamēta inde prouenientia, quia wite anglice miſericordia latine. Fletewite, hoc eſt dek eſſe de contentione et conuictis, & qđ habeatis placitum inde in curia vra et amerciamenta quia flit Anglice, rēſone Galice. Fledwite, hoc eſt quietum eſſe de amerciamentis cū quis vilagatus fugitiuus veniat ad pacē dñi regis ſpōte vel licenciatus. Flemeneſwite, hoc eſt quod habeatis catalla ſiue amerciamēta hominis veltri fugitiui. Lotherwite, hoc ē quod capiatis emendas ab ipſo qui corrūpit natiuā veſtram ſine licentia vra. Childwite. hoc eſt quod capiatis gerſumā de natiua vra corrupta & pregnata ſine licentia vra. Forſtal, hoc ē quiet eſſe de amerciamētis & catallis arreſtatis infra terrā veſtrā & amerciamēta inde prouenientia. Scot, hoc ē quiet eſſe de quad conſuetudine ſicut de comuni tallagio fctō ad opus vic. vel baliuorū eius. Gelde, hoc ē quiet eſſe, de conſuetudinib⁹ ſeruilibus q̄ quandam dari conſueuerunt et adhuc dant ſic horegelde his ſimilib⁹ Hidage, hoc eſt quietum eſſe ſi dominus rex talliauerit totam terram p hidas. Caruage, hoc eſt quietū eſſe ſi dñs rex talliauerit totam terrā ſuam p carucas. Dangeld, hoc eſt quietū eſſe de quadam conſuetudine q̄ cucurrit aliquo tēpore q̄ quīd Dani leuauerūt in anglia, Horegeld, hoc eſt quietū eſſe de quadam conſuetudine exacta p tallag, per totam terram ſicut de quacunq; beſtia cornuta. Laſtage, hoc eſt quietū eſſe de quadā cōſuetudine exacta in nūdinis et mercatis pro rebus cariandis vbi homo vult. Stallage, hoc eſt quietum eſſe de quad conſuetudine exact pro platea capta vel aſſignata in nūdinis et mercatis. Shewing, hoc eſt quietū eſſe cū attachiamento in aliqua cur̄ et corā quibuſcūq; de quereis oſtētis et non aduocat. Abiſherſing, hoc eſt quiet eſſe de amerciamētis corā quibuſcunq; die in trāſumptione proba ta. Burghbreth, hoc eſt quiet eſſe de tranſgreſſionibus factis in ciuitate vel i burgo cōtra pacem. Warwite, hoc eſt quietū eſſe denarijs dandis p wardis faciēdis. Hūdred, hoc ē quiet eſſe de denarijs vel conſuetudinibus faciendis prepoſitis et hundredarijs Brodehalpeny, hoc eſt quiet eſſe de quadam cōſuetudine exacta p tabulis leuatis. Burgbote hoc ē quietum eſſe de aurilio dando ad reficiendum pōtes. Burghbot, hoc ē quiet eſſe de aurilio dando ad faciend burgū caſtrum ciuitatem vel muros pſtrata. Auerpeni, hoc eſt quiet eſſe de diuerſis denarijs pro aueragis dñi regis. Tract de expoſicionib⁹ vocabulorū.

¶ Extenta manerii.

Se ſurueiours. 1.

1 ¶ Extorcion.

NUl biſc. nauf miniſter le roy ne preign lower pur feire ſō office mes ſoient payes des ceo que ils parnont del roy, et qui le fra, rendra le double et ſerra puny a la volunte le roy. W. 1. ca. 27. Shrift. Officer. 2. Dañ.

2 ¶ Nul clerke de iuſtice deſchetor ou dēquitour nul riens ne pigne pur liuer chapitls, forſpris ſolemt clerks iuſtic. errātes en lour eires, et ceo. ſi. s. & nient pl⁹ de cheſcū wapētake, hū dred, ou ville qui reſpoign p. rii. ou p bi. ſolonq; ceo qui auncienment fuiſt vſe, & ſi fra, rēdra le treble de ceo quil aūa priſe & porra leruice ſon ſūr par bn an. W. 1. ca. 28. Chapitours. Iuſt. in eyre. Fees. 3. Dañ.

3 ¶ Pur ceo que malte des gentes ſe pleignont des ſeriātes, criours de fee, & les marſhalles des Iuſtices en eire parnent a tort deniers de ceur queux recouerent ſeiſin del terre, ou Seriantes. Cryours. Marſhalles. Iuſt. in eyr.

queux

Fees. queur gaignont lours querels, et de fine leue, et des iurrours, villes, prisoners, et des auts attaches en pleas de la coron autrement que faire ne duissent en multes des maners, et de ceo q̄ il ad pluis grand nūbre de ceux qui estre ne duisk, per q̄ le people est maleūt greue, le roy defend q̄ cestes choses ne soient desormes faitz. Et si

Office Fork. Marshall. nul seriant de fee le face, loffice soit prise en l'main k'roy. Et si marshals des iustices k'facēt soiēt punis greuement a la volūte le roy, et a toutz les plaintifes lun & lautre rendra le treble de ceo q̄ ilz auēt prise en cel mañ.

3. Dañ. W. 1. ca. 30.

Officers. ¶ Cōe diuerses baillifs de lanes Serchours controllours du search & auts lour deputiez & seruantz dedeis les portz dicest roialme & en especial dedeins les portes de Fowy, Plymmouth, Dermouth & Pole p colour

Execution. de lour offices torcionsemt charmeont et preignent ore de lour en autre per duresse de distressez & arrestez sur les Miefs, barges, balegiers et auts

Merchantes. vessels biens & marchandises dez liegez du roy marchantes de cē dit roialme et entre toutz autres sur les lieges du

Gascoigne. Guyan. Gerneley. Jersey. dit roy marchauntes de Gascoigne, Guyan, Irlande, Gerneley, et Jersey en lour venāt & alant en les ditez portz, grādes charges & impositiōs.

Impositiōs. s. pur chescun pece de crececloth. xiiij. d. pur chescun cent de canuas. vi. d. pur poys de chescū tonell' de ferre. xij d. & ascun foitz pluis & sēblablemt de toutz auters biens & marchādises de les ditz lieges et auters marchantes damisse nre sr̄ k'roy & p tielx iniuriouses, distresses, arestes, charges, et impositiōs empeschent les ditz merchantz franchement a venir en cest dit roialt et a passer encountre touts leyes & cōstitucions ent toutes customes & subsidez duez a nostre dit seignour le Roy en anientisment de ses customes & subsidez & en grande damages et arrerisment dez ditz merchantz et lour successors, sinō due remedy ent ne soit ewe en iceli p aduis allent et auctorite de suisditz ordines & estatutz ensemblez, q̄ les ditz marchantz, lour successours & chescū deux toutz tielx iniuries, distresses, arrestes charges et impositions desuis recites affaires a eux ou ascū deux si bien p tielx baillifes de lanes serchours & cōtrollers de serche come p collectours des ditz customes et subsydyes controllers de mz surueiours des custōes et subsidies et du search pakkers ou ascūs auters officers lour deputies ou seruātz p lour cōmādemt ou ascū deux en aps puissēt auoir sur ceo genal dr̄ de tñs encontre tielx meisfaisours, et chescū deux solonc̄ la fourme de la ley et a recouer encountre eux et chescun deux ainsi de ceo conuictz. xl. li. q̄ les ditz marchātz lour successours et chescun deux ainsy greues cōe deuant est dit pursuerūt, et pursuera la dit br̄ de tñs encountr̄ les ditz meisfaisours et chescun deux de tielx iniuries, distresses, arestes, charges, et impositions ainsy affaires cōe deuāt ē dit dedeins deux mois pchein aps tielx iniuries distresses arestes charges et impositiōs affairs per eux ou ascū deux cōe deuāt est dit, & ē cas les ditz marchātes, lour successours ou ascun deux ne pursuēt my l'dit br̄ de tñs de tielx iniuries distresses arestes charges et impositions de suisditez encontre les ditz meisfaisors ne nuls deux dedeins les ditz deux moys que lors il lirra a chescun autre persone de les lieges nre sr̄ le roy a pursuer le dit br̄e de tñs de tielx iniuries, distresses, arrestes, charges & impositions affairs cōe deuāt est dit encountr̄ toutz tielx meisfaisours et chescun de eux, solonc̄ la fourme de la ley, et a recouer encountr̄ eux & chescū de ceux ainsi dent cōuictz. xl. li. le roi dauoient lun moitie, & il ou ilz qui pursuer verroit ou verroient lautre moitie.

An. 28. H. 6. ca. 5.

Se Beaupl. 3. crowne. 1.

Clerke of the Exactions in al. Pay-

Hozses.1. mentes.1.3.
Merchantes.36. Proclamacion.3.
Ordinaries.3. Protection.2.
Probate of testa- Shiriles.2.18.

¶Fairepleding.

Se Weanpleder in all.

¶False imprisonment.

Se Incontinency Inditementes.1.
of pleiles.1. Marches.1.

1 ¶False iudgement.

NUllꝰ de cetero (excepto dño rege) teneat placitum in curia sua de falso iudicio facto in cur̃ ten̄ suorum, quia hmõi placita specialiter spectant ad coronã et dignitatem dñi regis. Mark.ca.21.

2 ¶Que cont recozd̃ de court, le q̃l recozd dit en court Ꝟ troy ꝑ dr̃ de faux iugemt en cas ou la ꝑty dit q̃ Ꝟ recozd est aut q̃ Ꝟ court ne recozd̃: soyt resceu auerm̃t du bon pais: et de ceux q̃ fuerent ꝑsent en le court quant le recozde se fist, si ilz veignõt oue lez aufs du pais ꝑ retourne del viscont, et sils ne veignent, soit lenquest pꝛys per bon pais. An.1.E.3.ca.5.

Se Repleder.1.

¶Falsifyeng of recoueries,

Se Cui in vita.1.and.4.
Dower.3. Ref.1.
Recoueries.2,3.

¶Fasting dayes.

Se holy dayes & fasting daies in all.

¶Fawcons,

Se Hawkes in all.

¶Fealty.

Se Fees.1. Homage in all.

1 ¶Fee fermes.

AN.2.E.6.ca.5. an act was made for the remitting for.iii. peres, of fee fermes payd by any corporate towne or corporacion with diuers clauses concerning that matter. And after in An.3. E.6.ca.18. the said remission of fee fermes was restrained to one pere.

1 ¶Fees. Marshalwardes

DE mareschallis dñi regis de feod̃, camerariis, custodibus hostiꝛũ in itinere iust̃ic. et seruientibus virgam portantibus coram iust̃ic. apud Westm̃, qui officium illud habent de feodo et qui plꝰ exigũt ratione feodi sui quã exigere consueuerunt secundꝫ qd̃ multi queruntur sup eos, q̃ stat cur̃ a multo tempoꝛe viderunt et sciunt, dñs rex inquiri fecit, quem stat ꝑdicti ministri de feodo habere cõsueuerũt tẽpoꝛibꝰ retroactis, & ꝑ inq̃sitionẽ statuit & ꝑcepit, ꝙ mareschallꝰ de feodo q̃ de nouo erigit palefridũ, de comẽ, baroñ et aliis per partem baronie tenent, q̃n homagiũ fecerint, et nihilominus ad militiam eoꝛũ alium palefridũ, & de quibusdam de quibus palefridum habere non debuit, palefridum de nouo exigit, oꝛdinauit quod predictis mareschallis de quolibet comite et barone, integram baroniam tenente, de vno palefrido sit contentꝰ vel de precio, quale antiquitus percipere consueuit, ita quod si ad homagium, qd̃ fecit, palefridum vel precium in foꝛma ꝑdicta ceperit, ad militiam suã nihil capiat. Et si foꝛte ad homagium nihil ceperit, ad militiam suam capiat. De abbatibꝰ et pꝛioꝛibus integram baroniã tenentibus, cum homagiũ aut fidelitatẽ ꝑ baronis suis fecerint, capiat palefridũ vel pꝛeciũ, pt ꝑdictũ est. Hoc idẽ de archiepiscopis et episcopis obseruand̃ est. De his autem qui partẽ baronie tenent, siue sint religiosi siue seculares, capiat secundum poꝛtionem partis baronie, quam tenent. De religiosis tenent in liberam elemosinam, et non per baroniam vel partem baronie, nihil de cetero erigat mareschallus. Et concessit dñs rex, quod per hoc statutum non pꝛeiudicet mareschallus suus de

Marshall. Palfray. Homage.

Knyght.

Abbottes Homage.

Palfraye. Bishopes.

Porcion. Frankalm.

Myne
Chamberlain

Fyne.
Homage.
Fealty.

Part.

Distreyn.

Carment.

Cries.
Marchals.

Recouere.

Def.
Recouere.

Homage.

Arraynt.
Bastell.

feodo in pl⁹ petēdo, si impotterū ostē-
dere poterit, qđ i⁹ habeat plus petēdi
Camerarii dñi regis habeant de ceto
de archiepiscopis, episcopis, abba-
tibus, prioribus, et aliis personis ec-
clesiasticis, cōitū, baroñ, integram
baroniam tenenť rationabilem sinē
cum homagium aut fidelitatem pro
baronia sua fecerint. Et si p partem
baronie teneant, capiant rationabi-
lem finem secundum portionem ip-
sos contingentem. Alii vero abbates,
priores, religiosi, et seculares non te-
nentes per baroniam vel partem ba-
ronie, non distringātur ad finem fa-
ciend, secundum quod de tenentibus
per baroniam vel partem baronie dic-
tum est, seo sit camerarius de supe-
riori indumento contentus vel de pre-
cio indumenti, qđ plus honeste dictum
est p religiosis quam secularibus,
quia honestius est, quod religiosi
faciant p superiori indumto quam
cruant. W.2.ca.43.

2 ¶ De custodibus hostiorum in
itineribus virgam portant coram
iustic. de banco ordinat est quod de
qualibet assisa et iurata quam custo-
diunt capiant decem denarios tm, de
chirographis nihil. De his q recupe-
rant demandas suas versus plures p
defaltam redditionem vel alio modo
per iudicium sine assisa vel iurata
nihil. De his qui recedunt sine die per
defalt petentis vel querentis, nihil
capiant. Et si quis recuperauerit de-
mandam suam vers⁹ plures per vnū
breue et per recognitionem assise vel
iurate, de quatuor denariis sit con-
tenti. Et similiter si plures in vno br̄i
nominant per recognitionem assise vt
iurate recuperauerint demandam, de
quatuor denariis sint contenti. De
his qui faciunt homagium in banco,
de superiori pāno sint contenti. De
magnis assisis attinctis iuratis et du-
ellis perfecto. xii. d. tm. capiāt. De his
qui vocati sunt coram iustic. ad sequi d̄
vel defend placitū suū, nihil capiant
pro egressu vel ingressu. Ad placita
corone de qualibet duodena. xii. d. ex-
piant. De quolibet psoñ deliberato p
iii. d. tm. capiantur. De quolibet, cu
i⁹ par proclamata fuerit. xii. d. tantū
capiantur. De inuentoribus vicinoꝝ
occisorum et aliis attachiat bille, qua-
tuor denarii. De decenar hominū
nihil capiatur. De chirographariis
pro chirographo faciend stat est qđ
de quatuor solidis sint contenti. De
clericis scribenť bzevia originalia et
iudicialia statutum est, quod pro vno
br̄i de vno denar, sint contenti. Et
iniungit dominus rex omnibus et si-
gulis iustic. suis in fide q facto, qui-
b⁹ ei tenēt̄, quod si huiusmodi mi-
nistri contra predictum statutū in a-
liquo articulo venerit, q querimonia
ad eos pveniat, penam eis infligant
rationabilem. Et si iterum deliquerit
maiorem penam eis infligant, qua p
castigari merito debeant. Et si iterū
deliquerint, et super hoc conuicti fue-
rint, si sint ministri de feodo, amit-
tant feod suum, et si alii sint amit-
tant cur regis, nec redeant sine ipsi-
us Regis speciali p̄cepto aut gratia
W.2.ca.45.

3 ¶ De courtes. An.33.H.8.ca.39
what fees the iuinges auditours and
recevuours shal take for paiment of
acquitances and inrollements.

De Certificat. 1.
Chester. 3.
Cirographer. 1.
Citacion. 2.
Clerke of the crowne. 1.
Clerke of the signet. 1.
Cordiners. 11. 12.
Coroners. 1. 6.
Coupers. 1.
Courtes. 2. 3.
Distres. 2. 5.
Drapery. 6. 38. 52. 54.
Escheker. 11. 13.
Escheators. 9. 14.
Execucion of statutes. 3.
Exigent. 6. 7.
Extorcion. 1. 2. 3.
Feires and markettes. 6.
Filhe. 9.
Forfeiture. 19.
Franchiles. 20. 21
Furst frutes. 1.
Gauging. 2.
Hye wayes. 4.
Horses. 7.
Husbandry. 5.
Inrollementes. 2.

Iustic.

Iuſtices & right.3.
Iuſtices of bothe benches.2.4.
Iuſtic. of peas.5.7
Maintenance.4.
Marſhalſey.4.6.
Monaſteries.13.
Murder.2.
Officers.11.
Poore people.1.
Prohate of teſta-mentes.3.
Recogñ.2.7.
Sewars.8.10.
Shiriffes.25.
Staple.8.20.
Tyles.1
Vacabondes.2.
Wales.28.32.
Wardes.3.24.25.
Warre.8.
Weightes.12.32.

1 ¶ Feffementes.

ITem pur ceo que pleint eſt fait au roy q̄ pluſours gētes de dit roialm̄ ſibien greindres come meyndres eiantes droit et verois titles ſibien as terres tenementes et rentes come en auters accions perſonelx ſont torcionalement delaies de lour droit et actions per my ceo que les occupiours ou defendantes purr̄ eſtre ſuſtenus & maintenus en lour tort ſont communement dones & feoffements de lour terres & teneñtes qui ſont en debate et de lours auters biens, & cheteur as ſñrs & auks grāds de la roealme vers q̄r les dits purſuantes pur graunde manace q̄ lour eſt fait ne poent ne oiſent faire lour purſuites et auxint dautre part pleint eſt fait au roy que mults foyts pluſors gentes diſſeiſont auls de lour teneñts et tantoſt apres la diſſeiſin fait ſont diuerſes aliena-cions et feffeñtz aſcun foits as ſñors & grādes du royalme pur maintenāce auoir, & aſcū foitz as pluſors perſons de qui no⁹ les diſſeiſes ne poēt auoir conſſance au fin̄ daloigner & delaier p̄ tieur fraudes les dits diſſeiſes et lez auters dōes & lour heires de lour recouerer a graunde anientiſem̄t & oppreſſion de people, ordeigne eſt & eſtable que deſore nul done ou feoffement dez terres, tenements, ou biens ſoit fayt per tiel fraude ou maintenance. Et ſi aſcuns ſoient fayts en tiel man̄ ſoient tenus pur nulles, et de nul value. Et eiēt deſores les dits diſſeiſes lour recouerer vers les primers diſſeiſours ſibñ dez terres et teneñtes cōe de lour double dam̄ ſans auoir regarde als tiels alienacions per iſſint que les diſſeiſes comēcēt lour ſuites deins lan p̄roſchein apres la diſſeiſin fait. Et eſt ordeigne & eſtablie que meſn̄ ceſt eſtatute teigne lieu en chaſcun̄ autre accion en plee de terre ou tieur feoffeñts ſont faits per fraude ou colluſion de auoir lour recouerer vers le primer tiel feoffour. Et eſt aſſauoir que ceſt eſtatut doit eſtr̄ entendus la ou tiels feoffours ent p̄ignent les p̄rofites. An. 1. R. 2. Capitulo 9.

Se of this matter Vſes. 1.
Se Aide of ỳ king. 1.
Det. 5.
Diſcontinuāce of right. 1.
Dures. 4.
Forcible entre. 3.
Leaſes. 2.

Monaſteries. 9. 11.
Mortmayn. 9.
Recognisance. 2.
Rome. 4.
Vſes in all.
Wardes. 19.

Diſſeiſine
Aſſiſe
Colulion
Parnours of profites
Vſes

1 ¶ Feires and markets.

MAnde ſoit a toutez lez deſcōtez dē-gleterre & per aillours ou mult ſerra a crier & publier deins franchiſes & de hors, que toutes les ſeignourz qui feires ont ſoit il pur cert̄ fer̄m̄ ent rendant au roy ou autrement lez teignent pur le tēps quils deuerēt, & nemi ouſtre. S. ceux q̄ lez ont p̄ les chr̄ez de roi pur tēpz a eux grātz p̄ lez ditz chr̄ez & ceux q̄ lez ont q̄r ils ſās chr̄e pur le tēps les deuoient tenir̄ de droit, & que cheſcū ſñr al cōmencem̄t de ſon fair̄ face crier & publier en icel cōe lōgem̄t ſa fair̄ ſe tēdra, iſſint q̄ lez merchātes ne ceſſent es dits fairez ouſtr̄ ſ temps iſſint publies ſur pein dē greuouſe-ment punis deuers le roy, ne que les dits ſeignours ouſtre les droits tempz les teignent ſur peine de prendre les feires en la maine l roy a y demurrer tauq̄ ilz eient faites fine al roy pur lo tñs apres ceo q̄ troue ſer̄ duemēt q̄ les ſeignours lez ont ten⁹ pl⁹ lōgem̄t q̄ ils deueroiēt, ou que lez marchants ont ſes out le tēps iſſint crie et publiq An. 2. E. 3. ca. 16. apud North.

Shiriffes Proclam̄.
Proclam̄ Longer Fort.

2 ¶Come contenue soyt en lestatut fait a nozth. lan du reigne le roy qui ore est second (*s.ca.16. before.1.*) q̄ les sr̄s qui fetrs ount per chartres ou en aut mañ, les teignent pur le tempz que ilz deueront & nemy outre, sur la paine a prendre les faires en la mayne le roy, et que chescun sr̄ au cōmencemēt de sa fair̄ face crier & publier en icel cōe longemēt sa fair̄ se tiendra et en m̄ lestat nest pas ordein cerť punishm̄t cōtr̄ les marchantz ilz vendent aps le tēps. Si est accorde et establie que les dits marchantz aps le dit tēps facent closer lour sendes et estalles sās mettr̄ nul mañ de merce ou de mchādise ad estr̄ vend illonqs, & si troue soyt que aūcū merchāt delore vende en les dits faires, merces, ou marchandises aps l'dit tempz le dit marchāt forfetera al nr̄e sr̄ le roy, le double de ceo que il aūa illit vēdus, et a ceo soit chescū hōe resceu qui voudra suer pur nr̄e sr̄ le roy & eit celuy q̄ illint suera, la quart pte de ceo qui serra illint, & la suit illint pdus. An.5.E.3.ca.5.

Publish

Merchantes

Sell Forf.

3 ¶Quod cīmoda ferie et mercata in dictis principalibus festis (*s.in the festes of the ascencion corpus christi whitsonday trenitisonday*) et diebus dominicis ac die parascenes penitus cessent ab omnimoda monstractione aliquozū bonozum vl mercandisarū (necessariis victualibꝫ exceptis) sub pena forisfacture omnium bonozum predictozum sic monstratozum dño frācheſie vel libertatis vbi h̄mot bona in cōtrariū illius ordinationis f̄t vel erūt monstrata quatuor diebus dñicis in autūpno exceptis. Nihilominus er sua gracia speciali auctoritate supradicta potestatem concedens illis qui er antiquo nullum diem ad tenend̄ feriā vel mercatū suū nisi solūmodo super diebꝫ festivalibus p̄dictis habent ad tenendū ea authoritate & vigore antiqz concessionis sue infrascr̄tes dies prorum ante festa predicta vl̄ proxime poſt proclamationē prius factam ad simplicem vulgarem populū super quem diem feria p̄dicta tenebit semper ad ordinū ablq; aliqua fine seu feodo ad vsum dñi regis capiend̄, & illi q̄ habent er antiquo per speciale concessionem dies sufficientes ante supradicta festa, vel poſt plenū numerum dierum suozū obseruēt̄ simili supradicto modo ad tenendum suas ferias et mercato dictis diebus festivalibus & dñicis ac die Parascues exceptis. &c. An.27.H.8.Cap.5.

Holydays

Cesse. Forf.

Before Easter

4 ¶Nul seneschal, south seneschal baillif, cōmissarie, ne aut ministr̄ dautiel courtes de Pipowders teign̄ plee sur alcun accion al suite dalcun persone ou persones, si non ou le pl̄ou pleintifes ou lō ou lour atturney en p̄sence del defend̄ ou defendantes face serement sur le seint Euangelie sur la declaracion que le cōtract ou aut feet conteignus en m̄ le declaracion, fuit fait ou commise deinz la foir̄ tēps del dit feire lou celluy p̄igne sa acciō & dedeins lez bondez et iurisdiccion de m̄ la faire. Et ouesq; le dit pl̄ou pl̄s per lour serem̄t affermē le m̄e pur quāt q̄ le dit def. ou defendantz ne soit ou soīēt cōcludez p̄ ceo, mez ceux soīēt rn̄dre & pleder al accio ou en abatem̄t des pleints et de tender illit q̄ meme le cōtrarie t̄rs ou aut feet conteign̄s en tiel declaracion sur quoy le pl̄ou pl̄s declare ou declarent ne fuist commise ne fait dedeins le tēps de la faire & iurisdiccion del dit feire, mes hors l̄ tēps de la faire ou as auts lieux hors de la iurisdiccion de m̄ la feir̄ solōqs la verite en cel pte. Et sil soit ensy triez ou q̄ le pl̄ou pl̄z refuse ou refusent ou lour attourneys de faire les serem̄z en four m̄ auātdit q̄ donqs def. ou defendātz soit ou soīēt quitez dismissez & discharges en cel pty p̄z dicel court le pty pl̄ de pzend̄ lō auantage a la cōen ley ou auter lieu cōuenient cōe bayllie bone, cō ordeignance nient cōtreiant. Et q̄ chescū seneschal south seneschal, baillif, cōmissarie, ou auter ministre, teignant, rulant ou gouūāt aūcūs des dits courts q̄ face le cōtrary de cē ordinānce forfaitera pur chescun

cun default en cell' partie cent s. lun moytye ent a nostre ffr le roy & lautre moitie ent a cellup q en cell' ptie pur r-suera sa accion sur ce ordeignance per accion de det en lon pr pre noun. Et p̄ bris de pclamacion soient ent tout so hastie directz a chescū bescōt de chescun cōsūt dengleterre de fair cest ordinance affre, pclaimez en chescū feire deins son coūte, si bie deins frāchise ce de hors, ce act dōdurer a le pmier iour de May auantdit tanqs al premier iour de parlamēt ensuera. Pur-ueu toutz fois q̄ ce act ne nul chose cōpise en mesme lact, soit damagious ou prejudicial a Will'e de Durham ne ses successours deins les libertie & franchise del Euesche de Durham. Anno. 17. Edwardi quarti. Capitulo, secundo. This act is made perpetuall. Anno primo. Richardi. 3. Capitulo. 6.

halfe and he that sueth thother halfe. And in such accion the defendant bee not amitted to wage his law. Anno. 3. H. 7. cap. 9.

5 ¶ Euery free man & citizen of the citie of London p̄ now is here, or here after shalbe may lede cary or go with hys or theyr detaile ware or marchādise whatsoeuer it be at his or their libertie to any fayre or market p̄ shall please hem or the within this realme of england, any statute act or ordynaunce, made or to be made wythin the sayde citie of London to the contrary of the premisses notwythstandyng. And the sayde ordināce and acte made in the sayde citie be voyde and of none effect. And that no person of the sayde citie be hurte nor prejudised in vsing of hys libertye and fraunchise wythin the sayde cytie or otherwyse by reson or occasion of annulling of the sayde ordinance & acte or for none obeying to p̄ effect of the same, and if any person be prejudiced in any wyse by occasion of the same p̄ he that putteth or causeth any persone to such prejudice lose and forfayt to the kyng x. li. as often as he so doth. And he p̄ wyll sue for such forfeiture haue therfore an accion of det agenst such offender p̄ kyng to haue execucion of thone

6 ¶ The owner, gouernour, ruler fermour, ffeward, bailiffe, or chiefe, keper of euery fayre & market onerte within this realme, and other the quenes dominions shall, before the feaste of Easter nert, and so yerely appoynt and limitte out one certaine and speciall open place within the towne, place, field or circuite, where horses mares, geldinges and coltes, hath bē and shall be vsed to be solde, in anye fayre or market ouert, in which sayde certeyne and open place as is afore-sayde, there shall be by the sayde ruler or keper of the sayde fayre or market put in and appoynted one suffycyent person, or more to take toll and kepe the same place from tenne of the clock before none vntill sunne set of euery day of the forsayd faire and market, vppon peyne to lose and forfayt for euery default: forty shillinges, & that euery toll gatherer his deputi or deputyes, shall during the tyme of euery p̄ sayd fayres & markets, take theyr due and lawful tolles, for euery suche horse, mare, geldyng, or colt at p̄ said open place to be appoited as is before sayd and betwirt the houres of ten of the clocke in the morning, and the sūne set of the same day if it be tendered and not at an other time or place, and shal haue presently before him or them at the takyng of the same tolle the partyes to the bargayn, exchaūge gift, contract, or putting away of euerye suche horse, mare, geldyng, or colt, and also the same horse, mare, gelding and colt, so solde exchanged or put awaye, and shall then wrpte or cause to be wrytten in a booke to bee kept for that purpose, the names, surnames, and dwelling places of all the sayde parties, and the colour wyth one special marke at the least, of euery suche horse, mare, geldyng or colte

Ruler.
Open place.
Horses &c
Capital.
Toll.
Fork.
Toll.
Open place.
Tyme.
Parties.
Horse &c.
write.
Names.
Marke.

in paine to forfayte . at and for euc-
rye defaulte , contrarye to the tenor
hereof, forty shillynges . And the
sayde toll gatherer or keper of ỹ sayd
booke, shall within one daye next af-
ter euery suche faire or market, bring
Deliuer. and delyuer hys sayde booke to the
Booke. owner, gouernour. ruler, steward,
bailliffe, or chiefe keper of the sayde
Note. faire or market, who shall then cause
Noumber. a note to be made of the true number
of all horses, mares geldinges, and
colltes, sold at ỹ sayd market or fayre,
Subscribe. and shall there subscribe hys name
or set hys marke thereunto vpon pein
to hym that shall make default there-
Forf. in to lose & forfeit for euery defaulte
forty shillinges, & also to answere the
partye greued, by reason of the same
hys negligence in euery behalfe. And
Sale. be it &c. that the sale, gift erchaunge
or putting away after the last day of
Februarye nowe next comming in a-
Fair. ny fayre or markette ouert of any
horse, mare, geldyng, or colt, that is
Stolen. or shal be theuishly stolle or felinous-
ly taken away from any person or p-
sones, shall not alter take away nor
Propertye. erchange the propertye of any perso
or persons, to or from any such horse
mare, gelding, or colt, vnlesse ỹ same
horse, mare geldyng, or colte shalbe
in the time of the sayde fayre, or mar-
kette, wherein the same shall be solde
Openly. gyuyn erchaunged or put away open
ly redden, led, walked, driuen or kept
standing by the space of one houre to-
gether at the least, betwyxt tenne of
the clocke in the mornyng & the sune
setting, in the open place of the fayre
or market wherein commonly hor-
ses are commonly vsed to bee solde,
and not wythin any house, yarde,
backe syde, or other priuie or secrete
place, and vnlesse al the parties to the
Parties. bargayn contracte, gyfte, or exchãge,
presente in the sayde fayre or market,
shall also come together and bryng
the horse, mare, geldyng, or colte, so
solde, erchanged, gyuen or put away

to the open place appoynted, for the
tolle taker or for ỹ booke keper, wher,
no tolle is due, & there entre or cause
to be entred their names and dwel-
ling places in maner as is afore sayde
with the colour or colours and one
speciall marke at the least of euery
the same horses, mares, geldynges, or
coltes, in the tollers booke, or in the
kepers booke for that purpose, where
no toll is due as is afore sayd, and al-
so paye hym theyr tolle, if they ought
to paye any, and if not, then the by-
er to gyue one peny for the entery
of theyr names, and executyng the o-
ther circumstaunces afore rehearsed
to hym that shall write the same in
the sayde booke, and yf anye horse,
Mare, Geldyng, or Colte, that ys
or shall bee theuishely stollen or ta-
ken away, shall after the sayd laste
day of Februarye next commyng, bee
sold, gyuen, erchaũged or put awaye
in any fayre or market, and not vsed
in all poyntes accordyng to thete-
noure and entent of this statute that
then the owner of euery such horse,
mare, geldyng or colte, shall and may
by force of this statute, seale or take
agayne the sayd horse, mare, geldyng
or colte, or haue any accyõ of detinue
or repleuin for the same, any sale, gift
erchaunge or putting away, of any
such horse, mare, geldyng, or colt, o-
ther then accordyng to thys statute
in any wyse notwythstandyng, the
one halfe of all whych forfaytures to
be to the kyng and quenes maiesties
her heyres and successours, and the
other to hym or them that wyl sue for
the same before the Justyces of peace,
or in any of the kyng and quenes ma
iesties courtes of recorde,
by byll. &c. And be it &c. that the iusty-
ces of peace of euery place and coun-
ty as well wythin lyberties as wyth-
out, shall haue auctoritye in theyr ses-
syons wythin the symptes of theyr
authoritye and commyssyon, to en-
quere heare and determyne, all offen-

ces

ces agaynſt thys eſtatute, as they maye dooe anye other matter tryable before them. Prouided alwayes that in euery ſuch faire & market, where any toll is or shalbe due ne leuiable by reason of ỹ fredom, liberty or pry-uiledge of the sayde fayre or market, the keper or kepers of the booke touchyng the execution of thys preſente act, shall take nor exact but one penye vpon and for euerye contract, for his labour in wrytyng the entery, cõcernyng the premisses in maner & forme as is before declared. An. 2. & 3. P. & Ma. ca. 7.

Ale houſes. 2.	Mortmain. 4.
Clergye. 23.	Nuſans. 1.
Cordiners. 9. 11. 13	Pewterers. 1.
Det. 1.	Purueyours. 5.
Drapery. 5. 12.	Recogñ. 2.
Fylhe. 3. 6.	Robbery. 2.
Iuſtices in eyre. 4	Surueyours. 1.
Lyncolñ. 21.	Toll. 1.
Linne. 1.	Townes. 6.
Merchant. 17.	Woolles. 41.

¶ Felles.

Se Cuſtome. &c. 1. 2. 10.	Staple. 32.
	Taxes. 11. 31.
Merchants. 10. 16 18.	Weights. 8.
	Woolles in all.
Shippes. 10.	

1 ¶ Felony.

LEs felons eſcries, & queux ſount apertmẽt de male fame: et ne ſoy voillent mitter en enquestes des felonies: que homes leur met ſuer deuaũt Iuſtyces, a la ſuit le Roy, ſoyent myſes en la priſon fort et dure, come ceux queux refuſent eſtre a le comen ley de la terre: mes ceo neſt mie a entender pur priſoners q̃ ſont prize pur leger ſuſpicion. W. 1. ca. 13.

2 ¶ De priſonarijs priſonam frãgentibus, dominus rex vult & precipit, quod nullus de cetero, qui priſonam fregerit, ſibi beat iudicium vite vel membrorum, pro fractione priſone tm̃, niſi cauſa pro qua captus et imprisonatus fuerit tale iudicium requiret, ſi de illa ſecundum legem et cons terre fuiſſet conuictus, licet temporibus preteritis aliter fieri cõſueuit. Statut de frangentibus priſonam edit. Anno primo. Edwardi. ſecundi.

3 ¶ Nul deſore en auant vſe de multiplier or ou argẽt, ne vſe lart de multiplicacion. Et ſi nulluy le face, & de ceo ſoyt attaynt, que il encourge la peyne de felony en ceo cas. An. 5. H. 4. Ca. 4. Multiply.

4 ¶ Item pour ceo que pluſours meſfaiſours de iour en autre, batent naufrent emprisonent & mahement pluſours des lieges noſtre ſeignour le roy, & puis a purpoſe coupent lour langes ou ouſtent lour oyls, or dyne eſt & eſtablies, que en tiel cas les meſfaiſours qui ensy couperẽt lez lãges, ou ouſteront les oyls daſcuns des liegez noſtre ſeignour le roy, & ceo duement troues & proues, q̃ tiel fayt fuiſt fayt de malice purpenſe, encourgent la payne de felony. An. 5. H. 4. ca. 5. Tonges. Eyes.

5 ¶ An. 11. H. 6. ca. 14. it was made felony for. iii. peres to shyp marchãdiſe of the ſtaple in any creke. Shippe. Staple.

6 ¶ An. 28. H. 6. ca. 4. an acte was made to endure for. v. peres. to bee felony for takyng, arreſtig, or diſtraynyng of any pſon or gõdes in Wales or in the duchy of Lancaſter and carying them out therof. Felony. Arreſt. Diſtres. Wales.

7 ¶ At euery ſuche time as inſormacion ſhal be made of anye vnlawfull hũtinges by nyght or w̃ paynted faces hereafter to be done to anye of ỹ kynges counſel or to any of the iuſtyces of ỹ kings peace of ỹ coũty where any ſuch huntynge ſhalbe had of any pſon to be ſuſpect therof: It ſhall bee lawful to any of ỹ ſame counſel or iuſtices of peas to whome any ſuch inſormacõ ſhalbe made to make a warrant to ỹ ſhirif of ſuch county or to any cõſtable bayly or other officer w̃in ỹ ſame county to take and arreſt ỹ Inſormacion Hunting. Night. Paynted faces. Iuſt of. p. warr. Arreſt.

same person or persones of whome any suche informacion shall be made. And to haue hym or them afore the maker of the sayd warrant or any other of the kynges sayde counsell or iustices of his peace of the same cõtye. And the sayd counsaylour or iustices of peace afore whom such pson or persones shall bee brought by his dyscrecion haue power to examyne hym or them so broughte of the sayde huntyng and of the sayde doers in ẏ behalfe. And if the same persone wilfully conceile the saide huntinges or any persõ with him defective therin, that than the same concelement bee againſt euery suche person so conseylyng fellony. And the same felonie to bee enquired of and determined as other felonies within this realm haue vsed to be. And if he than confesse the trouth and all that he shall be examyned of and knoweth in that behalfe, ẏ than the same offences of hũtinges by him done be agaynſt the kyng, but tresspas synable by reason of the same confession at the nexte generall sessions of the peace to be holdẽ in ẏ same countie by the kings iustice of ẏ same sessions there to be sessed. And if any rescouse or disobeisãce be made to any person hauing auctority to do execucion or iustice by any suche warrant by any person the which so shold bee arrested, so that execucion of the same warrant therby bee not had, ẏ thẽ the same rescous and disobeisãce be fellony inquirable and determinable as is afore sayde. And ouer that it is ꝛc. that if any person or persones hereafter be conuicted of anye suche huntinges with paynted faces, by sours, or otherwyse disguysed to the entent they shoulde not be knowen or of vnlawful hũting in time of night, that then the same person or persons so conuicted haue lyke punicion as he or they shoulde haue yf he or they were conuicted of felony. Anno. 1. Ỿ. 7. Ca. 7.

Examine.
Concele.
Determynyd
Tresspas.
Fine.
Sessed.
Rescous.
Conuict.
Huntyng.

s Where women as well maidens as widowes and wyues hauing substances, some in goodes mouable and some in londes and tenementes, and some beynge heires apparaunt vnto their aũcestours, for the lucre of such substances bene often tymes take by misdoers contrary to their will. And after maried to such misdoers or together by theyr assent, or defoyled to the great dyspleasure of god, and contrary to the kynges lawes and disperge-ment of the sayde women, and bitter heauinesse and dyscomforte of theyr frendes and to the euyll ensample of all other. It is. ꝛc. that what person or persones from hencefoꝛth that taketh any woman so againſt her wyll, vnlawfully, that is to saye: meyde, wyddow, or wyfe, that suche takyng procuryng and abbetting to the same and also receuing wittingly the same woman so taken agaynſt her wyll, and knowing the same be felony. And ẏ such misdoers takers ꝓcuratours to the same & receettours knowing ẏ sayd offence in fourme afore sayd be hencefoꝛth reputed and iudged as pryncypall felons. Pꝛouided alway that this act extende not to any persõ takyng any woman onely claymyng her as his warde or bonde woman.

Anno. 3. Ỿ. 7. Capitulo. 2.

9 ¶ From hencefoꝛth the steward, treasoꝛer, and controller of ẏ kinges house for the time beyng or one of thẽ haue full auctority and power to enquire by. xii. sad men and discrete persones of the cheker rolle of the kinges honorable houshold yf anye seruãt admytted to bee his seruaunt sworne & his name put into the Cheker roll of householde whatsoeuer he bee seruing in anye maner office or roume reputed had and taken vnder the estate of a Lorde make anye confederacies compaſſinges conspiracions ymaginacions wyth any persone or persones to dispoyle or murther the kyng or any lorde of this realme or

any of

ny other parson sworne to the kings counsayle, stewards, treasorer, controller of the kinges house that if it be founde afore the saide stewarde for the tyme beyng by the sayd .xii. sad men. That any such of the kings seruauntes as is abouesayd hath confedered, cumpassed conspired or imagined as is abouesaid, that he so found by that enquiry be put thereupon to answer. And ỹ stewarde, treasorer, and controller or two of them haue power to determyne the same matter according to ỹ lawe. And if he be put in tryall, that thē it be tried by other xii. sad mē of the same houshold. And that such misdoers haue no chalēge but for malice. And yf such misdoers be found gilty by ẏ enquisitiō or otherwise, that the sayd offence be iudged felony. And they to haue iudgement and execution as felōs attainted owe to haue by the common lawe. Anno. 3. H. 7. ca. 14.

10 ¶ An. 21. H. 8. ca. 7. it is enacted (to endure to the next parlemēt) that if any seruaunt to whom his maister or maistres deliuereth any goodes of the value of. xl. s. to kepe, goe awaye with those goodes to thentēt to stele or imbesyll them or conuert them to his owne vse with purpose to steale them it is felony, this acte not to extende to prentices nor to any within age of. xviii. yeres. And after. An. 27 H. 8. ca. 17. it is enacted that if anye feloniously take any goodes of hys maister or maistres, or if any to whō any goodes shall be deliuered by his maister or maisters, go away with ỹ same, or imbesyll the same to cōuert them to his owne vse with entente to steale them, being of the value of xl. s. he shall not haue his clergy nor saintuary. And after. An. 28. H. 8. ca 2. these two actes afore said bee made to continue for euer. And after. Anno. 1. E. 6. ca. 12. the sayde acte of. 27. H. 8. ca. 17. is confirmed. And after Anno. 1. M. 1. cessione as muche as is made felony by any of these actes is repelled by generall woordes.

11 ¶ An. 22. H. 8. ca. 11. breakynge or cutting downe of Poudicke dicke or Oldfeld dicke in Marshlande or any bank of the vttermost part of Marshland was made felony with diuerse articles and clauses concerning the same. But it is repelled by. 1. M. 1. cessione by generall woordes. And after An. 2. & 3. P. & M. ca. 18. ỹ sayd act of 22. H. 8. and al articles in the same is reuiued. See at large ỹ statute of. 22. H. 8. Poudike. Marshland.

12 ¶ An. 23. H. 8. ca. 11. wilfull breaking of ỹ ordinaries pryson by a clerk conuict of felony and escape therby, was made felony. But it is repelled by. 1. M. 1. cessione. Prison.

13 ¶ An. 23. H. 8. ca. 16. it was made felony to sel or deliuer wout ỹ kings licēce any horse mare or geldig in to Scotlād, or in the batable ground, to ỹ vse of a Scot, or sel any horse mare or gelding in Englande, to thentent to be conueyed into Scotland. And an. 32. H. 8. ca. 6. auctoritie is geuen to ỹ wardēs of the marches to heare and determine those felonies. But by an. 1. E. 6. ca. 12. and by. 1. M. 1. cessione ỹ saide acte made. An. 23. H. 8. ca. 16. is repelled and thereby the sayde acte of. 32. H. 8. ca. 6. of no force. Horses. Scotland. Marches.

14 ¶ Anno. 25. H. 8. ca. 6. buggery is made felony, and the offender not to haue his clergy to endure to ỹ last daye of the next parlament. And after it was continued. & anno. 28. H. 8. ca. 1. and anno. 31. H. 8. ca. 7. And after anno. 32. H. 8. ca. 3. it is made perpetual. And after. an. 2. E. 6. ca. 29. it is made felony, & the offeder not to haue his clergy. And after an. 1. M. 1. cessione it is repelled by gnal woordes Buggery. Clergy.

15 ¶ An. 31. H. 8. ca. 12. & an. 32. H. 8. ca. 11. taking of haukes egges out of ỹ kings grouds was made felony, & takig vp of ỹ kings hauks & not restorig thē win a time was made felony & pūtig in the dye wō visers or pasted Hawkes egges.

Hunting. faces, or faces hid or disgysed, or in ꝑ night in ꝑ kinges grouñds & diuers other grouñds was made felony, except Wales & ꝑ borders of Scotland. And after an. 1. E. 6. ca. 12. these actes wer repeled. And aft an. 3. E. 6. ca. 17. they wer reuiued to cõtinue for. iij. yeres. And after they were continued Anno. 5. E. 6. ca. 17. & an. 7. E. 6. ca. 11. to continue to the last day of the next parlament, and than they erpyred.

Cõiuracions. Witchcrafts. Crossys. 16 ¶An. 33. H. 8. ca. 8. deuising or practising, coiuraciõs, witchcrafts, sorcery, or inchauntments, and digging vp of crosses, was made felony, and the offender not to haue his clergy. But it is repelled by. An. 1. E. 6. ca. 12. & by an. 1. M. 1. cessione as apreth here folowyng. 23.

Lyng. 17 ¶An. 33. H. 8. ca. 12. stealyng of ꝑ kinges goodes of the value of. xii. d or aboue or breaking or entryng the kinges house to thentent to steale. &c. was made felony & the accessory also a felon (wout clergy or sanctuary) & the trial therof there appointed. But these felonyes be repelled by an. 1. M. 1. cessione by general wordes.

Accessary. Clergy. Sentuary.

Prophesieg. 18 ¶An. 33. H. 8. ca. 14. prophecying vpon declaracion of armes, names cognisances or badges was made felony, & ꝑ offeder not to haue his clergy. But it is repeled by. 1. E. 6. ca. 12. & by. An. 1. M. 1. cessione by generall wordes.

Clergy.

Burning. 19 ¶An. 37. H. 8. ca. 6. burnyng of frames was made felony, but it is repelled by. 1. E. 6. ca. 12. as herefolowing appeareth.

20 ¶An. 37. H. 8. ca. 10. casting of slaunderous billes was made felony but it is repelled by. 1. E. 6. ca. 12. as hereafter appeareth.

Billes.

21 ¶Anno. 1. E. 6. ca. 12. all offẽses made felony by statut since. 23. Aprilis. An. 1. H. 8. not being felonye before & al paines & forfeitures concernig ꝑ same be frõ thẽce forth repelled Prouided also & be it. &c. that al wilfull killing, by poisonig of any person or persons, that at any time hereafter shalbe done, perpetrated, or cõmitted, shalbe adiudged, taken and deemed wilfull murder of malice prepensed: and that the offenders therein, their aydours, abbettors, procurors, and counsaillours shall suffer death, and forfeit in euery behalf, as in other cases of wilfull murther of malice prepensed. An. 1. E. 6. ca. 12. Murder.

22 ¶An. 2. E. 6. ca. 2. departing of a souldier was made felony. See ther. of captaynes. 5. Souldier.

23 ¶All offences made felony, or limitted or appointed to be within the case of premunire, by any act of acts of parlamẽt, statute or statutes, made sythens the first day of the first yere of king Henry the nyght, not being felony before, nor within ꝑ case of premunire, & also al & euery thẽ article and clause mẽcioned or in any wyse declared in anye of thesame statutes, concerning the making of any offence or offences to be felonye, or within the case of premunire, not being felonye, nor within the case of premunire before, and al paines and forfeitures concerning thesame, or any of them, shall from henceforth be repealed, and vtterly voyd, & of none effect. An. 1. M. 1. cessione. Felonye. Premunire. Repeld.

24 ¶De amẽdemẽt. 3. of embeselig or auoiding of records to be felony. Records.

25 ¶De executours. 6. of felony of seruãtes taking their maisters goodes after their death. Seruãt.

26 ¶De faires and markets. 6. for stollen catell. Catell.

27 ¶De forestes. 10. that huntyng was not then felony. Hunting.

28 ¶De triall. 8. of felonies done vpon the sea. Sea.

De Amendmẽt. 3. Courtes. 2.
Brittons. 1. Custo & vsages. 2.
Captains. 4. 5. Dower. 6.
Challenge. 4. Egiptians. 1. 2.
Chester. 2. Ercõmengemẽt. 5
Clergy. 6. 15. 19. 26 Executours. 6.
Cordiners. 21. Feyres. 6.

Fish.

Fyshyng.12.
Fozest.10.18.19.
Fozfeiture.17.
Franchises.20.
Heresy.3.
Incontinency of prestes.2.
Iustices of peee.3
London.6.
Mainprise.2,5,6,7
Marshally.1.
Masons.1.
Merchantes.10.
Money.29.44.
Mutters.1.
Nisi prius.8.
Oyer & termin.3.
Perdon,10,12,13.28.
Pyson and prisoners.3
Proces.3.
Proclamatiõ.2,3.
Prouision.13.
Purueyours.4.
7.8.9.15.17.25.
Rape.2.
Residens.2.
Restitution.2.
Ryots.9.
Robbery.1,2,3.
Rome.4.
Shepe.2.
Shirisses.1.
Staple.7.10.25.
Treason.1.
Tryall.15.
Wales.5,18,19,21
28,32.
Wynes.4.8.
Wolles.10,31,36.
37.

¶ Fermes.

Se Berwike.1.
Cessaunt.12.
Fynes.3.
Husbandry.3.5.
Ile of wight.1.
Leases in al.
Liuery & ouster.3.
Officer and offi-cers.9.
Residens.2.
Ryots.9.
Rome.4.
Staple.10.
Wardes.3.
Vitailes.14.

¶ Feries.

Se Passage.10.

1 ¶ Fesantes and partriches.

IT shall not be lefull to any parson of what cõdiciõ he be to take, or cause to be taken any fesants or partryches by nettes snares or other engines out of his owne waren vppon the free holde of any other parson without thassent agreement, and speciall licence of the owner or possessyoner of the same, vpon payne of forfapture. of.x.li. the one halfe thereof to the partye that wyl sue for the same by accion of dette, or by byll or other wyse, and the other to the owner or possessioner of the sayde grounde vppon whyche the sayde fesauntes and partryches be so taken. An.11.H.7.ca.17.

2 ¶ Anno.32.H.8.ca.8. an act was made to endure to the last daye of the nert parlement prohibityng anye to sel any fesantes or partriches except to the officers of the kinges, queenes and princes houshold. &c.

¶ Fetherbeddes.

Se Upholsters in all.

¶ Fieri facias.

Se Execution.2.

¶ Fiftene.

Se Dismes in all. Tares in all.

1 ¶ Fighting and quareling.

IF any parson what soeuer shall at any time after the first day of May nert commyng, by wordes only quarell, chyde, or braule in any churche, or church yarde, that then it shall bee lawfull vnto the ordinary of þ place where the same offence shall be done, and proued by two lawfull wytnesses, to suspende euerye parsone so offendyng: that is to say, if he be a lay manne, *Ab ingressu ecclesie*, and if he be a clerke, frõ the ministracion of his office, for so long tyme as the sayde ordynary shall by his discrecion thynke mete and conuenient, accordyng to the fault. And further it is &c. that if any parson or parsons, after the sayd first daye of Maye, shall smite, or lay any violent handes vpõ any other, either in any churche, or churche yarde: That then ipso facto euery parson so offendyng, shalbe demed excõmunicate, and be excluded from the felowship and companye of Christes congregacion. And also it is. &c. that if any parson after þ said first day of May, shall maliciously stryke any parson, with any weapõ, in any churche or churche yarde: or after the same first day of May, shal drawe

Woordes. Quarell. Brawle. Suspension. Smyte. Excõmunicat

Weapon. drawe any weapon, in any churche, or churche yarde, to the entent to stryke another with thesame weapō: That then euerye parsone so offendyng, and thereof beyng conuycted by verdict of.xii.mēne, or by his owne confession, or by two lawfull witneses, before the Justyces of assise, Justyces of oyer and determyner, or Justyces of peace, in theyr sessyons, by force of this act, shall bee adiudged by the same Justyces before whom such parson shall bee so conuycted, to haue one of his eares cutte of. And yf the parsone, or parsones so offending, haue none eares, wherby they shoulde receyue suche punishemēt, as is before declared, that then he, or they, to be marked & burned in the cheke, with an hotte yron hauing this letter. F. whereby he, or they may be knowen and taken, for fray makers, and fighters, besydes that, euery such parson, to be, & stād ipso facto excommunicated, as is afforesayd. An. 5. E. 6. ca. 4.

Justices. Freys cut.

Se assaut and affray in all.

¶Fine for alienacion

Se Tenure. 10. Willes. 2, 3. Wardes. 23.

¶Fines.

Leuy. QVia fines in curia nostra leuatur finem litibus debent imponere, et imponunt, et ideo fines vocant maxime, cū post duellū & magnā assisā in suo casu vltimū locū finalē teneāt imppetuū, tāque p aliqd tēpus pteritū tā tēpore clare memorie dñi Henrici regis aui nri, quā nro partes eorūdē finiū et earū partiū heredes cōtra legē & cōtra regni nostri antiquā & vsitatas super huiusmodi finibus adnullandū et euacuandum admittebantur, proponent quod ante finem leuatū a tempore leuationis eiusdem, et postea petentes seu q̄rentes aut eorum antecessores de tenementis in finibus contentis, aut de aliqua parte eorundem semper fuerunt seisit, & sic fines huiusmodi rite leuatur per iuratores patrie falso subornatos et malicioſe procuratos multociens euacuabātur et adnullabantur minus iuste, volentes super premissis remedium adhibere in parliamento nostro ad Westm. statuimus, quod dicte exceptiones seu responsiones vel inquisitiones patrie super huiusmodi exceptionibus seu responsionibus nullo modo contra huiusmodi recognitiones & fines de cetero admittantur. Et nos vero volumus, quod statut istud tam locum habeat ad fines prius leuat quā imposterum leuādos. Et videāt iustic. q̄ note & fines in cur nr̄a impostern leuādi publice et solemniter legant, & quod placita interim cessent omnino, & hoc fiat p̄ duos dies in septimana secūdum discretionem iustic. stat de finibus leuatis. An. 27. E. 1.

Partyes. Heyres. Leuy. Boyle. Leuy. Exam. Norm. Plac. Leuy. Boyle. Sapon. Dier. Dy. Pl.

2 ¶Per iusticiarios suos de banco salutem. Cum nuper ordinauerim⁹ quod fines in cur nostra leuandi rite lecuentur, quos nolumus in aliqua parte infringi seu de toto posse adnullari voluntatem nostram subscriptam vobis mittimus firmiter obseruand videlicet, quod tam partes querentes vel petent quam tenentes & defendentes, qui ius vel ten̄ sua alijs cognoscere vel reddere voluerint in placitis warantie carte conuentionis & alijs de quibus fines sunt leuandi coram vobis antequam fines illi tenentur, personaliter veniant, vt earum pertium etas fatuitas seu quicūque defectus si qui sint, per vos iudicari poterint, & discerni. Prouiso tn̄ quod si quis senex aut etate decrepit⁹ seu debilitate casualiter superueniente sic fuerit detentus et oppressus, q̄ coram vobis ad curiam nostram, aliqualiter non possit accedere, tunc in tali casu volumus, quod duo vel vn⁹ vestrum de assensu vestro de banco talem sic oppressum adeant vel adeat, & sua recognitionem super placitum

et forma

et forma placiti, quod habet in curia nostr, de quo finis eadem dicet levari, assumpto secum si vnus adeat vno abbate prioꝛe vel milite viro fide digno & bone fame, recipiant vel recipiat, & inde vos per recordū suum reddant vel reddat certioꝛes, vt per ipsos vel ipsum omnibus que ad finem levandam pertinēt plene examinatis, et fines illi, vt preordinatum est, rite leventur. Volumus etiam, quod aliquis baronū scaccarij nostri seu iustic. nostrorū aliquos capiant attornatos nisi tantam in placitis & placeis, que coram ipsis & socijs suis in bācis & locis vbi p nos assignēt, emerserint. Et eandē de attornū recipiendi potestatē clericis & ministris p̄dictorum baronum & iustic. denegamus. Ordinantes quod si aliqui attornati per aliquem predictoꝛum alio modo admittantur p̄ꝛo non admissis teneantur. Potestate tamen cancellar nostri, qui pro tēpoꝛe fuerit, cui iuxta discretionem suam expedire viderit admittendi, & etiam capitali iustic. nostri, vt hactenus in attornatis recipiendi semper obseruata. Stat de Carliol edit. An. 15. E. 1.

3 ¶Quant le briefe originall soit leuer en presence des parties deuant iustices, donques dirra vn coūt isſit, sir iustice counge daccorder, l'iustice luy dirra, & dirra, sir Robert, & nosmera vn des parties, donques quant ils serrount agree de la summe dell' pecune que est done al roy, donques dirra le iustyce, cryes la peas, & puis dira l'countour, issint que la peas est tiel a vous conges, qui William & Alice sa feme, que ci sount recognisont le maner de B. ouc les appurtenance contenus en le brief, estre droit l'roy come cel que il ad de lour doñ, a auer & teña a luy & a ses heyres de W. et Alyce, & les heyres A. cbe en demeigñ tentes, seignouryes, counties, plees, purchaces, gard, mariages, reliefs, eschetes, molyns, auoulons de esglis, & toutes auks franchises & frāchyes cuſtomes al auand maner apperteinaunt, rendant per an a. R. & ses heir a chyefs de fee seruyce due & cuſtomz pur toutes seruyces. Et fait assauer qui order de ley ne soeffre myc, que fynal accorde sopt leue en la court le roy sans briefe originall, & ceo attait le mayns deuant. iiij. iuſtices en bank ou en eyre, & non pas eyllours, et en presence des partyes nosmes en briefe queux sopēt de playne age, et de bon memorie, et hors de prisō. Et si feme couerte de baron sopt vn des partyes donques coupent qui ele sopt prymerement confesse de. iiij. iuſtic. auauntdytes, et si ele nallent al fin, ne ceo ipuera myc. Et la cause pour qui tyel solemnitye doit estre fait en cel fyn est pur ceo que fine est si hault barre & de graunde force, et de si puiſſant en sop que le clerke forclos ne myc solement ceux queux sount partyes & pryues a la fyne & lour heyres, mes toutes auters gentes du monde, queux sount de playne age hors de pryson et bon memorie, et deyns les iiij. meres le iour del fyne leue sils ne mettront lour clayñ de lour accion pour le paye deins lan & le iour. Sta. de modo leuādi fines edit. An. 18. E. 1

4 ¶Le ple de nonclayme des fines qui sount desore a leuers ne soyent pris ne tenus pur barr en temps auenir. An. 34. E. 3. ca. 16.

5 ¶Toutes les fynes qui serrount apprendre deuaunt quiconque iuſtyces soyent faitz en presence des pledges et que les pledges sachēt la sōme de lour fynes deuāt lour departer. An. 38. E. 3. ca. 3.

6 ¶Apres lengrossement de chescū fyne a leuer puis le feste del Pasche procheyne venant en le court de nre seygnour le roy deuant ses iuſtices del comen banke dascuns terres, tenementes ou auters hereditamentes meſme le fyne soyt ouertment & solemnement lyeses et proclaimes en meſme le court meſme le terme, & en troys termes del an procheynement ensuātes

Barre

Partyes
Pryues
Estrangers

Claym.

Nonclaym.

Pledges

Engrossing

Redde
Proclaymed

ensuantes meſme lengroſſement en
mꝭ court as quatz ſeueralx tours en
cheſcun terme. Et en meſme le tẽps
Transcript. que il eſt enſy lieu ꝑ proclaime toutes
pleez ceſſent et ouſtre vn transcrypte
del meſme le fine ſoyt enuoyes ꝑ les
Just. of aſſ. dytes Juſtyces del comen banke as
iuſtices daſſiſes de le countie lou les
dytes terres tenementes ſont ils de
Proclam. faire lier ꝑ proclamer l'dit fin ouertmt
Cellions. et ſolemneſmt en cheſcū lour ceſſions
daſſiſes a teniers mꝭ lan, ſi laſſiſes a-
donques teygnent, ꝑ toutes les plees
en le meane temps de ceſſer. Et aurꝭ
il eſt ordeigñ ꝑ eſtablie par la dit aue
Transcript. toxitye du parlamẽt que vn ſembla-
ble transcript de le dit fin ſerꝭ aurꝭ
Just of p. enuoies a les iuſtic. de peas de l'coꝛt
lou les ditz ꝭres ꝑ teſtiz tot ils de fait
Proclam. ouert ꝑ ſolẽne proclam del dit fine as
quaters generalx ceſſiõs de peas, a te
niers meſme lan, les ditz iuſtices daſ-
ſiſes, ꝑ aurꝭ iuſtices de peas de certi-
Certifyer. fier meſme la proclamatiõ a les Ju-
ſtices de la comen banke du roy, le ſe
conde iour del returñ del terme adõ-
ques ꝓcheinemẽt enſuaunt, apꝛes
quel ꝓclamation eſt fait, ꝑ certifie, le dyt fine deſſꝭe le darreyn ꝑ fy-
Conclude. nall fyne et conclude ſi bien ꝓtues
cõe eſtraunges al mꝭ forſꝓiſez femes
couertez autres que ſount partyes a
le dit fine, ꝑ cheſcū parſon ou parſõs
adonques eſteant ou eſteantes deins
age en priſone ou hors de ceſt royalm
Dengleterre, ou nient de ſane memo
rie al temps de le dyt fyne leues.
Et aurꝭ ſauaunt a cheſcun parſon
ou parſõs autieur droyt, title, claiꝭ
Intereſt. ꝑ intereſſe, les queur ilz ount au ou
en les dyts terres, tenementes, et au-
ters enheredytamẽtes au temps dau
tyel fyne engroſſe. Jllint que ceux
purſuonnt lour dyt droit tytle clay-
me ou intereſſe par voy daccion ou
5. Pers loyal entrie deyns cynk ans ꝓcheyn-
ment apres la dit ꝓclamatiõ fayt
eue ou certifie. Et aurint ſauaunt a
toutes auters parſones autielx ac-
Intreſt. tions droit, tytle, claymeꝑ intereſſe
en ou a les dites terres tenements ꝑ
auters enhereditamentes, les queux
accreſſerõt, remaindront, ou deſcen-
dront ou deuiendrõt, as eux puis le-
dit fiñ engroſſe par force daſcun doñ
en le tayle, ou par aſcun auter ceuſe
ou matter eſwe ou fayt deuañt la dyt
fyne leues. Jllynt que ceux parſones
preignont lour dits accions ou pur-
ſuent lour dyt droyt ꝑ tytle accordãt
a la ley deyns cynk ans ꝓcheine-
apres tyelx accions, tytle, clayme,
ou intereſſe as eux accrues deſcen-
dus, remaygnes, ou deuenus. Et au-
rꝭ que les dites parſons ꝑ lour heires
puyſſent auoyr lour dyt accyon en-
uers le parnour de les ꝓfyptes de
les dytes terres, ꝑ tenementes et au-
ters enhereditamentes al temps de
meſme laccion apprendres. Et ſiꝭ
les parſones al temps de tyel acci-
on droit et tytle accrues, deſcendus,
remaygnes, ou deuenus a eux ſoy-
ent couertes de baron ou deyns age
en pꝛyſone ou hors de ceſt terre, ou
hors de ſane memoyre. Jl eſt ordey-
gne, eſtablie et ennacte par lauc-
toritie auantdit, que lours accyons,
droyt, ꝑ tytle, ſoyẽt reſerues ꝑ ſaues
as eux ꝑ lour heires, ieſques al tẽps
ilz deignount ꝑ ſoyẽt a lour playne
age hors de priſõ deins ceſt terre, dil
couertes, ꝑ de ſane memorie, ſillint q̃
ils ou lour heirez preignẽt lour ditz
acciõs, ou lour loyall entre accordãt
a lour droit ꝑ title deinz cink anꝛpro-
cheines apres que ilz deignent et ſõt
a lour plaine age hors de priſons de-
ins ceſt terꝛ diſconerez et de ſane me-
morie et meſmes les accions purſu-
ent ou lour loyall entre preignent o-
uelque effecte accordant a la ley den-
gleterꝛ. Et aurꝭ ꝓ lauctoꝛity du pꝛ-
lement auantdit il eſt ordeigne eſta-
blie et enacte, que toutz tyelx parſo-
nes quel ſount couertes nyent party
al fyne. Et cheſcun parſone eſteant
dedeyns priſone ou hors de ceſt terre
ou hors de ſane memorie al temps de
les dites fynes leues et engroſſes par
ceſt

ffil act de parlement deuant ſoꝛſpꝛys ſes apsaunles aſcun dꝛoyt ou tytle ou cauſe daccyon as aſcuns de les auaũt dites terres, tenementes, et auterz hereditamentez que ceux ou lour heirz preignent lour ditz accions ou loyal entrie accordant a lour dꝛoyt & title deinz cink anz pꝛocheinmẽt apres que les auaunt dites parſones beignent & ſoyent de playne age hors du priſon diſcouertz deins ceſt terre, et auri eſtrentes de ſane memoꝛye. Et auꝛint meſmes les dytes accions ſacunt ou lour loyal entrie preignẽt et tiliint parlue unt ouelq̃ effecte accordant a la ley du royalme dengleterre. Et en oultre ſi ils ne facent et preignẽt pas lour ditz accions & auri lour dit loyal entrie en le maner ſicome eſt auantdit que lors adonques ils ſeꝛont conclutes per les dites fines pur toutes tours en ſemblable fourme come ceux ſont ceux ſont parties & prines as ditz fines, leues, et engroſſes. Auꝛint p̃ la dit auctoꝛitie il eſt oꝛdeigne eſtablie & enacte q̃ cheſcun fine q̃ de cy en apres ſerra leues en aſcuns courtes de noſtre ſeignour le roy daſcuns maners terres tenemẽtes ou autres poſſeſſions ſolonc̃que les maners, biage et fourme q̃ fines ont eſte leues deuant la feſãce de ceſt act deuant recite ſoit de ſemblable force, effecte et auctoꝛitie come fines ency leuez ſont ou fuerent deuant le feſãce de ceſt acte, ceſt acte ou aſcun autre acte en ceſt parlament fait ou a faire nient contreſteant ꝛ q̃ chelcũ perſõ ſoit a ſa libertie de leuer aſcun fine en apꝛes ſolonc̃q̃ ſon pleſure quele il doet ſolonq̃ la feſure cõteignus & oꝛdeignes en et p̃ ceſt acte ou ſolõque les maners & fourme auãt temps vſes. An. r. R. 3. Ca. 7.

7 ¶ Toutz les bꝛieſes de couenant et toutz autres bꝛieſes ſur queux fins ſeꝛrõt leues en temps auenir ouelq̃ les bꝛes de dedimus poteſtatem ſi aſcuns y ſoyent ouelq̃ toutz les conſiãles et notes dicelle auant ceo que ils ſoient treſhez hoꝛs de le comẽ bank p le cyrographer ſoient enrolles en vn roll deſtre de recoꝛd̃ pur toutz iours a demurrer en la ſauegarde du chief Clerke du comẽ bank et de ſes ſucceſſours ſoubz launcien fee de vint et deux deniers accuſtome a paiers au clerke pur entre daccoꝛd̃ de cheſcun fyne ſauns pluis outre paie au fyn q̃ les notes en la gard̃ de le cyrographer on les fyns ſoient embeſeilles q̃ home auera recoures au dit rool pur auoir ent execution come il aueroit ſi les fyns ne fuiſſent point embeſeilles, et que toutz les bꝛieſs de couenants et toutz autres bꝛieſs ſur q̃ur fyns ount eſte leues du temps paſſe ſoient auri de recoꝛd̃ et en oultre de toutz les fyns queur ſount oꝛe tarde embeſeills en la treſoꝛie noſtre ſeignour le roy p̃ gents diſconus que les notes & bꝛieſs de couenant des dites fynes embeſeilles demurraũtz en la garde de cyrographer ſi purꝛount eſtre trouer que a la partie mõſtrant ptie des ditz fyns embeſeilles tielꝛ notes et bꝛieſs de couenaunt demurgẽt de recoꝛd̃ ſi aueunt come noſme ceux fynes euſſent eſte ſi nul embeſeilmẽt diceux nuſt eſte fait. An. 5. H. 4.

Cyrographer. Enrolld. Recoꝛd. xxii.d. Embeſeill. Execution. Embeſeil.

Capitulo. 14.

8 ¶ That after the ingroſſyng of euery fyne to be leuyed, after ẽ feaſt of Eaſter that ſhall be in the yere of our Lorde. M. CCCC. ꝛc. in the kynges court afoꝛe his Juſtyces of ẽ commen place, of any landes, tenementes, oꝛ other hereditamentes p̃ ſame fyne be openly and ſolẽnly read and proclaymed in the ſame court that ſame terme, and in. iii. termes thẽ nexte folowyng, the ſame ingroſſing in the ſame court, at. iiij. ſeuerall dayes in euery terme. And in p̃ ſame tyme that it is ſo red and proclaymed all plees ſhall ceaſe, and the ſayd proclamacions ſo had & made, the ſayde fyne to bee fynall ende and conclude as well pꝛyuies as eſtrangers to the ſame. Except women couert

Ingroſſing. Redde. Proclamyd. Concludꝛ. wyues.

uert other than been parties to the
sayd fyne, & euery person then being
Infant. within age of.xxj. yeres, in prison
Prison. or out of this realme, or not of hole
Out of eng- mynde at the tyme of the sayde fyne
land. leuyed not parties to such fyne. And
Non sane me mory sauyng to euery person or persons &
to theyr heyres other the parties
in the sayde fine, such right, clayme
and interest, as they haue to or in ꝑ
sayde landes, tenementes, or other
hereditamentes time of such fine in-
grossed. So that they pursue theyr
tytle, clayme, or interestes by way
5. yeres of action or lawfull entre within.v.
yeresnert after the sayd proclamacions had and made. And also sauing
to al other persons such actiō, right,
Sauing ty- tytle, clayme, and interesse in or to
tles. the sayde landes, tenementes, or o-
ther hereditamentes as fyrste shall
growe remaine, or descende, or come
After. to them after the sayde fyne ingrossed and proclamaciō made by force
of any gyfte in the tayle, or by any
other cause or matter had and made
before the sayde fyne leuyed. So
that they take their action or pur-
sue theyr sayde ryght and tytle ac-
cording to the law, within.v. yeres
5. yeres nert after such accion, ryght, tytle,
claime, or interesse to them accrued,
descended, remayned, falle, or come,
and that the sayde persons and their
heyres may haue theyr sayde accion
Parnour against the pernour of the profytes
of the sayde landes and tenemētes,
and other hereditamentes, tyme of
the sayde accion to be taken. And yf
the same persones at tyme of suche
accion, ryght, and tytle accrued, des-
cended, remayned, or come vnto the
by couert de baron or within age, in
prison, or out of this lande, or not of
hole mynde, that then it is ordey-
ned by the sayd auctorite, that their
accion, ryght, and tytle to be reser-
ued and saued to them and to theyr
heyres, vnto the tyme they come and
be at theyr ful age, of.xxi. yeres out
of prison within this land vncouert
and of hole mind so that they or their
heyres take their sayd accions or
their lawfull entrie accordig to their
right and tytle within.v. yeres next
after that they come and be at theyr
full age, out of prison within this
land vncouert and of hole mynde.
And the same accions, pursue, or o-
ther lawfull entrie take, accordyng
to the lawe. And also it is ordeyned
by thauctorite afore sayd, that al
such persones as be couert de baron
not parties to the fyne, and euery per
son beyng within age of.xxi. yeres
in prison or out of this lande, or not
of hole mynde, at tyme of the sayde
fines leuyed and engrossed, & by this
sayd acte afore excepte hauyng any
ryght or tytle, or cause of action to
any of the sayd landes and other he-
reditamēts that they or their heires
inheritable to the same, take theyr
sayde accions or lawfull entrie ac-
cording to theyr right & tytle within
v. yeres next after they come and be
of full ags of.xxi. yeres out of prisō
vncouert within this lande, and of
hole mynde, and the same accions
sue, or theyr lawfull entrie take, and
pursue according to the lawe. And
yf they do and take not theyr accios
and entrie, as is a foresaid, that they
and euery of them and theyr heyres,
and the heyres of euery of them be
concluded by the sayd fines for euer
in lyke fourme, as they ben that ben
parties or priuies to the sayd fines.
Sauing to euery person and persōs
not ptie nor priuie to the sayd fyne.
theyr exception to auoyde the same
fyne, by that, that those that were
parties to the fine, nor any of them,
nor no person nor persones to theyr
vse, ne to the vse of any of them, had
nothing in the landes and tenemēts
comprisedin the sayd fine at the time
of the sayd fine leuyed. And it is or-
deyned by the sayde auctoritie that
euery fine that hereafter shall be le-
uyed

uyed in any of the kinges courtes of any maners, landes, tenementes or other possessions after the maner, vse and fourme, that fines haue been leuyed afore the makyng of this act, be of lyke force, effect, & auctoritie, as fines so leuyed bee or were afore the making of this acte, this acte or any other acte in the said parlamēt made or to be made, notwithstanding. And euery person be at his lyberte, to leuy any fine hereafter, after his pleasure, whether he wyll after the fourme conteyned and ordeined in and by this acte, or after the maner and fourme afore time vsed. An. 4. H. 7. ca. 24.

9 Al & singuler fines, alwel herefore leuyed as hereafter to be leuyed before the sayd iustices (*s. of the common place*) with proclamations, according to the sayd estatute, by any persō or psons of full age of. xxi. peres, of any manours, landes, tenements, or hereditamentes, before the tyme of the same fine leuied, in any wise entayled to the persō or persons so leuieng the same fyne, or to any the auncestour or auncestours of the same person or psōs, in possessiō, reuersion, remainder, or in vse, shalbe immediatly after the same fine leuied, engrosed, and proclamacyons made, adiudged, accepted demed and taken to al intents & purpoles, a sufficient barre & discharge for euer against the said persō & persōs, & their heyres claiming the same landes, tenements, and hereditaments, or any parcel therof, onely by force of anye such entail, & against al other persōs claiming ỳ same, or any parcel therof only to their vse, or to ỳ vse of any maner of heire of ỳ bodies of thē, any ambiguity, doubt, or cōtrarpolity of opinion risen or growē vpon ỳ sayd estatute to the contrary notwithstāding. Prouided alway that this acte nor any thing therin cōteined, shall extēd to barre or exclude the lawfull entre, tytle, or interest of any heire or heyres, person or persons, heretofore geuen, or hereafter to be gyuen, growen, or accrued to thē or anye of thē, in or to any manours landes, tenements, or hereditamēts by reasō of any fine or fines heretofore leuied or hereafter to be leuied by any womā, after ỳ death of her husband, cōtrary to ỳ fourme, intēt, & effect of the statute made in ỳ. xi. yere of kyng Hēry the. vii. (*s. ca. 20. which is in discōtinuance of right. 1.*) of any manours, landes, tenemēts, & hereditamētes of the inheritāce or purchase of ỳ saide husbād, or of any his auncestours, giuen or assigned to any such woman in dower for terme of lyfe or in taple, in vse or in possession, but that the same acte made in the said. xi. yere of the sayde late kyng Henry the. vii. (*s. ca. 20.*) shall stande, remaine, and bee in full strength & vertue in euery article, sētence and clause therein conteined, in like maner and forme as though this present acte had neuer been had nor made. Prouided also that this acte ne any thing therin cōteined, do extende to any fine or fines, at any time heretofore leuied, or hereafter to be leuied, of any lordshippes, maners landes, tenemētes, or other hereditamentes whatsoeuer they bee, the possessioners & owners whereof by reason of any erpzelle wordes cōteined in any especiall acte or actes of parliament, made or ordeined sythen the sayde. iiii. yere of king Henry the. vii. stande, be bounden, or restrained from making any alienations, discōtinuances, or other alterations of any of the same lordeships, manours, landes, tenements, or hereditamentes conteined in the sayde fine or fines, but that al & euery such fine & fines, at any time heretofore leuied, or hereafter to be leuied by any such person or persons, or theyr heires, of any such lordeships, manors, landes, tenemētes, or other hereditā-

Enter. Tytle. Heyres. An. 11. H. 7. ca. 20. Woman. Husband. Dower. Lyfe. Taple. Strength. Parliament. Restrayned.

Force. ditaments, shalbe of such like force & strength in the lawe, & of none other effect, thē ỳ same fine so leuied or to be leuied, shold haue bēn, if this preſēt act had neuer bē had or made: any thing therin conteined to the cōtrary therof in any wise notwithstanding. Prouided also that this act nor any thing therin cōteined, shal extēd to any fine or fines heretofore leuied of any manours, landes, tenements or hereditamentes, now in sute, demaunde or variaunce in any of the kinges courtes, or wherof any charters, euidences, or muniments concerning the same, be now in demaūd in the kinges high court of chancery nor to any fine or fines heretofore leuied of any manours, lāds, tenemētes, or hereditaments, which before the first day of this preſēt pliamēt haue bē recouered, gotte or obtained by reaſō of any iugemēt, entre decre arbitrement, or other lawefull meanes, contrary to the purport, intent or effect of any ſuch fine or fines therof heretofore leuied, nor to any fine or fines heretofore leuied, or hereafter to be leuied by any perſō or persons of any manours, lāds, tenements, or hereditaments, before the tyme of the leuieng of the same fine, gyuen, graunted, or aſſigned to the sayd perſō or persons ſo leuying the same fine, or to any of his or their auncestours in the tayle, by vertue of any letters patents of our said soueraigne lord, or any of his progenitours, or by vertue of any acte or actes of parliament, the reuerſion whereof at the time of the same fyne or fines ſo leuied being in our saide soueraigne lord, his heires or ſucceſſours: But that euery ſuch fine and fines shalbe of like force strength & effect, as they were or shoulde haue bēn, if this act had neuer been had nor made. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 36.

In sute. Euidences. Recouery. Granted. Lies pattētes Parlement. Reuerſion in the kyng.

10 ¶ All & ſinguler fines which at any time hereafter shall be leuied or knowleged before the iuſtices of our ſoueraigne lord the kyng, or of hys heires or ſucceſſours of the countye palantine of Lancaſter, commonly called iuſtices of aſſiſe at Lancaſtre, or before one of them, of any landes, tenementes, or other hereditamentes lying, or being within the countie palantine of Lancaſtre, which shalbe opēly read and proclaimed three ſeuerall daies in the open ſeſſions in the preſence of the iuſtices of aſſyſe at Lancaſtre, or of one of them, for the time being, at the ſame ſeſſiōs, that the ſame fine shall fortune to be ingroſſed and also that shalbe opēly red and proclaimed in ỳ preſence of the Juſtices of Aſſyſe at Lancaſter, or of one of them for the tyme being at the two next generall ſeſſions, that shalbe holden in ỳ ſaid countie palantine of Lancaſtre before the iuſtices of the same countye, commonly called iuſtices of Aſſyſe of Lancaſtre, or before one of them nert after the leuying or ingroſſing of ſuche ſayde fine at three ſeuerall daies in either of the ſaide. ii. ſeſſiōs, after ſuch maner & fourme as is cōmōly vſed in the kinges court of hys comon place at Weſtm̄, shall be of like force, ſtrength, and effect in the law to al intentes, conſtructions, & purpoſes, as fines being duely leuyed with proclamacions before the kings iuſtices of hys comō place, be or ought to be of. An. 37. H. 8. cap. 19.

11 ¶ Fines which at any time hereafter ſhall be leuied or knowledged before the high iuſtice of our ſoueraigne lord the king, or of his heires & ſucceſſours, of his countie palantine of Cheſter for the time being, or before the deputie or lieutenant, iuſtice there for the time being, of any landes, tenemētes, or other hereditaments, lying or being within ỳ ſayd countie palantine of Cheſter, which ſhalbe opēly red & proclaimed. iii. ſeuerall daies in the open ſeſſiōs, in ỳ pre-

presence of ỹ iustice of the said countie palātine of Chester for the tyme being, or before the deputie or lieuetenant iustice there at ỹ same cessiōs ỹ the same fine shal fortune to be engrossed: And also ỹ shalbe openly red & proclaimed in the presence of the iustice of the said cōuntie palātine of Chester, or before ỹ deputie or lieuetenant iustice there for the time beyng, at the two next generall cessiōs that shalbe holden in the said cōuntie palantine of Chester before the iustice of the same countie palātine, or before the deputie or Lieuetenaunt Justice there, next after the leuying and ingrossing of suche saide fine at three seuerall daies in eyther of the sayde two cessions, after such maner and fourme as is commōly vsed in the kinges court of common plees at Westminster, shalbe of like force, strength, and effect, in the law, to all ententes constructyons, and purposes: as fynes beyng duely leuied wyth proclamacions before the kinges Justices of hys common plees, be or ought to be of. An. 2. E. 6. ca. 28

12 All fines aswel heretofore leuied, as hereafter to be leuied, before the iustices of the common place, of any manours, landes, tenementes, or other hereditamentes, wherupon the proclamacions hath not, or shall not, by reason of adiournement of any terme by writte, be duely made, shalbe of as good force, effecte, and strength, to all ententes, constructions, and purposes, as if anye terme heretofore so adiourned, or that at any time hereafter, shalbe so adiourned, had been holden and kept from the beginning to the ende therof, not adiourned, and proclamacions therein made, according to the fourme & effect of the said estatute. Prouyded alwayes, that thys acte shall not in any wise extende to any fine heretofore leuyed of any the manours, landes tenemētes, or hereditaments nowe in suite, demaunde, or barryance in any of the Queenes courtes or wherof any charters, euydences, or munimētes concerning the same, be now in demaunde in the Quenes high court of Chauncery, nor to any fine or fines heretofore leuied, of any manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, which before the first day of thys present parlament haue been recouered, gottē or obteined by reason of any iugement, entre, decree, arbitrement, or other lawfull meanes, cōtrary to the purport, entent, or effecte of any suche fine or fines therof, heretofore leuied. An. 1. M. 1. parliamento. ca. 7.

Se Cattels. &c. 5.
Cirographer. 1.
Drapry. 11.
Franchises. 21.
Leases. 2.
Monasteries. 9.
Recogn. 4.
Rediselsin. 2.
Tithes. 8.
Wales. 32.
Wardes. 24. 25.
Weightes. 26.

1 Fine to the king.

NIhil de cetero detur pro breui inquisicionis ab eo qui inquisicionem petit de vita vel de membris, sed gratis concedatur, et non negetur. M. carta. ca. 27.

Se Accusaciō. 1. 6.
Addiction. 1.
Ale houses & tipling houses. 2.
Apparell. 5.
Appelles. 5.
Apprentice. 2.
Armour. 7.
Arrestes. 3.
Artificers. 1.
Assautes. 1. 2.
Assise. 3. 9.
Atteint. 6. 13. 15.
Banckrupts. 1.
Beanpleder. 1.
Bishops. 4.
Bryekers of leages. 1.
Brydges. 1.
Cattels and fortresses. 5.
Chester. 3.
Conspiracy. 3.
Cotdiners. 2. 8.
Courtes. 2.
Crossebowes. 1.
Custome. 15.
Differes. 1. 3.
Drapry. 5.
Escape. 2. 3.
Eschetours. 4.
Estretes. 2. 3.
Execucion of statutes. 3.
Fees. 1.
Felony. 7.
Fisshe. 5. 14.
Forest. 10. 22. 27.
Forcible entre. 2. 3.
Forger of false dedes. 1.

Frãchises.20.21.
Hauens and riuers.2.
Heresy.2.3.
Hie wates.4.
Horsebred.1.
Husbandry.4.5.
Iustic. in eier.2.
Iustic.of p.3.
Iurrours.8.17.
Knightes.1.
Laborers.12.
13.16.32.35.
Liuery.5.
Mainprise.7.
Masons.1.
Monasteries.13.
Mortmaine.4.
Perdon.7.
Phisicions.3.
Plapes.2.
Probate of testament.1.
Prison.7.
Purueiours.33.
Receiuours.3.
Recogñ.7.
Riots.4.
Sewers.8.
Seruice and sacramentes.4.
Shepe.2.
Shirifes.27.
Tayle.1.
Tares.&c.3.
Tenure.5.
Tyles.1.
Tryall.11.
Uacabundes.2.7.
Uacacions.3.
Villenage.3.
Usury.6.7.
Wales.4.24.25.
27.32.
Warchandlers.1.
Weightes.33.
Wolles.5.
Women.2.

¶ Fynours.

Se Gold and syluer.9.

1 ¶ Fisshe and fisshing.

Haupns. A Que de Humbre, Ouse, Ayre, Derewẽt, Wherfe. Niddiore. Swale, Tese, Tin, Eden, & omnes alie aque, in qbus salmones captant ponant in defenso, quoad salmones capiẽdos a die natiuitatis beate Marie vsq ad diẽ sancti Martini, & similiter q salmũculi nõ capiãtur, nec destruant p retia, nec per alia ingenia ad stagna molendinorũ, a medio Aprilis vsq ad natiuitatẽ sancti Johãnis Bapt. et in partibus vbi riparie fuerint assignentur cõseruatores istius statuti qui ad hoc iurati sepius videant et inquirant de huiusmodi transgr. Et in prima transgr puniãtur p cõbustionẽ retiũ et ingeniorũ suorũ. Et si iterato deliquerint, puniant per prisonam vnius quarterij anni. Et si tercio deliquerint, puniãtur par prisonam vnius anni. Et sic multiplicata transgressione crescat pene afflictio. W.2.ca.48. See a like statute in port hauens.1.

Salmons.

Netts. Engyns.

Bankes. Cõseruators

Burn.

Imprif.

2 ¶ Nul harãk soit vendu nschats en mear, tanq les pescheours soient venus en haue oue lour harank, & q la corde de la niek soit trahete a la fire. An.31.E.3.ca.de Callice.ca.1.

Vendre

3 ¶ Les pescheours soient frankes a vẽdre lour harank, as toutz q veignẽt a la feire de grande Jernemuth, sans nul disturbãce des lour hostillers, ou auters q̃conques. Et quant les ditz pescheours voillẽt vendre en port lour marchandises, eient lour hostillers oueq eux sils y voillent estre. Et en lour presence, et en presence dautres marchantes en apert, vendent lour marchandises a q lour plera. Et si auters marchantes presentes voillent aũ part des ditz marchandises, eit chescun qui claime sa part pur la pris, solonq lafferãt des mesmes lez marchandises illint vendus soit la dit vende fait du sole il lenãt, tãq al sole il rescours, et nemy deuant, ne aprez, sur forfaiture des mesmes les marchandyses. Et que les ditz pescheours soyent frankes dachater lour victales, et ceo qui lour besoigne, ou lour plerra. Et que nul hostiler nautre achate nul harank, pur prendre en maison per coueigne nest auter maner, pluis haut la laff que.xl.s. mes meyns en tant come il poet solonq ceo que il purra accord oue le vendour. Et que nul hostiller ne nul des lours varlets, ne nul autre quiq ceo soit, venant a la dit feire, nalle per terre, ne per mear de forstaller harãk en prive nen apert; mesque le harank veigne fraunchement nient vendu en le hauen. Ne que nul Riuer face achate de harank fresshe deins le hauen de Jernmuth, parentre les festes de seint Michael et de seint Martin, sur peine dempris sonment a la volunte le roy et de forfaiture de tout le harank illint achate. Et que nul vessel appelle

Piker,

Pyker, de Loūdres, ne de nul part
aillours, nētre en la dit hauen pour
encherer la feire, en damage du peo-
ple sur peyne de forfaiture de lour
vessel, & toutes lour chateux troues
dedeins. Et que toutz hoskillers soi-
ent serementes deuant les gardeins
del feire, & enioyntes sur greue for-
faiture de per le Roy, de resceiuer
lour hoskes bien et couenablement,
& de eux eider et easer reasonable-
ment, parnant de chescun last qui
serra vendu as auters marchauntes
que as ditz hoskilers. rl. ð. Et que de
harank vendu as mesmes les hoski-
lers de prendre en lour maisons ri-
ens ne prendront les hoskillers, et
ceo per cause des profits que ilz aue-
ront dez vitailes vendus as lour ditz
hoskes, et dauantage que ils ont plu-
is que auters du cariage de harank
isint per eux achate et pendus en
lour maisons. Et que les hoskillers
per cause de cest ordinaunce ne refu-
sent lour hoskes, eins les resceiuent
et traeteat en bon maner & amiable,
come ils ount faitez auaunt ces heu-
res. Et que ils pour lauauntage de
rl. ð. du last enpreignent pur la pai-
ment de tout le harank qui serra vē-
dus per lour assent as queconques
persons. Et soit le Cent de harank
accompt per cys vent, & la last per. r.
Mill. Et que les marchantes de
Jernemuth, de Londres, et aillours
vendent le mille de harāk au people
solonc̄ lafferant du price de last. Et
que deux lastes de Shoten harank
freshe soient vendus pur le price del
afferant de lachate dun last de plein
harank. Et que les gentes de Jerne-
muth vendent la last de harāk serche
achate pur. rl. s. fresh ou deins. rl. ð.
pur demy mark de gaigne, et nemy
outre. Et que les gentz de Loundres
deignantes a cel feire vendra le last
ameine de Jernemuth en Loundres,
pur vn mark de gaigne, et nemy ou-
tre. Et auxint soient deux lastes de
Hoten harank fresh vendus pour le
price de lafferāt de lachate de vn last
de harank plein, et issint de pluis, et
de meins, solonc̄ meisme lafferant.
Et de Shoten harank sooz, soient de-
ux lastes vendus pluis chiers dun
mark et que last de harāk plein sooz:
et ceo per cause que le cariage dun
last de Shoten harāk coust a tant cōe
la last de harank plein: et issint de
pluis et de meins solonc̄que meisme
lafferant. Et que les niefs appelles Shippes
Pykers achatent franchement ha-
rank freshe, et toutz auters marche-
disez des pescheours en kirkele & ail- Pybele.
lours sur costes de la mear, saans
empeschement ou disturbance des
hoskillers de Jernemuth ou de nul Jernemuth.
autre: issint toutes foitz que pluis de
harank ne soit discharge en la rode
de kirkele hors des niefs des pesche-
ours, fors tant qui purra reasona-
blement suffre a la charge des Py-
kers qui illeoques vendront p celle
cause. Et que les pescheours soyent Fishers
artes de ameiner tout le remenaunt
de lour harank a la dit feire, de ven-
dre illeoques issint que nul vēde ha-
rank nul part enuiron le hauen de
Jernemuth per sept leukes, si nō en
trois villes de Jernemuth, cestasa- Jernemuth.
uoir Esson, Weston, Southton, sil
ne soit haranke de lour pescherie de-
meisne. Et nostre seignour le Roy
voet, que les barons de cink portes v portes
facent garder et gouerner la dit feir, Feyre
solonque la composicion nadgairs
fait entre eux et les gentes de la ville
de Jernemuth, confirme per latel
nostre seignour le roy. Et que mes-
mes les Barons, et les bailliffes de
la grande Jernemuth facent garder
cestes presentes ordinances en toutz
pointes, et crier chescun demenche
pentre le seint Michael & seint Mar-
tin: sur peine de perdre lour fraun- Fraunchise
chise et destre punis a la volunte le
Roy. Et que lez gentes de Jerne- Jernemuth.
muth soefferent les ditez Barons de
cynk portes gouerner & reuler la dyt
feire, solonc la purport de compost-

cion auandit, & due execucion estre fait de cest ordinance: sur la peyne darrainement suisdit. Et soyent cestes ordinances, en droit de vende & achate de harank, tenus en toutes les villes dengleterre ou harank est pris et serche: sur les paines suisditz An.31.E.3.sta.de calk.ca.2.

Herynge.

Chaunceller. 4 ¶Le Chaunceller et treasorer, prices as eur Justices et auters du counsell le roy tielx come lour semblera, etent poier dordiner remedie de lachate & vende de stockfisshe de seint Botulph, Salmõ de Berwike, & des vins & pessons de Bristuit, et aillours au fine que le roy, et le people poēt estre mieultz seruis, & auoir meilour marche que ils nont eus deuant ces heures: et que lordinances per eur faitz en cell' partie soyent fermement tenus. An.31.E.3.sta. de calliee.ca.2.

Stockfish. Salmon. Wynes.

Shippes. 5 ¶Toutz les niefs appelles Doggers & lodeshippes appertenantes a la hauē de Blackney & des cosseres soignants cest asauoir de Sutterley Wineton, Clay, Salthouse, Shiringham, & Crowmere, deliuerent et dischargent lour pessons deins le hauen de blakney tantsolemēt pentre Beuorde & hodkeete, & en nul lieu aillours: sur peine demprisonment a la volunte le roy, et forfaiture de mesme le pesson. Et que nul pesson ne soit liuere ne port hors du nief a nul maisson, naillours, auant que le seignour du nief en quel le dit pesson est charge, & le marchāt qui le pesson achatera, soient accordes du price dicelle, et ceo per clere iour.

Blakeney. Imprise. Forf.

6 ¶Que nul pescheour, ne seignour du nief, ne nul autre ne mette main sur nul pesson deinz la nief pur le pesson trier eslier ou empirer, forsolement lachatour, ou son attourne sur la dit pein. Et que nul pesson appelle lothefisshe ne soit eslius ne trie forsolement en trois ties, cestasauoir lob, lyng, & cod. Et que chescun des mesmes trois sortes de lob, ling, & cod, soit bon & couenable, come en auncien temps estoit vsee. Et en cas que nul orgeis, cestasauoir pesson Orge pluis graunde que lob soit trouue en nief appelle lodeshippe en le Cent de lob, ling, et cod, etent les meistres et mariners de chescun Cent de lob, ling, et cod, le Cent accompt as dit vincz vint orgeis si rantes y soyent, & si meins y soient etent les meistres & mariners toutz les orgeis, et si pluisours y soyent soit le surpluis oustre les vintz a chescū Cent mys a le pesson achate en amendement du price dicelle, al profit del achatour. Et que per laduis des marchantes, & achatours des seignours deignātes a la feire de Blackeney, et des seignours des niefs soyt au commencement auant que nul vende ceo face certein price mys & assys sur le pesson de dogger fisshe & lothfisshe & que le price soyt tenus durant la feire. Et que tout le dit pesson soit vendus au tiel price en apert et nemy p couein pruemēten mescer. Et q̄ nul seignour des niefs mariners nautē ne herbergene face herberger en lour maisōs, en priue nē appert, pesson en la mod̄, ne pesson secche, pur reuendre autrefoitz a retaile: eins soit tout tiel pesson vendus resonablement dedeins les boundes suisditz au feire et price deuandites, sur mesme la pein. Et que nul home achate reits, hokes, nautres instrumentes appurteignantes au pillerie en le counte de Norfolke, forspris seignours, meistres, & mariners des niefs qui vsent le mestier de pescherie, et qui ont affaire des tielx choses: sur peine denprisonment, et destre reintes a la volunte le roy, et de forfaiture des choses issint achates. Et que nul deliuerance soit fait du dit pesson sans presence de six homes a ceo eslius par les bons gentz de les villes de Sutterley, wineton, Clay, Salthous, et Shiringh̄, et les seignours et maisters des niefs, et les marchants. Queux six homes, cinq, qua-

Lothefisshe.

quatre, trois, ou deux de eux au meins, soient toutz fois en presence one les seignours et maisters de les niefs, et les marchants, a chescun deliuerance a faire. Et seront les dites sir homes elleus, et tares de bien et loialment sercher. Et si nul orgeis soit troue en muchet ouk vint orgeis que les maisters & mariners auerõt del Cent come desuis est dit. Et si plus soit troue en muchet soit maintenãt arrestus p les dits homes elleus, et a cel heure presenter et forfaiter a nre seignour le roy. Et que nul seignor du nief mariner nautre ne face empechement ne soit rebell en nul point contre cest present ordinance: ne que nul mariner ne pescheour per cause de cest ordinaunce ne lesse ne refuse nailer pescher, cõe deuant ces heures ils soloyent faire ne destourbe couenant fait parentre marchant et seignour du nief: sur peine dempr̃sonment, et destr̃ reinte a la volunte le roy. Et que sur ceo, brief soit maunde a visconte de Norff. que a chescun pleint qui voudra suer pur le Roy ou pur luy mesme coũtre ceur qui viendront en ascun point countre cest ordinance, face attacher les dites rebels & trespassours, & les deteigner en prisone, tanque le Roy & son counsaile eyent ordeignes de eur ceo que droyt demaunde, solonq; la quantitie de lour trespas. An. 31. E. 3. Stat ordinatione de pisce salito.

7 ¶ Bien lise a chescun home, de q̃i condicion que il soit, merchaunt ou auter, dachat harank en aparre, et non pas priuement a tyel prise come purra estre accord̃ entre luy & le vendour de mesme le harank. Et que nul entre en bargaine sur lachats de harank tant come cellup qui vient prim̃ier pur bargainer auera fin̄ sa former bargaine greable a vendour. Et que nul profre encres sur auter durant la prim̃ier bargaine: sur paine de forfaiture deuers nous le double de son profer, mes eyt chescun le harank illint achate solonque son bargaine ent fait. Et que chescun pesshour puisse deliuer & vender son harank & pesson a chescũ marre quant il vien̄d a la dit ville de graũd Jernemouth, sauns ascun destourbance ou empechement: nient contrestant nulle ordinaunce auaunt ses heures fait au contrarie. An. 35. E. 3. Jernemuthe.

8 ¶ Nulle merchant estraunge, ne denizein, apres le feste de sainct Michel prochein venant, vende, ne mette a vend̄ ascũ salmõ, per but, barell demy barel, ou ascũ aut̃ vesceau, deuant q̃ il soit vieu, sinõ mesm̃ le butte teigne & cõteigñ quatre bins & quatre galons, le barell quaraunt deux galons. Et le demy barel. xxi. galons bien & foialment packes: sur payne de forfeitre pur chescun but, barell, & demy barel ensy faitant, lour dit mesure. vi. s. viii. d. Auriqus nulle merchant estreant desoubz lobeisãce du roy, apres le dit fest de saint Michel vend̄ ou mette a vend̄ ascũ man̄ salmõ p but ou autre vesseau, sinõ p soyt bñ & foialment packez, cestassauoir le graũd salmõ p soy m̃ sas mirtur̃ ouesqs icell̃ dascũz grilles ou salmons rompus les ventrez, & q̃ toutez petites pessons appelles grilles, soyent packes per soy mesmes soulemẽt sans ascun mirture: sur peine de forfaiture & pardiciõ de. vi. s. viii. d. pur chescũ but, barel, demy barel, & trar̃ a cẽ act mirtes, packes & mises a vend̄. Auri que nul merchant, nautre person mette ascun harank au vend̄ per barell, demy barel, ou firkin, sinon mesme le barel conteigne. xxvii. galons. Le demy barel, & firkin, solonq; mesme la rate. Et que mesme le harank soit bien, foialment & sulleme̅t couche & packe: et soit del prinse dun tẽps & salur̃: et que mesme le harank soyt si bon & sibien packes en le medie, & en chescun part du dit barel, & autre vesseau, come il serra en les fynes mesmes les barelles & vesseaulx, sur paine de forfayture et perdy-

Marchaunt. Herr. Salmon. Contentes. Forf. Salt. Salmon. Pakkyd. Forf. Herringes. Contentes Pakkyd. Forf.

cion de.iii.s.iiii.d. pur cheſcū barel, demy barel, & firkin enſy kaylāt lour dit meſure, & auxi ſur peine de forfeiture et pardicion de.iii.s.iiii.d. pur cheſcun barel demy barel, & firkin de harank contrarie a ceſt acte, ſoztes, couches ou packes. Auxi que nul tiel merchant, ne paling man vendō ou mette au vendō aſcun anguilles p barel, demy barell, ou firkin, ſinō l'barel conteigne. xliii. galons. Le demy barell, & firkin ſolonc̄ m̄ la rate. Ne que aſcun tiel merchant ne paling man meſcient melr aſcū galbelton, moxeins ou decoxies anguiles oueſc̄ bonz anguilles: mes que meſmes lez bonz anguilles ſoient bien & iuſſeīt packes, & bēdus per ſoy meſmez. Ne miſcent oueſc̄ les ditz anguilles, ou mette ou bende aſcuns anguilles roughes, ſur paine de foxfeyture & p dicion de.x.s. pur cheſcun barrell, demy barell, & firkin enſy kaylaunt lour dit meſure. Et auxi ſur peine et pardicīō de.x.s. pur cheſcū barel, demy barel, et firkin enſy cōe eſt auāt dit mirtez, & ztrak̄ a cē act packez, ou miſe au bēd. Auxi q̄ nul tiel merchāt aps la dit feſt, vendō ou mette au bēd aſcū pellō barelles, ſinon meſm̄ l'pel ſon ſoit bien et foyalment packes. s. laccōptables pellō vulgarement appelles talefiſhe p ſoy m̄, & les petites pellonz appellez grillez p ſoy m̄z, ſās aſcun mixture de les ditz pellons oueſc̄ le gros pellon, & ſanz mirture & packure des thokes, ou pellō vōpus le ventre, oueſc̄ le dit comptable pelſon ou petite pellō. Et que ne laccōptable pellō, ne petite pellō ſoit couche double en packure. Et que cheſcun pellon comptable conteigne en longuꝛ del oſſe al fīn xeſc̄ al tierce ioint del cowe. xxbi. poutz au meins. Et q̄ les napes de tout tiel pellon barellez ne ſoiēt plus longes q̄ au petite oſſe que ſet ſur le groſſe fīn. Et q̄ loſſe de cheſcū tiel pellon ſalee ſoit pxiſe hoxs xeſc̄ le lumbil del m̄ le pellon, & que cheſcun tiel pellō ſoit ſplat ou ouert bas deſque ou maniple del cowe ſur pein de foxfeiture & pdicion de.iii.s. iiii.d. pur cheſcun barel de pellon q̄ en apxes ſerra troues packes ſoztes, mirtes, napes, couches doubl, ou nient de oſſes ne ſplates ouertes accoxdant a ceſt act. Et auxi en eſchuer de les cōes damages & deceites auātdits, noſtre dit ſeignour le Roy ad oxdeign̄ & enact &c. Que toutz mairs baliffes, & gouernours des cyties, villes, burghes, marches, et toutes auters lieux de ceſt ſon roialme pur le temps eſteantz, lour ilz ſont mairs, baliffes, ou gouernours, ayent poxar & auctoxitie pour noſmer et eſligez deſcrete & erpert perſone ou perſons duement de ſercher et gauger toutes tielx veſſeaux, come deſuis ſont rehersés que ceux ſoyent foyalment packes, & gardent lour foyal meſure & aſſyſe, accoxdantes a les oxdynances ſuiſdites, lun moitie de touts les fynes, foxfeytures, et paynes, et cheſcun deux ſoyent a noſtre ſeygnour le roy, & lauter moitie ſoyt a celluy ou ceux de ces ſubgettes qui ou q̄x ſeyſeront ou purſueront, ſeiſera ou purſuera pur le meſme, per acciō de det, per bxieſe au comen ley, per bille, ou plainte, ſolonque la cuſtome del citie ou bille lou auiendxa en aps aſcuns tiels fines, foxfeitures, ou paynes de cheir & eſſe: & q̄ le defēdāt en aſcū tiel acciō ne ſoit admis de gager ou feir ſa ley. Ne q̄ aſcun pxoteccīō ou eſſoīn de ſeruice le roy pur aſcun tiel defēdāt ſoyt allowes. Purueu toutz foitz que ceſt acte ne ſoit pxeiudicial a aſcun perſon ou perſons eyant ou eyantes foxfeitures des biēs des felōs fugitiues, & dampnes. Et ouſſer ceo il eſt oxdynes. &c. que cheſcun tyel pſon & perſones eient & euioient ſemblables foxfaitures de & en cheſcū de les pxemiſſes dedeins loux franchyſes, ſicōe le roy oxe ad en auters lieux de hoxs. An. 22. E. 4. ca. 2.

9 ¶ It may pleaſe ỹ king &c. to cō firme, ratifie and eſtabliſhe the ſayd act

Elys. Contentes Palled. Foxf. Fych. Pabbed. Length. Nape. Bone. Splat. Eſtrete Offices Seruice Cuſtome Forf. Seiſe Libertie Confirm

act(s.An.22.E.4.ca.2.) & euerye thyng therin cõpriſed. And ouer ẏ by ẏſame auctoritie to ordeyne and eſtablyſh ẏ euery ſuch gauger, packer, & ſercher, take no more for gaugyng of a barel ſamõ, barel hering, barel fiſche, barel eles, half barel, & firkĩ for euery pece ſo gauged but a ferthing, & for his labor for ſerchyng & packig if it be nede of a barel ſamon fro hed to hed. i. d. & for his labor for bonyng napig and packing of a barel fiſh if it be nede. i. d. & for his labor in ſerchyng & packig of a barel hering from hed to hed if it be nedeful. ii. d. & for ſerchyng, & packing of euery barel of eles. ii. d. And for ſerchyng & packing of euery halfe barel of heryng fro hed to hed. i. d. & for euery half barel of eles ſerchyng and packing. i. d. and for ſerchig and packing of euerĩ firkin of herring if it be nedeful. ob. And ouer ẏ that al & euery ſuch gauger, ſercher, and packer ẏ miſbehaueth or offendeth in any thyng cõcerning ẏ ſaid offices of gauger, ſercher and packer, cõtrarie to this act, and ſo proued before any of ẏ ſayd mayres, baylyfs, or gouernours of any citye, towne, burghe, market, or any other place wĩin this realm where he or thei ſo be gaugers packers, or ſerchers, gauger, packer or ſercher, ſhall loſe and forfeyte hys ſayd office, and ẏ ſame frõ thẽceforth no lenger to enioy, any leaſe, graũt, or graunts therof made notwithſtãding, and for farther punyſhmẽte to haue, and ſuffer impriſonmẽt by the ſpace of. xl. dates, wout bail or mainprice. Prouided alway ẏ the ſaid ſercher, and packer, or any of them ſhal no thing receiue of ẏ ſaide fees by colour of their office but onely for ſuch buts, barels, half barels, and firkins as by them hereafter ſhalbe ſufficiẽtly ſerched and packed, and be not afore ſufficiently packed. This ẏſente act to begyn and take effect at ẏ feaſt of Eaſter nert comming, and not before. An. 11. H. 7. ca. 23.

10 ¶An. 25. H. 8. ca. 4. an acte was made againſt forſtalling and regrating of fiſh, and againſt bying & ſelling of fiſh, & againſt merchants aduenturers into Iſeland. But it is repelled by an. 35. H. 8. ca. 7. Forſtalling.

11 ¶An. 25. H. 8. ca. 7. an acte was made to endure for. 10. peres againſt ẏ killig & takig of yong fry & ſpawn of eles, & ſalmõs, and kypper ſalmõ, vpon forfeytures there declared.

12 ¶Anno. 31. H. 8. ca. 2. fyſhyng of pondes, ſtewes, or motes with intẽt to ſteale fiſh betwene. 6. a clocke in ẏ euenig to. 6. a clock in ẏ mornyng againſt ẏ will of ẏ poſſeſſers, & alſo vn lawful breaking of ẏ heades of ſeuerall põdes, ſtewes or motes by day or night, wherby fiſh is takẽ or diſtroid againſt ẏ will of ẏ poſſeſſors is made felony. But thoſe felonies be repeled by. 1. E. 6. ca. 12. & by. 1. M. 1. ceſſione. And in ẏ ſaid act of an. 31. H. 8. ca. 2. it is further enacted ẏ if ani ſuch euil diſpoſed pſõs, after ẏ feaſt before ỹmitted, do fiſh in ẏ day time, at anye other tyme then is before rehearſed, in any ſuch ſeuerall ponds, ſtewes or motes, wt any maner of nets hookes or baytes, as is aforeſaid, what kind ſo euer they be of againſt ẏ will pleaſure and minde of the owners or poſſeſſours of the ſame ſeuerall pondes, ſtewes, or motes, not hauyng anye maner of colour of tytle ſo to do, and thereof be lawfully conuycted at the ſute of our ſouerain lorde the kyng, or the party greued: that then ẏ ſayd parties ſo conuicted, ſhall ſuffer impriſonment by the ſpace of three monethes, and after the ſayde three monethes expired, ſhall finde ſufficient ſuerty for his or theyr good aberyng or els to remain ſtyll in priſon without bayle or maynpryſe, vnto ſuche tyme he or they can fynde ſuch ſuertye. An. 31. H. 8. ca. 2. Felony. Fyche. Daye. Againſt the will. Imprit. Suerte. Good abering Maynprile.

13 ¶An. 33. H. 8. ca. 2. an acte was made agaynſt bying of fyche of ſtrãgers vpon the ſea, or beyond the ſea,

ſa

to endure to the latter ende of ỳ nert parlament. And after. an. 37. H. 8. ca 23. it was continued, & after anno. 5. E. 6. ca. 17. it was cõtinued. And after anno. 7. E. 6. ca. 11. it was contynued. And after an. 1. M. 1. parliamẽto. ca. 13. it was cõtinued to ỳ ende of the nert parlament & than it expired.

Admiralty. Marchants.

14 ¶ Forasmuch, as wỹ in these few yeres now last past there hath ben leuied, pceiued, & takẽ, by certain of ỳ officers of ỳ admiralty, of such marchãts, & fiſhermẽ as haue vsed & practiſed ỳ aduẽtures & iourneis in to iſelãd Newfoũdlãd, Irelãd, & other places cõmodious, for fiſhing, & the getyng of fiſh, in, & vpõ ỳ ſeas, or other wiſe, by way of merchãts in thoſe pties diuers great exacciõs, as sũmes of money, doles, or ſhares of fiſh, & ſuch other like things, to ỳ great diſcouragemẽt, & hinderãce of theſame merchantes, and fiſhermen, and to no lytle damage, to the whole commõ weale. And whereof alſo greate complaints haue bene made, and informacyons alſo perely, to the kynges maieſties moſt honorable counſayle, for reformacion whereof & to thentent alſo, that the ſaid merchãts and fiſhermenne may haue occaſion the rather to practiſe, and vſe ỳ ſame trade of marchandyſe, and fiſhyng freelye, wythoute anye ſuche charges, or exaccions, as is before limyted, whereby it is to bee thoughte, that more plentye of fiſhe ſhal come into thys realme, and therby to haue theſame at more reaſonable prices, Be it. &c. that neyther the admyrall nor anye other officer or mynyſter, officers or mynyſters, of the admyraltye, for the tyme beyng, ſhal in anye wyſe hereafter exact, recepue, or take, by himſelf, his ſeruant, deputy, ſeruantes or deputies, of anye ſuche merchãt, or fiſherman, any ſũme, or ſõmes of money, doles, or ſhares of fyſh, or any other reward, benefit, or aduauntage, whatſoeuer it be, for anye licence to paſſe hys realme, to the ſayd voyages, or any of them: Nor vpon any reſpect, cõcernyng the ſaid voyages, or any of them, vpõ paine to forfayt for the fyrſte offence, treble the ſũme or treble the value of the reward, benefite or aduauntage, that any ſuche officer, or miniſter, ſhall hereafter haue or take, of anye ſuche merchaunt, or fyſherman. For the whiche forfeyture, the party greued, and euery other perſon or perſones, whatſoeuer he or they be, ſhall, and maye ſue for theſame, by informacion, byll, plaint, or accion of det, in any of the kynges courtes of record, the kyng to haue thone moytye, and the partye complaynyng, thother moytye, in whiche ſute no eſſoin. &c. and for the ſeconde offence, the partye ſo offendyng, not onelye to loſe & forfayt his or theyr offyce or offyces in the admiraltye, but alſo to make fine and raunſome, at the kings will and pleaſure. An. 2. E. 6. ca. 6.

Exaccion.

Admirall.

Not exact.

15 ¶ An. 4. H. 7. ca. 21. an acte was made to endure to ỳ beginning of ỳ nert parlament, for ỳ keping and ſauing of the frye of fiſh in the haue of Orford in Suffolke.

16 ¶ That no perſon or perſonnes, of what eſtate, degre, or condition ſoeuer he or they be, from and after the firſt day of June nert cõming, with any maner of nette, weele, butte, tayntinge, kepper, lyme, creele, rawe, ſagnette, trolnette, trymenet, trymbote, ſkalbote, weblyſter, ſeur lammet, or with anye deuyſe or inginne made of heere, wolle, lyne, or canuas, or ſhall vſe anye helynge nette or trynle boate, or by any other deuyſe, inginne, cawtel, wapes, or meanes whatſoeuer, heretofore made or deuyſed, or hereafter to be made or deuyſed, ſhall take and kyll any yõg broode, ſpawne, or fry of eles, ſalmõ, picke, or pickerel, or of any other fiſh in any ſludgate, pype at the tayle of anye mylle, weare, or in any freptes

ſtreams

ſtreames, brokes, ryuers ſalte or freſhe, wythin thys realme of Englãde, Wales, Barwycke, or ẏ marches thereof, nor ſhal from and after the fyrſte daye of June nexte commynge, by anye of the wayes & meanes aforeſayd, or otherwyſe, in anye ryuer or place aboue ſpecyfyed, take and kill any Salmons or Trowtes, not beynge in ſeaſon, beyng kepper Salmons, or kepper Trowtes, ſhedder Salmons, or ſhedder Trowtes. And be it further enacted by auctoritye aforeſayd, that no perſõ or perſonnes, of what eſtate, degre, or condition he or they ſhalbe of, from and after the ſayd firſt daye of June, by anye of the meanes aforeſayd, in anye of the ryuers or places aboue named ſhal take and kyl any pieke or pickerel, not being in length tenne inches fyſh or more, nor any ſalmõ not being in lẽgth. xvi. inches fiſhe & more, nor any troute, not being in lẽgth. viii. inches or more nor any barbel, not beig in lẽgth. xii. inches or more. And to thintent the ſaid young fry, brode or Spawne, mai be preſerued accordyng to ẏ true meaning hereof. Be it further enacted by thauctoritye aforeſayd, that no maner of perſon or perſonnes, from and after the fyrſt daye of June nexte comming, ſhall fyſhe or take fyſh with any maner of nette, tramell, keppe, wore, hyue, creie, or by anye other inginne, deuiſe, waies or meanes whatſoeuer in anye ryuer or other places aboue mẽcioned, but onely wyth net or tramell, wherof euery meſhe or maſke ſhalbe two inches and a halfe brode, anglynge excepted. Prouided neuertheles, and be it enacted by auctoritie aforeſaid, that in al ſuch places where ſmeltes, loches, minnets, bulheades, gudgions, or eles hath bene vſed to be taken and kylled, that in all ſuche places, it ſhalbe lawefull onely for ẏ taking of ſmeltes, loches mynnets, gudgions and eles, to vſe ſuch nettes, lepes, and other ingines, deuiſes, wayes & meanes, as heretofore hath ben vſed for the taking of the ſame. So that ſuch perſõ or perſones vſing or occupying ſuch nettes, or other ingynes, as is laſte afore mencioned, do not take, kill, or diſtroy any other fyſhe with the ſaid nettes or ingynes contrarye to the tenoure and forme aboue in thys eſtatute conteyned. And be it further enacted, that if ani perſon or perſones after ẏ aforeſayde daye, lympted in thys preſent Acte, offende in any of the poyntes before rehearſed cõtrarye to the tenoure, fourme, and purpoſe of anye parte of the ſame: that then euery ſuch perſone and perſonnes ſo offending, ſhall loſe & forfeite for euery time of his or their offence the ſomme of. xx. s. and ẏ fyſhe ſo taken contrarye to ẏ tenoure hereof, and alſo the vnlawefull nettes, ingines, deuiſes and inſtrumentes, whatſoeuer they be, wherewith or whereby ſuche offence ſhall fortune to be made, commytted or done. And to thintente that a perfecte execucõ maye be hadde of thys preſente Acte. Be it further ordeyned by auctoritie aforeſayde, that the Lorde Admyrall of Englande, and the Maior of the Citye of Lõdon for the tyme beynge, and all and euerye other perſonne and perſonnes, bodyes politike and Corporate which by graũte or other lawefull wayes, or meanes lawefully haue or ought to haue ani conceruatyon or preſervation, of any ryuers, ſtreames, or water, or punyſhmentes and corrections of offẽces, commytted in any of them, ſhall haue full power and auctoritie by vertue of thys acte, to enquire of al the offences to be commytted and done cõtrarye to the effecte, and true meanyng of thys acte, within hys or theyr ſuch lawefull rule, gouernement, iuriſdiction, and conſeruacy by the othes of. xii. men or more.

forfeit.

Admirall.

Maire of London.

And

And to heare and determine al ꝛ euery the ſame offices commited within hys or theyr ſuch iuriſdiction, cõſeruacy, rule, and gouernmẽt. And that all ſuch paynes and forfaytures, as ſhal riſe, or growe by the reaſon of any ſuche conuycction, for any thoffences aforeſayd, ſhalbe to thuſe of euery of the ſayd perſon and perſonnes, beyng no bodye politique or corporate, nor head of any bodye politique or corporate before whõ ſuch conuiction as is aforeſayd, ſhalbe had, and to thuſe of euerye ſuche bodye politique and corporate as heretofore haue lawefullye hadde any fynes, forfaytures, and amerciamẽtes, for anye offence, vnlawefully committed or done in any ſuch their iuriſdiction, or conſeruacies, vppon conuiction had before the heade of any ſuch body politike or corporate.

Lete

And that alſo the Lord of euery lete within thys Realme of England, ꝛ Wales, or the dominiõs of the ſame, ſhal haue full power and aucthoritie to enquire of al thoffences contrary to ẏ purport, tenor, and forme of this eſtatute, within the precincte of theyr ſayde leete, ſuche inquirye to be had, in maner and forme, and after ſuche ſorte as commen amerciamentes or other thinges, inquirable in theyr courte leete haue bene lawefullye vſed and accuſtomed to be had and made. And that vppon euery ſuch preſentment had in anye court or leete, by the oth of twelue men or more, as is aforeſayd, of any offence or offences, made contrarye to ẏ tenour of thys eſtatute, that thẽ all ſuche forfeyture aboue in this eſtatute limitted ꝛ appoynted for ſuch offence, ſhalbe vnto the Lord of the ſayde lete for the time beynge, to his owne vſe for euer, and ſhalbe leuied in ſuche maner and forme, as amercyamentes for affrayes, committed wiñ ẏ precincte of ſuche leete haue bene vſed and accuſtomed to be leuied. And if any leete after the laſt daye of June, be kept within thys Realme of Englãd, or Wales, or the dominions thereof, and ẏ Stewarde of the ſayde leete, for the tyme beig, or other for hym do not charge the Iury ſworne in ſuch leete to enquyre of all thoffences done within the precinct of the ſayde leete, contrary to the tenour and forme of this Eſtatute: That then the Stewarde of the ſayde leete to leſe and forfeyte forty ſhyllinges: Thone moytie of which forfeytures ſhalbe to ẏ Quenes Maieſtye, her heyres and ſucceſſours, and thother moytie to hym ẏ wyll ſue for the ſame. And if any Iury ſworne in any leete, and being charged to enquyre of the offenſes committed within the precynete of that leete, do wyllfullye ꝛ wylfullye conceyle and make defaulte in preſentmẽte, or do not preſente ẏ offence and offendoures: That then it ſhalbe lawfull to the Stewarde, or baylye of the leete, or his or their deputye for the tyme beynge, to empanell one other Iurye within the ſayde leete, and to enquyre of ſuche conſeylemẽt, defaulte and none preſentmente, and that vppon ſuche conceylemẽte defaulte or none preſentment founde and preſented, euery of the ſayde Iurors whyche ſo dydde conceyle, make defaulte, or not preſente, ſhall loſe and forfeyte for euerye ſuche offence twentye ſhyllynges to the lorde of the ſayde leete, the ſame to be leuied in maner ꝛ fourme as is aboueſayde, for the other offences lymitted and expreſſed. And it is further enacted by auctheritye aforeſayde, that if the offences aboue mentioned, touchynge the taxynge, kyllynge, or deſtroyinge of kyne, or frye and Spaune, be not preſented at the leete where they ſhall be committed, within one yeare nexte after the offence committed: that then iuſtices of peace in theyr Seſſyons,

iuſtices

iustices of Oyer & determiner, and iustices of assyse in theyr seuerall circuytes, shall haue full powre and authoritye to enquire therof & to heare and determine all the offences committed, cõtrarye to ỹ tenours of this statute. Sauinge alwayes to all & euery ysone & ysões, bodyes politike & corporate and euery of thẽ, all such ryght, title, interests, claime, priuyledge, and cõseruation, and inquiry & punishmente of and for any the offenses aforesayde, as they or any of them lawfully haue and inioye, or of ryghte ought to haue and enioye by any manner of meanes, any thynge in thys Acte to the contrarye notwithstandynge. This acte to endure to ỹ ende of the next parliament. Prouyded alwayes, that this acte or anye thynge therein conteyned, shall not extende vnto the fysshynge of the ryuer or water of Tweede, nor to anye ryuer or water whereof the Quenes maiestie is aunswered of any yearelye rente or profytte, nor to the Owners, Fermours, & occupiers of the ryuers of Vske, or Wye, in the Coũtye of Mõmouth, for any fysshe hereafter to be taken in any the ryuers or waters before mẽtyoned & exprest but that it may be lawefull at all seasonable tyme and tymes hereafter for such as haue or shall haue ani manner of interest therin, to take & fysshe ỹ sayde Ryuers and Waters, in such manner & fourme as heretofore hath ben vsed & accustomed, not vsynge any nette or ingen, to the intente wyllyngelye to take, kyll, and destroye the spawne, breed, or frye, breedynge of anye kynde of fysshe, within the sayde seuerall ryuers or waters, this acte or ani thynge there in mentioned or conteyned to the contrary notwithstandyng. An. 1. El. ca. 18.

De assise. 6.
Berwike. 1.
Forstallers. 5.
Hauens. 1. 2. 3.
Heresy. 1.
Holydayes. 1.
Hull. 1.
Monasteries. 2.
Money. 18.
New castel. 2.
Surueyours. 1.
Taxes. 31.
Tithes. 10.
Townes. 4.
Vittayles. 6. 11.
Wastes. 6.
Weightes. &c. 8. 24.

¶ Fiue portes.

De Breakers of leagues. 1.
Bridges. 1.
Cordiners. 6.
Custome. 13. 19.
Douer. 1. 2.
Execucion of statutes. 3.
Fish. 3.
Franchises. 2. 21.
Horses. 8.
Labourers. 17.
Shipppynges. 10.
Triall. 8.
Vacabondes. 2.
Weightes. 33.

¶ Flax and hempe.

ANno. 24. H. 8. cap. 4. an acte was made for sowing of flax & hemp to cõtinue to ỹ last day of ỹ next plamẽt. And after it was cõtinued. An. 28. H. 8. ca. 9. an. 31. H. 8. ca. 7. an. 33. H. 8. ca. 17. & an. 37. H. 8. ca. 23. to endure to the last day of the next parlament, and than it expired.

2 ¶ It shal not be lefull to ani ysone or ysõs, at any time hereafter to water any maner of hemp or flax in ani riuer rũning water streame broke or other cõmõ põde, where beastes be vsed to be watered, but onelye on the groũd or pittes for ỹ same ordeyned, & to be ordeined made & prouyded, or els in other their own seuerall ponds vpon peyne euery person & persons, offendyng or doyng contrary to the tenor meanyng & purporte of thys statute, to lose and forfayte for euery tyme so doyng. xx. s. the one halfe thereof to be to our souerayne Lorde the kyng, and the other halfe thereof to be to the partye greued, or to any other the kynges subiectes that wyl sewe for the same forfayture in any courte of recorde leete or lawday, by accion of dette, byll, playnte, informacion or otherwyse, in whiche sute no proteccion wager of lawe essoine or other delatory plee, shalbe admitted or alowed. An. 33. H. 8. ca. 17.

waters

For.

Flesche.

¶Fleshe.

Se bochers in al. oren. &c. 1, 2, 3.
Calues, kine, & Holy dayes. 1.

¶Flockes.

Se Drapery. 29. 30. 33. 41. 50. 52. 54.

¶Fooles, lunatikes & madde men.

1

Prerogatiue Fooles. Wast. Necessaries.

REr habebit custodiam terrarū fatuorum naturalium, capiendo exit earundē, sine vasto & diuisione, et inueniet eis necessaria sua: de cuiuscūq; feodo terre ille fuerint & post mortē eorū reddat eam rectis heredibus, ita quod nullatenus p̄ eosdē fatuos alienetur, nec p̄ eorum heredē erheredētur. Prerogatiua regis. cap. 9.

Prerogatiue. Lunatikes Madmen. Family. Repeir. Alien.

2 ¶Item rex puidebit, qñ aliquis q̄ prius habuerit memoriā & intellectū nō fuerit cōpos mētis sue (sicut quidē fūt plurida iterualla) q̄ terr̄ & ten̄ eius dē saluo custodiātur, sine vasto et destructiōe: & q̄ ipsi & familia sua de exitibus eorūdem viuāt & sustineant competenter & residuum vltra sustentationē eorūdē rationabiliter custodiatur, ad opus ipsorum, liberand eisdē qñ memoriā recuperauerint: ita quod p̄dicte terr̄ & ten̄ infra p̄dictum tempus nullatenus alienentur nec rex aliqd de exit̄ percipiat ad op⁹ suum. Et si obierit in tali statu tunc illud residuum distribuatur p̄o anima eiusdem, per consilium ordinarii, & prerogatiue regis. ca. 10.

Se Wardes. 24. Willes. 3.

¶Forcible entre.

1

Le roy defēde que nul desore face entre en aſcun terres & tenemētz ſinon en cas ou entre eſt done per la ley et en cel cas nemy a fort main, ne a multitude des gētz, eyns ſolement en peaſable & eaſe maner, & ſi nullup face deſore a cōtrarie & ent ſoient cōuict, duement ſoit puni per emprīſōment de ſon corps & illeoques reint a la volunte le roy. An. 5. R. 2. ca. 7.

Impriſe.

2 ¶Ordinances faitz & nīet repeles de ceux qui ſount entres a fort main en terres & tenūtz ou auterz poſſeſſions quicōqz et lour teygnent eis oue force, & aurint ceux q̄ ſoit inſurrections ou graūdes chiuauches rys. Riotes, routes, ou aſſēbles en diſtourbance de la peas, ou de la comen ley, ou en affray du people, ſoyent tenus & gardes & playnement executes adiouſte a ycelle que a toutes les ſoites q̄ tieux forcibles entres ſoient fayteż & plainte ent beygne deuaunt iuſtice de la peas ou aſcū deux q̄ meſmes les iuſtic. ou iuſtice ou aſcū deux pignēt ou preigne poiar ſufficiant du coūte & voiſent ou voiſe al lieu ou tiel force ſoit fayt: et ſilz trouent ou troue aſcuns qui teignent tiel lieu forcyblemēt apres tiel entre fait, ſoit̄ pris et mis au prhein gaole a y demurr̄ cōuict p̄ record de meſmes les iuſtices ou iuſtice tanqz ils eyent fayt fyne & raunceon au roy. Et que toutz gentz du counte, ſi bīē diſcōt come auters, ſoyent entendantz as ditz iuſtic. pur aler & enforcer meſmes les iuſtyces pur arreſter tieux mauffeours, ſur peine denpriſonment, & de faire fyne au roy. Et en meſme le mañ ſoit fait de ceux qui ſount tyelx forcybles entrees en benefices ou offices de ſaint egliſe. An. 15. R. 2. ca. 2.

3 ¶Par taunt que le dyt eſtatuts (5. An. 15. R. 2. ca. 2. before 2.) nertēde myas entrees en terres & tenementes en peaceyble maner, & aps ten⁹ oue force ne ſi les perſons qui entrēt oue force en aſcuns terres ou tenemētes ſoyēt de tout remoues & voydes deuaunt le venue des dytes iuſtyces ou Juſtyce come deuaunt, ne nulk paine ordeyn ſi le viſcount ne obeye myelos commaundementes & preceptz des dytes iuſtyces pur executer lordinācē ſuis dit plusours exactionoules et forcibl entres ſont faitez de iour en aut en terres & tenementes par ceux qui dyoyt nount, & auri dyuerſes dons, feffementes, & diſcontinuances aſcū faitz

foiz faytes as seygnours & auterz p-
sonnes puysauntes et ertoiz cyoners
deyns les dites countyes ou ilz sont
conuersauntes pour maintenaunce
auoir & ascun foytes as tyeir persõs
ensy oustes dysconus a tyel entent
pour delayer & defrauder tieir droitu
reir possessours de lour droyt & reco-
uerer a toutz iours a final dilherte-
son de plusours des nous foyair li-
eges nostre seignour le Roy, & sibla-
ble est decretker de iour en aut si due
remedie ne soyt puruen en cel party.
Nostre seignour le roy considerant
les premisses, ad ordeine que le dit e-
statute (s. of An. 15. E. 2. Ca. 2. before. 2.)
& toutes auters estatutes de tieir en-
trees ou alyenacyõs deuaunt faitz
soyent tenus et durment executes a-
ioustaunt a ycelles que desore enauant
ascun face tyel foiz cyble entre
en terres, tenemẽtes, ou auters pos-
sessions ou eux teygne foiz cyblement
apres complait ent fait deyns mesm
le countye lou tyel entre soit fayt as
iustyces du peas ou a vn deux par la
partye greue que les iustyces ou Ju-
stice ensy greue deyns temps coue-
nable, facent ou face deument execu
ter le dyt estatut & ceo as costages de
la partye ensy greue. Et oustre ceo
coment q̃ tieir persones faisãtz tieir
entreez soyent presentz ou voides de-
uaunt le venue des dites iustyces ou
iustyce maintenaunt mesmes lez iu-
styces ou iustyce en ascun bon ville
pluis procheyne as tenementes ensy
entrees ou en ascun lieu conenable
soloncue lour discreciõ eyent & ches-
cun deux eyt auctoritye & poiar den-
querre par les gentes de mesme le
countye auribien de ceux qui sount
tyeir foiz cybles entrees en terres & te-
nementes come de ceux qui ent teig-
tent out foize. Et si trone soit deuãt
ascun deux que ascun face le contraũ
de cest estatut, adonques les dyts iu-
stices ou iustice facẽt ou face reseiser
les terres ou tenementz ensy entres
ou tenus come deuant, & mettre la p-
tye ensy oustre en plain possession de
mesmes les terres ou tenemẽtz cõe
deuaunt entres ou tenus. Et si ascũ
person apres tiel entree en terres ou
tenementz tenus ous foize, face ieffe-
ment ou autre dysconytynuaunce as-
cũ sir ou autre person pur maynte-
naunce auoir, ou pur toller & defrau
der le possessour de son recouerer en
ascun maner, si apres en assise ou au
tre accyon ent estre pris ou pursues
deuaunt iustyces des assyses ou au-
ters iustyces du roy quiconque par
due enquerre ent apiendre purõ du-
ement estre proue mesmes les feoffe-
mentes & discontinuances estre faitz
par maintenaunces come desuis est
dit, que adonques tieir feoffementes
ou auters discontynannces ensy cõe
deuaunt faytes soient voydez, irritez
et tenuz pour nulle. Et auri quant
les dytes iustyces ou iustyce ferront
tieir enquerrez come deuaunt facent
ou face lour garrantes & preceptz di-
rectes as viconte de mesme l'counte
luy commaundaunt de par le roy de
faire venir deuant eux & chescũ deux
plons suffisiantz & indifferẽtz pluis
procheyn demurrauntes enter les
tenementes ensy entres come deuãt
denquerrer de tyeir entreez dount
chescun qui serra empanelle dequer-
rer en cell partye, eyt terres ou tene-
mẽtes dannuel value de. xl. s. par an
au meins oustre les reprises. Et que
le discount retourne vne sur chescũ
deux a iour de primer precept retur
nable. xx. s. & al seconde iour. xl. s. et
al tierce foyz. C. s. et a chescun iour
apres le double. Et si ascun discount
ou bayliffe deyns franchise eyãt re-
tourne de brief du roy soit lachesse, &
ne face duement execution des dytes
preceptes a luy directes pur tieir en-
querrez faire, que il foz face deuers le
roy. xx. li. pur chescũ defaute, & oustr
face syne et raũceon au roy. Et q̃ au-
ribien lez iustices ou iustice auãtdits
come les iustices des assisez a iour de
nir en pais pur assisez prẽdre, eyãt, et
chescun

Fraible Entre

Restitucion.
Possession.
Fettmẽt
Disconc.
Maynteynãe
Assise.
Voide
Preceptz
Jurour.
Iuues.
Shirif.
Bayliff.
Fozf.
Iustices of assi.

Determyne. cheſcun deux eyt poyar doyer et terminer tyelx defautes et negligences des dits viſcountez, bailifz & cheſ cũ deux auribũ par bil al ſuit de ptie greue pur luy meſme come pur l'roy a ſuer come per enditement appzendze pur le roy ſolement. Et ſi le viſcount ou bailif ſoit duement attaint en cel partie p enditement ou per bil q̃ cellup qui ſue pur ſup & pur le Roy eyt dn moitye del fozfeiture de .xx.li. enſemblement oue ſes coſtagez et expenſez. Et que meſme le pzoceſſe ſoit

Pzoces. fait vers tielz enditez ou ſuez p bille en cel partye ſicome ſerroit vers endytes ou ſues par briefe de treſpas oue fozce & armez encoũter la peas de noſtre ſeignour le roy. Et ouſtre ceo

Diſſeiſi wyth force. ſi aſcun perſone ſoyt ouſte ou diſſeiſe de aſcuns terres ou tenementes oue fozcible maner ou ouſte peaſyble mt,

Holden out wyth force. & apzez tenus de hozs oue fozt mayn

Fement. et armes encoũter la iuſtice du peas

Diſconk. ou apzes tyel entre aſcun feoffemẽt ou dyſcontynuaunce en aſcun maner ent ſoit fayt pour defrauder et toller le dzoyt del poſſeſſour que la

Aſſ. partye greue en cel partye eyt aſſyſe

Treſpas. de nouel diſſeiſin ou bzyef de treſpas vers tiel diſſeiſour. Et ſi la pti greue recouere p aſſiſe ou p acciõ de treſp & troue ſoit p verdit ou en auf maner p du fozme en ley que la party defendant entra oue fozce en terres & tenements ou eux per fozce apzez ſon entre tiendza, q̃ le pl recouera ſez damagez au treble verz le defend. Et ouſtr̃ ceo que il face fine et raũceon au roy Et que mayzs, iuſtices, ou iuſtice de peas, viſcountes & bailifz des cities villes & burghes, eyantz fraunchyſe, eyẽt en les ditz cities villes & burghs au tiel poyar de tielx ẽtrees ou ouſtr̃. & en aufs articles deſuiſditz emergẽtz deins ſcelles cõe oũt les iuſtices du peas & viſcountes en countyes et pays ſuiſdites. Purueu toutes foyts

3. Dam. Fine. Meyzs. Juſt of p. Wyth. que ceux qui gardent par fozce lour poſſeſſions en aſcuns terres ou tenementz dont ilz ou lour auncẽſterz ou

Poſſeſſion. ceux queur eſtate ilz ont en tielz tres ou tenements ount continues lour poſſeſſions en pcelles par treys ans ou pluis, ne ſoyẽt my endamagez de cel eſtatut. An. 8. H. 6. ca. 9. Se aſſiſe. 3. 12.

¶ Forein.

Se Arreſtes. 1.	Taxes. 12.
Det. 1.	Attayles. 11.
London. 2.	Voucher. 7.

¶ Forein plee.

Se Abſturacion. 5	Hozſes. 3.
Attaint. 10, 11.	Triall. 6. 7.

¶ Forein ſuite.

Se Attourney. 5. Wrytes. 2. Pzoces. 7.

¶ Foreſtes, chaſes, parkes, & warrens.

1 OMnes fozeſte, quas H. auus nr̃ affozeſtauit: videant per bonos et leg. homines, et ſi boſcum aliquẽ aliud quam ſuum dominicum affozeſtauerit ad damnum illius, cuius boſcus ille fuerit ſtatim deaffozeſtetur. Et ſi boſcũ ſuũ pzopziũ affozeſtauerit: remaneat fozeſta ſalua coia de Cherbagio et aliis in eadem fozeſta habentibus, qui pzius eam habere conſueuerunt. Carta de fozeſta. ca. 2.

2 ¶Homines vero qui manent extra fozeſtã non veniant de cetero coram Juſtic. noſtris de fozeſta pcõs ſummonitiones, nili ſint implicati vel plegii alicuius vel aliquozum, q̃ attachiati ſunt propter fozeſtã. Car. de fo. ca. 3.

3 ¶Omnes autẽ boſci qui fuerunt affozeſtati per regẽ Ricm auunculũ noſtrũ, vel p regẽ Joãnẽ patrem noſtrum, vſq; ad pzimã cozonationem noſtram, ſtatim deaffozeſtãtur niſi ſit dominicus boſcus noſter. Car. de foz. ca. 4.

4 ¶Archiepiſcopi, epi, abbates, pziozes comites, barones, milites, et liberi, tenẽtes, qui hñt boſcos ſuos in fozeſtis, habeãt boſcos ſuos ſicut eos habuerũt.

habuerūt tēpore prime coronationis regis Henr̄ aut noſtri: ita quod dicti ſint inperpetuum de omnibus purꝫ-
ſturis. ſturis, baſtis & aſſertis factis in illis boſcis poſt illud tempꝰ vſq; ad prīncipiū ſecundi anni coronationis noſtre. Et qui de cetero baſtum purpre-
ſturā vel aſſartum ſine licētia noſtra in illis fecerint, de baſtis purꝑturꝫ & aſſertis nobis rñdeāt. Car. foꝛ. ca. 5.

5 ¶Regardatores noſtri eīāt p foreſtam ad faciēd regardum ſicut fieri conſueuit tempore prime coronationis regis H. aut noſtri, et non aliter. car. de fo. ca. 6.

6 ¶Inquiſitio vel viſus de expeditatione canum exiſtentiū in foreſta noſtra de cetero fiat qñ fieri dꝫ regardum, ſcilicet de tertio anno in tertium annum, et tunc fiat per viſum & teſtimonium leg. hominum: & non aliter. Et ille cuius canis inuētus fuerit tunc non expeditatus, det prꝺmia tres ſolidos: et de cetero nullus bos capiatur prꝺ expeditatione canum. Talis autem expeditatio fiat per aſſiſam comuniter vſitatam, vꝺz quod tres oꝛtelli abſcindantur ſine pellota de pede anteriori. Nec expeditent canes de cetero niſi in locis vbi conſueuerūt expeditari tempore prime coronationis p̄dicti regis Hēr̄ici aut noſtri. Car. de fo. ca. 7.

7 ¶Nullus foreſtarius vel bedellꝰ de cetero faciat ſcotalas, vel colligat herbas, vel auenam, vel bladum aliquod vel agnos vel poꝛcellos, nec aliquam collectam faciat, niſi per vilū et ſcīm. xii. regardatoꝝ qñ faciēt regardum. Tot foreſtarij ponantur ad foreſtas cuſtodiendꝫ quod ad illas cuſtod rationabiliter viderint ſufficere. Car. de foꝛ. ca. 8.

8 ¶Nullū Suanimotum de cetero teneat in regno noſtro, niſi ter in anno, vꝺz in prīncipio. xv. dierum ante feſtum ſancte Michaelis & qñ agiſtatores noſtri cōueniūt ad agiſtandū dominicos boſcos noſtros, & circa feſtū ſancti Martini in hyeme, qñ agiſtatores noſtri debent recipere pannagium noſtrum. Et ad iſto duo ſwanimota cōueniāt foreſtarii, viridarii, & agiſtatores, & nulli alii per diſtrictionem. Et tertium ſwanimotū teneatur inicio. xv. dierum ante feſtū ſancti Johānis Baptiſte, quando agiſtatores noſtri conueniunt prꝺ venatione beſtiarum noſtraꝝ. Et ad illud ſwanimotū tenendū conueniēt foreſtarii viridarii & non alii per diſtrictionē. Preteres ſingulis. xl. diebus per totum annum cōueniant foreſtar̄ & viridarii ad vidēd attachiamenta de foreſta tam de viridi quā de venatione per preſentationem iſtorum foreſtariorum et coram iſtis attachiat. Predicta autē ſwanimota non teneantur niſi in cōm, in quibus teneri cōſueuerūt. Car. fo. ca. 9.

Pannage. Foreſters. Diſtrict. Foreſters. View. Attache. Swanimote

9 ¶Unuſquiſq; liber homo agiſtet boſcū ſuum in foreſta prꝺ voluntate ſua, et habeat pannagiū ſuum. Cōcedimꝰ etiam quod vnuſquiſq; liber homo ducēr poſſit poꝛcos ſuos p dominicū boſcum noſtrum libere & ſine impedimēto ad agiſtād eos in boſcis ſuis ppꝛiis vel alibi vbi voluer. Et ſi poꝛci alicuius liberi hois vna nocte pernoctauerint in foreſta nr̄a nō inde occaſionetur vnde aliquid de ſuo perdat. car. de foꝛ. ca. 10.

Wod. Agiſt. Pannage. Hogges.

10 ¶Nullus de cetero amittat vitam vel membꝛa p venatione noſtra ſed ſi quis captus fuerit & conuictus de captione venationis noſtre, graviter redimatur, ſi habeat vnde redimi poſſit. Si autem nō habeat vnde redimi poſſit, iaceat in prīſona noſtra per vnum annū et vnū diem. Et ſi poſt vnum annū et vnum diem plegis inuenire poſſit, ereat de prīſona, ſin autē abiuret regnum Angl̄ie. Car. de f. ca. 11.

Felony. Fines. Impꝛiſ. Pledges. Abiur.

11 ¶Quicūq; archiepiſcopus, epiſcopus, cōm, vel baro, venīs ad nos ad mandatum noſtrum, trāſierit p foreſtam noſtram liceat ei capere vnam beſtiam vel duas per viſum Foreſtarij, ſi pñs fuerit, ſin autem

Biſhop. Lord. Beſt.

facſat cozonare, ne videat hoc furtū facere. Item liceat eis redeundo facere ſicut prædictū eſt. car. de f. ca. 12.

Woods.

12 ¶ Unuſquiſq; liber homo de cetero ſine occaſione faciat in boſco ſuo vel in terra ſua ſiue in aqua, quā habet in foreſta noſtra, molendū, viuar, ſtagn̄, marleră, foſſat, vel terrā arrabilē extra cōperī in terra arrabili: ita quod non ſit ad nocumēt alicui vicini. car. de foř. ca. 13.

Willes. Pondes. Mark. Diches.

13 ¶ Unuſquiſq; liber homo habeat in boſcis ſuis acreas, accipitrū eſynar: falconum, aquilarum, & hieronum, habeat ſimiliter mel, qđ inuēt fuerint in boſcis ſuis. car. de f. ca. 14.

Hawkes. Hony.

14. ¶ Nullus foreſtarius de cetero qui non ſit foreſtarius de feođ: reddēs nobis firmā pro balliua ſua, capiat chymmagium aliqđ in balliua ſua. Foreſtarius autem de feodo firmam nobis reddens pro balliua ſua, capiat chimmagiū videlicet pro carecta p dimid annū duos denarios, & per aliū dimidiū annū duos denarios, & pro equo qui portat ſūmagiū p dimid annū obolū, et par aliū dimid annum obolum, et non niſi de illis qui extra balliuā ſuam tanquam mercatores veniūt p licencia ſuā in balliuam ſuam ad buſcā maremium corticē vel carbonem emend & alibi ducend ad vēdend vbi voluerint. Et de nulla alia carecta vel de ſūmagio aliquo alio chimmagiū capiatur. Et nō capiatur chimmagiū niſi in locis in quibus antiquitus capi ſolebat et debuit: illi autem qui portant ſupra dorſū ſuum buſcā corticē vel carbonem ad vendend quāuis inde viuant nullū de cetero denř chimmagiū foreſtarijs nr̄is, preterq̄ in dominicis boſcis noſtris. car. de f. ca. 15.

Foſters. Chymage. Chymage. Carr. Horſe. Sūmage. Merchantes. Bye. Chymage. Chymage.

15 ¶ Omnes vtlagati p foreſta tm̄ a tēpore regis H. aut nr̄i vſq; ad primā coronationē nr̄am veniat ad pacē noſtrā ſine impedimēto, & ſaluos pleg. nobis inueniāt, quod de cetero non forisfacient nobis in foreſta nr̄a Car de. f. ca. 16.

Utlawed. Pardon. Pledges.

16 ¶ Nullus cōſtabularius, caſtellanus, vel balliuus teneat placita de foreſta, ſiue de viridi, ſiue de venatione: ſed quilibet foreſtarius de feodo attachiet placita de foreſta: tā de viridi q̄ de venatione, & ea preſenter viridarijs pronunciarū, et cū irrotulata fuerint, et ſub ſigillis viridariorū incluſa: preſentētur capitalibus iuſtic. noſtris de foreſta, cum in partes illas venerint ad tenend placita de foreſta, & coram eis terminant. car. de f. ca. 17.

Conſtab. Bothe. Pleas. Foreſt. Verder. Inwall. Iuſtices.

17 ¶ De malefactoribus in parcis & viuarijs nondū eſt diſcuſſum, quia magnates petierūt propriā priſonā de illis quos caperēt in parcis et viuariis ſuis quod quidē dominus rex tradiret, & ideo differt. Mark. cap. 1.

Parkes. Lords. Priſon.

18 ¶ Purueu eſt enſement de miſſours en parkes et en viuſq̄ ſi nul de ceo ſoit atteint per le ſuite del plentife, ſoient agardes bones et hautes amendes ſolonc̄ le maū de tūs, & eſt la priſonment de trois ans, & dillonques ſoyt reint a la volunte le roy ſil ad de quoy poet eſtr reinte, & lors trouua bon ſuertie qui iammaies ne miſface. Et ſil neit doūt poet eſtre illint reinte apres la priſonment de troys ans, troua meſme la ſuertie. Et ſil ne puis trouer la ſuertie forſuf le roi alme. Et ſi nul d ceo rette ſoit futiue et neit terre ne tenement ſuffiſant per quoy il poet eſtre fuſtice ſi tolle come le roy auera ceo troue per bon inqueſt, ſoit dōe de coūtie en coūtie. Et ſil ne veign̄, ſoit vtlage. Purueu eſt enſement et accord, que ſi nul ne veut ſuiſt dedeins lan & le iour pur le trūs fait, le roy aueř le ſure, et ceux q̄ trouera de ceo rettes per bō inqueſt, ſeront punys per meſme le maner en toutes pointes, ſicome deſuis eſt dit. Et ſi nul tiel meſfeſor ſoit atteint, qui il eit prīs en ſes parkes beſtes domeſtez, ou auter choſe en le maner de robberye, en venant, en demurrēt, ou en returnant, ſoit fait de luy commune ley, qui affiert a celuy qui eſt atteint

Utlawes. Robery.

atteint de apert robery & larceny au-
tibien a la ſuite le roy come dautre.
W.1.cap.21.

19 ¶Si quis foreſtarius vcarius aut warēnarius in ballliua ſua ma-
lefactozes aliquos inuenerit baga-
tes ad damnum ibidem faciend. Et
qui ſe foreſtarius aut warennariis
illis poſt clamozem et hutelium le-
uat ad pacem regis ad ſtand recte
reddere noluerint immo ad malicia
ſuam exequend et continuand, & pa-
cem regis diſſugiend fugā fecerint,
et ſi et armis ſe defenderint, licet fo-
reſtarij, parcarij et warrennarij il-
li, aut alij quicunq, ad pacem domi-
ni regis exiſtentes in cōitatiua foreſ-
tariozum, parcariozū aut warrēnaī
illozum venientes ad tales malefac-
tozes ſic inuentos arreſtand ſeu ca-
piend aliquem ſeu aliquos hutuſmo-
di malefactozū interfecerit nō propt
hoc occaſionentur cozam domino
rege & iuſtic. quibuſcunq; aut aliis
balliuis domini regis ſeu aliozum
quozumcunq; infra ltbertatem aut
extra. Nec propter hoc amittant vi-
tam aut membzum, aut aliam penā
ſubeant, imo firmam pacem domini
regis inde habeant, ſed bñ caueant
foreſtarij, parcarij warrennarij et
alij quicunq; ne occaſione contenci-
onis diſcordi contumelie aut alicu-
ius maliuolencie ſeu odii prehabit
aliquibus p balliuas ſuas trāſeunt
malicioſe imponant, quod occaſione
male faciendi in balliuis ſuis intrāt
cum hoc non fecerint, nec ipſos ba-
gant vt malefacient nec malefacti-
entes inuenerint, nec cauſam male-
faciendi querentes ſic eos occidant.
Quod ſi fecerint, et de hoc fuerint
conuicti, fiat de mozte ſic interfec-
tozum prout aliozū ad pacem domi-
ni regis exiſtencium, et prout de iure
et ſcōm conſuetudinem regni fuerit
faciend. Sta. de malefactozibus in p-
cis edit An.21.E.1.

20 ¶Come alcuns gētes, q̄r ſont
myſes hozs de foreſt p le purlieus, &
per les grandes homes, queux a n̄re
ſire le roy etient requiſe a cel plemēt,
q̄ ilz ſoiēt quitz de la pozture & dez cho-
ſes q̄ les foreſters lour demaundent
ſicome ilz ſolent auant faire. Poſt
ſyze le roy reſpond pzſmes, que il ad
graunt la purlieu, que luy pleiſt biē
q̄ il eſtoiſe aurt come il ad graūt, ita
ſoit ceo, qui la beſoigne eſtoit ſewe et
dōe en malueis poit, mes ameins en-
tend il, & voet q̄ toutz ſes demeins
terres, q̄l ptie q̄ ilz ſont, queur ont eē
de la cozone, ſoient retoznes p boye
deſchete, ou en auter maner eyent eſ-
chete de franke chaſe, et de franke
garreiñ et en tiel maner ſoiēt tenuz
& gardes a ſon oeps pur toutes ma-
ners deſchetes, & pur tout maner de-
deins, qui ly plera. Et en dzoit de ce-
ux queur ont terres & tenementes de
ſa foreſt par la diſt purlieu, et queur
demaundont dauer comiñ deins les
bondes des foreſtes: entēciō et volū-
te noſtre ſire le roy eſt, pluis que la
ou le purlieu eſt ilz claimōt eſtē quitz
de pozture dez foreſtes, & cōe les beſtz
le roy ne poiēt auer le haunt ne lour
repaire ſur les terres de foreſtes ſi-
come ilz auoient tanq; come meſmes
eſtoiēt dedeins foreſtes qui cels gētz
ne deuoient aū comē nautre eſemēt
dedeins les bondes des boys ne des
terres queur demurgent en foreſtes,
mes ſi aſcun de ceux q̄r ſōt de ſa fo-
reſt p la purlieu, voillent meux eſte
dedeins foreſt come auaunt fuerent
dehozs ſicome ils ſont oze, il pleyſt
bien au roy, que ilz ſoent a ceo reſceu
iſſint que ilz puiſſent demurrer en
lour eſtate, aurt et compñ et auter
eaſement auer dedeins ceſtes foreſtz
aurt come ilz auotent auant. Per q̄
noſtre ſyze le roy voet & commaunde
qui ſes iuſtyces de les foreſtes de ceo
a Trent, & de la Trent enſemēt teig-
nent & gardent et teñ et garder fa-
cent fermement les dytes pointes
en lour bailies en la fozme auandit.
Ordinatio de foreſta edit. Anno.33.
Edwardi.1.

Tariage.

Demeſnes.

Eſchete.
Fre chaſe.
Warreñ.

Purlieu.
Comen.

Comen.
Woodes.

Comen.
Foreſtes.

Iuſt. de foreſt
Trent.

Verd. Attache. Pleg.

Si quis forestarius inuenerit aliquē attachabilē p viridi in foresta primo debet ipsū attachiar̄ p duos pleg. si sūt p̄sētes, sin autē ducī debet ad primā villā, vbi inuenīatur. Et si idē inuenīatur alias, debet ipsū attachiare p quatuor pleg. & si tercio, cor̄ā viridariis debet p̄sētari & poni p octo pleg. Postea, posst terciū attachiamentū corpus debet attachiari & retinerī vt memor̄ habeat qđ viriđ sit. Sciend̄, q̄ oēs arbores fructū nō portātes, & hę q̄ fructū portant p totū annū, et frarinus si antiquit⁹ fuerint in foresta, et arabil̄, quia dñs rex est in seisina. Si quis inuēt⁹ fuerit extra dñicum boscum, et infra rewardū prosternens querc̄ū sine visu aut liberatiōe forestarii aut viridar̄ debet attachiari p quatuor pleg. & p visū viridar̄, debet querc⁹ appreciari, et in rotulo forestar̄ & viridar̄ nomina pleg. inbreuiari. Si quis inuētus fuerit in dominico domini regis assertando, vel purpresturam faciendo, corpus debet protinus retineri. Si autem extra dominicum infra rewardum: debet poni per. vi. pleg. Et si alias inueniat debet duplicare eius pleg. Si tercio, corpus debet retinere. Si quis attachiabilis fuerit contra vad̄ et pleg. debet distringi per catalla sua infra metas foreste inuenta. Si autem defecerint, corpus eius detineat̄, quousque fecerit, quod debuerit. Et si extra metas foreste fuerit manens, nomen eius & villa vnde sit, irrotuletur. Liberatio autem houlebote et haibote fiat, prout boscus pati potest in statu, quo est, & non ad exigentiam petētis, nec potest aliquid dare, nec vendere de bosco sine waranto domini regis. Si aliqua fera inueniat mortua, vel vulnerata, debet fieri inquisicio per quatuor villatas propinquiores foreste, que notent̄ in rotulo. Inuentor ponat̄ per vi. pleg. et caro mittatur ad domum leprosi, si qua prope fuerit per testim

viridat̄ & patrie. Si autem nulla talis domus prope sit, caro debet dari infirmis & pauperibus. Caput et pellis tradantur liberis proxime vile. Et sagitta, si qua inuent fuerit, presentet̄ viridat̄ & in rotulo suo irr. Si leporarij inuenti fuerint currentes ad aliquod nocumentū, forestar̄ debet eos retinere & presentare in presentia viridariorū, et mittere eos domino regi, vel capitali Iustic. foreste. Si quis mastiuus inuentus fuerit super aliquam feram, et mutilatus fuerit: ipse cuius erat quietus erit de illo fact. Si non fuerit mutilatus, ipse, cuius fuer̄ mastiu⁹, erit culpabilis tanquam de manupasto. Et debet poni p sex pleg. quorum nomina debent inbr̄, et etiam qualis fuerit canis. Si quis ceperit feram sine waranto in foresta, corpus suum arrestetur, vbicunque inueniat̄ infra metas foreste. Et quando captus fuerit non deliberetur sine speciali precepto domini regis, vl̄ capitalī iustic. for̄. Si quis viderit aliquos malefactor̄ infra metas foreste aliquam feram capere vel asportare debet illos capere secum dum posse suum. Et si non possit, debet leuare hutesiū & crie: Et si non fecerit, remaneat in misericordia domini regis. Si quis wodewardi viderit malefactores in sua custodia, vel feram bestiam viderit mortuam: debet monstrare capitali forestariū, vel viridario. Et si non fecerit, et forestarius domini regis tale delictum in bosco suo infra rewardum inuenerit: ille boscus capiend̄ est in manum domini regis, per preceptum regis, vel capitalī iustic. sui: et wodewardus attachiabilis est per quatuor pleg. Si quis habuerit boscum iurta dominicum boscum domini regis, licitum est et possquam dñica hale agistate sūt, habere tempore pānagii, tot porcos, quot boscus per visum forestar̄, viridar̄, regardatorū agistatorum, et aliorum proborum homi-

Ass. Trees. Cut trees. Attache. Pleg. Inrol. Purpresture. Ass. Pleges. Ass. Distrayne. Ass. Inrole. Houlbote. Haybote Sell. Dere. Ded. Enquest. Pleg. Swanimote

hominē poſſit pati, & hoc fiat de eritu
porcorū. Sciēdū, quod tēpore pānā-
rij, quādo agiſtamentum debet fieri
debēt forestarij, viridarij, & agiſtato-
res allenſum intimare iuſtic. forēſte
domini regis, & inquirere voluntatē.
et fiat agiſtamētum tam in domini-
cis hais, & boſcis, q̄ in' forinſecis: et
ſcām mandatum ſuum & tenorem li-
terarum debet fieri agiſtamentum
quas literas debet habēr cōrā iuſtic.
de forēſta pr. itinerantibus. Et pre-
ceptum eſt q̄d deinceps capiat̄ pro
quolibet porco quantū poteſt ad op⁹
dñi regis pro pannagio, videlicet
vnus vel duo denarij. De porcellis
aūt fiat, ſicut prelolutū eſt. Si quis
in alio cōm̄ poſuerint, vel volūtarie
pmiſerit auerria ſua ire infra metas
forēſte forēſtar̄ retineat auerria per
vad̄ et sal̄ pleg. Nō ſi non poterit p
teſtim̄ viridar̄ debet dic. illius com̄
intimare, vt ipſe diſtrictionem faci-
at, quouſq̄ plegios inuenerit. Si dc.
nō fecerit, debet forēſtar̄ hoc intima
re iuſtic. Nullus meſſarius ducat ſe-
cum maſtiuum magnū ad fugand̄
feras dñi regis, ſed puos catul̄ ad ex-
pectand̄ extra cōpertum. De his qui
clamāt habere libertates ſicut canes
expeditatos & leporarios, infra me-
tas forēſte, nihil eis faciend̄ ſine wa-
ranto dñi regis, vel iuſtic. ſuorum.
Boſcus remanēs in manu dñi regis
per vnum annum et vnum diem, in
voluntate regis eſt, niſi recuperetur
per iudicium iuſtic. Omnes mete fo-
reſte integre ſunt dño regi. Licitum
eſt abbati de Burgo ſācti Petri ve-
nari & capere lepores, vulpes & mu-
releges infra metas forēſte, et habēr
canes inexpeditatos, quia ſufficien-
tem inde habet warantum. Quando
viridarij ceperūt inquiſitionē vnus
apponat ſigillum, et alius rotulum
teneat, et ſic de fortuna in fortunam
uſq̄ ad aduētum iuſtic. tūc primo die
ipſe et omnes miniſtri preſentabunt
rotulum, aut amercientur, et manu-
capti pro forēſta eo die proferantur

aut manucaptio incurratur. Homo
tachiatus pro ramis ceſis, placitum Cat.
illud pertinet ad Swanimotum co- Swanemote
ram ſeneſcallo: et attachiatus pro
quercu proſtrata in dominica regis
vel alterius, pertinet coram Iuſtic.
Et ſi noctanter alicubi fecerit, iacet
inpriſonamentum. Attachiat̄ ad Impriſ.
Swanemotum pro viridi non ſen- Swanimote.
tate ad proximum ad aliud preſenta-
cis non preiudicet, ſed capiatur ad
forēſtar̄ pro concelamento, & eat at-
tachiatus quietus per aſſiſam. Si
forēſtarius in dominico boſco regis Forter
conſenſeat delicto, capiat rex ſuo ſu-
periori & ſibi, ſi ſuperſtes ſit Boſcus
vaſtatus ad quodlibet iter iuſticiar̄ wast.
dabit domino regi dimidiam marcā.
Conſuetudines & aſſiſa forēſte.

22 ¶ In primis ordinauimus pro Tēs.
nobis & heredibus noſtris quod de
tranſgr̄ in foreſtis noſtris de viridi
& de venatione de cetero fac. forēſta- Foſters.
rij infra quorum balliuas huiuſmo- Preſenk.
di tranſgreſſ. fieri contigerint, pre-
ſentent eaſdem ad primum Swa- Swanimote,
nemotum coram forēſtarijs, virida-
rijs regardatoribus, agiſtatoribus,
et alijs earundem forēſtarum mini-
ſtris, et ſuper preſentationibus hu-
iuſmodi ibidem coram forēſtarijs,
viridarijs, et omnibus alijs mini-
ſtris ſupradictis per ſcām tam milit̄
quam aliorum priorum et legaliū Othe.
hominum de partibus vicinioribus,
vbi tranſgreſſiones ſic p̄ſentate facte
fuerint, nō ſuſpectorū per quos rei
veritas plenius inquiratur, et ſic in-
quiſita veritate, preſentationes ille,
per communem conciliam & aſſen- Inditement.
ſū omnium miniſtrorum predicto-
rum ſolemniter roborentur, et ſigil-
lis ſuis ſigillentur. Et ſi alio modo Vocat.
fiat indict, prior nullo penitus habea-
tur. Et ſi aliquem forēſtariorū pre-
dictorum regardatorum, aut alio-
miniſtrorum ipſarum forēſtarū obit̄ Miniſters
contingit, ſeu per egritudinem vel Dye.
alio modo impedire, quo minus in- Abſent.
tereſſe valeat huiuſmodi Swanemo Swanem.

tis, incontinent Juſtic. forẽſte, ſeu locum eius tenens, ponat aliũm loco ſuo ita videlicet quod indictamentum fiat per omnes in forma predicta. Quodque miniſtri que ponendi ſunt, ponantur, ſicut hactenus fieri conſueuit, exceptis virdariis, qui p̃ electionem, et per breue noſtrum deputabũr. Et volumus, quod nullus miniſtrorum predictorum in aſſiſis iuratis, ſeu inquiſitionibus capiend̃ extra forẽſtam de cetero ponatur. Et ſi ſuperoneratio forẽſtarũ aut aliorũ, qui ſe gerant vt miniſtri forẽſte, inueniatur, amoueãtur huiuſmodi ſuperonerantes, et imp̃iſonẽtur ſecundum diſcretionem iuſtic. forẽſte, vel eius locum tenent. Nec non et illi, per quos poſiti fuerant ad voluntatem noſtrum ſimiliter puniantur. Et ad quodlibet Swainem̃ inquiratur de ſuperonerationem forẽſtariorum et aliorum miniſtrorum forẽſte et de eorum opp̃reſſionibus populo noſtro illatis, et fiant inde emende et punitiones, p̃out ſuperius eſt exp̃reſſum. Quo ad illos vero, qui tempore, quo forẽſta deforẽſtata fuit, tranſgr̃ de virdi aut venatione in forẽſta fecerint de aſſor̃ eandem, et vt ſententia excommunicationis incontrouenientes fulminetur quãquam de noſtra bona voluntate minime p̃oceſſiſſet, quam quidem ſententiam dominus papa poſt modum reuocauit. Et quas conceſſiones, et ds aſſor̃ et certis cauſis reuocamus et adnullamus. Volumus enim, quod tranſgr̃ huiuſmodi pardonẽtur tr̃ãſgr̃ illis acceptis, que in ea parte, que forẽſta remanſit, cõmiſiſſe fuerunt. Ita tñ q̃d hate & foſſata fact̃ medio tempore p̃oſternant, et penitus amoueant adnichilentur. Saluis arr̃ationibus noſtris, quas ſecundum aſſiſa forẽſte volumus rem̃. Boſcus aũt ceſus et p̃oſtratus amoueatur, et boſcus ſtans remaneat in forẽſta. Et ſi forte aliquis talis boſc⁹ adhuc ſtans, ſit venditus, in forẽſta remaneat, et venditor ſatiſfaciat emptori, iuxta quantitatem p̃portionis boſci ſtantis in forẽſta, et taliter medio tempore venditi, & p̃out ceperit de eodem. Volumus etiam quod iuſtic. forẽſte noſtre, vel eius locum tenens in p̃ſentia, Theſ. noſtri, et per aſſenſum eiuſdem habeat poteſtatem capiendi fines & redemptiones illorũ, qui ſunt indictati de tr̃ãſgr̃ hũc in forẽſta commiſſis, itinere iuſtic. minime expectato. Volumus inſup quod illi, qui communem paſturam in forẽſta ante perambulationẽ factam habeant, et qui ſunt poſtea reꝑoſiti in forẽſta, quic̃ de dicta communia per perambulationem predict̃ fuerãt impetriti, habeant communiam paſtur̃ de cetero in forẽſta adeo large et libere, ſicut ante p̃ambul̃ p̃dictam habere ſolebant. Saluis aremt noſtris in forma predicta. In cuius rei teſtimonium. &c. T. &c. apud Weſtmoñ. xxviij. die Maij. An. xxxiij. Edwardi p̃imi. Ordinatio forẽſta.

Verdors.
Election.
Jurrour.
Surcharge.
Imp̃iſ.
Punishment.
Swaynem.
Surcharge.
Treſpas.
Excommunication.
Pardon.
Herbes.
Dikes.
wood.

23 Le grand chr̃ des franchiſes et le chr̃ de la forẽſt ſoient gardes en toutes pointes, et que la poneret que eſtoit chiuache en temps le Roy Ed. apel le Roy qui ore eſt le teigne en la fourme que eſtoit chiuache & bonde & q̃ ſur ceo ſoit chr̃ fait a cheſcun coũt ou fait mie chiuache le roy voet q̃ en chiuacha per bondes et lieur et chr̃ ſur ceo fait come de ſuis eſt dit. An. 1. Ed. 3. Cap. 1.

24 Pur ceo que pluſours gentz ſont diſherites rettes et diſtruitz per les ſouereignes gardeins des forẽſtz de ſa trent & de la per les autres miniſters encountre leſtatute de la grande chartre de la forẽſt et encoũtre la declaracion que le roy E. fitz le roy H. fiſt en la fourme q̃ enſuyt. S. Nous volons & grantons pur nous & pur nous heires que le treſpas fait en forẽſt de verr & de veneſon que les forẽſters des queux bayliffes tielz treſpaſſes ſeront faitz p̃ſentement

melmes

meſmes les treſpalles au p̄ocheins ſwanemotz deuāt foꝛeſters, verdoꝛs regardours, agiſtours et auters miniſters de meſme le foꝛeſt que ſur ti-el preſentment deuant les foꝛeſters, verdours regardours, agiſtours et auters miniſters ſuiſditz per ſure-ment ſibien des chēs come dauters p̄des homes et ioiair, et ne my ſuſpe-cionles de partie delinables & plus p̄cheu en tielx treſpalles ſeꝛront iſſit p̄ſentz & en la veritie plus mielx et plus pleinement purra eſtre enquis et tiel veritie enſy enquis ſoiēt tielx plēmentz per comen aſſent & accoꝛd̄ de toutz les miniſters auantditz ſo-lemnemēt enfoꝛces, et de lours ſeal enſeales & ſi en aut mañ ſoit fait nul enditemēt ſoit deſoꝛe pur nul tenus. Et pur ceo que les chiefes gardeins des foꝛeſtes nont mie la dit fourme tenus ieſque en ceo, accoꝛde eſt & oꝛ-deigne que deſoꝛe nul ne ſoit p̄ris nē-p̄iſoñ pur vert ne pur veneſon ſil ne bloit, ou ſil ne ſoit troue oue mainoꝛ en le fourme auantdit endite, et adō-ques luy leſſe le ſouereigne gard̄ del foꝛeſt a mainp̄riſe ieſq̄ al heire del foꝛeſt ſans riens p̄endꝛe pur le deli-uerance, et ſi le gard̄ faī̄ ne voloit, eit briefe en le chācery q̄ auncienmēt fuit oꝛdeigne pur ceux enditez deſſ̄ a mainp̄riſe ſans rien p̄endꝛe adon-ques eit le pl̄ briefe en le chauncerie al biſcont dattach. le dit gard̄ deſſ̄ deuant le roy au certein iour a reſ-ponder purquoy il nad repleuy celuy queſt enſy p̄ris per bon mainp̄ris en p̄ſence des verdours et nouns des mainpernours face deliuerer as ſ̄ꝛ verdours a rñd̄ en eyꝛe deuaunt les Juſtyces. Et ſi le chiefe gardein de ceo ſoyt attaint ſoyent agardes as pleintifes lour damages al treble et les gard̄ a la p̄iſones & reintz al vo lunte le roy. Et deſoꝛmes ſoit eſcript as eux come as les chief gard̄ del fo-reſt pur ceo que iuſtices ne deuiēt ilz eſtre en recoꝛd̄ foꝛſq̄ en eiī. Anno. 1. E. 3. cap. 9.

25 ¶ Nul foꝛeſter ne gardein de foꝛeſte ou de chaſe, ne nul auter mi-niſter ne face ne coille putuī nauter coillet des bittailes ne nul autre choſe per colour de lour office coūtre nulluy volunte dedeins lour baille ne de hoꝛs foꝛſque ceo que eſt due dauncien doꝛoit. Anno. 25. Edwardi. 3. cap. 7. Foreſter. Bittayles.

26 ¶ Nul maner de Jure ſoit de-ſoꝛe arte per aſcun miniſter de la fo-reſt nautre perſon quicunque de tra-uailler de lieu en lieu hoꝛs des lieux ou lour charge lour eſt done encōtre lour greē ne per malice ou p̄ manace ou autre dureſſe conſtreint de dire lour verdit de treſpas fait en foꝛeſte autrement que lour conſcience ne lour ent doꝛra clerement enfourmer eins dient ilz lour verditz ſur lour charge es lieux ou celle charge lour eſt done come deſuis eſt dit. Anno. 7. R. 2. cap. 3. Enqueſt. Jurrour.

27 ¶ Nul home ſoit p̄ris nemp̄ri-ſon per miniſtre de foꝛeſte ſans due enditemēt ou p̄ mainoeuere ou treſ-paſſaunt en la foꝛeſt ou aillours ne ſoit cōſtreint de faire obligacion ou redemption a aſcū miniſtre de foꝛeſt per quicunq̄ maner encountre lour gree et laſſiſe de foꝛeſt, et ſi aſcū face encontre ceſt oꝛdinācе en aſcū point. et de ceo ſoit atteint paie as parties endamage lour doubl̄ damage, & fin et raunceon au roy pur ſon malfait. An. 7. R. 2. ca. 4. Impriſ. Obligꝫ. 2. Dam. Fyne & raunſom.

28 ¶ From henceforth all & euery the iuſtice and iuſtices of the kinges foꝛeſtes, parkes, & chaſes wīin thys realme, which nowe be oꝛ hereafter ſhalbe by their wꝛiting ſealed wyth the ſeale of their office, ſhall make, aſſigne, depute, & appoint as many deputy oꝛ deputies foꝛ the exerciſing of the ſame office of the iuſtice oꝛ iu-ſtices of ỹ foꝛeſtes, as to ſuch iuſtice oꝛ iuſtices from time to time ſhall be thought cōuenīt, which deputy and deputies ſo appointed, ſhal haue like power & auctoꝛitie to do & execute al thingꝛs Juſt. of foreſt. Deputy. Power.

thinges cõcerning ỹ kings foꝛeſtes parkes, & chaies, & al other thing cõcerning the office and offices of the iuſtice of the foꝛeſtes, to all intentes & purpoſes, & in as large and ample maner & fourme, as the ſame iuſtice oꝛ iuſtices might oꝛ maye lawfully do, oꝛ exeꝛcute by the lawes of thys realme, & as though the ſame iuſtice oꝛ iuſtices were there ꝑſonally preſent in his oꝛ their own perſon oꝛ ꝑſons. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 35.

De confirmacions. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5.
Crolſebowes. 2.
Eſtretes. 2.
Felantes and partriches. 1.
Honours. 4.
Hoꝛſes. 4. 5. 6.
Hunters. 2.
Huſbãdry. 2. 3. 4.
Monaſteries. 2.
Poꝛtmain. 4.
Pardon. 18.
Riottes. 9.
Robbery. 2.
Surueyours. 1.
Wales. 27.
Wodes. 1. 2.

1 ¶ Forfaiture.

NOs nõ tenebimus terras illoꝛũ, qui conuicti fuerint de felonia, nisi per vnum annum et vnum diẽ: & tunc reddantur terre ille dñis feodoꝛum. Magna carta. cap. 23.

Felony. Eſchete.

2 ¶ De Aſſiſe. 6. of foꝛfeyture of the ſtat of a particuler tenant by alienacyon.

3 ¶ De Contra foꝛmam collacionis. 1. howe abbottes and religious howſes ſhould foꝛfayte their landes by alienacion.

4 ¶ Item rex habebit eſcaetas de terris libere tenencium archiepiſcopoꝛum & epiſcopoꝛum, qñ ipſi tenentes dampnati ſunt ꝓ felonia facta tempoꝛe vacationis, dum tempoꝛalia eoꝛundem fuerunt in manu domini regis conferenꝺ cui voluerit imperpetuum, ſaluo ſeruicio qõ ad dictos ꝓlatos inde pertinet & fieri conſueuit. Pꝛerogatiua regis. ca. 15.

Eſchet. Biſhops. Pꝛerogatiue.

5 ¶ Itẽ rex habebit omnia catalla felonũ dãnat. ꝛũ & fugitiuoꝛum vbicunq; fuerint inuenta. Et ſi ipſi habeant libet teñ, tũc illud ſtatim capiet in manum domini regis, & rex habebit omnes exitus eiuſdem per vnum annum & vnum diem, & teñ illud vaſtabitur & deſtruetur de domibus boſcis & gardinis & aliis quibuſcũq; ad ꝓdictum teñ ſpectantur, exceptis hominibus quoꝛundam ꝓtuilegiatoꝛum inde per regem. Et poſtq̃ dominus rer habuerit annum, diem & vaſtum, tunc reddat teñ illud capitali domino feodi illius, nili ꝓtius faciat finem ꝓo anno, die et vaſto. De conſ. tñ oꝛ quod poſt annum & diẽ terre & teñ felonum in Gloc. reddent & reuertẽtur ꝓximo heredi cui debuerãt deſcẽdiſſe, ſi felonia facta nõ fuiſſet. Et en Banc. in Gauelkinde. The father to the bough, the ſon to ỹ plough. Ibidẽ omnes heredes maſculi participabũt hereditatem eoꝛũ, & ſimilik femine, ſed femine nõ ꝑticipabũt cũ maſculis. Et mulier habebit poſt moꝛtẽ viri medietatẽ ꝑ dote ſua. Et ſi mulier foꝛnicetur in vidu-ſtrate, perdet dotẽ ſuã, vel ſi ſit deſpõſata viro. Pꝛerogatiua regis ca. 16.

King. Cattels. Eſchete. Freholde. Felony. Land. Dote. Foꝛn. Pꝛer.

6 ¶ In ỹ ſecõd volume of the olde ſtatut is an oꝛdinãce intituled, Exiliũ Hugonis le diſpẽſer pꝛis & filij. wher by they. ii. were diſherited and baniſhed, where is recyted their ill doinges. And thẽ foloweth an act of pardõ, of felonyes & treſpaſſes done in the perſecuting of them, which is intituled, Ne quis occaſionetur ꝓo felonijs ſeu tranſgreſſionibus factis in perſecutione H. le D. pꝛis & filij. And then foloweth the fourme of ỹ pardon, intituled Foꝛma cartarum perſequẽtibus Hug. le diſpenſer patrem & filium conceſſarum.

Hyg. Pꝛer.

7 ¶ Rex vic. & omnibus aliis fidelibus ſuis ſal. Sciatis, qõ ꝓuiſum eſt in cur̃ noſtra coꝛam iuſticiarijs noſtris, quod de cetero nullus homo captus ꝓo moꝛte hominis vel ꝓo alia felonia, ꝓo qua debet impriſonari, diſſeiſetur de terris et tenementis vel catallis ſuis, quouſq; conuictus fuerit de felonia, de qua rectatus fuerit, ſed ỹ cito captus fuerit per viſum

Iren. Felo. Land.

sum custos placitorū corone nostre et per bis. vic. vel aliorum baliuorum nostrorum et leg. hominum vicinantur teñ et catalla predicta, & inbreuiantur, et saluo custodientur p ballt ipsius capti, qui bonam securit nobis inuenerit ad respondend Justic. nostris de catallis, vel de precio, si ab eis exigantur, saluo tñ inde ipsi capto, et familie sue necessaria sua, quam diu fuerit in prisona, & rationabili estouerio suo, vt cum idem captus coram Justic. nostris fuerit conuictus de felonia, tunc residuum catallorum vltra estouerium suum, scdm regni nostri consuetud nobis remaneant, cum termino vnius anni et vnius diei de terris et teñ suis. Et si coram Justic. nostris se defendere possit de felonia sibi imposita, tunc catall sua sibi remañ quiete: Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod in ballis vris de cetero ita fieri fac. et firmiter vobis prohibemus, quod predicta occasione alit manum non imponatis in terris, teñ vel catallis alicui⁹ predicto modo cartis. T. &c. de catallis felonum.

8 ¶Si nul hõe ou ville soit charge en escheker per extraicte des iustices des chatels des futifs & des felons et voet aledger en discharge de luy autre qui soit chargeable soit oy et outre soit fait droit. An.31.E.3.ca.3.

9 ¶Come la cõe que ad grieuousmẽt compleine de les eschetours qui per colour de lour office oũt seisies plusours terr et tenemẽtes come forfaitz a nre seignor le roy pur treasõ furmis en ascũs plõs mortes q vnqs ne fuerent atteintes de treason durãt le temps de lour vies le roy en ad bone regard mes pur ceo que il & ses progenitours ount eske seisyes des forfaitures des guerres de tout tẽps nostre seigneour le roy ne se voet outre de tiel droit dount il troua sa corone seisie, & celle droit voet continuer des tielx forfaitures eschues en sõ temps, et en temps de son pier en le maner come ad eske vse. Nyẽt meins de sa grace especial il voet et graũte que des tielx forfaitures eschues en le temps de sõ aiel et toutz ses progenitours per deuant a pluis tost que lenqueste ent serra retourne en la chauncellarie per les eschetours ou per auter qui ad potar dequerre que le tenant ne soyt pas oste de sa possession, mes soit garnie per *scire facias* destre a certayne iour a respondre a celi *scire facias* sil voudra, et si nul tiel forfaiture soit ore ou ne serra seise de celi tẽps que la main le roy ent soit ouste. Jlsint tout foitz que en toutes auts cases de les forfaitures de treasõ des persons mortz nient atteintz ne abiuges en lour vies ne soyẽt pas lours heires ne lours terres tenantz ne challenges nempeches ne de null autre forfaiture forsprises les forfaitures auuctenment adiuges apres la mort des persons per presentment en eyre ou en bank le roy come de les felons de soy et auters. An.34.E.3. Cap.12.

10 ¶An.11.R.2.Ca.5.6. All the lãdes and goods of certain attainted in that parlament where geuẽ to the king, except the landes whereof they were seised to others vses and except tayled landes or iointures.

11 ¶An.11.R.2.Capt.7. It was enacted that all landes and profites that came to the kyng by forfaiture, shoulde remaine in hys handes during ỹ warres, and that none should aske any of them sauyng they, ỹ had right might sue &c. and that ỹ kyng might sell part therof.

12 ¶An.21.R.2.ca.19.s.11. certein landes of certeine persons attainted were gyuen to the king, but thys parlament was repelled by.1.H.4.ca.3.

13 An.2.H.4.ca.22. it was enacted ỹ none should be greued for suyng cõtrary to the statute of. An.11.R.2. ca. ¶ the statute.

14. An.5.H.4.ca.1.&.an.7.H.4.ca. 12. It was enacted ỹ landes wherof certein

Office. Retorne. Put out. Scire fac. Troubled. Waste. Warne.

Uses. certein there named attaynted were seised to others vses, shold not be forfeited by their attainders & graũtes therof made to be void but their own lands or wherof other were seised to their vses should be forfet.

Officer. 15 ¶ Nul viscont suthulscont ne eschetour baille de franchise ne ascũ

Seyle. auter persõ pzeigne ou seale les bñs dascun person arrestus ou empzisõs deuant que m̃ le person ou persones illint arrestus et impzisones soit ou

Connict. soient conuictes ou attaintz dautiel

Attaynt. felony accordant a la ley dengleterre ou autremẽt m̃z les biens autre mañ lotalmẽt forfaitz sur peine de forfeyture le double value de les biens ensi pzises a celuy ou ceux qui ou queux est ou sont ensy endamages en cel pzie y accion de det en cel party destre pursue per semblable proceste, tugemt & execucion come est vsuelmt vsez en lez auks accions de det pursues al comen ley. ¶ Et aurint que nul essoin ou pzotection soit allowes en ascun tiel acciõ. Ne q̃ le def. en ascũ tiel accion en nul mañ soit admis de gager ou feire sa ley. An. 1. R. 3. ca. 3.

Attendant. 16 ¶ No maner of persõ ne persons whatsoeuer he or they be y attẽd vpõ the king and soueraine lorde of thys land for the time being in hys persõ, and do him true & feithfull seruice of allegeance in the same or be in other places by hys cõmaundement in hys

warre. warres within this land or without y for y same dede and true seruice of allegeance he or they be in no wyse

Treason. connict or attaint of high treason ne of other offence for that cause by act of parlament or otherwise by any pcesse of law whereby he or any of the shall mowe forfeyt lyse landes tenementes, rentes, possessions, hereditamentes, goodes, cattell, or any other things but to be for the dede & seruice bitterly discharged of any veracyon trouble, or losse. And if any act or actes or other proces of the law hereaf

Actes. Attaynder. ter thereupon for the same happen to be made contrary to this ordinance: that then that act or actes or other pces of y law whatsoeuer they shalbe, stand and be bterly voide. Pzouided alway that no persone ne persones shall take any benefite or auauntage by thys act which shall hereafter decline frõ his or their said allegeance. Declyne An. 11. H. 7. ca. 1.

17 ¶ Forasmuch as it hath been in Question question and ambiguitie, that if any euill disposed person or persõs do attẽpt felonously to robbe, or murder Robbe. any persone or persones in or nighe any common hygh way, carteway, horeseway, or footeway, or in their manslõ, mesuages, or dwelling places, or that felonously doe attempt to breake any dwelling house in the Burgle night tyme should happen in hys or they (being in they such felonouse intent) to be slayne by hym or them, Slayne whom the sayd euill doers should so attempt to robbe or murder, or by any person or persones, being in their dwelling house, which y same euill doers should attempt burgularly to breake by night: if the sayd person so happenyng in such cases to slea any such persone, so attempting to cõmit such murder or burgulary, shold for the death of the sayd euill disposed pson forfayt or lose hys goodes, & catals for the same, as any other persõ should doe, y by chance medely shold happen to kill or slea any other persõ in his or their defẽce. For the declaracion of the which ambiguitee and doubte, be it &c. and by auctoritie y if any person or persons, at any time hereafter, be indited, or appelled of Indyte Appelle or for the death of any such euill disposed person or persones attempting to murder, robbe, or burgularly to Robbe. breake mansion houses, as is aboue Burgle said, that the person or persons so indited or appelled thereof, and of the same by verdite so founde and tried shal not forfait or lose any landes, tenementes, goodes, or cattalles, for

the

the death of any ſuch euill diſpoſed p-ſon, in ſuch maner ſlaine, but ſhalbe thereof and for the ſame fully acquited and diſcharged in like maner as the ſame perſon or perſons ſhould be if he or they were lawfully acquited of the death of the ſayd euill diſpoſed perſon or perſons. An. 24. H. 8. ca. 5.

18 ¶ De treaſon. 15. of forfeitures of traitours landes and goodes to be in reall poſſeſſion of the kyng without office found therof where they be attainted by courſe of the comon law.

19 ¶ De warre. 8. of forfeiture of fees offices and landes giuen or grãted by the kyng, for not being attendant on hym in his warres.

¶ where the king ſhall haue half the forfaiture, & he that will ſue the other halfe.

De Aliens. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6.
Apparel. 5. 7.
Apprentice. 2.
Artificers. 3.
Attorney. 13.
Berwike. 1.
Bochers. 2.
Bokes & images. 1
Bowes and bowſtaues. 1. 2. 3. 4.
Braſſe. 2. 3.
Butter & cheſe. 3.
Calis. 4.
Calues. 2. 3. 4.
Caſſels and forteſſes. 5.
Certificat. 1.
Citacion. 2.
Cordiers. 4. 6. 7. 8. 10. 11. 12. 13. 16. 17. 18
Cozne. 6.
Corporacions. 2. 3. 4. 5.
Cowpers 1.
Courtes. 2.
Croſbowes. 2. 3.
Cuſtome. 15. 20. 23
Diſtreſſe. 11.
Drapery. 1. 5. 29. 31. 32. 33. 35. 39. 40 41. 44. 45. 47. 48. 50. 51. 52. 54. 56. 57.
Egiptians. 2.
Eſchetors. 6. 10. 11. 14.
Eſchange. 8.
Erecucions. 3.
Exigent. 6. 7.
Extorcion. 4.
Flax. 2.
Feires. 4. 5. 6.
Gold and ſiluer. 8. 10.
Horſes. &c. 8.
Husbandry. 5.
Hauens and riuers. 9. 10. 11. 12.
Incontinency of prieſtes. 1.
Iuror. 17.
Money. 45.
Paſſages. 4. 11.
Priſon. 8.
Puruetours. 36.
Uniuerſities. 1.
Wolles. 43.

¶ See more of forfeiture.

Accuſacion. 10.
Alehouſes. 2.
Admiralty. 3.
Aliens. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6
Apparance. 2.
Apparell. 5. 7.
Apprentice. 2.
Armour. 4. 5. 6.
Artificers. 3.
Arowheddes. 1.
Aſſiſe. 6. 15.
Attaint. 11. 13. 15.
Bankraptes. 1.
Berwike. 1.
Bookes and Images. 1.
Bowes and bowſtaues. 1.
Braſſe. 2. 3.
Brekers of leages. 1.
Burning of cartes. 1.
Butlers. 1.
Cales. 1. 3. 5.
Calues. 2.
Caſtels and forteſſes. 5.
Captaines. 3. 5.
Certificat. 1.
Champerty. 3.
Cheſter. 2.
Cirographer. 1.
Citacion. 2.
Clergy. 14.
Clerke of the market. 1.
Clerk of the ſignet. 1.
Condicions. 1.
Contra formam collacionis. 1.
Cordiners. 2. 4. 6 7. 11. 12. 13. 18.
Cozoners. 7.
Corporacions. 2.
Courtes. 2.
Cowpers. 1.
Croſſebowes. 2. 3.
Croſſys. 1.
Cuſtome. 1. 2. 7. 8. 11. 12. 13. 15.
Dette. 4.
Diſtres. 11.
Dower. 5.
Drapery. 1. 5. 6. 8. 11. 15. 16. 17. 21. 22. 25. 27. 29. 32. 33. 34. 37. 38. 40. 41. 44. 45. 46. 48. 49. 51. 52. 56.
Egiptians. 1. 2.
Entre. 2.
Eſchãge. 3. 4. 8. 9.
Eſcheker. 4.
Eſchetors. 8. 9. 11. 14.
Erecucion of ſtatutes. 3.
Erecutours. 6.
Extorcion. 3. 4.
Feires and markets. 1. 2. 3. 6.
Feſantes. 1.
Fiſh. 3. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 14.
Flax & hemp. 2.
Forcible entre. 3.
Forſtallers. 3. 5.
Frãchiſes. 20. 21.
Frehold. 3.
Fuell. 2.
Fuſtians. 1.
Gigmilles. 1.
Gold & ſiluer. 1. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 9. 10.
Hattes and cappes. 3. 4. 5.
Hauens & riuers. 3. 9. 11. 12.
Hawkes. 3.
Hereſies. 3.
Hie waies. 4.
Hoxners. 1.
Horſes. 2. 3. 5. 6. 7. 8.

Husbandry

Huſbandry.4.5.
Hunting.2.
Incontinency of
prieſtes.2.3.
Ile of Wight.1.
Inditementes.3.
Iron.1.
Iurrour.12.14.
15.17.
Juſtice of aſſ.11.
Juſtice of peace.
9.10.
Labozers.6.18.19
20.24.27.29.31.
32.35.37.
Linen cloth.1.
Liueries & reteiners.5.7.9.10.
London.2.3.
Mainprize.2.6.7.
Maintenance.7.
Marſhalſy.6.
Merchantes.10.11
17.18.22.25.26.
30.37.39.40.42.
44.45.
Monaſteries.2.3.
9.13.
Mozimaine.1.2.8
Money.1.2.4.5.10
11.12.14.20.22.23
24.25.26.27.29.
41.43.46.47.48.
Murder.2.
Mozturies.1.
Newcaſtel.2.
Newes.4.
Norwich.2.
Officers & office
5.6.13.
Panell.1.4.
Parliament.8.13.
15.16.17.19.
Paſſages.2.4.6.
7.8.9.
Pencions.2.
Perdon.23.28.
Pewterers.1.2.3
4.
Phiſicions.1.3.4.7
Plaies.2.
Priſon and priſoners.8.9.
Probate of teſtamentes.3.
Proclamacions.3.
Prouiſion.3.5.10.
12.13.18.
Purueiours.29.
30.31.32.33.36.
Receiuers.2.3.
Recogn.7.
Repleder.1.
Reſidens.2.4.5.
Retorn of ſhirifs.1
Riottes.3.4.7.
Robbery.1.
Rome.4.
Saintuaries.3.
Scotland.1.
Seruice and ſacramentes.3.
Serche.1.
Seuerne.1.
Sewers.8.9.
Shepe.1.2.
Shippes and ſhippings.1.2.5.8.10.
Shirifes.24.25.
26.27.31.
Silke and ſilkewomen.4.
Southamptō.1.2.
Staple.5.6.7.9.11
12.22.30.32.
Stele.1.
Swannes.1.
Taris.17.31.
Tiles.1.
Tindall.1.3.
Tithes.7.10.
Tolle.1.
Townes.6.
Treſon.1.12.15.
20.21.23.
Triall.11.
Uacaboundes.2.
5.7.
Uitailours.1.4.
11.12.14.15.
Unſuerſities.1.
Upholſters.1.2.
Uſes.8.
Uſury.4.5.6.7.
Wales.3.8.13.14.
22.25.27.28.32.
33.
Wardes.10.24.
25.
Warre.4.
Warchādelers.1.
Weights.15.20.
22.24.26.29.30.
31.32.33.34.35.
Weres.3.5.8.
Wildefoule.1.
Wines.6.7.11.12
15.19.20.22.23.
Woodes.2.
Wolles.4.10.11.
15.16.18.19.20.22
23.25.26.30.33.34
35.39.41.43.
Women.3.
Worſteds.4.6.7.8
Yarne.1.2.
Yorke.1

Forfeiture of mariage.

Money.1. Se wardes.4.10.

Forger of falſe dedes.

PEr la ou pluſours des lieges noſtre ſeignūr le Roy, queux ont manours terres ou tenemētes per purchace, ou per diſcent del heritage, ou en aſcun autre maner entendaunt a eux pur eſtre en peas et trāquilite en lour ditz tenures come ils ſoloient diuerſes malues perſons, aſcuns de lour teſtes demeſne, et aſcuns per faux conſpiracie & couine ſubtilemēt imaginent & forgent de nouel diuerſes faux faitz et munimentes, et les font pronuncer, publier, et liſre, pur enuegier & changer les coers des bones gentes du pais, et pur anienter et troubler les poſſeſſions & tytles de ſes ditz lieges noſtre ſeignour le roy par la quel imagination et fauxte pluſours de les auantdites lieges de lour poſſeſſion ſont troublez et deres et toutz ditz en awere demurrantz de lour poſſeſſiōs et eſtate: noſtre ſeignour le roy &c. ad ordine & eſtablie, q̄ la ptie enſy greue eit ſa ſuite en ces cas et recoue ſes damages et face la party conuiet fin et ranceon a la volunte du roy. An. 1. H. 5. ca. 3.

Se Proces.5.

Formedon.

Se Limitacion.3. Taile in all.

¶ Forstallers, regratours, and ingrossers.

1 NVllus forstalarius in villa patiatur morari, qui pauperum sit depressor manifestꝰ, totius communicatis et patrie publicus inimicus qui blada, pisces, halec, vel res quascunq; venales per terram, vel per aquam venientes quandocq; per terrã quandocq; per aquã obuiando festinat prẽ ceteris emere, lucrum sitiens vitiosum, pauperes oppꝛimẽs, et ditiores despitiẽs, q sic ꝫ minꝰ iuste aspꝛ tauerat multo carius vẽdere machinatur, qui mercatores extraneos cũ rebꝰ venalibus venientes, circũuenit offerens benditionẽ, et suggerẽs eis quod bona sua carius vendi poterũt quã vendere proponebant, et sic arte vel ingenio villam seducit et patria: primo convictus grauiter amerciet, et amittat res sic emptas, et hoc secũ dum consuetudinem ꝫ constitutionẽ ville secundo subeat iudiciũ pillorii. Tertio incarceretur et redimatur. Quarto abiuret villam. Et hoc iudicium fiat de forstalariis vniuersis, et similiter de his qui consilium vel auxilium eis prestauerint et fauorẽ.

2 ¶ Et inquiratur, si aliquis senescallus, vel ballliuus, qui pro aliqua mercede remiserit iudicium pillorie vel tumbrelli adiudicatũ, vel de iure adiudicandũ. Sta. de pistoribus ꝫ braciatoribus et aliis vitellariis.

3 ¶ Les forstallers des vins, ꝫ autres vitailles marches ꝫ marchãdies qui veignent a les bones villes dengleterre p tre ou per ewe, en damñe nre sñr le roy ꝫ de sõ peple si de ceo soit attaint a la suite le roy, ou de la partie. deuant maire, baillifs, ou iustices a ceo assignes ou aillours en la court le roy, ꝫ sil soit attaint a la suyt le Roy per enditemẽt ou en autre mañ soiẽt les choses forstalles forfaitz au roy, si lachatour ent eit fait gree all vendour, et sil neit fait gree de tout, mes per arres, encourge lachatour la forfaiture de tant come les biens forstalles forfaitz amountẽt solõq; le value que il les auera achate sil eit de quoy: et sil neyt de quoy, adonques eit la prison de deux ans, et pluis a la volũte le roy sãs estre lesse au mainpris ou deliuerer en auter maner. Et si soit attaint a la suite de partí, eit la partie lun moitie des tielx choses forstalles et forfaitz ou le prix del don le roy, et le roy lautre moitie. An. 25. E. 3. ca. 3. Malefac. Imprisonment.

4 ¶ Le statute fait en temps le dit roy laiel lan de son raigne. xxb. (*s. ca. 3 before. 3.*) des forstallers des vins, vitailles, merces, et merchandises quicunques, qui veignent a les bones villes deins le roialme per terre ou per ewe, soit tenus ꝫ fermemẽt gardes en toutz pointez, et mis en due execucio pur le comen profit du roialme auãtdit. An. 2. R. 2. ca. 2. Execution.

5 ¶ Whatsoeuer person or persons that after the first day of May nexte comming, shall bye, or cause to be bought, any marchandyse, victuall, or any other thing whatsoeuer, comming by lande or by water, towarde any market, or faire to be sold in the same, or comming toward any city, port, hauen, crieke, or rode of thys realme, or Wales, from anl pties beyonde the sea, to be sold, or make any bargain, cõtract, or promise, for ỹ hauing, or bying of the same, or any pt therof, so cõming, as is afore said, before the said merchaundise, victuals or other thing, shalbe in the market, faier, citie, port, hauẽ, crieke, or rode ready to be sold, or shal make anl mocion by woorde, letter, message, or otherwise, to any person or persons, for thenhauncing of the price, or derer selling of any thing, or things aboue mẽcioned, or els diswade, moue or stirre, any person or persons, comming to the market, or faier, to abstreyne, or forbeare, to bryng, or conueigh, any of the things aboue reherced, to any market, faier, citie, porte, hauen,

A forſtaller.

Regrate. Ger.

A regratour.

An engroſſer.

Impriſ. Mainprize. Fol.

hauen, crieke, or rode to be ſold as is aforeſaide, ſhalbe demed, taken, and adiudged, for a Forſtaller. Further be it. &c. that whatſoeuer perſone, or perſons, that after the ſaid firſt daye of May, ſhal by any meanes regrate obteine, or get, into hys or their handes, or poſſeſſiõ, in any faier or market, anye corne, wine, fyſſhe, butter, cheſe, candels, tallow, ſhepe, lambes calues, ſwine, pigges, geeſe, capons, hennes, chikins, pygeons, conies, or other dead victuall whatſoeuer, that ſhalbe brought to anye faier, or market within this realme, or Wales, to be ſold, & do ſell the ſame againe in any faier or market, holden or kept in the ſame place, or in any other faier, or market, within. viii. miles therof, ſhalbe accepted, reputed and taken, for a regratour, or regratours. And be it. &c. that whatſoeuer perſonne or perſons, that after the ſaid firſt daye of May ſhall engroſſe, or get into his or theyr handes, by byeng, contracting, or promiſe taking, other thẽ by demyſe, graunt, or leaſe of lande, or tithe: anye corne growing in the fieldes, or ani other corne, or grain, butter, cheſe, fiſh, or other dead victuals whatſoeuer, wythin the realme of England, to thentent to ſell the ſame again, ſhalbe accepted, reputed, & taken, an vnlawfull Engroſſer, or Engroſſers. And if any perſõ, or perſõs ſhal at any time, after the ſaide firſte day of May, offend in any of the thinges before recited, and being thereof duely conuicted, or attainted, by the lawes of thys realme, or after the fourme hereafter mẽcioned, ſhal for hys or their firſt offence, haue or ſuffer empriſonmẽt, by the ſpace of two monethes without baile, or mainprize, and ſhall alſo loſe and forfeit the value of the goods, cattal and victuall, ſo by hym or them bought, or had. And if any perſon, lawfully cõuicted or attainted, of or for any y offẽces aboue ſayd, be thereof eſtſones lawfully conuicted, or attainted, that then euerye perſonne or perſons ſo offending, ſhal haue and ſuffer, for hys ſaid ſeconde offence, imp. or priſonment by the ſpace of one halfe yere, without baile or mainprize, & ſhall loſe the double value of all the goodes, cattall, & victuall, ſo by hym bought or had, as is aforeſayd. And if any perſone beyng lawfully twyſe conuicted, or attainted, of, or for any of the ſaid offences, ſhall eſtſones offend the thirde time, and bee therof lawfully conuicted, or attainted, that then euery ſuch perſon, for ẏ ſaid third offẽce, ſhalbe ſet on the pillourye in the citty, towne or place, where he ſhall then dwell, and enhabite, and loſe, and forfeit al ẏ goodes and cattell, that he or they haue to their own vſe, and alſo bee cõmitted to priſon, there to remayne, duryng the Kynges Maieſties pleaſure. Prouyded alwaye, and it is. &c. that the byeng of any ſuch barley, Bigge or otes, as any perſõ, or perſons (not forſtallyng) ſhall bye to conuert into malt, or otemeale, in his, or theyr owne houſe or houſes, and ſo ſhalbe conuerted in dued, or the byeng of any ſuch thing, by any ſuch fiſhemonger, Butcher or Poulter, as cõcerne hys or theyr owne facultie, crafte or miſterye (otherwiſe then by forſtalling) which ſhall ſell the ſame again vpon reaſonable prices by retaile, or the takyng of any cattall, corne, grayne, butter, cheſe, or any other thyng aboue mencioned, reſerued, without fraude or couin, vppon any leaſe for terme of lyfe, or lyfes, yeres or yeres, heretofore made, or hereafter to be made: or the byeng of any wyne, or other dead victuall aboue mencioned, beyng apte and mete for mans ſuſtenance, by any Inholder, or other victualler, to ſel the ſame by retaile within his houſe, or to any of his neighbours for their ſuſtenance for reaſonable prices or the byeng of

any

any dried, or salted fishe, herryng, or
spratles (not forestalled) & solde for
reasonable prices, or the byeng of any
corne, fishe, butter, or chese, by any
such badger, lader, kidder, or carter
as shalbe assigned and allowed to ỳ
office or byeng, by three Justices of
peace, of the country, where the sayd
badger, lader, kidder, or carter shal
dwell which shall sell, or deliuer in
open fayer or market, or to any other
victualler, or to any other persõ or p-
sons, for the prouision of his, or their
house, or houses, al such corne, grain
butter, and chese, as any such person
shal bye, or cause to be bought (and ỳ
within one moneth next after he shal
so bye any such Corne, grayne, but-
ter, or chese) so that the same shall be
bought without forestalling: or els ỳ
any commen prouisiõ made or here-
after to be made, without fraude or
couin, by any person or psons, of ani
of the things abouesaid, for any city
borough or towne corporate, or for
prouision of victualling of any ship,
tallell or Forte, wythin the kynges
dominions, withoute forestallyng,
which shall be emploied only to that
vse, and purpose: Or the byeng and
prouision of any of the victualles a-
boue mencioned, necessary and re-
quisite for the furniture and proui-
sion of the enhabitauntes of Calis,
Guysnes, and other the Marches of
the same, or of the town of Barwik,
Holly, Iselande, or the Marches of
England against Scotland, which
wythout fraude or couine shall be
trãsported, and cõueighed, allone as
winde and wether may serue to such
of the places aforesaid, for the which
the same shal be so prouided, shal not
be in any wyse demed, adiudged, or
taken any offence contrary to thys
act. And it is. &c. that if any persone
or persones, after the sayde fyrst day
of May nert comming, hauing suffi-
cient corne, and graine, for the prou-
ision of hys or their owne house, or
houses, and sowing of their groũdes
for one yere do bye any corne in any
fayer or market, for ỳ chaũge of his
or their seede, and dos not byeng to ỳ Sede corne.
same fayer or market, the same day
so much corne as he shall fortune to
bye for hys sede, and sell the same
if he can, as the price of corne then
goeth in the sayde market or fayre: ỳ
then euery such person or persons so
byeng corne for sede, shal forfeit and Forf.
lose tye double value of the corne so Double va-
bought. Or if any person or persons lue.
after the sayd first day of May, shall
bye anye maner of Oxen, Kontes, Cattell.
Stieres, Kyne, Heckfers, Calues,
Shepe, lambes, goates, or kiddes ly-
uing, and sel the same againe alyue,
onles he or they doe kepe, and kede ỳ
same by the space of .v. wekes, in hys, v. wekes.
or their owne houses, ground, ferme
grounde, or els in such grounde, or
groũds where he or they haue ỳ her-
bage, or comon of pasture, by grant Double va-
or prescriptiõ: that then euery persõ lue.
or persones, so byeng and selling a-
gaine shal lose the double value of ỳ
cattall, or thinges so bought & solde
againe. The moitie of all which for-
feytures afore rehersed shalbe to the
King, and the other moitie to him or
them, that will sue. &c. in the which.
&c. Be it. &c. that the Justyces of the Justi. of p.
peace in euery countye, within thys
realme, or Wales, at their quartre
sessions, shall haue full power and
auctorite by vertue of thys acte, to
enquire, heare and determine, al and
euery the defautes and offences per-
petrated, committed or done, con-
trary to thys act, within the countie
where any such sessions shal be kept,
by inquisiciõ, presentment, bil or en- Inquisicion &c.
formacion before thẽ exhibited, and
by exampynacion of twoo lawefull
wytnesses, or by any of the same Witnes.
wayes or meanes, by the discretio-
on of ỳ sayd Justices, & to make pro-
cesse therupon, as though they were Proceße.
endicted before them by inquisicion,
or by

or by verdict of.xii. menne, or more: and vppon the conuycion of the offendour, by informacion or ſute of any other then the kyng, to make extractes of the one moitie of ỳ forfaytures to be leuied to the kynges vſe, as they vſe to doe of other fynes, iſſues, and amerciamentes growen in the ſeſſyons of peace, and to awarde execucion of the other moity for the complainãt, or enfourmer agaynſt the offendour by *Fieri facias*, or Capias, as the kynges Juſtyces at Weſtmynſter may doe, and vſe to doe. And if any ſuch conuiccion or attaindour, ſhal hereafter happen to be at the kinges ſuyte only, that then the whole forfeitures to be extracted and leuied to the kynges vſe onely. And it is. &c. that whatſoeuer perſon ſhall at any time hereafter, be punyſhed by vertue of thys acte for any thyng mencioned in thys acte, that then the ſame perſone ſhal not other wiſe be vexed, troubled, ſued, or put to any payne, or punyſhment for that thyng, wherefore he or they ſhall haue been ſo punyſhed. Prouided alwayes, and it is enacted by the authoryte afore ſayde that it ſhall be lawfull to euery perſon, or perſones whych ſhall bee aſſyned and allowed by three iuſtices of ỳ peace of the countie where he ſhall dwell, thereunto, to bye (otherwiſe then by foreſtalling) corn, graine or cattal, to be tranſported, or caried by water from any port or place within this realm, or Wales, vnto any other porte or place, wythin the ſayde realme, or dominions, if he or they ſhall wout fraude or couine, ſhippe, or embarke wythin. xl. dayes nert after he, or they ſhall haue bought the ſame, or taken couenaunt, or promyſe for the byeng therof, and with ſuch expedicion and dylygence, as winde and wether will ſerue to cary and tranſporte the ſame to ſuch porte, or place as his or theyr cockets ſhall declare, and there doe diſbarke, vnlade, and ſell the ſame, and doe bryng a true certificat thereof, from one Juſtyce of peace of the countie, or Maier, or bailife of the towne corporate where the ſame ſhal be vnladen, and alſo of the cuſtom of the Porte, where ſuch vnladyng ſhall be, of the place, and daye, where the ſayd corne or cattal ſhall be diſbarked, vnladen, and ſold to be directed vnto the cuſtomer and Comptroller of the port, where the ſame ware embarked, any thyng mencioned in thys acte to the contrary, notwithſtandyng. And ouer that, that at all tymes hereafter, when wheate ſhall bee commonly at the price of. vi. s. viij. d. the quarter or vnder, malte, and barley, at. iii. s. iiii. d. the quarter, or vnder, Otes, or Otes malted, at the price of. ii. s. the quarter, or vnder, Peaſe, or Beanes at the price of. iiii. s. the quarter, or vnder, and Rye, or Wylleline, at the price of. v. s. the quarter, or vnder (all whych quarters ſhall be entended to bee of London meaſure) that then it ſhall be lawfull to euery perſone, and perſones (not foreſtalling) to bye, engroſſe, and kepe in hys or their graneries or houſes ſuch corne of the kyndes aforeſayde, as wythout fraude or couine ſhall be bought, at, or vnder the prices aforeexpreſſed, any thyng in thys acte to the contrary notwithſtandyng.

Prouided alwaies, and be it. &c. that this act, or any thyng therin conteyned, extend not to charge any perſon or perſons, for any thoffences abouemencioned, onles, he, or they be ſued for the ſame within. ii. yeres nert after ſuch offence done, or committed, thys act, to endure vntyll thende of the nert parlamẽt. Prouided alwais and be it. &c. that it ſhal be lawfull to all and euery of the kinges maieſties ſubiectes, now dwelling, and inhabiting, or ỳ hereafter ſhal dwell or inhabite within one mile of ỳ maigne-

Lenyeng.

2. Punyſhmẽt

Corn. Cattell. Carieng.

Conyn. Ladyng. xl. dayes.

ſes,

ſes,to bye al maner of ſiſhe, freſh, or ſalted(not forſtalling the ſame)and to ſell the ſame agayne at reaſonable prices:this act,or any thing therin conteyned to the contrary in any wyſe, notwythſtandyng. Prouided alſo, and be it &c.that it ſhalbe lawfull to all and euery perſone, and perſones knowē for a comō drouer,or drouers beyng licenced,autoriſed,and allowed in writyng by thre iuſtices of the peace wherof one to be of the quorum of the counte,or counties, where the ſame drouer or drouers, ſhall be moſt abyding and dwelling,to bye cattall in ſuch ſhires,or counties where drouers haue been wont in tymes paſſe accuſtomably to bye cattal, at theyr free libertye and pleaſure, and to ſell ỹ ſame as is afore ſayde, at reſonable prices,in common faires & marketes diſtāt from the place,or places,where he,or they ſhal bye the ſame.xl.miles at the leaſt,ſo that the ſame cattall be not bought by the way of forſtalling, this act or any thyng therin conteyned in any wyſe notwythſtandyng. Prouided alwayes that ſuch licence of iuſtices of the peace ſhall not endure aboue one yere, onles the ſame be yerely renued by ſo many Juſtices as is afore ſayd. Anno.5. E.6 ca. 14. And after.anno.7. E.6.cap.11. thys acte was continued to endure to the laſt day of the next parlament And after.an.1.M.1.parliamento ca. 13.this act was continued to endure to the laſt day of the next parlament. And after.an.1.M.2.parliamēto.ca. 12.this act was continued to endure to the laſt day of the next parlament. And after.An.1.&.2.P.&.Ma ca.16.it is continued to the laſt day of ỹ nexte parlament.And.after. An.2.&.3.P. &.M.ca.21.and.4.et.5.P.&.M.ca.9. &.1.El.ca.19.It is cōtinued to the laſt day of the next parlament.

Se Execution of ſtatutes.3. Merchantes.11.
Filh.3.10. Staple.21.
Tētalles.3. Wines.4.11.
Weightes.5.26. Wolles.16.

¶ Fortreſſes.

Se Caſtels.&c.in all.
Treſon.8.

¶ Foundacions and ereccions of churches and ſcoles.

Se ordinācs & ſtatutes in all. Monaſteries.13.
Rome.4.

¶ Founders.

Se Monaſteries.9.11.

Frayes.

Se Aſſautes in all. Cheſter.2.

¶ Frankealmoine.

Se Contra form̄ collationis.1. Frees.1.
Iuris vtrum.1.

¶ Fraternites & gildes.

Se Corporatiōs in all. Monaſteries.13.
Mortmayn.8.
Lieures & retainers.1.9. Rome.4.
Townes.6.

¶ Fraunce & frenchemen.

COme en le .x. laūt ten̄ a Weſtm̄ en tips du roy Richar de ſeconde lan de ſon reigne.13.ordines eſtoit, q̄ nul alien fraūcois naueroit, ne enioyeroit nul benefice deins cē roialm̄ pur certeine cauſes qui aueignent,et puiſſent aueigner, mez que ilz ſerroient deliuerez & voydes tout netteñt hors du royalme deuant certein tēps en le dit ordināce limitte,ceſe en iceli eſt plainement contenus: Et a quel heure que aſcuns priorzes aliens,conuentuelx,ou aſcun autre benefice ou office dones per title de roy voident per laceſſe ou deceſſe des dits priours et autz occupeurs que adonqs eſtoient,tyrauntez les guerres,honeſtes perſons Anglois y ſoient mis en lieu deur,pur accōplier l'deuine ſeruice, et nulli des enemies deſuiditz. Et nīēt

An.13.R.2.

Frenchman. Benefice.

Priorzes aliens.

French men. cõtrifreant la dit ordinance lez dits aliens francois per male imaginacion, et brocage de continuer les maluels miſchiefes du dit ordinãce, purLres patents. chacent letters patentes du roy deſſe denizeins & lieges du roy, et iurent de ceo continuer, al entent doccupier et enioier lez dits benefices, & iſſint vnquoze occupient pluſours benefices, encountre la dyt ordinance parount lez ditz aliens francois ſont encreſcez en arreriſſemẽt des lieges du roy, et Treaſure. grãd treaſure de roy et de sõ roialme Councell. emportent hors du roialme, et le coũ ſeil du roy diſcouerent as enemiez du Fraunce, a graund damage de roy & de royalme: noſtre ſeignoz le roy cõſyderant lez miſchiefes ſuiſdits, doet qne les ditz ordinances ſoient fermemẽt tenus & gardes, & mis en due exeKept. cution, forſpris lez priourz alienz cõ Aliens. uentuelx, et aurint toutes auters pri Suerty. ours qui ont inſtituc. & induc. parenſy que ils ſoient catholikes, et que ils facent ſuerte quilz ne diſcouerent ne ferront diſcouerer le counſeil ne les ſecretez du royalme. An. I. H. 5. ca. 7 Note well that the ſaid ſtatute of. 13. H. 2. is not in the printed boke of ſtatutes.

Se Crowne. I. 2. Quene. 2. England. I.

1 ¶ Fraunchiſes and liberties.

Cõceſſim⁹ deo, & hoc pñti carta nr̃a confirmauim⁹, pro nobis et Church. hered̃ noſtris in perpetuum, qđ eccleſia Anglicana libera ſit, et hẽat oia iura ſua integr̃, et libertates ſuas illeſas. Mag. carta. ca. I.

London. 2 ¶ Ciuitas Londõ habeat omnes Cuſtomes. libertates ſuas antiquas, et conſuetudines ſuas quas habeꝝ conſueuit Townes. Preterea volum⁹, et concedim⁹, quod portes. omnes alie ciuitates, burgi et vill, et Cuſtomes. barones de quinq; portub⁹ & omnes alii portus habeãt omnes libertates et liberas conſuetudines ſuas. Mag. carta. ca. 9.

3 Saluæ ſint archiepis, epiſcopis Bis abatib⁹ priorib⁹, cẽplartis, holpitalartis, comitibus, baronibus, & omnibus aliis tam eccleſiaſticis perſo Cle nis quã ſecularib⁹, omnes libertates et libere conſuetudines, quas prius habuerint. Omnes autẽ iſtas conſuetudines & libertates (ſ. in Magna Carta,) quas conceſſimus in regno noſtro tenẽd̃, quantũ ad nos pertinet, erga nos & heredes noſtros obſeruemus et omnes de regno nr̃o tam clerici q̃ laici obſeruẽt, quantũ adſe pinent, erga ſuos conceſſimus etiam eiſdem pro nob⁹ et heredibus nr̃s quod nec nos, nec heredes noſtri aliquid perquiremus, per quod libertates in hac carta cõtente infringantur vel infirmentur. Et ſi ab aliquo cõtra hoc aliquid perquiſit fuerit, nihil valeat, et pro nullo habeat. M. Cart ca. 38.

4 ¶ Quia bzeuia de quo waranto, Quia et etiam iudicia ſuper placitum eorundem redend̃ diutiam ceperunt dilationem, eo q̃ iuſtic. in iudiciis illis Dela reddend̃ de voluntate domini Regis non fuerũt hucuſq; certiozati: Idem dñs rex ad parliamentum ſuum poſt Paſc. apũ Weſtm̃, an. regni ſui. 15. de gratia ſua ſpeciali, et propter affectionẽ q̃ habet erga prelatos, comites, & barones, et ceteros de regno ſuo, conceſſit quod omnes de regno ſuo quicunque fuerint, tam religioſi quam alii, qui per bonã inquiſitionem patrie aut alio modo verificare poterint quod ipſi et anteceſſozes eozum vel predeceſſozes vſi fuerint libertatib⁹ quibuſcunq; de quibus per breuia p̃dicta fuerint implacitati ante tempus regis Ric. conſanguinei ſui, aut toto tpe ſuo, et hucuſq; continuerint, ita quod libertatibus illis non ſunt abuſi, quod partes, adiozanent viterius zoo vſq; certum diem rationabilem coram eiſdem iuſtic. infra quem dominum Regem adire poſſint cum recozdo inRec ſtic. ſigillo ſuo ſignat, et redire. Et dñs rex confirmabit per literas ſuas Con patentes ſtatum eozum. Et illi quinõ Lib

pote

poterunt seisinam antecessorum seu predecessorum verificare, eodem modo quo predictum est, deducant et iudicentur secm legem et cons. regni. Et illi qui habent cartas regales, secm cartas illas iudicent. Preterea dominus Rex de gratia sua speciali concessit, quod omnia iudicia, que reddend sunt in placitis de quo warranto per iustic. suos apud. W. post Pascha predictum, et pro ipso domino rege si partes que amiserunt ad ipsum dominum regem reuenire voluerint tale habebunt remedium dei gratia domini Regis sicut superius scriptum est. Concessit etiam idem dominus rex ad parcend mill. et expens. populi de regno suo, quod placita de quo waranto de cetero, placitentur et termiuentur in itinere iustic. et qd placita adhuch pendentia readiornēt in singulis comitibus suis vsque aduentum iustic. in partib⁹ illis. ita. de quo waranto edit. Anno. 18. Edwardi. 1.

5 ¶Cum prelati, comites, barones et alii de regno nostro, que diuers. libertates habere clamant, ad quas eraminand et iudicand Rex huiusmodi prelatis, com, baron, et aliis diem prefixerat, prouis. concordat et ordinat erstat, quod dicti prelati, com, baron, & alii, huiusmodi libertatibus vtantur in forma breui, subscripti. Rex vicecomiti salutem. Cum nuper in parliamento nostro apud Westmonasterium per nos & cōsilium nostrum prouisum sit et proclamatum, quod prelati, com, baron, et alii de regno nostro, qui diuersas libertates per cartas progenitorum nostrorum regum Anglie habere clamant, ad quas eraminand & iudicād diem prefixerimus in eodem parliamento, libertatibus illis talit vterentur, quod nihil sibi per vsurpationem seu occupationem accresceret nec aliquid super nos occuparent: tibi precim⁹, quod omnes illos de com tuo libertatibus suis, quibus hucusque rationabiliter vsi sunt, vti et gaudere permittas, in forma predicta, vsque ad proximum aduentū nostrum per com predictum, vel vsque ad proximum aduentum iustic. itiñ ad omnia placita i com, vel donec aliud inde preceperimus: saluo semper iure nostro cum inde loqui voluerimus. Test. &c. Eod modo, et in eadem forma dirigantur breuia vic. et aliis ballis pro quolibet petente, et mutet forma secundum diuersitatem libertatis, quam quis habere clamat, sic. Rex vic. salutem. Precipimus tibi, quod per totam balliam tuam, vez tam in ciuitatibus, quam in burgis, et aliis villis mercatoriis & alibi, publice pro clamari fac. quod omnes illi qui aliquas libertates per cartas progenitorum nostrorum regum Anglie, vel alio modo habere clamant, sint coram iustic. nostris ad primam ass. ad ostend cuiusmodi libertates habere clamāt et quo warranto, & tu ipse sis ibidem personaliter cum ballis et ministris, ad certific. ipsos iustic. super his et aliis negotiis illud tangentibus. Ista clausula de libertatibus que sic incipit: Precipimus tibi, quod publice proclamari fac. &c. ponitur in breui de communi sumōn itiñ iustic. et habeat premunitionem. rl. dierum, sicut communis summonitio habet: Ita quod si pars aliqua, que clamat habere libertatem fuerit coram rege, non ponat in defalta coram aliquib⁹ iusticiariis in suis itineribus quod Rex de gratia sua speciali concessit conseruare partem illam indempnem, quo ad illam ordinationem. Et si pars illa sit in placito super hmōi libertatibus corā vno pari iustic. predictorū, idē iustic. coram quibus pars illa sit in placito conseruabūt eam indempnē coram aliis iustic. Et rex etiā coram ipso, dū tamē constiterit p iusticiarios qd sic fuerit in placito corā ipsis, sicut predictum est. Et si pars predicta

Writ.

Proclam.

Quo warr.

Forme del brief.

Just. in eyr.

In plee.

Iust. in eyr.

fuerit coram rege, ita quod die coram iustic. predictis in itineribꝰ suis esse non possit, rer hmoi partem indempnem conseruabit coram iusticiar̃ predictis in itineribus suis ad diem illum quo fuerit coram rege. Et si ad diem illum non venerit, tunc libertas ille

Seysyd.

nomine districtionis capiatur in manum domini regis per vic. loci, ita q eis non pleantur donec venerint coꝝ iusticiariis respons. Et cum per districtionem venerint, repl̃ libertates

Repl.

sue, si eas petent quibus replegiatis statim respondeant, ad formam breuis p̃dicti. Et si forte exceperint quod non tenẽtur sine br̃e originali inde

Answere.

respondere, tunc si quoquo modo cõstare possit qđ ipsi de facto suo proprio aliquas libertates usurpauerint

Usurp.

sup̃ regẽ vel predecessores suos dicatur eis qđ statim respondeãt sine breui, et vlterius recipiant iudicium put

Iugement.

curia dñi regis considerauerit. Et si

Prescription. Oued lei. ed.

vlterꝰ dicant, qđ antecessores sui inde obierint seisiti, statum audiant, et statim veritas inuitrat, et sc̃m hoc ad iudicium p̃cedat. Et si constiterit qđ antecessores sui inde obierint seisiti, tũc habeat rer br̃e originale de cãcellaria sub hac forma. Rex vic. salt̃.

Wypt.

Sum̃ per bonos sum̃ talem, quod sit coram nobis apud talẽ locũ in p̃rimo aduentu nostro in com predicto, vel coram iustic. nostris ad primam assisam cum in partes illas venerint,

Quo war.

ostens. quo warranto tenet vlsum frãcipleg. in manerio suo de N. vel sic, quo warranto tenet hundredum de S. in comitatu predicto, vel quo warranto clamat habere tholoneum pro se et heredibus suis per totum regnũ nostrum, et habeas ibi hoc breue teste &c. Et si ad diem illum venerint,

Answere.

respondeant replicetur, et triplicetur Et si non venerint, nec essoñ fuerint coram rege, et Rer vlterius mouetur in commitatu illo, precipiatur vic. quod faciat eos venire ad quartum diem: quo die si non venerint, et rex in comitio exiterit fiat sicut in itinere iustic. Et si rex a com illo recesserit, adiournentur ad breues dies, et habeant dilationes competentes iuxta discretionem iustic. Sicut in actionibus personalibus. Etiam iustic. itinerãtes itineribꝰ suis faciãt secũd ordinationẽ predictam, et secundum quod huiusmodi placita deduci debent in itineribus. De querimoniis factis et faciend̃ de balliuis Regis et aliorum, fiat secundum ordinationem prius inde factam, et secundũ inquisitiones prius inde captas: et ponatur clausula subscripta in br̃e de cõmuni summoñ itinerã Iustic. ad communia placita directo vic. &c. quod tale est. Rex vicecomiti salutem. Precipimus tibi quod publice proclamari fac. quod omnes conquerentes seu conqueri volentes, tam de ministris q̃ aliis balliuis nostris quibuscunq; quam de ministris & balliuis aliorũ quorumcunque, et alii veniant coram iustic. nostris ad primam assisam, ad quascunque querimonias suas ibidem ostendendum & cõpetentes emendas inde recipiendũ secundum legem & consuetudinem regni nostri, et iurta ordinationem nostram per nos inde factam, et iurta tenorem, statutorum nostrorum, et iurta articulos eisdem iustic. nostris inde tradit̃, prout predicti Iustic. tibi fieri facias ex parte nostra Teste me ipso. &c. decimo die Decembris, Anno regni nostri .30. stat de quo warr̃.

Iust. in Itinere

Quo war.

6 ¶ Del br̃ que est dit Quo warranto, estably nostre sr̃ le Roy, le iour de la Pentecost, là de lo reign .18. que teutes ceux q̃ le clayment auoir quite possession de franchise, auant le temps le roy Ric. sans interruption, et ceo pusseme monstrer per bon enquest, bien le copellet de cel possession. Et si cel possession sopt demsunde per reason nostre seignour le roy consi-

Cõ

mera per tiele. Et ceux que ount lieur charters de franchise, soient cels charters allouges solonc la tenure et la

forme

forme de meſmes cels charters. Et ceux que en ount pardu lour fraunchiſe puis la paſche darrain auaunt dit per lauādit brief en la forme auāt diſee en plee del auandit brieue, eient reſtitucion de lour frāchiſe pardus, et de rechief pledent ſolonq̄ la nature de preſent conſtitucion. Stat de quo Warr nouū.

7 ¶Volum⁹ & concedimus pro nobis & heredibus noſtris, quod omnes clerici et laici de regno noſtro habeant omnes leges, libertatis, et libertas conſuetudines ſuas, ita libere et integre, ſicut eas aliquo tēpore melius et plenius habere conſueuerunt. Et ſi contra illas quocunq̄ articulo in preſenti carta cōtento ſtatuta fuerint edita per nos et ātecеſſores nros vel conſuetudines introducte: Volumus, quod huiuſmodi cōſuetudines & ſtatuta vacua et nulla ſint in perpetuum. Sta. de tallagio non concedendo.

8 ¶Les cities, burghes, & villes de franchiſe, eient lour franchiſes, cuſtomes, et vſages, ſolonc ceo que ilz deuoient auoir et ſoloient. an. 1. Edward. 3. Cap. 9.

9 ¶Seint eſglis eiet franchiſes en quiet, ſans empechement ou diſturbance: et que la citie de Londres, et toutez auterz cities, & burghes du roialme dengleterre, eiēt touts lour frāchiſes et vſages que ils ont reaſonablement ewe et vſes ceo en arriēr. An. 14. E. 3. ca. 1.

10 ¶Toutz lez franchiſes, et priuileges grauntes per deuant al dit clergy ſoient confermes et ten⁹ en touts pointez. An. 25. Edwardi tercij pro clero Capitulo. 1.

11 ¶Eccleſia anglicana omnibus libertatibus, & liberis conſuetudinib⁹ ſuis plene gaudeat et vtatur. An. 6. R. 2. cap. 1. et. Anno. 6. R. 2. ſta. 2. Capitulo. 1.

12 ¶Seit eſglise eit et enioyſe toutz ſes liberties et franchiſes, aurientierment come ele les ad ew et enioy en temps de lez noblez progenitours nre ſeignour le roy qui ore eſt. Anno. 7. R. 2. cap. 1. An. 3. R. 2. ca. 1. Anno. 2. R. 2. ſta. 2. ca. 1.

13 ¶Que ſeint eſglise eit toutes les liberties & frāchiſes. an. 5. R. 2. ca. 1. An. 8. R. 2. ca. 1. et. an. 12. R. 2. ca. 1.

14 ¶An. 21. R. 2. ca. 1. all liberties & franchiſes were confirmed, but thys parlament was repelled by. 1. H. 4. cap. 3.

15 ¶Que ſeint eſglise eit et enioyſe toutz lez droitures, liberties, et franchiſes entierment, et ſās emblemiſſement. An. 1. H. 4. ca. 1. Anno. 1. R. 2. ca. 1. an. 50. E. 3. ca. 2.

16 ¶Que ſeint eſglise eit toutes ſes liberties & franchiſes, et que lez ſēurs ſpirituelx et tēporelx, et que toutes les cities bourghes, et villes enfranchyſes, eient & enioient toutes lour libertees et franchiſes, queux ils ont dument vſes & les queux ils ount due graunt des progenitours noſtre dit ſeignour le roy, et del confirmacion et due grant meſme noſtre ſeignour le roy. An. 2. H. 4. ca. 1. an. H. 4. ca. 1. & An. 7. H. 4. ca. 1.

17 ¶Que ſeint eſglise eit toutes ſes liberties et fraunchiſes, et toutes lez citeyes, et burghes du roialme, eient et enioient toutes lour libertyes, et fraunchiſes, q̄ ils ont de graunt de lez progenitours noſtre dit ſeignour le roy, & de ſon graunt demeſne ou cōfirmement: forſpris la fraunchiſe ore tard graunt a lez eſcolers del vniuerſitie Dorefor̄d. Anno. 9. H. 4. ca. 1 & An. 13. H. 4. ca. 1.

18 ¶Que ſeint eſglise eit toutes ſes libertez, & frāchiſes: & que lez ſñorz ſpirituelx, et temporelx, et lez auks lieges du roy etantes libertyes et frāchiſes, et toutes les cities et burghes due roialme, eient & enioient toutz liberties et franchiſes, queux ilz ount des grantes de lez progenitours nre ſñr le roy, et de la cōfirmeſñt ñ noſtre ſñr le roy, ou ſon grāte demeſne, forſpriſes toutes foits ceux franchiſes & li

bertiez queur sont repelles, en cest p̄sent parlemēt, et ceur qui sont repellables per la comē ley. Anno. 3. H. 5. cap. 1.

19 ¶ Que seint esglise, cest toutz les ſnors spirituelx et temporelx, et toutz autz lieges du roy eiants liberties et franchiſez, et aurt toutes lez cities et burghez eient & enioyent touts lour liberties & franchiſez bien vſes, et nient repellez ne p̄ la comen ley repellables. Anno. 2. H. 6. ca. 1.

Prerogatiues.

20 ¶ Where diuers of the moſt aūcient prerogatiues and auctoritypes of iuſtyce, appertayning to the impe-riall croune of thys realme haue ben

Seuered.

ſeuered and taken from the ſame by ſondry gyftes of the kynges moſt noble pgenitours kinges of this realme to the great deminucion & detriment of the totall eſtate of the ſame, and to the hinderance and great delay of iuſtice. For reformacion wherof be it. &c. that no perſō or perſons, of what eſtate or degree ſo euer they be of, frō the firſt day of July, which ſhalbe in the yere of our lorde God. 1536, ſhall haue any power or auctho[r]itie to p-don or rempt any treaſons, murders manſlaughters, or any kyndes of felonyes, whatſoeuer they bee: nor any acceſſaries to any treaſons, murders manſlaughters, or felonyes, or any vtlauries for any ſuche offēces afore-ſaid, committed, perpetrated, done, or deuulged, or hereafter to be committed, done, or deuulged by or agaynſt any perſone, or perſones in any partyes of thys realme, Wales or the marches of ſ̄ ſame, but ſ̄ the kynges highnes, hys heyres & ſucceſſours kings of this realme, ſhal haue the hole and ſole power & auctoritye therof vnited & knit to the imperiall crowne of thys realme, as of good right and equity it apperteineth, any grauntes, vſages preſcripcion, act or actes of pliamēt, or any other thing to ſ̄ contrary hereof notwithſtādyng And be it &c. ſ̄ no perſon or perſōs of what eſtate, degre, or condicion ſoeuer they be from the ſaide fyrſt day of July, ſhall haue any power or auctoritye to make any iuſtices of eire, iuſtices of aſſiſe, iuſtices of peace, or iuſtices of gaole deliuery: but ſ̄ al ſuche officers & miniſters ſhall be made by lr̄s patēts vnder ſ̄ kynges great ſeale in the name & by auctoritye of ſ̄ kings highnes, & his heires kinges of thys realme in all ſhires, coūties, coūties palātine, & other places of thys realm wales, & marches of ſ̄ ſame, or in any other his dominiōs, at their pleaſure & wylles, in ſuch maner & fo[r]me as iuſtices of eire, iuſtices of aſſiſe, iuſtices of peace, and Iuſtices of gaole deliuery, be comonly made in euery ſhire of this realme, any grants vſages, preſcripciōs, allowances, acte or actes of parlament, or any other thig or thinges to the cōtrary therof notwythſtandyng. And be it &c. ſ̄ all or-ginal writs, & iudicial writs, & al ma-ner of enditemētes of treaſō, felony, & treſpas, and all maner of pces to be made vpon ſ̄ ſame in euery coūty palātine & other liberty win this realme of England, Wales, and marches of the ſame, ſhal frō the ſaid firſt daye of July, be made only in the name of our ſaide ſouereaihne lorde the king, & his heires kinges of Englād. And ſ̄ euery perſone or perſones, hauing ſuche countie palantine, or any other ſuche libertye to make ſuch originals, iudicials, or other pzoceſſe of iuſtice, ſhal make ſ̄ teſte in ſ̄ ſaid original writs & iudiciall in ſ̄ name of ſ̄ ſame ſon or pſons, ſ̄ haue ſuch coūtie Palatine or libertye. And ſ̄ in euery writ & enditemēt, ſ̄ ſhalbe made win anye ſuch coūty Palātine, or libertie, after ſ̄ ſayd fyrſt daye of July next coming, wherby it ſhalbe ſuppoſed any thyng to be done againſt ſ̄ kynges peace, ſhall be made and ſuppoſed to be done onely agaynſt the kinges peace, his heires and ſucceſſours and not againſt the peace of any other ſon or

Pardon.
Treaſons.
Felonies.

Vtlaries.

Wales.

King.

sonor plõs, what soeuer they be, any act of p̄liament, grãt customes vsage, or allowãce in eire before this time had, grãted, or vsed to ẏ contrarye notwithstandyng. Prouided alway, ẏ iustices of assises, iustices of gaole deliuerie, & iustices of peace to be made and assigned by the kynges highnes within the countie palãtine of Lãcaster shall be made and ordeyned by cõmissiõ vnder the kinges vsuall seale of Lãcaster, in maner & forme as hath been accustomed, any thing in this act to the contrary thereof notwythstanding. Prouided also, ẏ al cities boroughes and townes corporate wythin thys realme, which haue liberty, power & auctoritye to haue Iustices of peace, or iustices of gaole deliuerye, shal stil haue & inoye their liberties & auctorities in ẏ behalfe, after suche lyke maner as they haue been accustomed, wõout anye alteracõ by occasion of this acte, anì thig in this act, or in any article therin cõteined to ẏ cõtrary therof notwithstãding. And it is ordeined &c. ẏ al shewardes, baillifs, and other ministers of any liberties or franchises which in time paſſed haue vsed or ought to attẽd vpõ ẏ iustices of assise, iustices of gaole deliuery, & Iustices of ẏ peace at large in any coũtie, shal be attendant to ẏ Iustices of assise, Iustices of gaole deliuery, & Iustices of peace of the same shires, wheryn such liberties and franchises be, and make due execuciõ of al proces to thẽ to bee directed, for ministracion of Iustice wỉn suche liberties or franchises. And that also al suche bailiffes or their deputies or deputie, shal geue their attendance and assistance vpon the shirife to gether with the shirifes bailiffes at all courtes of gaole deliuery from tyme to tyme for execucyon of prisoners according to iustyce. Prouyded alway, that the article next aboue rehersed shall not in any wyse be pretudicial to any shewardes or baillifes of any cities, boroughes, or townes corporate set in anye shire of this realme, which haue priuilege, that they should not be cõpelled to attend or appere out of suche Cities, boroughes or towns, wherein they inhabite, but that euery suche citie borroughe, and towne corporate shall vse theyr sayd priuilegis and liberties, as heretofore hath been accustomed: any thing in any of the article aboue rehersed to the contrarye thereof notwithstandyng. And it is &c. that the kyng our souereine lord, hys heires and successours kynges of thys realme, from the sayde fyrste day of July nert comming, shal haue all maner fynes, issues amerciamẽts and forfaytures, that shalbe lofte, forfayte, or assessed, by or vpon any sheriffes, bailiffes, or any other ministers, or officers of any frãches or liberties for none execution, or misexecution or insufficient retournes of such writtes, warantes, precepts, or other pces, which to them or any of them or to any theyr deputie or deputies shalbe directed, or for anye contẽpt or other misdemeanour what so euer it be, concerning theyr offices in & for the due execution or administracion of iustyce, any graunt or allowance, or other thyng to the contrarye hereof notwithstãdyng. And ẏ the amerciamẽts for insufficiẽt retornes of writs or other proces made by sheriffes or baillifs of liberties or frãchises, hauing retournes of wrytes & execution of ẏ same, shall be put & set vpon the heads of such sheriffes or baillifs and not vpon ẏ shirifes. And furthermore it is enacted by. &c. that purueiours assigned by the kynges cõmission for prouisiõs of his grace, the quene, and their children, shall, & may prouide al vittailes, corne and other kyndes of thynges, what soeuer it be, according to their cõmissiõs, as well wythin liberties and franchises as without: any grantes, allowãces or other thynge to the contrarye

Townes corporate.
Attend.
King.
Fynes.
Amerciament
Fork.
Officers.
Amerciamẽts
Sheriffes.
Purueyours.
within liberties.

or let therof notwythſtandyng.

Purueyours

Prouided allways, that ſuche puruey ours ſhal obſerue the ſtatutes for the prouyded in euery behalfe. And ouer this it is &c. that in all ſuch places,

King.

where ſoeuer the kynges hyghnes in his owne moſt roiall perſo ſhall come

Abyde.

to reſt, tary abide, or make his repoſe wythin this realm or any his domynions, wythin libertie or without,

Verge.

there and wythin the berge limitted & accuſtomed to hys graces court, during the tyme of his abode, his grace

Marſhalſy. Officers. Coroners. Courtes.

hys Steward, Marſhall, Coroner, and all other his miniſters, ſhall and maye kepe theyr courtes for iuſtyce, and exercyſe theyr offyces as ſhall apperteyne to them accordynge to the

within liberties.

lawes, cuſtomes and ſtatutes of this realme, as well wythin libertyes as wythout. And ỳ his graces clerkes of

Clerke of the market.

the market, and none other, duryng the ſame time, as wel wīin libertye as wythout, ſhall exercyſe the offyce of clerke of the market, anye priuylege, graunt allowance or other thynge to the contrary hereof notwythſtandyng. Prouided allway, ỳ thys article next afore rehearſed or any thyng therein conteyned, be not in any wiſe

London.

preiudyciall to the Citie of Lond, but that the ſame citie ſhall haue and vſe ſuch liberties as they moughte, if thys article had neuer be made. And be it

Statutes. Shiriues. Miniſters.

&c. that all and euery ſtatute, acte and actes heretofore made, and being in force, againſt ſhirifs, their vnderſhiriues, bayllyes, or other mynyſters for makyng or retournyng of panelles or iuries, for due execution and ſeruing of any wryttes or other proceſſe, or for takyng of fees, or for reformacion of extorcions, or for any other thyng or thynges concernyng theyr offyces, and all peynes & penalties conteyned in euery ſuch ſtatute, ſhall from henceforth be extended to

Officers.

all ſtewardes bailliffes & other mynyſters and offycers of lybertyes and frācheſes hauing retournes of writs & executions thereof, in like maner, fourme and condicion, as they extend to ſhirifs, their vnder ſhiriues, bailifs or other miniſters, and as if the ſayde ſtewardes, bailliffes or other minyſters, or officers of libertyes and francheſes had ben ſpecially & particularly named & reherſed in ſuch ſtatutes. Prouyded allway that thys article next aboue reherſed ſhall not be prejudiciall to any ſteward, bailiffes of Offic.

franchiſes or to theyr deputy or deputies or theyr clerkes, for exercyſyng & occupieng theyr offyce ouer & aboue one yere: but that they & euery of the Abou

may kepe and occuppye theyr ſayd offices for ſo lōg time as they be or hereafter ſhall be geuen to them, as if this article next afore reherſed had neuer been made, any of the ſayd actes to be expounded and taken againſt them or any of them to the contrary thereof notwithſtandyng. And it is &c. that al

Iuſtic

ſuch iuſtyces to be made, as is afore rehearſed in this act, ſhall haue auc-

Sel

toritye and power to kepe & hold their ſeſſions of peace and to delyuer the ſame gaoles from tyme to tyme only wythin the ſame liberties and franchiſes, and in ſuch places, and in none other place, by reaſon or auctoritie of

Com Ex

ỳ commiſſion: and to do and execute all other thinges wythin the ſame, in as ample & large maner, as any other iuſtyces of peace and gaole deliuerye in any ſhire wythin thys realme may doe and haue auctoritye to doe, any acte, graunte, vſe, cuſtome and allowaunce heretofore had made or vſed, or any article in thys pſent act made to the contrary notwythſtandyng.

Iuſtic

Prouided allwayes, that all and ſyngular Iuſtices of the peace, gaole deliuery, & aſſiſe hereafter to bee made named and appoynted by the kynges hyghnes, hys heires and ſucceſſours, wythin anye libertie, where any ſuch iuſtyce of peace, gaole deliuerye, or aſſyſe, or any of them haue ben made by any perſon or perſons, by vertue

or any

or auctorytie of any letters patēts, of the gift or graunt of our soueraigne lord the king, or his moste noble progenitours kinges of this realm, or other wyse shall sytte and kepe their sessions gaole deliuerie and assises, onely in such place and places, as ꝑ iustices of the saide liberties lately haue ben comonly vsed wiñ the said liberties. And that no person or persons, within the said liberties or any of them, shall be hereafter in no wise compelled by auctority of this act: to appere out of the said liberties before any other iustices of assise, gaole deliuerie, or of the peace: than before such iustices as shall be named & assigned to syt and be by ꝑ kings highnes his heires & successours, within the said liberties in forme aboue said. And that this act shall not extend or be expounded or taken to any other libertie priuilege or fraunches, grāted vsed or had to any person or persōs, other than before in thys present act is expressed & plainely declared and reherssed: any thyng in this act to ꝑ cōtrary not withstāding, and as if thys act had neuer been made.

Prouided alwais that thys act nor any thing therein conteined, be in anywise hurtfull or preiudiciall vnto sir Thomas Englefeld knight, iustice of the county palatines of Chester & Flint, nor to his deputy or deputies, nor to any of them, of, for or cōcerning ꝑ office of iustice or iusticer of the sayd county palātine & Flint: nor for or cōcerning any fees ꝓfites or aduantages to the same office in any maner wise appertaining or belonging: but ꝑ the said sir Thomas, his deputie and deputies and euery of them, may lawfully haue, occupie and exercise the said office, and also receiue and take to their owne vse, al maner profites cōmodities and aduantages to the sayd office belōging or appertaining, according to the tenour purport & effect of such letters patents, as before this time were vnto ꝑ same sir Thomas made vnder ꝑ seale of the said coūtie palentine, or vnder any other seale, by our sayde soueraigne lord the king ꝑ now is, of, for or concerning the said office, & other ꝑ premisses, or any ꝑcel therof, in as ample & large maī, as though this act had neuer ben had ne made: any thing in this act cōteined to the cōtrary in any wise not wtstanding. Prouided alway, that this acte ne any thyng therin contenied be in any wise ꝓiudicial or hurtful to any citie borough or towne corporate, by what name or names so euer they or any of thē be incorporate, and their successours, and the successours of euery of them, of or for any maner of liberties priuileges customes & auncient vsages and frāchises. And also of al maner of fines, issues & amerciamentes and forfaitures, which thei or any of them haue of the graunt or grantes of our said soueraine lord ꝑ king, or of any of his noble progentours kinges of this realme of Englād, but ꝑ the said cities boroughes & townes corporate and euery of them and their successours, may haue, take leuie and enioy all & euery such lawfull liberties priuileges fraunches customes and vsages in as ample & large maner and in like forme and cōdicion as they & euery of thē haue lawfully taken, vsed & had the ꝑ same before the making of this acte: anye thyng in this acte to the contrarye not wythstandyng, and as if this acte hadde neuer bee hadde ne madde. Prouided alway, and be it enacted, that Thomas now Bishop of Ely, and his successours Bishops of Ely, and their temporall steward of ꝑ Ile of Ely for the tyme beyng, & euery of them shall from henceforth be iustyces of peace within the sayd Ile, & shall vse & exercise al maner of thinges within the same Ile, that appertayneth or belongeth to any iustices of peace

Lres patents.

Towne.

Liberties.

Customes and vsages.

Fynes &c.

Bishop of Ely.

Steward.

Iust. of p.

of peace within any countie of this realm of England, to do, exercise, & vse by vertue and auctorite that thei be iuſtices of peace, in as ample and large maner as any other iuſtices of peace in any county w̄in this realm haue or myght do, exercise or vse any thing or thinges in this act contayned to the cōtrary notwithſtanding.

Bishop of Durham.

Prouyded alway and be it enacted, that Cuthbert now Bishop of Durham, and his ſucceſſours bishops of Durham, and thei⁹ tempozall chancellour of the countie palantyne of Durham for the time being, & euery of them, ſhall from henceforth be iuſtices of peace within the ſayd cōty palantine of Durham, and ſhall exercyse and vse all maner thinges w̄in the ſame countye palantyne, that appertaineth or belongeth to any iuſtyce of peace within any county of thys realme of Englande, to do, exercyse, and vse, by vertue and auctority that they be iuſtyces of peace in as ample and large maner as any other iuſtyces of peace in any county within this realm haue or myght do exercise, or vse, any thyng or thinges in this acte conteyned to the cōtrary notwithſtandyng.

Chauncelour. Just. of p.

Prouided alway and be it enacted, that Edward now archebishop of Yorke and his ſucceſſours archebishops of Yorke, & theyr tempozall chancellour of the shire & libertye of Heram, other wyſe called Hertoldesham, for the tyme beyng, and euery of them, ſhall from henceforth be iuſtyces of peace wythin ꝑ ſayd shyre and liberty of Heram, other wiſe called Hertoldsham, & ſhall exercyse and vse all maner thynges within ꝑ ſaid shire and liberty, that appertayneth or belongeth to any iuſtyce of peace wythin any county of thys realme of Englande, to do, exercyse and vse, by vertue and auctority that they be iuſtyces of peace, in as large and ample maner as any other iuſtyce of peace in any county within this realm haue or myght do exercyse or vse, any thyng or thynges in thys acte contayned to the cōtrary notwithſtanding. An. 27. H. 8. ca. 24.

Bishop of Yorke. Heram.

21 Where dyuers and ſundry ſcites, circuites & procinctes, of late monaſteryes, abbathies, priorīs nūneries, colleges, hoſpitalles, and other eccleſiaſticall and religious houſes and places, and diuers honours, caſtels manours, meſuages, lands, tenements, libertyes, priuileges, franchiſes, and other hereditaments, by dyuers & ſundry ſtatutes heretofore made, ben aſſygned, lympted and appoynted to the order rule ſuruay and gouernance of the court of our ſouerayn Lord the kyng, called the court of augmentacyons of the reuenewes of hys Crowne, and of the chauncellour officers and miniſters of the ſame, by the which ſtatutes it is not fully, plainly, or expreſly declared or rehearſed, how & in what wyſe and by what ſpecyall offycers and miniſters, the libertyes, priuileges and fraunchyſes, which the late owners of the ſame ſcites, circuites, procicts, honors, caſtels, manours, meſuages, landes, tenements, and other the premiſſes had, vſed and exercyſed, ſhoulde be ordered, vſed, exercyſed and put in execucion. Be it therefore enacted. &c. that al and ſyngular the ſame libertyes, franchiſes, priuileges and tempozall iuriſdictions, whych the ſayd late owners had vſed and exercyſed lawfully by them ſelues or by theyr offycers or myniſters or myght haue vſed or exerciſed within. iii. monethes next before that the ſayde ſcytes, circuites, procincts, honours, caſtels, manours, meſuages, landes, tenementes, and other ꝑ premiſſes, came to the poſſeſſion of ꝑ kynges byghnes, ſhal be by vertue of thys preſent acte reuyued, and be really and actually in the kings byghnes, his heyres and ſucceſſours, and ſhall be in the rule ordre ſuruey & gouernāce

Lands. Surrey. Augmentacions. Reuyued. Really. King. Surrey.

uernāce of ỹ kings said court of augmentacions of the reuenewes of his Crowne, and of the chauncellour, offycers and mynysters of the same. And that the same liberties, franchyses, priuileges and temporall iurysdiccions, and al maner fynes, issues amerciamentes and other profytes and commodities, of what kyndes or natures so euer they be, commyng, growyng or rysing by reason or occasion of thē or of any of them, shall be vsed erercysed and occuppyed to all intentes purposes, condicions, and respectes, and shall be claymed leuied collected and takē by such stewards, bailyfes, and other officers and mynisters, as shall please ỹ kyngs highnes to name and apoynt, in like maner fourme facion and condicion as they or any of them wer lawfullye vsed, exercysed, executed, claymed, leuied, collected and taken before that they came to the hādes and possessiō of our said souereaine lord, and that ỹ same stewardes, baylyfs, officers & ministers shalbe accomptsaunt for ỹ issues and reuenewes of theyr baylywekes and offyces, and shal be cōpelled to accompt in the said court of augmentacions, like as the kinges receiuours or other offycers accōptantes in that court heretofore haue done or owe to done. And where also diuers and sundry scites, cyrcuites, & procinctes, of late monasteries, abbeie, priores, nunries, colleges, hospitalles, and other ecclesiasticall and religious houses and places, and also diuers honours, castels, manors, messuages, lands, tenements, liberties, priuileges, frāchises, and other hereditamentes, which ben comen to the kinges hands by attaindor or attainders of high treason, been assygned, limited, and appointed to the ordre, rule survey, and gouernaunce of the kinges general surueyours. And forasmuch as it is not fully, plainly, nor expressely knowen or declared, how and in what wise, and by what special officers and ministers the tēporal liberites, priuileges, franchyses, and tēporall iurisdicciōs, which the late owners of the said scytes, circuites, procicts, honors, castels, manours, messuages, lands, tenements, and other ỹ premisses had, vsed, and exercised, should be ordered vsed, and put in execucio. Be it therfore enacted. &c. ỹ all and singular the same liberties, franchises, priuileges, and temporall iurisdiccions, which ỹ late owners of the sayd scites, circuites, peincts, honours, castels, manours, & other the pmisses, which bē comen to the kinges handes by attainders, as is aforesaide, lawfully had, vsed, and exercysed by thēselfes or by theyr offycers or minysters, or which they might haue vsed or exercised within iii. monethes next before that ỹ same scites, circuites, procincts, honours, castels, manours, and other the premisses came to the possession of the kinges highnes, shalbe by vertue of this act, reuiued, & be really & actually in the kinges highnes his heires and successours, & shal be in the rule ordre survey and gouernance of the kynges sayd generall surueyours, & of ỹ officers and ministers of ỹ same And that the same libertyes, franchises, priuileges, and temporall iurisdiccions, and al maner fynes, issues and mercyaments and other profits and commodyties, of what kyndes or natures so euer they be, comming growyng or rysing by reson or occasion of them or any of them, shall be vsed, exercised and executed to al intentes purposes condicions and respectes, and shall be claimed, leuied, collected and taken by such stewards bailyffes and other officers and mynisters as shall please the kings highnes to name and appoint for the same in like maner, fourme, fashion, & condicion as they or any of them wer vsed, exercised, executed, claymed leuied col-

3. Monethes. Reuyned. Really. King. Surueiours. Fynes. Vsed. Leuyed.

ed collected & taken before they came to the handes & possession of our sayd soueraygne lorde by attainder, as is afore sayde. And that the sayde stewardes, bailiffes, officers & ministers thereof shal be accomptant for the issues & reuenewes of their bailiwikes and offices, and shall be compelled to accompt before the said generall surueyours as other officers accomptātes in that court here to fore haue done or owe to doe. And be it enacted &c. that the sayd stewardes, baylyfs, and other officers & ministers shall be attendaunt and obedyente to all other the kynges courtes, as wel for all executions and returnes of writs warrants & preceptes, as for theyr personall apparances and other duetyes of theyr offices, lyke as the officers and ministers of the sayde late owners dyd & ought to do, or should haue done by reason of their saide seuerall offices, before that the same liberties, priuileges, and temporal iurisdiccions dyd come to the possession of our sayde soueraygne Lord, and that to be done and obserued vpon al paynes and penalties by the lawes of this realme limitted and ordeined for any offence or defaute in ỹ same. And that no sheriff, vndersherif nor other officer or ministyer, of any shyre, or other forayn officer or ministyer shal in any wyse intromit or medle in, with, or vppon any of the premisses, other wyse or i any other maner nor for any other cause, thā they or any of them lawfully might haue done before the same premysses dyd come to the possession of our said soueraygn lorde. Prouided alway and bee it enacted, that all and singular parsones and bodyes politike and the heyres, succellours and assignes of euerye of them, shall haue, holde, vse, execute, and exercise aswel by them selues, theyr officers seruauntes and ministers, as by and for their tenauntes, fermours, and

Account.

Officers. Attendant.

Fore.

Officer.

Intromit.

Heyres. & succellours.

Vse.

reliauntes, all and singular lyberties, priuileges, and fraunchyses, which they or any of them now haue by, or from the kynges maiesty by any letters patents, endentures, writtinges, vnder any his hyghnes seales or by auctoritye of parlamente or otherwyse, or by the lawful graunt or lease of any parson or parsones, or by any other meanes, or lawfull tytle, in as large, ample and beneficial maner to all intentes, respectes, and purposes, as they or any of thē nowe haue, or of right ought to haue ỹ said liberties, franchises, & priuileges or any of them, and as thoughe this act had neuer bene hadde ne made, any thing aboue wrytten notwithstāding: The priuileges of sanctuaries. Sanct. church, churchyarbes, or cemitories for tuicion of transgressours and offendours onely excepted. Sauing to Saua all and singular parsons and bodies politike, and the heires, successours, and assignes of euerye of them, all suche office and offices, fees, annuyties, profites and cōmodities, which Profi. they or any of them nowe haue, or of right ought to haue, in or vppon, or by reason of the said scites, circuites procicts, castels, honours manours mesuages, lands, tenements, liberties, frāchises, priuileges, & other the premisses, or in any part or parcel of them, in as large and ample maner, fourme fashyon and condition to all respectes and purposes, as if this act hadde neuer bene had nor made: any thyng in this act to the cōtrary therof notwythstandyng. And furthermore be it enacted, &c. that the chauncellour of the sayd court of augmen Chan. tacyons now beyng, and euerye of his successours, beyng chauncellour of the same court, and the kinges generall attourney, and his graces Kynges ney. attourney of the sayde court of augmentation for the tyme beyng, and Attorn. euery of them and theyr successors, & the successors of euy of thē, shall

haue

haue ful power & auctorytie by vertue of this act, to take to the vse of ỹ king our soverayn Lorde, hys heires and succesſours, knowleges of al maner of concordes for fines therupon to be hadde and recorded in the courte of our sayd soverain Lorde the kyng, and of hys heyres and succesſours, commonly called the cõmon place, of, and vppon all and syngular manours, lordshyps, landes, tenemẽts, and other hereditamẽtes, being and which by reason of those fynes or otherwise shall be vnder ỹ order rule, or survey of the sayd court of augmẽtacyons, without any fine or fee to be payd for the same. And that ỹ iudges and iusticyes for the tyme beyng of the sayd court called the common place, and theyr succesſours, shal accepte receyue and allowe all ỹ sayde knowledges of concordes by ỹ sayd chauncellour and attourneys, or any of them to be certified or delyuered in to the sayd court, called ỹ common place. And ỹ same to be as effectual in the law to al intentes and purposes, as if ỹ same knowleges of cõcordes had ben made take or knowledged before ỹ chief iudge of ỹ sayd commõ place out of the same court, or openly in that court and also that ỹ sayd chancellour and attourneys for the time being, and euery of the, & ỹ succesſours of euery of them, shall haue ful power & auctoritie, to take knowlege for inrolemẽts of al dedes made or to be made to ỹ vse of ỹ king our soverain Lorde, hys heyres and succesſours of any manours, landes, and tenementes, and of all obligacions to be made to the kyng, his heirs and succesſours, or to other parson or parsones to the vse of the king, his heires and succesſours for any matter or cause cõcernyng ỹ sayd court of augmentacions, or concernyng ỹ said manours, landes, & tenementes, wythout any fee, gift, or rewarde by them or any of them to be take therfore. And the same dede so knowleged to be inrolled or regestred in the said court of augmentacion, and so being there inrolled and regestred amõges other recordes there remaining, and the inrollementes and regestringes of the same, to stand and be of record, and of as good strength and effecte as if the same were or had ben knowledged before any other iudge or iustycer of record, & inrolled in any other court of record. Prouided alwai and be it. &c. that in all suche of the sayde liberties, fraunchises and places priuileged, and in euery of them, limitted to the sayd court of augmẽtacions and to the surueyers court, where so euer the kynges hyghnes in his own moſt royal persõ shall come to rest, tery abide or make hys repose wtin this his realm, or any of hys dominiõs, wtin liberty or wout, there & wtin ỹ birge limyted and accuſtomed to his graces court, during ỹ time of his abode, ỹ stewarde or great maſter of his graces houshold, the marshal, coroner, clerk of ỹ market, & al other his ministers, shal & maye kepe theyr courts for iuſtice, & exercise their office & offices, as shal appertain to thẽ according to ỹ lawes, customes & statutes of this realm, alwel wtin liberties and frãchises as wout. And that his graces clerkes of the market and none other durig ỹ same time, alwel within the sayd liberties and fraunchises as without, shall exercise ỹ office of clarkes of the market, within the said birge, any priuilege, graunt allowance or other thyng to the cõtrary therof not withstãdyng. Prouided alway, that this artycle nerte before rehearsed, or any thing therein conteyned be not in any wyse preiudiciall to the citie of London, but that the same citie shall haue and vse such liberties as they mought, if that article had neuer bene had ne made. And where also the scytes, circuites and procinctes of the late monaſtery of

Inrolled.
Effecte.
Liberties.
Kinges parson.
Birge.
Marshall.
Coūrtes.
Cozoner.
Clerke of the market.
Birge.
London.
Monaſteries of

of Fornes, and of the late monaste-
ries and priories of Cartmele, Co-
ningshed, Burstough, and Holland,
Landes. and also dyuers honours, castelles,
manours, mesuages, landes, tene-
mentes, liberties, priuileges, fraun-
chises, and other hereditaments, late
parcel and appertayning to the sayd
late monasteries & priories, or to any
of thē, which ben comen into ꝯ kings
handes, ben assigned, limitted, & ap-
poynted to the ordre, rule suruey, &
gouernaunce of the chancellour, of-
ficers, and ministers of the countye
Lancaster. palantine and Duchy of Lancaster.
And forasmuche as it is not fullye,
plainly, nor expressly knowē or decla
red, howe & in what wise, & by what
especial officers and ministers, the
tēporal liberties, priuileges, frāchy-
ses, & temporal iurisdictions, whiche
ꝯ late owners of the sayd scites, cyr-
cuites, procincts, honours, castels,
manours, mesuages, landes, tene-
ments, & other ꝯ premisses, had, vsed,
or exercised, should be ordred, vsed, &
put in execution. Be it therfore enac-
ted by thauctorytie aforesayd, that al
and singular the same liberties, frā-
chises, priuileges, and temporall in-
risdiccions, which ꝯ said late owners
of ꝯ said scites, circuites, procinctes,
honors, castels manours, & other the
premisses lawfully had, vsed, & exer-
cised by thē selfes, or by their officers
or ministers, or which they myght
haue vsed or exercised within. iij. mo
nethes, next before ꝯ same scites, cir-
cuits, procincts, honors, castels, ma-
nors, & other ꝯ premisses, came to the
possessiō of the kings highnes, shalbe
Reuyned. by vertue of this act reuiued, & be re-
Really. ally & actually in ꝯ kigs highnes his
By S. heires & successours, & shalbe for euer
in ꝯ rule, ordre, suruey & gouernaūce
of ꝯ said chauncellour, officers, and
Officers. ministers of the sayde county palan-
tyne and Duchye of Lancaster. And
Lancastre. that the same liberties, fraunchises,
priuileges, & temporal iurisdictions,
& all maner of fines, issues, amercia-
mentes and other profites and com- Profi
modities, of what kides or nature so Comm
euer they be, coming growing or ri-
sing be reason or occasion of them or
of any of them, shalbe vsed exercised Vsed
and executed to all purposes, intētes
condicions and respectes, and shalbe
claimed, leuyed, collected, & taken by Lev
such sheawardes, bayliffes, and other
officers & ministers, as shal please
the kyngs byghnes to name and ap-
point for ꝯ same, i like maner forme
& condicīō, as they or any of thē were
vsed, exercised, executed, claimed, le-
uied, collected, and taken before they
came to ꝯ handes, & possession of our
said souerain lord. And ꝯ the said sh-
ward bailyffs, officers & ministers,
shalbe compelled to accompt for the Acco
same before the said chancellour of-
ficers and ministers of the sayd cōn-
ty palantine & Duchy of Lancaster Lanc
as other officers & accomptaunces in
the court of the sayd Duchy, herto-
fore haue done, or owe to doe. And be
it. &c. that the sayde shewardes, bay- Offic
liffes and other officers & ministers Min
shall be attendaunt and obedyent to
all other the kynges courtes, as wel
for all executions & returnes of wyt Exec
tes, warrauntes and precepts, as for Warr
parsonal apparances & other duties
of their offices, lyke as the officers &
ministers of the sayde late owners,
dyd and ought to do, or should haue
done, by reason of their said seuerall
offices, before that the same liberties,
priuileges, and tēporal iurisdiccīōs
did come to the possessiō of our sayd
souerain lorde, and that to be done
and obserued vpon all paynes and for
penalties by the lawes of this realm
limited and ordeyned for any offete
or defaulte in the same, and that no
shiryf, vndershirike or other officer Offic
or minister of any sheryf, or other for Sher
reign officer or minister, shall in any
wyse intrompt or medle, in with, or Inter
ꝯ any of ꝯ premisses, otherwise, or
in anye

in any other maner, or for any other cause tha they or any of thē lawfully might haue done before the same premisses did come to ỹ possessiō of our said soverain lord. Prouided alwais ỹ this act nor any thing therein contained shal in any wise extende to abrogate, adnul diminish, nor to take away any liberties, frāchises, priuileges, iurisdiccions, realties, or any other pfytes, cōmodities, & aduauntages, what soeuer thei be, belōgyng or in eny wise appartainyng to any ỹ kings castels, honors, manors, lāds, tenemēts, or other his possessions of his said countie palantine of Lācaster, & Duchy of Lancaster, or of eyther of them: but ỹ al suche liberties, frāchises, priuileges, iurisdiccions, royalties & al other such profites, cōmodities, and aduantages, what soeuer they be, shal be receiued takē and answered to the kynges highnes, his heires & successours, by the chancellour, officer, and ministers of ỹ sayd countie palantyne of Lancaster and Duchy of Lācaster and either of thē, as heretofore hath bene vsed and done at any tyme before the fourth daie of February, in the. xxbii. yeare of hys most noble raygne. Any thing, matter or clause in this act cōtayned to the contrary hereof in any wyse not withstanding. Prouided alwayes, ỹ this acte, or any thyng therein contayned, doe not extend to dyslanul or be hurtfull to any of the liberties or priuileges of the. b. portes or the mēbers of thesame: but that they and euery of them, shal enioy possesse and haue, all and syngular liberties, customes, and grauntes to them graūted heretofore by the moste famous prynce of memorie king Edwarde ỹ fourth, and other his noble progenytours, cōfyrmed by oure souerayne lord the kiges maiesty, that nowe is, in lyke maner and fourme as though thys acte had neuer bene had ne made. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 20. This act is confirmed by. An. 33. H. 8. ca. 39.

Se Accusacion. 3.
Admiralty. 2.
Aliens. 3. 4. 5.
Assise. 15.
Berwike. 1.
Breakers of leages. 1.
Bridges. 1.
Canterbury. 1.
Chester. 1. 2. 6.
Clergy. 17.
Confirmaciō. 2.
Conusance. 1. 2.
Cordiners. 6. 8. 11. 13.
Coroners. 5.
County. 1.
Coupers. 1.
Courtes. 2.
Custos rotulorum. 1. 2.
Dissresse. 7.
Drapery. 5. 25.
England. 2.
Escheatours. 11.
Escheker. 1.
Estretes. 3.
Ercōmengemēt. 1
Exigent. 6. 7.
Feyres. 5.
Fish. 3. 8.
Hauens and ryuers. 6.
Heresy. 3.
Husbandry. 4.
Inditementes. 1.
Iurrours. 2.
Labores. 15. 16. 17
London. 2.
Merchātes. 2. 3. 5. 7. 17. 20. 40. 45.
Mortmayn. 4.
Nisi prius. 3.
Oyer and terminer. 3.
Patentes. 5.
Plais & games. 2.
Prouision. 21.
Recogñ. 2.
Rec. 3.
Repleuin of catel. 1
Retorñ of Heris 1. 3.
Riots. 4. 5. 6. 9.
Robbery. 1. 2.
Shippes. 10.
Shirikes. 27.
Staple. 19.
Toll. 1.
Townes. 6.
Trial. 1.
Vacabondes. 2.
Villenage. 3. 4.
Wales. 9. 23. 25. 32
Wardes. 25.
Weghts. 14. 18. 20. 29.
Wines. 18.
Witnes. 1.

¶ Freechappels.

Se Monasteries. 12.

¶ Freeholde.

1

NVllus de cetero possit distringere libere tenentes suos, ad respondendum de libero tenō suo, nec de aliquibus ad liber̄ tenen. suum spectantibus, sine brevi domini regis nec iurare faciat liber̄ tenentes suos contra voluntatem suam, quia

Lordes. Distrayne. Freholde. Othe.

quia hoc nullus facere potest sine p̄cepto domini regis. Mark. ca. 23.

Lord. 2 ¶ Nul liege du roy deſore enauāt ſoyt arte, compellr, ne conſtreyne pur nul voy de venir, ne dapparoir deuāt le counſayle daſcun ſeignor ou dame pur y reſpōdre de ſon franktenemēt, ne de choſe qui touche franktenemēt ne de nul autr̄ choſe real ou parſonel que appartient a la ley de la terre en aſcū maner. Et ſi aſcū ſe ſent greue en temps auenir encountre ceſt ordynaunce y accorde, ſue all chauncellor Chauncelor. qui ſerra pur le temps, & il ent ferra remedye. An. 15. R. 2. ca. 12.

3 ¶ Le dit eſtatut (*s. an. 15. R. 2. ca. 12. before. 2.*) ſoit firmemēt tenu & gardes. Et ſi aſcū ſeignour, ou dame, ou autre liege du roy face a lencontre, encourge la paine de vint liures deuers noſtre ſeignour le roy. Anno. 16. R. 2 ca. 2. Foyl.

De Accuſacion in all.	Honours. 4.
Aſſiſe. 2.	Huſbādri. 1. 2. 3. 5
Attaint. 1. 15.	Intruſion. 1.
Calles. 5.	Marſhalſy. 1.
Chekker. 4.	Parlamēt. 13. 14
Courtes. 2.	Staple. 8.
Forfeitures. 5.	Surueyours. 1.
Furſt fruites. 9.	Tythes. 7.

¶ Freyght.

De Cuſtom. 3. 11. Shippes. 4. 10.

¶ Frenchemen.

De Fraunce. 1.

¶ Eryc.

De Fyſh in all.
Hauens. 6.

¶ Fryers.

Anno. 4. H. 4. ca. 17. an acte was made againſt fryers, for taking and keping of chyldren, whiche acte is perpetuall.

1 ¶ Fuell.

Anno. 34. H. 8. ca. 2. an acte was made for aſſiſe of fuell, but that aſſyſe was altered by. 7. E. 6. cap. 7. which foloweth here. 2.

2 ¶ No parſone or parſones ſhall ſuſtaine any loſſe, payne, or penalty, for bying or ſellyng of anye tall wood, billet, or fagot now cutte, and made, although the ſame be not of ye aſſyſe contayned in the ſayd act (*s. of. 34. H. 8. ca. 3. before. 1.*) any thing cōtayned in the ſame act not withſtādyng. And that all tal wood, byllette, fagot, and coales to be made, & putte to ſale in the cyties of London, or Weſtmynſter, or in the ſuburbes of the ſame, after the laſt daye of September nexte commyng, ſhall kepe the aſſyſes hereafter expreſſed. That is to wete, that euerye ſacke of coales contayne foure buſhelles of good or cleane coales. And that euery tallſhyde contayne in length foure foote beſydes the carke. And euerye tallſhyde named of one, to contayne in greatneſſe within a foote of the middeſt. rvi. inches aboute. And euerye tallſhyde named of two to contain in greatnes within a fote of the middeſt rvii. inches about. And euerye tallſhyde named of three to containe in greatnes within a fote of the middeſt rviii. inches about. And euerye tallſhide named of foure to containe in greatnes within a fote of the mydſt rviii. inches about. And euerye tallſhide named of. v. to cōtain in greatnes within a fote of ye midſt. rvviii ynches aboute. And euery billette to contayne in length thre fotes and foure ynches. And euery billette named a ſyngle to contayne. viii. ynches di. aboute. And euery billeite named to be a caſſe, to cōtayne. r. ynches about. And euerye billet named for of two caſſe, to contayn. riiii. ynches about. And euery fagot bedde to contayne in length three fote. And ye bond of euery ſuch fagot to be of. rviii. inches about, beſyde the knotte, which aſſyſes are lytle leſſe then the aſſyſes contayned in the ſayde former acte, and

and also are much greater then any assise that now is, or of long tyme hath ben commonly kept. And be it farther enacted, that it shall be lawfull from hencefoorth, for euery owner wythout daunger of any forfaiture to make billettes of two cassles. And that all billettes of two cassles from hencefoorth to be made and put to sale, shall bee of the assise herein comprised or more, and shal be marked onely wythin. vi. inches of the middest therof. And that euery billet of one cassle from hencefoorth to bee made, and put to sale, shal be onely marked within foure inches of the ende therof, vpō pain that euery maker, and euery seller that shall make any such fuell, or coales, and putte ȳ same to sale to forfait for euery chide of tall woode, billet, faggot, or sacke of coales, from hencefoorth put to sale lacking of the assise aforesayd. tit. s. iiii. d. And ȳ this present statut only, and no other statute of assise of fuel, or coles shall from hencefoorth stand in force ne take place. And forasmuch as by the gredy appetite, and couetousenesse of diuers personnes: fuel, coales, and woode runneth manye times through foure or fyue seuerall handes, or moe, before it cōmeth to the handes of them that for their necessitie doe burne or retaile the same: Be it farther enacted, that from the firste daye of Maye nexte commyng, no person, or personnes, shall bye any suche woode, coales, or fuell, but onely such as wyll burne or consume the same, or such persōs as shall sell the same againe by retayle, to such as shall burne, or consume the same for their own occupying, wythout fraude or couine, or wharfingers, or bargemenne vppon payne to forfait the treble value of all such woode, coalles, and fuell, as shall bee otherwise bought for anye lucre or gayne. And that no person or personnes, shall alter any marke or assise of any of the saide fuel, marked or sised, accordyng to thys statute in paine of like forfaiture, as is aforesaid: the one halfe of all whych forfaiture herein contained, shall be to the king our soueraigne lord, and the other halfe to him, or them ȳ will sue &c. wherein &c. Prouided alwais and be it enacted, that no person, or personnes shall yelde, ne forfaite any penaltie herein contained, vnlesse accion or suite be commensed for the same within one hole yere nert after the offēce therof committed or done. And that if any cutter, or maker, as aforesayd, or other that shall forfayt any summe herein contained, shall not be hable to yelde such forfaiture or summe as is aforesaide, that then suche persone thereof conuicted by witnesses or otherwise, to be set on the pillory in the nert market towne to the place where he shall so offende by a Justyce of the peace, or anye other the kynges officers at. xi. of the clock vppon the market day wyth a billet, or fagot bounde to some part of his body. And so to bee discharged of the sayd forfaiture. Prouided also and be it enacted, that it shal be lawfull to euery person & personnes, to bye, sell, make, and cut billettes for the only seruing of the towne of Calice, and the marches of the same, so that they conteigne in length thirtye inches at the least as hath ben there moste accustomed. xl. yeres last past, wythout forfaiture of anye penalty herein conteigned any thing herein cōteined to the contrary in any wise notwithstandyng. An. 7. E. 6. ca. 7.

Fort.

Sute.

within. 1. yere

Marker.

Pillory.

Billettes.

Calles.

¶ Fullers.

See Drapry. 15. 29. 31. 41. 56.

¶ Furst fruites and tenthes.

I

An. 26. H. 8. cap. 3. an acte was made wherby the fyrst frutes &

Proces.

Bishops.

Lesses.

Bishops.

Bishops.

Bishops.

yerely tenthes of ſpirituall promotions, were gyuen to the kyng. hys heyres and ſucceſſours: and diuers articles are there at large, expreſſyng howe, and by what wayes the kyng houlde be aunſwered of thoſe fyrſt fruites & tenthes: and diuers other thinges concernyng the ſayde firſt fruites and tenthes: And that the fyrſte fruites of benefices accuſtomed to be payde to the Byſhop of Norwich within that dioces, and to the Archdeacon of Richmond within hys archdeconry, or to any other perſon wythin thys realme, or the kynges dominions, ſhall ceaſe, and be extinct, and no lenger bee payde but onely to the kyng, his heires, & ſucceſſours. Theſe firſt fruites grãted to the king, be extinct, and theſe tenthes graunted to the kyng be diſcharged fro the kyng and Quene as hereafter appereth. Anno.2.&.3.P. & M.cap.4.

2 ¶Anno.26.H.8. Cap.17. was enacted that the leſſées of ſpirituall perſons be diſcharged of paying of ỹ firſt fruits and tenthes, notwithſtãding any couenãt, contracte &c.

3 ¶Anno.27.H.8. Capi.8. was enacted that he that payeth or compoundeth for hys firſt fruites ſhalbe deducted of the tenthe for that yere out of his fyrſt fruites, and ſhal pay that tenthe.

4 ¶Anno.32.H.8.Capi.22. was enacted how the byſhoppes houlde be diſcharged of the tenthe that they could not leuie, and how the kynge ſhould be aunſwered of the tenthe of any benefice omitted &c.

5 ¶Anno.32.H.8. Capi.47. was enacted that the byſhop of Norwith ſhould collect the tenthes in his dioceſe, and accompt for the ſame.

6 ¶Anno.34.H.8. Cap.17. was enacted where the newe erected byſhops ſhould pay their tenthes &c.

7 ¶Anno.2.Ed.6. Capi.20. was enacted that by a certificat fro the biſhop, of nonpaiment of any tenth of any benefice, the incumbẽt ſhould leſe but ỹ benefice onely.

8 ¶Anno.7.Ed.6.Capi.4. was enacted howe the collectours of the tẽthes ſhould be bound to diſcharge the biſhops of that collection. And a lenger day giuen for the payment of the tenthes: and howe the kynge ſhould be payde of the tenthe, for the time of the vacacion of the benefyce: And howe a patent of collectourſhyp of the tenthes ſhould bee good, onely duryng the time of the graunt our.

9 ¶All paimẽts of the firſt fruites (as graunted by ao.26.H.8.Ca.3.) was taken away from the crown by one act 2.et.3.P.&.M. and afterward reſtored by.1.Eli.cap.5.as foloweth.

10 ¶That the ſaid act made in ỹ ſecond and third yeres of the reigne of the ſaid late king Philip & Queene Mary, and all articles, clauſes, and ſentẽces therin conteined, ſhalbe frõ & after the firſt day of this preſent ſyement, vtterly & clerely repealed, made voide and of no force ne effect. And al auctorities & liberties grãted, limitted, and appointed in & by ỹ ſaid act, to the ſaid late Cardinal Poole, nor made or deriued by force, ſtrength, or colour of the ſame acte, by or from the ſayde late Cardinall, to any other perſon or perſones, bodies politike or corporate, to ceaſſe & be vtterly voide & determyned. And that the ſaide firſt fruites and al paimentes thereof, from and after the ſaid firſt day of this parliamẽt, ſhall be reuiued and haue their being and continuance againe, and be demed & aiudged to all intents, conſtructiõs and purpoſes in ỹ Quenes highnes moſt royall perſon, her heires & ſucceſſours, and vnited, & annexed to ỹ imperiall crowne of this Realme, of and in ſuch like, & the ſame eſtate, intereſt title, qualitie, ſort, degree, & condicion & in as ample & benefycial

maner

maner and fo:me as the ſame was o:were in the perſon o: poſſeſſion of the ſayde late Queene Mary, at and befo:e the ſayde eight day of Auguſt in the ſaide acte of extinguiſhement mencioned and exp:eſſed. The ſame acte of extinguiſhement o: any letters patents, o: any other matter o: thing had, done, o: ſuffred by the ſaid late Queene, to the contrary therof in any wiſe notwythſtanding.

And alſo that aſwell ſo much of the ſayd perpetuall & annal tenth, & pencion granted by the ſaid act made in the ſayd. xxvi. yere of the raigne of ỹ ſaid late kyng Henry the eight, as alſo ſo much of the ſayd yerely rẽts, reſerued vpon the ſaide ſeuerall letters patentes, *nomine decime*, and alſo ſo many of the ſaid recto:ies, perſonages, and benefices imp:o:iate, glebe landes, tithes, oblations, pencions, po:tions, and other p:ofites, and emolumentes, eccleſiaſticall and ſpirituall afo:eſaid, and the reuercion and reuercions therof. And all rentes, emolumentes, and p:ofittes, incident to the ſame, as were in the handes and poſſeſſion of the ſaid late Quene Mary, at and befo:e the ſayde eight daye of Auguſt, ſhall from the feaſt of Sainct Michaell Tharchangell laſt paſt, be veſted adiudged and demed actuallye and really, in the ſeaſme and poſſeſſion of our ſaide ſoueraigne lady Quene Elizabeth, her heires and ſucceſſours, to all intentes, conſtructions, and purpoſes, of, and in ſuch lyke and the ſame eſtate, intereſt o:dre, degree qualitie ſo:te, and condicio, and as fully holy, largely, and beneficially as the ſame were in ỹ ſeaſme and poſſeſſiõ of the ſayd late Quene Mary, at and befo:e the ſame eyght day of Auguſt. And that aſwell the ſaid furſt fruites & tenthes & the o:dre therof, as alſo the ſaid annal rentes, reſerued *nomine decime*, & the ſaid rectories, parſonages, benefices, glebe lãdes, tithes, oblations, pencions, po:tions, & other p:ofites, and emolumentes, Eccleſiaſticall & ſpirituall afo:eſaid, and euery of them and the reuercion & reuercions of them, and of all rentes & p:ofites, vnto the ſame o: any of them incident o: belonging, ſhalbe within the ſaid o:dre ſuruey, rule, and gouernãce of the ſaide court of theſcheker, in euerye degre, ſo:t, & condicion as they were (at and) befo:e the ſaide eight daye of Auguſt, the ſayde act, made, in the ſayde ſeconde and thirde yeres. o: any other matter o: thing to the contrary therof notwithſtãdyng. And that ſo much of al and euery the ſaid Actes and ſtatutes, furſt recited, o: of anye other acte, o: ſtatute, touching o: concerning the o:der, leuying true aunſwering & payement o: qualificacion of the ſayd furſt fruits & tenthes, and of the ſaide rectories parſonages, and benefices imp:o:iate, and of the rentes, reuenues, emolumentes, and p:ofytes therof, and of all other the premiſſes, and alſo the charge, diſcharge, o: alteracion of them o: any of them, o: anye matter o: thing in anye wiſe ſounding o: tending therunto, which were ſtanding and being in fo:ce, effect, and vnrepealed at & befo:e the ſayde eight day of Auguſt (except only the ſaid actes of the erections of the courtes of Augmentacions and furſt fruites & tẽthes) ſhalbe, remaine and continue in their ful and perfect ſtrengthes and fo:ces, and be obſerued and put in due execucion, acco:dyng to the tenours and purpo:tes of the ſame, and of euery of them.

And ỹ the Quenes Maieſtie her heires & ſucceſſours, by auctho:itie of this p:eſent parlement, ſhall from ỹ ſaid furſt day of this p:eſemt plemẽt, haue holde, poſſede, and enioy fo:euer the aduouſons, gifts, and patronages of all vicarages belonging o: incident to any of the ſaid rectories,

and perſonages impꝛopꝛiate, in the ſame ſoꝛt, qualitie, condicīō & degre, to all intentes and purpoſes, as the ſame were in the perſon and poſſeſſi-on of the ſayd late Queene Mary, at and beſoꝛe the ſayde. viii. day of Auguſt. Any thing oꝛ acte doone by the ſame late Cardinall, oꝛ any graunt oꝛ grauntes by letters patents made by the ſayd late Quene Mary, of the ſayd aduouſons and patronages, oꝛ any of them to any Eccleſiaſtical oꝛ ſpirituall perſon oꝛ perſons oꝛ any ſpirituall coꝛpoꝛation to the contra-ry in any wiſe notwithſtandyng.

Sauing to all and euery perſon and perſons, bodies politike and coꝛpo-rate, and their heires, executours, ſucceſſours, and aſſignes and euery of them, other then ſuch perſons as be mentioned and named, in any let-ters patents, made by ỹ ſayd Quene Mary the ſayd eight day of Auguſt, oꝛ at any time ſithen, oꝛ claming onely by oꝛ vnder the authoꝛitie and ſtrēgth of the ſame act, oꝛ letters pa-tentes, oꝛ any of them, al ſuch right title intereſt, eſtate, offices, Leaſſes, grauntes, annuities, pencions, fées, coꝛodies, rents, and other yerely pꝛo-fites and commodities as they oꝛ a-ny of them, ought oꝛ ſhoulde haue had perceiued oꝛ enioied, of, in, oꝛ by reaſon of any ỹ perſonages, Recto-ries, oꝛ of any other the pꝛemiſſes, in caſe the ſayd former acte now repea-led, and this pꝛeſent acte of repeale had neuer bene had ne made. Any thing in the ſame actes oꝛ either of them cōteined oꝛ ſowndyng to the cō-trary therof in any wiſe notwithſtā-ding. And be it further enacted by ỹ aucthoꝛitie afoꝛeſaid, that from and after the ſaid feaſt of ſaint Michaell the archangel laſt paſt, and ſo from thencefoꝛth from time to time, the ſaid pentions, annuities, rentes, co-rodies, fees, and other yerely paie-ments, ſhalbe paide and patable on-ly by our ſaid ſoueraigne ladye, her heires, and ſucceſſours, at the receite of the eſcheker, oꝛ in ſuch other pla-ces as the Quenes maieſtie her hei-res and ſucceſſours ſhall appoint to all and euery perſon and perſonnes, that ought to haue and enioy ỹ ſame in ſuch ſoꝛt, oꝛdꝛe and fourme as the ſame ſhoulde oꝛ ought to haue bene paide and patable in caſe the ſaid act now repealed, had neuer ben had ne made. Any thing therein, oꝛ els in this acte conteined to the contrarye therof in any wiſe notwithſtāding. And be it further enacted by auctho-ritie afoꝛeſaid, that all and ſinguler incumbentes, pꝛopꝛietoꝛies, te-nantes, fermours, leaſes and occu-piers of the pꝛemiſſes, oꝛ any parte therof their heires, executours, and aſſignes, which the ſayde firſt day of this pꝛeſent parlement, were behind oꝛ in any arrerages of and with the rentes, fermes, tenthes, oꝛ other re-uenues, pꝛofites, oꝛ dueties, by them oꝛ any of them due and payable foꝛ oꝛ by reaſon of the pꝛemiſſes, oꝛ any of them, ſhal and maye be by thau-thoꝛitie of this act, ſeuerally charge-able accōptable and anſwerable to the Quenes Maieſtie her heires and ſucceſſours, in and at the ſaid court of theſcheker, of and foꝛ the ſame ar-rerages and duties, as other accōp-tantes bene and ſhall be in the ſame court, any thing in the ſaid act, now repelled in this acte, oꝛ any other matter oꝛ cauſe to the contrary ther-of in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

And yet neuertheleſſe the Queenes moſt excellent maieſtie, at the hum-ble requeſt of her ſayde ſubiectes, of her aboundant grace, and bounte-fulnes, is pleaſed and contented that it be enacted by thauthoꝛitie afoꝛeſayd that all and ſinguler vycarages, not exceding the yerely value of ten poūdes, after the rate and value by-pon the recoꝛdes and bookes of the rates and values foꝛ the firſt fruites and tenthes, nowe remaynyng in the

theeſcheker, or that ſhall hereafter come and remaine in ỳ ſame court. And alſo all and ſinguler perſonages, not exceding the yerely value of ten markes, after the lyke rate and valuation, and the incumbents therof, and of euery of them, their executours, adminiſtratours ſucceſſours and ſuerties, and euerye of them, from the ſaid feaſt of S. Michaell ỳ archangell laſt paſt, ſhall be fre and clerely diſcharged, & acquited for euer, againſt the Queenes mateſtie, her heires and ſucceſſours, of & from the ſaid furſt frutes. Any thing in ỳ ſaid act of furſt fruites and tenthes, made in ỳ ſaid .xxbi. yere of ỳ reigne of the ſaid late king Henry theight, or in this act of repele, or anye other act or acts before recited to ỳ cõtrary thereof in any wiſe not wſtãding.

Prouided alwaies & be it enacted by thauctoritie afforeſaid, ỳ if any incũbent of any ſuch promocõ ſpirituall as is afforeſaid, charged or chargeable to the patement of the ſaid fyrſte fruites happen to liue to the ende of one halfe yere nert after ỳ laſt auoidãce of the ſame promocion ſpirituall ſo as he hath receiued or wythoute fraude or couin, might lawefullye haue receiued or enioyed the rentes or profites of that halfe yere. And before thende of the other half yere the nert folowing, ſhall happen to die, or to bee lawfully euicted, remoued or put from the ſaide promocion ſpirituall, by iudgement in any accyon at the common law, without fraude or couin. That then euery ſuch incũbent his heires, executours, adminiſtratours & ſureties, ſhalbe charged & chargeable but only with ỳ fourth part of the furſt fruits due to be paid for ſuch his promocion, and with no more of the ſayde furſt fruites. Anye thing in this acte conteyned, or anye bonde or writing to be made for the payment of the ſayde furſt fruites, or any other matter or cauſe to the contrary notwythſtandyng. And if it ſhall happen any ſuch incumbent to lyue by the ſpace of one hole yere nert after the laſt auoidance of the ſame promocion ſpiritual, and after before the ende of one half yere then nerte folowing, ſhall fortune to dye, or to be lawfully euicted, remoued or put from the ſayd promocion ſpirituall, by iugement in any accion at the common law, wout fraude or couin: That then euery ſuch incumbent, his heires, executours, adminiſtratours and ſuerties, ſhall be charged and chargeable but onelye wyth the moitye and one halfe of the firſt fruites dewe to be payde, for ſuch his promotion ſpirituall, and nõ no more of the ſame firſt fruites. Any thing in this act conteined, or any bonde or writing obligatory, to be made for the payment of the ſame firſt fruites, or any other matter or cauſe to the contrarye notwithſtandyng. And if it ſhall happen any ſuch incumbent to liue to the ende of one hole yere and a halfe, nert after the laſt auoidance of ſuch promociõ ſpyrituall, and after and before thende of fire monethes then nert folowing ſhall fortune to dye, or to be lawfullye euicted, remoued, or put from the ſayde promocion ſpirituall by iugemẽt in any acciõ at the comon law, without fraude or couyn: that then euery ſuch incumbent his heyres, executours, adminiſtratours, and ſuertyes, ſhall bee charged and chargeable but onely wyth three partes of the firſt fruites of ỳ ſame promocion ſpiritual in foure partes to be deuided & with no more. Anye thing in this acte conteined, or anye bond or writing obligatory, had or made for the paimẽt of the ſaid firſt fruites or any other matter or cauſe to the contrary notwithſtandyng. And if it ſhall happen any ſuch incumbent to liue to thend of two hole yeres, nert after the laſt auoidãce of

Hole yere.

yere & halfe.

Two yeres.

the ſame his promocion ſpirituall, and not to bee lawfully euicted, remoued or put from the ſame promocion ſpirituall as is aforeſaid: ẏ then euery ſuch incumbent, his heires, executours, adminiſtratours, & ſureties ſhall content & paie to our ſayde ſoueraigne Ladye the Queene, her heires and ſucceſſours, the hole firſt fruites due to be paide for the ſame promotion ſpirituall, according to ẏ eſtatutes aforeſaid. Prouyded alſo and be it enacted, that all grauntes, immunities and liberties, giuen to the vniuerſities of Cambridge, and Oxforde, or to any College or Hall in eyther of the ſayde vniuerſities, and to the Colleges of Eton & Winchester, and vnto euery or any of thē by our late ſoueraigne lorde, kyng Henry theight, or any other of the Queenes highnes progenitours or predeceſſours, or by acte of parliament, for or touching the releaſe or diſcharge of the ſayde firſte fruites and tenthes or anye parte thereof, ſhall bee alwayes and remayne in their full ſtrength and vertue.

Cambridge. Oxford.

And that all ſuche lawefull conueiaunces and aſſurances in the lawe, as were had or made before the making of this act, to eyther of the ſayd vniuerſities of Oxforde and Cambridge, or to any College or Hall, within any of thē, by what name or names ſo euer they or any of thē bee incorporated or named, of any of the ſaid perſonages, or benefices impropriate, or of any part of the ſame, or of any patronages, for the maintenaunce of ſtudentes, or learning, ſhalbe as good and effectuall in the law, to all intentes, conſtructions, & purpoſes, as though thys Acte had neuer ben made. And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforeſayde, ẏ the Deane and Canons of the free Chappell of S. George the Martir, within the Caſtell of Windeſour, & all the poſſeſſions & hereditamentes, of the ſame free chappell, Deanery & Canons, by whatſoeuer name or names they be incorporated, or knowen, ſhall be exonerated and ſhall ſtand for euer, diſcharged of the tenthes and firſt fruites, before mentioned. Any thing in this act, or in any other acte or ſtatute before mencioned to the cōtrary therof in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

Windeſor.

Prouided alſo & be it enacted that all leaſes made before the .xx. day of Decēbre laſt paſt, for .xxi. yeres, or three liues at the moſt by any perſon or perſōs, bodies politike or corporate, being lawfully ſeaſed, of, or in any of the ſaid perſonages impropriate, or of, or in any other the premiſſes wont commōlye to be let, or ſet to ferme, then beyng out of leaſe, or wherof there was not at the time of the making of the ſayd leaſe or leaſes, any former leaſe to endure aboue one yere then to come at the moſt. And vppon which newe leaſe or leaſes, the olde yerely rent, accuſtomably wont to be payde, for the ſame, by the ſpace of .xx. yeres laſt before ẏ making of ſuch leaſe or leaſes, or more yerely rent is reſerued & payable, during the ſayd terme, and al other lawfull grauntes, by them or any of them heretofore made of any office or offices, in olde time, wōt commonly to be graunted, & al gifts and grauntes of any perſonage or perſonages impropriate, heretofore belonging to the Archdeaconry of Welles, in the coūtie of Somerſet, or to the incumbēt of the ſame office or dignitie, or to the incumbent of ẏ ſame lately giuen & reſtored, ſhal be as good and effectuall in the law, as though thys act or any thing therin contened had not ben had or made. And be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforeſayde, that the ſaid archdeaconry, and all rectories and ſpirituall promotions, gyuen, aſſigned limitted or appoynted to the ſame. And all and euery incumbentes

Leades

Welles

benefes and incumbent whych hereafter ſhall bee preſented, collated preferred and admytted vnto the ſaid Archedeaconrie and the Rectories and ſpiritual promocions therunto limitted and appoynted or appertaining and belongyng, ſhall ſtande, remaine and be charged and chargeable with the paiment of the firſt fruites and tenthes for the ſame to the Queenes hyghnes her heires and ſucceſſours, in ſuch like maner and fourme as other ſpirituall promocions, and the incumbentes of ỹ ſame, be and ſhal be charged & chargeable by thys Act, or by any other act or ſtatute before ſpecified. Prouyded alwayes and be it further enacted by thauctoritie afozeſaide, ỹ ſo many of the ſayd rectories, perſonages, and benefices impropriate, Glebe landes tithes, oblacions, pencions, portions and other profites and emolumentes eccleſiaſticall and ſpirituall, and euery of them, and the reuertion & reuertions of them, and all rentes and profites vnto the ſame or any of them incident or belonging, as were at and before the ſaide eyght day of Auguſt, in the handes or poſſeſſions of the ſayd late Queene Mary, and within the ſuruey, rule, and order of the court of the Duchie of Lancaſter, ſhall be agayne within the order, ſuruey, rule and gouernment of the ſayde court, in ſuche and the ſame maner and forme to all intentes and purpoſes as they were at and before the ſayde eyght day of Auguſt in the ſaid two or three peres of the raigne of ỹ late kyng and Queene, any thyng in this Acte or in the ſame act of ỹ ſame late kyng and Quene to the contrarie thereof in any thyng notwithſtãdyng. Prouided alwayes and bee it further enacted by the auctoritie of thys parlement, that no perſon nor perſonnes, preſented, inſtituted, or inducted at any tyme ſythens the firſt day of thys preſent parlement, or that ſhall be preſented, inſtituted or inducted on thys ſyde the feaſte of the Natiuitye of Saynct John Baptiſt nexte comming, to anye the ſayde Spirituall or Eccleſiaſticall promocyons, chargeable to or wyth the payment of the firſt fruites or one peres profyttes of ſuche promocyon, ſhall incurre any penaltie or forfaiture, by entryng into anye of the ſayde Spirituall or Eccleſiaſtycall promocyons, or by taking the profittes therof for the non payment or not compoundyng of or for the firſt fruites thereof, ſo that he or anye other for him, ſhall or doo compounde for the ſame firſt fruits accordyng to the true meaning of the ſtatute before the ſayde feaſte of the Natiuitie of Sainct John Baptyſt, anye thyng in thys Acte conteined to the contrarye notwythſtandyng. Prouyded alſo, that thys Acte or anye thinge therein conteigned, ſhall not in any wiſe extende to charge anye hoſpytall founded and vſed, and the poſſeſſions therof employed to, and for the reliefe of poore people, or any ſcoole or ſcooles, or the poſſeſſions or reuenues of them or any of them, wyth the payement of any tenthes or laſt fruites. Anye thynge in thys acte before mentioned to the contrarie in any wyſe notwythſtanding. Anno primo Eliza. Capitulo. 5.

Forf.

Hoſpitall.

De Annatz. 1.	Rentes. 1.
Courtes in all.	Reſydens. 5.
Monaſteryes.	Rome. 4.
9. 13.	Tithes. 7.
Pryuilion. 2. 18.	Union. 1.

Fuſtians.

NO Iron inſtrumentes, nor any other vntrue ſubtyll meane or ſleight be from henceforth vſed wyth

Brode there. Forf.

any fuſtian within this realme, but onely by the brode there vpon forfaiture of.xx.s. to be leuied for euery defaute of euery ſuch perſon or perſons hereafter offending and vſing anye ſuche deceiuable inſtrumentes or ſleights as afore is ſaid the one half of the ſaid forfaitures to be to ỹ king our ſouereigne lord, and that other halfe to hym or them, that will ſue for the ſame forfaitures by accion of Dette, byll, or informacion, by any of the kings courtes of record where the ſame may bee determined after the courſe of the common lawe, and that the defendant in ſuche behalfe in no wyſe be admytted to wage hys law, nor ỹ any prohibicion or eſſoigne be in the ſame allowable. And ouer this be it ordeined by the ſayd auctoritie, that the Maire & Wardeins of

Shermen. London. Serch.

thereſemen of the citie of London, for the tyme being haue auctorite to enter and ſerche the workmanſhip of al maner perſons occupying the brode there as well fuſtians as clothe and the execucion of this preſent act to be as wel of the denizins as of forreynes and ſtraungers. An.11.H.7.cap.27. Norwiche.4.

1 ¶Gages.

An.1.H.6.ca.5. an act was made for redemption of Jewels and ſuch thinges as Henry the fift had layed to gage.

¶Gaile and gailours.

Se Det.3.4.
Mainprize.2.6.
Paſſages.4.
Phiſicions.7.
Priſon and priſoners in all.
Vacabondes.2.

¶Gaile deliuery.

Se Breakers of leages.1.
Juſt. of Aſſiſe.9.
Juſtice of gaile
deliuery in all.
Mainprize.7.
Priſon and priſoners.3.9.

¶Gaſcoine and Guion.

Se Extorcion.4.
Se Robery.3.
Se Durham.1.
Se Atteint.12.
Cuſtomes and b.
Mines.15.

¶Gates.

¶Gateſide.

¶Gauelkinde.

ſages.1.
Forfaiture.5.

1 ¶Gawging.

LEs eſtatutes ſur ceo faitz cõe dit eſt, ſoiẽt tenus gardes & mis en due execucion, & en ouſtre declarons del aſſent auantdit volons & grauntons, q̃ libñ toutz maners des veſſelx des vins douces & vines & dauts vinz quiconqs come auters veſſelx de vingre, oile, mell, & de toutz auks licourz gaugeables qui deſore viendrẽt deis le roialme Dengletre ou deins nous terres Dirlande, et Gales ſoient bñ & loialmẽt gauges, et per nous gaugeours a ceo aſſignes ou lour deputies, & ſi aſcũ mette debate ou deſturbance, et ne voille ſuffrer les vins ou auters licours ſuiſditz eſtre gauges: encourge la pein ordeine per les dits auters eſtatutes & en meſme l'maner eucourgent les dytes gaugeours la pein compris en meſmes les eſtatutz ſi defaut ſoit deſor troue en eur ou en lour deputies en cel partie. An.4.R. 2.Capitulo.1.

Gawg.

2 ¶Le denier qui eſt appelle le gauge penny ne ſoit paye a le gaugeour ne a aſcun auk en ſõ noun tãque il ou ſon deputie eyt gauge les vines, et adonques luy de prendre et receiuer ſon denyer pour ceo en gree ſauns pluis encreas ou auãtage pur ceo claymer. Et auxint que il ſoyt preſt, ou ſon deputie de faire loffyce de gaugeour en toutz lieur, quant il a ceo per le partie ſoit requis, et ceo deſtre obſeruez per my tout le roial Dẽgleterre du roy ſur la paine compriſe en leſtatute fait lã. xrbij. du noble Roy. E. le tierce de gaugeour de vines rougs & blancs duement deſtr

erecute

trecute. An. 23. H. 6. ca. 16.
Se Confirmacions. 16.
Cowpers. 1.
Filhe. 8. 9.
Officers. 3. 6. 8.
Weyghts. 16, 30.
31. 35.
Wynes. 7. 14. 16. 18

¶ Gernesay and Iersey.

Se Extorcion. 4.
Merchants. 44.
Woolles. 18.

1 ¶ Gigge milles.

NOmaner of person or persons, after the last day of May next cõmyng, shal vse or occupy, any of the said Gigge milles, for ỹ worship of any wolle cloth or clothes, made or to be made within this realm vpõ paine of forfaiture for euery cloth so wrought, in, or by any of the said mylles, called Gigge mylles. v. li. The moitie. &c. to the king, the other moity to hym that wyl sue. &c. wherin. &c. An. 5. E. 6. ca. 22.

¶ Gildes.

Se Attaynt. 16.
Corporacions. 2.
Fraternities in ny. 10.
all.
Lyuery of compa

1 ¶ Girdelers.

TOutes les Centuers du roialme qui oeuerent ceintures garnises de blanke mettail purrount oeuerer vser & continuer lour dit meistier cest ascauoir de garniser les ceintures de blanck mettail come auncienement soleit nient cõtrestantz ascunz chrẽz ou patentes grauntes as ascũs ceynturers a contrarie. Et si ascũz chrẽs ou patẽtes soyent faitz au contrary, que ilz soiẽt voides & de nul force. An 15. R. 2. ca. 11.

Se Coroners. 13.

¶ Glamorgan.

Se Sewers. 10.

1 ¶ Glouceſter.

AN. 33. H. 8. ca. 35. an act is made concerning conduites in Glouceſtre. Se before in progatiua regis of the cuſtome of Glouceſter for forfeiture.

Se Drapery. 52.
Cuſtomes and Paſſages. 7.
Vſages. 3.
Forfeyture. 5.
Hye wayes. 3.
Townes. 1.
Wales. 28.

¶ Gold and ſiluer and goldſmithes.

1 NUl orpheour dengleterre ne all lours de la seignorie le Roy, ne oure ne face decy enauant null' maũ de vessel de voyaulx, ne autre chose dor, ne dargent, que ne soyt de bon et verray alay, cestascauoir or de certain touche, et argent del alaye del esterling, ou de meillour alay solonc la volunte de celluy, a que les oures sount. Et que nul oure pire argent q̃ money. Et que nul maner de vessellie dargent ne departe hors des mayns des ourours tanque ele soit assay per les gardeins de la meister, & auxi que ele soit signe dun test de Leopard. Et q̃ nul oure pire or q̃ touche de paris Et que les gardeins du meister allẽt de shoppe en shoppe, enter les orpheours assaiauntes que lor soit tiel cõe la touch auantdit. Et sils trouẽt nul pire que la touche, que lour soyt forfait au roy. Et q̃ null' ne face aneux, croer, ne firmaux. Et q̃ nul ne mette piere en or, si ele ne soyt naturell. Et que tayllours des aymãs & dez seaux rendaunt a chescun son poys dargẽt et dor auxi auant come ilz le pourrõt sauuer sur lour foyaltie. Et les foyaurs dor q̃ ils ount enꝫ mains de vessill' oure, q̃ ilz seo delisuerõt a pluz tost q̃ ilz purront. Et silz achatẽt desore en auant de mesme cest ouerayne, q̃ ils lachatẽt pur defere & nemy pur reuẽdr. Et toutes les bõz villes dẽgleterr̃ la ou il pad orpheours, que ils facent par m̃ lestatute, come ceux de Londr̃ fõt. Et q̃ vn veigñ de chescũ ville pur toutz a Londres de quer̃ lour certen touch. Et si nul orpheor soit atteit q̃ auterm̃t l'face q̃ desuis nest ordein soit puny p̃ pryſõ & p̃ ransom a la volunte le Roy,

Goldsmith.
Alay.
Touch.
Pure.
Vessell.
Assay.
Marke.
Paris.
Assay.
Fors.
Rings.
Stones.
Graues.
Jewels.
Not sell.
London.
Touch.
Impryſ.

Merchantes. Aliens.

Staple.

Money.

Currant.

Cary out.

Aliens.

Serch.

written.

Disturbe.

False money.

Roy. Et en toutz ẏz choſez deſuſz ditz ꝑ chescũ de eles, voet le roy, ꝑ entende il ꝑ ſõ conſail ꝑ toutz ceux q̃ a ceſt ordeinm̃t furent, que le droyt ꝑ la ſeignorie de ſa corone ſauues luy ſoyent ꝑ toutz ꝑc. Articuli ſupcartas. ca. 20

2 ¶ Toutz merchãtz priuez ꝑ eſtrãges puiſſent ſaluement ameſn̄ ꝑ porꝛ deinz noz ditz roiaꝛ ꝑ ẏres plate dargent ꝑ billet doꝛ ꝑ tout autre maner doꝛ ꝑ toutz maners doꝛ ꝑ dargẽt a nr̄ bupllion ou as noz eſchanges queles nous ferrons ordeigner as nouz ditz eſtaples et ayllours pernauntz illeoques money de noſtre coygne doꝛ et argent couenablemẽt a la value. Et ſi null' boylle prendre bon money doꝛ ꝑ argent dautre coygne qui de noſtre en paymẽt la preigne ſans empeſchement ſi nul ſoyt a ceo arte ſil ne boill' prendre de bon gree. Purueu tout foytes que null' money ne eyt comen cours deyns noz ditz royal' et terres forſque la money doꝛ ꝑ argent de nr̄e coigne, ꝑ que null' nenporte hors des ditz noz royalme ꝑ terres la beylle eſterling nauter money forſque noſtr̄ nouel money, doꝛ et argent, forſpris les merchauntes eſtraunges qui apporꝛtent en nos ditz royalme ꝑ terres aſcun maner de money ꝑ la boyllent employer cell' money deinz noz roiaꝛ et terres queles nous boyllons q̃ ils puiſſent tout cell' money ou quaunt ent demurra nyent emploꝛe reporꝛ en lour pais ſauns empeſchement, ſi ſint toutes boyes q̃ bon ꝑ loyal serch ent ſoyt fayt es les porꝛtes et auters lieux ou arriuayl' y eſt, ꝑ que tout la money q̃ chescun merchant eſtrange ameſnera deins noz ditz royalme et terres, ſoit mys en eſcript per lez ſerchours au fine que nul merchant nẽporꝛte pluis que il nemporꝛte en rñz lez royalme ꝑ tres. Purueu toutes ſoitz que null' miniſter nautre par colour de tiel ſerche ne face empeſchemẽt ne deſtourbaunce a null' merchaunt eſtraunge pour luy greuer non dueñt et que toutes les fauxes moneys qui purront eſtr̄ troues par ſerchez en auter mañ eſpies deyns meſmes noꝛ roialme ꝑ terr̄ en deceite de nr̄e bone money, ſoyent forfaitz a nous ſolẽ ordinaunces autre foytes ent faitz. An. 27. E. 3. ſtat. ſtapule. ca. 14.

3 ¶ Come eſt ordeigne que orpheours ſibien en la citye de Loundres come ayllours deyns le royalme facent toutz maners des veſſelz et auters ouerages dargẽt bñ ꝑ loialment de la ley de bon eſterling, ꝑ eit chescũ maiſter orpheour bn marche pur luy ꝑ ſoyt la marche conu par ceux q ſerrount aſſignes de par le Roy de ſurueyz lour ouerages, et ley et queles dytes orpheours nene mettent lour marches ſur louerages tanque les dytes ſurueyours eyent faytes lour eſſaye come ſerra ordeigne per l'roy ꝑ ſon counſayle ꝑ laſſaie fait mettent les ſuruetours l' marche l'roy ꝑ puis lorpheour ſa marche pur q̃l il boudr̄ reſpondre. Et que null' orpheour ne preigne pour veſſell' blanck ꝑ playne pur le pois du liuere lorpheour. s. du priſe de deur marꝛz du pois du pays que. xviii. ẓ. come lien fait a Parys. Et que null' orpheour faiſant veſſell' blank ne ſe melle de ſurorer ne ceux q ſurorent ne ſoy mellent de fayre veſſell' blank, et que ceux qui ſerront en defaute dorpheours encourgent la payne de forfayre au Roy le value de mettal' qui ſerra troue en defaute. An. 37. E. 3. ca. 7.

4 ¶ Que null' artificer nautre hõe quicõqs deſore enauãt ſuiſorr̄ ne ſuiſargẽt null' tiel' firmalr, anelr bedez chandelers, gipſerringes, chalices, hyltez ne pomelr des eſpyes poudervores lieues ne burſelr pour hanaps faitz de copper ou de latõ ſur pain de forfeire au roy. C. s. a chescun foltes q̃ il ſerra troues coulpable ꝑ de fayre gree a partie pur ſes damages mes q̃ chalices tout dys exceptz les dites artificers purront faitr̄ ꝑ neuerer ornamẽtes de ſainct eſgliſe de coppre ꝑ de laton et les ſuiſorrer et ſuiſargenter par

par ensy toutes foytes que en le pye ou en auter partye de cheſcun ornament ensy affaire ſoit le copre ou laton plain au fine q̄ home purra beier dont la choſe eſt fait pur eſchuer l'de ceit auantdit. An. 5. H. 4. ca. 13.

5 ¶ Que toutes les orpheours dengleterre ſuſorent nulle argent pyer que del aſſay deſterling englops et q̄ ils preignent pour la liuere de troye oree. xlvi. s. viij. d. a pluiz & de grainꝺ pops et de meindre ſolonque la quantitie & lafferant de meſme la ſomme & que ceo que ſerra par eux ſuſoꝛe de ſoꝛe enauaunt de reaſonable pris et non paz excelliue & ſi aſcun orpheour face le contrarie de ceſt eſtatute foꝛfera au roy le value de la choſe iſſint vendue. An. 2. H. 5. ca. 4.

6 ¶ Qui nul enoꝛre en temps auenir aſcuns des geinz appellez Cheſtez ne mettaille ſinon argent & les ornaments de ſainct eſgliſe ne argēte nul metaille foꝛſpris les eſpernours des chiualers & tout lapparaille que appꝛtient au baron & deſuis ceil' eſſaꝰ ſur payne de foꝛfayture au roy dys foits auant come la choſe iſſint enoꝛe ſoyt de la value et auera auri lempꝛiſonment dun an. Et eient les ſuſſices de peaz poiar dēt enquere & ceo t'miner & celluy qui ferra la ſuite pur le roy en ceſt ꝑtie eit la tierce ꝑtie de la dit peine pecuniere. Purueu que ceſt darrain oꝛdinaunce commēcera a tenir lieu a la feſt de Paſche pꝛochein auenir. An. 8. H. 5. ca. 3.

7 ¶ Pur encrece del dit blāk money q̄ nul hōe de quel eſtate ou cōdicio̅ ql ſoit deis l'dit rotalm nachate ne vēꝺ nul argēt en plate de pelle ou ē maſſe eſteant ſi bon delay cōe leſterlīg ouſtre. xxx. s. la. li. de troye ou la faccio̅ ſur la paine de foꝛfeiture de la doubl' value de taunt come il achate ou vēꝺ en contrarye de ceſt oꝛdinance, & que lun mottie ſoit foꝛfait al oeps du roy & lauter mottie al oeps de celluy qui voit ſuer & ꝓcer īn la foꝛfaitur̄. Purueu toutez foytz q̄ ceux qui alent a la coigne puiſſent auoir & p̄nd' del meiſtre de īn l'coign̄ ſolōq̄z ceo q̄ eſt loyalment contenus en les endentures. Money. parētr le roy & le dit maiſtre ent faitz Et auri le maiſtre de l' mint ſuiſdit pur le tēps eſteant puiz pꝛendre & deliuerer ſicōe il eſt cōten⁹ en les dites endētur̄ ſās pl⁹ pꝛēdre pur leaſe & pfit du cōmō people. An. 2. H. 6. ca. 13.

8 ¶ Nul orpheour ne oueroꝛ dargēt deins la citie de loundꝛes vende nul oueraign dargent ſil ne ſoyt auri fin̄ come leſterlinges foꝛſpꝛiz qui ceo ne ſoigne ſoudure en la faiſaunce la q̄le ſoit allowe ſolonq̄z ceo qui l'ſoudure ſoit neceſſarie pur eſt' ouere en ycel'. Et q̄ nul orpheour ne vuellour nault home qui ouere harneys dargēt mettre null' diceil' a vendre deyns la dyt citie deuant ceo q̄ ſoit touche oueſq̄z l'touch & auri oue vn marke ou ſigne del ouerour diceil' ſur payne de la foꝛfaiture de la double come deſuis eſt dit. Et qui le marke ou ſigne de cheſcū orpheour ſoit conus a les gardeis de la meiſter & ſil poet eſſe troue qui l'dit gardein de la touche ſuiſdit touch aſcū tiell' harneys oueſquez le teaſt de libard̄ ſil ne ſoit auri fine en alay cōe leſterling q̄ adoncq̄s le gardeyne de la touche pur cheſcun choſe enſi pꝛoue mīēt ſi bone en alaye come de dit eſterling foꝛface le double value au roy & a la partye come eſt icy deſuis recyte. Et auri ſemblablemēt eſt oꝛdeine en la citie Deuerwik, noel chaſtel ſur Tine, Lyncolñ, Noꝛwich, Bꝛiſtow, Salesbury & Conētrie que cheſcun au diuerſes touches ſolonq̄z loꝛdinaunce des mairs, bailifz ou gouernours de mꝛz les villes & q̄ nul orpheour nautres ouerours dargēt ne gardeis des dites touches dedis ycelles villes mette a vēt ne touche nul argēt en autre manere q̄ neſt oꝛdein par deuant deyns la cytye de Loundꝛes ſur payne de foꝛfaiture auaundit. Et en outre que nul orpheour nautre ouerour dargent deyns le rotalm̄ dengl'ou nul autre touche

Cunage. Goldsmith. Siluer. Touche. Marke. Fork. Cities. Touch.

eſt

Fyne.

Marke.

Fozf.

Juſt. of p.

Mynt.

Fynour.

Alay.
Sell.

Ialew.

Sell.
Ialed.
Alayd.
Fozf.

eſt oꝛde ne cõe deſuiz eſt dit ouere nul argent ſil ne ſoit auri fine en alaye cõe leſterling. Et q̃ ioꝛpheour ou louerour dicel argent mette ſur pcelle ſon marke ou ſigne deuãt ceo que il mette a la vẽt. Et ſil ſoit troue q̃ il ne ſoyt auri fine come leſterling q̃ adõques louerour dicelle foꝛface l'double value en maner & fourme come il eſt deuant recyte deyns la citie de Londres. Et que les iuſtyces de la peas mayꝛes, & bailliffes, & toutz auters eiantes poiar come iuſtices de peas oient et enquergent & determinent par bill plaint ou en aut maner de touts ceux qui facent l'contrarie de meſm̃z loꝛdinances & ent face due execucion ſolonꝯ lour diſcrecions. Purueu toutz foitz que ſi le meſtier del mynt qui oꝛe eſt ou qui pur le temps ſerra offende ou ad offẽda en ſon office du dit mynt, que adõques ſoit il coꝛrect & iuſticie ſolõque la fourme de lez endenturez auauntdoitz. Anno. 2. H. 6. ca. 14.

9 That no fynour of golde and ſyluer noꝛ parter of theſame by fyꝛe oꝛ water from hẽceforth alay no fine ſiluer noꝛ golde noꝛ none ſel in anye otherwyſe, ne to any perſon oꝛ perſons but onely to ẏ officers of mints chaunges, and goldſmythes, within thys realme, foꝛ augmentacion and amendyng of coigne and plate as aforeſayd. And that the mayſters of mintes, chaunges, and goldſmithes, foꝛ all ſuche fyne golde oꝛ ſiluer comyng to them, to anſwere ẏ valour as it is woꝛth accoꝛdig as it is now and hath bene of auncient time accuſtomed after the rate of fynes. Ne that no finoꝛ noꝛ fynoꝛs pter noꝛ pters ſel to no perſon nether to one ne to other ani maner of ſiluer in maſſe molton and alaied, vpon pain of foꝛfaiture of theſame, the king therof to haue thone half and the fynder that can proue, and will ſue it in ẏ kynges eſcheker thother halfe. And if any fynoꝛ oꝛ fynoꝛs, parter oꝛ parters of gold and ſiluer eyther by fyꝛe oꝛ water, alaye oꝛ ſell anye fyne ſiluer oꝛ golde otherwyſe than it is oꝛdayned in this laſt acte, he oꝛ they to leeſe ẏ foꝛfaiture of theſame golde oꝛ ſiluer ſo alayed oꝛ ſolde. The kyng thereof to haue the one halfe, and the fynder ẏ can proue it and wyll ſue it in the kynges eſcheker the other halfe. Alſo all ſuche fyne ſiluer as ſhal be parted and fyned as is afoꝛeſayde, that it be made ſo fyne that it may be. ii. penye weyght of alaye in a pound weyght, and yet it be as good as ſterling and rather better than woꝛſe. And that euery fynour putte his ſeuerall marke vpon ſuche fyne ſiluer to beare wytneſſe to theſame to be true as is afoꝛe ſayde vppon the payne of the valour founde contrary to be foꝛfeit, ẏ king thereof to haue thone halfe, and the fynder that can proue it and will ſue it in the eſcheker, the other half. Alſo that no goldſmithes wyn in this realm melt oꝛ alay any fine ſiluer, to ne foꝛ any woꝛkers of other intent but onely foꝛ making of amelles, foꝛ diuers woꝛkes of goldſmithꝛye. And foꝛ amending of plate to make it as good as ſterling oꝛ better foꝛ the common weale of thys realme. Noꝛ that they ſell no fyne ſiluer noꝛ other ſiluer alayed molten into maſſe, to any perſon oꝛ perſones whatſoeuer they bee noꝛ one goldſmith to another. Thys oꝛdinaunce to bee kepte by the goldeſmithes in euery point vpon paine of foꝛfaiture of ẏ ſame ſiluer oꝛ valure therof. The king therof to haue ẏ one half and the finder that can proue it and will ſue it in the kinges eſcheker the other half. Alſo it is oꝛdeyned by theſame auctoꝛitie, that all letters patentes and grauntes of offices belõgyng oꝛ partaynyng to the mynte of our ſouerayne loꝛde the kyng exerciſed in theſame with fees and wages thereto belonging, be from hẽceforth voide and of none effect. Anno. 4. H. 7. cap. 2.

Fyne.

Sell.

Fozf.

Fyne.

Sell.

Fozf.

Fynour.

Mynt.

Fozf.

Golde.

Alay.

Ialew.

Plate.

Sell.

Golde.

Offices.

Mynt.

Voyde.

10 ¶No persone dwellyng or inhabityng wythin thys realme, from the sayde feaste of Purificacyon. (s. a. 1489.) paie or deliuer wyttingly by waye of exchaunge or otherwyse, to any merchaunt or other persone borne out of the kynges obeysaunce for any merchaundise or wares or in any otherwyse anye maner peces of golde coigned in this realme or anye other realme, or anye plate vesselles masse bullō ne iewelles of gold wrought or vnwrought to forfait and lose the double summe or double value of all suche money of gold, coined plate vessell, masse bulyon or Jewelles of gold or syluer payd, deliuered, or exchaunged contrarye to thys acte, the one half of thesame forfaitures to ỹ king our souerain Lorde, and the other halfe to any of his subiectes that wyll sease it or sue for any suche patment deliueraunce of exchāge made or to be made contrary to thys acte, and that it bee lefull to the kynges subiectes in thys cause to sue for the sayd forfayture by accion of Det, by wrpt at the common law, by byll, or playnt, after the custome of the citie, port, or towne, where it shal happen, any forfaiture to fal and be or by informacion to be made in the kynges escheker, and that no protection nor essoines be allowable in any such action or informacion. Anno. 4. H. 7. cap. 23.

11 ¶An. 17. E. 4. ca. an acte was made to endure for vii. yeres against Goldesmithes and selling of golde & siluer.

See Custome. 1. 2. 6.
Merchantes. 26.
Money in all.
Exchange. 3.
Prouision. 9.
Labourers. 35.

¶Gonnes.

See Armour. 8. Crossebowes. 2.

¶Gores.

See Weres in all.

¶Gouernement.

See Crowne. 3. 4. Sāctuaries. 2. 4. for the gouerning Treason. 23. of the kynges issue.

¶Grafton.

See Honours. 3.

¶Grasiers.

See Bochers. 3.

¶Graunde assise.

See Battell in all. Jurours. 1, 2.

¶Graund serieanty and pety serieanty.

See Alienacion without lycence. 2. Wardes. 3, 16.

¶Grauntes.

1 An. 1. R. 2. cap. 2. it was enacted that grauntes made by certayn attaynted personnes, attaynted of Treason shoulde bee voyd. But this parlament was repelled by. Anno. 1. H. 4. ca. 3.

2 ¶Where the right noble and famous kyng of full worthye memory kyng Henrye the eight, father to our H. 8.
moste dread and now naturall souerayngne liege Lorde, sithens the. iiij. 4. Feb. 27.
daye of Februarye in the. xxvii. yere H. 8.
of his late reigne, and also the kings moste excellente maiestye, by theyr seuerall letters patentes, haue geuen graunted, bargayned, sold, and Graunt.
eschaunged to and wyth dyuers and sundrye the subiectes of thys realm, bodyes polytike and corporate in fee symple, fee tayle, for terme of lyfe, or yeares, diuers honours, castelles manours, landes, tenementes, and other hereditamentes, and offyces. After, and sence whyche grauntes bargaynes, sales, and exchaunges, Sale of parcell.
diuerse of the sayde patentees, theyr heyres, successours or assignes haue bargayned, solde, geuen, exchanged, or dimised, diuerse parrycular parties, parcels or portions of ỹ sayd honours, castels, manours, landes,

tene-

tenementes, hereditamentes, and offices, or other thynges thereunto appertaynyng, or belongyng to other person or persones, bodyes politike, or corporate, that is to say, to some of them in fee simple, to some other in fee tayl for terme of life, or yeres, or otherwyse. And after the same patentes, for consideracions them moving, haue surrendred and geuē by, they? sayde letters patentes into the Chauncerye or otherwyse the same letters patentes, hath bene forfayted by attayndre, losse, cancelled, imbecilled, or by other wayes or meanes, haue come to the handes of the Kynges mayestye hys late father.

Surrendre of lres patents.

Lres patētes forfeyted, lost &c.

And thereuppon ofte tymes the enrollemēte of thesame, hath ben made boyde and frustrate, sometyme in parte and some tyme in the whole, by reason whereof suche personnes, bodies politike or corporate, as haue hadde interesse, or tytle, in, or to the same castels, manours, or particular porcions or parcelles of the same so to thē geuen & granted, haue been in tymes past, and in tyme to come are lyke to bee dysherited, or in daunger of losse of theyr interest, in, or to thesame, to theyr no litle hynderaunce and peryll: For remedye whereof, be it. &c. that all and euerye person or personnes, bodyes politike or corporate, whyche lawfullye, shall or maye clayme by force of anye patente or patentes, made sythens the sayde. iiii. daye of Februarye, or hereafter to bee made by the Kinges maiestye, his heires or successours, kynges of thys Realme, or by any of them, and al other that now haue, or hereafter shall happen to haue, anye good, or lawefull estate, ryght, tytle, rente, profyte, interest, or possession, of, in, to, or oute of any honours, manours, lands, tenemēts hereditamentes, or offyces, or of other thynges, to any of the premisses appertaynyng, or belongyng, or to

Enrolement made voyde.

Patentes.

anye parte, parcell or member of them or any of them, by, from or vnder anye suche patent or patentes, or any of them, or by, from or vnder the heyres, successours, or assignes of them, or anye of them, or by, from or vnder the state of any others whiche hadde, haue, or hereafter shal haue the state, tytle, or interesse, of anye suche patent, or patentes, or by any other meanes vnder the date of suche letters patentes, shall and maye at all tymes hereafter, in anye the Kynges courtes, hys heyres or successours, and els where, by vertue of this present acte, make and conuey vnto the selfe tytle, by waye of declaracyon, playnte, auowrie, tytle, barre, or otherwise, as well agaynst the kings highnesse, his heires, and successors, and euery of them, as against any other person or personnes, vnto the said honours, castels, manours, landes, tenementes, offyces, and other the premisses, or any parte or parcell of the same, vnto them, or any their predecessours, or aūcessours, or others, whose estate they haue in the same, by, from, or vnder the saide patentes or any of them or theires, aunccessors or assygnes of any of them, or otherwyse, vnder the date of the sayde letters patentes, comprised and contained in any exemplification or cōfirmacion or cōfirmacion of the same, and euery of them, as against any other person or personnes, vnto the said honours, castels, manours, landes, tenementes, offyces, and other the premisses, or any parte or parcell of the same, vnto them, or any their predecessours, or aūcessours, or others, whose estate they haue in the same, by, from, or vnder the saide patentes or any of them or theires, aunccessors or assygnes of any of them, or otherwyse, vnder the date of the sayde letters patentes, comprised and contained in any exemplification or cōfirmacion or cōfirmacion therof made or to be made, by the shewing forth of the said exemplification or confirmacion of the rolle, or of so much thereof, as shall serue for the matter in variaunce, vnder the great seale of England. And the same exemplification, or cōfirmacion of the sayd enrollemēt so as is afore saide, pleaded & shewed shalbe of like and the same force and effecte, to all intentes & constructions in the lawe, as the sayde first letters patentes were, and should be of, if the same wer or should be pleaded or shewed. An. 3. E. 6. ca. 4.

Exemplification.

Confirmacion.

Clerk of ꝑ signet and ꝑuie seale.1.
Condicions.1.
Confirmacīos.13
Dedes and writinges.2.
Franchises.21.
Halbandry.5.
Monasteries.9. 11.13.
Offices.9.12.13.
Patentes in all.
Pencions.2.3.
Queene.2.3.
Rome.4.
Seales.3.
Shiriffes.27.
Taxes.31.
Ups.4.
Wardes.12.24.
Waste.1.3.9.
Woꝛstedes.4.

¶ Grauntes of reuercions.

Se Condicions.1.
Furth frutes and tenthes.9.

¶ Greneste de.

Se Union in all.

1 ¶ Grenewich.

An. 37. H. 8. Cap. 11. an acte is made foꝛ all the owners of the marshes there, to be contributoꝛy to the charges of reparacions of those marshes.

Se Passages. 8.

¶ Great master of the houſehold.

Se Steward of the quenes houſhold.

¶ Great ſeale.

Se Juſtice & right.1. Lancaſter.5.

¶ Habeas corpus.

Se Coꝛpus cum cauſa in all.

¶ Haly fax.

Se Wolles.44.

¶ Hampton court.

Se Honours.4.

¶ Handguns and haquebuts.

Se Armour.8. Crosbowes in all.

¶ Handy craftes.

Se Aliens in all. Artificers in all.

¶ Harborow and lodgeing.

Se Monasteries.2.

¶ Hariottes.

Se Surueiours.1. Uſes.7.9. Willes.2.

1 ¶ Hattes and cappes.

An. 22. E. 4. Ca. 5. an acte was made to endure foꝛ two yeres, againſt thyckyng of hattes & cappes by mylles. And after. An. 7. E. 6. Ca. 8. thys acte was reuyued foꝛ. v. yeres.

2 ¶ An. 4. H. 7. Ca. 9. an acte was made foꝛ pryces of hattes & cappes, but it is repelled by. 3. H. 8. ca. 5.

3 ¶ There be no caps noꝛ hattes, made and redy wrought in any partie beyond the ſea, bought by any of the kyngs ſubiectes, boꝛne vnder the kinges obeyſaunce, except lorde̅s oꝛ knyghtes, vpon peine of foꝛfaiture foꝛ euery ſuch cap oꝛ hat ſo by them oꝛ any of them bought, xl. s. the one moitie of the ſame foꝛfaiture to be to the kyng our ſoueraigne lorde, and the other moitie to hym oꝛ them that wyl ſue foꝛ the ſame by action of det oꝛ otherwyſe, in whyche action the partie defendant ſhall not be admitted to wage his lawe, noꝛ protectiō, noꝛ eſſoine to be alowed in the ſame action. Furthermoꝛe, that no capper noꝛ hatter, noꝛ other perſon, ſell noꝛ put to ſale any hatte oꝛ cap that ſhalbe made within thys realme, after the feaſte of Midſomer next comyng, but that it be ſuffycyently wrought, and of a ſufficient coloure in euery point after the goodnes and finenes of the wol, wherof they ſhal be made, vpon peyne of foꝛfaiture of euery cap oꝛ hat ſo ſold. vi. s. viii. d. And that the capper, noꝛ none other perſons, ſhall not take by hym ſelfe oꝛ any other perſō to hys vſe, foꝛ any cappe made of the fineſt Leempnſter woll, aboue. iii. s. iiii. d. noꝛ foꝛ any cap made of the ſecond ſoꝛt of ꝑ ſame Leempnſter woll, aboue. ii. s. vi. d. noꝛ foꝛ any cap made of ꝑ thyꝛd ſoꝛt of Leempnſter woll aboue. xx. d. noꝛ foꝛ any cappe made of the fourth ſoꝛt

Coppes. Hattes.
Foꝛf.
Sell.
Sufficient. English caps
Foꝛf. Pryces.
Caps. Leminſter woll.

of

of the same Leempnster woll aboue vii.d. And that no capper, hatter, nor any other persō, shal not take by him selfe, or any other person to his vse, for any cappe made of ỳ finest Cottelswolde wooll aboue. ii. s. nor for any cap made of the second sort of ỳ same Cottelswold wooll aboue. xvi. d. And ỳ all other cappes & hattes of other wooll, to be sold at such pryce as ther byer & seller maye reasonably agree. The cap made of ỳ sayd finest Leempnster woll to be marked with thys marke in the lining of the same cap with a letter L. The cap made of the secōd sort of the same Leemin-ster wooll, to be marked with thys marke L. R. The cappe made of the fynest Cottelswold wooll, to be marked with the letter C. in the lynyng therof. And the cappe made of the seconde sort of Cottelswold wooll to be marked with this marke. C. R. And the hatter, capper, nor other person by hym selfe, nor any other persō to his vse, shal take of any of the kings subiectes, for any hat of the best making, nor ingrained, more thē. ii. s. And if any capper, hatter, or other person take more money for any cap or hatte, contrary to thys acte, he to forfaite for euery cap and hatte, for whyche he shall take more than is afore rehearsed. xl. s. The moytie thereof to be to the kyng our soueraigne lord, & the other moitie to the partie greued, or any other person that wold sue for the same forfaiture by writ, byll or playnt at the commō lawe, or after the custome of the cities or townes, where it shal fortune such forfaiture to be, by lyke processe as is vsed in actions of dette, in courte where it shalbe pursued. And that the defendant in that behalfe be not admitted to wage his lawe, nor that any protection or essoine be to hym alowed. And that all and synguler statutes heretofore made concernyng hattes or cappes, be from hence forth repelled and annulled by vertue of this present parliament. An. 3. H. 8. Ca. 15.

Cottelswold woll.

Other woll.

Hatte prices.

Forf.

All statutes.

4. ¶ No maner person nor persons what so euer he or they be, from the feast of the purificacion of our lady next commyng, do sell or cause to be sold within this realme to any persō or persōs, any wollē hats or bonets, or wollē hat or cappe, made or to be made in any place or places out of this realme of Englande, in any of the parties of beyond the sea, ouer or aboue the prices vnder written, that is to say, no suche cap or bonet to be sold aboue the sūme of. ii. s. sterling, and no such hat to be solde aboue the sūme of. x. d. & no suche single crowned cap, nor single nyght cap, to be sold aboue ỳ sūme of. vi. d. vpō peine to forfeite for euery such bonet, cap, or hatte, at any time after the sayde feast, to be sold ouer the price aboue-sayde, contrary to the tenour of this acte. xl. s. sterlyng: all which forfaiture shall extend onely to the losse of the seller or sellers therof, & to none other, the one halfe therof to be leued & recouered to the vse of our sayde soueraigne lorde, & the other halfe to the partie that wyll sue for the same in any of our soueraigne Lorde the kynges courtes by action of det, byl, informaciō, or otherwise, in whiche action or sute, no protection, wager of lawe, nor essoyne, shall be alowed or admitted. And be it. &c. that euery persō or persōs, byeng or wearyng any such bonet, cap, or hatte, made out of thys realme, may lawfully, at all tymes hereafter, vse, weare, or deteyne any such bonet, cap, or hat, caps, or hats, wythout fesure of the same or any daunger, losse, or other forfaiture, or penaltye, to be had or suffred for the same. Any matter, clause, or other thyng conteyned or expressed in thys present act or actes heretofore made to the contrary notwithstanding. An. 21. H. 8. ca. 9.

¶ The

¶ The sayde acte made in the sayde.xxi.yere. (*s. Ca.4. before.2.*) and euery thyng, article, clause, branche, and proupso therin mencioned, shall stande in full strength, force, and effecte. And for the better and more perfect due, and iust execution of the sayd acte, hereafter to be hadde, according to the true meanyng and intent of the makers thereof, be it &c. that yf anye such bonnets, caps, or hattes fortune hereafter to be brought from anye the partyes of beyonde the sea, into anye place or places w̄in this realme, or anye the Quenes Dominyons, after the last daye of May next cōming: that then all suche bonets, caps, and hattes, shalbe brought by the owner of them or his seruaunt, to the customer or customers of euery citye, borough, towne, place, or porte wythin thys realme, where suche hattes, or bonets shalbe layde on Lande, or discharged there to entre into the customer or ỹ cust omers bookes, the custome for the, & to pai such custome for them, as by the lawes and statutes of this realm, they or any of them haue vsed, or ought heretofore to do, vpon peyne of forfayture of all such caps & hats, as shall so be brought in, & not presented to the customer, as is afore sayd, or the value of them. And be it &c. that no person, so bryngyng into this realme, or other the Quenes hyhnes dominyons, any suche hattes or cappes, shall in any wyse remoue, cary, or conuey such hattes & cappes, or any of them, from the place, where they shall so be layde on lande, tyll suche time, as thei shalbe solde, in maner & fourme, as is hereafter expressed, vpon peyne of forfayture for euery hat or cap remoued or sold, contrary to the meaning of thys acte. xl.s. And be it &c. that the customer or customers, hys or theyr deputy or deputies of euery Citye, Borought, town porte, hauen, or creke, where suche bonets, caps, or hattes shall be so brought in to this realme, or other the Queenes dominyons, shall within two dayes after the entrye of the same caps or hattes in the customers bookes, gyue notyce, and make relacion of the sayde hattes, bonets, or caps, to the mayours, shyryffes, bayliffes constables, reues, or other the chiefe officers of the sayd cityes, boroughes, townes or portes, and that vpon peine of forfeiture of theyr offices. And be it &c. that the sayde customer or customers, or theyr deputie or deputyes together, wyth the maiour or such other ꝑson as the maiour shall assygne or appoynt, or wyth the shyryffes, baylyffes, constables, reues, or other the chyefe officer or officers of any suche place, or any of them, where suche hattes, or cappes, shall so be layde on lande, in the presence of the owners of them (yf they wyll be present, or in their absence, yf they wyll not) shall sel the sayde bonettes, cappes, and hattes, and euery of them, to suche persone or persones as wyll bye them at suche pryce and pryces, as is lympytyd and appointed by the sayde acte, made in ỹ sayde. xxi. yere, and not aboue, and shall pay and delyuer the money ỹ the sayde bonettes, capes, and hattes shalbe sold for, to the owners of such hattes, bonnettes, and cappes, in such conuenient tyme, as the owners wyll receiue the same, vpon peyne & forfeyture of. xx. li. for euery tyme ỹ such customer or customers maiours shyriffes, baylyffes, or other head officers, as is afore sayde, shall be remysse, or neglygente to make sale, as is afore said. And be it. &c. ỹ no one ꝑsō by anye fraude, coupn, colour or collusyon, shall bye, or bargayne for any more hattes or cappes, beyng made out of the realme, at one tyme, or of one man, then one dosen, vpon payne for euery cepe or hatte, bought contrarye to the meanynge of thys acte. xl.s. the one halfe of all suche

Relacion. Officers. Fork. Customer. Mayre &c. Sell. Prices. Money. Owners. Fork. Bye. 1. Dosyn.

Forf. pl.s.

forfaytures of ſummes of money, to be to ſuch as wil ſue for ſame by bil pleynt or informacion. &c. wherein. &c. And the other halfe thereof to bee to the Quene, her highnes, her heyrs or ſucceſſours. Prouided that the ſayde cuſtomer and cuſtomers, Mayours, Shiriffes, Baylyffes, Cõſtables, reues, and other the head and chiefe offycers, ſhall not ſell nor otherwyſe bitter aboue one doſen of the ſayde bonettes, cappes, or hattes to any perſone or perſones. Anno. 1. M. 1. parliamento ca. 11.

Cuſtomer. Mayre &c.

1. Doſyn.

He Draper. 58. nours. 1.
Lyueries, & retey- Norwych. 2. 3.

Hauens and riuers.

Salmon.

Mill pooles. Fyſhe.

LE eſtatute (S. of w. 2. ca. 48. which is in Fyſhe. 1.) ſoit fermement tenus & gardes adiouſte a ycelle qui Salmõ ceur ne ſoient pryſes per le dit temps a leſſãs de les molyns naillours ſur meſme la peyne. Et que null peſcheour ne garthman ne null autre, de q̃l eſtate ou condicõ que il ſoit ne mette de ſoze cruauãt en les ewes de Thamiſe, Humbze, Duſe, Trent ne null autre ewe du roialme p̃ le dit temps ne per nul autre temps del an aſcũs rees appelles Stalkers nautres rees nengines queconques per les queles le frie ou broode des Salmons, Lampzais, ou de autre peſſon queconques purra en aſcun maner eſtre pzis ou deſtruit ſur la peyne ſuiſoit. Et aurint come contenus ſoit en meſme leſtatut que touts lez ewes en queur ſalmons ſoũt pzíſes en le roialme ſoient miſes en defence quaunt al pzíſe des ſalmons del iour del natiuitie de nr̃e dame tanqz al iour de ſeint Martin ordines eſt et aſſentus, que les ewes de Ioyne Wire marty Ribbil & touts autres ewes en le countie de Lancaſtre ſoient miſes en defence quant al pzis des ſalmõs del ieur de ſeint Michel tanques aliour de la purificacio de nr̃e dame. Et en nul autre tẽps del an a cauſe q̃ les ſalmons ne ſount pas ſeiſonables en les ditz ewes per le temps ſuiſdit & en parties ou tielx ryuers ſõt, ſoiẽt aſſignes & iures bones & ſufficiants conſeruatours de cell eſtatut come eſt ordeine en le dit eſtatut de M. & que ils puniſſent les treſpaſſours ſolõcqz la paine cõtenus en m̃e leſtatut ſauns aſcun fauour ent feire. An. 13. R. 2. ca. 19.

Salmon.

Lancaſhire.

Cõſeruat.

Inſt. of Peace.

Cõſeruat.

2 Les iuſtices de la peace en touz les counties dengleterre ſoient conſeruauours des dits eſtatutes en les coũties ou ils ſoũt iuſtices. Et q̃ eux & cheſcun de eux a toutz lez fois quãt ilz poiẽt entendze ſurueiẽt lez meſpziſions & defautes a tẽps encoũtre les eſtatutes auantdits. (S. of w. 2. capi. 48. which is in Fyſhe. 1. and of An. 13. R. 2. cap. 19. before. 1) Et aurint ſurueiẽt & ſerchent toutes ſes gozts en tielx ryuers que ils ne ſoient trop eſtreits pur deſtruction de tiel frie & broode mes de reſonable ouertuꝛ ſolonque iaunciẽ aſſiſe vſee ou accuſtome. Et q̃ nuz iuſtices ou cellup de eux q̃ troue defaut ou meſpziſion en coũtre les eſtatutes auãtdits facẽt de ceux q̃ ſount troues en defaut due puniſſemẽt ſolõques la contenue de m̃z les eſtatutz. Et que meſmes les iuſtices mettent bones et ſufficiaũtes ſouth conſeruatours de m̃z lez eſtatutes deſouth eux q̃ ſoient iurres de feiꝛ ſẽblable ſuruey, ſerch & puniſſemẽt ſauns aſcũ fauour ent faire. Et que outre ceo meſmes les Iuſtices en tour ſeſſions enquergent ſebien de lour offyce come al informacion des ſubconſeruatours auãtdites de toutes treſpaſſez meſpziſions & defautes faites encountre aſcuns des pointes auauntdites et facent deuir deuaunt eux qui ſoiẽt endytes & ils ſoient conuicles eiẽt empziſonement et facent fyn ſolonques la diſcretion de meſmes les Iuſtices. Et ſi ceo ſoit al informacion daſcun des ſubconſeruatours auant dits eit meſme le ſubconſeruatour la moitie de meſme le fyn. Et pur ceo que graunt eſt as citizeinz de Londzes, per lez pzo-

Cõſeruat.

Seruat.

Wem.

Fiſh.

Cõſeruat.

Seruat.

Iuſtic. Enquir.

Impriſ. Fyne.

Cõſeruat.

Londo.

gent-

genitours nostre seignour le roy que ils poient remuer & prendre toutes lez kydelx en les Ewes de Thamise et Medeway, & que ils eient les punissments ent au Roy appurtenauntes Nostre dit seignour le Roy en cest present parlament de lassent auaundyt ad graunte que le Maire ou gardein de Londresse qui pur le temps serra eit la conseruacion dez estatutes auantdites. Et face ent due executiõ & semblable punishement come deuaunt est ordein des Justices de la peace en la dit ewe de Thamise del point de Stanes a Loũdres & dillonques outre mesme le ewe, & en la dit ewe de Medewaie si loins come graũt est as dites citizeins come deuaunt est dit. Anno .17. Richardi secundi Cap.9.

3 ¶La stacion des reys & engines appelles Trinkes & touts autres maners reies qui sont & soloient estre fiches et attaches continuelment de noet & de iour per certein temps del an as graundes postes batelx et anchres a trauers la riuer de Thamise & auters riũs du roialme q̃l staciõ est cause et occasion dauri graunde et pluis destruction del brode & frie de pesson & destourbaunce del coie passage des besselx come sont les weres kidelx ou nulles auters engines soyt tout outrement defendus pur tout temps auenir, et que chescun qui les mette ou fiche desore en auaunt as tielx postes batelx ou anchres ou chose semblable pur continuelment estoser come dit est, & ent soit duement per cours de ley conuict, forface au roy C.s. a chescun temps que il est ensy proue en defaut. Purueu touts foits que bien lise as possessours des dites Trynkes fils soient dassise pescher ouesq̃ eux en tout temps seisonables entraihants & conuetantes per main come auters pescheours ont ouesq̃ auters reies et non fichantes & attachantes les dits reies as posts, batelx & anchres pur continuelment estoser come dit est. Saluãt toutz foitz au chescũ liege du roy lour droit title & enheritãce en lour pescheries in lewe auandit. Anno secundo Henrici.6. Capitulo 15.

4 ¶La chaunceller dengl eit poiar de graunter tielx cõmissions a tout temps que besoigne serra as tielx persons indifferents demurrauntes la environ qui a ceo meults sauent et pount entendre denquerer, redreller, et amender toutes les defautes en la dit ewe (*s. the ryuer of Ley going fro ware to Thamys*) esteants sibien per diuerses trẽches hors du dit ewe faites come de toutes auters maners estankes kideur gorts ou molyns annsaũtes de pas sage des batelx en la dit ewe esteants ou faits solõques la purport & tenour des estatutes en ceo cas purueur et ordines. Anno .3. Henrici .6. Capitulo.5. Chauncelor. Comidions. weres.

5 ¶Anno.9.H.6.Capi.9.an acte was made to endure for three yeres concernyng the clensyng of the ryuer of Ley (goyng fro ware to Thames) of shelues that botes myght passe in that riuer. Ley.

6 ¶Where the Mayre of the Citye of London, for the tyme beyng is cõseruatour hauing the conseruacion of the water and ryuer of Thames from the bridge of Stanes vnto the water of Wendal and Medewaye: it is so that within fewe yeres by tempest of wether and great abundaunce of waters in the sayde riuer of Thames diuers breches, issues, and crekes haue been and growen out of the said ryuer of Thames. And by the same diuers pastures, meddowes, and groundes of dyuers persones been drowned and ouerflowen, in which breches, issues and crekes, & groũde drowned, the fry and brode of fishe for the moste parte resteth, and in the same places the sayde frye & brode in great multitude been daply taken by the sayde sythers there, wyth vn- London. Thamis. Breaches. Frye.

Engines. lawfull engines and nettes for bayte of eels and coddes. And also to feadeng of theyr hogges to the vtter destruction of the sayd frye and broode wythout a remedy the rather be prouyded. The kyng. &c. hath ordeyned, stablyshed, and enacted, that the Mayre of London. mayre of London & hys successours, Cõseruaciõ. mayres for tyme beyng haue the conseruation & rule, & like auctoritye in euery of the sayde breches, issues, and crekes, and grounde so drowned and ouerflowen as farre as the water ebbeth and floweth, and touchyng the punicõ for vsyng vnlawfull nettes and other vnlawfull engynes in fyshyng, lyke as he and hys predecessours haue had or hath in ỹ same water and ryuer of Thamys wythin the landes afore rehearsed, & to do all lyke correccion and punyshyng there concernynge the reformacyon and redresse of vnlawfull nets and engynes as he and hys predecessours haue vsed and owe to vse in the sayde ryuer of Thamys. Prouyded alwaie that the Maire of London or hys successours Mayres for ỹ tyme beynge, haue not the conseruacion ne rule, ne auctoritie in any of ỹ said breches, issues, crekes & groũdes so drowned and ouerflowen wythin the Kynges grounde or beyng within the fraunchises of any person spirituall and temporall as touchyng ỹ punycion for vsyng vnlawfull nettes & other vnlawfull engines in fyshing or to do anye correccion or punyshement there concernyng the reformacion and redresse of vnlawfull nettes and engines as the sayde Mayre and hys predecessoures haue vsed and owe to vse in the sayde riuer of Thamys. Anno. 4. H. 7. ca. 15.

Punicion. Nettes. Engynes. Mayre of London. Kinges ground. Fraunchise.

7 ¶ Anno. 6. H. 8. ca. 17. An acte is made for clensyng and amendyng of the ryuer at Canterbury fro Charte to Fordich.

Canterbury.

8 ¶ An. 23. H. 8. ca. 18. an act is made concernyng ỹ amending of the ryuers of Ouse and Humber, and for ỹ pullyng downe and auoiding of fisshe garthe, pyles, stakes, & other thynges set in the sayde ryuers.

Ouse. Humb.

9 ¶ An. 23. H. 8. cap. 8. & Anno. 27. H. 8. cap. 23. be two seuerall actes made of one effect for the preseruacõ of certeyne hauens & portes of Plymmouth, Dertmouth, Teingmouthe, Falmouth, and Fower, and other porte in Deuõn and Cornewall, and ỹ none should labour in Tinworke nere ỹ fresshe ryuers of these hauens, and that they that labour in Tynworke should so do that stones and grauell should not come into these hauens vpon a forfeyture, and if any were sued or troubled in the sauery for executing thys acte, ỹ those sut es should be voyde, & if he were imprisoned by ỹ sauery, he should be discharged by a Justyce of the peace sauyng the lybertyes of the sauery.

Dev. Corn. Tyn. Forf. Just. Sau.

10 ¶ An. 27. H. 8. Ca. 18. an act is made for the preseruacõ of the ryuer of Thamys by London agaynst the that annoy the streme makyng of shelps, dyggyng or castyng thynges in that ryuer, or carying awaye of tymber or other thynges fro the bãks vpon forfeyture of. v. li. the one halfe &c. and an order appointed for taking of balast there, & that it shall be lawfull to take away any thyng fro ỹ shelpes there. &c.

Thã. Forf.

11 ¶ An. 31. H. 8. Ca. 4. an acte is made concerning the amendyng of the ryuer of Ere & the towne of Ereter, and that the Mayres and officers of Ereter may plucke down & breke weres, rockes, sandes, grauel, and other lettes in the sayd ryuer and in other places conuenient, and to do all other thynges necessarye whereby vesselles mae haue recourse in that ryuer to that citie, paying. rr. peres purchase for the digging, or els money to be assessed as is expressed in the acte at the election of the owner of the groũd. vpon a forfeiture & paying to ỹ occupi-

Exet.

occupiers for theyr hurtes, &c. w̄ dy-
uers matters at large for this matter
¶ No person or persons after the
first daye of August nexte commyng
do cast or vnlade out of anye maner
of shippe, craier, or any other vessell,
being within any hauē, rode, chanel
or riuer, flowing or runnyng to a-
ny port towne, or to any Cities, bo-
rough or towne within this realme
or any other ꝑ kings dominiōs, anye
maner of balast, rubbishe, grauel, or
any other wracke or filth, but onelye
vpō the lande aboue ꝑ full sea marke,
vpō peine ꝑ every person & psons of-
fending this act, to lose and forfait for
every tyme so offending. v. li. the one
halfe to the kyng our souereigne lord
& ꝑ other halfe therof, to such perſō &
ꝑſes, as wil sue for ꝑ same, by bill, &c.
in which action &c. An. 34. H. 8. ca. 9.

Hauens and riuers.

Cāterbury. 1.
Chester. 9.
Fylhe. 1. 15.
Infections. 1.
Newcastel. 2.
Bankes in all. 11.
Passage & carry-
uage. 11.
Seuerne in all.
Southāptō. 1, 2.
Triall. 8.
Were 81.

1 ¶ Haukes and hauking.

QUicōq; pson qui troue faucon
tercellet, lanyer, ou laneret
aultours ou autre faucō qui ceo soit
poue de lour seignour q̄ maintenant
il la port al viscōūt du coūtie, & que il
face p̄clamation en toutes les bonns
villes du coūtie q̄ il ad vn tiel faucon
en garde. Et si le seignour q̄ luy per-
dist ou ascū de ses homes veigne pur
luy chalenger & proue resonablemēt
q̄ ceo est a sō seignour, pay pur ses co
stages & eit la faucō, et si nul veigne
deins les quater moys pur luy cha-
lēger, q̄ adonqs le viscōūt eit le faucō
faisant gre a cellup q̄ luy pst sil soit
simple home, & sil soit gētil home & de
estate de auoir faucō: q̄ le viscount re
baille a luy le dit faucon preignāt de
luy resonable costage pur le tēps q̄ il
auoit en garde. Et si nul eit pris tiel
faucō & le cōceit du seignour a̅ qui il
estoit on a sez fauconers ou q̄ le porte
du seignor auātdit & decso soit atteint
eit la pūsō de deux ans & rēde al seig
nour le pūse du faucō issint cōcele et
emport sil ad de quoy. Et si nō eit pl⁹
lōge demurr̄ en pūsō. ā. 34. E. 3. ca. 22.

Imprts.

2 ¶ Si ascun emble faucō & lēport
niēt faitāt lordinaunce de suisdit soit
fait de luy cōe de larō q̄ emble chiual
ou autre chose. An. 37. E. 3. Ca. 19.

Hawkes.

3 ¶ No maner of person of what
cōdicion or degre he be take, or cause
to be take, be, it vpon his owne ground
or any other mans, the egges of anye
faucon, goshauke, laners, or swans
out of the nest, vppon peine of impri-
sonment of a yere & a day, & fine at the
kynges wyll, the one halfe therof to
the kyng, and the other halfe vnto ꝑ
owner of the ground where ꝑ egges
were so taken, & that Justices of the
peace haue auctorite by this present
act to heare and determine such mat-
ter aswel by inquisicion as informa-
cō & proues. Also it is, &c. that no mā
beare any hauke of the brede of Eng-
land called an Nyelle goshauke, tas-
sel, laner, lanere, or faucō, vpō peyne
of forfeiture of his hauke to ꝑ kinge,
& the sayde hawke to be at the kynges
plesure, & that al such psons ꝑ bringe
any Nyelle hawke or hawkes fro any
of the parties beyond the sea bring a
certificat vnder the cuſtomers seale
of the port where he first landed with
the sayde hawks or haukes. And if he
come out of Scotlande, thē vnder the
seale of ꝑ wardein or his liuetenant
of that marche ꝑ he cōmeth throughe
testyfyeng that the same hawke or
hawkes be of the parties beyonde the
sea of Scotlande vppon the same
peyne, and that person that bringeth
any suche hawke or hawkes to the
kyng shall haue a reasonable reward
of the kyng, or els the same hawke or
hawkes for his labour. Also it is or-
deined by the same auctorite that no
man take one eyer faucon, goshawk
tassel, or laner, or lanerets, in theyr

Egges.
Hawkes.
Goannes.
Imprit.
Iust. of p.
English hay
kes.
Port.
Nyelle hauke
Certificat.
Scotland.
Kyng.
Hawkes.

Dryue.

warren or woods, or in any any other place, nor purposely dryue the out of theyr couertes accustomed to bryde in, to cause them to go to other courtes to bryde, nor slee them for any hurt by them done, but suffre the to passe at theyr lybertes, vpō payne of.x.li. the one halfe therof to ỳ partie that wyll sue for the same by action of det, by examinacion before iustices of the peace, informacion or otherwise, and the other halfe to the king. Prouided alway that the moitie of the forfeit aboue said geuen vnto the owner of the ground for takīg of swans egges be vnto the owner of the sayde swannes and not ỳ owner of the grounde. An. 11. H. 7. Capitulo. 17.

Fozl.

Swannes egges.

See Felony. 15. Huntyng. 2. Forest. 13.

¶Heires.

See Abilitie in al. Limitacion. 3.
Apparell. 5. 7. Mordaunc. 1.
Auowson. 1. Partition. 2.
Cessauit. 2. Receiuours. 2.
Corroners. 3. Recognisance. 2.
Courtes. 2. Recoueries. 4.
Customes and vsages in all. Rentes. 2.
Det to the king. 3. Ryots. 9.
Discontinuance of ryght. 1. Tayle. 1.
Dower. 3. Treason. 23.
Fines. 1. 9. Voucher. 6.
Franchises. 21. Vses. 9.
Horses. 7. Vsury. 1.
Inrollmentes. 3. Warr. 1.
Warde. 7. 12. 25.
Waste. 7.

¶Hempe.

See Flare and hempe in all. Husbandry. 4.

1 ¶Hereford.

Mylles. Fyshing. were.

An. 2. c. 3. P. & M. Cap. 14. it is enacted that ỳ Deane & Chapter of Hereforde maye reedyfye. iiii. mylles, where. iiii. mylles destroyed were, or nere thernnto, & to haue the water fyshing pathes, and were as thei had before to ỳ other foure mills de Wales. 28.

1 ¶Heresy. 1557.

In An. 25. H. 8. ca. 14. an acte was made intitled an acte for the punishement of heresy. And by this statute the statute of. 2. H. 4. ca. 15. was repelled.

5 ¶In. Anno. 31. H. 8. ca. 14. a statute was made for the punishment of heretikes, comonly called the acte of ỳ. 6. articles. But it was repelled by. 1. E. 6. ca. 12.

6 ¶In Anno. 34. H. 8. ca. 1. an act was made for the punishment of heretikes and prohibiting certen plōs to preache or teache or to reade scripture in englisshe and againste il bokes. But it was repelled by. 1. Edwardi. 6. cap. 12.

7 ¶In anno. 35. H. 8. ca. 5. an act was made concerning ỳ qualification of the acte of the. 6. articles. But this act in. 35. H. 8. was repelled by. 1. Ed. 6. cap. 12.

8 ¶In. An. 1. E. 6. ca. 12. there were repelled and from thencefoorth made voyde by generall wordes, all statutes concerning doctrine or matters of religion. But by. 1. & 2. P. et M. ca. 6. the statutes made. An. 5. R. 2. cap. 5. & an. 2. H. 4. ca. 15. & An. 2. H. 5. ca. 7. were reuiued & afterward repelled by An. 1. El. ca.

See Citation. 2. Rome. 2. 4. Commission. 8. Treson. 22.

¶Herons.

See Hunting. 2.

¶Hexamshire.

See Execution. 3. Tindall. 1.

1 ¶Hie wayes.

Kent.

An no. 14. H. 8. ca. 6. an act was made auctorising George Gyl forde to lay out a new hye waye in his maner of Hampsted in Cūbrcke in the weld of Kēt, and to take in se-

ner,

ner, and haue the old hye waye there. And that any persone within ꝑ weld of Kēt mai make of his owneland by ꝑ ouerlight of .ii. iustic . of peace and rii. men of that hundred, and other hūdredes adioining, a new wai more commodious & to haue & inioy ꝑ olde way in seueraltye &c. And after an. 26. H. 8. ca. 7. it is enacted that the sayde act of. 14. H. 8. shall extend to all places cōueniēt in Sussex where ꝑ waies be noyous.

2 ¶ In an. 37. H. 8. ca. 3. is an acte for the amending of the hie waye betwes Chester called hūtigtō lane

3 ¶ In an. 1. M. 2. pli. ca. 6. is an act made to endure for. bi. yeres for ꝑ repairing of a causey betwirt Brikow & Glocester with diuers deuises at large concerning that matter.

4. ¶ The constables & churchwardēs of euery parishe wīn this realm, shall yerely vpō ꝑ tuesday or wednesday in Easter weke, call together a numbre of the parochians. and shall then elect and chuse two honest persons of the parish, to be surueyours, & orderers for one yere, of ꝑ workes for amendement of the hyghe wayes in their parishe, leading to any market towne, the which persons shall haue auctoritye by vertue hereof to order & directe ꝑ persons & cartages ꝑ shalbe appoynted for those workes by theyr dyscrections, & the saide persōs so named shal take vpō thē ꝑ execucion of theyr sayde offyces vppon pain euery of them makyng defaulte to forfait twēty shillinges. And the said constables and churchwardens shall then also name & appoint foure dayes, for the amending of the saide wayes before the feaste of the nativitie of sainct John Baptist then nert folowing. And shall openly in the church ꝑ nert sōdai after Easter giue knowledge of the same fours daies, & vpō ꝑ said daies ꝑ parochians shal endeuour thēselues to ꝑ amēding of ꝑ said waies, and shal be chargeable therūto as foloweth, ꝑ is to sai, euery persō for euery plowlande in tillage or pasture, ꝑ he or she shall occuppe in the same parishe & euery other persō keping there a draught or plowgh shall synde & sende at euery daye and place to bee appoynted for the amending of the wayes in that parishe as is aforesaide. one waine or cart furnished after ꝑ custōe of the cuntrey, wyth Oxen, Horses, or other cattal and al other necessaries mete to carry thynges conuenient for that purpose, and also two able men wyth ꝑ same, vpon payn of euery draught making default tenne shillinges. And euery other householeer and also euery cotager and labourer of that parishe able to labour and beyng no hired seruaunt by the yere, shall by themselues or one sufficiēt labourer for euery of them vpon euery of the sayde foure dayes, worke and trauel in the amendement of the said high wayes vpon peyne of euery person makyng default to lose for euery day. xii. d. And if the cariages of the parishe or any of thē shall not be thought nedeful by ꝑ superuisours to be occupped vpō any of the said dayes, that then euery such persone that shoulde haue sent any suche cariage, shall sende to the sayde worke for euery cariage so spared two able menne there to labour for that daye vpō peyne to lose for euery man not so sente to the said worke, twelue pence. And euery persone and cariage aboue sayde, shall haue and bring wt thē suche shouels spades, pickes, mattockes, and other toles, & instrumētes, as thei do make theyr owne diches and fēces withal, & such as bee necessary for their said worke. And al ꝑ said psōs & cariages shal do & kepe their work as thei shal be appoited by ꝑ said surueiours, or one of thē eight houres of euery of ꝑ said dais vnlesse they shal be otherwise licēsed by ꝑ said surueiours or one of thē. And be it enacted by ꝑ auto

Draught. Plowland. 1. Carte. Furnished. 2. Men. Fork. Cotiger. 4. Dayes. Fork. 2. Men. Fork. Toles. Worke. 8. Howres.

Stewardes. Lete. Enquere. Fynes. Iust. of p. Fyne. Steward. Estretes. Bailliffe of townes. Constable of hundr. Clerke of the peace. Estretes. Distres. Refuse.

rytie afore saide, that the steward and stewardes of euery lete or lawdaye shall therin haue full power and auctorittie, to enquire by the othes of the suters of al and euery thoffences that shall be committed within the lete or lawe day against euery poynt, and article of thys estatute, and to assesse such resonable fines, and amerciamētes for the same, as shall bee thought mete by the sayd steward. And in default of such enquire or presentment the iustices of peace of euery place or coūtie shal haue auctority to enquere of the same offences, which shall bee cōmitted within the limittes of their commission at euery their quarter sessions, & to assesse such fines therfore, as they or two of them, wherof one to be of the Quorum shall thinke mete. And the steward of euery lete and lawday shall make estretes endented of all the fines, forfaitures, and amerciamentes, for the defaults presented before hym, and shall deliuer the one parte therof sealed and signed by him to the bayliffe or highe cōstable of euery hundred rape, lath, or wapentake, wherin the defaultes shal be presented and thother halfe to the Constable and churchwardens of ỹ parishe wherin the defaultes was made, the same to be perely deliuered wythin fire weekes after the feaste of sainct Michaell tharchāgell, and the clerke of the peace shall make the lyke estreates endented of the fines, forfaitures and amerciamentes for ỹ defaultes presented before the Iustices of peace, & shall seale, subscribe and deliuer the same in like sort as is afore sayde, the which estreates and euery of them shal be a sufficiēt warrant to the sayde bailiffe or chiefe cōstable to leuie the sayd amerciaments fines, and forfeitures, by way of distres. And if no sufficient distresse can be founde by the sayde bayliffe or hed constable, or if the sayd offender shall obstinatly refuse to paye ỹ said amerciament, fine or forfaiture and do not pay the same within twenty days after a lawfull demaunde of the same by the sayde officer, that then euerye suche persone to forfait the double somme ỹ he should before haue paid. And be it further enacted, that euery of the sayde bailliffes, and headde constables shal at the least once euery yere betwixt the first day of Marche and the last day of Aprill, make a true accompt & paiment of all such fines of money (to the constable & churchwardens of euery parishe wherin the offences was committed or to two of them) as he shall haue collected vpon any of the aforesayd estretes, vpon peyne to forfait for euery time he shal not so do. lr. s. And be it ꝙd, yal fines amerciamentes & forfaytures whych shalbe due for any offence against ỹ puruey of this estatute, shall be to the churchwardēs of euery parish wherin thoffences shalbe commited to be bestowed of the high wayes in ỹ sayd parrishes, & the said churchewardens shall haue auctoritie to cal ỹ said bailif and head constable to accompt before ỹ iustices of peace or two of thē, wherof one to be of the Quorū, by bil infozmacīō or otherwise. The which iustices shall haue auctozitie to take the sayd accompt, & to commit ỹ sayd bailyffe or head constable to prison, there to remayne vntyll he shal pay al such arrerages as shall be adiudged by the sayd iustices, & euery of ỹ sayd bailliffes, and head constables, vpon theyr accomptes shall haue allowed for euery pound he shall collect and pay. bill. pence for his owne peines & xii. pence for the fees of the clarke of the peace or stewarde of the lete for the estretes endented of euery seuerall parrishe that they shal delyuer as is afore sayd, and ỹ successours of euery churchwardens shall haue the lyke action & accompt agaynst their predecessours as is before appoynted agaynste the bayliffes. Thys act to

Constables. Churchwardens. Fyne. Bailliffes. Accompt. Churchwardens. Fyne. Fyne. Churchwardens. Bellowes. Iurors. Iust. of p. Impyl. Allowaunce. Fees. Accompt.

conti-

continus for seuen yeres nexte after the beginning of this parlamēt. And to thende of the next plīamt thē next folowing. An.2.E.3.P.E.M.cap.8.
Se Abiuracion.3. Pauinge in all.
Bridges in all. Robbery.2.3.
Clergie.26. Shirburne cawsy.1.
Distrellis.5 Staues.1.
Iete.1.

¶Hogges.

Se Forest.9.21.

¶Holborne.

Se Pauinge.2.

1 ¶Holly daies & fasting dais.

An.2.E.6.ca.19.is an act made prohibiting flesh to be eaten on fyshdaies with heretical proamble and lycences.

2 ¶An.5.E.6.cap.3.be appointed which days shold be kept holy dayes, and which fasting daies. And after. An.1.M.1.parlamēto.ca.2.this att. was repelled.

Se Cordiners.&c.5. Staple.22.
Feires.3. Labozers.19.27.31.32.

1 ¶Homage and fealtie.

Quant franke hōe fra homage a son sñr,de q̄ il tient en chief il tiendra ses mains iointez p entre les mains sō sñr,& dirra issint. Ieo deuenq̄ vostre hōme de ceo iour en auant de vie & de membre, & de ẽ honour. et foy vous portera del tenemēt que ieo teign̄ de vous sauue l foy que ieo doy a nostr̄ seignour l roy et a mes auters sñrs. Quant franke home fra fealtie a son sñr,il tiēdra sa main dextre oustre le liure,et dira issint. Ceo oyes vous mō seignour R. que ieo P.vous serra feal & loial, et foy vous portera del ten̄t q̄ ieo teign̄. de vous & loyalmēt vous fra les customes & les seruices,queux ieo faire vous doy as ī mes assign̄, si moy eide dieu et ses saincts. Quaunt villain fra fealtie a son seignour,il tiēdra sa main derrer oustre le liure. Et dira issint. Ceo oyes vous mō sñr. A. q̄ ieo W. de ceo iour en auāt vo⁹ serk feal et loyal et foy vo⁹ portera del tenemēt q̄ ieo teign̄ de vo⁹ en villenage et vo⁹ serk suffisable de corps & dez chateux si moy eide dieu & ses saitz. Ils mod⁹ faciēdi homagiū edik. An.17.E.2.

Se Curtesy of England.1. Particion.1.2.
Primer seyson.1.
Estretes.2. Tenure.10.
Fees.1.2. Wardes.1.25.

¶Homine replegiando.

Mainprise.1. Replevin of mē in al.

1 ¶Honours. westñ Kyngston. S.Osithes. Dōnington.

An.no.37.H.8.ca.18.for the erection of.iiij.honours.s. Westñ Kingū on ypō Hul,sainct Osithes & Donnington,& that the king had power to erect as many honours as he would and to anner landes to euery of them,& that the freholders & copy holders shall hold as they did before. Ympthyll.

2 ¶An.33.H.8.ca.37.an act is made makig ẏ maner of Ampthil & diuers landes to be ẏ honour of Ampthil wō diuers articles cōcerning ẏ matter, and the landes appointed to ẏ suruey of the court of augmentacions. Grafton.

3 ¶An.33.H.8.ca.38.an act.is made making the maner of Grafton with diuers landes annered to the same to be ẏ honour of Ampthil with diuers articles cōcerning ẏ matter, and the lāds appointed to ẏ suruey of ẏ court of augmentaciōs, except ẏ lands belonging to the Duchy of Lancaster with certein prouisiōs for sauing of offices & auctorities to the iustyces, wardeins, stewards, leuetenantes, & clerks of the Swanimots,& certen orders for wodes & woodsales and for paying & allowing of fees & wages and fewel,& reparaciōs & browse &c. Lancaster. Swanimotes

4 ¶Anno.31.H.8.ca.5.an act.was made making ẏ maner of Hampton court an honeur & a chase mabe therunto & diuers lands limitted to be in ẏ chace,& ẏ chase to haue ẏ liberties & preeminēces of auncīēt forest chaces & warrene & the officers there of the Hampton courte. Chace

of the

lawes & ordenances of forest chaces and warens to be punished as other offenders be in other forestes, chases and warrens. And the tenats freholders and copy holders to enioy their liberties and profits, & to fence their ground while it is sowed with corn, and the freholders to deduct yerely ye third part of their rentes, and the copyholders to pay halfe their fines and Copyholders & freholders. their suites, seruices, cuskoms, & rētes of the tenantes not to be chaunged, and diuers other clauses cōcerning these matters.
Se Tenure. 2.

1 ¶ Horners.

An. 4. E. 4. ca. 8. an act is made concerning the horners of London, to haue the choise of the hornes within. 24. mile of london, and for Serche. Fors. serche of hornes in certain places wt forfeytures. Se the statute.

1 ¶ Horsebread.

It may and shalbe lawfull for euery hostiler or inholder dwelling in Hostiler. Inholder. any towne or village beyng a thorough fare or a comen passage within this realme, and beyng no Citie, towne corporate or market towne wherin any comō baker exercisyng the occupation of baking, and hath bene prentice at the said occupation by the space of. vii. yeres is dwelling to make within his house horsebred Apprentice. sufficient, lawefull, and of due assise, Assise. according as the prise of the graines of corne that nowe is and hereafter shall be from time to time, any thyng or thinges mencioned in the said actes or statutes of king Richard ye second (s. An. 13. R. 2. ca. 8. which is in vitailes. 8.) or H. the fourth (s. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 24. which is in vitailes. 10.) to the contrary notwithstanding. And be it &c. that if ye horsbread, whych any of ye said hostelers or inholders hereafter shall make, be not sufficient lawfull, & of due assise according to the price of graines of corn, as is aboue said: Than ye iustyres of the peace in euery shyre liberty or franches within this realm, shall haue full power and auctority to inquire, heare and determine the said defautes and offences of the said hostelers and inholders hereafter to bee cōmitted against the fourme of thys preset statute, and to cesse such fines and make like proces thereupon, as they commonly vse to doe vpon presentmentes of trespasse agaynste the peace. And that also lykewyse the shirifes in their turnes, and stewardes in their letes and lawedaies shall haue ful power and auctoritie to inquire and determine euery such defaulte and offence of hostellers agaynste the fourme of this preset statute hereafter to bee cōmytted within the symitte of theyr iurisdiccyons. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 4. 1.
Se Vitayles. 8.

Iust. of peace. Fynes. Proces. Shirifes.

¶ Horses, mares and cattall.

Que nul deskre en auant preigne nul tiel chiual ne best en tiel maner (s. to ride on hasty messages or busines &c.) cōtre le gre de ceux as queux ilz sont. Et si ascun le face et nient signe ne auctoryte du Roy suffreyent soyt pryse et emprysonn tanque il auer fait duement gre al party. Anno. 20. R. Impri. 2. cap. 5. Pleyntes. Impri.

2 ¶ From hencefoyth no maner of persone ne persones cary or conuey any horse out of this lande wythout the kynges special licence vpon peine of forfaiture of ye same. Or any mare aboue the value of. vi. shillinges. viii. d. wythout the kynges specyall licence vppon the sayde peine of forfeiture of the same mare, ye owner therof or hys deputye receiuing for the same mare. vj. s. viij. d. at the tyme of the seysyre vpon the sayde forfayture or els it to be not forfayte, and at the tyme of seasyre of ye sayd mare or mares they shall be pryced by the hed offycers of the towne where any such

Carryers. Lycens. Forf. Seisure. Pryced.

such mare is taken, and there openly to be solde to the best price and the halfe dele of the ouer price of her being aboue .vj. shillinges. viij.d. to be to the kyng, and the other halfe to him that so seaseth and the kinges part therof to be deliuered to ỳ custo mer of ỳ sayd porte. And ỳ no maner person ne persones hereafter cary or cõuey any mare or mares out of this lande except euery of the said mares so caried be of the age of three yeres at the least, and not ouer the price of .vj. shillings. viij.d. paying to the kyng for euery of thẽ not aboue the value of .vj. s. viij.d. so to be caried or cõueied in the same port such custões as hath ben for mares before vsed.

And for euery mare of more value hereafter by the kynges lycẽce after the form aforesaid cõueied or caried beyonde the sea, the owner therof, or hys deputie assigned, or seruãt, shall pay .vj. s. viij.d. for the custome of ỳ same before it bee shypped vnder the peine of forfayture of euery mare so shipped or they be customed. And o-uer that be it enacted that if any pson at the porte wyl gyue for any of the mares so to be caried .vij. s. that it be lefull to hym so gyuing and paieng the said .vij. s. to take the sayde mare if she be not afore taken by the kings officer, nor the kinges licence be not in the behalfe aforesaide for the same mare to be caried, obtained. Prouyded alway that it shall bee lefull to euery person or persons being denysens, hereafter to cary horse beyonde the sea the kyngs licẽce in that behalf not obtained for their owne vse not entending the time of the shipping of the same not than fully purposed to sell hym and that entent to be knowẽ by the othe of hym that shall do ship the same horse taken before the customer or searcher of the same port, this acte notwithstãdyng. Anno. 11. Henrici. 7. cap. 13.

3 No maner of person or persõs from henceforth, shall cary or cõuey any horse geldyng, mare, or colt out of thys realme or Wales or marches of the same into any the partes of beyond the sea: nor frõ henceforth cary or conuey any oxen, steres, bullocks calues, kine, or shepe out of this relm or Wales, or the marches of the same into any of the sayde parties beyonde the sea without the kinges special licence vnder his great seale of England, vpon peine of forfaiture for euery polle so cõueied cõtrary to this act. vj. s. nor that any person or persons shall from henceforth bring any such horse, geldinges, mares, coltes, oxen, steres, bullockes, calues, kine, or shepe, to any hauen, port, or creke, with in this realm or Wales, or the marches therof, to be caried ouer the sea out of this realm, wout ỳ kinges said speciall licence, vppon peine of forfaiture of euery such horse, mare, oxen, and other cattalles aforesaide, so brought vnto any such haue, port, or creke, to bee conueied oute of thys realm into the parties of beyond the sea as is aforesaid. Prouided alwais ỳ it shal be lefull to euery the kinges subiectes, which for reasonable causes shall entende to passe & repas into, & out of this realm into any the ptyes of beyond the sea, to haue, take & cary with the out of this realme horses or geldinges for their onely occupacion, comoditie & ease in such their iourneis, and not to the entent to sel the same in any the partyes beyonde the sea: and that entent to be iudged by the othe of such the said subiectes, that shall so doe shippe such horse or gelding, which oth shall be taken before the customers or any their sufficient deputies or searcher of ỳ same port where it shall be shipped before the shipping therof. Prouided also ỳ this act nor any thing therein conteined be in any wise hurtefull or prudicial to such persõs, as shal cõuey oxen, shepe, or other cattall to ỳ said

Ouer the sea. Cattell. Ouer the sea. Lycens. Forf. Journey. Othe. Customers. Cattall.

towne

Calles

towne of Calais and marches of the same for the only vitailing of ỹ saide towne and marches, so that alwaies euery such persō and persōs be bounde before ỹ customers or their lawfull deputies of the port. hauen, or creke where such cattall shal be shipped by

Oblyg.

obligaciō to the kinges vse, in as great some as the value of the cattall so to be conueied ouer, shal amount vnto, according to the discresiō of the same customer, that he shall not only cōuey the sayd cattall to the said towne or marches, there to be sold, or otherwise there to be distributed and spent for the vitaulling onely of the same, but also to bring or sende to the saide

Certificate

customer a sufficient certificat, with-

4. Monethes

in foure monethes next after ỹ date of the saide obligacion, the same certificat to be sealed and subscribed wt the handes of two of the kinges cōsell of the said towne or marches, and by the customer or hys deputy of the said town, that the said cattals haue ben truely brought without fraude, and deliuered to some of the kynges officers or subiectes inhabiting and abyding of the sayde towne of Calais or marches, there to be spent for the only vitailling aforesaid. And after that such customer hath receiued such certificat made, sealed and subscribed in due forme (as is aforesaid) he to cancell the same obligation vpon peine of forfaiture of the some of

Forf.

the saide obligacion, & after to bring or sende the same obligacion so cancelled,, with the certificat thereunto annered, or els, for lacke of such due certificat so to be made the saide customer to bring or sende the said obligation vncancelled into the kinges eschequer at the tyme of makyng of his or their accompt for the yere nert after ỹe tyme limitted in the sayde

Oblig.

obligacō, there to remain vntill true knowledge be had, whether the saide cattall & euery part therof haue ben duely brought without fraude to the

sayd town or marches for vittelling of the same, as is aforesayd, so as for lacke of such certificat not made according to the condicion of the sayde obligation, processe may be made in

Proces

the said escheker for the recouery of the penaltie in the said obligacion to the kings vse according to reso. And if any customer, sercher or cōtroller

Custom.

of any port, hauen or creke, w thin this realme, suffre any such cattalles to be shipped in the same before suche obligacion had, as is aforesaid, or if

Oblig.

any customer sayle in bringing or sending in to the kinges eschequer at hys or their accompt the said obligacion by him to be taken with the certificate, if any be to hym brought in

fourme as is aboue said: that thane-

Forf.

uery such customer, searcher & cōtroller, suffering any such cattall to bee conueied ouer the sea contrary to this act shall lose and forfait lyke sōmes, as the partie so shyppyng or conueiyng the same cattall shall doe by vertue of thys ꝑsent act: and for default of certificat, of any such obligacion and certificat, according to the tenor and effect of this acte euery such customer shall lose and forfait. x.li.

And be it further enacted, that it shal not be lawfull to any person to carie or conuey any such cattall brought out of thys realme, to the sayd town

Calei.

of Calais or marches out of the sayd towne and marches of the same, vpō peine of forfaiture for euery poule so brought out of the said town & marches. xl.s. The one half of which forfaytures & penalties, except the sommes of money cōteyned in such obligacions to bee to the king our soueraigne lord, and the other half to the partie ỹ shall seise or sue for the same &c. wherein. &c. And if any plees be pleded in any such acciō or suite: not

Triall.

triable in the realme, nor within any such place: where the kinges writte doth rōne: than by auctorite of this act euery such ple, if any ꝑsue be take

of the

of the same, shalbe tried by the verdit of xij. mē in the shire or place, where any such action or sute shall be commensed, any thing to the contrarye hereof not withstandyng. Prouyded that it may be lawfull to the kinges counsellers of the saide towne & marches of Caleis to conuey out of thys realme to the same towne & marches such horses, geldinges, & mares they owne vses, as they shall thinke expedient, not entending, at the shipping of them to put them afterward to sale, wherby they shold be cōueied out of the kinges said town and marches: and that entente to be iudged by the othe of theim, that shall ship such horses, geldinges, and mares, to be take before the custumer or searcher or any their deputies of the same port hauen or creke, where it shalbe shipped. And that other horsemen of the saide towne and marches, that is to say, men of armes, speares on horseback archere on horseback, & scowrers, may cary and cōuey out of this realme such horses and geldinges, as any of theim cōming into thys realm shall haue brought with them, or leauyng such horses or geldynges, as they shall bring into thys realme, or commyng hyther wtin this realm without any horse or gelding, maye lyberally cary and take wyth theym to the said town of Caleys and marches other horses and geldings of the bredyng of this realme for their own vses, within and without the same towne and marches, this acte or any thing therin conteined to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided alwayes that this acte nor any thyng therein mencioned, be in any wyse hurtfull or preiudiciall to the mayster of the kynges horses now & hereafter to be for such thinges and commodities as shall and doe concerne hys office, any thing in this acte to the cōtrary notwythstanding. Prouided also, that the wardeine of the

vi. Horses.

five horses nowe beyng, or hereafter to be, may perely at hys pleasure gyue. vi. horses or geldynges, and no more within one yere, at one or dyuers tymes, vpon like peyne as is aforesaide, to any persone or persones into the parties beyonde the seas, beingin amytie with ỹ kyng highnes or hys successours, thys acte or any thing therin notwithstāding. This act to continue vnto the last day of ỹ nert parlament. Prouided alway ỹ it shalbe lefull to any of ỹ kinges subiectes to cary or send to any parties of beyond the sea any mares, wherof the price of any one mare so to be caried dothe not excede. vj. s. viij. d. in likee maner as they myght do before the making of this act, any thing in thys acte to the cōtrary hereof notwithstāding. An. 22. H. 8. ca. 7. And after. an. 28. H. 8. ca. 6. This act was continued to the last day of the nerte parlamēt. And after. An. 31. H. 8. ca. 7. this act was continued to the last day of the nert parlament. And after an. 37. H. 8. ca. 23. this acte was continued vnto the last day of the nert plament. And after. an. 7. E. 6. ca. 11. this acte was reuiued and cōtinued vnto the last day of the nert parlamt. And after an. 1. M. 1. parliamento. ca. 13. thys acte was continued vnto the last day of the nert parliament. And after an. 1. & 2. P. & M. ca. 16. this act was continued to the last day of the nert parlamt. And after. an. 2. & 3. P. & M. ca. 21. this act was continued to the last day of the nert parlament. And after. an. 4. & 5. P. et M. it was continued vntill the last day of the nert plamēt.

Scotland.

4 ¶ It shalbe lefull to every persō & persōs being the kinges subiectes, & inhabiting in ỹ forsaid marches for ayenst Scotland to arrest any Scottishmā leding or conueying any such horse, gelding, or mare, out of thys realm

realm into ye said realm of Scotlād, and that the moitie or one half of the price of ye said horse, gelding, or mare shalbe to the vse of the seisour & arrestour of the same after due triall of ye same made and the other moitie to ye kinges highnes. An. 23. H. 8. ca. 16.

Parke. Ground enclosed.

5 ¶ Euery person & persōs, as wel spirituall as tēporall, of what estate degre or condicion so euer he or they be, which at this pſēt time or at any time hereafter shall haue any parke or groūd enclosed wyth hedge, dyche, walle, or pale, wherin any dere is, or hereafter shall bee vsually kept for game, cōteining the quantite of one mile in cōpas, and is or shall be seised therof in fe simple, fe taile, or for yme of life, in possessiō to his or their own pfit and behose, ye euery such owner of euery such park & groūd, being in his own hand and euery fermer of euery such parke or ground, being letten to ferme frō the first day of May, ye shalbe in the yere of our lord God. 1. 5. 37. shall kepe for euery such park or groūd being enclosed, as is afore said, as lōg as ye same park or groūd enclosed shalbe vsed & kept with dere in ye same for games, two mares being not spaied, apt & able to beare foles, eche of them of the altytude or height of. xiii. handfuls at the least, to be mesured frō the lowest part of ye houe of ye fote vnto ye highest part of the shoulder, & euery handfull to contein foure inches of ye standerd, vpon peine of forfaiture of. xl. s. for euery moneth lacking the said mares contrary to this act. And ye euery such owner or farmer of parke or groūd, wherof the cōpas is foure miles and aboue, vpō paine afore expressed shal kepe for euery such park foure mares being not spaied apte & able to beare foles, of ye altitude, or height of. xiii. handefulles at the least, to be measured as is afore said. Prouided, ye if it shall happen any of the said mares by mischance or casualte for to die, that thē the lord, owner or owners of the said mares puiding or bying others of like height & altitude, as is before limitted, within thre monethes next after ye death of the same mares, shal not incurre the daunger & penalte of this statute, any thing before rehersed to the cōtrary notwithstanding. And it is also enacted by auctorite afore said ye the lord, owners & fermers of all parkes & groundes inclosed as is aboue rehearsed, limited & appointed by this act to kepe meres, shal not at any tyme after the said first day of May, which shalbe in the yere of our lord God. 1. 5. 37. willingly suffre any of the said mares to be couered & kept with any stoned horse, vnder the stature of fourtene handfulles, to be measured in fourme afore rehersed, vpon peine of forfaiture of. xl. s. The moitie of al which forfaitures shalbe to the king our soueraigne lord, and the other moitie thereof to ye partie that wyl sue for ye same in any court of our said soueraigne lord the king, by actiō &c. in which accion &c. Prouided alway, ye this act extend not to charge the lord, owner or owners of any park or groūd, inclosed within ye counties of Westmerlād, Cumberland, Northumberland, & the bishoprich of Durham, nor any of them to kepe any mares for any parke or parkes, ground or grounds enclosed, as is afore said, lieng in the said couties of Westmerland, Cumberlād, Northūberland, & the bishoprich of Durhā, otherwise thā they haue or might haue done before the making of thys act: Nor also shal extende to charge ye lords, owner or owners of any parke or pkes or groūdes enclosed with the kindyng of any mares, tharbage of which park or pkes, is cōmon to the tenantz and inhabitants of ye townshippes next adioining to ye same pke or parkes, any thing in this present act made to the contrary hereof notwithstanding. An. 27. H. 8. ca. 6.

s. mares.

13. Handfull.

Fort.

4. mares.

13. Handfull.

Dye.

3. Yeres.

Couert.

14. Hand.

Fort.

Places exept.

Comon.

¶ No

& ¶ No comõs or comoners wiñ any forrest, chase, more marish, bethe, comõ or wast grouñd nor any officer or officers of or wiñ any of ẏ said forrestes or chases, nor any other pſõ or pſõs what soeuer he or they be at any time after ẏ last day of March, which shalbe in the yere of our lord God a thousand fiue hundẽd and thre and forty shall haue or put to pasture in, to or vpon any such grounde forest chase, more, marishe, bethe, comon, or wast grounde, any stoned horse or horses, beig aboue ẏ age of two yere and not being of the altitude & height of fiftene hãdefulles, to be measured from the lowest part of ẏ houe of the forfoote vnto ẏ highest part of ẏ wither, and euery handfull to contein. iiij. inches of ẏ standerde, to pasture fede or be in or vpon any of the saide forestes, chases, comons, mores, marishes, bethes, or wast grouñdes wiñ any of the shires and territories of Norff. Suff. Cãbridge. Buck. Huntington. Eſſex. Kent, Southanshire, Northwilshire. Oxford. Bark. Worcester, Glouceſter, Somerset, North wales, Southwales, Bedford. Warwyke, Northehampton, Yorkeshire. Cheshire, Staffordshire, the countie of the citie of Yorke, the town and liberties of Glouceſter, the counte of ẏ town of Kingſton vpõ Hul. the coũty Palantine of Lancaſte, the coũty of Salop. Leiceſter, Herefordе, and Lincolne, or wyth any of them, nor shall put to feede or pasture any stoned horse or horses, being aboue the said age of two yeres, and not being of the altitude & height of fourtene handfull to be measured, as is aboue said within or vpon any like ground or grounde as ben aboue writen, liing or being within any other shire of this realm, nor within any of thẽ, vpon peine of forfaiture of the sayde horse or horses, which shal be so foũd in or vpon any such grounde, forest, chase, more marishe, bethe, cõmõ or wast grounde, at any tyme after the sayd last day of Marche whych shal be in the sayde yere of our lord God, a thousande fyue hundred and three and forty, contrary to the fourme of thys estatute. And it shall be lawful to euery persone and persones that shall finde any such horse or horses contrary to the fourme of this estatute, to seise the same in maner and fourme folowing, that is to saye, the sayd person or persones so finding any horse or horses, contrary to thys act in any forest, chace, comõ, more marishe, bethe, or wast grouñd wythin the said shyres or other limittes aforesaid, or in any of them, shall first go vnto the keper or kepers of ẏ same forest or chace, or to his deputy or deputies, or to the constable, bailif, hedborough, burholder, or tithing man of any townеship nert adioining vnto ẏ sayde place where the said hors or horses shall be: And shall commaunde, or require him or them, or any of them, in the kinges behalfe, to go with him or them, to bryng euery such horse or horses, as he or thei shal thinke to be there feding and going, contrary to this estatute, to the nert pound, & there the said horse & horses to be measured by any of ẏ same officer or officers, in ẏ preſence of thre other honest mẽ to be named & appointed by the sayde officer, and if it so be found that the same horse or horses be contrary to this acte, that than it shalbe lawful to euery such person & persons that so shall chalenge & sease ẏ said horse or horses as before is said to take and retaine the same horse or horses, and euery of thẽ, to his owne vse, as his owne proper goodes and cattalles for euer, without let interruption, veration, suite, or trouble of the owner or owners of them, or any of them, or of any other persone or persones. And it is further enacted by the auctoritie aboue said, that if any of ẏ said kepers, their deputy

Seise. Keper. Officer. Pound. Measured. Prisens. Retayne. Kepers. Officers.

puty or deputies, bailyffes, conſtables, hedboroughes, burſholders, or tithing men, or any of the ſayde thre other honeſt men, whych ſhall be required to be at the meaſuring of the ſaid horſe or horſes, as is before ſaid, do refuſe to doe, as is aforeſaid, or els do not truly meaſure ſuch horſe and horſes, ẏ then euery ſuch bailiffe, keper deputy or deputies, cõſtable, hedborough, burſholder, and tithing mã and the ſaid thre honeſt pſons to bee named, as is aforeſayd, and euery of them not doing, and refuſing to doe hys or their duty in the p̃miſſes: ſhall forfaite & loſe. xl. ſ. for euery tyme ſo refuſing to doe, or not doyng as is aforeſaide, the one halfe thereof to be to the kyng, and the other halfe therof, to be to the party that wyl ſue. &c. in which accion none eſſoygne. &c.

Prouyded alway that this acte ſhall not extende to any ſtoned horſe or horſes, that ſhall happen ones in any yere after the ſaid laſt day of March, to breke, eſcape or go out of any ſeuerall paſture or grounde, againſt the will and minde of the owner or poſſeſſour of ſuch horſe or horſes, into any of ẏ ſayd forreſtes, chaces, mores marſhes, hethes, comons, or waſte grouſdes, ſo that the ſaid horſe or horſes, ſo breaking, eſcaping or goyng out, do not remaine or abide in ẏ ſaid forreſtes, chaces, mores, marſhes, hethes commons or waſte groundes, or any of them, by the ſpace of foure dayes nert after ſufficient and open notice & knowlege giuen at the dwelling houſe of the owner of the ſayde horſe or horſes, or after opẽ publication therof made, vpon a ſũday, or other feſtiual day, in the pariſh church where ẏ owner or poſſeſſour of ſuch horſe doth dwel. And be it. &c. that al forreſtes, chaces, commons, mores, marſhes, hethes, & waſte groundes within this realme of England and Wales, and the marches of ẏ ſame & euery of them ſhall be diuyed at the feaſt of ſaint Michael tharchangell nert cõming, or wtin. xb. dayes than nert after, & ſo yerely to be diuen by the lords, owners or poſſeſſours of ẏ ſaid forreſtes, chaces, or by ẏ officers of the ſame, and by the conſtables, hedboroughes, bailiffes, burſholders & tything men, within whoſe offices and precincts and limittes, the comõs, mores, marſhes, hethes, & waſt groundes, beyng out of forreſtes and chaces be or lye, vpõ paine of. xl. ſ. to be forfaited to our ſayde ſouereigne lord the king, by euery of the ſayd officers, bailiffes, conſtables, hedboroughes, burſholders, & tithing men, as often and at euery tyme, as ẏ ſaid diuſt ſhalbe omitted or left vndone, or not effectually done within. xb. dayes after the ſaide feaſt of ſaint Michaell tharchangell, as is aforeſaid. And it ſhall alſo be lawfull to the ſaid lords owners and poſſeſſioners of the ſaid forreſtes and chaces, by their officers of the ſame, & by the cõſtables, bailifs hedboroughes burſholders & tithing men, & euery of them wtin the limits of their offices, to make like diſt of ẏ ſaid forreſtes, chaſes, comõs, mores, marſhes, hethes, and waſt grouſdes at any other ſeaſon and time of ẏ yere whan ſoeuer and as oftẽ as they ſhal thinke mete and conuenyent.

And furthermore be it enacted, that if in any of ẏ ſayd diſtes there ſhalbe foũde any mare, ſily fole, or gelding ẏ then ſhal be thought not to be able nor lyke to grow to be able to beare foles of reſonable ſtature, or not able nor like to grow to be able to do profitable labours by the diſcretions of ẏ diuers aforeſaide, or of the more numbre of thẽ, than the ſame diuer or diuers ſhall cauſe the ſame vnprofitable beaſtes, & euery of them to be killed, and the bodies of thẽ to be buried in the grouũd, or otherwiſe beſtowed, as no notãce therby ſhall come or grow to the people, there nere enhabiting or thither reſorting. And it

is. &c.

Refuſe.
Not truly.
Forf.
Stoned horſe
Eſcape.
Not abyde.
4. Dayes.
Notice.
Publication.
Foreſt. Comons. &c.
Diuyuen.
Mare.
Gelding
Killed.

is &c. that the iuſtices of peace in euery ſhire, ridding, and other place in their quarter ſeſſions to be kept and holden by vertue of the kinges commiſſion of the peace to them directed & all ſtuardes of letes and law dayes in the ſame letes and lawdaies, ſhall haue auctoꝛitie by this act to enquire of all defautes contemptes omiſſiõs and offences, contrary to the effects aboue wꝛitten, & euery of thẽ. And all preſentmẽts therof to be found in any of the ſaid letes & lawdaies ſhalbe certified by the ſteward oꝛ deputy, ſteward oꝛ courtholder of ẏ ſame lete oꝛ lawdaye in the next generall ſeſſions of the peace to be holden in the countye where ſuch preſentment ſhalbe found oꝛ had, oꝛ vnto ẏ cuſtos Rotulorum of the ſame ſhire, within fourty dayes next after that preſentment made, which Juſtices of peace in their quarter ſeſſions of the peace ſhall haue power and aucthoꝛitie by this acte to heare & determine euery ſuch pꝛeſentmẽt beforе thẽſelues found, oꝛ in any of the ſaid letes oꝛ lawdays to be pꝛeſented and certified, as is afoꝛeſaide, as wel by examinacion as otherwiſe, and if any ſuch ſteward deputie, ſteward oꝛ courtholder afoꝛeſaid inbeſyl oꝛ conceale any ſuch pꝛeſentment, oꝛ doe not certifie the ſame as is afoꝛe wꝛittẽ, euery of thẽ, ſo offending, ſhal foꝛfait and loſe foꝛ euery ſuch offence. xl. s. Thone half of euery ſuch foꝛfaiture, and of euery other of the foꝛfaitures afoꝛe wꝛittẽ, to be to the king, and the other halfe to the perſon oꝛ perſones that wyll ſue foꝛ the ſame, beforе the ſayde iuſtices of peace in their ſayde quarter ſeſſions by bil oꝛ infoꝛmacõ, which Juſtices ſhall haue full power and aucthoꝛitie by vertue of this act to heare & determine euery ſuch offẽce aſwell by examinacion as otherwiſe as is beforе mẽcioned. And be it further enacted by the aucthoꝛitie afoꝛeſaid, that no perſon oꝛ perſons, after the feaſt of ſaint Michael the archangell nexte comming, ſhall haue oꝛ put to paſture anye hoꝛſe, gelding, oꝛ mare infect with ſcabbe oꝛ maunge, in, to oꝛ vpon any of the ſaid foꝛeſtes chaſes, moꝛes, marſhes, hethes, comens, waſt grounds, oꝛ common fieldes: vpon paine to foꝛfait foꝛ euery hoꝛſe, gelding, oꝛ mare ſo infecte, paſturing in any of the ſaide groũds ten ſhillinges, which offence ſhall be inquirable & pꝛeſentable beforе the ſteward in euery lete, as other comõ annoiſãces be. And ẏ foꝛfaiture therfoꝛe to be to the loꝛd of the ſame lete, where the ſaid offences ſhalbe pꝛeſẽted. Pꝛouided alway, that this act oꝛ any thing therein cõteined, ſhall not extende noꝛ be pꝛeiudicial to any ẏ cõ oꝛ perſons, hauing any ſtoned hoꝛſe oꝛ hoꝛſes, vnder the heightes and altitudes aboue mencioned, foꝛ oꝛ cõcerning the hauing oꝛ putting anye of the ſayde hoꝛſes to feding in oꝛ vpon any common oꝛ other waſte groundes, where any mares, oꝛ fyllies be not vſed noꝛ ſuffred to bee fed paſtured oꝛ kept. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 13.

Paſture. Infect. Foꝛf. Stoned hoꝛſe Vſed.

7 ¶ Euery archbiſhop and duke of this realm from and after the feaſt of S. Michael the archangell which ſhall be in the yere of our loꝛde God M. D. xlviij. ſhal haue, kinde kepe ſuſtein and maintein of their own pꝛoper hoꝛſes and at their pꝛoper coſtes and expenſes ſeuen ſtoned trottyng hoꝛſes foꝛ the ſaddle euery hoꝛſe of ẏ ſame to bee in age. iij. yeres and vpwarde in height. xiiij. handfulles reconing & accounting to euery handful foure inches of the ſtanderd to be meaſured frõ the netherpt of ẏ heare of ẏ houfe vnto the vpper pt of ẏ widerſons, ẏ is to ſay the vpper part of ẏ ſhoulders, vpõ pain ẏ euery archebiſhop & duke lacking the numbꝛe of the ſaid hoꝛſes to thẽ aboue limitted after ẏ ſaid feaſt by the ſpace of thꝛe monethes ſhall leſe and foꝛfait foꝛ euery hoꝛſe ſo lacking as oftẽ as they

Archbiſhop. Duke. 2. Hoꝛſes. 3. yere old.

or any of them shal so lack the by the said space of .iii. monethes .xx. li. The one moitie therof to the king and the other moitie to such as will sue for ỳ same by bill &c. in which suites, &c.

Marques. Earle. Bishop.

And that euery Marques & Earle of this realme, and also euery bishop of thys realme, the yerelye value of whose bishoprices is of the yerely value of a thousand pound or aboue shal after the feast of S. Michael the archangell, haue, kind kepe sustein & maintein of their proper horses, and at their proper charges and expēses, fiue stoned trotting horses for ỳ saddle, of thage and height afore said, upon ỳ peine aboue specified, to be lost & recouered to ỳ vse & in such fourme as is afore remēbred. And that euery other bishoppe of this realme, whose bishoprich is of the yerely value of a thousand marks or aboue: And euery vicont and baron, hauing landes tenementes, fees, annuities, or offices for terme of his life, to the clere yerely value of a thousand marks or aboue upon like peinas is afore said, shall after the sayde feast of S. Michael, haue, finde, kepe, sustaine and maintaine thre stoned trotting horses for the saddle, of thage & height afore mencioned, upon the peyne aboue specified, to be lost, forfait and recouered in maner and forme as is afore sayd. And that euery other bishop, vicōt and baron of this realme, not afore mencioned, and also euery spirituall person, hauing benefices, or promotiōs, to the yerely value of fiue hundreth markes: And euery tēporall pson, hauing lands, tenemēts offices, fees, or annuites for terme of his life, in his owne right or hys wiues, to the yerely value of six hundreth markes, after the sayd feast of sainct Michaell, shall haue, kynde, kepe sustaine & maintaine two stoned trotting horses for the saddle, in maner & fourme, & upon the peine afore rehersed. And that euery other spirituall person, being under the degree of a bishop, hauing benefices or promocions to the clere yerely value of a hūdred pounds or aboue, and not to ỳ yerely value of fiue hūded markes: And all and euery other person tēporal, not afore mencioned, whose wife after the feast of saint Michaell the archangell next hereafter mēcioned in this act, shal weare any gown of silke, or whose wife shall weare any frenche hoode or bonet of velvet, with any habilimēt passe or edge of golde, perle, or stone, or any chaine of gold about their neckes, or in their partlets, or in any apparell of their body, shal after the feast of saint Michaell tharchangell, which shall be in ỳ yere of our lorde god a thousād fiue hūdred forty and fiue, haue find kepe sustaine and maintaine, as is afore said, one stoned trotting horse for the saddle, upon the peine that euery such spiritual person, under ỳ degre of a bishop, hauing landes, tenemēts benefices or promocions to ỳ yerely value of a hundred pounds, and not to the yerely value of fiue hundred markes, as is afore sayde: And euery other tempoȝall person, whose wife after the sayde feast of saint Michael shall weare any gowne of silke, or whose wife shall weare any frenche hoode, or bonet of velvet, with anye habilimēt passe or edge of gold, perle or stone, or any chaine of gold about their neckes, or in their partlets, or in any apparell of their body, shall lose and forfait for euery time that any of them shall wante or lacke by the space of thre monethes one trotting stoned horse of the height and age afore sayde, tenne poundes, the one moitie therof to the kyng, and ỳ other to such as wyl sue for the same in such forme as is afore mēcioned. And be it enacted by auctority afore said, that the iustices of assises and Justices of peace, shall haue power and auctheritie within the limittes of

5. Horses.

Foȝk.

Bishop.

Vicount. Baron.

Foȝk.

3. Horses.

Bishop. Vicont. Baron. Spirituall persone.

Tēpoȝall persone.

6. C. markes.

2. Horses.

of their auctoritie, to heare and determine the defautes done contrary to this act, as well by presentment as informacion, & to make such proces vpon any presentmēt & informacion afore them, as in any other cases of trespasses & contemptes done against the fourme of any estatutes, and shall set no lesse fine nor payne vppon such persones as shalbe convicte by confession or tryall for offending this act, than is aboue limited. And for the better obseruacīō of this acte, bee it further ordeined by auctoritie aforesaide, that euery Shiriffe in any shire of this realme shall doe his diligence and good indeuour, to searche and knowe by vertue of his office, all defaultes done or committed by any person or persones, in lacking of horses contrarye to thys act, as shall happen wythin the shire where he is shiriffe, and shall once in the yere, that is to say in the terme of Saint Michaell, certifie the saide defautes, if any bee, into the kynges escheker, by writing vnder his seale to thintent that proces may be made against the offēdours accordingly. And that euery such certificates of the shiriffe, shall be of as good force & effect against the offendours of this acte, as any informacion thereof in ỳ said escheker. And in case any shal be convict vpō ani such certificates by confession or tryall, according to the course of the law, thā the shirife making suche certificates, shall haue one moity of the forfaiture, and the kings maiestie the other moitie therof. Prouided alwaies, that no person shall be impeched, molested or troubled for any offēce done contrary to this act, by bill, accion, informacion presentment, or certificates of the shirife, vnlesse that such bill, accion, informacion, presentmēt, or certificates be made or had, wīn one yere next after the offence done contrary to this act, any thing in this act to the cōtrary herof notwithstāding. Prouided alwaies ỳ this acte nor any thing therin conteined, shal extend to any sonnes and heires apparaunt of anye Duke, Marques, Erle, Vicount, or Baron, nor to the sonnes or heires apparant of any other person, hauing lāds, tenemēts, or hereditamēts, to ỳ yerely value of six hūdred marks or aboue, to binde or cōpel any such heires apparāt, to finde or kepe any horses by vertue of this act in the life of their fathers, except such sonnes & heires apparaunt haue lāds, tenemēts, annuities, fees, or offices, to ỳ yerely value of. b. hūdred marke, but ỳ euery such sōnes & heires apparant, except before excepted may do as they did or mought doe afore ỳ making of this act, any thyng in this act to the cōtrary therof notwithstanding. Prouided alwaies, ỳ if any such sōne & heire haue landes, tenements, hereditaments, fees, offices or annuities, for terme of life in his own right, or in the right of hys wife, to the clere yerely value of fiue hundred markes, that thē such sōnes and heires hauing such landes, tenements, hereditaments, fees, offices, or annuities, to ỳ clere yerely value of fiue hūdred marks, as is aforesaid shal finde, kepe, sustaine, and maynteine one trotting horse for ỳ sadle in fourme aforesaid, vppon the payne of. xx. poundes, to be lost and forfait for euery three monethes, ỳ any such sonne and heire shall lacke and wāt a trottig stoned horse, as is aforesaid. And be it prouided & enacted by auctoritie aforesaid, that if the wife of any person or persones weare anye veluet in the lining or other part of her gown, other then in the cuffes or purfles of such gowne, or els weare any veluet in her kirtle, or weare any peticote of silk, ỳ then ỳ husband of euery such wife shal finde one stoned horse of the stature aboue in this act recited, or shal incurre the aboue-

Heire apparant.

6. C. markes.

Except. Fees.

Heire.

5. C. markes.

1. Horse.

Fort.

wyfe.

Veluet. Gowne.

Kyrtell. Peticote.

1. Horse.

Fork.

said penalty & forfeiture of .v. pounds, to bee leuied & recouered as is afore declared. Prouided also þ this act or any thing therin conteined shall not extende to charge any person or persons, whose wife or wiues shal weare any of þ apparel or things aboue rehearsed during þ time such wyfe or wiues shall be deuorsed from her or their husbande or husbandes, or shal willingly absēt her self frō her sayd husbāde, & during such absence shall weare any of the apparell or other thinges afore recited. Prouided always þ heires wīn age, being wards whose lādes, tenementes, & hereditamentes, amount to the yerely value of. CC. li. shall not be compelled by auctoritie of this act til they come to their full age to kepe any horses, although þ wiues of such heires wīn age weare any gowne of silk, or any frēch hode or bonet of veluet, w̄ any habilimēt passe or edge, of gold, perle or stone, or any chain of gold aboute their necks, or in their partlets, or in any apparel of their body, any thing in this act to þ cōtrary notwithstanding. Prouided also, þ if all or any þ horses kept by vertue of this act, shal happen to be killed maimed or lost in the seruice of the kings warres, that then in euery such case þ owners of such horse or horses, so killed, maymed, perished, or lost in þ wars, shal haue liberty by þ space of two yeres next after suche chaunce of killing, maymīng, perishing, or losing their horses to prouide other horses in the stede and place of the horses so killed maimed, perished or lost in þ warres without any danger, losse or penalty of this act, any thing in this act to þ contrary therof notwithstādyng. Prouided also þ carte horses or sumpter horses, shall not be taken, reputed or reckened for any such horses, which any person is or shalbe boūde to kepe by vertue of this act. An. 33. H. 8. cap. 5.

Denorsed.

Absent.

Heires within age.

CC. li.

Wyfe.

Killed or lost. warres,

2. yeres.

Cart horses. Sumpter horses.

§ If any pson or persons after þ first day of January next cōming do sel, eschāge, giue, cōuey or deliuer in to þ realm of Scotlād to þ vse of any scottish mā or do cary, giue, erchāge, sel, send, conuey, or deliuer into any place beyōd þ sea out of this realm or the dominiōs of þ same any horse gelding or mare wout special licence therfore to be obtained of the kyngs highnes or of his heires vnder þ gret seale of this realm, or vnder þ priuie signet, or if any persō or persōs after the said first day of January, do sel, erchāge, giue or deliuer to any scottishmā win this realm of England, or Wales, the town of Barwik or þ marches of the same, to thentēt to be cōueied into Scotlād, any horse, gelding or mare, or do conuey or cary any horse, mare or gelding, into anye forein pties beyond þ sea, wout lyke special licēce obtained of the kinges highnes or of his heires vnder þ gret seal or priuie signet as is afore said, þ thē the same pson & persons so offendyng cōtrary to this acte shall lose & forfait to our souerain lord & his heires the same horse, mare or gelding so caried & conueied, & shal also lose & forfait the summe of .xl. li. for euerye such horse, gelding or mare, so to be conueied & caried in forme afore said whereof the one moitie to bee to the king, & the other moitie to him or thē þ wil sue for þ same, by informatiō actiō of det &c. wherin &c. And that also al and euery persō and persons, so offending, contrary to thys acte, shall suffer imprisonment by þ space of one hole yere. And be it further enacted by the auctoritie afore saide, that it shall be lefull, as well to the wardein, and wardeins of the East Weste, and middle marches for the tyme being, in their wardein courts as also to all and euery the kynges Iustices of peace, in euerye Shire, as well in Englande, as in Wales, in their quarter sessions, to inquire

Scotlād.

Beyond sea.

Licence.

Sell.

Deliuer.

Scot.

Intent.

Licence.

Forf.

Warden.

Iustices.

of

of all and euery offence or offences, hereafter to be perpetrated, committed or done, contrary to this act: And that it shalbe lawful to all and euery person and persons being the kings subiects, to arrest and imprisō euery Scottishmā, and all and euery other person or persons, which shall leade or conueygh cōtrary to the meaning of this acte, anye such horse, gelding or mare, out of this realme into the sayde realme of Scotland, or into any other forein place beyonde the sea other then such persones, as hereafter shall haue sufficient warraunt, by, or from the kinges highnesse or his heires, vnder his, or theyr great seale, or priuie signate, according to the meanyng of thys acte. Prouyded alwaies, and be it enacted by the auctoritye aforesayd, that if the kyng our soueraigne lord, his heires or successours, at any time hereafter, vnder his great seale, or priuie signate, doe giue licence to any person or persones, to cary or conueigh any horses, mares, or geldings into Scotland, or into any other pties beyonde the sea, or els doe giue auctoritie, power or commaundemente to any person or persones, by warraunt, vnder the kinges great seale to licence any other persone or persones to cary, or conuey anye horses, mares, or geldinges into Scotlāde, or into any parties beyonde the sea, that then it shall be lefull, aswell to all and singuler person and persons hauing such licence vnder the kinges great seales, or priuie signate as to all and euery other person, and persones, hauing licence in writing vnder the seale of such person, or persones, to whom the kyng shall gyue auctoritie, power, or commaundement, in forme aboue said, to licence other person or persones, to cary or conuey anye horses, mares, or geldinges into Scotlande, or into any partes beyonds the sea, to cary & conuey suche numbre of horses, geldinges or mares, or any of them into Scotland, or into any of the partyes beyond the sea, as shalbe mēcioned in any such licēces as is before specified any thing mēcioned in this acte to ỹ cōtrary in any wise notwithstanding. Prouided alwaies, and be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, that this act, ne any thing therin conteyned, shall in any wise extende, to any person or persones, whych at any tyme hereafter shall carye, or conuey any horse, mare, or gelding into Scotlande, or into any other forey ne parties beyond the sea, to serue the king in his warres, with the same horses, mares, or geldynges, any thing mēcioned in this acte, to the contrarie in any wyse notwithstanding. And to the intente the kynges maiestie shall not hereafter bee deceyued in the numbre of such horses, mares, or geldinges, which hereafter shall be caried and conueyed into Scotlande, ne that the parties, whyche hereafter shall obtaine anye licence by force of this act, for the carryage or conueyance of any horses, mares, or geldinges to be caried or conueyed into Scotlande: Be it therefore enacted by the auctoritie aforesayde that all and euerye such person and persons, which hereafter shall be licenced, according to this act, to carry or conuey any horses, mares, or geldinges into Scotlande, shall before the same cariage, or conueyaunce, vppon the paine of forfaiture of the sayde horse, mare, or gelding or the double value therof, wherof the one moitie to be to the kyng, and the other moitie to him, or them, that will sue for the same by such like accion, as before is limitted in this act shew his or their said licence to one of the three wardeins of the three marches of Englande, to the intent that one of the saide wardeins shall cause the numbre of the said horses, mares, or

warres.

Nomber.

Licenced.

Forf.

Shew.

Nomber.

geldinges, so licenced to be conueied into Scotlande, not onely to be kalendarde in a booke to remayne in his owne custodye: but also to be endorsed and written on the backe syde of the sayde licence, and the same endorsement to be signed with the hand of the sayde warden. Prouided alwaies, that it shall be lefull to euerye of the kynges subiectes, that shall passe ouer beyonde the sea, to shippe and carry with them horses, or geldinges, for their onely occupacion in their iourneys, and not to the intent to sell the same beyonde the sea. And that intent to be iudged by the othe of him, or them, ẏ so will carry ouer any horse, or gelding, which othe shall be taken before the customers, or their deputies or serchers of euery such port, where ẏ same horse, or gelding, shall be shipped before ẏ shipping thereof. Prouided alwaies, that the wardein of the fiue portes nowe being, or hereafter to bee, may perely at his pleasure, geue lir horses, or geldings, and no more, within one yere, at one or diuerse times, vpō like pain, as is aforesayd, to any person or persons, in ẏ parties beyonde the seas, beyng in amitie with the kinges highnes, or his successours, this act or any thing therin to ẏ cōtrary notwithstandyng. Prouided also ẏ this acte, nor any thing therin mencioned, be in any wise hurtefull or preiudiciall to the maister of the kynges horses, nowe and hereafter to bee, for such thinges and commodities, as shall and doe concerne his office, any thyng in this acte to the contrarie notwythstandyng.

Prouyded also, that it shall bee lefull to any the kinges subiectes, to carie, or sende into any partes beyōd the sea, any Mares, wherof the price of any one Mare so to be caried, doth not excede. v. s. in suche and like maner, as Mares being of ẏ price of. vi. s. viij. pence haue ben, or might haue bene conueied ouer the seas, before the makyng of this acte, any thynge in this acte, or in anye other acte or actes heretofore made to the contrary hereof notwithstandyng. Anno. 1. Ed. 6. cap. 5.

9 ¶ Where in the parliament holden at London the thirde day of Nouember, in the. xri. yere of the raigne of the late king of moste worthye memorie king Henry the eight, and from thence adiourned and proroged to Westminster, and there continued by diuers prorogations, vntill ẏ. xv. day of January in the. xriii. yere of the raigne of the sayde late king, amonges other thinges there was one acte or statute made, wherby the selling, exchanging, or deliuery of any horses, geldinges, or mares, into Scotland, by anye Englishe man, shoulde be felony, whych acte or statute is entituled, an act that no Englishe man shoulde sell, eschaunge or deliuer to be conueied into Scotlād any horse, gelding, or mare, without the kinges licence, as by the same act and statute more at large it doth and may appere. And although the same statut was a very good and necessary law for the maintenaunce of the strength of this realm, and for ẏ due preseruacion of the state of the same, yet the said statute by certaine actes of repeale made, as well in ẏ tyme of the late king Edwarde the first, as also in ẏ time of ẏ late quene Mary, was by certaine general wordes repealed & made void, by reason wherof, diuers wicked & euil disposed persons, haue of late time for their own priuate gaine, conueyed diuers horses, geldings, and mares out of this realme into Scotlande, to the great strength and boldening of the Scottish, & much to the detrimēt & hinderance of this realme. Wherfore be it enacted by the Quenes most excellēt maiestie with the assent of the lordes spirituall & tēporal, & the commōs of this

Kalenderd.

Endorsed.

Carry.

Journey. Intent.

Othe.

5. portes.

6. horsys.

Maister of the horsys.

Mares.

this preſent parlement aſſembled, & by thauctoritie of the ſame, ỹ the ſaid act & ſtatute made in the ſayde. xxiij. yere of the raigne of ỹ ſaid late king Henry theight, & al and euery ỹ̄che ſentences, articles words, matters, & clauſes therin conteined, ſhal from the firſt daye of Maye next cõming, ſtand, remaine, and continue in full force & ſtrength, to all intents & purpoſes, as fully & as wholy as euer ỹ ſame was at any time herto fore, any act or ſtatute of repeale, or any other matter or cauſe whatſoeuer to ỹ cõtrarie not wtſtãding. An. 1. Eli. ca. 8.

Se Armour. 8.	Felony. 13.
Apparell. 6.	Fleſhe. 1.
Caluesſkins and kine in all.	Foreſt. 14.
Captains. 5.	Monaſteries. 2. 9.
Clergy. 20. 21. 22. 12. 24.	Puruetours. 19.
Feires and markets. 6.	Reſidens. 2.

1 ¶ Hoſpitalles & hoſpitallers.

PUr tant que pluſours hoſpitalx dedeins le roialme Dengleterre, foundus ſibien per les nobles Roys de meſme le royalme & ſeygnours et dames eſpirituelx & temporelx come per auter des diuerſes eſtates al honour de dieu & de ſa gloꝛious mier en eide & merit dez almes de les ditz foũdours, as q̃ur hoſpitalx meſmes les foundours ount dones graundemẽt de lour biens moebles pur ledifications dicelle & graundement de lour tres & tenemẽts pur ent ſuſteiner diegles homes et femmes hoꝛs de lour ſains memoꝛies poures femmes enſeyntes & auters poures et la noꝛrer et releuer, et refreſher en icelx cõt oꝛe per la greindr̃ partie enchies & lez biens & profits dicelx per diuerſes perſonez eſpirituelx & temporelx retreitz & deſpendus en aut oeps paroũr pluſours homes et femes, ont moꝛus en graũde miſchiefe pur defaute de aide biure & ſocours al diſpleſãce de dieu et peril des almes des tielx maners deſpenſours. Le roy nr̃e ſ̃noꝛ treſſoueraigne conſideãt les meritoꝛies & deuoutes ententes de les foundours auãditz, et auxi les malues inſolẽts gouernãces en ycelx de laduiſe et aſſent ſuiſditz, ad oꝛdeine et eſtabl̃ que quant as hoſpitalx q̃ur ſont de la patronage & foũdacion le roy, les oꝛdinaries per vertue des cõmiſſions le Roy a eux adꝛeſſers enquergent del mañ & del foũdaciõ dez ditz hoſpitalx et de la gouernance & eſtate dicelx & de toutz auts matts en cẽ ptye neceſſaries et beſoignables, & requiſicions ent pꝛiſes certifiẽt en la chãcellary le roy. Et quant as autz hoſpitalx, qui ſont dautr̃ foundacion et patronage qui de roy les oꝛdinaries enq̃rgerent de la mañ del foũdaciõ eſtate & goũnance dicelx, & de toutz auts matts et choſes beſoignables en cel ꝓpty et ſur ceo facent ent cooꝛrecciõ & reformaciõ ſolonqs les leies de ſaint eſgliſe come a eux appartient. An. 2. H. 5. ca. 1.

King. Patronage. Comiſſion. Oꝛdinaries. Reformacion

2 ¶ An. 2. H. 6. cap. 2. it was enacted that the hoſpital of S. Leonards of Yoꝛke, might gather thꝛaues and haue an accion foꝛ them.

Se Auowſon. 1. 12. 13.	
Chãteries in all.	Moꝛtmain. 2.
Citacion. 1. 2.	Saint Johns. 1.
Coꝛpoꝛaciõs. 5.	Templers. 1.
Furſt fruits. 9.	Vacabonds. 2. 7.
Monaſteries. 9.	

¶ Hoſtilers, hoſtreis, & inholders.

Se Butter and chæſe. 3.	Laboꝛers. 13. 32.
	Merchantz. 26. 28
Cuſtome. 4. 11.	Money. 12. 13.
Execucion of ſtatutes. 3.	Puruetours. 34.
	Robbery. 2.
Fiſh. 3.	Sercher. 1.
Hoꝛſbꝛed. 1.	Staple. 22.
Iurroꝛ. 10.	Victaile. 3. 8. 10.
Iuſtices in eyr̃. 4.	

1 ¶ Hownſtooheth.

ANno. 37. H. 8. ca. 2. an acte was made foꝛ the particiõ of Houſſtobethe. Wherin is appointed certaine pcels to certein ꝑſons foꝛ copy holde lãds, & ỹ thoſe pcels ſhalbe let as copyhold lãds, oꝛ by leaſe foꝛ. xxi. yeres

Copy holde.

¶ How ses of religion.
See Monasteries in all.

1 ¶ Hull.

Custome. Toll. Fish.

A Mno.27.H.8.ca.3. an acte was made for taking awaye of customes and tolles taken by the maire and cominaltie of the towne of Hull, whych they tooke for fythe brought into that towne. But thys acte in An.33.H.8.Cap.33. was fro thenceforth made voide. And it is there farther enacted that from hencefoꝛth it shalbe lawfull to the maire and burgeses of ꝯ kings said town vpō Hul, and their successours, mairs, and burgeses of the same, and all other officers and ministers there for the time being from time to tyme, at al tymes hereafter, to receiue, haue, & take of al and euery the inhabytāts, and fishermen of the sayde counties of Suff. and Norff. & of al other places to the sayde town of Hul for such herring, sprattes, saltfish, and all other vitailes by them or any of them, hereafter to be brought to be sold vnto the kings saide town of Hull, such summes of money as hereafter followeth, that is to say, for euery lasse of herringes of euery persō pryuileged xx.d. for the lasse. And for euery hundred saltfish. iiij.d. and for euery lasse of sprattes. viij.d. And of euery parson not pryuileged for euery lasse of herringes. ii.s. iiij.d. and for euerye hundred saltfishe. iiij.d. and for euery lasse of sprattes. viij.d. as afore the said act so made in the. xxbij. yere of the raigne of our saide souerain lord the king, the said maire and burgesis haue vsed and accustomed to take any thing expressed or contayned in the said act to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided alwaies, and be it &c. that this act or any thing therin conteined or expressed shal not extende nor in any wise be hurtfull or preiudicial to charge or onerate any citie, borough, or towne within this realme, or the inhabitants of ꝯ same or any of them, for any more or other custome, impositiō, or payment, otherwise then they or any of them of right wer charged or chargeable before the making of the saide act and estature made in the saide. xxbij. yere any thing expressed or contepned in this present acte to the contrarie in any wise notwithstandyng. Anno. 33.H.8.cap.33.

Wayte and burgeis. Take. Fishe. Vitayles. Theis somes

No preiudicial. In. 27. cap. 3.

¶ Humber.
See Hauens and riuers.8.

1 ¶ Hundredes.

Que les baillies & les hundred du roy, ne des auters graūde seignoure de la terre, ne soiēt lesses a trop graunde fame a ferme, ly quoy l'people soyt greue ne charge per contribution faire a lour fermez Articuli super cartas. ca.14.

Bailly. Leases.

See Coroners.3. Shiriffes.2.6.
Parlament.15. 7.8.13.
Robbery.2. Wales.31.32.

1 ¶ Hunters and hunting.

Nul maner artificer, labourer ne nulle auter laye home qui nad res & tenementes, a la value de. xl.s. per an ne nulle prestre nautre clerke sil ne soit auaunce a la value de, x.li. p an, neit ne teigā desore enauāt nul leuerer ne lerce nautre chien purchacer nene vse forrets, haies, rees hare pipes ne cordes ne nulles auters engines pur prendre ou destruer sauagine leuerers ne conilles nautre des doit des gentilx homes, sur payne denprisonment de vn an & que les iustices de peas eyent poyar denquerr & enquergēt de lez trespassours en celytie, et les punissēt pce la pain suisdit. An. 13. R. 2. ca. 13.

Lay. pl.s. Priest. pl.s. Dogges. Nets. Iustices. Inquis.

2 ¶ No person spirituall or temporall hauing no parke, chace nor forest of their owne, kepe or cause to be kept, anye nettes, called dere hayes or Buckstalles by ꝯ space of a moneth next after proclamacion of this acte

Parke. Chace. Deer hayes. Buckstalles.

acte made, vpon payne to forfayt for euerye monethe that he or they kepe, or cause to bee kepte the same nettes hayes, or buckestalles tenne pounde. And that no person from hencefoorth stalke, nor cause anye other persone to stalke wyth any busshe or beasses to any Dere being in any parke, chace, forest, or wythoute, but if it be within his owne ground, chase, forest, or parke withoute licēce of the owner, mayster of the game, or keper of the same groūde, chase, forest, or parke, vppon payn of forfaiture for euerye time that he or they so stalk, tē poūde And farthermore that no persone ne persons wythoute his owne ground slea, take or cause to be taken by meane of craft or engyne, any Herons wythoute it bee with hawkyng or nō a longe bowe vpon payne of forfeyture for euery Heron taken or slaine vi. shilliges. viii. d. And that no person or persons withoute hys or their own grounde take any yong Herōs out of the nest, without lycence of ỹ owner of the grounde where the said nest is, vppon paine of forfaiture for euery Heron so taken out of the nest ten shillynges, and that euerye man that wyll: may and shall bee admytted to sue for any of the sayde forfaytures by accion of dette and like processe to be hadde and made therin as in other accions of Det at ỹ making of this acte. And that the defendaunt be not admitted to tend, nor to do his law in any suche accion. Nor any essoin nor protecciō to be allowed for the defendaunte in the same. And the two Justices of peas in theyr sessyons shall haue auctoritie to cal before them any person suspected of the premisses and to their discrecions to examyne them in the premisses. And yf by theyr examinacion the partyes so examined be founde in defaute cōtrarye to the premisses, thā that person so founde in defaute to bee committed to prysion till he haue founde suertye for payment of the same forfaytures to the kyng. And that those iustyces that so examyne them shall haue the tenth part of euery such forfayture for their labour in ỹ behalfe. An. 19. H. 7. ca. 11. Justices.

3 ¶ No person or persōs of what estate, degree, or condiciō they be, frō hencefurth trace, distroy, and kyll no hare in the snow with any dogge, bitche, nor otherwyse. And that ỹ iustice of the peace within euerye shire at euerye sessions of the peace, & stewardes of leetes shall haue full auctoritye and power to enquire of such offendours. And after suche inquisicions founde, the sayde Justices of ỹ peace and stewards of lettes for euery Hare so kylled, shall cease vppon euerye suche offender. vi. s. viii. d. to be forfayted to oure sayde soueraygne lorde, that shall be so founde by ỹ iustices of peace in theyr sessions, and the forfayture founde in euery leete to be to the lorde of the lete. An. 14. H. 8. ca. 11. Hare. Snow. Just. of ỹ Stewards. Leetes.

See Felony. 7. 15. Orfoorde. 1. Hauking in all. Purueyours. 24. Monasteries. 2.

¶ Huntington lane.

See Hye wayes. 2.

Husbandry and tillage.

NO person of what estate, degree or condicion that he be that hath any house or houses, that at ani time within. iii. peres passed hath bene or that nowe is or that hereafter shalbe letten for ferme with twentye acres of lande at leasse or more, lying in tyllage and husbandrye that the owner or owners of euerī such house or houses and lande be bounde to kepe, sustayne, and mayntayne houses and buyldynges vpon the said groūd and lande conuenyent and necessarye for mayntenyng and vpholding 3. yeres. xx. Acres. Tillage. Houses.

of the sayde tyllage and husbandry. And yf anye such owner or owners of any such house or houses and land take, kepe and occuppe anye suche house or houses and lande in hys or theyr owne handes that the said owner or owners by the sayde auctoryte be bounde in lyke wyse to keepe, and maintain houses and buildings vppon the sayde grounde and lande conuenient & necessarye for ỹ maynteyning and vpholdyng of the sayde tillage and husbandrye, and yf anye man doe contrarye to the premysses or any of them, that then it bee lefull to the king if any suche lands or houses be holden of hym immediatelye, or to the Lordes of the fees, yf anye suche landes been holden of them immediatelye to receyue yerelye halfe the value of the yssues and profites of any suche landes wherof the house or houses ben not so maynteyned and sustained. And thesame halfedele of the issue and profites to haue, holde, and kepe, to hys or their own vse, without any thing therfore to be paide or geuen to suche time as thesame house or houses be sufficiētly builded or repaired againe. And ỹ no maner of freeholde be in the kyng ne in any suche lorde or lordes by the taking of any such profites, of, or in any such lands in no maner of forme but onely the king, and the said lord or lordes haue power to take receiue and haue the said issues and profites as is aboue sayde. And therefore the kyng or the saide Lorde or lordes to haue power to distraine for thesame issues and profites to be had and parceiued by them, in fourme aboue saide by auctoryte of this presente acte. Anno quarto, Henrici septimi. ca. 19.

Houses. Tyllage. Kyng. Lordes. Receiue. Hall profites Own vse. Freholde. Distreyne.

2 ¶ All suche townes, villages, borowes, & hamlets, tithing houses, & other inhabitaciōs in any parishe or parishes within this realm, wherof the more part ỹ first day of this plēt parlamēt was or wer vsed & occupied to tilling and husbandry, by the owner or owners thereof for their singular profit, auaile & lucre wilfully sithen the said first day be or hereafter shall be suffred or caused to fal down & decay, wherby ỹ husbandrie of the said townes, villages, borowes, hāletes tythyng houses, and other inhabitaciōs and parishes within this realm bene or hereafter shal be decaied and tourned from the sayde vse and occupacion of husbandrye and tillage in to pasture, shall bee by the sayde owner or owners, their heires successours, or assignes, or other for them, within one yere nert after suche will full decay reedified and made agayn meete & cōuenient for people to dwel & inhabite in thesame, & to haue, vse, & therein to exercise husbandrye & tyllage, as at the sayde first daye of this presēt parlamēt or sithens was there vsed, occuppyed, and had after the maner and vsage of the countrey where the said lande lyeth, at the costes and charges of ỹ same owner or owners their heyrs, successours, or assignes. And if sithē ỹ said first day of this ỹ sent parlament, any landes, whiche at the same first day, or sithen, were cōmōly vsed in tillage, ben enclosed, or frō hencefoorth shall be enclosed, be turned onely to pasture, wherby any house of husbād, ỹ wōn in this realm is or shalbe hereafter decayed, ỹ thā all such landes shall be by the same owner or owners, their heirs successors or assignes, or other for them within one yere nert ensuing ỹ same decay put in tillage and exercised, vsed and occuppyed in husbandrye & tyllage, as they were the sayde first daye of thys presēt parlament, or any time sithē and after the maner and vsage of the countrey where such land lieth. And if any person or persons do contrary to the premisses, or any of them: that than it be lefull to ỹ king, if any such landes or houses bene holden of him imme-

Townes decayed.

Lordes. Receiue. Hall profites Own vse. Freholde. Distreyne. Houses. Tyllage. Kyng.

immediately, after office or inquisi-
cion founden thereof, cõprehẽding ỹ
same matter of recorde or to ỹ lordes
of the fees, if any such landes or hou-
ses ben holden of them immediatelie
wout office or inquisicyõ therof had
to receiue yerely half the value of the
issues and profites of any such lãds,
wherof the house or houses of husbã-
dry, be not so mainteined, & sustained
& the same halfedele of the issues and
profites to haue, holde, and kepe to
his or their owne vse wythoute anye
thing therof to be paide or geuen, to
such time as the same house or houses
be sufficiẽtly reedified, builded, or re
paired again for ỹ exercising and oc-
cupying of husbandry. And immedi-
ately after ỹ as wel ỹ entresse and ti-
le geuen by this act to our souerayn
lorde the king, as to the lordes of the
fee to cesse, and no lenger to endure.
And that it shall be lefull to ỹ owner
and owners of suche lãdes, house or
houses, holden immediatelie of oure
souerain lorde the kyng, to haue and
enioy the same, and to take the issues
and profites therof, as if no suche
office or inquisiciõ had neuer bẽ had
ne made. And that no maner of free-
holde be in the king, ne in anye suche
lorde or lordes, by vertue of this acte
or taking of ani such profits of, or in
any such land in no maner of forme,
but only ỹ king and the sayd lord or
lordes haue power to take, receiue &
haue the sayd issues and profites, as
is abouesaid, and therefore the kyng
or the said lorde or lordes to haue po-
wer to distraygne for ỹ same issues &
profites to bee had and perceiued by
thẽ, in fourme abouesaide, by aucto-
rity of this present act. Be it. &c. ỹ yf
ani of ỹ said lord or lords immediate
do not execute ỹ premisses accordig
to ỹ tenour of this act, that than the
lordes immediate abouethem, with-
in half a yere next after ỹ, to haue, re
ceiue, and take the moitie of ỹ issues
and profites thereof, in like maner &
fourme as is aforesaid of ỹ said lords
immediate, & so euery lorde or lordes
frõ one to another to haue lyke tyme
and aduantage of and in the premis-
ses, as in the saide acte is contayned.
Prouided alway, ỹ this acte extende
not nor bee preiudiciall or hurtefull
to any park or parkes for dere, made Parke.
or to be made, or to any marshe, or
marshes, for wallyng and enclosing Marsh.
or for anye landes conteyned in the
same within this realme this acte to
continue and endure for euer. An.
7. H. 8. Ca. 1.

Nota that in An. 6. H. 8. Ca. 5.
An acte was made almost worde for
worde to thys, to endure to Chrisk-
mas then next folowyng.

3 The kyng, his heyres, and suc- Kyng.
cessours, from and after the feaste of
saint Michaell tharchãgell, whiche
shall be in the yere of our Lord God
M. D. xxvbiii. shall take and haue
the moytie of all issues, reuenues, Moitie.
rentes, and profytes comming and
growyng of all and singuler meses,
landes, and tenementes nowe and
then remayning, inclosed, decayed, Inclosed.
or conuerted, from tyllage into pa- Decayed.
sture, contrary to the tenoure & true Pasture.
meanyng of the sayde acte, made in
the sayde fourth yere of King Henry
the. viii. (*ca. 19. before. 1.*) and beyng
at thys present day so founde alredy
by office and verdite of. xii. men, or Office.
whiche hereafter at ani tyme, by like Verdit.
office and verdite shalbe founde, of
whom so euer they be holden, which
haue been decayed & conuerted from
tyllage into pasture sithe thy yeres
nerte before the foresaid fourth yere
of the ragne of the sayde noble kyng
Henry the. viii. vntyll such tyme as Vntill.
ỹ owner of the sayd meses, lãds and
tenementes, shall haue builded and
reedified againe in and vpon conue- Reedifyed.
nient places of the sayd meses, lãdes
and tenemẽtes for euery fifty acres,
forty acres or thyrty acres of lande,
one sufficient tenement mete for an One tenemẽt
honest

Conuerted. Tillage. Owner. Decay. xx. acres. Pasture. Lorde. Moitie. Within.1.yere King. Office. Moitie. Until. Reedifyed. Tillage. Freholde.

homest man to dwell in, and also vntyll suche tyme as the same owners haue conuerted, or caused al the said landes so mysused to bee conuerted from pasture into tyllage agayne, accordyng to the nature of the soile, and course of hulbandry vsed in the countrey where any suche landes do lye, and accordyng to the true entent and meanyng of the sayde acte. Prouyded alwayes and be it &c. that yf any owner of landes & tenements at any tyme after the last dayes of Apryll, in the yere of our Lorde God. M.D. xxvi. decay any house of hulbandry, hauing xx. acres of errable lande at the least thereunto lyeng in tyllage, or conuerte the same lande into pasture, contrary to the true intent and meanyng of the sayde acte: than if the lorde, of whom any suche house and landes by them holde immedyatly, do not take the benefyte of the sayde acte, concerning taking of the moitie of the profyts of ỹ same house and landes so misused, as is aboue rehearsed within one yere next after the sayde decaye, or within one yere next after the conuertyng of the sayde lande frō tillage into pasture, the kynges highnes in defaute of the sayde lordes immediate, shall & may from and after any office foūd therof haue and take the one moitie of al the yssues, reuennes, and profytes, commyng and growyng of the same house and landes so decayed or conuerted from tillage into pasture, vntyll such tyme as the owner of the sayde house and landes so mysused haue reedyfyed the same house, and conuerted and put the same landes agayne into tyllage, accordyng to the nature of the soyle and course of hulbādry vsed in the countrey there, as is aboue rehearsed. Prouyded alway, that the kynges highnes shal not haue, clayme or chalenge anye freholde, or tenure in or to any of the premisses by takyng of the moitie of any such profytes, nor that any lord of whom any suche meses or landes be holden, shall lose ne forfayte any theyr tenours, seruice, or other their Tenure. ryght, of and in ỹ same, but onely ỹ Seruice. his highnesse hys heyres and successours shal haue ful power by vertue of this present acte, after the finding alwayes of anye office or offyces frō Office. tyme to tyme, onely to distraine for Distrey. payment of the moitie of the yerely yssues, reuenues, and profytes of all suche landes and tenementes, as be vnto the kynges hyghnes lymytted and appoynted by thys acte, accordyng to the true intent and meaning of the same acte, vntyll such tyme as the true intente and purpose of thys present acte shalbe duely and truely put in execution in euery behalfe, to all intentes, as is before declared. Prouided also that this acte nor any thyng therein conteyned, be in any wyse prejudiciall or hurtfull to any infant wythin the age of. xxi. yeres, Infant. nor to any person or persones beyng out of the kynges realme for any is- Out of sues and fyftes to be leuyed, perceyued or taken by vertue of thys present acte, as long as they shall be wythin age, or out of thys realme, nor shall extende to anye marshe or fenne Marshe. groūds, nor to any manours, lands Fenne. or tenementes, beyng inclosed at this present day, wythin any forest, Forest. parke, or chase, wherein be dere be- Parke. longyng vnto the kynges hyghnes, Chase. or to any temporall lorde knyght, or squyer of this realme of England or Wales, so that they haue licence obtayned at this present day of ỹ kings sayde highnes or of any his noble progenitours to imparke the same, and also haue compowned wyth the owners therof, that the same owners be satisfyed for the same: any thing in thys acte to the contrarye notwithstandyng. Prouyded alwayes that this present acte extende not nor bee in any wise hurtefull or prejudiciall vnto

vnto any owners of any landes or tenementes in any counties of this realme of Englande, but onely vnto all and euery the counties hereafter specifiid, that is to say, the counties of Lincolne, Notyngham, Lecitur, Warwike, Rutlande, Northampton, Bedforde, Bukyngham, Orford, Berks. the yle of wyght, Worcetur. Herforde, and Cambridge. An. 27. H. 8. Ca. 22.

4 That there shall be yerely, after the feaste of the Annunciacion of our Lady, whiche shall be in the yere of our Lorde God. M. D. xiii. as muche lande or more, put wholy in tyllage, and vsed and sowen, according to the custome of the countrey and nature of the grounde, and so shall be contynued, and vsed for Tyllage, and sowen for euer, by the owners, fermours, and occuppers therof, in euery towne, paryshe, village, and hamlet wythin the realme of Englande and Wales: as was or hath been put in tyllage, in any one yere, and so kepte in tyllage, by the space of foure yeres, anye tyme sence the fyrste yere of the raigne of kyng Henry the eyght, vpon payne to forfeyt to the kyng and hys heires for euery acre not put in tillage vsed & occuppyed, according to the fourme and effecte of thys present acte. v. s. for euery yere so offendyng. And for the better execution of thys acte: be it. &c. that the kyng, hys heyres and successours, at hys & theyr wyll and pleasure, from tyme to tyme may dyrecte hys and theyr seuerall Commyssyon and Commyssions, vnder the great seale of England, to such persones as it shal please them. And that the sawe Commissioners, or foure of them at the leaste shall haue power and auctoryte by vertue of thys acte, and of the sayd commyssyon, to enquire, searche, and trye, by the othes of xii. lawfull and indifferent persones or more, in euery Hundred, Rape, or Wapentake, such as maye dyspende yerely. xl. s. of freholde, what landes and tenementes in euery towne, paroche, village, or hammelette, wythin the lymyts of theyr charge haue (against the fourme and effect of this present act and statute) at any time or times sence the sayd first yere of the raigne of kyng Henry the eyght, been conuerted and tourned from tyllage to pasture, and so lyeng conuerted and tourned from tillage to pasture, and is now, and hereafter so shalbe contynued, and occuppyed in pasture. Conuerted fro tyllage,

And that the sayde twelue persons, or more vpon theyr othes, shal make true and lawfull presentment, and certifycat, aswel of all and synguler the premysses, as of the names, or synames, of the owners, fermours and occuppyers of the same, in wrytyng vnder theyr seales, to the sayde Commyssyoners, at suche day, time and place, as shall be lymytted to them, by the sayd Commyssyoners. And that the sayde Commyssyoners after such presentmentes therof had and made, shall cause the same presentmentes to be engrossed in parchment endented and sealed with theyr seales, whereof the one parte therof, shall be delyuered to the foreman of the Jury, and the other part therof, shall be certyfyed into the kinges courte of Chauncery, wythin two monethes nexte after suche presentment so hadde and made. And that from thencefoorth, the sayde presentmentes, with conuenyent spede, shal be certyfyed and streated out, and from the sayde courte of Chauncery into the court of ỳ Escheker, there to remayne of record among the kings maiesties recordes of the same court of the escheker, to the intent that thys statute shall be the more diligently, and indyfferently put in execution, according to the true meaning therof. And be it. &c. that suche Commys- Presentment. Names. Engrosyd. Certificat. Estreats. Escheker.

Comissioners

Othe.

Comissionors

Pzecept.

Pzesentment.

Fynes.
Issues.

Neglect.

mysyoners, as shall hereafter be aucthozysed by vertue of the kynges Commysyon to put this acte in execucyon, shall befoze suche tyme as he oz they shall sytte vppon the same Commysyon, take a corporall othe before the Lozde Chaunscelloure of Englande, oz the Lozde keper of the greate seale foz the time beyng, oz befoze suche other persone oz persones, as shall haue auctho:ytye from the Lozde Chaunscelloure of Englande, oz the keper of the greate Seale foz the tyme beyng, by Dedimus potestatem, to recepue, and take hys oz they: othes truely, faythfully, indyfferentely, and iustely, accozdyng to the vttermoste of hys oz they: wyts, learnynges, and connynges to endeuoure them selues foz, and to the true execucyon of hys statute, and of all, and euery thyng, conteyned in the same, foz the better mayntenaunce of Tyllage, and encrease of cozne to be hadde, accozdynge to the true meanyng of thys acte. And be it further enacted, et cetera. that the sayde Commysyoners, oz two of them at the leaste, shall haue auctho:ytye, and power to dyzecte their pzecepte to the Shyzyffe of the countye, beyng wythin the lymyttes of they: Commysyon, to warne suche and as many honest men of his bayliwycke, as is afozesayde, by whom the truth maye best be knowen, to enquyze, and true pzesentment make of all and euery the pzemysses, and to sette suche reasonable fynes, issues, and amercyamentes, vppon suche persons as shall make default of they: apparaunces, oz makyng they: apparaunces, shall neglecte to do they: duetyes, in, and aboute the execution of the pzemysses, as to the same Commysyoners, oz foure of them, shall bee by they: dyscrecyons thought mete, and conuenyent, so that the same fyne, oz amercyamente, foz any one default ercede not the summe of twentye s. shyllinges. And that the same fines, yssues, and amercyamentes, so by them tared, and sette, shall bee yerelye, well, and truely treated, into the sayde courte of the Eschequer, and there to bee leuyed to the kynges vse, as other fynes and amerciamentes, haue ben there accustomed and vsed to bee leuyed. Pzouyded alwayes, that the putting of any landes oz tenementes hereafter, from pasture to tyllage, accozding to the fourme and effect of this acte, shall not in any wyse extend to be any cause of breache, oz forfeiture of any bonde, couenaunt, payment, oz condicion made, oz hereafter to be made, betwene any person oz persons, whiche in any wyse is, oz shall be repugnaunte oz contrarysant to this acte. Pzouyded alwayes, that thys acte, ne any thyng therein conteyned, shall not in any wyse extend to any lande conuerted oz to be conuerted into pasture, that shalbe kept without fraude oz couine, onely foz the maintenaunce of the houses and hospitalitie of any person oz persos, noz to any lande that commonly oz vsually hath lien to pasture, by the space of .xl. yeres last past, noz to any wast groundes oz hethes, noz to any common downes, fennes, moozes, oz marysshes, whyche haue not been cōmōly and vsually, foz the moste parte sowen, oz put in tyllage, within .xl. yeres last past, noz to any lande nowe beyng lawfull warren, oz nowe vsed and kepte foz connyes, noz to any grounde stubbed, oz won from wood, bushes, bzome, oz ferres into the kynde of pasture, noz to any lande nowe enclosed in any parke, commonly vsed with deere, and that without fraude oz couine, hath been vsed foz any parke within .iiii. yeres last before this pzesent sessyon of the parlament, noz to any salt marshes, noz

nor to any marshes that commonly within ten yeres hath been once surrounded, or ouerflowē with water, nor to anye grounde enclosed by the licence of our Soueraigne Lorde ỹ kyng, or any of hys noble progenytours, nor to any orcharde, garden, poole, or pond yarde, nor to any medow grounde yerely mowen or to be mowen for hay, nor to any lande set or to be sette wyth saffron, or wyth hoppes, nor to any lande sowen, or to be sowē with hempe, flaxe, woode, or madder, nor to any land without fraud or couine, sowen or to be sowen with acornes, or set or to be sette with wood, duryng suche tymes as the same shalbe vsed, or put to the vses and ententes before specified.

Prouyded also that this act, nor any thyng therein conteyned, shall in any wyse extende, or be prejudiciall or hurtfull to any person or persons, whiche at any tyme heretofore hath conuerted, or at anye tyme or times hereafter shall conuerte any arable lande to pasture, in anye paroche, towne, vyllage, hammelet, or other place or places of this realme, for the which, suche person or persons haue already, or within one yere after the feast of Easter nexte commyng, or within one yere next after any suche inquysicion hereafter to be founde, after such cōuertyng of arable groūde into pasture, hath or shall tourne, or conuerte to tyllage and arable grounde, as muche pasture ground, or lease wythin the same paroche, towne, vyllage, or hammelet, or within any of them, where any such lande so hathe been, or hereafter shall be conuerted from tyllage to pasture, and do suffer the same land so tourned from pasture to tyllage, so to continue in tyllage, and be arable, wythout tournyng the same to pasture agayne, so longe as the lāds tourned to pasture as aforesayde, shall be vsed in pasture. Any thyng in thys present acte conteyned to the contrarye hereof in any wyse notwithstandyng. And it is et cetera. that as well all Commyssyoners, Commissioners. Justyces of Assyse, Justyces of Oyer, and determyner, as Justyces of the peace in theyr Sessyons, and none other, shall haue full power and auctoryte, to enquire of the Enquere. presemptyes, and shall certyfie all Certify. presentementes that shall be had before them, into the court of Chauncery, and from thence, to be streated in cōuenyent tyme, in to the kinges court of thescheker, and that the partye greued, yf he wyll, may haue, and sende hys trauerse, accordyng to the Trauers. lawes of thys Realme, in the same court, whether the sayde landes, or tenementes so founden by any suche inquisycion, be holden of the kyng immediatly, or not. Prouyded also and be it, &c. that this acte, nor any thyng therein conteyned, shall, or may in any wyse extend, to geue any auctoryte to any shyryffe, vnder shyryffe, or any theyr officer, bay- Officer. liffe, or minister, to enfringe, breake or entre, into any lybertie, or liberties, for the execution of any precept or other processe, which shalbe hereafter to hym, or them awarded by auctoryte, and vertue of thys acte other wise thē he or they might haue done before ỹ making of ỹ same, any thyng herein conteyned to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding. Liberties. Process. Prouyded also, that yf any persons or persone offendyng thys acte, be at any time hereafter impeched, or sued by force of this act, for any office, or offences committed or done, or to be commytted or done, contrary to this acte, that then the partie offendyng so sued, shall not be empeched by the kyng or by any other, for the same offence, by vertue of any lawe, Twyse sued. acte, or actes, statute, or statutes, heretofore hadde or made, for the reformacio of any the articles, or bra-

ches

ches, cõteyned in this acte. Any thig in this acte or ani other acte or actes had or made, to the contrary in any wyse not wtstãding. Prouyded also, that this acte, nor any thing therein cõteyned, shall not extende to charge any person or persons, with any penaltie, or forfeiture, for or cõcerning any offẽce done or to be done contrary to the tenour of this act, vnlesse he or they so offẽding, be sued, or empeched for the same, within three yeres nexte after the same offẽce be founde by inquisicion as is aforesayd. This acte to endure for tenne yere, & from thence vnto thende of the nexte parlament. An. 5. E. 6. Ca. 5.

Sute. 1. yeres.

Endure.

5 ¶ The sayde act (*s. of An. 4. H. 7. Ca. 19, before. 1.*) and euery braunche therein shall be from hẽce forth put in due execution, and remayne and continue in force for euermore. And whereas the prouysyon in the sayde acte doth onely extende to house or houses, hauyng twentye acres of lande at leaste, or more, lyeng in tillage and husbandry, vpon the interpretacion of whiche wordes some doubte hath ryssen. Be it. &c. that the sayde estatute (*s. of An. 4. H. 7. Ca. 19. before. 1.*) and the penaltie and puruey aunce of the same, shal from hencefoorth extend to houses to be decayed that haue or hereafter shall haue twẽtie acres of grounde or more to them lyeng or belonging, whether ỹ same or ani part therof be hath bẽ, or shal be vsed or put in tyllage or not, the sayde twenty acres to be accõpted & measured, after the quantitie, rate, & measure of the statute or ordinance, called the Statute treatyce or ordynaunce *de terris mesurandis*, and not otherwise. Any vsage, or custome, or other thyng what so euer to the contrary therof notwithstandyng. And for a further prouysyon for reedyfyeng of houses decayed, and restoring of pasture grounde to tyllage, and for encrease of corne. Be it. &c. that the kyng and Queenes hyghnesse, & theyrs & successoures of ỹ Queenes maiestie, shall and may at all tymes hereafter as often as to them shall seeme nedefull, and conuenyent awarde theyr hyghnes cõmyssyon or Commyssions vnder the great seale of Englande to be directed to such persones as to them shall seme mete, hable, and conuenient, whereof the at the least shall be of the Quorum, aucthorysing thẽ therby, or foure of them at the least, whereof two to be of the Quorum to execute and seere cuted this present acte accordyng to the true intent, effecte, and meaning of the same, the whiche Commissioners or foure of them at the leaste, whereof two to be of ỹ Quorum, by vertue of the sayde Commissyõ, and of this presẽt acte, shall haue full power and auctoritye to enquire heare & determyne by the othes of twelue men, or by informacõ or other lawfull wates and meanes vsed in other cases, in any of the kyng and Queenes highnes ordenary courtes of recorde, all and singuler defaults and offences commyted or done, synce ỹ feaste of Saint George the martyr, in the. xx. yere of the reigne of ỹ late kyng of famous memorye kyng Hẽry theb eyght or hereafter to be cõmytted or done, alwel contrary to ỹ tenour and effecte of ỹ sayde former act, as cõtrary to one other act made in the parlamẽt holden in the seuẽth yere of the raigne of ỹ saide late king Henry the eyght (*s. ca. 1. before. 2.*) intituled, an act to auoid lettyng downe of townes. And also to enquyre, heare, order, and determine by the sayde wayes & meanes all grounde whatsoeuer, conuerted from tyllage to pasture, synce the sayde feaste of Sayut George the martyr, in ỹ saide twenty yere of the sayde raigne of sayde kyng Henry the eyght, or hereafter to be conuerted from tyllage to pasture, and also of al groũd in ony

Cõtinũ.

Houses.

Houses decayed.

xx. Acres. Measured.

Reedifying houses.

Endure.

Dyers

Offẽces

Inquyre.

Conuerted

ing

were any corne fyelde newly vsed or imployed sythence ỹ sayde feaste, or hereafter newely to be vsed, imployed, or conuerted to the keping of cõnyes not beyng lawefull warren, & whereby any corne of any person or persõs, other then the owner of the same Connyes, sythens the sayde feast, hath been or hereafter shalbe decayed, destroyed, or consumed, and the sayde Commyssioners, or foure of thē, whereof two to be of ỹ Quorum, shall and maye take order & direction, for the reformacion of suche offences, decayes, and defaultes in maner and fourme folowing, that is to saye, they or foure of them at the leaste, whereof two to be of the Quorum, shall and maie bynde by recognisaunce, in good summes of money to be knowledged to the vse and behoose of our Soueraigne Lorde the King & our soueraigne Lady ỹ quene her heyres and successours, whiche recognysaūce, by this acte, they shal be enabled to take the persone or persones, for the offendyng and gylty, in any of the foresayde decayes or defaultes, and then beyng or contynuyng owner in Fee Symple, Fee Tayle, for terme of lyfe, for terme of yeres, or by coppye of courte Roll in possession or in reuercyon, or remaynder after any estate or estates, for terme of yeres, or for terme of lyfe of suche decayed house or houses, and grounde thereunto lyeng, or of tenne acres parcell therof, or of suche grounde conuerted from tillage to pasture, or of suche grounde which is or shall be vsed or imployed to the keppyng of Connyes as is aforesayde, or anye of them in suche summes of money as to suche Commyssioners shall seme reasonable, for the reedyfyenge of suche decayed houses, and for the conuertynge of suche grounde so conuerted from tillage to pasture into tyllage agayne, and for the dymynyshynge and destroyeng of Connyes, within suche conuenyent tyme, and in suche maner and fourme, as to the same commyssioners or foure of them, whereof two to be of the Quorū, shall seme mete and conuenient, and by theyr dyscrecyons shall bee sette, symptted, and appoynted. And yf the offender or offenders do dwell in any other Shyre, or can not bee gotten to bee bounden by recognysaunce before the sayde Commyssyoners as is aforesayde: That then the sayde Commyssioners or foure of them, whereof two to be of the Quorū, shal take suche other order for ỹ reedifienge of the houses and conuertynge the grounde to tyllage and destroyeng of Connyes, accordyng to thys statute as shall be thought meete by theyr dyscrecyons, and shall cause the same theyr order to be entred of recorde, wythin one Moneth after theyr sayde order made, and shal within the same moneth delyuer or cause to be delyuered, the coppy of theyr sayde order sygned and sealed by the or foure of them to the tenaunt, fermer or seruaunt, keppyng, resydyng or inhabytyng the grounde or place for the whiche the order shal be made to the intent the same may be delyuered ouer, or declared to the sayde owner or owners, that shall or oughte to be charged by, or wyth the same. And yf the place, in which anye such decayed house or houses, hathe been, or shall bee scytuate, shall be founde in the handes of anye persone or persones, other then suche persone or persones as syrst dyd suffer or make the sayde decaye, then the sayde commyssioners or foure of them, whereof two to bee of the Quorum, shall and may order and enioyne all and euery persone and persones hauyng the immediate and presente enherytaunce in the sayde grounds and places wherein any of the aforesayde decayes shal be founde as is aforesayde

Conies. Order. Record. Coppy. Fermour. Owner. Others hādes Present owner.

reedifye. to reedifie and buyld againe the same decayed house eyther in the sayde place where it was decayed or nere vnto the same, within ỹ same towne paryshe, or hammelet, within suche tyme & in suche sorte as to the sayde Cõmissioners or foure of thẽ, whereof two to be of the Quorũ shall seme reasonable & conuenięt. And shal further assesse & taxe all & euery plõ & psons, hauing any perticuler estate in the sayde grounde, belongyng to any suche house decayed, for terme of lyfe, yeres, or by coppy of courte roll to be contributorye towardes the sayde reedifycacion, and buyldyng, in suche summe or summes of money to be payde to the foresayde persone hauing the immediate and present inheritaunce, and beyng ordred and employned to reedifye the same, as to ỹ sayd commissioners, or foure of thẽ, whereof two to be of the Quorum, shall seme mete and resonable, hauyng respecte and regarde to the seuerall estate, and termes of all and euery the sayd perticuler tenauntes, and to the commodities, profits, and emoluments, thereto seuerally and respectyuely belongyng, and also hauing respect to suche couenaũts grauntes, agrementes, and condycions as be, or shall be conteyned in eny lawefull wrytyng made concerning the estate of any of the persones to be charged for the sayde reedifycacion, or for the contributyon of any thyng towarde the same freholde, estate, remaynder, or reuercyon, as is aforesayde, accordyng to theyr seuerall interesse, estates, commodytyes, and profytes. And be it enacted by the aucthoritie aforesayd that all and euerye persone and persones, bodyes polytyke, and corporate, that shall haue anye estate or interesse, in anye of the saide houses, places, or grounde, wherein anye of the aforesayde decayes, shall bee commytted and founde, or presented as is beforesayde, from or by any persone or persones so ordered and employned as is aforesayde, shall be charged and chargeable accordyng to his or their estate, or estates, commodytyes and profytes, in the same, in lyke sorte and maner as he or they from whom or by whom the same estate or estates, shalbe by any meanes deryued or conueyed, should or ought to haue ben by force of the sayde commaundement and iniunction. And also that the persone or persones that shall bee appoynted or charged by the sayde orders and iniunctions, or by thys statute, to reedifye anye of the decayed houses beforesayde, and to haue anye contrybucion, rate, or summe of money, or other thing of any others, towardes the same, shall and maye by vertue hereof haue one action of det for the same againste the partie or parties, appoynted to paye the same, and againste theyr heyres, executours, or assignes in any of ỹ kinge & Quenes maiesties ordinarie courte of record or shall sue for the same by informacion before the said Commissioners, or foure of thẽ, whereof two to be of the Quorum. In which iuite no iniunction, wager of lawe, protection nor essoigne shall be alowed for the defendaunt. And yf anye partye or parties that should or ought to paye or geue any summe of money, or other thyng in contributyon as is aforesayde shall vppon a reasonable request therof to be made, wyllfullye refuse or delaye to paye or geue the same: That then the playntyfe vpon hys suite to haue and recouer treble damages againste the sayde defendaunt. And further be it &c. that if ỹ sayde grounde or groundes so conuerted from tyllage to pasture, or vsed, or employed to the keppynge of connyes, to the destruction of corne as is abouesayd, shall be founde in the handes or possession of any persõ or per

Tax. Particuler tenant.

Cõtributorye.

Seuerall estate. Termes. Profites.

Couenantes.

Contributiõ.

Charge.

Cõtempte.

Dett.

Iudgement.

Reliefe.

Delaye.

3. Dam.

Grounde.

or persones, other then suche as dyd conuert the sayd groundes from tyllage to pasture, or vse or employ the sayde groundes wyth connies as is aforesayde: that then the sayde commissioners or foure of them whereof two to be of the Quorum, shall and may order and enioyne the occuppers of the sayde grounde or grounds so conuerted from tyllage to pasture or so vsed or employed to the kepyng of connies as is aforesaid, to tourne the same againe into tyllage, or to destroy or dempnyfy the sayde connies kepte vpon the same grounde within suche tyme and vppon suche paynes as by them shalbe lymytted and appoynted. And be it &c. that euery suche order and iniunction aboue mencioned, shalbe entred of recorde, and the coppy thereof wrytten in parchment, and signed and sealed by the sayde commissioners or foure of thē, wherof two to be of the Quorum, and delyuered to the occuppyer or occuppyers of the grounde or place wherin any of the aforesaid offences, decayes, or defautes, shall be founde as is aforesayde, to thintent the same may be delyuered ouer, or declared to all suche other person as shall or ought to be bounden or charged by the same. And further be it. &c. that the sayde Commissioners or foure of thē, whereof two to bee of the Quorum, shall and maye haue power and auctorytie by force of the sayde Commyssyon and of thys act, to commytte euery person refusynge to be bounde by recognisaunce as is aforesayde, and euery the sayde perticuler tenantes refusyng to declare to the sayd Commyssioners or foure of thē, whereof two to be of the Quorum, howe longe or what tyme sayde perticuler estate is, to prison into the next Gaole in the sayd countie, there to remayne without bayle or mainprise vntyll he shall be bounde in recognisaunce as is aforesayd, or shew or declare his or their partyculer estates, or estate in the premysses to the sayde commyssioners or foure of the whereof two to bee of the Quorum, as is aforesayde. And be it. &c. that y Sheriffes and all other mynysters, Shirif. within the counties where suche sessyons shall bee appoynted, shall be Ministers. attendaunt vppon the sayd commis- Sessions. sioners, and shal retourne before thē Attendant. all suchs processe and preceptes as they shall haue in commaundement to doe, and be obedyente vnto them as they are bounde to be to the Justices of peace or of Oyer and determyner, at all tymes and places for the execution of the sayde commyssyon and of thys acte. And the same Commyssyoners or foure of them whereof two to bee of the Quorum, shall haue power and auctorytye to enquire, heare and determyne as Determing. is beforesayde, of, for, and vppon all forfaytures, recognisaunces, and breaches of orders, and inuencyons that shall be taken, knoweledged or made before the sayd commissyoners or foure of them, and to assesse such Fynes. fines and amerciamentes as to thē shall seme meete and conuenyent, vpon the Sheryffe and other officers Officers. and persones, what so euer makyng default, and for contemptes and other myssdemeanours before them. And shall haue auctorytye to reform all impanelles to bee retourned be- Panell. fore them as the Justyces of peace maye doe. And further be it. &c. that euery of the Commyssioners shall Comission. haue for euerye daye he shall syttc to execute this Commyssion tenne shil- Wages. lynges, and to the Clerke that shall Clerke. serue and wrytc all processe and other recordes before ỹ said cōmissioners, for euerye Daye he shall attends vppon the sayde Commyssyoners, three shyllinges and foure pēce the same to bee paide by the Sheryffe Shirif. or Clarke of the courte of the Fines, forfaytures, and amercyamentes,

that shall aryse or bee sessed for anye matter or defaulte before the sayde commissioners, and the Sheriffe, to bee allowed vppon his accompt for the same. So that the same bee noted and specified in the estreate, sygned by the sayde commissioners or fowre of them, whereof two to bee of the Quorum. Prouyded alwayes and be it, &c. that the sayde commyssyoners or any of them by vertue of this acte shall not haue power or auctoritye to dooe any thyng touchyng ỹ offences or defaultes aforesayde, contrarye to the ordynaunce or purueyaūce of any estatute heretofore made or to the exclusion or takyng awaye of any benefyte or lybertye parmitted or saued to anye maner of person by any prouision in anye of the saide statutes or contrarye to the effecte of anye lycence heretofore graunted by the Kynge and Queenes hygnes or the Queenes hyghenesse or any of the auncestoures or predecessours of ỹ Quenes highnesse, so that the same lycence bee shewed to them, or fowre of them, vnder Seale before conuiccion of the offence or defaultes aforesaide. Anye thing aforesayde to the contrarye therof, in anye wyse notwythstanding. And for as muche as it is like to be ỹ some houses hauing twenty acres of grounde or more, to them lying or belonging, be decayed withoute anie willing defaulte in them that hadde the inherytaunce or possessiō thereof, as by fire, breaches, and surroundyng of waters, or by destraccyon of enemyes, or rebelles, or of suche as hadde parrycular estates therein wythoute impechemēt of wastе, or by suche other like meanes or wayes, and that they who by the ordynance aforesayde, shoulde reedifye the same, are of such powerte that they can not by all entendemēt reedifie or builde vp all the same houses agayne. And forasmuche also as some perchaunce haue erect and builded vp new houses in some other places vpō the same landes lying to the sayde houses, or vpon some other lande nere thereunto in lewe & place of the houses decayed, whiche are as auaileable to the commō wealthe as the new reedifieng of ỹ decayed houses in the olde places shoulde bee, in whiche cases equitie requireth, they shoulde not be punished for the saide decaye. And forasmuche as it is lyke to bee, that some grounde conuerted from tyllage into pasture is deuided into diuerse smale parcelles remayning and beyng in diuers and seuerall mens hands, so that any one pte will not be sufficient to kepe a plowe vpon. And for that some grounds, haue been tylled for dystroyinge of mosse busshes, brome, fyrres heathe and not onely to be continued in tyllage and suche lyke. And that also some demeanes in the absence of the owners haue been deuided to sundry occuppers who hath tylled the same, not beinge commonly vsed to tillage before ỹ sayde feaste of saint George and, for that diuers other perticuler cases maye fortune to be, which the generall purueiaunce of this estatute can not remedye without greter hurte then good to bee done by the same. And for that also that in some places of this realme it is not necessary the purueieu of this estatute to extende and to be fully executed, but in some places and vpō some occacions or causes, it maye more conueniently bee spared then put in vre, and is therefore necessary to referre such thynges with all other circumstaunces, to the discrecions of ỹ commissioners who maie moze perfectly vnderstande the same. Bee it therefore ordeyned & enacted by auctoritie of this present parliamente, that the sayde commissioners or foure of them at the leaste, whereof two to be of the Quorum, shall and maye consyder the sayde cases and such other

Allowaūce. Account. Estreates.

Not power.

Contrary.

Benefite.

Licens.

Decayed not. Willingly.

Erected.

Comm. Pasture.

Dyssr.

Comm.

Particu. cases.

Some

Discr.

Comm.

Comm.

ction. other lyke, and vse their discretions, in temporyng and qualefyeng of the sayde generall purueyaunce of this or any of the foresayde former estatutes, and in orderyng the sayde cases and such other lyke, and to omit the execution & penaltye of this acte, and of the other former actes accordyngly, as to the wisedomes and discrecions of them or foure of them at the leaste, whereof two to bee of the Quorũ, shalbe thought moste necessarye. Thys act or the aforesayd former actes in any wise notwythstandynge. And shall haue power & auctoritie to cancell Recognysaunces, taken before them, & not appearyng to them forfayted, yf it shall seme to them or foure of them, whereof two to be of the Quorum, meete and cõuenient. And it is. &c. that where as any grounde by meanes of this acte shall fortune hereafter to be conuerted from pasture into tyllage accordyng to thintent of this acte, which groũd is chargeable wyth any rente reserued since ỹ time ỹ same ground was cõuerted frõ tyllage to pasture, & whiche was reserued and made the greater, in consideracion that the same was so conuerted from tyllage in to pasture or stored with coneyes, that al such rentes yf they be greater then ỹ grounde tourned into tillage, or the groũd by reason of the destruccyon of conneyes is worthe, shall be abated and appoyncioned by the saide Cõmissioners or foure of thẽ, whereof two to be of the Quorum, accordynge to theyr discrecions, yf they shal thinke the same so mete. Prouided allwayes & be it enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide that the retaynyng or none payment of anye such parte or porcion of any rentes that shalbe abated or deducted by the Cõmissioners as is aforesayde, shalbe no breache or forfeiture of any bonde, penaltie couenaunte, graunte, or cõdicion to be conteyned in any Indenture, bõde obligatorie, or other wrytynge, agrement, or promyse what so euer to the contrarye notwithstãdynge. And further be it enacted by the auctoritye aforesayde, that the saide Commissioners or foure of them, whereof two to be of the Quorum, shall haue power and auctoritye by vertue hereof, to make and direct forth precepites and processe, as well to the Sheriffe of the countye, as to all other freholders and persõs that ought to attende or appeare before the sayde Commissioners for the tryall, answerynge or prouynge of any offence agaynst thys estatute or agaynst anye of the aforesayd former estatutes to appeare before them at any daye and tyme that the sayde Commyssyoners or foure of them, whereof two to be of the Quorum, shall symyte or appoynte, and vpon the apperaunce of the sayde persons to giue daye ouer from tyme to tyme as they shall thynke meete. And be it enacted. &c. that if any suche persone or persones as presently haue, or hereafter shall haue anye houses buylded, or reedyfyed, or to be reedyfyed, or any grounds to be conuerted to tyllage, accordynge to the tenour and effecte of thys estatute, or of anye of the aforesayde estatutes, that then the sayde persone or persõs theyr heyres or assignes shall within thre yeres nexte after the ende of this Session of thys Parliament, dimise or lette to ferme the houses alreadye buylded or reedifyed with the xxvti. tye acres of grounde, whiche before tyme dyd appertayne and lye to the same, or tenne acres parcell there of, yf there be nowe no more of the same landes in theyr handes that hath the houses builded or reedified, or ought to reedifye the same, or with so much other landes lyinge conuenient for the sayde house, and shall dimise and lette to ferme the houses hereafter to be reedified within two yeares after

Proceo. Sherifes. Freholders. Reedifyed. Conuerted. Let to ferme. Leases.

the same, shalbe so reedified with the twenty acres of landes, or the tenne acres parcel thereof or the lyke number of acres as is before sayde. And yf any of the sayde houses, and landes, shall not be so demised or letten to ferme as is afore sayde: That then the sayd Commissioners or foure of them at the leaste, whereof two to be of the Quorū, shall haue power and auctholitie, by vertue of thys acte, to dymyse and lette the sayd house and landes to any person or persones, hauyng no other ferme or tenementes within the same parishe, nor hauing anye action or suyte at that parlyamente agaynst the owner, and requirynge the same for .iii. yeares, at the olde for suche reasonable rente and vpon suche reasonable couenaūtes, as the sayde Cōmissyoners shall thynke meete for bothe parties. So that they take good assurance for the payment of the rentes and performynge of couenauntes, to the owner of ꝑ same as they shall thynke conuenient, vppon whiche leale the owners of the house and landes, so letten theyr executoures, and assygnes, and euery of them, for the time being, & also euery suche leasee, their executours, and assygnes, and euery of them, shall haue suche remedy and Actions thone agaynst thother, as they shoulde or myghte haue had yf they them selues, had onely ben pryuie and parties to the sayde leases.

Commissioners

Let to ferme.

iii. yeres. Rente.

Assurance.

Owners.

Actions.

And be it enacted by thauctholitye aforesayde, that yf any persone or persones, shalbe condemned or charged with or for anye offence that he or thei ought not to be charged withall, by thys acte or by anye of the aforesaide former estatutes: That the the sayde partye and partyes shall and maye haue thys or theyr trauers and remedie therefore in the Starre Chamber, before the counsel there. And bee it. &c. that thys statute shall at the pleasures of the kyng & quenes maiestyes, her heyres & successours bee putte in Execucyon, eyther by commyssioners to bee appoynted according to the tenour of thys acte, or elles by the commyssioners to be appoynted by theyr maiestyes for therecutyon of certeyne statutes thereof made in thys sessyon of thys present parlamente. Prouyded alwayes, &c. that this acte nor any thing therin contayned, shall extende to anye house, or buyldyng, made or to bee made by anye tenauntes in dower or other partycular tenaunt wythoute the assente of him or them in reuercyon or remaynder of estate of inheritaunce, vnlesse the same house or buyldynge bee, or shall be made and erected accordyng to thentente and purueye of thys estatute. Anye thyng in thys estatute to the contrarye notwythstanding. And bee it. &c. that yf anye person or persones, shal bee cōuycted or condempned of or for anye offence or forfeyture, of anye cognisaunce, or other matter conteyned and specifyed in thys acte, vpon anye informacyon at the suyte of anye partye or partyes: that then the one moytye of all suche forfeytures and summes of money as shal bee due for the offence or forfayture, contayned in the informacyon, shall bee to the party or partyes that shall exhibyte and prosecute the same. Anye thynge in thys acte or in anye of the aforesaide actes to the contrarye notwythstandynge. And bee it. &c. that the sayde Commyssyoners or foure of them at the leaste, whereof two of them to bee of the Quorum, shall Inrolle, or cause to bee Inrolled, of recorde all suche orders, prouisions, peynes, penalties, forfeitures, fynes, amerciamentes condempnacions, and conuiccions, as shall bee hadde, made, sette, tared, lofte, or forfayted, by reason or occasion of any matter or thynge conteined in this act or in any of ꝑ aforesayde

Offence.

Trauers.

Sterre chamber.

Commissioners Executours

Dower. Particular tenant.

Condemned

Forfaite.

Inrolle

Forfeytures

sayde former actes, and the same re-
cordes to be well obserued and kept,
in suche sorte and order as the sayde
commyssyoners or foure of them,
whereof two of thē to be of ꝯ Quo-
rum shall thynke mete and conuenī-
ent. And be it &c. that the saide Com-
myssyoners or foure of them at the
leaste, shall by vertue hereof haue
authoritye to make, or cause to be
made processe for the leuying of all
suche amercyamentes, fynes, sūmes
of money, and forfaytures, that shal
bee due to bee paide by, reason of any
presentiment, iudgement, recogni-
saunce, order, iniunccion, assessemēt
defaulte, or other matter, whatsoe-
uer hadde, made, geuen, or done, ac-
cordyng to the purporte and intente
of thys statute, as Justices of peace
may dwe for any fines or forfeitures
before them. And the saide commissi-
oners or foure of them, whereof two
to be of the Quorum, shall perely at
the feaste of saincte Michael tharchā-
gell make, or cause to bee made es-
treates, indented of all suche forfei-
tures, penaltyes, fynes, amercya-
mentes, and summes of money, as
shall bee due in the yeare nert before
the sayde feaste vppon the forfeyture
of anye recognysaunce or for any of
the causes or offences above sayde,
the same estreates to bee subscrybed
and sealed by the sayde cōmissioners
or foure of them, whereof two to bee
of ꝯ Quorū, thone part therof to be
sente into the courte of thesceker, at
Westmynster, within .xl. daies after
Myghelmasse. And thother part there
of to be deliuered to the Sherife of ꝯ
Shire, which shalbe a sufficyēt war-
raunte to hym and his deputye, to le-
uie the same in suche sorte as he ought
or maye leuye the Summes contai-
ned in the Stretes, to the Sheryffes
dyrected foorthe of the courte of Ex-
cheker, and the Sheryffe to dys-
charge therewyth hys accoumpte.
And bee it, &c. that yf anye offen-
dour, shal once bee condemned, and
paye hys Fyne or forfayture for a-
nye of the offences afore sayde in any
courte before anye Justyces or com-
myssyoner haupnge auctoritye for
that purpose: that then the sayde of-
fendour or offendours, shall not eft
sones bee charged againe for that of-
fence beyng payed, but shal and may
pleade hys former paiment, in barre
thereof. And be it. &c. that the Clark
or Clarkes, that shall wryte the mat-
ters and recordes before the sayde
Commyssyoners, shall take for the
entrye of plees and other his doings
suche fees, and none other as shall be
appoynted by the sayde Commyssy-
oners, or foure of them, whereof two
to bee of the Quorum, and wrytten
in a Table that shall be fyxed open-
lye in the place where the Sessyons
shall bee kepte, vppon payne that ꝯ
sayde clarke so offendynge shall lose
and forfayte to the party greued, tre-
ble the value of that whyche was so
taken, and he or they that shal em-
besyll any recognysaunce or recorde
shall for euery such offence lose and
forfayt fyue pounde and be cōmitted
to prison vntyll he shall pay the sayd
summe of fiue pound, and also make
suche other recompence and satisfac-
tion, as the sayde commyssyoners or
foure of them whereof two to bee of
the Quorum, shall thynke conueni-
ent. Prouided alwayes. &c. that this
acte nor anye thyng therin contay-
ned shal extende to charge anye per-
sone or persones that shall kepe any
grounde in pasture for the keping of
hys or theyr owne Horses, Kyne,
or other cattell, for the onely pro-
tuall to bee spente in hys or theyr
house or houses. And be it. &c. that
thys acte nor anye thynge therein
contayned, shall in anye wyse ex-
tende to reedyfye anye chyefe ma-
nour place, nor anye other houses,
or buyldynges, but suche as shall
bee mete and conuenyent for the

Twyse char-
ged.

Clerke.

Fees.

Table.

Fork.

Embesyll.

Fork.

Imprisl.

Pasture.

Cattell.

Prouision.

Manor place.

Houses for
termours.

fermours or tenauntes of any other fermeholdes, or tenauntes for the mayntenaunce of the groundes that be, or shall bee assygned, or layde to bee occupped wyth the sayde houses, buylded, and to bee buylded, accordyng to the intente of thys estatute, by the discrecyon of the sayde commyssioners or foure of them, whereof two to be of the Quorum, nor shal extend to conuerte to tyllage anye grounde not exceedyng fyue acres, whiche is or shall bee vsed and inclosed for any gardeyn, orcharde, hop yarde, rapelede, or for connies, for thonely prouisiō of any mās house & to be spent in the same, and not being hurtfull to the corne of any persō or persones, other then the owners of the sayde connyes, so that ỹ sayde gardeyne, orcharde, hoppyarde, or cōnye garthe, shall lye adioynyng or nyghe wythin one myle to the dwellyng House of the owner therof, nor shall extende to conuerte any grounde to tyllage, whiche is, or shall be lefte vntyled and not sowen wyth corne, by reason of the euylnesse, barenesse, or baronnesse of the same, vntyll suche tyme as the sayde ground shal bee apte and mete for tyllage and to beare corne agayne, as by the sayde Commyssyoners or foure of them, whereof two to be of the Quorum, shall be thought conuenyente, thys estatute or anye other estatute to the contrarye notwythstandynge. And be it. &c. that if any persone or persōs at any tyme after the Session of this present parlament, shal conuerte or turne to pasture any grounde nowe being errable and kept moste commōly in tyllage for the space of twentye yeres last passe before the Session of this present parlament, and shal not eare & breake vp to tyllage as muche other grounde nowe beyng pasture wythin the said lordeshyp or parishe where the sayde grounde so cōuerted dothe lie, within one yere next after any suche conuersion, and shall not kepe the said new eared grounde cōtinually in tillage after any such cōuersion, onles ỹ for barrenesse thereof he or they shall conuerte the same to pasture vpon the lyke order ekeynge so much other ground beyng pasture within the sayde lordshyppe where suche cōuersion shalbe made, shall lose and forfeyte for euery acre conuerted into pasture contrary to the fourme of thys acte yerely. v. s. thone halfe therof to the kynge and queenes maiestyes, & thother to hym or them that wyll sue for the same by bill, playnt. &c. wherin. &c. This acte to endure to the laste daye of the next parlyament. An. 2. & 3. P. & M. ca. 2. This act was continued. 4. & 5. P. & M. ca. 9. And. 1. El. ca. 9. to ỹ end of ỹ next parlament.

Tillage conuerted. v. Acres.

Prouision.

Garden.

Baren.

Conuerte. Pasture.

Se Appȝettices.	1.	Monasteries.	9.
Castles and forteresses.	5.	Rentes.	2.
		Shepe.	2.
Laborers.	1. 7. 23.	Proclamacion.	3.

Huy and cry.

Se Coroners.	2.	Robbery.	2, 3, 12.
Forest.	19, 21.	Staple.	3.
Lete.	1.	Waiys.	22.

Idemptitate nominis.

PAr les grandes mischiefs ỹ sont auenus et veignēt de iour en autre de ceo ỹ les eschetours, viscōtes et autres ministers le roy seisent les terres, biens et chateux des plusours gētz surmettantz que ils ne sōt biages par defaute de bon declaracion des surnoms. Si est accorde que si ascun soy pleigne en tiel cas eit brē de Idēptitate nominis en maner come il y ad esse vsee deuāt ces heures. Et si terres, biens ou chateux de nully soiēt seises en tiel cas per eschetour, viscounte, ou autre ministre le roy troue seurte deuant le ministre qui ad garantie de seiser de respondre au roy de la value des tieux biens et chateux en case que il ne se poet dis-

Eschet. Shirif. Seyse. Sweng.

char-

charger ſans riēs prēdre de la partie, et ſi tiel miniſtre ne le face et de ceo ſoit attaint eit la partie ſa ſuite vers tiel miniſtre et recouere ſes damages au double, et maintenant ſoit puny grieuouſement deuers le roy. An.37.E.3.Ca.2.

2 Brēf de idemptitate nominis poit eſtre graunte e don bon e maintenable pour les executours de cheſeū teſtatour auſi bien de meſme leffect come la dit accion de idemptitate nominis fuiſt maintenable deuant ceſt parlement pur aſcun perſone meſme qui fuiſt ou purroit auoir eſſe moleſte ou greue per cauſe ou colour daſcun tiel bilagarie. An.9.H.6.Ca.4.

Ideottes.

Se Eſcheatours.15. Wardes.24. Fooles in all.2.

Ieofaile.

Se Repleder.1.

Iernemouth.

Se Fiſh.3.7. Worſtedes.8.

1 Ile of wight.

NO manr of perſone of what eſtate degree or condition he is or ſhall bee, take any ſeuerall fermes mo than one of any maners, landes and tenemētes perſonages or tythes within the ſayde ile of wight, wherof the terme of theim all togither ſhal excede the ſomme of.x. marke yerely. And yf any ſeuerall leaſes afore this tyme haue ben made to any perſon or perſones of diuerſe fūdry fermeholdes ouer the ſaide yerely value of x. marke, then the perſon or perſones that now holde the ſame to chefe one or moo of the ſayde fermeholdes at his pleaſure. So that the ferme of theim all ſo choſen, be not aboue the yerely value of.x. marke to holde after the fourme of his lees, and the remenant from the feſte o ſainct Michell tharchangell which ſhall be in the yere of our lorde M.CCCC.xx. to ceaſe and be vtterly voyde. And the occupyer e fermer of them from thence to be diſcharged ayenſte his leſſour of the rēte reſerued vpon the ſame leſes. And if any perſon doo hereafter the contrary of this acte that then the leſſee, in that behalfe forfeyt to the king for euery ſuch taking.x.li. Prouided alwayes that they which haue payed any fynes or made any byldyng or done great reparacion vpon any ſuche ferme and be put from the ſaid ferme by reaſon of this acte ſhall be recompenſed for ſuch byldyng or reparation as right and good conſcience requyres, that recompenſe to be adiuged by the diſcretion of the captaine of the ſayde Ile for the tyme beyng or his leutenaunt of the ſame in his abſence. An.4.H.7.ca.16.

Discharged of the rent.

Forf.

Recompence.

Captain of the Ile.

Se Crollebowes.2.

Images.

Se Bokes and Images.

Impoſitions.

Se Exactions in all. Extorcion.4.

Incloſures.

Se Huſbandry.3. Riottes.9.

1 Incontinency of prieſtes.

IT ſhalbe lawfull to all archebyſſhops and byſſhops and other ordinaries hauyng epiſcopal iuriſdictiō to punyſhe and chaſtiſe ſuche prieſſes clerkes e religious men beynge within the bondes of theyr Jurisdiction as ſhal be conuicted afore them by examination and other lawfull proue requiſite by the lawe of the churche of auoutrie, fornication, e inceſt, or any other fleſhlye incontinency by cōmittynge them to warde in priſō there to abyde for ſuch tyme as ſhall be thought to theyr diſcretions conuenient for the qualyte and quantite of theyr treſpaſſe. And that none of the ſayde archebyſſhops and byſſhops or other ordinaries afore ſayde be therof chargeable, of, to or vpon anye action of falſe or wrongfull

Ordinaries. Punish.

Imprit.

Fals impriſ. full impriſonement, but that he be vtterlye thereof diſcharged in any of the caſes aforeſayd by vertue of this act. An. 1. H. 7. ca. 4.

2 Anno. 31. H. 8 ca. 13. it was ennacted that if a prieſt dyd carnally vſe a woman to whom he hadde bene maried or contracted or openly kepe cõpany or familiarite w̃ her, it ſhould

Felony. be felony in hym and the woman.

Concubine. And that yf any preeſt kept a concubine as by paying for her bord, maintenynge her with money, array, or other gyftes or meanys to the cupll example of other perſons, he ſhoulde

Forf. forfeit all his goodes cattels and ſpirituall promocions, and be in priſon. And for the ſecond offens therof ſhoulde be felony, and the woman to haue lyke punyſhement, but theſe clauſes were repelled by. 32. H. 8. ca. 10. And there is it ennacted that if anye ſuche offender as is aboue wrytten, hereafter ſhall happen to be

Conuicted. duely conupcted or atteynted by the lawes mentioned in the foreſayde acte, of or vpon any of the crymes or offences afore written, that then

Offens. euery ſuche offender, ſo beynge conuicted or attaynted, ſhall from hence forth vpon his fyrſt conuiction or attaynder onely forfait and loſe to

Forf. Cattals. the kynge, all his goodes cattelles and debtes. And if the ſame offender at the tyme of that his firſt conuiction or attainder haue anye mo benefyces or eccleſiaſticall dignities or promocions than one: than the ſame offender ſo conuicted or attainted, ſhal forfait and loſe for terme of his lyfe all yſſues reuenues and profy-

Forf. Benefices. tes, of all his ſaide benefyces, or other eccleſiaſtical dignities or promo-

Except one. tions (except one of the ſame benefyces or other eccleſiaſtical dignities or promocions) And if it ſhall fortune any ſuch offẽder or offẽders, at any time after hes ſaid firſt cõuictiõ or attaider to cõmit do or ppetrate any of the ſayd offices before reherſed, be therof ekſtones duely cõuicted or attaynted by the lawes aforeſayd: than euery ſuch offender ſhal onely

Forf. loſe and forfayte to the kyng, all hys gwdes, catalles and debtes, and alſo duryng hys lyfe, all the yſſues and profytes, of all hys landes eccleſiaſticall dignities, benefices, offices, & promocions, to be had, leuied, parceiued and taken to the kinges vſe. And if it ſhall fortune anye ſuche offender or offenders, at anye tyme after hys ſayde ſeconde conuiccyon or attaynder to committe, dwe, or perpetrate any of the offẽces before wrytten, Offens.

Forf. ſhall forfeit and loſe to the kyng, all his gwdes, catalles, and debtes, and alſo duryng his lyfe al the yſſues and profites of all his landes & tenemits, and of al his eccleſiaſtical dignities, benefices, offices, & pmotions, to be had, leuied parceiued, and taken to ẽ kynges vſe, & alſo ſhall further haue & ſuffer continuall impriſonment of Impriſ. his body during his life. And euerye woman being ſole and vnmaried, w̃ woman whom any prieſt ſhall ſo offẽde in any of the offences aboue written, ſhal

Forf. forfayt for her firſt conuiccion or attainder, of, or vpõ any of the crimes or offences afore ſaide, al her gwdes, cattalles, and debtes. And for her ſeconde conuiccion or attainder, of, or, Offens. vppon any of the crimes or offences afore ſaide, all her gwdes, cattalles & dets, and alſo the one halfe of all the yſſues, reuenues and profites, of all her landes, tenementes, and hereditamẽtes, by all the terme of her life. And for her thirde conupccion or attainder, of, or vppõ any of ẽ crymes or offences a foreſaide, ſhe ſhall forfaite all her gwdes, cattalles, & dets, and alſo duryng her lyfe, all the yſſues and profytes of all her landes, & tenementes, and alſo ſhall further ſuffer impriſonmẽt of her body by al Impriſ.

the

the terme of her lyfe. And yf the woman, with whom any prieſte ſhall ſo offende in any of the offences aboue ſaid be maryed, ỹ then for euerye her conuiccion or attainder, of or by ỹ any of the crimes or offẽces afore ſaid, ſhall haue and ſuffer empriſonmẽt of her body by all ỹ terme of her lif at ỹ kings will & pleaſure: Anye thing cõteined in this ſaid former act to ỹ cõtrary of ỹ ſaid penalties in this acte mẽcioned in any wiſe not wtſtãding. Sauing to al & ſingular pſõ & pſons bodies politike and corporate, theyr heirs ſucceſſors & aſſignes, and to the heirs ſucceſſours & aſſigned of euerye of thẽ, (other thã ſuch pſon & pſones ỹ ſhal herafter fortune to offẽd cõtrari to ỹ tenor of this act) al ſuch right title intereſt poſſeſſiõ, entre acciõ cõditiõ rẽts, remainders, reuercions, annuities, fees, cõmẽs, leaſes liberties & cõmodities, which thei or ani of thẽ haue, ſhal or ought to haue at ỹ time of any ſuch offẽce cõmitted or done by any of ỹ ſaid offẽders, cõtrary to ỹ tenor of this act, in as ample and large maner & forme, to al intẽts conſtructions & purpoſes, as if this act had neuer ben had ne made, any thig in this act cõtained to the cõtrary not wtſtãdig. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 10. ỹre if this ſtat be repelled by. 1. E. 6. P. & M. ca. 8. by ỹ general wordes that repelled al ſtatules made againſt ỹ popes ſupmacy.

1 ¶ Incumbentes.

LEd dit eſtat (s. An. 25. E. 3. pro clero ca. 3. which is in auowſõ. 5. ſoit fermemẽt tenuz & gardes & en ouꝛe ſiõz le roy al reuerẽce de dieu & ſeit eſglyoit & grãt ỹ il plẽt a aſcũ benefice ỹ ſoit plaine. daſcun incũbẽt ỹ le pſẽtee du roy ne ſoit receu per lordinar a tiel benefice tãs le roy eit recouer ſõ pſẽtmẽt p proces du ley en ſa court demeſn & ſi aſcũ pſent du roy ſoit auſſint receu & l'incũbent ouſte ſãz due proces cõe deſuiz eſt dit cõmẽce l'dit icũbẽt ſa ſuit deinz vn an apꝛs la inducciõ du pꝛeſẽte du roy a plus tarde. An. 13. R. 2. ca. 1.

2 ¶ Come ordine ſoit par eſtatute fait lan vint & quint le dit roy. E. atel noſtre ſeignour le roy (s. pro clero. ca. 3. which is in auowſon. 5.) que ſi le roy ferra collatiõ ou preſẽtmẽt a nul benefice ou autry droit que le title ſur qui il ſe foundra ſerroit bien eramine que il ſerroit verray & a ẽle heure q̃ auant iugement rendus le title ſoit troue p bon enformacion nient verray ne ouſt ſoit la collaciõ ou preſẽtmẽt ent fait repelles & anientz. Et en ouꝛ ſoit ordines eſtablies en eſtatut fait apꝛes en temps du roy Richard (s. An. 13. R. 2. ca. 1. before. 1.) que ſi le roy pl̃et a aſcũ benefice qui ſoit pleyn daſcun incumbent que le preſente le roy ne ſoit receu per ordinarie tanq̃ le roy eit recouer ſon preſentment p proces du ley en ſa court demeſne. Et ſi aſcun preſente du roy ſoit autrement reſceu et le incumbent ouſte ſans due proces come deſuis eſt dit comence le dit incumbent ſa ſuite deins vn an apꝛes la induction du preſẽtee du roy. Mẽ dit ſeignour le roy cõſiderãt le grãd meſchief du dit encũbẽt en ceſt partie, ad ordines & eſtablies de laſſẽt auã dit q̃ ſi aſcũ tiel incũbẽt ſoit ouſte de ſõ benefice ſãs pceſſe en la maner ſuiſdit q̃ le dit incumbent iſſint ouſte ſans pceſſe puiſſe eſtre a large & ſuir remedie par ledit eſtatut & cõmencer ſa dit ſuite en ceo cas a quel temps q̃ luy plera deins lan ou apꝛes a ſa volunte et ceo ſi bien pur tẽps paſſe cõe pur le temps auenir nient contriſtiant le dit terme enſy ympte par le dit eſtatut. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 21.

Presentment. Repelled. Sute. Sute.

Se Auowſõ. 5. 6. Penſions. 1.
Furſ frutes. 7. Preſentment. 1.
Leaſes. 1. Prouiſion. 22.
Monaſteries. 13. Tythes. 7.

1 ¶ Indicauit.

QUia etiã lites in curia chriſtianitatis hacten⁹ indebitas dilationes multociens ſortiebãtur p hoc q̃ bꝛe nr̃m, q̃ vocatur Indicauit iudicibus talũ liciũ in initio

Spirituall court.

Fals impriſ. full impriſonement, but that he be vtterlye thereof diſcharged in any of the caſes afore ſayd by vertue of this act. An. 1. H. 7. ca. 4.

2 Anno. 31. H. 8 ca. 13. it was ennacted that if a prieſt dyd carnally vſe a woman to whom he hadde bene maried or contracted or openly kepe cõpany or familiarite w̃ her, it ſhould be felony in hym and the woman.

Felony.

Concubine. And that yf any prieſt kept a concubine as by paying for her bord, maintenynge her with money, array, or other gyftes or meanys to the euyll example of other perſons, he ſhoulde

Fork. forfeit all his goodes cattels and ſpirituall promocions, and be in priſon. And for the ſecond offens therof ſhoulde be felony, and the woman to haue lyke punyſhement, but theſe clauſes were repelled by. 32. H. 8. ca. 10. And there is it ennacted that if anye ſuche offender as is aboue wrytten, hereafter ſhall happen to be

Conuicted. duely conuycted or attaynted by the lawes mentioned in the foreſayde acte, of or vpon any of the crymes or offences afore written, that then

Offens. euery ſuche offender, ſo beynge conuicted or attaynted, ſhall from hence forth vpon his firſt conuiction or attaynder onely forfait and loſe to

Fork. Cattals. the kynge, all his goodes cattelles and debtes. And if the ſame offender at the tyme of that his firſt conuiction or attaynder haue anye mo benefyces or eccleſiaſticall dignities or promocions than one: than the ſame offender ſo conuicted or attainted, ſhal forfait and loſe for terme of his lyfe all yſſues reuennes and profytes, of all his ſaide benefyces, or o-

Fork. Benefices. ther eccleſiaſtical dignities or promo-

Except one. tions (except one of the ſame benefyces or other eccleſiaſtical dignities or promocions) And if it ſhall fortune any ſuch offẽder or offẽders, at any time after hes ſaid firſt cõuictiõ or attaynder to cõmit do or ypetrate any of the ſayd offẽces before reherſed, be therof eftſones duely cõuicted or attaynted by the lawes afore ſayd: than euery ſuch offender ſhal onely loſe and forfayte to the kyng, all hys Fork. gwdes, catalles and debtes, and alſo duryng hys lyfe, all the yſſues and profytes, of all hys landes eccleſiaſticall dignities, benefices, offices, & promocions, to be had, leuied, parceued and taken to the kinges vſe. And if it ſhall fortune anye ſuche offender or offenders, at anye tyme after hys ſayde ſeconde conuiccyon or attaynder to committe, dwe, or parpetrate any of the offẽces before wrytten, Offens. and be therof duely cõuicted or attainted by the lawes afore ſaid, that than euery ſuch offendour ſhall only forfait and loſe to the kyng, all Fork. his gwdes, catalles, and dettes, and alſo duryng his lyfe al the yſſues and profites of all his landes & tenemẽts, and of al his eccleſiaſtical dignities, benefices, offices, & pmotions, to be had, leuied parceiued, and taken to ỹ kynges vſe, & alſo ſhall further haue & ſuffer continuall impriſonment of Imprif. his body during his life. And euerye woman being ſole and vnmaried, w̃ woman whom any prieſt ſhall ſo offẽde in any of the offences aboue written, ſhal forfayt for her firſt conuiccion or at- Fork. tainder, of, or vpõ any of the crimes or offences afore ſaide, al her gwdes, cattalles, and dettes. And for her ſeconde conuiccion or attainder, of, or 2. Offens vppon any of the crimes or offences afore ſaide, all her gwdes, cattalles & dets, and alſo the one halfe of all the yſſues, reuenues and profites, of all her landes, tenementes, and hereditamẽtes, by all the terme of her life. And for her thirde conupccion or at- 3. Offens tainder, of, or vppõ any of ỹ crymes or offences a foreſaide, ſhe ſhall forfaite all her gwdes, cattalles, & detz, and alſo duryng her lyfe, all the yſſues and profytes of all her landes, & tenementes, and alſo ſhall further ſuffer impriſonmẽt of her body by al Imprif.

the

the terme of her lyfe. And yf the woman, with whom any prieſte ſhall ſo offende in any of the offences aboue ſaid be maryed, ỹ then for euerye her conuiccion or attainder, of or by ỹ any of the crimes or offices aforeſaid, ſhall haue and ſuffer empriſonmẽt of her body by all ỹ terme of her lif at ỹ kings will & pleaſure: Anye thing cõteined in this ſaid former act to ỹ cõtrary of ỹ ſaid penalties in this acte mẽcioned in any wiſe not wtſtãding. Sauing to al & ſingular pſõ & pſons bodies politike and corporate, theyr heirs ſucceſſors & aſſignes, and to the heirs ſucceſſours & aſſigned of euerye of thẽ, (other thã ſuch pſon & pſones ỹ ſhal herafter fortune to offẽd cõtrari to ỹ tenor of this act) al ſuch right title intereſt poſſeſſiõ, entre accio cõdiciõ rẽts, remainders, reuercions, annuities, fees, cõmẽs, leaſes liberties & cõmodities, which thei or ani of thẽ haue, ſhal or ought to haue at ỹ time of any ſuch office cõmitted or done by any of ỹ ſaid offẽders, cõtrary to ỹ tenor of this act, in as ample and large maner & forme, to al intẽts conſtructions & purpoſes, as if this act had neuer ben had ne made, any thig in this act cõtained to the cõtrary not wtſtãdig. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 10. q̃re if this ſtat be repelled by. 1. E. 6. P. & M. ca. 8. by ỹ general wozds that repelled al ſtatutes made againſt ỹ popes ſupmacy.

1 ¶ Incumbentes.

LE dit eſtat (5. An. 25. E. 3. *pro clero ca. 3. which is in auowſõ. 5.* ſoit fermemẽt te nu & gardes & en ouꝛ nꝛe ſũoꝛ le roy al reuerẽce de dieu & ſeit eſgl voit & grãt q̃ ſil pſẽt a aſcũ benefice q̃ ſoit plaine daſcun incũbẽt q̃ le pſẽtee du roy ne ſoit receu per lordinaꝛ a tiel benefice tãq̃ le roy eit recouer ſõ pſẽtmẽt p̃ pces du ley en ſa court demeſn & ſi aſcũ p̃ſent du roy ſoit auꝛmẽt receu & l'incũbent ouſte ſanz due pces cõe deſuiz eſt dit cõmẽce l'dit icũbẽt ſa ſuit deinz vn an apꝛs la inducciõ du pꝛeſẽtee du roy a plus tarde. An. 13. R. 2. ca. 1.

2 ¶ Come ordine ſoit par eſtatute fait lan vint & quint le dit roy. E. atel noſtre ſeignour le roy (*5. pro clero. ca. 3. which is in auowſon. 5.*) que ſi le roy ferra collatiõ ou preſẽtmẽt a nul benefice ou autry droit que le title ſur qui il ſe foundꝛa ſerroit bien eramine que il ſerroit verray & a ql heure q̃ auant iugement rendus le title ſoit troue p bon enformacion nient verray ne ouſt ſoit la collaciõ ou preſẽtmẽt ent fait repelles & anientz. Et en ouꝛ ſoit ordines & eſtablies en eſtatut fait apres en temps du roy Richard (*5. An. 13. R. 2. ca. 1. before. 1.*) que ſi le roy pſẽt a aſcũ benefice qui ſoit pleyn daſcun incumbent que le preſente le roy ne ſoit receu per lordinarie tanq̃ le roy eit recouer ſon preſentment p proces du ley en ſa court demeſne. Et ſi aſcun preſente du roy ſoit autrement reſceu et le incumbent ouſte ſans due proces come deſuis eſt dit comence le dit incumbent ſa ſuite deins vn an apꝛes la induction du preſẽtee du roy. Nꝛe dit ſeignour le roy cõſiderãt le grãd meſchief du dit encũbẽt en celt partie, ad ordines & eſtablies de laſſẽt auãdit q̃ ſi aſcũ tiel incũbẽt ſoit ouſte de ſõ benefice ſãs pceſſe en la maner ſuiſdit q̃ le dit incumbent iſſint ouſte ſans pceſſe puiſſe eſtre a large & ſuir remedie par ledit eſtatut & cõmencer ſa dit ſuite en ceo cas a quel temps q̃ luy plera deins lan ou apres a ſa volunte et ceo ſi bien pur tẽps paſſe cõe pur le temps auenir nient contriſtiant le dit terme enſy lympte par le dit eſtatut. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 21.

Preſentment. Sute. Repelled. Sute.

Se Auowſõ. 5. 6. Penſions. 1.
Furſt frutes. 7. Preſentment. 1.
Leaſes. 1. Prouiſion. 22.
Monaſteries. 13. Tythes. 7.

1 ¶ Indicauit.

QUia etiã lites in curia chriſtianitatis hacten⁹ indebitas dilationes multocies ſoꝛciebãtur p hoc q̃ bꝛeuiũm, q̃ vocatur indicauit iudicibus talũ licũ in inicio

Spirituall court.

icio earū dilatū fuit. Et sup hoc capitalis iustic. nosser ad consultationē sup tali pcessu faciendam rite seu debito modo nequit pcedere. Concordatū est, q̄ tale breue Indicauit alicui de cetero non cōcedatur, antequā lis in curia rpianitatis inter partes fuerit contestata, et q̄ per inspectionē libelli cancellarius nosser certioretur super hoc. Sta. de conjunctim feoffatis edito. An. 24. E. 1.

Consultacion

Libell.

Se Auowson. 1.

1 ¶ Inditementes.

Shirifes.

Tournes.

QUia etiā plic. multotiens fingentes aliquos coram eis in tornis suis indictatos de furtis et aliis malefactis capiunt homines non culpabiles, nec legitimo modo indictatos, et eos imprisonant vt ab eis pecuniam extorqueant, cum legitimo modo per. xii. Juratores non fuerint indictati. Statutū est q̄ plic. in tornis suis et alibi cum inquirere habeant de malefactoribus p̄ preceptum regis, vel ex officio suo per legales homines ad min⁹. xii. faciāt inquisitiones suas de huiusmodi malefactoribus q̄ huiusmodi inquisitionib⁹ sigilla sua apponāt, et illos quos per huiusmodi inquisitiones inuenerint culpabiles, capiant et imprisonēt secundū q̄ alias fieri cōsueuit. Et si alios imprisonauerint q̄ p huiusmodi inquisitiones indictatos habeāt huiusmodi imprisonati actionem suam per breue de imprisonamento versus plic. sicut haberent vers⁹ quācūq; aliā personam, qui eos imprisonaret sine waranto. Et sicut dictum est de plic. obseruat de quolibet balliuo libertatis. W. 2. Ca. 14.

Inditements.

Imprif.

xii.

Seales.

Imprif.

Fals imprif.

Bayly.

Fraunchise.

2 ¶ Les biscoūtz & bailifs de fraūch. & toutz autres qui pnēt enditements en lour tourn ou ailleurs ou enditements serrōt faitz p̄ceignēt tielx enditementz p̄ roule endent dōt lū ptie demurge vers les enditours & lauter ptie vers celuy q̄ prēdr lenquest illint que les enditements ne soit enbeselit

Shirifes.

Baylifes.

Tornes.

Endent.

come auant ces heures oūt esses, & issint q̄ vn del enquest puisse mūtr lū ptie del endentur a les iustices quant ils viendr̄ pur le deliuerance faire. An. 1. E 3. Ca. 17.

3 ¶ Apres ceo q̄ ascū hōs soit endits de felonie deuaunt Justices en lour sessions doier & terminer soit maūde al biscon' dattacher sō corps per bre ou p̄ precept q̄ est appelle Cap, et si le biscoūt retourne en le dit brief ou p̄cepte que le corps ne soit mye troue maintenāt soit auter bre ou precepte de Cap̄ fait retournable as trois semaignes apres & en mī le bre ou precept soit cōpris q̄ le biscoūt face seiser toutz les chatelx & les sauuemēt garder tanq̄ al tour de bre ou de precept retourne, & si le biscoūt retourne q̄ le corps nest pas troue, & lendite ne deigne point: soit lerigend agard et soient les chatelx forfaitz solōz ceo q̄ la ley de la roialme demaūde, mes si le deigne & soy rend ou soit pris per biscount ou p̄ auter minister deuant le retourne de secōd capias adōqs soiēt les brēs & chateux sauues. An. 25. E. 3. Cap. 14.

Ireñ.

Proces

Seiser

Origin.

Fait.

4 ¶ Pur ceo q̄ ore tarde enquestes fuerēt prises a west mī des persōs as iustices denomines sās dus retourn de le biscoūt des q̄r persōs ascūs fuerēt vt lages deuāt les dites iustices de record & ascūs furent al faincte rie pur treasōs & ascuns pur felonie pur illeoqs auoir refute p̄ q̄r sibi plusours meffaisoures estoient endites come autres loyalx lieges nostre seignour le roy nient coupables per cōspiracie abettement et faux imaginacio dautres plones pour lour especial aduātages & lucres ppres encōtre le cours de la cōmune ley deuant ces heures vses et accustomes. Mes dit seignour le roy pur greindre ease & quiet de son people voet & graūte qui m lenditement illint fait oue toutes les dependaūces dicelle soit reuokes adnulles voides & tenus pur nul pur toutes toures. Et qui deloze en auāt

Engrel.

Affaye.

Conspir.

Lloyde.

nul

inul enditemẽt soit fait per ascũs tielx
persones, eins p enquestes des loyalx
lieges nostre dit seignour le roy en
maner come fuist vsee en tẽps de ces
nobles p genitours per les viscoũtes,
baillifs, duement retournes sans as-
cun maner de nomination as ditz vis-
countz ou baillies des franchises de-
nant faitz p ascun person des nouns
q̃ur serrõt per luy empanelles sil ne
soit p les ministers des ditz viscoũts
ou baillifs des franchises a ceo faire
iures & conus & les autres ministres
as queux ils appertient de ceo faire
solonq; la ley dengleterre. Et si ascũ
enditemẽt soit fait en temps auenir
en ascun maner a contrary soit mis
lenditement, auxint voide adnulles,
reuokes & ten⁹ pur nul a touz iours.
An. 11. H. 4. ca. 9.

5 ¶ The Justices of the peace of e-
uery shyre of this realme, for ỹ tyme
beyng may do take by theyr discreci-
on an enquest wherof euery mã shal
haue landes & tenemẽtes to the yere-
ly value of, xl. ℔. at the least to endre
of the cõcelemẽts of other enquestes
taken afore thẽ, & afore other, of such
matters & offẽces as are to be enqui-
red and presented afore Justyces of
peace, wherof cõplaint shalbe made,
by bylle or by bylles, as well within
fraunchise as without. And if any
suche cõcelement be foũde of any en-
quest as is afore rehearsed, hadde or
made within the yere after ỹ same
concelemẽt, euery person of the same
enquest to be amerced for the same
concelementes by discrecion of the
same Justices of the peace, the sayde
amerciamentes to be sessed in plaine
sessions. An. 3. H. 7. Ca. 1.

6 ¶ Frõ the feaste of the nativitie
of our lord god nert comming, these
wordes, *vi et armis, videlicet, cum baculis cul-
tellis arcubus & sagittis*, or such other like,
shall not of necessitie be put or com-
prised in any inquisitiõ or indictam-
nor ỹ the ptie or parties beyng here-
after indicted of any offẽce, shal haue
or take any aduantage by writte or
writtes of error, plee, or other wyse,
to adnull or auoide any such inquisi-
cion or indictemẽt, for ỹ that the sayd
wordes, vi et armis, videlicet bacu-
lis cultellis arcubus et sagittis, or a-
ny of the same or like wordes, shall
not be put or cõprised in the sayd in-
quisicions or indictmẽts: but that the
same inquisicions or indictmentes,
and euery of them lacking the sayd
wordes, vi et armis, videlicet bacu-
lis cultellis arcub⁹ et sagittis, or any
of thẽ, shall frõ thẽceforth by the auc-
toritie afore sayd, be takẽ, demed, and
adiudged to al intentes, cõstructiõs
& purposes, as good & effectual in the
law, as the same inquisitions and in-
dictments, hauing the sayd wordes,
vi et armis, videlicet baculis cul-
tellis arcubus & sagittis, cõprised & put
in euery of the same inquisicions and
indictmẽtes were or heretofore haue
been taken, demed, or adiudged: any
law, vsage, or custom heretofore had
and vsed to the cõtrary notwithstan-
ding. An. 37. H. 8. Ca. 8.

Error.
Auoyde.
Lacking.
Effectuall.

Se addition. 1.
Amendment. 3.
Apellys. 9.
Brekers of legȝ. 1.
Bzyages. 1.
Certificate. 1.
Clergy. 8.
Conspiracy. 1. 3.
Coroners. 2. 3.
Countye. 5.
Crowes. 1.
Discõt of pces. 1.
Dures. 3.
Englyshyry. 1.
Forest. 22.
Forfeitures. 17
Franchises. 20.
Heresy. 3.
Iurrour. 6. 12.
Justices in eyre. 1.
Justices of peace. 3.
Justices of gaole delyuery. 2.
Lancaster. 4.
London. 2.
Mainprise. 2.
Monasteries. 2.
Murder. 2.
Ordinaries. 3.
Prison. 2. 6.
Proces. 7. 8.
Prohibicion. 8.
Rebellion. 1. 3.
Robbery. 4.
Shyriffes. 15. 27.
Staple. 7.
Treason. 12. 18. 19.
Trypall. 8. 10. 11. 15.
Turnes. 5.
Wales. 25. 32.

¶ Infantes.

Se Agein all. Auowlon. 1.

Fines.8. Prochi amy in al.
Husbandry.3. Shepe.2.
Laborers.32.35. Usury.1.
Limitacion.3.

¶ Infections.

Proclam. SOit pclamatiõ fait si biẽen la cite de Londres cõe en auters cyties, boroughes, & villes cõe deſuis q̃ nul de q̃l condition q̃ il ſoit ne face mettre ne getter deſore enauant ticle anulãces, iſſues, fines, entrailles, et aurint aſcuns auters ordures en les foſſees riuers, ewes, et auters lieux ſuiſdites. Et ſi nul le face ſoit appelle par brief deuant le chaunceller al fait de celuy qui ſe voira pleindre. Et ſil ſoit trone coupable ſoit puny ſolonc̃ le diſcrecion del chaunceller. An.12.R.2.Ca.13.

Ordures. Riuers.

Punish.

¶ Informacion.

Se brekers of legȝ.1.	Horses.&c.7.
Drapry.4.	Husbandry.5.
Dures.4.	Linnen cloth.1
Execution of	Lyuerpes & re-
ſtatutes.1.2.	tepners.9.10.11.
Felony.7.	Mainprise.7.
Hye wayes.4.	Tindale.3.

Inholders.

Se hoſtillers in all.

Inpriſonement.

Apprentice.2.	Coroners.2.
Se brekers of legȝ.1.	Gold & ſiluer.1.
Bridges.1.	Incontinency of
Butler.1.2.	prieſtes.1.3.
Confirmacion.2.	Priſon and
Cordiners.8.12.	priſoners in all.

1 ¶ Inrolements.

QUod oia irrotulamẽta factorũ ceterorũq̃ munimẽtorũ i rotulis Cãcellar. vtriuſq̃ bãcorũ & ſcaccarij regis ãte hec tẽpora irrotulatorũ & poſtmodũ p̃ dilectos dñi regis regni i inſurrectione nup facta ĩra idẽ regnũ ſeditione ſuborta diſceratorũ ſeu alias elõgatorũ ſub magno ſigillo dñi regis abſq̃ ſecundo ſigillo idẽ ſoluẽdo i forma debita exẽplificent q̃q̃ exẽplificationes ille ſic habite eiuſdẽ ſint vigoris & effect⁹ i õnib⁹ ſicut facta et munimẽta illa forẽt ſi integra et ſi- Ceremonia. eſa habita fuiſſẽt. An.6.R.2.Ca.4.

2 ¶ Be it enacted. &c. that from the laſt day of July, which ſhalbe in the yere of our Lorde god. M. D. xxvi. no manours, landes, tenementes, or other hereditamentes ſhall paſſe, alter or change from one to an other, whereby any eſtate of enheritaunce or free holde ſhalbe made, or take effect in any perſõ or perſõs, or any vſe therof to be made by reaſõ only of any bargaine & ſale ther of, except the ſame bargain & ſale be made by wrytyng indented, ſealed, and inrolled, in one of the kinges courts of record at Weſtminſter, or els within the ſame coũtie or coũties where ỹ ſame manours, lides, or tenemẽts ſo bargained & ſold, lie or be, before the cuſtos Rotulorũ, & two iuſtyces of the peace, & ther erke of the peace of the ſame coũtie or coũties, or. ii. of them at the leaſt, wher of the clerke of the peace to be one: & the ſame enrolment to be had and made within. vi. monethes nert after the date of the ſame writinges indented, the ſame cuſtos Rotulorũ or iuſtices of the peace, & clerke, takyng for the enrolment of euery ſuche writing indented before thẽ, where the lande cõpryſed in the ſame writting excede not the yerely value of. xl. s. two ſhillinges, that is to ſay. xii. d. to the iuſtyces. & xii. d. to the clerke: And for the enrolment of euery ſuch writting endited before thẽ, wherin the land compriſed excede the ſõme of. xl. s. in yerely value. v. s. thartis to ſaye. ii. s. vi. d. to the ſayde iuſtices. & ii. s. vi. d. to the ſaid clerke for the enrolling of the ſame. And ỹ the clerke of the peace for ỹ tyme beyng within euery ſuch countie, ſhall ſufficiẽtly enrol & engroſſe in parchmẽt the ſame dedes or writinges indẽted, as is aforeſaid, and the rolles therof at thẽd of euery yere ſhal deliuer vnto the ſaid cuſtos Rotulorũ of ỹ ſame coũtie for the time being, ſhere to re-

6.Hen. Fees. Clerke peace. Enrol Deliu

to remaine in the cuſtodie of the ſaid cuſtos rotulorū for the time beyng, amōgſt other recordes of euery of the ſame cōūties, where any ſuch inrolmentes ſhalbe ſo made, to the entent ẏ euery ptie ẏ hath to do there w̄, may reſort & ſe the effect & tenour of euery ſuch writing ſo enrolled. Prouyded alwayes, ẏ this acte, nor any thyng therein cōteyned, extend to any maner, landes, tenementes, or hereditaments, lieng or being within any citie, borough, or towne corporate w̄in this realme, wherin the maires, recorders, chāberlaines, baylyffes, or other officer or officers haue auctoritie or haue lawfully vſed to enroll any euidēces, dedes or other writīgs w̄in their precinct or limittes, any thig in this act cōtained to ẏ cōtrary notwithſtāding. An. 27. H. 8. ca. 16.

3 Where in the parlamēt holdē in the. xxvii. yere of king Henry the viii. (c. ca. 28. *which is in leaſes.* 2. It was enacted by auctoritie of the ſayd plamēt amōgs other, that no fine, feoffement, or other act or actes, hereafter to be made, ſuffred or done by the huſband only of manours, landes, tenemētes, or hereditamentes, being the inheritāce or the freholde of his wife during the couerture betwene them: ſhall in any wiſe be or make any diſcontinuance therof, or be preiudiciall or hurtfull to ẏ ſame wyfe, or to her heires, or to ſuch as ſhall haue right tytle, or intereſt by the ſame, by the death of ſuch wife or wiues: but the ſame wife & her heires, & ſuch other to whō ſuche right ſhall apperteine, after her deceaſſe, ſhall and may then lawfully entre intro al ſuch maners, lādes, tenemētes, & hereditamentes, accordig to their rightes, and tytles therin. Any ſuch fine, feoffement, or other act to the cōtrary notwithſtāding, ſithens the making of whiche act, diuers doubtes, queſtions, and ambiguities haue ryſen. That is to ſay, whether ẏ recoueries & dedes enrolled, which be ir nature of fines & wherupon women couert haue ben vſed to be examined, taken, hadde, or knowleged, aſwel within the cytie of London as in many other cyties, boroughes, and townes within the realme of Englande, ſheulde bynde all ſuche women couert, that ſhould happen to be examined vpō the ſame recoueries and dedes enrolled. In auoydyng therefore of all ſuche ambiguities and doubtes. Be it. &c. that all recouerues, dedes enrolled and releaſſes heretofore knowleged and taken or at any tyme hereafter to be taken and knowleged, before the Maires, Aldermen, Recorders, Chamberleines, or other head offycer or offycers, aſwell of the citie of London, as of any other Citie, boroughe, or towne corporate within the realme of Englande, hauyng power and auctoritie to take and receiue the ſame according to the lawdable vſages & cuſtomes of the ſayde cities, boroughes and townes, and euery of them ſhall be, ſtande, and remaine of lyke force, ſtrength, and effecte to all intentes and purpoſes, as they or anye of them were before the makyng of the ſayde acte, in the ſayde. xxvii. yere of the ſayde kyng. Any thyng in the ſame act to the cōtrary in any wiſe notwithſtanding. An. 34. H. 8. Ca. 22.

London. Townes. Recoueries. London. Townes. Effect. As before. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 28.

Se Admeaſurement of paſture. 1.
Attorney. 5.
Brickers of leagues. 1.
Coroners. 2. 3.
Courtes. 2.
Fynes. 7.
Foreſt. 16. 21.
Franchiſes. 21.
Huſbandry. 5.
Monaſteries. 11.
Nili prius. 1. 3.
Recogñ. 2. 7.
Safeconduites. 2. 3.
Sewers. 8.
Shyriffes. 1.
Wardes. 24.

Inſtrumentes.

Se Dedes and wrytynges in all.
Obligation in all.

Inſurrections.

Se Accions extinct.1. Perdon.22.
Rebellion in all
Dures.4. Wager of law.3.
Forcible entre.2.

1 ¶Intrusion.

Cheste. QUando aliquis, q̄ de rege tenet in capite in fata decedat, et heres eius ingrediat ten. q̄ antecessor suꝰ tenuit de rege die quo obijt anteq̄ fecerit homagiū regi, et seisinam suam ceperit per regē, tūc nullū accrescit ei liberum ten. Et si obierit seisitꝰ p̄ idē rēpꝰ, uxor eius nō habebit dotē de ten illo, sicut contingit de Matilda filia comitis Hereford, uxore Manuselk marescalli, qui post mortē Wilhelmi Marescalli Anglie fratris sui cepit seisinā castri et manerij de Scrogolk, et obijt in eodem castro anteq̄ intrasset p̄ regem, et fecisset ei homagiū, & vnde concordatum fuit, q̄ uxor non haberet dotem, eo quod vir suus non intrauit per regem, immo per intrusionem, sed hoc nō intelligatur de socagio et paruis tenuris. Prerogatiua regis.ca.13.

Prerogatiue.

Freehold. Dower.

Se Monasteries.j. Nouō.1.

¶Inuentory.

Se Probate of testamentes.3.

¶Ioindre en ayde.

Se Auo wyr.1.

¶Iointenantes and tenantes in commen.

Se Assise.9. Sute.1.
Partition.2.3.4. Waste.6.

¶Iointure.

Se Dayes.1. of right.1.
Discontinuance. Essoines.4.

1 ¶Irelande.

IN the booke of magna carta is an ordinaunce for Irelande concernyng diuers matters intituled Ordinacio pro statu terre hybernie.

2 ¶An.17. E.3. a statute conteynyng.vi. articles was made concernyng Irelande.

3 ¶Coutes marchauntes si bien marchaunts aliens, cõe marchants denizeins puissēt venir en Irelande oue lours marchaundises, et illeoques retourner frāchemēt oue lours marchaūdises et vitailles sauue lour vitail. ou raunceon prendre deux saluos toutes foys au roy les anciens customes & auters deuoirs. An.34. E.3. Capitulo.17.

4 ¶Gentes sibi religioules come toutz auters que ount lour heritage en Irelande & lours possessions puissēt mesne lour bestes, blees, & vitailes a la terre dirland & illeoques remeiner lour biens & marchaundises en engletetre fraunchement et sans empeschement payant lour customes & deuoirs au roy. An.34. E.3.ca.18.

Religious men. Cattel.

5 ¶An.1. H.5.ca.8. it was enacted that all Irisshe persones shoulde voyde the realme within a tyme excepte certaine there expressed, and that they that hadde benefice or office in Irelande shoulde dwel vpon them at defence of Irelande.

6 ¶Come ordine fuist en temps de les progenitours nostre seignour le roy per estatut fait de la terre dirlād, q̄ nulles des irrois naciō serroit esliu p̄ election de Erchevesq̄, evesq̄, abbe priour, nē nul aut maner receuyue naccepte a nul dignitie ne benefice dedeins m̄ la terr̄. Et soit il que plusours tielx irrois p̄ force des certais letters des licences a eux faitz per les lieutenās du roy illeoques de accepter & rectiuer tielx dignities et benefices soūt p̄motes & auāces as Erchevesques et evesques, dedeins la dit terre lez queux sount auxi lour collacions as irrois clerkes des dignities et benefices illeoques encountre la fourme & effect du dit estatut. Et per la ou ilz sont ditz piers de parlament en m̄ la terre ilz amenent ovesq̄ eux as plamēts & counseilles tenꝰ illeoqs irrois seruantz peroūt les p̄uileges de les englops en mesme la terre oūt celle & soūt de iour en autre discoueres

Bishop. Abbot. Priour. Benefice.

Parliament

Priuileges

a les irrois gentz rebelx a roy a tres-grande perill & mischief de lez loyalx lieges du roy en mesme la terre. Pre dit seignour le roy &c. voet & grant que le dit estatute estoise en sa entier force et que bien & due~m soit gardez & pleinment executz sur sa greuous indignation. Et en oustre ceo ad ordine et estable del assent et request auantditz, que si ascuns tielx Erchevesques, euesques, abbes, ou priours del irroys nacyon rebelx au roy font de ceo enauant ou ont faitz en arere collacions ou presentm~tes as benefices de seint esglise en la dit terre dirlande encountre la fourme de m~ le statut ou amesnent ouesq~ eux entre les englois as pliaments counsailes ou autres assembles deins m~ la terre ascuns irrois rebelx pur conustre lez priuities et estates des dits englois, et lez recouerer a les rebelx, q~ adonq~ soient maintenant de temps en tem~ toutz les t~porallties seises es mains du roy & a demurrer en icelx tanq~ ilz eiant faitz fines a roy en cell partie. Et auri q~ toutz les lieutenantes du roy et ses heyres en la dit terre Dirland soy~t tout outrem~t defendus & restreintes desore enauant de chescu~ maner power auoir a doner ou gra~tier ascus tielx benefices ou pardos en le cas as persons irrois nyent englops et q~ trestoutz tielx licences nient executes faites & grantes per les lieutenantz du roy en mesme la ter~ auaunt cez heures & auri per eux a graunters de ceo en auant soi~t voides et de nulle force ne value. An. 4. H. 5. cap. 6.

7 C~Anno. 1. H. 6. cap. 3. an act was made to auoide Irishe men oute of Englande, except certeine persons and they to finde suerty of good abering. Et que de cell feste de Seint Johan ensua~t nulles personnes nees en Ireland entre le roialm Dengleterre a demurrer en la dit vniuersite Dorefoord ou de Cantebr~ ou ailleurs dedeins le roialme Dengleterre sil na ppoint my au dit chaucceller Dengleterre autielx letters testmoignalx sur peine destre puny come rebell au roy n~re seignour. An. 1. H. 6. ca. 3. Testimonials.

8 C~Que les chauncellers dez vniuersities Dorenfoorde et Cauntebr~ pur le temps eskantz chescu~ deux deins sa iurisdictio~ preigne les seurtees apprendre des escolers deinz m~ les vniuersities et lez certifient en la chauncell du roy, et q~ les iustices du peace es coutees, et mairs, et baillifs deins cities & burghes enfranchises eient poiar dapprendre deuaunt eux tiel maner seurtee de bone port et de fait~ execucio~ enuers eux qui demargent ou facent encounter la dit ordinaance de cy enauant. Anno. 2. H. 6. Capitulo. 8. Chauceloure Vniuersities Suertie. Iust. of p.

Se Custome. 19. Partition. 2.
Drapry. 2, 3, 4. Passages. 3.
10, 29. Recogn. 2.
Merchatz. 39, 44. Staple. 2, 11.
Money. 46.

1 C~Iron.

FEer fait en Engleterre, et fer mesne en Engleter~, et illeoques vendu ne soit mesne hors du dit terre Dengleterre, sur peine de forfaiture de les deniers le roy et eient lez iustices assignes, poiar den~rre dez laborers et autres iustices queux le Roy voudra a ceo assigner poiar den~rre des ceux qui vendent la feer a trop~ chier prise, & de les punir solonq~ la quantite du t~ns. An. 28. E. 3. ca. 5. Forf. Price.

Se Laborers. 35. Weightes. 8.
Shippes. 10.

C~Issues.

Se Admesurem~t costes. 1.
of passure. 1. Estretes. 1.
Attaint. 2, 11, 12, 13, 15. Execucio~ of sta. 3.
Fozcible entre. 3.
Co~missio~s. 5, 7. Forfaiture. 5.
Corpus cu~ causa. 1. Franchises. 21.
Husbandry. 4.
Clerke of the crowne. 1. Iurroz. 11, 14, 15, 17
King. 1.
Damages and Leases. 2.

Eg. 1. Liuery

Liuery ouſtre le maine.1.2.
Liueryes & retenynours.9.
Primer ſeiſon.1.
Quene.2.
Repleder.1.
Returne of thriffes.1.5.
Riottes.4.7.
Sewers.8.
Shyriffes.1.
Taile.1.
Treſon.23.
Vacabonds.2.
Wales.32.
Wardes.8.
Waſte.1.
Weightes.9.
Witnes.1.

¶ Italie.

Se Merchantes.1.5.7.10.41.

I ¶ Iues.

Vſury. SAtuto Ed.1. de Judaiſmo, is ordeined that no vſery ſhall run frō thenceforth, and diuers matters bee there againſt vſerye taken by Jues & concerning debtes to Jues, and ſtolen good in Jues handes, and where they ſhould dwell, and what ſigne they ſhould beare, & what they ſhold pay to ỹ king, and what they might and myght not bye and ſel, and purchaſe, and diuers other matters concerning Jues, and they were taken Prōtection. vnto the kinges prōtection.

Se Bochers.1. Recogn̄.2.

I ¶ Iudgemente.

PAr ceo q̄ moultz des miſchiefes ſont auenus de ceo que en diuers places auribl̄ en la chaūcellarie cōe en le bank le roy et en le comē bāk et en leſcheker les Juſtices aſſignes et auters iuſtices a oyer & terminer deputz les iugementes ſi ount eſſe delaies a l'foites per difficultie & aſcun foitz p diuerſes opinōs des iuges et al foitz p auter cauſe. Sī eſt aſſent⁹, eſtablie & accorde q̄ deſore en auant a cheſcun parlament ſoient eſſus vn prelate, deux Countz, et deux barōs, q̄ eiēt cōmiſſiō & poar du roy doyer p peticiō as eux liuere les pleintz des toutz ceux qui pleindre ſe voudront des tielx delayes ou greuances faitez eux eient poar de faire venir deuant eux a Weſtm̄ ou aillours ou les places ſerront, ou aſcū des places ſerra le tenure des recordes & proceſſes des tielx iugementes enſy delayes et facent venir deuaunt eux meſmes les iuſtyces qui ſerront adonqs preſētez pur oier lour cauſe et lour reaſō des tielx delaies q̄r cauſe et reaſon enſy oyes per bon aduis deux m̄z les chacelr̄ treſorer iuſtices del vn bank & de lautre et auters du counſell le Roy tantz et tielx come ilz verront qui beſoignables ſerront aillent auant de prendre bon accorde et bon iugemēt faire et ſoloncqs meſme laccorō enſy pris ſoit remaunde deuant Juſtices deuant queux le ple pent r̄ tenure du dit recorde enſemblablement oue tiel iugement qui ſerra accordes. Et que eux allent haſtiuement a iudgement rendre ſoloncque meſme le accorde. Et en cas que lour ſemble que la difficultie ſoit ſi graūde que ele ne poet pas bonement eſtre termines ſauns aſſent du parlement ſoit le dit tenure ou tenures portes p les ditz prelates Countz et Barōs en proſchein parlamēt, et illeoques ſoit pris finall accord quel iugement ſe deuera fair̄ en tiel cas, et ſoloncqs cel accorde ſoyt maundes as iuſtices deuant queux r̄ plee pent que ils aillent a iugement rendr̄ ſans delay. Anno.14. Edwar. 3. Capitulo.5

Recorde. Iuſtices. Difficultie. Parliament.

2 ¶ Apres iugement rendu en les courtes le roy les pties et lour heires ent ſoient en pēs tanqs al iugement ſoit anientes per atteynt ou per error ſi errour y ad come il ad eſte vſes per la ley en temps des progenytours noſtre dit ſeignour le roy. An. 4. H. 4. Capt. 21.

Courtes. Attaynt. Error. Examinat. Delayde. Parliament. Comiſſion. Delayes.

Se Acculaciō.19.
Aſſiſe.6.9.
Attaint.11.13.15.
Auowſon.1.
Biſhops.4.
Clergy.14.
Corpus cum cauſa.1.
Countie.3.
Courtes.2.
Dette.5.
Diſcont.2.
Eſchetours.15.
Eſſoines.1.12.
Execution of ſtatutes.3.
Executors.4.
Franchiſes.4.5.
Kent.1.
King.1.

London.1. Tythes.8.
Nisi prius.3.6. Treason.15.
Officers.13. Tryall.8.10.11.
Passages.4. Voucher.7.
Protection.3. Wales.32.
Provision.3. Wardee.7.
Replevy.1. Waste.5.6.
Shiriffes.5.

I ¶Iurisdiccion.

SI aliqua causa vel negocium, cuius cognicio spectat ad forum ecclesiasticum, et coram ecclesiastico iudice fuerit sententialiter terminat, et transierit in rem iudicatum, nec per appellationem fuerit suspense, et post modum coram iudice sekari super eadem re inter eosdem personas questio moueatur, et probetur, per testes vel instrumēta, talis exceptio in foro seculari nō admittatur. Responcio. Mñ eadem causa diuersis racionibus coram iudicibus ecclesiasticis et secularibus ventilatur, vt supra patet de iniectione violent manum in clericum. Dicunt q̄ non obstante ecclesiastico iudicio, cur̄ reg̃ ipsum tractat negotium, vt sibi expedire videtur. Articuli cleri. ca.3.

2 ¶Come les ditz prelates ount monstres, et pries remedie sur ceo q̄ les dytes Iustices seculers accrochēt a eux conisaunce de voydaunce des benefyces de droit quel conisaunce e discuciō attient as iuges de seint esglise e nient a lay iuge, si voet le roy et graunt que les dytes Iustices desore recepuent tiels chalenges faites ou affaires per quicunq̄ prelate de saint esglise en celle partie, et outre ent facent dropt e reason. An.25.E. 3.pro clero.ca.8.

De Aliens.1. Rome.4.
Admiralte.2. Seruice and sacramentes.3.
Citacion.1. Staple.7.
Conusans.1,2. Templers.1.
Durham.1. Tythes.1.8.10.
Ecclesiasticall iurisdiction.1,2. Trespas.1.
Escheker.1. Victailes.15.
Marchally.5.

I ¶Iuris vtrum.

EOdem modo sicut cōceditur breue, vtrum aliquod ten̄ sit libera elemosina alicuius ecclesie vel laicū feod̄, tale fiat de cetero breue vtrum sit libera elimosina talis ecclesie vel alterius ecclesie transferatur in possessionem alterius ecclesie. W.2. capitulo.25. Lay fee. Franbalm.

De Assise.9. Essoine.3.
Disconf.2. Person e vicar.1.

I ¶Iurrour.

DE cartis vero exemptionis e libertatis ne ponātur impetrantes in assisis et iuratis vel recognicionibus aliquibus prouisum est quod si adeo necessarium sit eorū iuramētum, q̄ sine eis iusticia exhiberi non potest vel ut in magnis assisis et in perambulacionibus et in cartis vel scriptis conuentionum, vbi fuerunt testes nominati, aut in attinctis vel alijs casibus consimilibus iurare cogant, salua sibi alias libertate et exeptione sua predicta. Mark.cap.15. Exemption. Iurrour. Grand ass. Perambulacion. Witnes. Attaintes.

2 ¶Non summoneant in vna assisa plures quam.xxiij. Senes etiam videlicet vltra.lxx. annos perpetua languidi vel tempore summonitionis infirmi, vel in patria non cōmorantes, nō ponant in iuratis vel minoribus assisis. Nec etiam ponātur in assisis vel iuratis, licet in ppio coīn capi debeant aliqui qui minus ten̄ habeant quam ad valentiam viginti solidorū per annum. Et si huiusmodi assise e iurat extra coīn capi debeant, non ponantur in eis aliqui qui minus ten̄ habeant quam ad valentiam quadraginta solidorū per annum, illis exceptis qui testes sunt in cartis vel aliis scriptis, quorum presentia necessaria est, dum tamen potentes sint ad laborandū, nec debet istud statutum extendi ad magnas assisas, in quibus oportet aliquando ponere milites, in patria non residētes, propter paucitatem militum dū tamen tenement habeant in coīn.

Et si vic. vel subballiui sui, vel balliui libertatum, cõtra istud statutum in aliquo articulo venerint, et super hoc conuincatur, restituãt dampna grauatis, & nihilominus sint in misericordia domini regis. Et habeant iustic. ad assisas capiend assign cum in com venerint potestatem audiẽdi querimonias singulorum cõquerẽtium, quo ad articulos in isto statuto contentos, & iustitiã in forma predicta exibend. M. 2. ca. 39.

Shirik. Baylifes.

Dam.

Iust. of ass.

3 ¶ Nullus vic. subuic. seu eorum balliui, siue balliui libertatum de cetero ponant in aliquibus recognitionibus supradictis aliquos de ballinis suis extra com, propr̃ios faciend nisi habeant terras aut ten ad valẽtiam centũ solidorum per annũ adminus. Nec intendit dñs rex p istud statutum restringere vltimũ statutum Westm, in quo fit mentio de recognitorib⁹ ponend in turatis et assisis, nisi de his tantummodo qui extra com propr̃ium ire debeant, ad turatas inquisitiones, & recognitiones aliquas faciend. Ita tñ qd infra com cor̃ iustic. assign vel aliis ministris domini regis aduratas inquisitiones seu aliquas alias recognitiones faciend nõ ponatur aliquis nisi habeat terras aut ten ad valentiam. rl. s. per annũ ad minus. Et saluo simili-

Shirik. Bayliff. Iurrour.

C. s.

rl. s.

ter, quod coram iustic. itinerant ad communia placita in itineribus suis, et etiã in ciuitatib⁹, burgis, & aliis villis marcatorr̃is, dib⁹ recognitiones assise et turate seu inquisitiones emerserint faciend super quibuscũq; ciuitates, burgos seu alias villas tãgent, fiat p̃out tr̃ibus retroactis fieri consuevit. Sta. de his qui ponendi in assisis et turatis. Anno. 21. Ed. 1.

In eyre.

Downes.

4 ¶ Nul viscont ne bailif ne mette en enquestes ne in iuries plus des gẽtes, ne en auter maner que il nest ordein per estatut, et quils mettent en tielx enquestes & iures le plus p̃ocheins, le plus suffisantes, et meins

Shirifes. Bailifes.

Mere. Sufficient.

suspicious. Et que autrement le fra, et de ceo soit attaint, rend̃ au pleintif ses dam̃ au double, & soit en la grace mercy le roy. Articuli super cartas. Capitulo. 9.

Leall

5 ¶ Si ascũ iurrour en assises iurez ou enquestes preigne dũ p̃tie & dautre et de ceo soit duement attaint q̃ agrees il ne soit mys en assises, iurres, nenquestes, & nient meinz soit cõmaund a la p̃ison, et oustre reint a la volũte le roy et a ceo attaindre eient lez iustices deuant queux tielx assises iurez enquestes passeront poair denquere & terminer solonc̃ cest estatute. An. 5. E. 3. ca. 10.

Iurrour. Tales. Imbra. Iurpal.

6 ¶ Nul enditour soit mys en enq̃stes sur lez deliuerances dez enditez de trespas ou de felonies sil soyt chalenge per cel cause per celuy qui est endite. An. 25. E. 3. cap. 3.

Endit. Challe.

7 ¶ Toutz panellez soient faitz dez pluis p̃oscheins gẽtz qui ne sont paz suspectz ne procures. Et q̃ les vic. corons et toutz autz ministres qui fõt al encountre soiẽt punitz deuãt les iustic. qui la dit enquest empr̃endr̃ot solonc̃ la quantite de lour tñs libẽ deũs le roy cõe deuers la p̃tie pur la quantitie des dam̃ q̃ il ad suffre en tiel mañ. An. 34. E. 3. ca. 4.

Panell. Officer. Punish.

8 ¶ Chescũ ple dont lenq̃st ou laisse passe si ascun des parties voudra suer vers ascũs des iurrours q̃ il ad p̃ris de sõ aduersarie ou de luy pour dire son verdit soit oie et eit sa pleint mainten̄t p̃ bil deuãt lez iustic. deuãt q̃ux ils turerõt. Et que le iurrour ne soit mis a responder sans nul delay, & silz pledent ou paiis, que lenq̃st soit p̃ris maintenãt. Et si nul home autr̃ q̃ la p̃tie voudra suer pur le roy vers les iurrours soit oie & termine come desuis est dit, et si le iurrour soit attaint a la suit dautre, q̃l a p̃tie, & face fine q̃ la partie q̃ suit eit la moitie de la fine. Et q̃ les p̃ties al ple recouerent lour damages per taxation de lenquest. Et que le iurrour issint attaint eit la p̃ison dun an quel en-

Tales.

Iurrour

Fyne.

Dam.

p̃ison.

pr̃sonment le roy graunt, que il ne serra pardon pur nul fine. Et si la pte boudra suer bẽes deuant auis iustices eit la suite en la fourm̃ auãtdit. An.34.E.3.ca.6. Se a like statute in Decies tantum.1.

9 ¶ Nul pson̄ soit admys de passer en ascun enquest sur trial de mort de home ne en ascũ enq̃st par entre pty & partie en ple reall, ne en ple personell, dont le dette ou les damagez declares, amountent a.xl.marces si m̃ la pson̄ neit terres ou tenemẽts dãnuel value de.xl.s. oustre les repzpses dicell, illint que soit chalenge per la partie que ascun empanelle en m̃z les cases nad mie terres ou tenemẽts dãnuel value de.xl.s. outre le charge come auant est dit. An.2.H.5.ca.3.

10 ¶ Par ceo que nr̃e dit seignour le roy al greuouse cõplaint a luy fait per ses ditz comens en m̃ le parlem̃t, ad conceu que diũses psons de tresgrande poũtie sans consciens et tresdissolute gouernãce ozs & tatarde demurrantez en vn lieu suspect appell lez stewes en l'burgh du Southwark en le coũte de Surr̃ sibñ p recettem̃t des comñs femes, larõs, homicidours et auoutrers, coẽ p murdzes & pziuez roberies sibñ p eur m̃z, cõe p plusozs auis illeoqs herberges sans petit loialte & bon cõscience illeoqs faitz, ont sodeinm̃t deuen⁹ as grãdes richesses ples q̃r ilz ont purchaces grandes viuers des tres et tñz as tresgrandz annuelx values & a cause de lour sufficient de frankteñt ensye purchases ilz ont eẽ retournes per le visc. du dit coũte & auis bailifes es enq̃stes sibñ pur felony et trespas penl le roy & la party, et ptie et ptie, cõe en assyses et auters plees de terre deuãt les iuges du roy en sez courtz, & deuãt les seneschall & marechall de son hostiel pont diũses dilherităcez et iniarioules cõdẽpnations dez plusozs loialx liteges du roy ont eẽ euez & plusozs murdzerz & notoirs larõs ont eẽ saues & grãdez murdzes et roberies conseles & nient punis, et comm̃ m̃z les psonz suspectz eur inhabitent en cõens hosteries et tauernes en le haute chemyn du dit burgh, illeoqs recettantz larõs comẽ fẽmes & auis meskaisours en sẽblabl̃ mañ comẽ ilz fesoiẽt en le dit suspect lieu dellewes. Nr̃e dit s̃r le roy estderes les pzemisses, et q̃ tielx gentes sans conscience sont enfames, et ne poet de reson esse entendus ables de porr̃ telmoignãce de verite la ou verite serroit enquis, ad ozdine et estable que si ascun tiel pson soit returne p ascũ visc. bailf ou auf̃ minisstre du roy en le dit coũte de Surr̃ ou p asc. minisster deuãt le seneschall et marshal de hostiel le Roy que sibien pur le roy come pur la partie a tout tẽps de ceo enauant il poet esstre chalẽges et la chalenge en cesst partie allowes a cause auãtdit. Et auxi pur eschuer murdzes robberies et auoutries qui purroient berai semblablement auenir, ozdine est que nul tiel pson̄ qui ensy ad demurres a les dites esstewez soient suffres de tenir ascun comune hostrie ne tauerne en autr̃ lieu deinz l'dit burgh de Southwerk, mez soulmẽt as ditz esstewes, et que les iustic. du peas en meisme le countye eient poiar denquerrer de toutz ceux qui teignent hosteries tauernes et de ceux punir p fine et raunceon et p emprisonment de lour cozps solonqs la discrecion des ditz iustices. Anno.11. H.6.cap.1.

Retourne.

Challenge.

Hostlery.

Tauerne.

Iust. of p.

11 ¶ Chescũ turr̃ a la feste del benoit trinite prochein beinãt, denpaneller et retourner dedeins le dit countie de Middlesex en ascũ de les ditz courtz en ascun de les ditz accions au chescun quart iour de retourne dicelle soit demaũd et appell, et q̃ toutz personz empanelles en ascũ diceux cõe apperont a cell iour q̃ lour appance soit recozde et la entre per la court et ne soient amercies, ne pardent ascũz issues celle iour en icelle suite. Et ozdeigne est per la dit auctozitie que la default, essoin, et chescun autre

Midd.

Demaund.

Apparans.

Issues.

Essoyn. Delaye.

delay daſcun perſō pleignant ou def. en aſcū tiel acciō perſonel per la ley cy deuant vſes per ceſt ordinance ne ſoient pretudices ne tolles en aſcun maner, mes eſte adiuges, adiournes & allowes en ſi ample et large forme ſicome ilz fuerent deuant la faiſure de ceſt ordinance, cē ordinance nient contreſteant. An. 8. E. 4. ca. 3.

Officer.

12 ¶ Nul bailif ne nul aut officer de cy en auant returne enpanel aſcū tiel perſon en aſcun coūtie deins cēy royalme Dengleterre deſſ̄ prīs ou mys en ou ſur aſc. tiel enquere en aſcun de les dittes tournes. Mes tielx quelx ſont de bone noſme et fame et eſtantes terres ou tenements de frāk tenure deins meſmes les countees al annuel value de. xx. s. au meines ou autrement terres & tenementz tenuz per cuſtome de maner vulgarement appelles copihold, deins les ditz coūtēes al annuel value de. xxbi. s. biij. d ouſtre toutz charges au meins. Et ſi aſcun bailif ou auī officer deins les dittes countees en apres returne ou enpanelī aſcuns perſons cōtrarie a cy ceſt, celluy perdera pur cheſcun p̄ſon que il ency enpanel ou returner nient eſteant de la ſufficiente cōe eſt anandit a tantz de foitz come il ency offend. xl. s. et l'dit viſe. auters. xl. s. lū moitie ent au roy nr̄e ſoueraigne ſeignour, lautre moity ent a tielx les queux ſuer boillent en cell' party. Et aurī que cheſcun home qui ſuer boet pur le meſme ait lour ſeueralx accyons de det ent al comen ley ſibien encoūtre le dit viſcont cōe le dit bailly.

Tourny. Franke tenure. Copyholde. xxb. s. viij. d. Foil. Proces.

Et que tiel & ſēblable proceſſe ſoit euez & vſes en cheſcun des meſmes les actions cōe eſt eue & vſe es auters actions al comen ley. Et q̄ nul protecciō ne eſſoin ſoit allow en le meſme. Et que cheſcun tiel enditement deuant a aſcun tiel vic. en ſon tourne autrement prīs ſoit voīd et de nul effect cē act de prendre effect a le premier iour du dit parlement et nient deuaunt. Anno. 1. R. 3. cap. 4. This act was al-

Indictement. Hoyde. Turne.

terȳd in part for the ſhires of South Surr̄ & Suſſex. An. 11. H. 7. ca. 26. et An. 19. H. 7. ca. 16. but both theſe ſtatutes be expired as appereth next following. South Surr̄. Suſſex.

13 ¶ An. 11. H. 7. ca. 26. was an act made to endure to the nexte parlamit that ſhirifes in their turneis in the ſhires of South Surr̄, and Suſſex might retourne iurrours of. x. s. freholde or. xiij. s. iiij. d. copy holde, & for lack of ſuch other of no land. And after. An. 19. H. 7. ca. 16. this acte was continued to endure to the next parliament. South Surr̄. Suſſex.

14. ¶ The ſhirifes of London (for the time being) haue full auctorite & power to returne in panelles or arraies of all accions and ſuites nowe depending, or that ſhall depend in any of the ſaid courts or eſcheker perſons being citezins hauing gōdes to the value of. C. marke or aboue, to trie the iſſues ioigned or to bee ioigned in euery ſuch accion or ſuit. And the perſonnes ſo retourned (hauyng goodes to the value of. C. marke or aboue) ſhal be ſworne and doe in all ſuche iuries in lykewyſe in euerye thing, as other perſons ſhall doe hauing landes and tenementes of the yerely value of. xl. s. ouer all charges. And ouer that be it &c. that the ſhirifes of the ſaid citye (for the time beyng) ſhall retourne vpon the firſt diſtreſſe in euery ſuch accion or ſuit vpon euery of the iuries empanelled to try the iſſues therof. xx. d. And vpon the ſeconde diſtreſſe, vpon euerye of the ſame iurrours. xl. d. And vpon euery diſtreſſe after that, vpon euery of the ſame iurrours the double, tyll full iurie in euery ſuche accion and ſuite ſhall appere and bee ſworne to trie the iſſues ioygned in the ſame. And that the ſhirifes, that ſhal make any returne vpō ſuch diſtreſſe cōtrary to the forme aforeſaid, ſhal forfait for euery ſuch defaute tenne pounde the one halfe therof to be to the king, and Londō. panel. Iſſues. Double iuries. Forf.

and the other halfe therof to the partie that wil sue therefore. And that the defendant in any such accion bee not admitted to wage his lawe nor protection therin for hym allowed. An.4.H.8.ca.3.

15 ¶The saide act be expounned interpreted & taken, that the shirifs for the time being be bounden to returne at euery first distresse of Nisi prius to be had at the said feint Martins in euery such accion or sute, vpon euery of the iurrours impanelled to trie ỳ issues therof.xx.d.& vpon the seconde distresse of Nisi prius, vpon euery of the same iurrours.xl.d. And vppon euery distresse of Nisi prius after that euery of the same iurrours the double, till a full iurie in euery such accion and sute shal appere & be sworne to trie the issue ioigned in the same. And that no shirife of the sayde citie or other any thing forfait, by force or colour of the sayd estatute, for any returne to be made, except only vpō returnes to be made contrarie to the forme declaracion interpretacion & exposicion of this estatute, that is to say vpon writtes of distresses before iustices or iustice of Nisi prius within ỳ said citie and ỳ vpō all other writs & pcesses, that be & shall be awarded out of the said courtes or escheker, it shall be lawful to the shirifes for the time being to make their retournes according to the order of the law, as the shirifes of London were wont to doe before the making of the sayde statute, without any losse or forfayture. An.5.H.8.ca.5.

16 ¶Euery person and persons being the kings natural subiect borne, which either by the name of a citezen or of a frē or any other name doth enioy and vse the liberties and priuileges of any citie, borough or towne corporate, where he dwelleth & maketh his abode, being worth in moueable goodes & substance to the clere value of.xl.li. be frō henceforth admitted in trial of murdres & felonies in euery sessiōs & gailes of deliuerye to be kept & holde in & for the liberty of such cities, boroughes, or townes corporate. Albeit they haue no freholde, any act statute, vse, custome, or ordinance to the contrary hereof notwithstanding. Prouided alwaye that this acte doe not extende in any maner of wise to any knight or esquier dwelling, abiding or resorting in or to any suche citie or borough corporate, any thing in the same act mencioned or declared to ỳ cōtrarie herof notwithstading, An.23.H.8.ca.13 xl.li. Tryall of murders and felonies. Knighte. Esquyer.

17 ¶In euery case, where such psons, as should passe vpon ỳ trial of any issue ioined in any of the kyngs courtes of recorde, commonly holde at Westm, ought by the lawe to dispende.xl.s. by ỳ yere, of freholde for terme of life: that the writtes of Venire fac. which frō & after ỳ first day of Aprill nert cōming, shal be awarded & directed for the empanelling of such persons as shal trie the same issue, shalbe in this forme. Mayer. xl.s. Venire fac.

Præcipimus &c. quod venire fac. coram &c. xii. liberos et legales homines de visn. de B. quor quilibet hēt quadraginta solid, terre tenement vel reddit p annū ad minus, p quos rei veritas melius sciri poterit: Et qui nec &c. And so forth the residue of the said writ after the auncient forme. And in euery case where it is not requisite, that the persons ỳ shall passe vpon the triall of any issue ioyned in any of the kinges courtes aforesaide shal dispende.xl.s. by the yere of freholde: that than the writs of Venire facias, that shalbe awarded after ỳ said first day of Aprill, shall be made after ỳ forme aforsaid, omitting this clause, quorum quilibet habeat quadraginta solid, terr ten, vel reddit, per annum ad minus. And that vpō euery such writte and writtes of venire fac. ỳ shall haue the sayd clause Quorum quilibet &c. the shirife or xl.s. Venire fac.

other minister or ministers, to whō the making of the panel shall appertain, shal not returne in any such panell any person, onles he may dispēd xl.s. by yere at the least, of estate of freholde out of auncīēt demene wīn ỹ coūty, where ỹ issue is to be tried. And also shall returne in euery such panell vpon the same venire fac. syr sufficient hundredours at the least. If there be so many hūdredours wīn the saide hundred where the venewe lieth vpon paine to forfaite for euery person, being returned in any such panell, that can not dispende xl.s. by the yere as is aforesaid. xx.s. And for euery hundredour, that shalbe omitted in such returne of the numbre aforesaid. xx.s. And in euery writte of venīē fac. wherin ỹ said clause, quorum quilibet &c. shal be omitted, the shirif or other minister or ministers, to whom the making of ỹ panel shall appertaine, shall not returne in any such panell any pson, onlesse he may dispende some landes or tenementes of estate of freehold out of auncien demene, wythin the countye where the issue is to be tryed. And also shall returne in euery such panell vppon the same venire factas, syr sufficient hūdredours at the least, if there be so many hundredours within the sayde hundred where the venewe lyeth, vppon like paine as is aforesayde.

And furthermore be it &c. that vpon euery first writte of Habeas corpora or Distringas, with a Nisi prius, deliuered of record to ỹ shirife or other minister or ministers, to whom the making of ỹ returne shal appertein, the saide shirife & other minister and ministers, shal from and after ỹ said first day of Aprill, retourne in issues vpon euery person impanelled & returned vpō any such writ, at ỹ least, v.s. And at the second writ of Habeas corpora or distringas, wīn a Nisi prius, vpon euery person impanelled and returned, vpō any such writ. x.s. at the least. And at the thirde writ of Habeas corpora or distringas, wyth a Nisi prius, that shall bee further awarded vpon euery person impanelled and returned vpon any such writ xiii.s. iiij.d. And vpon euery writ ỹ shall be further awarded to trie any such issues, to double ỹ issue laste afore specifyed vntill a full iurie bee sworne, or ỹ proces otherwyse celled or determined, vpon peine to forfeit for euery retourne to be made cōtrary to the forme aforesaid. v. pounds. And for a more spedy triall of issues to be tryed by ỹ verdit of. xii. menne hereafter to be had: Be it further. &c. ỹ in euery such writ of Habeas corpor or Distringas, wīn a Nisi prius, where a full iury shal not appere before the iustices of Assises or Nisi prius, or els after apparance of a ful iury by challenge of any of the parties, ỹ iurie is like to remaine, vntaken for defaute of iurrours, that than the same iustices vpon requeste made by the partye pleintife or demaundant, shall haue auctoritie by vertue of this act to cōmaunde the shirif, or other minister or ministers to whom the making of the saide returne shall apparteine, to name & appoint as often as nede shal require so many of such other able psons of the said coūty than present at the said assises or Nisi prius, as shall make vp a ful iury, which pśons so to be named & impanelled by suche shirife or other minister or ministers, shalbe added to ỹ former panel & their names annexed to the same. And ỹ euery of ỹ parties shall and may haue his or their chalenge to ỹ iurrours so named, added, & annexed to ỹ said former panel by ỹ said shirif or other minister or ministers in such wise as if they had bē impanelled vpō ỹ venire fac. awarded to trie ỹ said issue. And ỹ the said iustices shal & may prcede to the triall of euery such issue wīh whole persons that wer before impanelled and returned, and with thole newly added

Retorne. xl.s. vi. Hundredours. Venire fac. Retorn: Landes. vi. Hundredours. Nisi prius. Retorne. Issues. v.s. x.s.

xiii.s.iiij.d. Double issues. Fors. Nisi p. Remayn. Shirif. Coparc. Prcede. Challe. Proces.

added and annered to ỹ ſaid former panell by vertue of thys act, in ſuche wiſe as they might or ought to haue done, yf all the ſayd iurours had ben returned, vpō the writ of Venire facias, awarded to trie the ſayde iſſue. And that all & euery ſuche triall had after the ſaid firſt day of Apryll, ſhal be as good and effectuall in the lawe to all intentes conſtructions & purpoſes, as if ſuch triall had ben hadde and tried by .xii. of the iurours impanelled and retourned vpō the writ of Venire fac. awarded to trye ſuch iſſue. And in caſe ſuch perſōs as ỹ ſaid ſhiryfe, mynyſter or mynyſters ſhall name & appoit as is afore ſaid, or any of them, after they ſhalbe called, be preſēt and do not appere, or after his or their apparāce, doe wilfully withdraw him or thēſelues from the preſence of the court, that then ſuch iuſtices ſhal and may ſet ſuch fine vpon euery ſuch iurrour, making defaut, or wilfully wdrawing himſelf as is afore ſaid, as they ſhall think good by their diſcretiō, ỹ ſaid fine to be leuied in ſuch maner & fourme as iſſues forfaited and loſt by iurrours for defaut of their apparance at the comon law, haue ben accuſtomed to be leuied. And be it further &c. ỹ where any iury that ſhalbe returned by ỹ ſhirife or other miniſter or miniſters, ſhall be made full by the commaundemēt of the ſaide iuſtices by vertue of thys preſēt act, that yet neuertheleſſe ſuch perſons as were returned in the ſaid panel by the ſhirife or other miniſter or miniſters to trye any ſuch iſſue ỹ ſhall not appere, but make defaulte, ſhall loſe the iſſues vpon them returned in ſuch wyſe as though the ſame iury had remained for defaut of iurours. Prouided alway and be it enacted, that vpō a reaſonable excuſe for ỹ default of apparāce of any iurrour or iurrours, ſufficiently ꝓued before ỹ iuſtices of aſſiſe or Niſi prius at the daye of their apparance by the othes of two lawful and honeſt witneſſes, that ỹ ſame iuſtices ſhal haue auctorite by their diſcrecions to diſcharge euery ſuch iurrour of euery ſuch forfaiture of iſſues vpō hym returned. And ỹ the ſhirife & ſhirifes or other miniſter or miniſters, hauyng cōmaundemēt by ỹ ſayd iuſtices to omitte ỹ returning of ſuch iſſues as is afore ſaid, vpon ſuch iurrour or iurrours, ſhalbe therin diſcharged of ỹ penalties afore ſayd, for ỹ non returning of ỹ ſayd iſſues, & that yet notwithſtādig ỹ ſayd retourne to be good & effectual in ỹ law, any law vſage or cuſtome to ỹ cōtrary notwithſtādig. Prouided alſo, that if the ſaide iuſtices, afore whom any ſuch iury ſhold appere in the cōtry where ſuch iſſue is to be tried by vertue of writte of Niſi prius, doe not come at the day & place appointed, but that the aſſiſe or Niſi prius for that time ſhalbe diſcōtinued for not comming of the ſayde iuſtices, or for any other occaſion, other thē by defaut & lack of iurrours ỹ then euery one of ỹ ſame iurrours ſhalbe diſcharged for forfaiting of any iſſues vpō him returned in ỹ ſame writ. And the ſhirik or other miniſter or miniſters ſhalbe likewiſe diſcharged of ỹ penalties of this eſtatute for the non retourning of ſuch iſſues, as are before limitted in this act, anī article or ſentence herein conteined to the contrary not withſtanding. And bet it &c. ỹ if vpō anī ſuch writ of Habeas corpora or Diſtringas, with a Niſi prius, iſſues be returned vpon anī hūdredours iurrour or iurrours by ỹ ſhirik or other miniſter or miniſters to whō the erecuciō of the ſame writ or writs ſhal apertaine, where as the ſame hundredours & iurrours ſhal not be lawfully cūmoned warned or diſtrained in ỹ behalfe: ỹ then euery ſuch ſhirik or other miniſter or miniſters afore ſaid, ſhal loſe for euery ſuch offence committed double ſo much as the ſaid iſſues returned vpō

ſuch

2. witneſſes.
Diſcharge.
Retorne.
Iuſtices.
Niſi prius.
Diſconk.
Diſcharged.
Shirifes.
Niſi prius.
Iſſues.
Retorned.
warned.
Fork.
Double.

such hundredours or iurrours not lawfully sūmoned warned or distrained, shal amount vnto: the moity of al which forfaitures cōteined in this p̄sent act, other then the issues to bee returned vpō ẏ iurrours as is aforesaide, shall be to the king, & the other half to him ẏ wil sue forẏ same by action of det. &c. in which &c. Sauyng to al maner of pl̄ōs & bodies politike & corporate, their heires & successors, hauing lawful right, title & interest, to haue such issues, to be before any such iustic. of assise, or nisi p̄r̄s at ani time or times hereafter lost & forfaited all such right, title & interest, as they or ani of thē shold or might haue had to such issues to be lost & forfaited, as though this acte had neuer been had or made Prouided also ẏ this act nor any thing therin conteined shall not extend to any city or town corporate or to ani shirif, minister or ministers in ẏ same, for ẏ returne of any inq̄st or panel to be made & returned of pers̄ōs inhabitig in ẏ said cities or towns corporate, but that they and euery of them shal and may returne such pers̄ōs in euery such inquest or panel as before this time they might & haue bē accustomed to do, & as thys acte had neuer ben had or made: so ẏ the same shirif, minister or ministers returne vpō such pl̄ōs as shal be impanelled like issues as are before mēcioned in this act, any thig in ẏ same cōteined to ẏ cōtrary notwithstāding. This act to endure to thende of ẏ next parlemēt An. 35. H. 8. ca. 6. This acte is continued. 37. H. 8. ca. 22. and after. 2. E. 6. ca. 32. is made perpetuall.

Hauing.

Towne.

Returne.

Issues.

18 ¶ Be it enacted &c. that from and after the fyrste daye of June next cōmyng ẏ Iustices of assise and *nisi prius* before whom any tryall shal be made by vertue of any writte of *habeas corpora*, or *distringas*, wyth a *nisi prius* where a full Iurye shal not appeare, or after appearaunce of a full Iurye by chalenge ẏ Iurye is like to remaine vntaken, for defaulte of iurours, shall haue auctoritie by vertue of this act, vpō requeste made for ẏ king & Quene her heirs or successours, by any auctorised thereunto, or assigned by ẏ Iustices of ẏ Courte before whome ẏ said enquestе shall be taken or vpō requeste to be made by ẏ partye that soloweth as well for ẏ king & Quene her heires & successours, as for hym selfe vpon any penal Statute or hys or theyr Attorney, to cōmaunde the Sheryffe, or other minister or ministers, to whome the making of ẏ said retourne shal appertaine, to name & appointe, as often as nede shall require so many of such other hable pr̄sones of the sayd Coūtie then p̄sēte at ẏ sayd assises, or *nisi prius*, & to adde & annexe the names to the former panell, as shall make vppe a full Iurye of twelue men for ẏ tryall of euerye suche Issue. And ẏ all & euery clause sentēce, article, & p̄rouiso cōprised in the sayde former acte (*as the act in an.* 35. H. 8.) shal be taken, enterpreted and erpounded, to geue the lyke & ẏ same aduauntage & cōmoditie to the kyng and Quenes maiestyes, her heyres & Successours, and al suche persons and persones as shal pursue any action, byl, plainte, or information for the Kynge & Quenes maiestyes her heyres and Successours, onelye, or for them and the partye, as ẏ partye plaintife in any other actiō shoulde or myghte haue by vertue of the said Acte, in such fourme and condition to al intentes & purposes, as yf suche actions or suytes for the kyng hadde bene specially and perticulerlie mēcioned and declared in the saide act. An. 4. & 5. P. & M. ca. 7.

Exemplum tibus.

Se trial. 4. 12. what strangers shall and may be iurrours.
Se Attaint. 11, 12. 13. 15. 16.
Attorney. 2.
Chalenge. 1.
County. 5.
Decies tm̄. 1.
Escheatours. 11.
Ercōmengemt. 5.
Erecucion of Statutes. 1.

Fozeible entry.3. Panell.1.
Fozell.22.26. Phisitions.2.
Frehold.1. Ryots.7.
Heresy.3. Robery.2.
Halbandry.2.4. Shirifes.1.25.
Iustic.in eyer.1. Treason.15.
Iustic.of assise.2. Tryall.12.15.
Lancaster.4. Wales.24.32.
Marshalsy.2.3. Weghtes.&c.5.
Nisi prius.1.2.

¶ Iustice and right, and Iustices.

1 QUe mandemẽt ne soit per la grãde seale ne per le petit seale a destourbẽ ou delaier comen droit et mez q̃ tielx maundemẽtz veignãt, que p̃ tant les iustic ne surcessẽt pas de faire droit en nul point. An.2.E.3.ca.9.

2 ¶ Vous iurez que bien & loialmẽt seruirez a nostre seignr̃ le roy et a sõ people en loffice de iustic. et q̃ loialmẽt counsellerez nr̃e seignr̃ le roy en ses besoignes. Et que vous ne counsellerez ne assẽtters a chose q̃ luy pur roit turñ en damñ ou disheritesõ per quecũqz voi ou collour. Et q̃ vous ne saueres le damñ ou disheritesõ de luy de que vous ne luy ferrez garnier p̃ vous ou per autre, et q̃ vous ferrez owel ley et execuc. de droit as toutz lez subgetz riches & pourez sãs auoir regard̃ a quelecũqz perſõ. Et q̃ vo⁹ ne prẽdrez per vous ne p̃ autre en priue nen apert doñ ne reward doz ne dargent ne dautre chose q̃cũqz q̃ a vostre pfite purr̃ turnir sil ne soit mãger ou boir & ceo de petit value de nul hõe q̃ aña pl̃ou prez pend̃ deuãt vous, tant cõe cel prez serr̃ illint pẽdãt ne apz p̃ cel cãe. Et q̃ vo⁹ ne p̃nõz fetanqz cõe vo⁹ serrez iustic. ne robes de nul hõe grãde ne petit sinõ de roy nr̃z. Et que vous ne dirrez counsel ne auis a nul ly grãd ne petit en nul cas ou le Roy est party et en cas q̃ ascũz de q̃l estate ou condicõ q̃ ilz soiẽt, veignẽt deuãt vo⁹ en vous sellõs a forze et armis, ou autremñt cont̃ la peas ou cõtre la fourm̃ del estat ent fait purdistur ber execucõ del com̃ ley ou pur manaser les gentz que ils ne purroiẽt pursuir la ley que vous ferres arrester lour corps et mettre en prison. Et en cas q̃ ilz soiẽt tielx que vous ne les poes arrester q̃ vo⁹ certifies l roy de lour noũs & de lour mesprisiõ hastiuemẽt issint q̃ il puisse ent ordeigñ remedy couenable et q̃ vo⁹ ne maiteinõ p̃ vo⁹ ne p̃ autr en priue nẽ appert nul plee ne nul q̃rele pendãt en le court l roy naillours en pais, et que vous ne delaires a nully comẽ droit per lres du roy ne de nullup autre ne per autre cause quecũqz. Et en cas q̃ ascũs lres vous veignẽt contraries a la ley que vous ne ferres riens per tielx lettres eyenis certifies le roy de ceo & lres auãt pur faire la ley nient contrestẽtz mes̃nes lez letters. Et que vouz ferres & procures le profite du roy, & de sa corone oue toutz choses ou vouz lez purrez faire reasonablemñt. Et en cas q̃ vous soies troue en defaute desoꝛ en auãt en nul des poitz auãtditz vo⁹ serres en la volũt du roy du corps̃ res et dauoir de faire ent q̃ luy pleira si dieu vo⁹ eide & toutz ses saintes. An.18.E.3.ca.de scõo iustictarum.

3 ¶ Vous mouues grandement de conscience de cest matir̃ & p̃ cel cause desirantz tant pur pleasãce de dieu & ease & quiete des no⁹ subgitz cõe pur saluer nostre conscience et pur saluer & garder nostre serement auauntdit del assent dez graundes et auters sages de nr̃e counsel. Si auo ne ordeignes & commaundes expressement as toutz nous iustices que ilz facent desoꝛe ouelk ley et execucion de droit as toutes nous subietz, riches & poures et sans auoir regarde a nul person et sans lesser de faire droit pur nulles lettres ou maundemẽtz que lour pur rolent venir de nous ou de nul auter ou per autre cause quecunqz. Et en cas que ascuns leters, bres, ou maũdmentes veignent a les iustyces ou a lour deputies de faire ley & droit so-

Letters. Writtes. Cõmaundementes.

longz

longe lusage du roialme en distourbance de la ley ou derecucion dicelle ou de droit as pties les ditz iustices & autres suisditz aillent auant et teignent lour courtes et lour procez & ou lez plees et besoignes sont pendantz deuant eux cõe si nulles tielx lettres, briefes ou maundementes lour fuissent venus et certifient nous & nostre counseil des tielx maundementz qui sont contrarpantz a la ley cõe desuis est dit. Et a fine que nouz iustices facẽt oweẽ droit as toutes gẽtez en la maner suisdit sans pluis de fauoire faire a vn que a auter, si auons fayt iurer noz dittes Iustyces que ilz ne preignent deloze tanz come ils serront en office de iustice see ne robe de nully sinon de nous meismes. Et que ils ne preignẽt done ne regard p eux ne per auters en prine nen apert de nul hõe qui auera a faire deuãt eux p q̃cunqe voi sil ne soit manger ou boir et ceo de petit value, et que ilz ne dirront counsel a nully grande ou petit en cas ou nous sumus partie ou que nous touche ou purr̃ toucher en nul point sur peine de estre a nostre volũte corps et terres et auoir̃ pur faire ent ceo que nous plerra en cas que ilz facent le contrarie, et per ceste cause si auouns fait encreller les fees des meismes nous iustices per tiel mañ que lour doit reasonablement suffre An. 20. E. 3. ca. 1.

Right.
Othe.
Fees.
Robe.
Gyft.
Mete.
Counsell.
Fees.

4 ¶ En droit de les barõs del eschekier et nous les auouns fait expresse-ment charger en nostre presence que ils facent droit & reason as toutz nos subgetz grands et petites. Et que ils facent deliuerer le people reasonablement et sans delay de les besoygnes que ils aueront affaire deuaunt eux sans este taries non duement sy come ad este fait en temps passe. An. 20. E. 3. ca. 2.

Barons.
Eschekier.
Delay.

5 ¶ Item nous auouns ordeignes que tous ceux qui serrount Iustices assignes per commission doit et terminer et ceux qui serront associes a eux et aurint iustices dassiles prendr en pais et gaoles deliuerer et ceux q serront assignes et associes a eux facent premierement autiel seremẽt en certains pointz solonqe ceo que lour serra enioinct de p nostre coũsell en nr̃e chaũcellarie deuãt quel cõmission lour soit liuere. An. 20. E. 3. ca. 3.

Iust. of oyer.
Othe.

Se Accusacion in all.	Iustices of gaile deliuery in al.
Aide of ỹ king. 4.	Iustices of oyer & determ̃ in all.
Amendement. 2, 3	Iustices of peas in al.
Apparance. 1.	Monaskeries. 2.
Armour. 4.	Newes. 4.
Attaynt. 16.	Nisi prius. 1, 6.
Attorney. 7.	Oyer. 3.
Butler. 1.	Panel. 1. 4.
Champertie. 2.	Peace. 2. 3. 4.
Chelker. 4.	Pencions. 3.
Cozoners. 3.	Phisicions. 5.
Distresse. 1.	Prison & prisoners. 6.
Iurrour. 17.	Proces. 3.
Iustices in eyre in all.	Riottes. 3.
Iustices of assise in all.	Wales. 22, 28.
Iustices of both benches in al.	

1 ¶ Iustices in eier.

Iusticiarii itinerantes de ceters nõ amercietur villatas in itinere suo: eo quod singuli. xii. annozum non venerint cozam vic. et cozonã, ad inquisitiones de roberis, incendiis domozum, vel aliis, ad cozonam spectãtibus faciendum, dum tamen de villatis illis venũt sufficiẽtes, p quos inquisitiones hiuiusmodi plena fieri pñt, exceptis inquisicionibus de morte hominis faciend, vbi omnes. xii. annozum venir̃ debent, nisi rationabilem causam habeant absentie sue. Mark. ca. 25.

Amerc.
Towne.
xii. pur.
Shyre.
Cozon.
Indict.
Iurors.
Murder.

2 ¶ Pur ceo q̃ la comẽ fine & amercemẽt de tout le coũtie en eire des iustices pur faux iugementz ou pur auter tñs est assis p vic. et barretours des counties malement, issint qui la summe est meintenoitz encrue, et les parcels

Fyne.
Amerce.

parcels auterment assis qui estre ne dussent au dam du people, & plusors foitz sont pases as viscontz et barrettourz qui point ne les acquitent. Purquen est & voet le roy que desormes en eire des iustices devant eux devaunt lour departur soit tiel somme assis p serement de chivalers et des prodes hões sur toutz iceux qui escoter devorent, et les iustices facent mettre les parcels en lour estretes que ils lyuerent al eschequer, et non pas la sume total. W. 1. ca. 19.

3 ¶ Cum in itinere proclamatum fuerit, quod omnes qui breuia liberare voluerint, ea liberent infra certum terminum, post quem nullum breue recipiatur, multi de hoc confidentes cum moram fecerint usq; ad predictum terminum, et nullum bre super eos fuerit liberatum de licẽcia iustic. recedunt, post quorum recessũ aduersarii sui ipsorum absentiam p̃cipientes breuia sua porrigunt in cena, que aliqñ p fauorẽ aliquãdo per vic. p dono recipiunt, et illi q̃ secure credebãt recessisse, teñ sua amittunt, vt hñdi fraudi subueniat̃ imposterũ statuit dominus rex, qõ iustic. in itineribus suis statuant, terminum quindene vl̃ mensis minorjs vel maiorjs termini secũd quod com̃ fuerit maior vel minor, infra quẽ terminũ publice proclametur, qõ oks qui breuia liberare voluerint, ea liberẽt citra terminum illũ. Et in aduentu illius t̃mini certificet vic. capit̃ iustic. itinerantibus, quot bñia habet, & que et quod vltra illum terminum nullum breue recipiatur quod si receptum fuerit, processus per illud factus pro nullo habeatur excepto quod breue cassatũ durãte toto itinẽ releuari poterit. Breuia etiã de dote de virisqui obierint infra sũmonitionẽ itineris assise vltime p̃sẽtationis, et quare impedi de ecclesijs vacantibus infra summonitionem p̃dictã quocunq; tẽpore ante recessũ iustic. recipiãt in itinere. Breuia etiã noue disseisine, recipiantur in itineribus iustic. W. 2. ca. 11.

4 ¶ Ad principium itineris iustic. circa sacramẽtum scire debes, quod in primo aduẽtu iustic. i itinere suo breue per quod potestas eis concess. est in plene cur̃ legi debeat. Deinde p̃cipietur quod nihil efficietur in villa vel in com̃, nisi sit coram iustic. vel in ciuitate p̃terqu eorũdem' aduẽtus. Deinde quod nulle nundine nec ferie teneantur, sed qõ com̃ teneatur solummodo ad p̃fectos faciendos, sed in eo nullum placitabit̃ placitum nisi breue de recto & appellum de morte hominis. Deinde p̃cipiet̃ qõ nullũ cõducatur hospicijũ, sed venientibus gratis cõcedatur. Sacramentum vic. et aliorum ballliuorum Hoc sacr̃m p̃stabit̃ a vic. et subuic. Ceo oies vous iustices que ieo loialment fra loffice, que est appendant a mon countie & a moy come a visconte et ceo ne lerra pur riche ne pooze, ne pur amour, ne pur hainñ, que loyalm̃t le fra, si dieu moy aide & ses saitz. Illud sacramẽtum a ministris, vic. qñ elegẽt duos milites. Ceo oies vo⁹ Iustices, que ieo loialment esliera a deux chivalers, et deux autres p̃des hões del hundzed de N. que ne sõt appellors nappelles, ne maintenours des y̆z q̃ touchẽt la corone & q̃ mieux sachent et voillent faire ceo que lour serra commaũde de par le roy et pur rien ne lerra, que ieo ne fra a mon escient, si dieu moy aide et ses saintes. Illud sacrament̃ p̃stabit̃ a militibus electis per p̃dictos ballliuos. Ceo oies vo⁹ iustices, que nous loialment esliirrons auribien de nous meẽmes come dez auters p̃des hõez de nostre hũdzede, que meur scieuent et voillent, et puissent verite dire de ceo q̃ lem lour deõza de p̃ le roy & que ne sõt appellours nappelles, ne maitenours des plees, que touchent la corone, et pur rien ne serr̃, que loialment ne fra, si dieu moy eide et ses seintz. Hoc sacramentũ p̃stabitur a

xii.

Fe̊yres. Coũty. writ of right. Appelles. Inne. Sheriff. Othe. Othe. Knightes. Othe.

xii. militibus, qñ per duos eligũtur.

Othe. Ceo oies vous iustices que ieo loialment dirray & loialment fra ceo que lem moy domaundra de per le roy, & vous counsels celera, et pur rien ne lerray que loialmẽt fray a mon escient, si moy eide Dieu, et ses saintes.

Baptistes. Hoc sacramentũ p̃stabitur ab omnibus ballivis alio modo quã p̃ius.

Othe. Ceo oies vous iustices, que ieo loialment fray ceo q̃ a mon office appẽt & vous councels celeray, ne nul home pur haũge greueray, ne pur fauour aidera, si dieu moy eide et ses saints.

Articles. Deinde liberentur omnes articuli de coñ. xii. iuratorib⁹ cuiuslibet hũdredi, et deinde assignabit eis temp⁹ veredicta sua reddẽdi sub pena miserico⁹die regis. Et si non reddiderint amerciabuntur secundum qñ iustic. melius viderint expedire. Articuli et sacramenta ministrorũ regis in itinere iustic.

Verdit.

Iuriament.

5 ¶ Se in the new p̃inted boke comonly called magna Carta, late p̃inted by Richard Tottell. Anno. domini. 1556. folio. 150. in a chapiter intiled capit̃ itineris, what thinges be inquirable before iustices in eyer, and dyuers matters concerning the eyres.

Se Amercemen-	20.
tes. 2.	Iurrour. 3.
Atturney. 2.	Linen. 2.
Beanpleder. 1.	Odio et atia. 1.
Confirmacion. 1.	Oier et termiñ. 1.
Cozoners. 3.	Perdon. 1.
Englishiry. 1.	Proces. 1.
Escape. 1.	Recogñ. 2.
Eschekier. 1.	Redisiñ. 1.
Estretes. 1. 2.	Staple. 3. 4.
Ertozcion. 2. 3.	Tresp̃as. 1.
Fees. 2.	Voucher. 1.
Fines. 3.	Wines. 1.
Forest. 16. 24.	Wolles. 6.
Franchises. 4. 5.	

1. ¶ Iustice of Assise.

De cetero assignẽtur octo iustic. circũspecti et discreti ad assisas iuratas, & certificationes capiendas p̃ totum regnum Anglie, duo scilicet in coñ Ebozũ, Nozthumbr̃, Westmerl̃, Cumbr̃, Lanc, Nott, & Derby. Et duo in coñ Linc, Leyc, Warr, Staff, Salop̃, Nozth, Rotl, Glouc, Herfozd, et Wigozñ. Et duo in coñ Coznub, Deuoñ, Soñ, Dozs, Will. South, Oroñ, Berk, Suller & Surr Et duo in coñ Canc, Esser, Nozf. Suff. Cantebr̃, Hunt̃, Bed, & Buck Et assise, iurate, et recogñ de coñ Mõdo capiãtur cozam iustic. de Bãco. Qui quidem octo iustic. vt p̃dictũ est, assignati ad assisas et certificationes capiend̃ specialiter intendãt, et assidue per totũ annum videlicet locis, quibus melius et plus ad cõmodũ populi viderint esse faciendũ terminis statutis, in p̃dicto ultimo stat̃ Westm̃ ad assisas capiẽd̃ nullatenus obseruatis. Nec concedãtur aliqua br̃ia de assisis iuratis, & recognitionibus alicui cozam aliis Iustic. quam cozam p̃fatis Iustic. assignatis, nisi de speciali gratia domini regis. sta. de iustic. assignatis.

2 ¶ Les iustic. as assiles p̃endre assignes etent cõmissions sufficiantez dez tielz choses denquere & que ilz enquergent en lour sessions des viscõtz Eschetours bailifs dez franchesez et lour southministers, et auters que cunq; et aurũt dez maintenours cões assisoure, et iurrours en pais. s. dez dones regardes et aũts p̃fitz q̃r lez ditz ministers p̃teignẽt du peple par fait̃ lour office, & ceo q̃ attient a lour office, et pur larray des panels, metantz en icelles iurrours suspectz, et de male fame, et de ceo que les maintenourz assisourz & iurrours en pais parnẽt dones regardz, et lowers dez parties, dont perdes & damagez trop grenouses aueignt au people de tour en autre en subuersion de la ley & destourbance de cõen droit, et de punir toutes ceux qui ent serrount trouez coulpables solonq; ceo que la ley ou reason demaunde a la suite sibñ de nous.

nous coms des parties. An.20.E.3. cap.5.

3 Iusticiarij ad assisas capiendas et gaoles deliberandas assignatas et assignandas de cetero teneant sessiones suas in principalibus nec non capitalibus villis singulorum comitatum, vbi videlz comitat eorũ comitum tenentur, ac etiam in posse rum tenebuntur. An.6. Richardi.2. cap.5.

4 Quod nullus homo de lege sit de cetero iustic. assisarũ vł cõis deliberacionis gaolarũ in ꝓpria patria sua. Et qđ capitalt iustic. de comuni bico assignetur inter alios ad hmõi assisas capiend ⁊ gaoles deliberand. Sed quo ad capitalem iusticiariũ de bãco regis stat sicut ꝓ maiori parte centũ annorum prime ꝑteritorum fieri consuerit. An.8.R.2.ca.2. Se here folowing.11.

5 Le chaunceller dengleterr̃ pur le tẽps esteant eit poair dent mettre ⁊ faire remedie per aduis des iustic. de temps en temps quãt mester serra nient contrestant lestatut auauntdit. (*v. of An.6.R.2.ca.5. before.5.*) An.11.R.2.cap.12.

6 Nul seignour nauterz du paiis petit ne graund ne soit seint en bank ouesques les Iustices as assisis ꝓcen dzeen lour sessions es countees dengleterre sur greue forfaiture vers le roy, et ad chargez ses ditz iustic. que ilz ne soeffrent le contrarie estre fait. An.20.R.2.ca.3.

7 Iustices dez assises per commission nostre Seignour le Roy en lez countyes du royalme appzendze assignez et assignerz desore enauant facent deliverer pleinemẽt en la trea sorye nostre dit seygnour le Roye, toutes les recordes dez assises de novell disseisyn de mordaunceſter et de les certificaciõs, ouc toutz lez apurtenãces ⁊ appendancez deuãt eux determines, chescun second an aps ꝙ le ple soit ent determine ⁊ iugemẽt rendus sãs pluis delay, ⁊ ꝙ les recordes ⁊ les ꝓcesses des plees realx et ꝑsonelx ⁊ des assisez de nouel disseie de mordaunceſter et certificacions et dauters dont iugement soit rendus ⁊ enrolles, ou choses touchantz tielx plees ne soient en aſcun mañ amẽdes nẽpeires ꝑ nouell enf des clerks, ou ꝑ record̃ ou chose certifie en tesmoignance ou cõmaundement dasũz iustices quecunqꝫ, en nulł terme aprez que tiel iugement en tielx plees soit dones et enrolles. Anno.11. Henrici. 4.ca.3. Amend. Entre.

8 An.13.H.4.cap.2. it was enacted to endure at ꝯ kinges pleasure ꝯ ꝯ statute of. An.8.R.2.ca.2. should be kept, and that no chief iustice of ꝯ kings bench should be iustice of assise but in the county of Lancaſter. Chief iustice

9 La cessions dez iustices dassises ꝓnoze ⁊ de gaoles deliũer en le coũte de Cumberlãd soit ten⁹ in temps de peas et de trieur en la dit citie de carboile et in nul aut lieu ou place deinz mesme le coũty, come il ad este vse ⁊ accustome dauncient temps. An.14. H.6.ca.3. Gayle del. Cumberland, Carlile.

10 An.11.H.7.ca.3. an acte was made auctorizing iustices of assise ⁊ iustic. of peas, to heare and determine all offences done agaynſt many statutes, but it is repelled by. 1. Henri. 8.cap.6. Statutes.

11 That no iustice nor other man learned in the lawes of thys realme, shal at any time from or after ꝯ feaſt of Easter next comming, vse nor exercise the office of iustice of assise wĩ in any county where the sayd iustice was borne or dothe inhabite, vppon peine to forfait for euery office done contrary to the fourme of this ꝑsent act one hundzed poundes, the moitie wherof to be to ꝯ king, and the other moitie therof to be to the partye that wyll sue for the same in any of the kings courts by byll ⁊c. in the which ⁊r. Prouided alwayand it be ⁊c. that this act or any thing herein cõteined shall not extend, be construed or interIustice. Lawier. In this countrey Forf.

terpretate to touche or concerne any person or persons, ỹ now are or hereafter shalbe clerk or clerks of assises and shalbe associate to any iustice of assise of or in any coũty citie or town within this realme of Englãd wher in the same pson or persõs clerke or clerkes so associate do dwel or were borne, but ỹ al & euery clerk & clerks of assises, wych now do exercise or occupie, or hereafter shall exercise or occupie, any office of clerkship of assises, shall and may exercise and occupy the same in any countye citty or town, wherin ỹ same clerk or clerks of assises do dwel or were borne, any thyng in thys acte conteyned to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided also that these termes, Iustices of assyses, or other persones learned in the lawes of the realme, shall not extend or in any wise be interpretate to any mayrs, shirifs, recorders, stewards, bailyfs, sueters, or other officers being born or dwellig wiñ any citie borough or town wiñ this reim of Englande, but that they may bee iustices of assyses, of frehe force, or of other assises in the same citye, borough or towne, where he or they do or shall dwel, or were borne, as they or any of thẽ before thys tyme haue or might haue ben to al entẽts & purposes, any thing in thys acte cõteyned to the cõtrary notwithstãdyng. Prouided alwais, ỹ this act nor any thing therin conteined, shalbe preiudicial to any iustice or iustices of the one bench or ỹ other, for taking hearing or dermining assises in the said courtes in thone bench or the other nor to any iustice that shall take any assise by or vpon adiournemẽt for difficulty of the same. Prouided alway and be it &c. ỹ any clerk of assise, during thonly time of the session of or for any assise or assises, or of or for any Nisi prius, shal not be of counsel wiñ any pson or persõs wiñ any circuite wherof he shall be clarke of assise or therwise than to that office only appraineth, vpõ pein to forfayt for euery time offeding cõtrary to this statut x.li. thone moitie therof to be to ỹ kig & the other moitie to the ptie greued. &c. in which suite. &c. Prouided also & be it. &c. ỹ this act, or any thing therin cõteined, extẽd not vnto ỹ iustices, iustice clerks or clerk of assises within the duchy and county Palatine of Lancaster, nor to any of them that now be or hereafter shalbe, but that the same iustices, iustice, clerks and clerke, and euery of them, shall & may execute theyr offices and euery of them, in such maner & fourme as they or any of them haue vsed to doe before the making of this prẽsẽt act, thys act or any thing therin conteyned to the contrarie therof notwithstanding. An. 33. H. 8. ca. 24. See before. 4.

Clerke of assise. Associate.

Lawier. Extend.

Towne.

Adiournemẽt.

Clerke of assise.

Of counsell.

12. See Nisi prius. 1. of making of iustices of assise & their auctorite with assosyacion.

See amercemẽt. 2.
Aliens. 3.
Apparel. 7.
Appelles. 7.
Armour. 4.
Artificers. 3.
Assise. 1. 12. 16.
Attorney. 2.
Commissions. 3.
Conspiracy. 2.
Cordiners. 4. 13.
Corroners. 7.
Corporacions. 2.
Counterfaiting of letters. 1.
Discont of prouces. 2.
Dures. 3.
Execucion of statutes. 3.
Fighting. 1.
Fines. 6.
Forcible entre. 3.
Franchises. 5. 20.
Gaillours. 1.
Hauyns and Riuers. 2.
Husbandry. 4.
Iarrour. 2.
Iustice & right. 5.
Iustices of Gaile delinery. 1. 2.
Iustice of peace. 8
Linen. 2.
Liueries and reteiners. 1. 6. 7. 9.
Maintenance. 7.
Merchantes. 4. 7
Money. 31.
Musters. 1.
Nisi prius. 1. 5. 6.
Officers. 1. 2. 13.
Parlament. 8. 13. 15.
Passage. 1.
Prisoners. 1.
Proclamacion. 3.
Recorders. 1.

Riots

Nisies.4. Returne.1.6. Seruice & sacraments.4. Shyrifes. 1.25.33. Staple.4.21. Treson.19. Wines.3.

¶ Iustices of both benches.

PRuuen eſt &c. qui les iuſtices du bāk le roy a Weſtm̄ deſormes p̄ pledēt les plēz a terminer a vn tour auant qui rīē ſoit arrain ou comce des plēs del tour enſuyant forſpryps qui loure eſloignes ſoiēt entres, iugez et rendus, et per encheaſō de ceo nul home ſe aſſie, que il ne deign̄ au tour qui doñ luy eſt. W.1.ca.46.

2 ¶ Nullꝰ iuſtic. de banco regꝫ vel de cōibanco, nec aliquis baronū de ſcaccario, quandiu in officiis iuſtic. vel baronum fuerit, capiant de cetero robam, feod̄, penſionem, donum, vel rewardum, de aliquo p̄terquam de rege, nec erennium de aliquo p̄ter erennium de cibo & potu quod nō ſit magni valoris. Et quod de cetero nō dent conſilium alicui magno vel paruo, in rebus vel negotijs in quibus rei eſt pars, vel que regem tangunt quoquo modo, & quod non ſint de conſilio alicuius in aliqua cauſa placito, vel querela coram ipſis, ſiue in aliquibus alijs curijs vel placeis regis pendente placito, ſub pena amittendi officium ſuum; et facendi regi finem et redemptionem. An.8. R.2.ca.3. But this ſtatut is repelled in. An.9.R.2.ca.1.

3 ¶ An.20.R.2.ca.6. it was enacted ỹ Belknap, Holt & Bugh, ỹ had ben iuſtices & iwer by. An.11.R.2. banisht into Irelande, ſhould retourne & be enabled as the kinges ſubiectes.

4 ¶ The iuſtices, ſeruantz & the atturney of the king ſhalbe paid in hād their wages by ỹ treaſorer of England for the tyme beyng at Eaſter & Wighelmas by euen portions wāut any other ſuite. An.10.H.6.ca.ỹ ſe. This is not in the printed booke of ſtatutes.

De Adiornement.1. Aliens.1.5. Amendemēt.3. Amercement.2. Apparance.2. Aſſiſe.1. Atturney.7. Bankruptes.1. Bokes and Images.1. Chauncery.1. Clergy.14. Clerke of the crowne.1. Comiſſions.3.7. Confirmacion.1. Conſpiracy.2. Cozoners.4. Cozporaciōs.2. Daies in bank.5. Eſchetours.1. Eſtretes.2. Execuciō.1.2.3 Executours.6. Fines.3. Gayle.4. Iuſtice & right.1. Iuſtices of gaile deliuer.1. Iuſtices of p.5. Liuery of retenours.6. Nihil pr̄ius.1.2.3.5 Officers.13. Oyer & terminer.1. Parlament.15. Perdon.14. Poꝛe people.1. Pꝛiſon.1. Recogn̄.2. Reſidens.3. Shyrifes.13.25. Staple.3.4. Treaſon.1. Vitalles.1. Wales.28.

¶ Iuſtices of gaile deliuery.

DE ceo que iuſtices as deliuerāces des gaoles, et a oier & terminer ount eé grātz as gentz pꝛocures contre la fourme del eſtatute fait en tēpꝫ le roy E. aiel nr̄e ſ̄r le roy qui ore ē, en ĥl eſt cōten⁹ q̄ les iuſtic. as aſſiſes pꝛendre aſſignes, ſilz ſoient iays facent deliuerances, et ſi lun ſoit clerk & lautre laies, que le dit lais aſſocie a luy vn auter du paijs facent la deliuerāce des gaoles per quop accord eſt & eſtably que tielx iuſtices ne ſoiēt mez grantz conſ la fourme du dit eſtatut. Et que les aſſiſes atteintz et certifications ſoiēt pꝛiſes deuāt lez iuſtices comunemt aſſignz, qui ſoiēt bones gentz & loialx, conſātz del ley et nemy auts, ſolonc la fourme dū autre eſtatut fait en tēpꝫ m̄ laiel. Et q̄ les oiers & terminers ne ſoiēt grātz forꝫ deuant iuſtic. del vn bank ou del aut ou les iuſtic. errantz, & ceo pur ledes et horribles treſpaſſes, et deſpecial grace le roy, ſolonc la fourme del eſtatut de ceo ordeign̄ en tēpꝫ m̄ laiel & nemy autremēt. An.2.E.3.ca.3.

Oyer et t.
Iuſt. of aſſ.
Gayle del.
Iuſt. of aſſ.
Attaynters.
Oyer et t.
Iuſt. of b.

2 ¶Bones gentz & autz sages, q̄ dez placez si hōe lez puisse troū sufficiāts soient assignez en toutz lez coūtes dēgleetre appūd les assises surrezi & certificacīōs, et a deliuer les gaoles, & q̄ les ditz iustic. pignēt lez assises iures & certificacions, et deliuerent lez gaoles au meins trois foitz p̄ an, & pluz souent si mestre serra, et soiēt aurint assignes boñz gentz, & loialz en chescū coūtie pur garder la peas, et soyt fait mencion as ditz assigneñtz, que ceux qui serrōt enditz ou pris per les ditz gardeins, ne soient pas lesles a mainpris p̄ lez bisc. ne per nulz autz ministers, silz ne soient mainparnables, per la ley, ne q̄ ceux enditz soiēt deliueres forsque a la comē ley, & eiēt les iustices assignes a les deliueraunces des gaoles poiar a deliuerer les gaoles de ceux qui serront enditz denāt les gardeinz de la peaz, et que les ditz gardeins maundent deuant lez iustic. lour enditemitz, et eient poiar denūrer sur biscontes gaolers & autres en q̄ gard tielz endites serront, silz facent deliveraunce ou lessent a mainpris nulz tielz dites q̄ ne sōt my mainparnables, et de punir les ditz bisc. gaoles & aut, silz facēt rien encont cē accozd. An. 4. E. 3. ca. 2.

3 ¶En chesc. cōmissiō de la peas p̄ my le royalme ou y beloignera soiēt assignez deux hōez de ley de m̄ r coūte ou tiel cōmission se fra daler et p̄ceder a deliuerance dez tielz larons et felons, tant, et si souent cōe bū lour semblera. An. 17. R. 2. ca. 10.

Iust. of aff.
Iust. of p.
Iust. of p.
Indites.
Mainprise.
Gayle del.
Inditements
Offices.
Lawiers.
Gayle del.

Se Appelles. 7.	Iustice of peace.
Certificat. 1.	1. 2.
Chester. 3.	Mainprise. 6.
Cozdiners. 11. 13.	Parlament. 15.
Visconf. 2.	Perdon. 1.
Fighting. 1.	Plaies. 2.
Franchises. 20.	Recozds. 1.
Gailers. 3.	Robberies. 4.
Iustice and right. 5.	Shirifes. 19. 25.
Iustices of assise. 3. 4.	Treall. 15.
	Wales. 25.

¶Iustices of Oier & determiner.

Se Labozers. 37.	ner in all.
Newes. 4.	Parlament. 15.
Linen. 2.	Staple. 7.
Oyer et termi-	Treall. 15.

1 ¶Iustices of peas.

PAr le peas mieur gard̄ et mainteñ, l'roy voet que en chescū coūtie q̄ bones gēz et loialz q̄ ne soit my maintenours des maluis baretz en paijs, soiēt assignes al gard̄ del peas An. 1. E. 3. ca. 16.

2 ¶Deux ou trois meultz voilātes des coūtes, soient assignes gardeins de la peaz p̄ cōmissiō l'roy & q̄ le heur q̄ mistier serra, mz ceux ouesq̄ autz sagez et apps de la ley, soiēt assignes p̄ cōmissiōs l'roy, doier & termiñ felonies et tresp̄alles faitz encont la peaz en mz les coūties, et punismēt fayre reasonablement solonq̄ ley & reason et le mañ de fait. An. 18. E. 3. ca. 2.

Oyer

3 ¶En chescun countie dengleterr soit assigne pur la saufegarde de la peas, vn sñr et ouesq̄ luy quatre ou trois de les meultz vanees du coūte, ensemblemēt oue ascūs sages de la ley et eiēt poiar de restreindre les miffaisours, riotours, et toutz autz baretours, et de les pursuer et arest̄ p̄ns et chastier solōq̄ lour tñs ou mispri-sion, et de les fait emp̄sonñ, & duemēt punir solonq̄ la ley et la custome du roialme, et solonq̄ ceo que ils verrōt mieultz affaire per lour discrecyon et bon auisement. Et aurint deux enfourmer, et denquerre de toutz ceux qui ont este p̄lours et robbours es p̄ties dedela, et sōt oze reuenz, et voūt vagarantes et ne voillent trauailler come ils soloient auant ces henres, & de p̄endre et arrester toutz ceux q̄ ilz purront trouer per enditement ou p̄ suspeccion, et les mettre en p̄son, et de p̄endre de toutz ceux qui ne sount de bone fame, ou q̄ ils serront troues sufficiāte suer tie et mainp̄is de lour bon poz deūs le roy et son people, et les gueters duement punir, au fyne q̄ le

Ryot
Barret
Arrest
Imp
Robbe
Vacab
Indit
Imp
Suert

le peple ne soit p̄ tielx riotours trou-
ble nen dam̄, ne la peas smblemy, ne
marchantz nauks passātz p̄ lez hautz
chimins du roialme desfourbz, nab-
beles, de peril q̄ purr̄ auenir de tielx
meffaisours. (*This article concerning vacabonds is repelled by* 3.E.6.*ca*.16. *which is in* 22 *cabonds*.5.) Et auxint doier et termiñ a
la suit le roy toutz mañs dez felonies &
trespalles faitz en m̄ la counte, solōc
les leis et custūes suādditz. Et q̄ brez
doier et termiñ soiēt grantz solonc
lesstatuts ent faitz, mez que lez iustic.
qui ent serront assignes, soiēt nosmz
p̄ la court, et nemy p̄ la partie. Et le
roy voet q̄ toutz generalx enquerres
auant ces heures grātz deiz s̄urs qui-
conqz, pur les mischiefs & oppressiōs
qui ont eē faitez au people p̄ tielx en-
querres, cessent outrem̄t et soient re-
pelles. Et que fines qui sont affaires
deuant iustic. pur tūs fait p̄ asc. p̄sō
soient reasonables, & sousles etāt re-
garde a la quātite de tūs, & les causez
pur q̄les ils sōt faitz, an. 34. E. 3. ca. 1
4 ¶ En les cōmissions dez iustic. de
le peas & des labozers soit fait exp̄sse
mencion, q̄ meismes les iustic. de la
peas facent lour sessiōs quater foitz
p̄ an cestassauoir vn foitz deins les
octaues de la epiphany, la seconde
deins la seconde semaign̄ de demye
quaresme, le tierce entr̄ les festes de
Pentecost et seint John Baptist, la
quart deins les octaues de S. Mi-
chael. An. 36. E. 3. ca. 12.

5 ¶ En chescun commissiō des iustic.
de la peas ne soient assignez q̄ ils ius-
tices oue les iustic. dassises. Et q̄ les
ditz sis iustic. teignēt lour sessiōs en
chescū quart del an au meins, et ceo
p̄ trois iours si mester soit sur pein
destre punis solonc̄ lauis du coūsell
le roy, al suit de chesc. d̄ se bozra plei-
dr̄. Et enquergēt diligialm̄t ent autz
choses touchantes lour offices si les
ditz mairs, bailliffs, seneschalx, et cō-
stables et auxint gaolers, ont duem̄t
faitz execucion, des ditz ozdinances
des seruantz & labozers mendinantz
et vagarantes, et punissent ceux qui
sount punissables per la dit peiñ de
C. s. per mesme la peine, & ceux qui
sont troues en defaute qui ne sount
pas punissables per la dit peine, pu-
nissent per lour discrecion, et p̄zeign̄
chescū dez ditz iustic. pur lour gagez wages.
iiii. s. le iour pur le tēpz des lour ditz
sessiōs & lour clerke. ii. s. dez fines et
amerciamētz sourdantz & p̄uenātz de
m̄z les sessiōs, per les mains des dic.
Et que les seignours dez franchises
soiēt contributours a lez ditz gages,
solonc̄z lafferent de lour p̄t dez fines
& amerciamentz suisditz. Et que nul
Seneschall dez seignours soit assign̄ Steward.
en nul dez ditz cōmissions. Et q̄ null
associatiō soit fait as Iustices de la Association.
peas apzes lour p̄zemier commissiō.
Et nest paz lentenciō de cē estat, qui
le iustice de lun bāk ne de laut ne les Iust. of p.
sergeantz de ley, ou en cas q̄ ilz soiēt
nosmes en les ditz cōmissions, soient
tenus per fozce de cest estatute de te-
nir les ditz sessiōs quater foitz p̄ an,
come sont les autres commissioners
qui sont continuelment demurrantz
en paijs, mes q̄ ilz le facent quant ilz
a ceo pōyent bonement entendze. an.
12. R. 2. ca. 10.

6 ¶ Come conten⁹ soit en lestatute
darrain fait a cāterbyis (3. An. 12. R. 2.
Cap. 10. *before*. 5.) que nul seneschalx de Steward.
seignour soit assigne en commission
de iustice de la peas, nient meins pur
certaines causes monstres en cē par-
lament, accozdes est et assentu, q̄ les
iustices de la peas soient faitz de no-
uelx en toutes les coūtes Dengletre, Sufficient.
de les plus sufficiantz chiualers es-
quires et gētz de ley dez ditz coūtees,
nient contrestaant le dit estatut. Et
que les dittes iustices soient seresitz Other.
de duement et sans fauour garder et
mettre en execucion toutez les est-
tutes et ozdinances touchātes lour
offices. An. 13. R. 2. ca. 7.

7 ¶ En chescun countie soiēt assig-
nes oept iustices de la peas, come est s. Iustices.
contenus en lestatut de Cantebr̄, ou-

Vacabonds.

Estretes.

Shiriffes.

Wages.

Allowance. Account.

Lordes.

Fees.

Weightes.

Conſtitm.

Dwellers.

Lordes. Iuſt. of aſ.

Lancaſter.

tre les ſeignaurs aſſignes en ceſt p-lament. Et que les eſtretes des dites iuſtices ſoient doubles, et lun party delinere p les ditz iuſtices al viſcõt, pur leuer les deniers ent ſaurdantz, et ent paier as ditz iuſtic. lour gagez per la main du dit viſcõt per endenture ent eux ent affaire. Et que les viſcontes eient allowãce en lour accompt en leſcheker per meſme la endenture. Et que nul duke, coũty baron ou baronet, tout ſoient ilz aſſignes iuſtices de la peas, et teignent lour ſeſſions dueſq̃ les auts oept iuſtices ne pr̃eignẽt gages pur la dit office. Et que les iuſtices mettent lour noſmes en les ditz eſtretes enſẽblement oue les nũbre des cours de lour ſeſſions, au fine q̃ lez viſcontz purrõt ſcauoir a qui paier gages, & a qui nõ et les barõs de leſcheker a q̃ allower & a qui nõ. Et q̃ les ſealx ſoient faitz pur les ſeruãtz, & bailes en gardẽ daſcun p̃ode home de paiis, ſolonque le purp̃ort de le dit eſtatut de Cantebr̃, le quele eſtatute oue la modificatiõ dicelẽ fait a darrein parlament enſemblement oue leſtatute de pois et meaſures et toutes auters eſtatutes de bones ordinances faitz auant ſes heures et nient repelles, le Roy voet que ilz ſoient tenus & gardes & mys en due execucion. An. 14. R. 2. ca. 11.

8 Les Iuſtyces de la peas deſoꝛe en auant affairs deins les countyes Dengleterre, ſoient faitz de les pluis ſufficientes perſõs demurrãtz en ilz lez coũtees p aduis de chãceller & coũſell du roy, ſans prendre auters pſõs demurrantz en ſoꝛeins coũtes a tyel office occupier ſoꝛſpꝛis lez ſeignourz et les iuſtices daſſiſes oꝛe noſmes, et a noſmers per le roy et ſon counſell, et ſoꝛſpꝛis auri les chiefs ſeneſchalx du roy des terres et ſeignouries del Duchie de Lancaſtre en le Noꝛth, & en le ſouth pur le tempꝛ eſteantz. An. 2. H. 5. cap. 1.

9 Les Iuſtices du peas qui oꝛe ſont, & toutz deſoꝛe pur le tempꝛ eſteantes en le dit coũtee de mid̃, ſoient tout ouſtreſm̃ diſcharges du dit pein (s. in An. 12. R. 2. ca. 10. before. 5.) per auctoꝛitie de meſme le parlament a tant tẽps deſoꝛe auenere, la court de bãke le roy eſteãt ſeant en le dit countie de Mid̃. Puruen toutes faitz que les ditz iuſtices du peace del dit countie de Mid̃ pur le temps eſteants, gardẽt, obſeruent, & executent la courte des ſeſſions de peaz deur foitz en lan au meins, et pluſours de temps ſil beſoigne, pur aſcun ryot ou oꝛrible entre fait deins meſme le countie de Mid̃, et ceo ſur la peine & forfaiture de tiely ſummes come ſont pur ceo oꝛdines p aſcun ley fait deuant ces heures, au fine & entẽt q̃ les ditz comens & enhabitantz del dit coũtee de Mid̃, ne ſoiẽt artes ne cõpelles pur apparer deuãt les iuſtices de peaz de m̃ le coũtie pur le temps eſteantes, forꝛs a tiel temps qui ſembleront per les diſcrecions de meſmes les iuſtyces du peas neceſſaries et beſoignables. An. 14. H. 6. cap. 4.

10 Nuil Iuſtice de peas deins le roialm dẽgl̃ en nul coũte ſoit aſſign ou depute, ſil neit terres ou teñtes a la value de. xx. li. per an, et ſi aſcun ſoit oꝛdeigne en apꝛes iuſtic. de peas en aſcun countee qui nad terres et teñtes al value ſuiſdit, q̃ il de ceo notifie le chanceller Dengletre pur le temps eſteant, le quel mette vn autre ſuffiſant en ſõ lieu, & ſil ne face la dit notificacion come deuant, deins vn moys apꝛes ceo que il ad notice de ti-el commiſſion, ou ſil ſeie ou face aſcun garrant ou pꝛecept per force de tiel commiſſion, que il encourge la peine de. xx. li. et nient meyns ſoyt ouſte del cõmiſſion come deuaunt, et eit le roy lun moytie du dit peine, et cellup qui voet ſuer pur le roy lautr̃ moite, & eit cellup qui enſy voet puſſuer pur le roy & pur luy meſmes accion a demaunder meſme la peine p briefe de det al comen ley. Puruen toutz foitz que ceſt oꝛdinaunce ne ſe

extende

extende às cities, billes, ou burghes queux sount countees encorporates de eux mesmez, ne as cities, billes, ou borroughes qui ont iustice de peas de gentz demarrantes en tielx per commyssion, ou graunte du roy ou de ces progenitours. Purueu toutes foitz que silz ne soient gentz sufficiantes eiantes terres et tenemẽtz a le value suisdit apres en la ley, & de bon gouernance deins ascun tiel coũtee, que le chaunceller dengleterre pour le tempz esteant eit potar de mettre auterz discretes apris en ley en tielx commissiõs, mesque ils ne etent terres ne teñtes a le value suisdit per sa discrecion. An. 18. H. 6. ca. 11.

11 Euery Iustice of peace within this realme that shal take any reconisãce for the keping of the peace, that the same Iustices doe certyfie, sende, or bring the same reconisance at the next sessions of peace, where he is, or haue ben iustice, that the partie so bounde, may be called. And if the partie make defaute, the same defaute than there to be recorded. And the same reconisaunce with the record of that defaut, be sent and certified into the chancerie or afore the king in his benche, or into the kings escheker. An. 3. H. 7. cap. 1.

12 All and singuler commyssion and commissions, graunted or to be graunted, or to any suche cytie or towne corporate, not being as is aforesaid, a countie in it selfe, for the keping of their peace, and delyuerye of the prisoners remayning in the gaoles of any suche cytye or towne corporate, not being a countie in it selfe, shall stande, remaine, and be good and auailable and effectuall in the law, to all intentes, constructyons, and purposes, the grauntyng of any like commission of peace or gaole deliuerye, to any commyssioner or cõmissioners for the conseruacion of the peace, or deliuery of the prisoners remayning in the gaole of any cytye, lath, rape, riddyng or wapentake, wythin this realme of Englande, bearing date after the sayde commission or commissions, graunted as is aforesaide, to any such cities or towne corporate, not being as is aforesayde, a countie in it selfe, to the contrary notwithstanding. An. 2. et 3. P. & M. ca. 18. Cytye.

De Abiuracio. 5.
Ale houses and typ. 1. 2.
Apparell. 5. 7.
Apprentice. 2.
Armour. 4. 8.
Arow heads. 1.
Artificers. 3.
Attourney. 13.
Bridges. 1.
Calues. 2. 4.
Captaines. 4. 5.
Certificat. 1.
Chester. 3. 4.
Clergy. 14. 17.
Commissions. 3.
Corriners. 4. 6. 11. 13.
Coroners. 7.
Counterfeting of letters. 1.
Coupers. 1.
Crossbowes. 2. 3.
Crowes. 1.
Discontinuance of proces. 1. 2.
Diuersyty. 15. 29. 51. 52.
Egiptians. 1.
Escape. 3.
Eschetors. 10. 11.
Execucion of statutes. 3. 4.
Feires and markets. 6.
Felony. 7.
Fighting. 1.
Fynes. 6.
Forcible entre. 2. 3.
Forstalters. 5.
Franchises. 20.
Gold. &c. 6. 8.
Hauens. 2. 9.
Hawkes. 3.
Heresy. 3.
High wates. 1. 4.
Horsebred. 1.
Horses. 6. 8.
Hunting. 1. 3.
Husbandry. 5.
Inditementes. 5.
Iurrour. 10.
Iustic. of Aſſ. 11.
Iustices of gaile deliuery. 2.
Ireland. 8.
Kent. 1.
Labourers. 21. 23. 24. 26. 29. 31. 32. 35
Linen. 2.
Lyuerye of cõpany & reteiners. 2. 4. 6. 9.
London. 6.
Mainprise. 5. 6. 7.
Marches. 1.
Merchantz. 40.
Money. 29. 31.
Monasteries. 9.
Murder. 2.
Newes. 4.
Panell. 3.
Parlament. 15. 19
Passage. 8. 10. 11.
Peace in all.
Pedlers. 1.
Pewtrer. 1.
Plapes. 2.
Prison and prisoners. 5. 8. 9.
Proclamacion. 37.

Purueiors.31.36.
Ryots.3.4.6.9.
Seruice and Sacramente.3.
Sheps.2.
Shyrifes.25.27.31.36.
Tyles.1.
Tyndale.3.
Tythes.5.7.
Treason.10.
Vacabūds.2.5.7.
Villenage.3.
Vitailes.8.15.
Vniuersities.1.
Wales.21.22.25.32.
Watches.1.
Warchādlers.1.
Weightes.17.18.22.24.26.29.32.33.
Wildefoule.1.
Wines.19.20.23.
Woodes.3.
Woolles.16.

¶ Iustice of the forest.

Se Forest.2.16.20.22.28.
Monasteries.2.

¶ Kedels.

Se Weres in all.

¶ Kent.

Cuſtomes and vſages.1.2.3.
Drapry.52.
Forfaiture.5.
Hye wayes.1.

¶ kyne.

Se Calues.4.

I ¶ Kyng.

IT appereth in the abridgement of ſtatutz ỳ An.2.E.3.ſta.2.ca.7. the king & all the great mē of the realme in full parlamt enterpriſed to maintein the peace, to kepe and ſaue the kynges Iuſtyces there where they come, & to helpe that the iugementes and erecucions ſhall not be delayed, but executed, nor that miſdoers ſhall be by them couered, but I can not find this ſtatute in the boke at large.

Peace.
Iſſues.
Iudgemēts.
Executions.

Se Abilitie.2.
Acciō populer.3.
Alyens.4.
Auowſon.2.3.4.5.6.
Challenge.1.
Condicion.1.
Confirmaciō.12.
Courtes.2.
Damages and coſtes.7.
Eſchange.8.
Eſſoines.12.
Felony.9.17.
Forfaiture.5.
Frāchiſes.20.21.
Gold & ſiluer.1.
Hawkes.3.
Hoſpitall.1.
Huſbandry.1.2.3.
Labourers.35.36.
Liueries and reteyns.5.10.
Merchātz.43.46.
Monaſteries.9.
Mordanc.1.
Mortmaine.3.
Newes.4.
Othe.1.
Patents.4.7.12.
Proviſion.2.
Protection.5.
Quene.1.
Repele.9.
Sewers.8.
Shyrifes.33.
Treaſon.18.19.23.
Vſes.9.
Wales.28.32.
Wolles.29.

¶ kinges atturney.

Se Iuſtices of both benches.4.
Franchiſes.21.
Wales.32.

¶ kinges benche.

Se Atteint.15.
Certificat.1.
Chancery.1.
Exigent.2.
Niſi prius.6.
Priſon.&c.7.
Wales.32.

¶ kinges butler.

Se Butler of the king in all.

¶ Kingſtone.

Se Honors.1.

I ¶ Knightes.

ITem concellit, ꝙ ſi aliquis queſt⁹ fuerit in cancella⁹, eo ꝙ diſtrictus fuerit. &c. et non habeat. xx. li. terre in feodo vel ad terminum vite ſue, & hoc velit verificare per patriam, tūc diſcretis et legalib⁹ militib⁹ de cōm ad prędictam inquiſitionem capiend̄ ſcribat, et ſi per illam inquiſitionē ita fuiſſe contigerit, fiat et remediū, et ceſſet diſtrictio. Item ſi aliquis implacitatus fuerit de tota terra ſua vel etiam de parte eiuſdem, ita quod reſiduum nō ſufficiat ad valenciam xx. li. et hoc poſſet verificare, tūc ceſſet diſtrictio donec placit̄ illud terminet. Item ſi quis eorum teneat in certis debitis atterminatis ad ſecūdum ad certum ſummam, inde prędiend̄ per annum, et reſiduum terrarum ſuarum vltra prędictam ſūmam valorem. xx. li. annuarum non excedat, ceſcet diſtrictio, donec prędict̄ debitū debitū fuerit ſolut̄. Et nullus diſtringatur ad arma militaria ſuſcipienda, antequam venerit ad etatē 21. annorū. Item nullus ratione tre ſue, quā tenet in manerijs q̄ nunc ſūt

Iuſt.
Diſtre.
Dettes.
Diſtre knight.
21. yer.

in

de, in antiquo dominico cozoñ tãquam
soke manus, et que terra dabit tallagium, qñ dominica regẓ talliant, distringat ad arma militaria suscipiend. Item de illis qui terras suas tenent in locagio de aliis manerijs quam de manerijs cozone, nullum facientibus seruicium fozensecum, seruent rotuli de cancellar de tempoze predecessozum domini regis, et stat secundum quod fieri consueuit. Eodem modo stat de clericis infra sacros ordines existent laicum feoñ tenentibus, qui milites esse deberent si laici fozent. Item nullus distringatur pro burgarijs suis, iz valorem .xx.li. attingant aut plus. Item qui milites esse dñt et non sunt, qui per modicum tempus terras suas tenuerant, et sit milites qui nimiam senectutem, vel defectum mẽbrozum seu mozbum incurabilem, vel onus liberozum plurium allegant, vel alias causas necessarias pretendant adeat ad Robertũ Tybtoft et Anto. de Berk. et cozam eis finem faciant quibus est iniunctum, quod secundum discrecionem eozum rationabiles fines admittant de viris predictis. Sta. de militibus edito. An. 1. Edwardi. 2.

Se Apparell. 5.	Liueries of company and reteners. 5. 6.
Assise. 1.	
Castell. 2.	
Chester. 6.	Parlament. 7. 9.
Confirmacio. 2.	11. 13. 14. 16. 17.
Cozoners. 1.	Proclamacion. 1.
Escheker. 2.	Reliefe. 1.
Fees. 1.	Reasonable. 1.
Furrour. 2. 16.	Wales. 28. 32.
Iustice in eyze. 4.	Wardes. 1.

¶ Knightes seruice.

Se Escuage. 1.	Wardes. 3. 16.
Resonable aide. 1.	

1 ¶ Laborers and seruantes.

QVilibet homo et femina regni anglie cuiuscũq; cõdicionis fuerit, libere vel seruilis potens in cozpoze, ⁊ infra etatem seaginta annozum, nõ viuens in mercatura, nec certum exercens artificium, nec habẽs de suo pzopzio vnde viuere possit, vel terram pzopziam circa cuius culturam se poterit occupare, et alteri non seruiens, si de seruiendo in seruicio congruo statu suo considerato, fuerit requisitus seruire teneat illi qui ipsum sic durerit requirendum, et percipiat dumtarat vadia liberaciones mercedes seu salaria q̃ in locis vbi seruire debeat consueta sunt pzestari, anno regni nostri vicesimo, vel alijs ãnis communibus quinq; vel sex pzoxime pzecedentibus. Pzouiso tamen quod domini pzeferantur aliis in natiuis vel terram suã tenentibus sic in suo seruicio retinend. Ita tamen quod dicti ꝯhomini non retineant plures ꝯ sunt eis necessarij. Et si aliquis talis vir sic de seruiendo requisitus fuerit vel mulier sic de seruiendo requisita fuerit, hoc facer noluerit, hoc pzobato per duos fideles homines coram vicecomite, vel balliuis domini regis, aut Cõstabular ville vbi hoc fieri contigerit, statim p eos vel per eozum aliquẽ capiatur, et cõmittatur pzoxime gaole, et ibi mozetur sub arta custodia quousq; securitatẽ inueniat de seruiendo in fozma predicta. An. 23. E. 3. de seruientib⁹. ca. 1.

Required. Serue. Wages.

Lordes. Villeyns. Tenantes. Refuse.

Imprif. Exemp.

2 ¶ Et si messor, falcator vel alius operarius, vel seruiens cuiuscunq; status fuerit seu condicionis, in seruicio alicui⁹ retent, ante finẽ cmini concordati, a dicto seruicio sine causa rationabili vel licencia recesserit, penã imprisonamẽti subeat. Et nullus subeat pena talem in suo seruicio recipere vel retinere presumat. An. 23. E. 3. sta. de serut. ca. 2.

Retepned.

Imprif.

Wages.

3 ¶ Nullus etiam vadia liberaciones mercedes seu salaria maiora solito sicut predictũ est, alicui seruienti solua, aut soluere ⁊ mittat, nec aliquis alio modo ea exigat vel recipiat, sub pena dupli illius qđ sic solu-

tum fuerit vel pmissū aut exactū vel receptū, illi qui de hoc se sēserit grauatū hoc prosequēti, et nullo tali volenti prosequi, tūc cuicūq; de populo

Sue. qui hoc ꝓsecūt⁹ fuerit applicādo, et fiat huiusmodi prosecutio in Cur̄ domini loci quo talis casus acciderit. An. 23. E. 3. de serui. ca. 3.

Lordes. 4 ¶Et si dñi villarū vel manerorū contra presentē ordinationē nostram, presūpserint venire, per se ipsos vel ministros suos in aliquo tūc in com̄ wapent Trithing. vel alijs cur̄ nostris huiusmodi, ad penā tripli p eos vel ministros suos sic soluti vel promissi in forma predicta fiat

3. Dam. plecutio cōtra eos. Et si forsan aliquis ante ordinationem presentē eū aliquo de sic seruiendo p maiori salario conuenerit, non teneatur ipse

Couenaunt. ratione illius conuencionis ad soluendū vltra id p̄ alias tali consuetum est soluere, imo soluere plus sub pena predicta non presumat. An. 23. E. 3. de serui. ca. 4.

Artificers. 5 ¶Item quod Sellarij, Pelletarij, Allutarij, Sutores, Scissores, Fabri, Carpentarij, Cementarij,

wages. Tegularij, Batellarij, Carectarij, et quicunq; alij artifices et operarij, non capiant pro labore, et artificio suo vltra id quod dicto anno vicesimo et alijs annis cōibus precedentibus vt p̄mittitur in locis quibus ipsos laborare contigerit talibus soluī consueuit. Et si quis plus ceperit

Imprisl. prorime gaole modo quo premitt cōmittat. An. 23. E. 3. de serui. ca. 5.

6 ¶Anno. 23. E. 3. de serui. ca. 7. It

Fort. was enacted that all the forfaitures giuen by this statute de seruientib⁹ against labozers, and should bee employed to the paiement of the. x. s. xd.

x. xd. then graunted, and after to ꝑ̄ linges ble, to be leuied by certeine appointed in the statute. Neuertheles he ꝑ would sue for these forfaitures, to haue them to his owne vse.

Husbandry. 7 ¶Charretiers, charuers, chacours des charues, berchers, porchers, deyes & toutz autres seruantz preignent liueresons & lowers accustomes le dit an vintisme ou quatre wages. ans deuant, issint que en paijs ou fourment soloient estre done preignent pur le bussell. r. d. ou fourment a la volunte le donour, tanq; autrement soit ordeigne, & que ilz soyent allowes de seruir p an entier, ou per Byth. autres termes vsuels et nemp p tour- Journ. nes. Et que nul preigne en temps de sarcleer, ou feyn faire, forsq; vn denier le iour, et falchour des prees pur Hey. lacre. d. ou per l'iourney. d. & sci- wages. ours dez bleez en la premier semaign Dauguſt deux denyers, et en le seconde trops deniers, et issint tanque a la fine dauguſt, et meines en paijs ou mepnes y soloit estre done, saūs maunger ou boire ou auter curtesie demaunder, doner, ou prendre, & que toutes oeuerours portent ouertement en lour maines as villes marchantes lour instrumentes et illeo- Instru. ques soient allowes en lieu comen & nient priue. Anno. 25. Ed. 3. de seruientibus. cap. 1.

8 ¶Nul preigne pur labater dun Tyth. quarter de fourment ou de segle ou- stre deux denyers obuł, et le quarter dorge feues poies et aueins vn denier obuł, si taunt soloit estre done, et en paijs ou home soloit scier per certeines garbes, et batre pur certeines bussels. ne preigne pluis ne en autre maner q̄ il soloit le dit an vintisme & deuaunt. Et que meſmes les seruauntes soient serements deux foitz Othe. per an, deuaunt Seignours, Seneschalles, Bailliffs, et Conestables de chescun ville as cestes choses teigner a faire, et que nul deux̄ira hors Deser. de la ville ou il demeert en puer pur seruir en est, sil puisse auoir seruice en m̄ la ville pernaunt cōe deuantest dit, sauues que les gentes des countees de Staffordе, Lancastre & Derby, & gentz de Cranen, & de la march de gales et descose, et aufs lieux pussent venir en temps dauguſt de la-

bozer

bozer en autres countees, et sauue-
ment retourne come ils soloiēt faire
auaunt ces heures, et que ceux qui
refusent de faire tiel serement, ou de
performer ceo que ils ount iures
ou empris, soiēt mises en ceppes per
les ditz seignors seneschalles & bail-
lifs, et Conestables des Villes per
trois iours ou plus, ou maundes al
prochein gaole a demurrer illeoqs,
tanqz ils voillent soy iustifyer, & que
ceppes soient faitz en chescun ville p
tiel enchelon entre cy et le fest de pē-
tecost. An. 25. E. 3. de seruf. Cap. 2.

9 ¶ Carpentiers, masons, tegu-
lers & autres ouerours des maisons
ne preygnent le iour pur lour oue-
raigne forsq en mañ come ils soloi-
ent, cest assauoir meister carpenter
troys deniers, & autre deux deniers,
meister mason de frank peere quatre
denyers, et autres masons, trops de-
niers, & lour seruaūtes vn denier obk
tegulers trois deniers, & son garceon
vn denyer obuk, et autres ouerours
de ros & estrein trois deniers, et son
garceon vn denier obuk. An. 25. E.
3. de seruf. Ca. 3.

10 ¶ Plastrers & autres ouerours
des mures darzill, & lour garceō per
meisme le maner, sauns manger ou
boire. s. del Pasq tanqz al feast de
seint Michel, & de cel tēps meyns so-
loncq lafferant et discrecion des iu-
stices q̄ur serront a ceo assignez. An.
25. E. 3. de seruf. ca. 4.

11 ¶ Ceux qui font cariage p terre,
ou per ewe, ne preignent plus pur
tiell cariage faire que ils ne soloient
le dit an vintiesme et quatre ans de-
uaunt. An. 25. E. 3. de seruientibus.
Cap. 5.

12 ¶ Drpheours, sellers, ferrours
des Chiualr esperuonerys tanners,
corriours, peltiers, taillours, & tou
tes autres ouerours, artificers & la-
bozers, et toutes autres seruāt̄z nīēt
especifies, soyent serementz deuant
les iustices de faire & vser lour artes
et offices en maner come ils soloient
le dit an vintisme, & en temps deuant
sauns les refuser per cause de cest or-
dinaunce, et si nul des ditz seruātes,
labozers, ouerours ou artificers aps
tiel serem̄ēt fait veigne countre cest
ordinaunce, soyt puny p fyne & raū-
ceon et emprisone soloncq la discre-
tion des dites iustices. An. 25. E. 3.
de seruf. ca. 7. Fyne.

13 ¶ Les ditz Seneschalk, Baillifs,
& Conestables des ditz Villes soient
serementes deuaunt meismes les iu-
stices denquerre diligentment per
toutes les bones voyes que ils pur-
rount des toutes ceux qui viendront
countre cest ordinaunce, et de certi-
fier m̄z les Justices de lour nomes,
as toutes les foyz que ils viendront
en paiis pur faire lour sessions, iiiint
que les dites iustices en certificaciō
de meismes les Seneschalles, Baillifs
& Conestables des nomes des rebels
les facent attacher per lour corps
destre deuant les dites iustices, a re-
spōdre des tiels contempts iiiint que
ils facent fyne & raunceon au roy en
cas q̄ ils soient attaints, & oustre soi-
ent commaundes a la prison a p de-
murrer tanqz ilz aueroūt troue seur-
te de seruir, & prēdre lour oueraigne
faire & choses vēdables vēdre en ma-
ner auantdit. Et en cas q̄ nul deux
veignent contre son serement, et de
ceo soyt atteint, eit la prison de. xl.
iours. Et si autrefoitz il soyt conuict
eit la prison dun quarter del an, iiiint
que a chescū foitz que il trespas
et soit conuict, eit la penance al dou-
ble, & que meismes les iustices equer-
gent a chescū foitz que ils viendroūt
en paiis des dites Seneschalx, Bail-
lifs, et Conestables sils eient fait bō
et loyal certificacion, ou nul coun-
seile, pur don procurement ou affi-
nite, et les puisnir per fyne & raunce-
on sils soyent troues coupables. Et
que meismes les Justices eient poiar
denquerre, et faire du punissement
des dites mynystres ouerours labo-
rers & autres seruantes quecōques.

Conestables. Othes. Enquere. Justices. Arrest. Fyne. Imprif. Bell. Imprif. Justices. Enquere.

Et

Hostilers. Et auxint des hostillers, herbergers & ceux qui vendount vitailles en retaille, ou autres choses nient especifies, sibien a la suite de partye come per p̄zesentment, & doier et terminer & mettres les choses en execuciō per lerigende apzes le p̄zemier Capias si mystier soyt, et de deputer autres south eux, tant et tielx come ils verroūt que moultz soit pur la grāde de mesme cest ozdinaunce. Et que ceux qui voudzoūt suer vers tielx seruaūtes, ouerours, laborers, & artificers pur excesse p̄yse deux, & ils de ceo soēt atteints a lour suite, que ils puissent reauoir cell excesse, et en cas que nul voudza suer pur tiel excesse reauoir, adonques soit leue des ditz seruants oeuerours, laborers, & artificers, et liuere as coillours de la quinzisme en allegeaunce des villes ou tielx excesses furent p̄yses. Anno. 25. E. 3. de seruī. ca. 8.

Exigend.

rb.

Shiriffes. Officers. Take. 14 ¶ Uiscountz, conestables, baillifs, & gaolers, clerkes des Justices ou des viscountz, nautres ministres q̄cōques, riens ne p̄zeignēt pur cause de lour office de nūz les seruantz pur fees, suerte de p̄zison, nen auter maner, & sils eyent riēs p̄zis en tiel maner, q̄ ils les facent deliuerer as coillours des dismes & quizismes en eide de la come pur le tēps que les disme et quinzisme courgent, auxibien pur le tēps passe come pur le tēps aueignier. Et q̄ les ditz iustices enquergēt en lour sessions si les ditz ministres eient rien receu de nūz les seruauntz, & ceo q̄ ils trouerēt per tiel enquest q̄ les ditz ministres aueront receu, facent nūz les iustices leuer des chescūs des dites ministres, & liuerer as ditz coillours, ensemblement oue lexcesse & fines & raunceons faitz. Et auxint les amerciamētes des toutz ceux qui serront amercies deuant les ditz iustices ou allegeaunce des Villes cōe desuis est dit. Et en cas que lexcesse troue en vn ville passa la quantite de la quinzisme de vn la vilie, soyt le renenant de tiel excesse leue & paie per les ditz coillours a les pluis pleis villes poueres, en eyde de lour quinzisme per auysement des dites iustices. Et que les fines & raunceons excesses, & amerciamētes des dites seruauntes, laborers, et artificers pur tēps aueignir, currant la dit quinzisme soiēt liueres as dites coillours en la fourm suisoit per endētours affaires entre eux et lez dites iustices, issint q̄ nūz les coillours puissent estre charges sur lour accompte per mesmes les endītours, en cas q̄ lez ditz fines, raunceons, amerciamētz & excesses ne soēt paiez en eide de la quizisme auauntdit, et cessant la quinzisme soit leue al oeps le roy & respoignāt a luy per les viscountz des coūteez. An. 25. E. 3. de seruī. ca. 9.

Take. Iustices. Sessions.

Iustices. Enquere. Take.

Amercement. rb.

Iustices. 15 ¶ Les ditz iustices facent lour sessiōs en toutz les countees dengleterre al meyns quatre foitz p an. s. a la feste del annūciacion nr̄e dame, Seint Margaret, seint Michel, et S. Nicholas, & auxint as toutz les foitz que il embesoignera, solonc̄ la discrecion des ditz iustices, & q̄ ceux qui per lent en p̄zefs des ditz iustices ou auters choses facent en lour absence ou p̄zesence, en abandisement ou maintenaunce dez ditz seruantz, laborers ou artifycers a lencontre de cest ozdinance, soiēt greuement punitz solonc̄ la discrecion des ditz iustices. Et si nul des ditz seruantz laborers ou artificers sesue dū coūtie en auter per cause de cest ozdinance que les viscoūtz des coūtees ou tielx iustifs serront troues les facent p̄zendze al maundement des iustices des countees dont ils senfuerent, & les mesnent a la chief gaole de mesme le countee, illeoques a demurrer tanc̄ as p̄zoscheyns sessions de nūz les iustices. Et que les viscountez retournent les ditz mandementes deuant nūz les iustices as lours p̄zocheyns sessions. Et que cest ozdinaunce soit ten⁹ et gardez sibiē en la citie de loū-

Maintenaunce.

Artificers. Flee. Shirif. Take.

Impriſ.

Retourne.

dres.

dyes cõe en autres cities & burghes, & aillours pmy la terre si bien deins franchyse come dehors. &c. An.25. E.3. de seruien. ca.10.

16 ¶Les seignours des franchises qui ont tissues, fines, & amerciamẽtz per point de chẽ ou en autre maner eiẽt desore en auant les ditz fines, issues, & amerciamẽtz des labozers qui a eux apperteinẽt de dzoit, tant cõe la iustycerie des labozers dure, issint tout voiez q̃ les seignours facẽt contribucion al paimẽt dez fees dez tielx iustices des labozers, solonc lafferãt des pkitz que ilz empzẽdzont. An.31. E.3.ca.6.

17 ¶Lestatut des labozers soit auibien tenus en la citie & suburbes de loũdzes & en lez cink pozтez & en autres frãchises q̃conq̃s, cõe aillours en engleterre. An.31. E.3.ca.7.

18 ¶Lestatut dez labozers aunciennt fait estoise en toutz pointz, fozpzise la penãce pecunir̃, q̃l desore est accozde, q̃ les labozers ne soyent pas punitz p fines & raũceõz, Et est allẽtu q̃ le dit estatut soyt en fozce en punissemẽt des labozers en la fourme q̃ ensuit, cestasauoir que lez seignours dez villes les puissẽt pzẽdze & empzisoner p quinze iours s'ilz ne se voillẽt iustycier, & adonq̃s les maũder al pschein gaole illeoq̃s a demurrer tãq̃ ilz se voillẽt iustycier per fourme del estatut. Et que les viscontz, gaolers nautres ministers ne luy lesse a nul maipzis nẽ bailir̃. Et sil face q̃ il paye au roy x.li. & a la ptie. C.s. ne que les viscountz gaoler nautre minister ne pzeigne nul fee, ne poztage de pzisõ, ne a son entrer, ne a sõ isser, sur ẽ le peyne. Et q̃ en cestes ozdinãces soiẽt cõpzises sibiẽ carpẽters & masõs, cõe toutz autres labozes et artificers et seruantz, & q̃ les carpẽters et masons pzeignẽt desore salaire pur le iourne & nemy p semaigne, nẽ auter maner, & q̃ les chefs meissers des carpẽters & masons, pzeignent le iour, iiii.d. et les autres, iii.d. ou, ii.d. solonq̃ ceo q̃ ilz vaillent, & q̃ toutz aliances & coueignes des carpẽters, masõs, & congregaciõs carpẽters ozdinaunces et seremẽtz enter eux faitz, ou affaires, soiẽt desore antẽtz & adnulles de tout issint q̃ chescũ maison ou carpẽter de q̃l cõdicio q̃ il soit, arte p son meister a q̃ il sert, q̃ il face chescun maner doueraigne q̃ a luy appent a faire ou de frank peer, ou de grosse peer, & aurit chescũ carpẽter en sõ degre, mes que bien lise a chescũ seignour et auter, de bargainer et couenancer de lour ouvraigne en grosse oue tielx labozers et artificers quãt lour plerra, issint que ils perfourmẽt tielx ouveraignes bien et loyalment, solonq̃ la bargayn et couenant oue eux ent faitz. An.34. E.3.ca.9.

Congregations. Chapiters. Ordinances. Othes. Masons.

19 ¶Des labozers et artificers qui se alõgẽt hozs de lour seruice en auter ville, ou en auter coũtee, q̃ la partye eit sa suite deuaunt iustice. Et q̃ le viscoũt luy pzeigne al pmier tour come contenus soit en lestatute, sil soit troue & de luy face executiõ come de suis est dit, sil retourn̄ que il nest mye troue eit lerigend a la pzemier iour, & ceo sue tanque il soit vtlage. Et apres lutlagarie soyt bzief de mz les Iustices maunde a quiconq̃ viscount dengleterre ou la partye voudza suer, de luy pzendze, & luy maunder a viscoũt du countie ou il est vtlage. Et quant il serra illeoques mesne, eyt illeoques la pzyson tanq̃ il soit iustycie, & eit fait gree a la partie, et nyent mayns, pur la faurime soit arse en le fronte dun feer fait et fourme en maner de cest lettre F. en signe de faurime, si la partie greue la voudza suir, mes soit celr̃ penance del arceon myse en respite tanq̃ al feynt Michelr̃ pzoschein aueignir, et adoncques ne soit mye execut, sil ne soit p aduyse des iustices, & demurge le feer en gard du viscount. Et q̃ viscoũt et chescun baillif de fraunchise soit attendant al pleyntyf de mettre cest ozdinaunce en execution, sur la

Exigend. Outlawed. Cap vtlag. Imprif. Burned. Shirike. Bayly.

peyne

Fork. peine et forfaiture auantditz. Et que nul laborer nault artificer ne prengne nul maner de lower les iours des Holy dayes. festes. An.34.E.3.ca.10.

Artificer. 20 ¶Et si nul laborer ou artificer se alloigne al ascun citie ou burgh et la partie pleyntif deigne as mayr et Deliuer. baillifs, et demaunde la deliuerance de son seruaunt, que ils luy facēt deliuerer sans delay. Et si ils refusent de faire, eit le pleintif sa suite deuers le Mayre & baillifs, deuant les iustices de les laborers & artificers. Et si Fork. de ceo soiēt atteints, payent a nostre seignour le Roy x.li. & al partie C.s. An.34.E.3.ca.11.

Statutes. 21 ¶Lestatut & ordinance faytes Artificers. des laborers et artificers, soient ten⁹ Execute. & gardes & duemēt executez, & sur icel Comissions. les soiēt commissions faitz as iustices Just. of p. de la peas en chescun coūte, doier et terminer les pointz de dit estatut, & de garder damages al suit de ptye, solonc̄ la quantitie du trespas. An. 42.E.3.ca.6.

22 ¶Laborers & seruauntz ount ordine & establ⁹, que lordināce ent fait Confirm. en le tēps le dit ateil q̄ cōmence. Quia magna pars populi. &c. soit afferme, et ten⁹ pur estatut, & q̄ libtē celle estatut, cōe toutz auters estatutes & ordinances faitz des artificers, laborers Artificers. & seruāts auant ces heures, soiēt fermement gardez et mys en due execucion. An.2.R.2.ca.8.

Statutes. 23 ¶Toutz les estatutz des artifi-Artificers. cers, laborers, seruantz, & vitaillers Vitaylers. faitz sibien en tēps nre seignor le roy qui ore est, cōe en temps de son noble ateil, q̄ dieu assoile, nient repelles, soient fermemēt ten⁹ & gardes & duement Confirm. executz. Et que les ditz artificers, la-Kept. borers, seruantz, et vitaillers soyent Just. of p. duement iustices p les iustices de la peas sibtē a fait de roy cōe de partie, solōc̄ lexigence des ditz estatutz. Et q̄ les mairs, baillifs et seneschalz des Mayres &c. seignours et conestables des Villes, facēt duemēt lour offices touchantz tielx artificers, seruantz, laborers, & vitaillers. Et que ceps soyēt en chescun ville a Justicier meismes les seruantz et laborers, come ordine est en lestatutz suisditez. Et outre ordines est & assēt⁹, que nul seruant ou laborer, soit il hōe ou fēme, ne depart al fine de son terme hors de le hundred, rape, ou wapentake ou il est demurrāt pur seruir ou demurrer ailliours ou per colour daller loyns en pelrinage, sil ne port lettre patēt conteignāt la cause de sō aler, et le tēps de sō retourner, sil doit returner, desouth le seal le Roy qui a ceo serra assigne, & liuere en garde dascun prode home del hundred, rape, ou wapentake ou il est demurrant citye ou burghe, solonque la discrecīō des iustices de la peas, a garder, et loyalment faire tielx lettres quant il besoigne, & nemy en auter maner per son serement, et que entour le dit seale soyt escript le nome del countie, et a trauers du dit seal le nome del hundred, Rape, wapentake, citye, ou burgh. Et auxint si ascun seruaunt ou laborer, soyt troue en citye ou burgh, ou ailliours Wander. venaunt de ascun lieu vagaraunt Vagant. sauns tiel lettre, soyt maintenaunt pris par les ditz Mairs, Baillifs, seneschalx, ou Conestables, et mys en ceppes, et garde tanc̄ il eit troue sa Stock. rete de retourner a son seruice, ou seruir ou laborer en la ville dount il Depart. viēt, tanc̄ il eit tiel lettre a departier per cause resonable. Et fait a remēbrer que seruaunt ou laborer puisse fraunchement departer hors de son seruice al fyn de son terme, et seruir ailliours, issint que il soit en certeyne oue qui, & eit tiel lettre come desuis, Letter. mes nest pas lentencion de cest ordinaunce, que nulle seruantes qui chuachent ou ayllent es besoygnes de lours seignours ou meistres, soient comprīs dedeins cest ordinaūce pur temps de mesme la besoigne. Et si nul porte tiel lettre qui poet estre Letter. troue forge ou faux, eit la prison de vi. iours pur la fauxime, et outre taūt il eit

stelt trouue seurete de retourner & ser
uir ou labozer come deuaunt est dit.
Et que nul recept seruaunt ou labo-
rer aillātes hozs de lour hundzedes
Rape ou wapentake Cite ou burghe
sauns lettre tesmoignale, ne oue lce,
outre vn noet, sil ne soit pur cause de
maladie ou autre cause reasonable,
ou que il voet et puisse seruir et labo-
rer illeoques per mesme la tesmoig-
naunce, sur peyne a limiter per les
Justices de la peas. Et que sibien ar-
tificers et gētez de mestier, come ser-
uauntes et apprentices qui ne sount
de graunde auoir, & de quele artifice
ou mestier lem nad pas graunde be-
soigne en temps Daugust, soyēt ar-
tez de seruir en August, de cier, coil-
ler, et entrer les blees, et que cestz e-
statutes soient duement executes per
Mair, Baillifs, Seneschals & Cone-
stables des villes, sur peyne a lymite
et adiugger per les ditz Iustices de la
peas en lour sessions. Et que nul
preigne outre vn denier pur la dit
lettre faire et ensealer & deliuerer.
An. 12. R. 2. ca. 3.

24 ¶Que le Baillif pur husbād-
rye pzeigne per an. xiii. s. iiii. d. & sa
bestre vn foitz p an, pluis le Meister
hyne. x. s. charetter. x. s. bercher. x. s.
boner. vi. s. viii. d. bacher. vi. s. viii.
d. porcher. vi. s. femme labozer. vi. s.
depe. vi. s. chacer de charur. viii. s. au
plais. Et que chescun auter labo-
rer et seruaunt solonc̄ son degre,
et meyns en pays, ou meyns soleit
estre dones, sauns bestare curtesye
ou autre regard̄ per couenaunt.
Et que nul seruant des artificers ne
des bittailliers deins cites, burghz,
nautres villes, ne pzeigne pluis que
les seruauntes & labozers desuis no-
mes, solonque lour estat, sauns be-
stare curtesye ou autre regarde per
couenaunt, come desuis est dit. Et
si nul done ou pzeigne per coue-
naunt pluis qui nest especifies per-
amont, que al pzemier foitz que ils
serront ent atteintes, payent sibien
les donours come les pernours le va
lue del ercelle issint done ou pzis.
Et al secounde foytz de lour attepn-
dze, la double value de tiel ercelle.
Et a la tierce foitz la treble value de
tiel ercelle. Et si le pernour issint
atteint nest riens bount payer la dit
ercelle, eit la pzison de xl. iours. An. Imprif.
12. R. 2. ca. 4.

25 ¶Que les ozdynaunces suisdi-
tes des seruauntes et labozers men-
dinantes & vagarantes teignēt lieu,
et soyent executez, sibien es Cities et Execute.
burghes come es autres Villes es-
lieux deins le royalme, sibien deyns
fraunchise come dehozs, et que les
biscountes, mairs, baylifs, et gar-
deins des gaoles, soiēt tenus & char-
ges de recepuer les ditz seruauntes
et labozers mendinantes et vagarā- Gaolsours.
tes, et les detenir en la pzison en la Imprif.
fourme auātdit, sās les lesser a mai- Mainprise.
pzis ou en baille, & sans fee ou auter
riens pzēdze de eux per eux nīz ou per
autres, tāc̄ come ils soyent ensy em-
pzisones, ou al entre ou al issue de m
la pzisone, sur peine de paier. C. s. au
roy. An. 12. R. 2. Ca. 9.

26 ¶Les Iustices de la peas en che-
cun coūtie en lour sessions tenus en-
tour le Pasc̄ & le saint Michel, facēt
pzoclamacion per lour discreciō, so- Proclam.
lonc̄ le chierte des bitailles, combie
chescun maison carpenter leguler et
autres artificers & ouerours, et aurīt Artificers.
labozers per tournez, sibien en Aust Wages.
come en auter temps de lan, solonc̄
lour degre pzēdza le iour oue māger
& boire, ou sans māger & boire, entre
les deux sessions suisdittes, niēt cōtri
steantz les estatutez ent faitz deuant
ces heures. Et q̄ chescun obeie a tiels
pzlamacions de temps en tēps come
chose fait p estatut. An. 13. R. 2. ca. 8.

27 ¶Nul labozer soit reteigne pur
lower p semaigne, ne q̄ nulles labo-
rers, carpenters, cemēters, teguleis
plaistrers, daubers, couerours des
maisons nautres labozers q̄conqs,
pzeignēt lower pur iours des festes,
ne

Holy dayes. ne pur velles des celles, ou ilz ne laborent forsq̃ al heure de noon, sinon pur demp iour, sur peyne q̃ tiel laborer carpēt cemēter teguler plaistrer dauber couerer des meaſõs ou autre Artificers. Fozf. labozer dconq̃ qui pzēdza a cõtrarie de ceſt eſtatut, paie au roi pur cheſcũ foitz q̃ il auera ensy fait a contrarie xx.s. An.4.H.4.ca.14.

28 ¶ Se in appẽtices.2.17.how labozers & artificers shalbe swozne to Artificers. Othe. serue foz ẏ wages appointed by ſtatutes, and that they shalbe set in the Stockes. Imprſ. stockes & impzisoned if they refuse.

29 ¶ Leſtatut des labozers fayt a Statutes. Canterbur̃, & toutes autres bones eſtatutes des labozers faites et nient repelles, soyent fermement tenus et gardez & mys en due execucion. Et Just. of p Pzoces. outre ceo q̃ les iuſtices du peas eient poiar de maũdze lour bres pur tielz labozers fugitifs a cheſcũ viscõt du royalme Dengleterre, & de faire autielz pzoceſſes come leſtatut requirt pour eux ameſner deuãt eux a reſpõdze a le Roy, & a les parties, des contemptes et treſpaſſez faites encoũtre les ordinaũces & eſtatutes ſuſdites, en maner come les dites iuſtices oũt poiar demander a cheſcun viscount pur larons deuant eux endites. Et auri que toutes les eſtatutes et ozdinances des labozers ſeruantes et Artificers. Exemplifyed. artificers deuaunt ſes heures faites et nient repelles, ſoyent exemplifies desouth le graunde ſeale, & maundez a cheſcun viscount du roialme Dengleterre dent faire pzoclamacion en pleine Counte, & puis celle pzoclamacion enſi fait, q̃ cheſcun viscount face delyuerer la dit exemplificatiõ Pzoclam. a luy direct a les Iuſtices de la peas Just. of p. en ſon counte noſmes en le Quorum, ou a vn deux, a demurrer enuers tielz Iuſtyces qui ſount ou ſerront pur le meultz mettre les auantdites eſtatutes et ozdinances en due Execucion. execucion. Et es counteſ ou diuerſes commiſſions de la peas ſont faites, ſoyent a tantz des exemplifications des eſtatutes et ozdynaunces auantdites faytes, come ſont commiſſyons de la peas en meſmes les counteſ, et maundes a viscountes a fayze pzoclamacion, et les iyuerer come deſuis eſt dit. Et q̃ les Iuſtices de la peas en cheſcũ counte noſmes en le Quozũ, ſoient receantes deyns meſme le Coũtee, exceptz ſeignours noſmes en la commiſſion du peas, & auri exceptez les Iuſtyces de lung banke et del autre, chief Barõ del eſchekir, ſergeantz de la ley, et attournez de Roy pur le temps q̃ ũz les Iuſtices chyef baron ou ſergeauntes et attournez ſont entendantes et occupies en les Courtes du noſtre Seignour le Roy, ou aillours occuppes en les ſeruices du Roy, facent lour ſeſſions quatre foitz per an, ceſt aſſauoir en le pzemier ſemaigne apzez le feſt de ſaint Michell, et la pzemiere ſemaigne apzez le feſt de Eppyhanie et en la pzemiere ſemaigne apzez la clauſe de paſche & le pmier ſemaigne aps la tranſlacion de ſaint Thomas la martier, et pluis ſouent ſi meſtier ſoit. Et q̃ meſme les iuſtices teignẽt lour ſeſſiõs per mye tout le royalme Dẽgleterre, en meſmes les ſemaignes cheſcun an deſoze en auenir. Et auri que les iuſtices de la peas deſormes, eiẽt poiar de examiner ſibiẽ toutes maners labozers ſeruãtes & lour meiſtres, cõe artificers per lour ſeremẽtes, de toutes matters et choſes p eux faites a cõtrarie des eſtatutes et ozdinaunces auantdites, & ſur ceo deeux punir ſur lour confiſance, ſolõq leffect de les eſtatutes et ozdinances auantdites, ſicome ilz fuerent conuictes per enqueſt. Et q̃ les viscoũtz en cheſcun countee du royalme Dẽgleterre, face bien & duement ſon office celles parties, ſur peyne de pdze et fozfayze vers noſtre ſeigneour le roy. xx.li. An.2.H.5.ca.4. Fozf.

30 ¶ An.4.H.5.c.4. it was enacted to endure foz ii. yeres that the paines in ẏ ſtatute of An. 12.R.2.c.4. (which is be-

(as before, 24) concernyng wages to seruantez shuld rone only vpon ỹ taker.

31 Les iustices du peas en chescũ counte pur le tẽps esteantz, & le maire del citie de Lõdres pur le tẽps esteãt, & les maires et baillifs en chescũ citye burghe ou ville, eiẽt tiel poar & auctorite de faire proclamacion en lour pleyn session vn foitz ỹ an, & ensy en chescun burgh, ville, & marche deins lour iurisdiccion, come bien chescun seruant de husbãdrie prẽdre pur son seruice per lan adõques prochein ensuant, & que ilz facent deux foitz proclamacion en deux sessions per eux a teners parentre les festes du Pasch & saint Michel. Et en chescun burgh, ville, & marche cõebiẽ chescun artificer et ouerour prẽdra per le iour & ỹ la semaigne, oue mẽger & boir ou sãs menger & boire, sibien en August cõe en auter tẽps del an. Purueu toutz foitz que si ascũ soit retenu per la semaigne pur husbandrie ou auter labour, que il ne preigne riens pur les festiualx iours en tiel semaigne, ne pur les demy iours pur vigels des tielx festes. Et q̃ chescũ proclamacion illint affaire soit tenus come chose ỹ estatute. Et si ascun seruãt artificer ou ouerour face le contrarye de tiel proclamacio illint affaire, & de ceo soit attaint al suyt de roy, q̃ il forfacie al Roy chescun temps le value de son lower, & sil nad doũt faire gre au roy que il eit lemprisonemẽt de .xl. iours sãs estre lesse a baille ou a mainpris en ascun maner. Et q̃ les iustices du peas, maires & baillifz auãdites, adõques pur le tẽps esteantez, eiẽt poar & auctoritie doier & terminer tielx offences, sibien a la suite du roy ỹ suggestion et surmis, come a la suyte de partie q̃ soyt en tiel cas greue, et sur ceo de faire et a garder briefz de Capias a tauntz des foitz q̃ lour sẽblera biẽ affaire, enuers tielx seruãtz artificers & ouerours, a la suite de chescun person qui soy sente en tiel cas greue ou moleste, retournable deuãt eux meismes, ou deuant ascunes autres Justices de la peas maires & baillifs, pur le tẽps esteãs a certen iour en lour sessions, a quele iour si ascũ tiel seruaunt artificer ou ouerour beigne deuãt les dites Justices de la peas, ou deuant Maires, ou baillifs ỹ force des tielx briefz, ou en ascun auter maner, q̃ adonqs meismes les Justices du peas mairs ou baillifs pur le temps esteantz eient pleyn poar & auctorite pur examiner per lour discrection & conisaũce, auribiẽ tielx seruãtes artificers & ouerours cõe lour meisters, cõe biẽ tielx seruãtes artificers & ouerours preigne per lan ỹ le iour, & ỹ le semaigne, & silz trouẽt per tiel examinacion, ou ỹ ple pentre ĩnz les seruãts artificers ouerors & lour meistres, le contrarye estre faitz des tielx pclamaciõs illint affairs, q̃ les dites seruantz artificers & ouerours et laborers soyẽt punis en la fourme suisdit. Et que ils rendent al partye greue ses damages au double. Et si ascun deux departe, ou senfue en autre countye, qui bien lyse as dites iustices, mairs & baillifs pur le temps esteants, de faire et grauntier briefs de capias, tantz et tielx, queux sount besoignables, directes as viscountes des countes, ou tielx seruauntes artificers, labourers, et ouerours senfuent, de prendre lour corps, retournable deuaunt eux a quel heure qui lour pleise, illint qui sils veignent per tiel proces que ils soyent mys en prisone tanqs ils trouent suffycyant seurte de bien seruir lour meistres suisdites. Et que toutz les Mairs & baillifs queux sont gardeyns du peas, en ascuns Cytees, Willes, ou Burghes du royalme pur le temps esteantz, eyent semblable poar correction et execucion du dit ordinaunce illint affaire, et de toutz estatutz des labourers deyns les dites citees, villes & burghes, come les iustices du peas ount en lour countees. Et outre que les Justyces du peas

Examine.

Punish.

3. Damages.

Fine.

Prisone.

Imprit.

Mayres &c.

Proclam. Execution.

peas en cheſcun countee, & les mairs et baillifs en cheſcun tiel cytee, ville, & burghe, eient poair et auctorite de faire proclamacion, et execution de ce en les premiſſes come deuant eſt dit. Et durera ceſt ordinaunce tanqz al procheyn parlement. Anno. 6. H. 6. Ca. 3. And after. An. 8. H. 6. Cap. 8. it was enacted that thys ſtatute ſhal be put in executiõ tyll the kyng hath otherwyſe declared his will in plain parlement.

Couenant.

32. ¶ Cheſcun ſeruaunt de huſbãdrye purpoſant a departier de ſon maiſter al fyn de ſon terme, a malys de ſon terme, ou autrement deuaunt face couenant ouelqz vn autre home de luy ſeruir pur le procheyn an, ſil ſoyt en tiel cas come la ley luy voet compeller de ſeruire. Et que les ditz ſeruauntz & celuy qui iſſint ſerra couenant oue luy a le miſtien de le dit terme, ou deuant garniſemẽt le maiſtre du dit ſeruant del dit couenaunt iſſint de nouel fait, iſſint q̃ meſme le maiſtre puiſſe purueir vn aut ſeruãt encountre la fyn de ſon terme. Et ſi alcũ couenãt ouelqz alcũ tiel ſeruãt ſoyt autremẽt fait, ou q̃ tiel garniſement en maner et fourme ſuiſditz ne ſoit eu, q̃ſi le couenãt ſoyt voide, & q̃ ſi le ſeruant ſoit cõpelle de ſeruir sõ pmier maiſter pur le pchein an, ſinõ q̃ vn loyal & reſonable cauſe eſteãt de puiſne tẽps requirera le contrarie, & aurint q̃ les ſalaires & gages des ſeruãtz, labozers & artificers nercedent pas la eſſeleãce q̃ enſuyt, ceſt aſſauoir le ſalaire dun baillif de huſbãdrye p an xxiii. s. iiii. d. et beſſure pris de. v. s. ouelqz menger & boire, de vn chief hyne, vn charetter, vn chief berger, xx. s. & beſſure pris de quat ouelqz mẽger & boire, vn commyn ſeruaunt de huſbandrie xb. s. & beſſure pris de xl. d. vn feme ſeruant x. s. & beſſure pris de quater. s. ouelqz mẽgier et boir, vn enfant deins age de. xiii. ans. vi. s. et beſſure pris de. iii. s. ouelqz mẽgier et boire, in la fourme ſoit obſerue de ſalariez des ſeruãtz, ouelqz hoſtilers, boch. taillers & artificers en cytie burghes ailleurs eſſeãtes. Et q̃ tiel q̃ meyns deſeruent meins de prendre. Et auri en lieux ou meins eſt vſe deſtre donez meyns deſtre donez deſoze enaunt. Et q̃ del feſt de Paſqz iesqz al feſte de ſaint Michel, les gages dalcũ frank maſon ou maiſtre carpẽter nercede pas p le iour iiii. d. ouelqz mengere et boire, et ſans menger et boire. v. d. obuk. vn maiſter tiler ou ſlattour, vn rough maſon et meine carpẽter & auters artificers cõſeruãtz et edificat. p le iour iii. d. ouelqz menger et boir, et ſans menger & boire iiii. d. obuk. & chelcũ autre labozer p le iour ii. d. ouelqz mẽger & boire, & ſans mẽger & boir. iii. d. ob. Et del feſt de S. michel iesqz a la feſt de paſqz, vn frank maſõ & vn maiſter carpẽter p le iour iii. d. ouelqz mẽger et boire, et ſãs mẽger & boir. iiii. d obuk. Tiler, meine carpẽter, rough maſon & auters artificers auantditz p le iour ii. d. obuk. ouelqz mẽger et boire, & ſans mẽger & boire iiii. d. Et chelcũ artificer & labozer p le iour i. d. ob. ouelqz mẽger et boire, et ſans menger et boire iii. d. et q̃r meins deſerue, meins de prendre.

Warning. Waſter.

Couenant.

Moyde.

Artificers. Wages.

Purueu que la dit aſſeſſeance nertende as labozers en tẽps dauſte, en quel les gages dun ſalchter nercedã pas par le iour quater d. ouelqz mengier & boire, & ſans mengier & boire, ſys d. vn home meſſour ou charetter iii. d. p le iour, ouelqz mẽger & boir, & ſãs mẽger & boir. v. d. vne feme laborer et auters labozers en tẽps dauſt p le iour ii. d. ob. ouelqz mẽgier & boir et ſans mengier & boire. iiii. d. obuk. et tielz q̃ ſount dignes meins, meins de prendre, et en lieux eſt vſee deſtre pris meyns, meyns deſtre prise deſoze en auant. Et que null artificer ouerour, ne labozer pignes alcũ choſe pur le iour feſtiual, ne pur le iour ſeryal, except ſolonqz la rate del temps del iour en quel il labor. Et ſi alcun plon refuſa de ſeruir ou labozer ac-

Wayly of huſbandry.

Carter.

Seruant of huſbandry. woman.

Infant.

Holy

Fre Tay Sla Bu

Ry

Ch

Ca wo

Rich

coz-

cordant a lez premisses, que chescun iustice de peas en lour counties, eient poiar a chescun temps dappeller eur a examinacion dicelx & tielx come ils trouant defectifs de cõmitter a gaole illeoques a demurrer tanq ils ount trouez sufficiant seurte de seruer et laboxer en fourme p la ley requis. Et si alcun seruant artificer ouurrer ou laboxer face le contrarie a les premisses ou denya son seruice, occupacion ou labour p reasõ de nõ donãce de gagez ou saleriez, contrarie a cestx estatutes, que il pde al partie qui doit suer en cestx pix. xx. s. Et que les dits iustices de peas eient poiar doier et terminer toutes maners offences faits encontre la fourme dicest estatut, si bien al suite du roy cõe de partie, & que chescũ des lieges le roy poit auer la suite enuers chescun person qui offendera en alcun point encoũtre cest estatut, & le pces en icelx per attach. vn capias & erigend. Aurint que les iustices du peas allest nulx fyne sur alcun qui serra conuict denaunt eux de chose faite encoũtre alcun estatut dez laboxers ou artificerz ou p cest cause luy mettera en la bone grace de nostre treslouer syn seignr le roy de soubz. iii. s. iiii. d. & aurt que les iustices du peas p my tout le royalme deux temps chescun an, tout lez estatutes des laboxers, artificers, hostlers, bitaillers, seruants & bagarauntz deuant cest temps faits & nient reuokez, ouesqs cest estatut ouertement en lour sessions facent destre prounncier, aurint q̃ per colour de tenour de meyns tenũtz que la husbãdrie dicelx suffice a contenuell occupacion dun home, nul home soit excuse de seruir p la cur la peyne destre iustifie come vn vagarauntz, aurint q̃ iustices du peas eient poiar de prẽdre toutz seruantez retenus ouesqs alcun person per colour de husbãdrye & nient duemẽt occupies entour ycelx quelles seruãtz doient p la ley destre seruauntes de husbandrye, hoxs de la seruice de lour maisters, & de eux cõpeller de seruer en loccupacõ de husbandrye a tielx come requirent lour seruice, et de iustifier eux en chescũ point sicome mesmes les iustices oũt poiar de iustifier vagarants. Et que cest estatut cõmence destre de force & executorie en le feste de sait Michel q̃ serra en lan nostre seignour Mill. CCCC. xlvi. et en nul maner deuãt An. 23. H. 6. ca. 13. Take.

33 ¶An. 11. H. 7. ca. 22. an act was made for the wages of laboxers & artificers, & what houres they shoulde haue. But it is is repelled by. 12. H. 7 Cap. 3. Artificers.

34. ¶An. 4. H. 8. ca. 5. an acte was made to endure to the nexte parlyament, repellyng penalties and forfetures against the master and giuers of wages to seruantes & laboxers cõtrary to the statutes made. An. 12. R. 2. ca. 3. 4. 5. & 6.

35 ¶No bailiffe of husbãdrie shall take for his wages by yere aboue xxvi. s. viii. d. for clothing. v. s. with meate and drynke: No chiefe hine, as a carter or chiefe shepherde aboue. xx. s. by ỹ yere, & for his clothinge. v. s. with meate and drynke. No commõ seruant of husbandrye aboue. xvi. s. viii. d. by yere, and for his clothyng iiii. s. with meate and drynke. No woman seruante aboue. x. s. by yere, & for hir clothing iiii. s. with meate and drynke. No child within thage of. xiiii. yeres aboue. vi. s. viii. d. by yere. and for his clothing. iiii. s. with meate and drynke. And that no artificer ne laboxer (hereafter named) take no more ne greatter wages, thã in this statute is limitted, vpon the peine felled as well to the taker, as to the geuer: that is to saie, a fremason, maister carpenter, roughmason, brikelaier, maister tyler, plommar glasiour, caruer, ne ioyner, from Easter to Mighelmas, euery of these artificers afore saide. vi. d. by ỹ daye without meate & drynke, and with Baylif. wages. Hyne. Comon seruant. Woman. Child. Artificers.

meate & drynke. iiii. d. And fro Myghelmas to Easter v. d. without meat and drynke, and with meate & drinke vi. d. And that the wages of a shypwryght from the feast of candelmas vnto the feaste of saint Myghel tharchangel, shall not excede the fourme ensayng. That is to saye a maister shipcarpenter, takyng the charge of the warke, hauinge men vnder hym by ỳ daie v. d. with meate and drinke and without meate and drynke vii. d. An other shippe carpenter, called a hewer, by the day. iiii. d. with meate and drynke, and without meate and drynke vi. d. An able clincher by the daye. iii. d. with meate & drynke and without meate and drynke v. d. An holder by the daye. ii. d. wyth meate and drynke, wythout meate and drynke. iiii. d. A maister calker by the daye. iiii. d. wyth meate and drynke, and without meate & drynke vi. d. An other meane calker by the daye iii. d. with meate and drynke, and without meate and drynke. v. d. A calker labourynge by the tyde for as longe tyme as he maye labour aboue the water and beneth the water, shall not excede for his wages for euery tide. iiii. d. with meate and drinke. And from the feaste of Myghelmas to Candelmas, the wages of a maister shipwright by the daye iiii. d. with meate and drynke, and wythout meate and drynke. vi. d. An hewer by the daye. iii. d. wyth meate and drynke, & without meate and drynke. v. d. An able clincher by the daye. ii. d. obul. with meate and drynke, and without meate and drynke. iiii. d. obul. An holder by the daye i. peny. obul. wyth meate and drynke, and without meate & drynke iii. d. A maister calker by the day iii. d. wyth meate and drynke, and without meate and drynke. v. d. An other meane calker by the daye ii. d. obul. wyth meate and drynke, and without meate and drynke. iiii. d. obul. We

Shipcarpenter.

Clyncher.

Calker.

it also enacted. &c. that in such shires and countreis, where it hath been and is nowe vsed to geue lesse wages, than in those shyres and countreyes, they shall geue, and the taker of the sayde wages be compelled accordynge as they haue lesse vsed to take, thys acte notwithstandyng. And the maister mason and mayster carpiter, which shal take ỳ charge of the warke, hauinge vnder hym or them. vi. men, shall haue. vii. d. wythout meate & drynke, and. v. d. by the dey wyth meate and drinke. And euery person and artificer specifyed in thys statute, beynge not retayned in any seruice for any warke, be compelled to serue euerye other persone for suche wages as in thys statute before is ymputted. And that no artyficer retayned in anye seruyce, to warke wyth the Kynges byghnes or anye other persone, departe not from hys sayde byghnes, or from the sayde other persone, tyll suche tyme as the warke be fynished if the persone so retaynynge the artyficer, so longe wyll haue hym and paye hys wages, vpon peyne of ymprysonment of anye persone so departynge by the space of a moneth, and to make fyne of. xx. shyllynges. Allwaies prouided and foresene, that yf the same artyficer bee desyred to the Kynges seruyce and worke, that than he maye lawfully departe, so that he entre and bee in the Kynges seruyce and worke. And it is further ordeyned by the sayde auctoryte, that euery other labourer and artyficer (not afore named) shall take from Easter to Myghelmas, for euerye daye that he so laboureth, except the season of harueste. iiii. d. wythout meate & drynke, and. ii. d. with meat and drynke. And from Myghelmas, tyll Easter. iii. d. wythout meate and drynke and. i. d. obul. wyth meate and drynke: and in the same tyme of harueste euerye mower shall take by the

Lecke

Maiste Carpent

Artificers

Departe

Imprisonment. Fyne.

Kinges vse.

Artificers

Mower.

day

daye till.d. wyth meate and drynke, & wythout meat and drynke.vi.d.
A reapar, and carter euerye of them three pence by the daye wyth meate and drynke, and without meate and drynke fiue pence. A womā labourer and other labourers euerye of them ii.d.obul. by the daye, with meate and drynke, & wythout meate and drynke iii.d.obul. And that no artyficer nor labourer, worckynge but the halfe daye, take no wages but for the halfe day, and nothynge for the holy daye. And if anye bayliffe of Husbandry, Hyne, Carter, shepperde, common seruaunt, woman seruaunt, or chylde seruant, aboue specyfyed, not retayned in anye seruyce or worke, refuse to serue or worke, according to the ordynaunce aboue specyfyed: than the same persone to bee committed to Warde by the Constable, or other head Officer wythin the Cytee, Towne, or Village, where the partye so refusynge is, at the complaynte of hym that wyll receyue suche seruaūte, there to remayne tyll he haue founde suertye to serue according to the sayde ordynaunce. Farthermore yf anye artyficer, or Labourer, beynge not retayned in anye seruyce or worck, refuse to serue after the rate of hys estate, or to take greater or more wages, than therein is lymyted for the same artyficers, and labourers, or yf anye artyficer or labourer, take wages for the hole daye, where he worketh but ẏ halfe day, that thē euery artyficer or Labourer offendyng in anye of the foresayde Artycles, to forfayt for euerye defaute as often as they offende twenty shyllynges. And they to bee conuycted for euerye suche defaute by presentemente afore the Iustyces of peace, in the sessyons according to the common lawe, or by examynacion of the Iustyces in the same sessiōs, or by examinacyon of two Iustices of peace, oute of the sessions in anye place wythin the shyre, wherein they bene iustyces, and where suche defautes shall bee made. And that the sayde forfayture of twenty shillyng, to bee leuyed of theyr landes, goodes, and catralles so offendyng. And furthermore where diuers artificers & labourers, retained to worke & serue, wast moste parte of ẏ day, & donot deserue theyr wages, some- Not deserue.
tyme in late commynge to theyr worke, rarely departynge therefro, longe syttynge at theyr breakefaste at theyr diner, & at theyr nonemeate & lōge time of slepinge at afternone to ẏ losse & hurte of suche psones, as ẏ sayde Artyficers and labourers, been retayned wythyn seruyce: It is therfore. &c. that euery artyficer and labourer bee at worke be- Tyme of worke.
twene the myddes of the monethe of Marche, and the myddes of the monneth of Septembre, before fiue of the clocke in the morynnge, and that he haue but halfe an houre for hys breakefaste, & an howre and an halfe for hys dyner, at suche tyme as he hath season for slepe Slepe.
to hym appoynted by the sayde estatute, and at suche tyme as it is herein appoynted, that he shall not slepe, than he to haue but an houre for hys dyner, and halfe an houre for hys none meate, and that he departe not from hys worke betwene the middes of the monethes of Marche and Septembre, tyll betwene. vii. and. viii. of the clocke in the euenynge. And yf they or any of them offende in any of these artycles, that then theyr defautes to be marked by hym or hys deputye, that shall paye theyr wages, & at ẏ wekes ende to bee abated of such rate of time Abate.
as they haue offended. And that from the myddes of Septembre, to the myddes of Marche, euery artificer and labourer be at theyr worke

in the sprynginge of the daye, and departe not tyll nyght of the same daye, and that the sayde artyficers and labourers slepe not by daye, but onely from the middes of the moneth of May, vnto the middes of Auguste. And it is enacted by the same auctoritie, that if any artificer or labourer, retained in seruice wyth anye persone for buylding or reparacõ, do assaute, or make, or cause to be made any assẽble, to assaute, harme or hurt any persone assigned, to controll, or ouersee them in their worke kyng, that he or they so offendynge, haue imprisonment for a yere without lettyng to bayle or mainprise, and furthermore to make fine at ỳ kynges wyll. The same assemble or assaute to be tryed by examinacyon before the Justices of peace, as is aforesayde. This acte to begynne and take effecte at the feaste of whitsontide nexte commyng, & in the meane tyme the same to be proclaymed in euery good citie, borough, and towne of thys realme. Prouided alwaye that this acte, ne anie thynge therein conteined, extende not ne be preiudycyall to any persone or persones for mynyng or dyggyng for anye cole, called sea cole, otherwyse called smithes cole, or for makynge of anye glasse. Prouided alwaye, that thys acte, or anye thing therin conteined, extende not, ne in any wyse be hurtfull or preiudiciall to anye myners, workers, or labourers of Tynne, leade, Iron, or siluer, or for any wages takyng about the diggyng, settyng, & for sinkyng of the same metalles: this act or any thing therin cõteyned not withstandyng. An. 6. H. 8. ca. 3. & An. 7. H. 8. ca. 5.

Assaut.
Controll.
Imprit.
Fyne.
Proclam.
Cole.
Myners.
Tinne.
Leade.
Iron.
Syluer.

36 All and euery of the sayde artificers. (s. *fre masons, roughmasons, bryckelayers, carpenters, ioyners karuers, playsterers, daubers, tylers, billers, plummers, glasiers,* (labourers, & they ỳ said apprẽtises, & seruants worlyng wtin ỳ said cite (s. *of London,*) or within the libertie of the same, from henceforth maye take for they wages lyke wages as they did take before the sayde statute (s. An. 6 H. 8. *ca.* 3. *before.* 35) had or made ỳ same former acte notwithstandyng. And if the sayde artificers, and their apprentices, worke out of the sayde cytye of London, and the libertye and fraunches of the same, that thã they and euery of thẽ take but onely suche wages, as is compryzed in the sayde former statute. And also that all suche artyficers and labourers, as shal from henceforthe worke wyth in the same citie and lybertye of the same in the kinges workes, that they nor none of them take any more wages, but as it is expressed in the sayde former statute. And that the penaltye compryzed in the sayde former statute, extende not, but onelie to ỳ taker, and not to the geuer, the sayde former acte not wythstandyng. An. 7. H. 8. ca. 6.

Artificers.
Apprentises.
Kinges workes.
Wages.
Penalty.
Taker.

37 No persone nor persõs, occupieng or vsing, or that hereafter shal occupie or vse any of the artes, mysteries, occupacions, craftes or sciẽces of a clothmaker, fuller, shermã wayuer, tailor or shomaker, that after the feaste of Pentecoste nexte cõmyng hire or reteigne to worke in any of their artes, misteries, occupacions, craftes or sciences, any persõ or persones, vnmaryed, as a Journyman, that is to saye, to worke or labour by the daye or taill worke, or by the greate, or for anye tyme or terme vnder the tyme & terme of one hole quarter of one hole yere. And that no person or psons vnmaryed, shall be hired or reteigned, wyth any of ỳ person or psones aforesaid, to worke in any of the artes, mysteries, occupacions, craftes or sciẽces aforesayd for any lesse tyme, then for the space of one hole quarter of one hole yere, vpon peyn of euery person offending contrary to this statute to suffer imprison-

Artificers.
Journyman.
A quarter a yere.

prisonment for one hole moneth wt-
out bayle or maynepryse, and to for-
feyt for euery suche offence. xl. s. And
be it. &c. that euery Journeyman of
any the craftes, occupacyons, or mi-
steries aforesayd, beyng required by
any person or persons, vsing the my-
steries, occupacyons, craftes, or sci-
ences aforesayde, or any of them, to
serue by the quarter of the yere, halfe
yere or hole yere, vpō such reso nable
wages as betwene thē shalbe agree
ed, & in case where the parties cā not
accorde, thē for such wages as shal
be adiudged & decreed by one Justice
of the peace, mayer, alderman, bay-
lyffe, portereue, constable, or tithing
man of the shire, Citie, Towne, bo-
rough, village, hundred, wapentake
or tithing, where any suche iourney
man shalbe required, to serue as is
abouesaid, & therupō if suche iourney
man refuse to serue in maner and
fourme abouesayd, that then euerye
such iourneyman & euery of them so
refusynge to serue as is abouesayde,
shal suffer imprisonmēt, by the space
of one hole moneth, and shal at euery
time so refusinge forfeit. xx. s. And be
it. &c. that all & euery persō or persōs
that shal haue thre apprētices in any
of the sayd craftes, misteries or occu-
pacions, shal reteine & kepe one iour
neyman, & for euery other apprētyce
aboue the nōbre of the saide thre aprē
tices, one other iourneyman vppon
peine for euery defaute. x. li. the one
halfe of all which forfeitures, shalbe
to the kynge, & thother halfe to suche
psō or persōs as will sue for the same
in any of the Kynges courtes of re-
corde, by byll. &c. in which. &c. And it
is. &c. that al & singuler thoffences a
bouesayd, which shalbe hereafter cō-
mitted or done cōtrary to the tenour
of this presēte act, shal be inquirable
& prētable before the iustices of Oier
& Determiner, iustices of assises, iu-
stices of ye peace, & in al & euery leete
or leetz, be fore ye stewarde or stew-
ardes there, & before any mayer, bay-
lyffe or other head officer, of anye
cytye towne, or borough corporate &
yt the sayd iustices, stewarde, mayer,
baylif, or other hed officer, shal haue
full power & auctorite from time to
tyme, to punisshe & correct al & euery Ponish.
person & persōs offendyng contrary
to the tenour of this present acte, ac-
cordyng to such presentment or pre-
sentmētes as before him or thē shall
be had, or made. Prouided alwayes
& be it. &c. that al seruantes of husbā- Seruants of
dry vnmarped, & which haue not ben husbandry.
maried, & al seruants & laborers, v-
sing to labour in barges, commonly Barge men.
called Westerne barges, whiche are
not, nor haue bē maried, shall after yt
feast of the annūciation of our lady
next cōming, serue by the hole yere, & By the yere.
not go by the day wages, vpon peine
of such punishemēt as is conteyned
in ye statutes made againste laborers
& that al such seruants shal after the
said feast geue their master and ma-
stres a quarters warning, agaynste Quarters
his or theyr departure out of seruice warning.
vpon the lyke peine, conteyned in the
saide statute. An. 3. E. 6. ca. 22.

De Aliens. 3. 6.	Confirmations. 9
Apparell. 7.	Justice of peace. 5.
Apprentice. 1. 2.	Staple. 16.
Armour. 4.	Tithes. 10.
Artificers. 3.	Victaillers. 3.

i Lancaster.

An. 9. H. 5. Cap. 2. An acte was made (to endure till the kynges retourne fro beyond the sea) concer nyng the forfeiture of persones out- Vtlary.
lawed in Lancaster.

2 La dit ordinance en le maner & fourme le dit an. ix, (5. An. 9. H. 5. ca. 2 before. 1.) fait, per la mort le dit nad- gairs roy Henry quint come alcuns entendēt expire, & nient autrement re- peill, soit & demurge effectuell & vail- Confirmatiō
lable estatut & ordināce en ley a du- rer tanūs al pchein plaint, & de lors imppetuite, si illint fait q per ītre cy

& ꝯ le ꝓchein plamẽt, nul tiel inco-
uenience aueigne en cesſ ptie, pur la
q̃le, il ſ̃blera au roy & les ſeignours
du plamt a iceli tẽpz, q̃il ne ſoit erpe-
diẽt. Ceſt ordinance a endurer pluis
longe tẽps apres ꝯ le ꝓchein parla-
ment. An. 18. H. 6. ca. 13.

3 ¶ An. 20. H. 6. ca. 2. an acte was
made to endure foꝛ. viii. peres, cõcer-
nyng the foꝛfayture of perſones out-
lawed in Lãcaſter. An. 31. H. 6. ca. 7.
an act was made cõcernyng the foꝛ-
feiture of plõs outlawed in ỹ county
paltayne of Lãcaſter. But An. 33. H.
6. ca. 2. ỹ act was repeled, and it is
enacted as foloweth.

4 ¶ Mdlibz indictamentũ tẽpoze
futuro capienꝫ cozam aliquo iuſtic.
dicti dñi regis infra dctm comẽ pala-
tinũ lãcaſtr̃, aut cozã aliquo vic, in
turno ſuo in comẽ ꝑdicto, ỹ qđ aliqua
ꝓſona vel ꝓſone ſuppoſite ỹ dẽ indic
tamẽtũ eſſe vel fuiſſe inhabit̃ ſiue cõ-
uerſãt extra dctm comẽ lãcaſtrie, & in-
fra aliquẽ aliũ comẽ infra regnũ an-
gl̃, capiet & habebit̃ ỹ veredctm duo-
deci virozũ, quolibz eozũ habẽte fras
& teñta, aut aliqua alia ꝓſona vel ꝓ-
ſonis ad eozũ vſũ infra eund̃ comẽ lã-
caſtr̃ ad annuũ valoꝛẽ. C. ſolidozũ, &
null⁹ ꝓceſſus fiet extra aliqđ huiuſ-
modi indcãmẽtũ ãteꝫ debite inqra-
tur & examinet̃ cozam iuſtic. dicti dñi
regis ifra dctm comẽ lãcaſtr̃ ꝓ tẽpoze
eriſſẽte, vtrũ ꝑdicti indictatozes, et
cozũ q̃libz tẽpoze hmõi indictamenti
terras & teñta infra dictũ comẽ lãca-
ſtrie, ad annuũ valoꝛẽ. C. ſolidozum
vltra oĩa onera habuerũt & habuit.
Cteſi inueniatur ỹ examinacionem
dictozũ iuſtic. ꝓ tẽpoze eriſſẽ infra
dictũ comitatũ, q̃ indictatozes ꝑdic-
ti et eozũ q̃libt, tẽpoze hmõi indicta
mẽti ſic capti, terras & tenementa ad
annuũ valoꝛẽ ſupradictũ nõ habue-
rũt, q̃ tũc idẽ indictamentum quo ad
hmõi ꝓſonã vel ꝓſonas ſic indictat̃,
ſuppoſit ỹ predicta indictamẽta eſſe
inhabitant̃ & cõ uerſant̃ extra dctm
comitatũ lãcaſtrie, vacuũ et null⁹ ef-
fectus eriſſat. Ac etiãdẽ dñs rex, &c.
voluit, &c. q̃ quolibet indictamẽtum
tẽpoze futuro capiend̃ infra aliquẽ
comẽ dicti regni ſui et extra dictũ comẽ
lãcaſtrie, coꝛa aliquo iuſtic. vel vic. in
turno ſuo, ỹ qđ aliqua ꝓſona vel per-
ſone ſuppoſit ỹ iõ indictamẽtũ eſſe
vel fuiſſe inhabitãt vel cõuerſant in-
fra dctm comẽ lãcaſtrie, et extra talẽ
comẽ: vbi hmõi indictamẽta capi con-
tigerit, capiet ỹ veredctm duodeci vi-
rozũ, quolibz eozũ habẽte terras & te-
nemẽta, aut aliqua alia ꝓſona vel ꝓ-
ſonis ad eozũ vſũ infra eund̃ comẽ vbi
indictamẽta ꝓdicte capiũt̃, ad ãnuũ
valoꝛẽ cẽtũ ſolidozũ. Et ỹ null⁹ ꝓ-
ceſſ⁹ fiet extra aliqua hmõi indicta-
mẽta, añq̃ debite examinet̃ & inqrat
cozã iuſtic. ipſi⁹ dñi regis, habentib⁹
poteſtatẽ adinuicãdi aliquẽ ꝓceſſum
ſup hmõi indictañta, vtrũ indictato
res ꝑdicti et eozũ q̃libet tẽpoze hmõi
idictamẽtozũ captozũ habuerũt tras
et teñta aut aliqua alia ꝓſona vel ꝓ-
ſone ad eozũ vſũ, ad ãnuũ valoꝛẽ cẽtũ
ſolidozũ, infra eund̃ comẽ vltra oĩa o-
nera vbi hmõi idictamẽta capi cõtin-
gũt. Et ſi inueniat̃ cozã dño rege, vel
cozã aliquo iuſtic. ſuozũ ỹ dicti idic-
tatozes aut aliquis ipſozũ tempoze
hmõi indictañti ſic capti nõ habue-
rũt vl̃ nõ habuit, nec aliquis ad eozũ
vſũ habuit terras & teñta ad valoꝛ
cẽtũ ſolidozũ, ꝓ ãnũ, ỹ tũc indicta-
mẽtũ ꝑdictũ quo ad aliquã hmõi ꝓſo-
nã vel ꝓſonas, ſuppoſit̃ per hmõi in-
dictament̃ eſſe vel fuiſſe inhabitant̃
ſiue cõuerſant̃ infra dctm comẽ lãca-
ſtrie, vacuũ & nullus effectus eriſſat. Voyde.
An. 33. H. 6. Ca. 2.

5 ¶ All honours, caſtels, lordſhips, Lands
manours, landes, tenemẽts, poſſeſſi-
ons, and herꝛeditaments within thys
realme of Englãd which at any time
ſence the. xxviii. daye of Januaꝛy in
the firſt yere of the raigne of our laid
late ſoueraigne lorde king Edwarde
the fyrſt, were parcel of the poſſeſſiõs Parcell.
of the ſayde Duchy of Lancaſter, oꝛ
whyche were vnited & annexed to the United.

ſayde

Utlary.

Indytement.

Jurrour.

Pꝛoces.

Examined.

Jurrours.
Indytement.

Voyde.

ſayd Duchy by auctoritie of parla-
ment letters patentes, or otherwiſe.
And which at any time ſence the ſaid
xxviij. day of January haue bē giuē,
graūted alienated, bargained, ſolde,
exchanged, or otherwiſe ſeuered frō
ỹ ſaid Duchy by our ſaid late ſoue-
raigne lord king Edward the ſyxte,
or by our ſaid ſoueraigne ladye the
Queene ỹ now is, or by our ſaid ſo-
ueraigne lord and lady the king and
Quenes maieſties that now be, to or
wyth any perſon or perſons, & which
ſaid honours, caſtelles, lordſhippes,
manours, landes, tenementes, and
hereditamentes, ſynce ſuche gyftes,
grauntes, alienations, bargaines,
ſales exchanges, or ſeuerance therof
ſo made as is afore ſayde, ben com-
men or returned againe to ỹ hands
of our ſaid late ſoueraigne lord king
Edwarde the ſixte, or to the handes
of our ſayde ſoueraigne Ladye the
Quene, or to the handes of our ſayde
ſoueraigne lorde and lady the kinge
and Queene, or to the handes of her
maieſtie, her heyres and ſucceſſors
in poſſeſſion, reuercion, remaynder,
or otherwiſe by attainder, eſchete,
forfayture, purchaſe, eſchaunge, or
otherwyſe. And wheych now bee or
remaine in the handes of our ſayde
ſoueraigne lorde and ladye the kyng
& the quenes maieſties, of any eſtate
of inheritaunce, ſhall from the tyme
the ſame came and reuerted agayne
to the handes of our ſayde late ſoue-
raigne lorde kyng Edward the ſyxt,
or to the handes of our ſayde Soue-
raygne Lady the Queene, or to the
handes of our ſayde ſoueraygne lord
and lady the kyng and Queene, by
auctorityte and force of thys acte bee
united and annexed for euer vnto the
ſayde Duchye of Lancaſtre, and ſhal
be adiudged, demed and taken for
euer, for, and as parcelles and mem-
bers of the ſayde Duchy of Lancaſ-
ter, and that all ſuche, and thoſe of
the ſayde manours, landes, tene-
ments, and hereditaments, which be
lying wythin the countie palantine
of Lancaſtre, ſhalbe of the ſame na-
ture, qualitie, kinde, and condicion,
to all intentes, conſtructions, and
purpoſes, as others the auncient
poſſeſſions of the ſayd Duchy lying
and being within the ſayd couty pa-
lantine of Lancaſtre, bee and ought
to be, and all thoſe, & ſuch of the ſayd
manours, landes, tenementes, & he-
reditamentes, wheych be lying out of
the ſayd county palātine of Lācaſter
ſhalbe of the ſame nature, qualytye,
kinde, & cōdicion to all intents, con-
ſtructiōs, & purpoſes, as other aun-
cient poſſeſſions of the ſaydē Duchy
lyeng and being oute of the countye Cute.
palantyne of Lancaſtre bee, and
ought to bee, and ſhall bee in the let-
ting, ſetting, order, rule, ſuruey, re- Suruey.
ceipt & gouernāce of the chancellier,
counſell, and offycers of the ſayde Officers.
Duchy of Lancaſter for the tyme be-
ing, for euermore in like & the ſame
maner & fourme, to all intentes and
purpoſes as others the ſayde auēcient
poſſeſſions belongyng to the ſaid du-
chy, been, haue been, or owen to bē.
And ỹ all the ſaid honours, caſtelles,
lordeſhippes, manours, landes, tene-
ments, and hereditamentes, vnited, United.
& annexed, to the ſaid Duchy of Lā-
caſter, by auctorittie & force of thys
act, & al and ſinguler giftes, grants,
leaſes, letters patentes, & wrytinges Wrytinges.
therof, or of any parcel therof here-
after to be made by the kynge and
quenes highnes, or by the heires and
ſucceſſours of her maieſtye, ſhall for
euermore paſſe and bee made, vnder
ſuche of the ſeales of the ſayde Du- Seale.
chy, as other the auncyent poſſeſſy-
on of the ſayde Duchye, haue vſed
to paſſe and be made, and not vnder
any other ſeale or otherwyſe, & wyth
the like and the ſame liuery of ſeaſon Liuery.
attornements, ceremonies, orders, Orders.
and circumſtances in the lawe, and
in the ſame maner and fourme, as

other the auncient possessions of the sayde Duchy. And the letters patentes, charters & writinges thereof heretofore of auncient tyme made, haue vsed and ought to be made, and passed, and not otherwise nor in any other maner and fourme, any lawe, estatute, vsage, or custome to the cõtrary therof, in anye wyse notwythstanding. And be it. &c. that our sayd soueraigne lorde & lady the king and queene that nowe been, & the heires and successours of her maiestie, may from tyme to tyme hereafter at their liberties and pleasures, by theyr graces letters patents, to be sealed with the greate seale of Englande, vnite, anner, limitte, assigne and appoynt any other theyr honours, Castelles, Lordeshyppes, manours, landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes, lyeng and being within this theyr said realme of england, vnto theyr sayde Duchy of Lancaster, for the further augmentacion, honor, and estate of the sayde Duchy at theyr willes and pleasures. And that all and euerye such annexyng, vymitting, assignement, and appoyntment made or to be made by our sayd soueraigne lord and lady the kynge and Queene, or by the heyres or successours of our sayde soueraygne lady the Queene, of any their honours, castelles, lordshyps, manours, landes, tenements and hereditamentes, vnto the sayde duchy of Lãcaster, by any theyr sayd letters patentes, vnder the greate seale of Englande, shall bee as good and auayleable as if it were done by auctoritie of parlament. And that all suche honoures, Castelles, lordeshyppes, manours, landes, tenemẽts and hereditamentes, lyeng and beynge within the sayde countie palentie of Lancaster, whiche shall happẽ to be vnited and annexed to the sayde Duchy by force of any suche letters patentes, shall from the test of the sayde letters patentes, within the order suruey, rule gouernaunce, iurisdiction, lettyng and settyng of the sayde Duchy of Lancaster, for the tyme beyng as other the possessyons of the sayde Duchy, lyeng and being within the saide countie palantine of Lancaster, haue vsed and owen to be. And ỹ al other honours, castels, lordeshippes, manours, lãdes, tenementes and hereditamentes, lyenge and being out of the sayd countie palantyne of Lancaster, whiche shall happen to be united & annexed to the sayde Duchy by force of any such letters patentes, shalbe frõ the test of ỹ said letters patentes within thorder suruey, rule, gouernance, iurisdiction, lettyng & settyng of the sayd Duchy of Lãcaster, as others the possessiõs of the sayd Duchy of Lancaster lyeng & being, out of the sayde coũty palantine of Lancaster, haue vsed & owne to be. Sauing to al and euery ỹson & persons, bodyes politike and corporate, theyr heyres, successours & assignes, and to theyr heires successours and assignes of euery of them, all suche right, title, interest, entries conditions, occupacyons, possession, lease and leases, fees, annuities, offices, rentes, seruices, commons, profites, cõmodities, casemẽtes, acciõs, sutes, demaundes, thing & thynges, whatsoeuer which they or any of thẽ should, myght or ought to haue had in, to, or out of any ỹ pmisses before the makynge of thys act in lyke, and in the same maner, fourme, and condicyon to all intentes, constructions and purposes, as if thys acte had neuer been had or made, any thing in this act to the contrary in any wyse notwithstãdyng. Prouided alwaies and bee it. &c. that thys acte or anye thynge or thynges therin contepned shal not in any wise extende to enable or geue any lybertie to our sayde soueraigne lorde and ladye the kyng & queene, nor to the heyres and successours of our sayd soueraigne lady the

Lres patents Vnite.

Annexing.

Great seale.

United.

Surue.

Vnite.

Saui

Right

the quene to vnite & anner to the ſaid Duchy of Lācaſter, by theyr letters patents any honours, caſtels, lordeſhips, manours, landes tenementes or hereditaments, being any part or parcell of the auncient inheritaunce of the crowne, or of the principalitie of wales, or of the Duchy of Cornewal, or of ꝑ Earledome of Cheſter, or any theyr honours, caſtels, lordeſhips, manours, landes, tenements or hereditamentes, ſet, lyeng, or beyng within the counties of Cheſter and Flynt, or eyther of them, nor to geue, annere, or aſſigne to the ſayde Duchy of Lancaſter, any honours, caſtels, lordſhips, manours, landes, tenementes or hereditamentes, exceedyng & amountyng in the hole aboue the yerely value of two thouſand poũdes, any clauſe, article, or thyng in this acte rehearſed cõteyned or ſpecified to the contrary therof in any wyſe notwithſtanding. An. 2. & 3. P. & M. Ca. 20.

6 ¶ An. 37. H. 8. ca. 16. An acte is made for the annering of certeyne landes to the Duchy of Lancaſter.

See Armor. 8.
Augmentatiõs. 1.
Caſtelles. 5.
Certificat. 1.
Cheſter. 3. 6.
Clerke of the ſignet. 1.
Courtes. 2. 3.
Cordiners. 4.
Cuſtos rotulorum. 2.
Eſchetours. 11.
Execucion. 3.
Exigent. 5. 7.
Fynes. 10.
Frãchiſes. 20. 21.
Furſt Frutes. 9
Hauens. 1.
Honours. 3.
Juſtice of aſſiſe. 11
Juſtice of peace. 8.
Lancaſter. 6.
Lyueries of company and reteynours. 9.
Monaſteries. 13.
Patents. 14. 15.
Reſidens. 5.
Ryots. 5. 6.
Sewers. 8.
Wales. 28.
Wardes. 24. 25.
Weightes. 19.

¶ Laſt of hering.

See Fyſhe. 3.

¶ Laton.

See Braſſe in all.

¶ Launceſton.

See Sanctuaries. 4.

¶ Lawes eccleſiaſticall.

See Spirituall lawes in all.

¶ Leages.

See Breakers of Trewce in all. leages in all.

¶ Leaſes.

1 AN. 28. H. 8. ca. 11. It was enacted that no leaſe made by anye ſpirituall ꝑſon to any lay perſon, of any perſonage or vycarage or other ſpiritual promocion, ſeruyng as is declared in that acte ſhalbe voyde by reſignaciõ or other auoidans of the benefice, by the onely acte of the leſſour, but that the leſſee & his executours ſhall enioy the terme for fyue yeres if the leſſour do ſo long lyue, & ꝑ leſſee do ſo long continue, & the ſucceſſour may diſtreine for the rent or haue an acciõ of det, & all other aduãtages as the leſſour myght. And the leſſour dye, the leſſee to hold to thend of the yere wherin he is then entred if ꝑ leaſe ſo long cõtinue payeng the rentes. &c. and the ſucceſſour within a monthes warning to haue the mãſion houſe, & glebe land not ſowen, deducting of the rent to the value.

Parſon. Vicar. Diſtres. Det.

An. 28. H. 8. ca. 11. This act is repelled by. 1. & 2. P. & M. as appeareth here folowyng. 3.

2 ¶ All leaſes hereafter to be made of any manours, landes, tenemẽts, or other hereditaments, by wrytyng indented vnder ſeale for terme of yeres, or for terme of lyfe by any perſon or perſones, beyng of full age of xxi. yeres, hauing any eſtate of inheritance, eyther in fee ſimple, or in fee taple, in theyr owne right, or in the right of their churches, or wyues, or ioyntly wt their wiues, of any eſtate of inheritãce made before the couerture or after, ſhalbe good and effectual in the law againſt the leſſours, theyr wyues, heyres, & ſucceſſours, and

Indented. 21. yeres. Inheritance. wiues. Churches. Good.

and euery of thē, according to suche estate as is comprysed & specified in euery such indenture of lease, in lyke maner & fourme as the same shoulde haue been, if the lessours therof, and euery of thē, at the time of ꝑ making of such leases, had ben lawfully seased of the same landes, tenementes, & hereditamentes cōprised in such indenture of a good, perfecte and pure estate of fee symple thereof to theyr owne onely vses. Prouided alway, that this act or any thing therin cōteined shall not extend to any leases to be made of any manours, landes, tenements, or hereditaments, beyng in the handes of any fermer or fermers, by vertue of any old lease, vnlesse ꝑ same old lease be erpyred, surrēdred, or ended within one yere next after the makyng of the sayde newe lease, nor shall extēd to any graūt to be made of any reuercion of any manours, landes tenements, or hereditaments, nor to any lease of any manours, landes, tenements, or hereditaments, which haue not most commouly been letten to ferme or occupied by the fermers therof by the space of .xx. peres next before suche lease thereof made, nor to any lease to be made without ꝑchment of waste, nor to any lease to be made aboue the numbre of .xxi. peres, or .iii. liues at the most from the day of making therof. And that vpō euery suche lease, there be reserued perely during ꝑ same lease, due & patable to ꝑ lessors, their heires & successors, to whō the same lands should haue comē after the deathes of the lessours, if no such lease had ben therof made, & to whō the reuersiō therof shall apperteine, accordyng to theyr estates, & interesses, so much perely ferme or rent, or more, as hath ben most accustomably yeldē or payed for the manours, landes, tenemēts, and hereditaments, so to be lettē vnto .xx. peres next before such lease therof made, & that euery such person and persons, to whō the reuercion of such manours, landes, tenements, or hereditaments so to be lettē, shall apperteyne, as is aforesaid, after the deathes of suche lessours or theyr heyres, shall & may haue such like remedy and auātage, to all ententes & purposes agaynste the lessees therof, theyr executours & assignes, as the same lessour shoulde or myght haue had against the same lessees. So that if the lessour were seased of any especiall estate tayle of the same hereditaments, at the tyme of such lease, that the issue or heyre of that speciall estate, shall haue the reuersion rents, and seruices, reserued vpō such lease, after the death of the said lessour, as the lessour hym selfe might or ought to haue had, if he had lyued. Prouided alway, that the wyfe bee made partie to euery such lease, which hereafter shall be made by her husbande, of anye manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, beyng the inheritance of the wyfe, and that euery such lease be made by indenture in the name of the husband, and his wyfe, and the to seale to the same: And that the ferme and rente bee reserued to the husbande, and to the wyfe, and to the heyres of the wyfe, accordyng to her estate of inheritāce in the same. And that the husband shall not in any wyse aliene, discharge, graunt, or geue away the same rent reserued or any part therof, longer then duryng the couerture, without it be by fine leuyed by the sayd husband and wyfe: But that the same rent shall remaine, discende, reuerte, or come, after the death of such husband, vnto such persone or persones, and theyr heyres, in such maner and sorte, as the lands so leased should haue done if no such lease had therof ben made. Prouyded also, that this acte extend not to geue any liberty or power to any persone or persones, to take any

Fermors handes. Exppred. Surr. Ended. 1. yere.

Not set. xx. yeres.

waste. xxi. yeres.

Reserued.

Auoidyng. Remedy. Tayle. Issue. Wyfe. Party. Indent. Name. Rēt resu. Not alie. Rent. Coueri. Fyne. Remedy. Mo leas

mo fermes, leases, or takynges of any manours, landes, tenementes, or other hereditamentes, than he or they should or myght lawfully haue done before the making of this acte. nor extende to geue any libertie or power to any parson or vycar of any churche or vycarage for to make any lease or graunt of any theyr messuages, landes, tenementes, tythes, profytes or hereditamentes belongyng to theyr churches or vycarages, otherwyse or in any other maner, than they should or myght haue done before the making of this acte: Any thyng conteined in this acte to the contrary notwithstanding. And furthermore be it. &c. ỳ al leases & any tyme within the space of thre yeres next before the. xii. day of Aprill, in the. xxvi. yere of our soueraigne lord the kynges reigne, made by writting endented vnder seale by any person or persons of full age, of hole memorie, not vnlawfully coarcted, nor beyng couert baron, for terme of yeres of any manours, lande, tenemẽts or other hereditamẽts, wherof the lessour or lessours were seased of anye estate of inheritaunce, of, and in the same to theyr owne onely vse at the tyme of makyng any such lease therof, & wherof the lessees, theyr executours, or assignes be now in possessiõ by vertue of the same lease, and no cause of reentre or forfeiture thereof had nor made, shalbe good & effectuall in the lawe, against the lessours, theyr heyres and successours, and ỳ heyres & successours of euery of thẽ according to the couenãtes, articles, & agrementes specified in euery such indenture of lease. So always there be reserued & yerely payable durynge the same lease, to the sayd lessours theyr heyres or successoures, or to such other as shold or ought to haue had the same manours, landes tenementes, or hereditamentes so lessed, after the decease of such lessours, in case no such lease hadde therof been made, as muche yerely rent for the same, as was at any tyme therefore yelden or payd within. xx. yeres next before the making of any such lease, or els suche leases to be of no other force ne effect then they were before the making of this present act. And moreouer for certeine considerations be it. &c. that no fine, feoffement, or other acte or actes hereafter to bee made, suffered or done by the husbande onely, of anye manoures, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, beyng the inheritaunce or free holde of his wyfe, durynge the couerture betwene them, shall in any wyse be or make anye disconti-nuaunce thereof, or be preiudiciall or hurtefull to the sayde wyfe or to her heyres or to suche as shall haue ryght, tytle, or interest to the same by the death of suche wife or wyues: But that the same wife and her heyres, and suche other to whom such right shall apperteine after her decease, shall and may thã lawfully entre in to all such manours, lands, tenemẽtes and hereditamentes, according to their rygtes and tytles therin, any such fine, feoffement, or other act to the cõtrary notwithstãding: fines leuyed by the husbande & wyfe (whereunto the sayde wyfe is partie & preuy) onely except. Prouyded furthermore, that this clause or acte extende not to geue any libertie to any suche wyfe, or to her heyres, for to auoyde any lease hereafter, to be made of anye the inheritaunce of the wyfe, by her husband and her, for terme of. xxi. yeres, or vnder, or any her inheritance for terme of. iii. lyues at the vttermost, whereupon as muche yerely rent or more is or shalbe reserued, and yerely payable during the same lease, as was at any tyme therfore yelden or payde within. xx. yeres next before the makyng of any such lease according to the te-

Rent. Within. xx. yeres.

Fyne. Feoffement. Act. Husband.

Disconf. wyfe.

Entre.

Lease. Auoyde.

Rent reserued.

nour

Lease.

Comon leale.

Ecclesiasti-call parson.

Attaynted.

Force.

nour of this present acte: any thing therein conteyned to the contrarye notwithstanding. Prouyded also ỳ this acte extend not to make good any lease or leases heretofore made by any ecclesiastical person or persons by theyr couent or cõmõ seale, which be made boyde or taken awaye by auctoritie of any acte of parlament heretofore made, nor extend to make good any lease or leases, heretofore made by any ecclesiasticall person or persõs, now being attainted of treason, vnder theyr couẽt seale or otherwise, or by any other persõ or psons now being attainted of treason by acte of parlamẽt or other wyse: But that al & singuler such lease & leases, and euery of thẽ now made, or hereafter to be made, shalbe of suche lyke effect and strength in the lawe, and none other, as they and euery of thẽ were before the making of this acte, any thyng before mencioned in this acte to the contrary thereof notwithstanding. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 28.

3 ¶ As much of the same act (*s. of An. 28. H. 8. Capitulo. 11. which is before. 1.*) as dothe cõcerne the makynge good of the saide leases, ne any clause, sentence, prouysyon, or article, therin conteyned, shall extend or be construed, or adiudged to extend to any lease that shalbe made by any person, vycar, or any other, hauyng any spirituall promocion, after the feast of the purification of our Lady next cõmyng. An. 1. & 2. P. & M. Capi. 17.

De Aliens. 6.
Avowson. 1.
Clerkes of the signet. 1.
Chaunteries. 5.
Courtes. 1. 2.
Conditions. 1. 2.
Dedes and wrytyngs. 2.
Drapyr. 18. 32. 44. 56.
Eschekker. 2.
Eschetours. 4. 6. 8. 9. 10. 15.
Furst frutes and tithes. 2. 9.
Horses. 5.
Hundredes. 1.
Husbandry. 5.
Ile of wight. 1.
Monasteri. 9. 11. 13.
Officers. 9.
Patetes. 12. 14. 15.
Plates & games. 2.
Recordes. 1.
Recoueries. 2. 4.
Residents. 2.
Rome. 4.
Searche. &c. 1.
Shepe. 2.
Shyriffe. 2. 5. 7. 13.
Somerset. 1.
Tythes. 3. 7.
Tyndall. 3.
Trauers. 1.
Vacations of byshops. 3.
Vses. 4.
Wardes. 6. 17. 24.
Walke. 3. 9.
Weyghtes. 7.

¶ Leade.

De Waste. 2.
Laborers. 35.
Staple. 32.
Weigtes. 8.
Wolles. 17. 22. 26.

¶ Legacies.

De Mortuaries. 1.
Probate of testamentes. 3.
Tythes. 7.
Willes in all.

¶ Lepe yere.

De Dayes in banke. 1.
Mortuaries. 1.

¶ Leete.

PRimes vous nous dirres, par le serement que nous auez fait, si toutes les iurrours queux deuoient suite a cest court sont venus, sicome venir duissent et queux ne sont mye. Et si toutes les chiefz pleges sount venus ou lour douzeins, et queux ne sont mye. Et si toutes les douzeans sont en lallyse nostre seignour le roy & queux ne sont mye, & qles resceyte. Et sil eyt nul des villayns le seignr fut pris ailleurs manant, q̃ en les demesnes le roy, de ceux q̃ sõt deins les demesnes le roy, & q̃ ne ont mye este vn an et vn iour. Sil eit nul des villeyns le seignour ailleurs en franke pledge qui en cest courte. Des custumes & seruices dues a cest court sustreytez, coment, et par qui, et en tẽps de quel bayliffe. Des purpresture faitz en terres, boys, et en ewes a nusance. Des mures measons, fosses, & hayes leues ou abatus a nusance.

Des

Des bondes sustreites et emportes. Des voies & sētes amenus ou estoppes. Des ewes desfoznes ou estoppes ou amenuses hors de lour droit cours. Des bzukours des mesons et de lour receitours. De cōmen larrōs & de lours receptours. Des petites larrons come des owes, gelyns, ou garbes. Des larōs queur saisent drapes par my fenestres & pareys. De ceur queur vount en messages des larōs. Des hues leues et nient pursues. De sanke espandu, et de fraye fait. De eschape de laron ou de felon. Des delages repeirers sans garrant le roy. De rape de feme que nest my present deuaunt le cozoner. De tonder des deñs et fauseours de la money. De tresour troue. De assise de payn & de seruoyse enfreynte. De faux measures come des bussels, galōs, verges, aunes. Des fauces balaūces & poys. De ceur queur ount double measure & achatent par le greindre mesure, & vendent p le meindre. De ceur queur assidueiment hauntent tauernes, et home ne siet dount ceo vient. De ceur queur dozmēt les iours & veillent les nuitz, & mengēt bien & beuent, & riens nount. Des dubbeurs des drap et curriours des quirs aillours que en villes marchaundes. De ceur queur fuent en cemiterie ou esglise, et puis sen boūt tance faire q̄ appēt. Des gētes empzisonnez, & puis lelez sauns garrantie. De ceur queur parnent columbes en puer p laces au par engyns. Et de tout ceo vous nous ferrez assauoir par le serment que vous nous aucz fait. &c. Sta. de visu franciplegii edit. An. 18. E. 2.

Se Apparell. 7.
Apprentice. 2.
Artificers. 3.
Countye. 1.
Cordiners. 13.
Crosbowes. 2.
Crowes. 1.
Fish. 16.
Hye wayes. 4.
Hūters & hūting. 3.
Hussers. 1.
Residens. 2.
Ryottes. 9.

Lether.

Se Cordiners. 8. 12. 13. 15. 17. 18.
Customer. &c. 2.
Lete. 1.
Staple. 32.
Tares. 31.
Trauers. 1.
Weyghtes. 8.
Wolles. 7. 11. 14. 17

Letters of mark.

Se Breakers of leages. 2.
Denmark. 2.
Marchantes. 13.
Wales. 19.

Letters patentes.

Se Aliens. 4.
Cales. 2.
Courtes. 1. 2.
Fraunce and frenchmen. 1.
Mortmain. 1. 13.
Patentes in all.

Libell.

A Quele heure la copie de la libelle est grauntable par la ley que il soit graunte & liuere a la partie sauns ascun difficulte. An. 2. H. 2. ca. 3.

Se Indicault. 1.
Tythes. 10.

Libertate probanda.

Se Villenage. 1.

Liberties.

Se Fraunchises and liberties in all.

Licences.

Se Aliens. 3.
Apparell. 5.
Appropriacīō. 1.
Butter & chese. 2.
Capteynes. 4.
Cordiners. 13. 17.
Corne. 3.
Crosbowes. 2.
Custome. 10. 13.
Egyptians. 2.
Eschaunge. 7.
Forstallers. 5, 20. 22.
Heresy. 2.
Horses. 2. 3. 8.
Husbandry. 4. 5.
Ireland. 6.
Monasteries. 11. 13.
Mortmain. 7.
Parlyament. 17. 20. 22.
Peelers and tinkers. 1.
Pewteres. 3.
Plais & games. 2. 3
Prouision. 10. 11.
Residens. 2.
Shypes. 9.
Staple. 6. 32. 37.
Tenure. 10.
Vacabondes. 5. 7.
Vitailles. 15.
Wines. 17.
Woodes. 2.
Wollys. 18. 24. 26

Lichefelde.

An. 33. H. 8. ca. 20. an act is made cōfirming the authoritie of the dean & chapiter of Lichfelde in makyng leases, grauntes, & other wrytinges.

1 ¶Limitation

Right. De narratione discensus in breui de recto ab antecessore, a tẽpore H. regis senioris anno et die, prouisum est q̃ de cetero non fiat mẽtio de tam lõginquo tpe, sed a tpe. H. regis aut hostricet locum habeat ista prouisio ad Penthecostem. anno regni domini regis nunc. xvi. et non antea, et breuia prius ipetrata ꝓcedant. Breuia mortis antecessoris de natiuis et Word. Natiuo hñdo de ingressa nõ excedant vltimũ redditum dñi regis Joannis de Yberñ in Angliam: et locũ habeat ista prouisio. ꝛc. vts. Breuia noue dissn, non excedant primã transf. dñi regis q̃ nũc est in Vascoñ, & locũ habeat ista prouisio a tpe ꝓdicto, & breuia prius impetrata procedant. Marton. ca. 8. Entre.

All. 2 ¶Et pur ceo q̃ le temps est mult passe pluis que les briefes de south nosmes fueront auterfoitz limitres. Purueu est qui en count countant de discent en breue de droit, nul ne soit si ose de counter de la seisin son auncestre de plus lõge seis̃ qui de temps Right. le roy R. vncle le roy Henry, piere le All. roy qui ore est. Et q̃ le breue de nouel Nuper obiit. disseisin et de purpartie, qui est appelle Nuper obiit eyt̃ le terme puis le prime, passage le roy Henry, pier le roy qui ore est, en Gascoigñ, mes nemy aut, et les briefes de mortdaunc. de cosinage, de aiell, de entre, Word. et breue de Neyptie eient le terme del corronment iñ le roy Henry: et nemy aũt, mes q̃ toutz les brefez ore apẽ meismes purchases, ou a purchaser entre cy et la saint Johñ en vn an, soient pledez du temps que auant solent estre pledes. W. 1. ca. 39.

3 ¶No maner of person nor persons shall from henceforth sue, haue writ of right. or maintepn any writ of ryght, or Prescription make any prescriptiõ tytle or claime Tytle. of to or for any manours, landes, te- Clayme. nementes, rentes, annuites, cõmons pencions porcyons, corrodies, or other hereditamentes of the possessiõ of his or their auncestor or predecessor and declare and alledge any further season or possessiõ of his or their auncestour or predecessour, but only of the season or possession of his auncestour or predecessour, whiche hath ben, or now is, or shal be seased of the sayde manours, landes, tenementes, rentes, annuitees cõmons pentions, porcions corrodies, or other hereditamentes, within three score yeres next before the teste of the same writ, or next before the sayd prescription, tytle or clayme so hereafter to be seued commensed brought made or had. And be it. ꝛc. that no maner of person nor persons shall hereafter sue, haue or mainteyne any assise of Word auncestor, Cosinage, Ayle, writte of entree vpon dissealt̃ done to any of his auncestours or predecessours, or any other action possessarie, vpon the possession of any of his auncestours or predecessours, for any manours, landes, tenementes, or other hereditamentes of any further season or possession of his or theyr ancestour or predecessour but onely of the season or possession of his or their auncestour or ꝓdecessor, whiche was or hereafter shalbe seased of the same manours, landes, tenementes or other hereditamentes, within fifty yeares nerte before the teste of the originall of the same writte hereafter to be brought. ꝛc. And be it. ꝛc. that no persone nor persones shall hereafter sue, haue or mayntepne any action for any manours, landes, tenementes, or other hereditamentes, of or vpon his or theyr owne season or possession therin aboue thirty yeres nerte before the teste of the originall of the same writte hereafter to be brought. And be it. ꝛc. that no person nor persons shall hereafter make any anowry, or cognisaunce, for any rent, suite or seruice and alledge any season of any rent suite or seruice in the same anow-

auowry or cognisaunce in the possession of his or their auncestors or predecessor or predecessours, or in his owne possession, or in ꝑ possession of any other, whose estate he shall pretende or clayme to haue. aboue fifty peres nerte before the makyng of the saide auowry or cognisaunce. And ouer that be it. &c. that all formedownes in reuerter formedownes in remainder, and Scire facias vpon fynes of any manours, landes, and tenementes or other hereditamentes at any tyme hereafter to be sued, shall be sued vsed and taken within fifty peres nerte after the tytle and cause of action fallen, and at no time after the sayde fifty peres passed.

And be it. &c. that if anye person or persons at anye tyme hereafter do sue any of the sayde actions or wryttes for any manours, landes, tenementes, or other hereditamentes, or make any auowry, cognysaunce prescripcion tytle or clayme of or for any rente, suite, seruice or other hereditamentes, and can not proue that he or they, or his or their auncestours or predecessours were in actuall possession or seasone of and in the same manours, landes, tenemētes, rentes suites seruices annuitees cōmons pensions porcions corodies or other hereditamētes at any tyme or tymes within the peres before lympted and appointed in this present acte & in maner and forme as is afore said, if the same be trauersed or denyed by the partie plaintife demandaunt or auowant, or by the partie tenant or defendant, that thā and after such tryall therein had. all and euery such person and persons, and theyr heyres, shall from hencefoorthe be vtterly barred for euer of all & euery the sayde wrytte, actiōs auowries cognisaunce prescripcion, title and claime hereafter to be sued, had or made, of and for the same manours, landes, tenementes, hereditamentes, or other the premisses, or any parte of the same: for the which the same actiō wrytte auowry conysance prescriptiō title or claime hereafter shall be at any tyme had, sued or made. Prouided alway & be it. &c. that all & euery ꝑson & ꝑsons, which now haue any of ꝑ said actiōs, wrytes, auowries, Scire facias conisāce prescriptiō title or claime depēding, or ꝑ hereafter shal sue cōmence make or bring any of the saide writtes or actiō s, or make any of the said auowries conysances prescriptiō titles or claime, at any tyme before the feast of the assensiō of our lord god, which shal be in the yere of our lorde god a thousāde fyue hundreth forty & fyue, shall alledge the seasō of his or their auncestours or predecessours, or his owne possession & season, & also haue all other like aduātage to all intētes & purposes in ꝑ same writtes actiōs auowries conysances prescriptions titles & claymes, as he or they myght haue had at any tyme before the makyng of this estatute, this acte or any thing therin cōtained to the cōtrary notwithstādyng. Prouided also & be it. &c. that if any person or persons, beyng nowe within the age of. xxi. yeres, or couerte baron, or in prison, or out of this realme of Englande, nowe hauyng cause to haue, sue cōmence make or bryng any of the said wryttes, actions, or to make any auowries conysāces prescriptiō titles or claymes, that it shal be lawfull to such person & persons, beyng within age couert baron, in prisō, or out of this realme, to sue cōmence or bring any of the sayde wryttes or actions, or make any of the sayde auowries cognisances prescriptions titles or claymes at any tyme within fyue yeres next after such person or ꝑsons now beyng within age, shall accōplysshe the age of. xxi. yeres, or within fyue yeres nert after suche person or persons nowe being couert baron, shal & sole,

Sutes depending.

Before allencion, 1546.

Inf. wryte. Prisen.' Out of englande.

within. 6. yeres.

be sole, or within syre yeres nexte after suche person or persons nowe beyng in prison, shall be at his libertee, or within syre yeres nexte after suche person or persons nowe beyng out of this realme, shall come and be within this realme. And that euerye such person and persons in their said actions writtes auowries conysances prescription titles or claimes to be made sued or cõmẽced within the said syre yeres, shall alledge wĩn the said syre yeres, ꝑ seasõ of his or their auncestours or predecessours, or of his owne possession, or of the possession of those, whose estate he shal thã claime. And also within the same syre yeres shall haue all and euery like aduauntages to all intentes and purposes in the same, as he or thei might haue had before the makinge of this acte, & as though this acte had neuer ben had ne made. This acte or anye thyng therin conteyned to the contrary not withstandynge. Prouided also, that if it happen the sayd persõ or persones nowe beyng within age or couert baron, in prison or out of this realm, haupng cause to sue, commence make or bryng any the sayde writtes actions, auowries, cognysance prescription title or clayme, to decease within age, or being couert, as is a foresaid, or durpng the tyme he or they shall be in prison, or out of this realme, or to decease within vi. yeres nert after such persone or persons shall accomplysh his or theyr full age, or shall be at large within this realme, or shal become sole, and no determinacion or iudgement had of suche titles actions or rightes so to them acrewed, that then the nexte heire or heires of such person or persons beyng in prisone or out of this realme, or within age or beyng couert baron so dying, shall haue and enioy al and euery such libertie and aduauntage, to sue demaunde aduowe declare or make their saide tyties claimes or prescriptions within vi. yeres nexte after the death of such persone or persons, nowe impriso-ned or beyng out of this realme, or within age, or couert de baron, in suche or lyke maner and forme to all intentes & purposes, as the same infant after his full age or the sayde woman couert after the death of her husbande, or the same person being out of this realme after his repayre or commyng in to the same, or the saide persone imprisoned after his enlargement and commyng out of prisõ, should or might haue had wĩn vi. yeres then nexte ensewyng by force and vertue of the prouision last before rehersed, any thyng in this acte conteyned to the contrary therof in any wise not withstandyng. Prouided also, that yf any person or persons, before the saide feast of the Ascension of our Lorde God, which shalbe in the saide yere of our Lorde God, a thousande fyue hũdred forty and syre, cõmence and sue any of the said actions or wryttes, or make any auowry prescription, title or clayme and the same action, wrytte auowry conysances prescriptiõ title or claim happen by the deathe of any the parties of the same, to be abated before iudgement or determinacion therof had, that then the sayde persõ or persons being demãdaũtes or auowantes, or makyng any such cognisaũce prescription tytle or clayme beyng than on lyue, & yf not than the nexte heire or heires of suche persone or persons so deceassed, may commence and pursue his or their action and suite and make his or theyr auowry conisaũce ꝑscription title or clayme for or vppon the same matter within one yere nexte after suche action or suyte abated, and shall haue & enioy all and euery such libertie and aduãtage to sue demaunde auowe declare or make their said titles claimes or prescriptions within the sayde one yere,

Accions. Sutes.

within. 6. yeres.

within age. Lyke. Prison. Out of englande.

Decesse.

Heire.

Enioye.

Aduauntage.

vi. yere.

Comẽce

Parties

within.

Iuaunt.

pere, as the demaundant or demaũdantes in such writte or suite abated or as such as did auowe or make conisance title claime or prescription, should or might haue done, had vsed made or enioyed in the sayd former action or suit, any thing in this acte to the contrarie notwithstandyng.

Prouided furthermore, that if anye false verdit happẽ hereafter to be giuẽ or made in any of the said accions suites auowries prescriptions titles or claimes, that than the partie greued by reason of the same, shall and may haue hys atteint vppon euery such verdit so gyuẽ or made, and the pleintif in ỳ same atteint vpõ iugement for him giuen, shall haue hys recouery execucion and other aduãtage in lyke maner and fourme as heretofore hath been vsed & accustomed, any thing before in this acte conteined, to the cõtrary therof notwithstandyng. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 2.

verdit.

4 ¶ The saide former acte made in the. 32. pere of the raigne of ỳ sayd late king Henry (s. Ca. 2. *before*. 3.) or any article, clause sentẽce or matter therein conteined, shal not extend to any writ of right of auowsõ, quare impedit, or assise of darrein presentment, nor Jure patronatus, nor to any writ of right of warde, writte of rauishemẽt of warde, for the wardeship of the body, or for the wardeship of any castels, honours, manours, landes, tenements, or hereditamẽts holden by knightes seruice, nor to the seiser of the wardeshyppe of the body of any warde or wardes, or to the seiser or wardship of any castels honours, manours, landes, tenemẽtes, or hereditamentes, holden by knightes seruice, but that al, & euery person, & persons, bodies politike, & corporate, their heyres and successours, theyres & successours of euery of the, shall & may haue, mayntaine, and pursue all and singuler the said writtes of right, of aduouson, quare impedit, assise of darrein presentmẽt Jure patronatus, writtes of tryght of warde, rauishement of ward, and also sease the wardeship bothe of the body, & of the castels, honours, manours lands, tenementes, and hereditamentes, holden by knightes seruice, in like maner and forme, to all intentes, constructions, & purposes, as they or any of thẽ should or might haue done, made, or pursued, before the making of the saide act made in the said. xxiij. yere, as thoughe the same act had neuer ben had or made any thing in the said former acte to the contrary notwithstanding. An. 1. M. 1. parliamento. ca. 5.

Se Age. 3. Tryall. 11.
Assyse. 7. Vacabondes. 2.
Repleuyn. 2.

¶ Lincolne.

Se Attaint. 8. 9.

1 ¶ Linne.

An. 33. H. 8. cap. 34. it is enacted that the kynges letters patents dated. vij. Julij. An. 29. H. 8. made to the towne of Lynne of. ij. fayres or marketes to be holden yerely in ỳ towne, bee made voide and of none effect, sauing to the towne all other their liberties and other thinges cõprised in any other letters patentes. Feyres.

2 ¶ An. 26. H. 8. cap. 9. an act was made for the repayring of the towne of Lynne.

Se Worstedes. 8.

1 ¶ Linnen cloth,

An. 21. H. 8. cap. 14. it is enacted that none shall bring into Englãd any Linnẽ cloth called Dowlas and lokram not cõteining ỳ length & bredth declared in ỳ statute vppon peine of forfaicure. And after an. 28. H. 8. ca. 4. this act is repelled, & it is there enacted, that no maner of person englishe nor stranger, denysen nor alyẽ, put to sale any hole pece or halfe of the said lynnen clothe, called Peace.

Doulas. Lockeram. Doulas & Lokerams, onles there be mẽcion expꝛssed vpõ euery of ẏ sayd hole pece oꝛ half pece of ẏ said linnẽ clothe called Doulas oꝛ lokeram, so put to sale, as is afoꝛesayd, the hole & entier noũbꝛe of the yards oꝛ elles, ẏ is cõteined in euery such hole piece oꝛ halfe piece, vpõ peine of foꝛfaiture of the same hole piece oꝛ halfe piece, not conteining the noumbꝛe of yardes oꝛ elles so mẽcioned vpon euery of the saide hole piece oꝛ halfe piece, so putte to sale as is afoꝛesayd: The one halfe of euery such foꝛfaiture to bee to the kynge our soueraygne lorde, and the other halfe to him that shall sease and wyll sue foꝛ the same by acciõ, of dette, byll, playnt, infoꝛmacion, oꝛ other wyse: in whych accion, suite, oꝛ infoꝛmaciõ, no wager of of law noꝛ essoigne shal be admitted oꝛ allowed. Pꝛouyded alwayes, that this acte oꝛ any thyng therin conteined, be not pꝛeiudiciall ne hurtefull to any persone oꝛ persons, that before the fyꝛst day of this parliament hath made any seaser oꝛ put in anye infoꝛmacion into anye of the kinges courtes foꝛ any maner of foꝛfaiture done oꝛ committed by any person oꝛ persons, contrary to the sayd estatute, made the said third day of Nouẽbꝛe, the .xvi. yere of the reigne of our souerayne lorde king Henry the eight. An. 28. Henrici. 8. cap. 4.

Content. Foꝛf. Seyser. Infoꝛmacion

† 2 Where certein cuill disposed & deceitfull persons, vsyng to bye and ingrose into their handes, great stoꝛe of linnẽ cloth, do vse to cast the peces of clothe ouer a beame oꝛ pece of timber, made foꝛ their purpose, & do by sondꝛy deuises, rack, stretche, and dꝛaw the same both of length, & bꝛedth, and that done, do then with bateldoꝛes, peces of timber and wood and other thinges soꝛe bete the same, euer casting there vpon certein disceitful liquoꝛs, mingled with chalk, and other like thinges, wyerby ẏ said cloth is not only made to seme much finer and thicker to the eye, than it is in dede, but also the thꝛedes therof be so losed and made weake, ẏ after iii. oꝛ. iiii. washings, it will scarsely hold together, to ẏ gret discett, hinderaunce, and losse of the subiectes of this realme. Be it therfoꝛe enacted by the auctoꝛitie of this pꝛesent parliament, that if any person oꝛ persõs shal hereafter willingly vse oꝛ cause to be vsed the afoꝛesaide deceites, oꝛ any other acte oꝛ actes, means oꝛ meanes, to, in, oꝛ with anye kinde of linnen cloth, wherby the same shal be deceitfull oꝛ woꝛse to and foꝛ the good vse therof, that then the saide cloth shalbe foꝛfaited and the offẽder therin to be punished by one monethes imprisonment at the least. And shall paie such fine as shalbe assessed foꝛ his oꝛ their offence oꝛ offences by the Iustices befoꝛe whom he oꝛ they shall be condempned accoꝛding to ẏ tenour of this act. And be it further enacted by the auctoꝛitie afoꝛesayd that al and euery the iustices of oier and determiner, and iustices of assises in all their sessions, and all iustices of peace in euery countie & place of this realme, oꝛ thꝛe of them at the least, wherof one to be of the Quoꝛũ shall haue full powꝛ and auctoꝛitie to inquire, heare, and dermine ẏ offences afoꝛesayde in their sessions, by infoꝛmacion, inditement, oꝛ vpon the trauerse of any pꝛesentment, oꝛ inditement found befoꝛe the said iustices oꝛ any of thẽ. And be it further enacted by the auctoꝛite afoꝛesaid, that if any person oꝛ persons, shal at the nert sessions of the peace (after ẏ said seaser, to be kept within ẏ shire oꝛ place, where ẏ seaser was made, oꝛ befoꝛe twoo Iustices of peace, wheꝛof one to be of the Quoꝛum make due infoꝛmacion of the offẽce and of the seaser of the said clothe oꝛ elles shall pꝛocure the offendours to be thereof indited, at the sayde nert sessions

Iustices

Endit

ſeſſions, after the ſaide ſealer. And ſhall alſo be bounde before the ſayd Juſtices by recognisaunce or obligacyon to the vſe of the Queenes Maieſtie her heires and ſucceſſours, in ſuche fourme as the ſayde Juſtyces or any of them, ſhall thinke meete for the greatneſſe of the matter and to purſue the ſame matter with effect, and to giue euidence as of right apperteyneth, and alſo to paye and gyue the moytie of all that he or they ſhall ſo recouer, and receiue, to the thirſſe or other accomptant, to the vſe of the Queenes Maieſtye, her heyres and ſucceſſours, and the one halfe of al the forfaytures and fines of and for the premiſſes to bee vnto the Queenes Maieſtie, her heires and ſucceſſours, and the other moytie to him or to them that ſhal make informacion or procure inditemẽts, of and for the premiſſes and ſhall folow the ſame wyth effect. And further be it ordeigned and enacted by the auctoritie aforeſayde, that the Juſtyces before whom any ſuch offence ſhall be tried, ſhall certifie the ſame by their eſtrete, into the exchequer, at the leaſſe yerely at Michelmas, as they be bounde to doe other their eſtretes, and vppon that certificate the Barons of the Eſchequer to haue full power and auctoritie to make proces for ſo muche thereof, as by thys eſtatute ſhall appertaine to the Queenes Maieſtie, in lyke maner and fourme as they onely do for anye other fines and amerciamentes, ſo certyfyed before them.

An. 1. Eli. ca. 13.

De Apparell. 5.

1 ¶ Liuerie & ouſtre le maine.

CVm inquiſitiones p eſcaetores ſuos capte per quecunq; breuia regis in cãcellaria ipſius domini regis fuerint retorñ, et per eaſdem inquiſitiones compertũ fuerit, quod nihil tenẽtur de ipſo domino rege, p quod cuſtodie terrarum & teñ huiuſmodi ratione inquiſitionis in manũ dñi regis p ipſos eſcaetores capte ad ipſum dñm regem nullo modo pertineant: quod ſtatim & abſq; dilatione aliqua mãdetur per breue dñi regis de cancellar' precipiendo quod eſcaetores de terris & teñ ſic in manũ domini regis per ipſos capt', manũ ſuã amoueant omnino, & exitus ſi quos leuauerint de ipſis terris & teñ ſic in manũ domini regis per ipſos capt', de tẽpore quo terre & teñ illa in manũ domini regis extiterint, integre reddant ipſi vel ipſis cui vel quibus per inquiſitiones p̃dict̃ per eoſdem eſcaetores capt compertum fuerit, quod terra et teñ illa debeant remanere: ſaluo ſemp domino regi, quod ſi poſtq̃ eſcaetores ſui manus amouerint per breue ipſius domini regis, vt p̃dictum eſt, aliquid contigerit inueniri in cancellaria vel ad ſcaccarium, vel alibi in curia ipſius domini regis, per quod cuſtodia terrarum aut teñ eorundem, de quibus eſcaetores manus ſuas amouerint in forma p̃dicta domino regi pertineant, q̃ ſtatim p̃emuniatur ille, in cuius ſeiſina tenementa p̃dicta fuerint per breue de cãcellaria, quod ſit ad certum diem cor̃ domino rege, vbicunq; &c. oſtenſ ſi quid p̃o ſe habeat vel dicere ſciat, quare dominus rex cuſtodiam earundem terrarum et teñ habere non debeat, iurta formam euidentiarum ſeu memorãdorum p̃o ipſo rege compertorum. Et ſi venerit, & p̃o ſe oſtendat quare eadem cuſtodia ad dominum regem non pertineat aut pertinere non debeat, immo quod remanere ſibi debeat recedat quietus, et cuſtodiam ſuam retineat. Si autem p̃emonitus non venerit, vel venerit, et nihil ſciat dicere, quare rex cuſtodiam illam habere non debeat, ſtatim reſeſientur terre et tenemẽta illa in manum domini regis nomine cuſtodie

Nihil.

Illues.

Saning.

Warde.

Scire fac.

Warde.

warde.

warned.

Reſeiſe.

Warde. tenend vſq; ad legitimam etatem hered eorūdem, ſicut ſuperius dictum eſt. Et ſi cōpertum fuerit per inquiſitiones per eſcaetores ſuos factas et retornat, qd cuſtodia eorundem terrarum et ten in inquiſitionibus cōtent, & in manum domini ſeiſitorum domino regi remanere non debeat, qd ſtatim mandetur eſcaetoribus, qd manus ſuas amoueant, et exitus integre reddant. &c. Eodem modo ſi poſtea compertum fuerit per euidencias et memorāda in cancellaria aut ſcaccario vel alibi, vt predictum eſt, qd dominus rex cuſtod eorum habere debeat, reſpōdeatur ipſi dño regi de exitibus integre per manus illorū, q terras aut ten illa tenuerint a toto tempore, poſtq; terre & ten illa primo in manum ipſius domini regis per eſcaetores ſuos capta fuerit per breuia ſupradicta, et iſte modus de cetero obſeruetur in cancellaria, non obſtante quadam ordinatione nuper per dominum regem facta de terris et ten in manum ſuā per miniſtros ſuos capt, & non liberand niſi per ipſum dñm regem, et prout continetur in quadam diuidenda inter ipſum regē et cancellariū facta. Cuius vna pars penes cancellarium remanet. Sta. de eſcaetoribꝰ edit An. 29. E. 1.

Eſchetour. Sheriff. Seyſe. 2 ¶ La ou leſchetour ou le viſcoūte ſeyſent en la mayne le roy auter terres, la ou il nad raiſon de ſeiſer, et puis quāt troue eſt la nō raiſon, les

Iſſues. iſſues du meſne tēps ount eſke ceo en arrere retenꝰ, & nempe rendus, quāt le roy ad la mayne ouſte. Moet le roy que deſormes, la ou terres ſount iſſint ſeiſies, et puis la mayne ouſte, pur ceo que il nad raiſon de ſeiſir ne

Seyſe. tenir ſoyent les iſſues pleinement

Iſſues. rendus a celuy, a q̄ la terre demourt, et auera le dam reſceu. Articuli ſuper cartas. ca. 19.

Eſchetours. 3 ¶ Pur ceo que eſchetours ou autres miniſtres le roy, qui ount faitz liuere per maundement le roy de ſa chaūcellarie des terres & tenementz qui eſtoient priſes en la mayn le roy p la mort des teignantz, qui tiēdōt de luy a les heires, & autres as queux les dites terres et tenementes deuerotēt deſcēdre, reuert, au remaindr ount eſke charges en Leſcheker des Eſcheker. fermes & des rentz dount les termes des paiementz eſtoient auenir apres la liuere fait pur le rate & laſſerāt du tēps que meſmes les terres ou tenemētez eſtoient en le mayn le roy: Acorde eſt & eſtably q̄ de manoirs, cities, burghes, villes, hundredes, frāchiſes, et toutz autres terres et tenementes dount profites ſourdent de temps en temps permy lan come des molyns, herbage, tolne plees, & purchaces de court, ou auters tiels iſſues et profitz chelcun eſcheatour et Eſcheat. auters miniſters qui tiels terres et tenementes auerōt ſeyſes al oeps le roy, ſoient tenus a reſpondre au roy pur la rate & laſſarant du tēps ſolōq; launcien cours de leſcheker. Et que Rate. Eſcheker. dauncienes fermes & rentz q̄ ſount Fermes. a paiers as certeynes termes, come rent ſeruice, rent ſeruice, dount nul profyte ſourdra tāq; au iour du paiement, ſoient tiels rentes et fermes payez as ceur qui ent ount la liuere hors de la mayne le roy as termes du paimēt des dits fermes & rentz q̄ enſuent apres tiel liuere fait ſibien du temps paſſe come de tēps auenir. An. 28. E. 3. ca. 4.

Se Eſcheker. 10. Tenure. 6. 10.
Eſchetours. 15. Treaſon. 1.
Monaſteries. 13. Vſes. 9.
Prer. 1. Wardes. 18. 24. 25.

1 ¶ Liueries of company & reteinours.

PAr ceo q̄ pluſours gentz de petit gariſon de terre rēte ou dautres poſſeſſions, font grande retenue des gentez ſibien des eſquiers come des autres en pluſours parties du roy-alme, donauntes a eux chaperons et Hattes. autre liuere dune ſuite per an, preignātz vers eux le value dicelle liuere

ou per

ou per cas ł double balue per tiel co-
nenant, et assuraunce qe chescun
deux maintiendza autre en toutes
querels, soient eles resonables ou nõ
resonables, a graunde mischief ȩ op-
pression de people: ozdeigne est ȩ as-
sentus que les estatues et ozdinaun-
ces faitz en tiel cas anãt ces heures,
soient gardes ȩ duement executes, et
oultre ceo le roy defende estreitment
que delozmes nul tiel liuere ne soit
done a nully pur maintenaunce des
querelz nautres confederacies, sur
peine dempzisonement et greuouse
forfaiture au roy. Et enquergent di-
ligialment les Justices dassises de
toutz ceux qui se coilliẽt ensemble en
fraternitees per tyel liuere affayze
maintenance. Et ceux qui ent serrõt
trouues coulpables soient duement pu-
nis chescun soloncq̃ la quantite de sa
desert. An. 1. R. 2. ca. 7.

2 ¶Nul yoman, ne nul autre de
meindze estate q̃ esquier, desoze ena-
uant ne vse ne pozte nul liuere ap-
pelle liuere de compaignie dascun
seignours deins le roialm, sil ne soit
meignal ȩ femilier continuellement
demurrant en lostiel de son dit seig-
nour. Et que iustices de la peas eiẽt
poiar denquerre de ceux qui fount a
lencontre et de lez punir soloncq̃ lour
discrecion. An. 16. R. 2. ca. 4.

3 ¶Lestatut fait lan de son reigne
premier (1. Cap. 7. before 1.) des liueres
des chaperons, soit tenꝰ et gardz sur
la peine cõtenue en mesme lestatute,
et sur peine destre empzisones et de
faire fine ȩ raunceõ au roy. An. 20.
R. 2. cap. 1.

4 ¶Vadlettez appellez yomen, ne
nul autr̃ de meindr̃ estate q̃ esquier,
ne vse ne pozt nul signe de liuere ap-
pelle liuere de compaignie, dascun
seignour deins le roialme, sil ne sopt
mental ȩ familier ou officer conty-
nuel de son dit seignour. Et que les
Justices de la peas eient poiar den-
querre de ceux qui font a lencountr̃,
ȩ de les punir soloncq̃ lour discreciõ,
An. 20. R. 2. ca. 2.

5 ¶Nul seignour de quele estate ou
condicion que il soit, vsee ne done al-
con liuere de signe de compaignie,
a non chiualler, esquier, ne vadlet
deins le roialm saisoit, sauant toutz
foitz que nostre seignour le Roy do-
nera tantsoulement son honourable
liuere a ses seignours tempozelx q̃ur Lozdes.
luy plerra. Et sauuant auri q̃ nostre
dit seignour le roy, donera sõ dit ho- Kinges.
nourable liuere as ses Chiuallers et
esquiers mentalx, ȩ auri a ses chiua-
lers ȩ esquiers qui sõt de sa retinue,
et pzeignent de luy lour fee annuell̃
pur terme de vie. Et oultre ceo accoz-
des est ȩ assentuz per nostre seignour
le roy, ȩ sez seignours ȩ come es suis- Knightes.
ditz, q̃ les ditz chiualers et esquiers Squyers.
ne vsent ascunement lours ditz liue-
res en lour paijs ou coũtees es q̃ur
ilz sont receantz ou demurrãtz, nail-
lours deins le roialme hozs du pze-
sence du roy. Et si ascun seignour Lozdes.
face le cõtrarie, ȩ ceo duemẽt pzoue,
q̃ il face fine et raunceon a la volũte Fyne.
du roy. Et si ascun chiualer ou esqui-
er face le contrarie, ȩ de ceo soit due-
ment atteint, perde son liuere, ȩ foz-
face son dit fee, pur toutez ses foure.
Et auri̇nt que nul vadlet appelle
yoman pzeigne ne vse nul liuere du yoman.
Roy, ne de nul autre seignour sur
peine denpzisonment ȩ de fayze fine Fork.
ȩ raunceon a la volunte le Roy. Impris.
Purueu toutz foytz que les conestа- Constable.
ble ȩ marchalx dengleterre pour le
temps esteant, oue lour retenue des
chiualers ȩ esquiers, puissent vser la
dit liuere du roy sur les frontures et
la marche du royalme en temps de
guerre, ȩ purueu auri que toutz ceux warre.
qui voillent trauailler et passent le
meer as parties dela pour querrer
honour, purroit vser mesm̃ la liuere
en celles parties, saunz ent estre as-
cunement greues ou empeschees, et
oultre ceo accozdes est et assẽtus que
nul Ercheuesq̃, Euesq̃, Abbe, ou Bishops.
Pziour, ne nul autre home de sainct Spirituall
parson.

Esglise, ou tempozelx, de quele estate ou condicion que il soit deins le dit roialme Dengletre, dona ascũ liuere de dzap a nully mes soulement a ses menialx et officers et ceux de son counsell sibien espirituelx come tempozelx, apzises dun & dautre ley, sur peine de faire fine & raunceon a la volunte le roy. Et commencera cest ozdinance & estatut, la tenir lieu de le fest chaundeleure pzochein auenir. An. 1. H. 4. ca. 7.

Fort.

6 ¶ Mesme lestatut (s. of. 1. H. 4. Cs. 7, before. 5.) soit fermement tenꝰ & gardez adioustant a icel que lez iustic. de lun bank & de lautre, et les iustices dassises et de la peaz, eient poar denquere et doier et determiner en icelles caz p recozd en lour presence, ou per enquere affaire de temps en temps. Et que les dukz, coũtz, barons, et banerettes de roialm, puissient vser la dit liuere en lour paiis, et aillours. Et auri q̃ les ditz chiualers et esquiers, puissent vser la dit liuer̃, en alantz du dit hostiel du roy, & returnãtz a icelx. Purueu toutz foitz q̃ mz lez chiualx et esquiers, ne vsent mesme la liuere en lour counties ou paiis ou ils sont receantz ou demurrantz, sur la pein compzis en le dit estatut. Et oustre ceo accozdes est q̃ monisñr le pzince purra doner son honozable liuer̃ del signe as ditz seignours & a sez menialx gentilx. Et que les ditz seignoz̃ le puissent vser come ilz vsẽt la liuer̃ du roy. Et q̃ les menialx du pzince le puissẽt vser come lez menialx du roy et en la fozme & sur les peines auantditz. An. 2. H. 4. ca. 21.

Iust. of b.

Iust. of ass.

Iust. of p.

Lozdes.

Knight.

Squyers.

Pzince.

7 ¶ Sibien cel estatut (s. An. 1. H. 4 ca. 7. before. 5.) cõe lestatut de liuere dez chapons, fait en tẽpz de roy Richard second. (s. ca. 7. before. 1.) soient fermement tenus et gardes, et mis en due execucion, adiouste a icelles, que si ascun chiualer, ou ascũ autre person de meindze estate, done ascun tiel liuere de dzap ou dez chaperons counz la fourme des ditz estatutes, q̃ il encourge la peine de. C. s. pur chescun tiel liuere de dzap ou des chaperõs a paiers au roy a tantz des foitz, q̃ il ferra la contrarie de cest ozdinaunce ou estatut. Et q̃ celuy q̃ rsceiue ascun tiel liuere de dzap ou des chaperons, encourge semblableñt la pein de. xl. s. a paiers au roy cõe de suis est dit, et eit celuy qui vozra suer en ceo cas le moitie dez tielx peines par son trauail, et ne soient tielx peins ascũment pardones. Et oustre ceo accozdez est que nul congregaciõ ne compaignye le face de tiel liuer̃ de dzap ou dez chapzõs as costages ppzes dicelx congregac. ou compaigne, sur peine que chescũ home dicelx congregaciõ ou compaignie qui face le contrary de cẽ ozdinance ou estatut pay au roy xl. s. lez gildes et fraternities, & auri lez gentez de mestre dez cities & burghes deins y roialm, q̃ sont foũdez ou ozdeines a bõ entent et purpose tantsolemẽt exceptz. Et eit̃ les iustic. as assises pndze poar denqre de temps en tẽpz en lour sessionz de les matrs suisditz, & de ceo certifier en le banke du roy. Purueu toutz foitz q̃ en tẽps de guerre, bñ lise as seignoz̃, chiualers, et esquiers qui trauailleront en tiel guerr̃ de done lour liuere de veture ou des chaperons tielx et en tielx guise, cõe meultz lour semblers pur tẽpz de tiel guerre, sanz ascunm̃t estr̃ molestes ou enquietes cel partie per force ou vertue de cest estatut. An. 7. H. 4. ca. 14.

Cõgreg.

Fort.

Tomas

Iust. of

Warn.

Execution.

8 ¶ Que les ditz estatz. s. of. an. 1. H. 4. ca. 7. before. 5. & An. 7. H. 4. ca. 14. before. 7. et. An. 1. R. 2. ca. 7. before. 1. soient tenus et gardes et myse en due execucion solonqz le fozme & effect dicelles. An. 13. H. 4. ca. 3.

9 ¶ Come ozdine soit per diuerses estatutes faites en tempz dez nobles progenitours nostre seignour l'roy, que nul chiualer, nascun autre de meindze estate doneroit ascun liuere des dzaps ou des chaperons as autz que as ses menialx officers, & homes

appzt-

appelles de lun ley et de lauter, sur peine de. C.s. destre leues de le donour & quarant soutz de le pernour a tauntz des foitz que ils facent l'cõtrary. Et cellup qui doet suer eit la moitie de la dit peine, apres ceo q̃ ilz ent soient duement conuicts: Et que les iustices des allyes prendre, et iustices du peas en chescun counte Dengleterre eient poiar de temps en temps de lour sessions denquerre des ditz matiers, & les oyer et terminer come en les ditz estatutes et ordinaunces pleinment appiert, les queux estatutz et ordinãces nont mye este duement gardz, a cause q̃ icelles qui facẽt le cõtrary des ditz estatutz et ordinances deuãt les ditz iustyces ne poent estre endites pur grandes maintenances en cel partie vse.

Nostre seignour le roy voillant tyel maintenaunce oustre, ad ordine per auctorite suisdit que mẽz les iustices suisditz, eient poiar per mesme lauctorite sibien a la suit de nostre seygnour le roy come de partie de garder dẽs dattacher̃t & distres enũs toutes iceux, qui deforce en auaunt facent le contrarie des ditz estatutes et ordynances suisditz en les counties ou ilz teignent lour sessions, directz as viscõtz de mesmes les coũties, returnables deuant les ditz iustic. ou iustice pur le temps esteantz en lour sessiõs. Et si returne soit per les ditz viscõts, q̃ iceux vers q̃ux les ditz dẽs illeront bo⁹ riens, adonqs soient agardes, enuers eux cap, & exigend, en mais cõe serra fait enuers eux qui sont enditez deuant iustice du peas des trespasses faitz oue force & armes, encountre la peas nostre seignour le roy. Et sy ls appergent as aleans des ditz bretes eient les ditz iustices poiar per auctorite suisdit, deux examiner des matiers suisditz, et ceux que ils trouent per examinacion qui ont faites le contrarie des dites estatutes et ordinances, encurgent la peine en les dites estatutes et ordinances comprises, cestassauoir le donour. C.s. & le pernour. lx.s. a tant de foitz que ilz facent le cõtrarie, en maner et forme come ilz duissent, come silz fuissent p enquestes duement deuant les dites Justices conuictz, issint que les ditz estatutz & ordinances soy extẽderent quant al examinacion as liueres de puis le fest de nowel prochein auenir a doners encoũtre la forme des estatutes deuant sez heures ent faitz. Purueu q̃ la dit ordinance se extẽde sibien en les counties de Cestr & Lãcastre, per lexaminacion & procez cõe devant est dit de le Justice de Cestre ou son lieutenant illeoques, come per examinacion de les iustyces del county de Lanc. ensy affairs encontre toutz yceux qui ferront l'contrarie des ditz estatutes & ordinances en temps auenir. Purueu auri q̃ toutes les estatutes & ordinances deuant faitz & nient repelles des liueres des draps per seignours dones ou a doñz encountre la fourme de mesmes les estatutes & ordinances, estoisent en lour force. Et que cest estatut ne se extende mie quant al execucio de examinacion, as viscontes de Londrez maires pur le temps que ils sont offyces sergeantz de la ley, al temps que ilz preignent mesñ lestate sur eux, & commensours en les vniuersities deins l'royalme Dengleterre al tẽps de lour commencements, ne as ceux qui per le temps suisditz de eux preignent liueres, & auri que toutes ceux qui preignent aseuns tielx liueres de draps ou chaperons, daseun seignor espirituel ou tempozel, ou daseun graũd dame de ou en engletre, encõtre la fourme des estatutes suisditez, soient semblablemẽt examines & punis en maner come ceux qui preignent tielx liueres des chiuallers ou autz de meindre estate come desvis. Purueu toutes foites que en temps de guere, byen lise a les seignours chiuallers & esquiers qui trauaillerent en tiel guerre, de doner lour liueries

Souldiers. neries de vesture ou des chaperons a lour souldeours tielx et en tiel guise, come mieultz lour semblera et que bien lise as tielx souldeourz de prẽdre et vser tielx lyueres de drapz ou de chaperons pur le tẽpz de tiel guerre, saunz ascunement estre molestes en cell' partie per force ou per vertue dicelles estatutes. Et en oultre, si ascũ person de quel estate ou condicion q̃ il soit, aps l' fest Nouell' suisdit, de sa auctoritie demeine et coffages propres, achate, ou vse pur sa vesture ascũs drapps ou chaperons appelles Liueres. liueries, de force ou suyte dascun seignour, dame, chyualer, Esquyer, ou autre person quecunque, pour auoir de eux suppoztacion, socour, ou maintenaunce en ascun querele ou en autre maner quicunque, et il ent soit duement conuict per examinacion ou per autre maner auant per estatutes declare encourge la peine Forf. deuaunt limitte, de ceux qui prẽignent liueries des seignours ou autres personnes suisditz, et oultre ceo Imprif. eient lenprisonment dun an entier saunz estre lelles a bail' ou a mainprise pur lour faux et sotillimaginacyon en celle partie. Anno octauo H.6.cap.4.

All statutes. 10 Coutz estatutes et ordinances deuaunt cest temps faytes encountre ascuns persones pur donacion ou recepcion des lyueries & signes Observed. soient pleinement obserues et gardes, et oultre ceo que nul person de quel estate, degree ou condicion que il soit, per soye meisme, ou ascun aultre pur luy, a le fest del natiuitie seint John Baptist qui serra en lan nre seignor dieu. M.CCCC.lxviii. done ascun tyel liuery ou signe, ou reteigne ascun person autre qui son menpal seruant, officer ou home apprises en lun ley ou lautre, per ascun escripte serement ou promes, et si ascun face le contrary, qui lors il encourge peine et forfaiture pur chescũ Houlcholde seruant. Lawier. Forf. autiel liuere ou signe dones. C.s. et le reteignour ou accepto; dautiel serement, escripte, ou promes, ou reteignour per indẽture pour chescun autiel reteinaunce ou acceptaunce dascun tiel serement, ou promes, ou reteignãce per endenture, encourge peine et forfaiture de. C.s. pur chescũ Forf. mois qui ascun person est ensy reteignez ouesq̃ luy per serement escript, endẽture, ou promes. Et auxi qui chescun person ensy reteignes p escripte, endenture, serement, ou promes, pur chescun autiel moys pour quel est ensye reteignes forface, et parde. C.s. et pluis auant le roy. &c. Ad ordeigne qui sibyen deuaunt le Roy en son banke, come deuaunt lez iustices del commen banke, Justices due peax, en lour commen sessyons, Justices doyer et terminer, et gaole deliuerer, les iustices du Roy en ses counties Palantine de Lancastre et Chester pur le tempz estẽatz, en chescun les courtz roialx auantdites deuant eux ou ascuns deux et en la regalie et court del archeuesq̃ deuerwike, en Yeramshire deuant les iustices illeoques, et en la court del eueseq̃ de Duresham en lez coũtiez palantines de duresme, deuãt sez iustices illeoques chescũ person qui suer ou pleindze doet enuers ascun persõ ou persones offendant, ou fasent encontre la fourme de cest ordinance, ou ascun autre de les premisses, soyt admyz per discrecion de les iudges en chescun diceux courtes de doner enformacion pour le Roy en icelle Inform. dascũ de les premisses, deins la iurisdiccion de chescun de les ditz courtz fait ou commence, & chescun tyel enfourmour sil voile soit admis de pursuer pur le roy et luy ẽ accions ou Actions. accio en icell' sur la ẽ per enformacion a doner ou affaire en ascun de les courtes auandites, enuers toutz tielx offendours per ou en vn bill, ou enformacyon a nosmer come il doet qui ensy enfourmet, et cel enformacion ensy done estoise, & soit en

lieu

lieu du bille ou brief originall, et qui sur le m̃ tout autiel proceſſe ſoyt eue et fait, come eſt ewe ou fait ſur briefe original de tñz fait encontre la peas du Roy, que ſi aſcun de les offendorz ſoit preſent en aſcũ de lez ditz courtz, celluy par cõmaundement de chelcũ de les iudges en tñz les courtes, ſoyt meſne et mis a reſpondre a tiel bille ou billez, par autiel enformaciõ par ſeremẽt premer mẽt affaire ſur vn liuere par lẽ formour deuãt aſcũ de les ditz iudges ſa compleint eſtre dorr, ſans aſcun autre proceſſe puis outre en icelle. Et q̃ñz les iuges et chelcũ deux en chelcun de les ditz courtes eiẽt poiar en lour ſeueral iuriſdicciõ deraminer toutz perſons defendantz et chelcun deux ſur chelcũ tiel enformacion, & dadiuger luy ou ceux conuict ou atteint, conuictz ou atteintz ſibien par tiel informaciõ ou autremẽt, ou par trial come le caſe requirra, ſolonqz la diſcrecion de les iuges ou iuge, & aurint ſoiẽt charges & ſoit charge par iugement en icel al perſõ pleignant ou enfourmour en cel pty de toutes coſtes en icell' eues par diſcrecion de les iuges et iuge en icelle. Et auſi meſme la partie pleignẽt dauoir la moitie de toutes forfaitures auãtditz, et le roy dauoir lauł moitie, et tout tiel execuc. deſſ̃ eue pur lenfourmour en icel come eſt eue ou duſſẽt eſſe ewes recoueres du det ou treſpas a ſa pleſir, et que nul eſſoine ou protection ſoyt allowe ſur aſcun tiel enformacion. Et que en nul biſcont du coroner returne ſur aſcun p ſon ſufficient defendãt en aſcun ſuit foũd⁹ en de aſcũ de les p̃miſſez retournes ſufficient, aſcũs meindres iſſuez que. rr. s. al premier tour de diſſree, et al ſeconde tour. rrr. s. et au tierce tour. rl. s. Et enſy au chelcun tour aps pluis par. r. s. en iſſues, et ſi aſcũ biſc. ou coroner face de ceo le cõtrari q̃ lorz il forface pur chelcũ tiel retur̃ encontr̃ la forme auãtdit fait. rr. s. et auſi ordeignes eſt que en chelcun

city, burgh, vill', & port celly roialme corporez, es q̃r les maire, biſcontes ou biſcõt, baillif ou bailliffes ou autre chief officer dautiel citie, burgh, bille ou port, oũt ou ad poiar doiar & fminer plees plonelr, mes les maires biſcõtes ou biſcõt, baillif ou bailifs, ou chief officer en court deuant eux ou aſcũ deux ten⁹ deinz aſcũ tiel city burgh, bill' ou port, aiẽt & ait tout ſẽblable & tiel auchoritie de reſceiuer tiel informacion, come doier & fmiñ ſibien per examinacion come p trial par lour diſcrecion, toutz choſes cõcernantz les premiſſes faites per ou as enhabitantes deins la iuriſdicciõ diceil' court, et a feire et mettre cẽ ordinance en execucion, en ſemblable maner et fourme ſicome il eſt de ſuis ordeignes. Et que noſtre ſeignour le roy aiet la moity del forfaiture, & lẽ fourmour en icelle & les maire biſcõt biſc. bailifs ou bailif ou chief officer dautiel citie, burgh, bill', ou port lautre moite, owelment entre eux eſtre deuiſes, dont la part perteignãt a les maire biſc. biſcont, baillifs ou bailif ou chief officer deſtre applies al oeps dautiel citye, burgh, bille ou port. Et que touts reteindres et chelcun reteindre per endenture ou autre eſcript ſeremẽt ou promeſſe daſcun p ſon deuant le dit feſte fait, autre que deſtre menial ſeruãt ou officer ou de ſon counſell, ou pur lotal ſeruice fait ou affaire, ſoyent et ſoit a meſme le feſte tout outrement voides, & de nul forze neffect. Et aurint ordeignez eſt etc. que noſtre ſeignour le roy aiet la moitie de toutes les peines et forfaytures es maner et fourme auant ordeignes, forſpriſe es cities Burghes villes et diuerſes auts lieux, lon aſcun perſon ou plons ount per reaſõ de lour priuilege liberties frãchiſes ou grauntes ſemblables forfaitures & peines, & que chelcun tiel perſon ou perſons aiet & aient la moite des ditz forfaitures & peines faitz per cel act, accordant a lour ditz p̃uileges liber-

Officers. Townes. Informacion Determine. Tryall. Moite. Moyde. Moitie. Townes

ties,

ties, franchyses, et grants, cõe le roy
aueroit, si les dits priueleges liberties
franchises et grãtz ne feussent eues,
grãtz ne faitz. Purueu toutes foitz q̃
cest act nentende pas, nene soit piu-
diciall au ascun done grant ou cõfir-
Annuitie. macion fait ou affaire, dascũ fee an-
Landes. nuite pension rent terres ou teneñtz
par le roy ou ascun autre persone ou
persõs au ascun person ou persones
Counsell. pur lour counsell done ou a doners
lour loyal seruice fait ou affaire, et
pur nul autre cause desloyal, ne a
nul auter entent desloyall, tout soit
que la persone ou persones a quel ou
quelles autiel done grant ou confir-
macio effou serra fait ne soit ou soiẽt
appris ou appaises en lũ ley nẽ lauf.
Et ordines est &c. que chescun autiel
done graunt ou confirmacion soient
de sẽblables force et effect, et si bones
effectuelx et auaillables come ceux
chescũ deux fuissẽt, si cest act neuflet
este fait. Et par la dit auctoritie or-
Exigent. deignes est q̃ nul exigendi soit agard
par ascun de les iustices pur le temps
Counties pa- esteantz, deins les dits coũtees palã-
latine. tine de Lancastre et Chester, ou lau-
tẽ dieeur, ou en dit eueschie du Du-
resme, enuers ascun person ou psons
ou par ascun sur ascun enformacion
suite ou proces affaire, par force de cẽ
Outlagy. ordinance et estatuit. Et si ascun exi-
gendi soit agarde ou utlagat sur ceo
pronuncie, en ascun enformacion
suite ou proceste affaire par vertue
de cest ordinaunce come deuaunt
est dit, que lors autiel utlagarie soit
Bond. tout outrement voyde et de null
force neffect, sans ascun suit par bre
derrour ou autrement. Purueu auri
que cest ordinance nertendi paz au as-
cũ liuer done ou a doner al coronaci-
Coronacion. on de nostre seignour le roy, ou ma-
Stallacion. dame la roign, ou a lastallacion del
Creacion. Ercheuesq ou euesq, ou erecciõ crea-
ciõ ou mariage dascun seignour ou
dame destate, ou au creacion de les
chiualers de la bath, ou en ascun cõ-
mencement dascun clarke en ascun
vniuersitie, ou au creacion des Ser- Vniuers.
geantz de Ley, ou a doner par ascun Sergeants.
Gilde, Fraternite, ou meistier corpo Gylden.
res, ou per le Maier et viscontes de la Mayre.
Citye de Londres, ou ascun autre
Maier visconts ou auter chief officer
dascũ citie Burgh Vill ou port de cẽ
rotalm dengleterre pur le tẽps estẽtz
durant cel tẽps, et pur lour office ou
occupacion executant. Ne as ascũs
signes ou lyueres a doners en la de-
fence de Roy, et de cest son royalme Kinges.
dengleterre. Ne as Conestable et Marchal
Mareschall ne au ascun deux, pur
ascun signe, liuere ou token per eux
adoner as ascũs acts darmes affairs
deins cest royalme. Ne as ascuns de
les gardeines de les marches enuers Marches
escoce, pur ascun liũe signe ou token
pur ceux a doner de trent enuers le
North, a tyel temps tantsoulement
come serra necessaire de leuer people
pur la defence de les dittes marches
ou ascun deux. Anno octauo. E. 4.
cap. 2.

11 ¶ An. 12. E. 4. ca. 4. an act was
made that prince Edwarde myght Prince.
gyue liueries and reteine notwith-
standing the statutes.

12 ¶ An. 19. H. 8. ca. 14. an act was
made against reteiners and gyuing
of liueries and badges, to endure du- Badges.
ring the kinges life.

Se Cõspiracy. 1. Maintenance. 4.
Escheker. 9. Office. 9.
Escheatours. 15. Proclamation. 3.
Execucion of sta- Vses. 9.
tutes. 1. 3.

¶ Lodging.

Se Monasteries. 2.

¶ Lokeram.

Se Linnin cloth in all.

¶ Lollardes.

Se Heresy in all.

¶ Lom-

Lomberds.

Se Merchantz. 8.

London.

PRouisum est per dominum regē & cūctic. suos, ac a ciuib⁹ Londō concessum, quod archiepiscopi, epi, com, baron, et alij qui hñt reddit in ciuitate London, et in aliquibus ten redditus illi a retro fuerint, nec reddit illos possunt recuperare, qō bene liceat eis tenentes suos distringere pro arreragiis suis, quādiu aliquid inuentatur in feod, ꝙ quod distringi possunt: et si nihil inuentatur in feodo per quod distringi possint, tunc ipsi tenentz iplacitent de Gaueletto per quoddā bre de cons. et seruic. qō bene fieri potest per sokerenos cozū in hustingo, pñtatos ad custodiam soke sue ad reddit suos colligend: ita quod si tenentes cognouerint seruicia sua statim & sñ dilatiōe satisfaciant dominis suis de arreragijs suis. Si aūt seruicia sua eis denegauerit petentes statim nominabuntur sctā suam, scz duos testes, et abbreuiabā-tur, et habebunt diem educendi eos ad pzorimum hustingum: ad quē diē si testes pdurerint, et ꝙ eos in plena curia ostēdat de visu suo et audit qō ipsi conquerentes aliquand percepe-rūt reddit suos quos petūt de tenem-tis, tūc ipsi tenentes amittant feoda sua per iudm cui, et querentes recu-perabunt ten sua indñico. Si autem vt dictū est, nō recognouerint domi-nis suis seruic. & similiter arreragia tunc per iudm cui duplicabūt arre-ragia, & dabunt dic. pro intrusa detē-tione si ad hoc sufficient absque gra-namine. C. s. Si autem post debitam summonitionem ad hustingū nō ve-nerint tūc feoda illa in pleno hustin-go cōquerētibus liberabunt. tenend in manibus suis per vnū annum et vnum diem: infra quē terminū si te-nentes venerint ad eos et obtulerint eis satisfacere arregagijs suis dupli-canois, et dic. de mia sua, vt predictū est, tunc rehabebunt ten sua, sin au-tem, post annum et diem complet re-manebunt ten illa dominis feodozū illozū per iudm curie in dñico suo imperpetuū, et tūc vocāt ten illa forchoc, eo quod ten illa imperpetuū remanebunt in dominico dominis feodozum pro defectu seruicij. Idem autem tenend et obseruand est si te-nentes cognoscant arreragia sua, et non possunt inde satisfacere, vt pre-dictum est Sta. de Gaueletto in Lō-don edit. An. 10. E. 2. Forchok.

2 Pur ceo que les errours, de-fautz, et mespziſiōs qui sont notoire-ment vlees en la citie de Lōdres, pur defaut de bon gouernemēt des mairs des viscontes, et des aldermans, ne purront este enquis ne troue ꝙ gentz de meisme la city, ozdeigne est et esta-blie, que les ditz mair, viscont, et al-dermans, qui ont le gouernement de la dit citie, facēt redzeller et cozriger les defautes, errours et mespzisions suisnoismes, et les duement punir de temps en temps, sur certein peine. s. al pzemir defaut mill marke au roy, et al secōd defaute deux mill marks, et au tierce defaute que la franchise de la citie soit pzis en la main le roy, et soit commence denquerr sur eur a la feast de seint Michaell pcheine aue-nir, issint q ils ne facēt dues redzelle-mētz come de suis est dit, soit enquis des lour defautez per enquestes des gentz des fozeins countees. s. de Kēt Esser, Suller, Herdfozd, Buk, et Berk, sibien al suite le roy come des autres qui pleindr se voudzont, et si les meir, viscont, et aldermans soiēt par tielx enquestes enditez, soyent faitz venir par due pzoces deuant lez iustic. le roy qui serrōt a ceo assignes hozs de la dit citie, deuāt q̄r ilz eiēt lour rns sibñ al roy come al partie: & silz se mettent en enquestes, soyent tielz enqstes pzises par gentz fozeins come desuis est dit et silz soiēt atteitz soit la dit peine encurres et leues des ditz mair visc. et aldermās pur def. Errours. Fozk. Fraunchelis. Enquestes. Indites. Fozeyns.

de

de lour gouernement, et nient meins
3. Dam. les pꝛecouerent lour dam̃ au treble
Shiriffes. vers lez dits maiꝛ biſcontz et alder-
mans, & par cauſe que lez biſcontz de
Lõdꝛes ſont parties a ceſt beſoigne,
Conſtable. ſoit le conſtable de la tour ou cõ lieu
teñt miniſter en lieu des biſcount a
receiuer lez dꝛes, ſibñ oꝛiginalx de la
chãcellarie, come iudicialx ſouth le
Pꝛoces. ſealez dez iuſtic. a faiꝛ ent execucõen
l'city de Lõdꝛes ſuild: et ſoit pꝛocelle
Exigent. fait ꝑ attacheñtez et diſtres et ꝑ exi-
gend ſi meſtier ſoit, iſſint q̃ a la ſuite
l'roy ſoit lexigend̃ agaꝛd̃ apꝛez, l' pꝛi-
mier Cap returne, et a la tierce Cap̃
retourne a la ſuite de partie. Et ſi les
Maiꝛ, biſcontz, & aldermãs ſient ter
res ou tenementes hoꝛs de la dit city
Pꝛoces. ſoit ꝓces fait deuers eux ꝑ attacheñt
et diſtres en meſmes les counties ou
les terres et tenementes ſont. Et que
cheſcun dez dits Maiꝛ, biſcõtz, et Al-
dermans qui biendꝛont deuaunt les
dits iuſtic. reſpoigne ſingulerment
par luy meſmes, ſi bien au peril des
autres qui ſont abſentz come de luy
meſmez. Et ceſt oꝛdinance ſoit te-
nus, ferms et eſtable, nient cõtꝛiſtes-
antz, franchiſes, pꝛeuileges ou cuſ-
tomes quecunques, et ſe extende ceſt
Other cities. oꝛdinance as auꝛs cities et burghes
du roialme ou tielx defautes et miſ-
Diſpꝛiſions. pꝛiſions ſont vſes et nemy duement
coꝛriges ne redꝛeſſes ſalue que lez en
Foꝛeyns. queſtes ſoient pꝛiſez per gẽtz foꝛeinz
de meſmes les counties ou tiel cities
et burghes ſont. Et que la pein de ce-
ux des cities villes et burghes qui de
ceo ſerꝛont atteintz ſoit adiuge ꝑ diſ-
creciõ des iuſtic. qui a ceo ſerꝛõt aſ-
ſignes. An. 28. E. 3. ca. 10. Se here fo-
lowing. 4.

3 ¶ An. 42. E. 3. ca. 7. it was enacted
to endure to the nexte parliament that
Londoners and none other might ſel
Victayles. by retayle victayles.

Foꝛſt. 4 ¶ Les peines ſibien de les mille
marces cõ de lez deux mille marces
et del leiſin del franchiſe compꝛis en
le dit eſtat. (s. an. 28. E. 3. fo. 10. before. 2)

ne ſoient myſ limittes en certein, mes
que la peine en ceo cas ſoit per aduis
et diſcrecion dez iuſtic. a ceo aſſignez
come auꝛs cities & burghes ſont deis
le roialme, et que le remenant de iñ
leſtatute et pꝛoces dicelꝛ eſtoiſent en
lour foꝛce. An. 1. H. 4. ca. 15.

5 ¶ Anno. 35. H. 8. ca. 10. an acte is Condites
made foꝛ the repairing, making and
amending of the condites in Londõ.

Se aliens. 3. 4. 5. pany and retey-
Appꝛentice. 3. ners. 9.
Attaint. 13. 15. 16. Mainpꝛyſe. 7.
Bochers. 2. Merchantes. 5. 7.
Chalenge. 2. 17. 27. 28.
Coꝛdiners. 9. 11. Officers. 8.
12. 13. 17. 18. Dyer et ẽmiñ. 3.
Coꝛne. 2. Dyle. 1.
Colwpers. 1. Paſſage. 8. 11.
Cuſtome. 13. 19. Pauing. 3. 4.
Dam̃. 2. Phyſicio. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5
Drapery. 5. 19. Playes and ga-
32. 33. 52. mes. 2.
Eſtrepament. 1. Recogñ. 2. 7.
Exigent. 5. Receite. 1.
Feires. 5. Shipping. 10.
Fylhe. 3. Shiriffes. 27. 32.
Franchiſes. 2. Stilyerd. 1.
9. 20. 21. Taxis. 17.
Fuſtians. 1. Tithes. 5. 6. 8. 9. 10
Golde and ſil- Vacabondes. 7.
ner. 3c. 1. Victailers. 4.
Hauins. 2. 8. 6. 7. 13.
Inrolmẽtz. 3. Vouch. 3. 7.
Iurrour. 14. 15. Wag. of law. 2.
Labozers. 15. 17. Wines. 1. 19. 23.
Liueries of com- Women. 4.
1.

¶ Lone.

An. 35. H. 8. ca. 12. a lone lent to
the king was diſcharged and re-
leaſed by parlament.

1 ¶ Lordes.

An. 31. H. 8. ca. 8. an acte is made
cõcerning the placing of lozdes
in the parlament and other aſſẽblies
and conferences of counſayle. Parlament

Se Alienacion. 6. Amercemẽt. 1.
Aliens. 3.

Appa-

Apparell.5.
Apzowmentz.1.
Arrestes.1.
Armour.2.
Auowzy.1.
Baskardy.1.
Clergy.21.
Conspiracy.1.
County.2.
Cozdiners.8. 11.13.
Crossbowes.2.3.
Distres.1.4.
Execucion of fak.3.
Felony.9.
Fozest.4.11.17.
Fozfaiture.5.
Freehold.1.2.
Husbandzy.2.
Justices of peas. 6.7.8.
Labozers.1.4.29.
Liueries of coin.4.6.
Maintenance.3.
Meine.1.
Monasteries.2.
Money.50.
Mozd.1.
Mortmaine.3.
Newes.2.
Pzocurementz.1.
Pzouision.14.
Puruetourz.21.25
Reliefe.1.
Repleuin of cattall.2.
Ryots.9.
Rome.4.
Shirifes.13.
Sute.1.
Tenure.8.
Towns.1.2.4.
Treson.1.
Triall.11.
Voucher.6.
Vses.7.9.
Wales.2.6.25.28
Wardes.6.
Willes.2.3.

¶Lunatikes.

Se Eschetours.15. Fooles.2.

¶Maddemen.

Se Fooles.2.

¶Maime.

Se Admyzalcie.2. Appellys.3. Assautes and fraps.1. Cozoners.2. Tresp as.1.

1 ¶Mainprise & baile.

SI clericꝰ aliquis,p̃o crimine alíquo vel recto, quod ad cozonā p̃tineat arestatus fuerit, & postmodū de p̃cepto dñi regis in ballium traditus vel replegiatꝰ extiterit ita, quod hi quibus traditꝰ fuerit in ballium eū habeāt cozā iustic. nō amerceātur de cetero illi quibꝰ tradit fuerit in ballium, nec alij plegij sui si cozpus suum habeant cozam iustic. licet cozam eis p̃opter p̃iuilegium clericale respondere noluerit vel nō poterit. Mark.ca.28.

2 ¶Et pur ceo qui bisc.et auks, q̃r ont p̃ises & retenus en p̃ison gentz rettes de felony meintenoitz ont lesse per pleuin les gentes queur ne sont my repleuisables, et ont detenus en p̃isō ceux queux sont repleuisables, per encheson de gaign des vns et de greuer les auters, et pour ceo que auaunt ces heures ne fuist mie determine queux gentes fuissent repleuisables et queux non, forspris ceux queux fuissent p̃ises pour mozt de home ou per commaundement le roy ou de cez iustic. ou pour la fozest. Purueu est, & per le roy commaūde, que lez p̃isoners queux sont auāt bilages, et ceux q̃r eiāt foziure la tre, p̃ouours, et ceux q̃r sont p̃ises oue mainour, & ceux queux ount debzuse la p̃ison le roy, larons apartement escries & notozies, et ceux queux sont appelles des p̃ouours tanq̃ cōe les p̃ouours sont en vie silz ne soient de bon fame, et ceux queux sont p̃yses p ir arson feloneousement fayt ou pur faux money, ou fauser de seale le Roy, ou excommenge p̃ise per p̃iet leuesq̃ ou pur appert malueil ou pur treason qui touche le roy meisme, ne soyent en nul maner repleuisables per le common bzieue ne sauns bzief: mes ceux queux sont endites de larceny per enquestes des biscontes ou des ballyffes p̃yses de lour offyces, ou pur leger suspection ou per petite larceny qui namont ouster le valus de.xij.deniers, sylz ne soyent rettes dauters larceny deuaunt celheure, ou rettes de receitment dez larons ou des felons, ou de commaundemēt ou de la force, ou de layd de la felon fait ou rettez dautre cūz pour le quel vn ne doit pardze vie ne membze, et home appell de p̃ouour puis l' mozt le p̃euoz, sil ne soit appert laron escrie, soit desozmes lesse per suffisant pleuin deuāt le bisc. dont le bic. voill respond, et ceo sauns rienz don de lour biens.

Prison. Felony. Repl. Murdze. Cōmaundement. Outlawed. Abiure. Pzouours. Maynur. Prison bzekers. Theues. Appeles. Burning. Money. Seale. Excōmengement. Treaon. Indited. xij.d. Petyt larcine. Accessoz. Appert. Repl. Mainprise.

Repl. Shirif. Gaylour. Conſtable. Forf. Baily.

biens. Et ſi le vic. ou auꝰ leſſent par pleuin nul que ne ſoit repleuiſable, ſi ceo ſoit vic. conſtable, ou auter bailiffe de ſe qui eſt garꝺ de p̄ſons, & de ceo ſoit attaint, parꝺ le ſe & bailꝰ a toutz iours. Et ſi ſouthuic. conſtable, ou bailif ou celui q̄ ad tiel fee pur garder lez p̄ſõs eit ceo fait ſãs le volunte ſon ſeigñr ou auꝰ bailif que ne ſoit de fee, eit lẽp̄ſonment de iii. ãs et ſoit reint a la volunte le roy. Et ſi nul deteine lez p̄ſons repleuiſables puis q̄ le p̄ſoner eit offre ſuffiſãt ſuretie, il ſerra en ſa greue merci le roy et ſil p̄cent lower pur luy deliuerer, il rendꝛa le double au p̄ſoner, & enſemẽt ſerra en le greue mercy le roy. W. i. ca. 15.

Impril. Repleuiſable Suerty. 2. Dam.

3 ¶An. 7. R. 2. ca. 17. it was enacted to endure to the nert parlament, that in acciõs if the perſons mayncp̄ſed appered not at the day, &c. the mainparnours ſhold pay to ỹ plaintifes a ſũme at the diſcreſcion of the iudges.

Appeare.

4 ¶Quant a les leſſes a mainp̄ris ſoient les eſtatutz faitz par deuant & nient repelles eſtcantz en lour ꝓpre force, tenuz et gardz en toutz pointz. An. 4. H. 6. ca. 1.

5 ¶Pur ceo que diuerſes perſõs de iour en auter ſont areſtus et emp̄riſones pur ſuſpeccion de felonie aſcũ foites de malice et aſcun foites de leger ſuſpeccion, et enſy gards en p̄ſons ſans bailꝰ ou mainp̄riſe, a lour graunde veracion et trouble eſt ordeign̄ &c. que chelcun iuſtice de peas en chelcun counte, citie, ou bille, ayt auctoꝛitie & poiar par ſa ou lour diſcrecion de leſſer tielx p̄ſoners & perſons iſſint arreſtes en bailꝰ ou mainp̄ris, en ſemblable fourme ſicome ñz les p̄ſoners et perſones eut furent enditez de recoꝛd deuãt meſmes les iuſtices en lour ſeſſions. An. 1. R. 3. ca. 3. This acte is repelled by 3. H. 7. cap. 3. as appereth here folowing. 6.

Suſpicion. Felony. Juſt. of p.

6 ¶The iuſtices of the peas in euery ſhire, citie, and towne, oꝛ two of thẽ at ỹ leaſt, wherof one be of ỹ quorum haue auctoꝛitie & power to let any ſuch p̄ſoners oꝛ p̄ſõs mainparnable by ỹ law, that ben imp̄riſoned within their ſeuerall counties, citie oꝛ town, to baille oꝛ mainp̄riſe, vnto their nert general ſeſſions, oꝛ vnto ỹ nert gaiole deliũy of ỹ ſame gaiolles in euery ſhire citie oꝛ towne, aſwell within franchiſes as without where any ſuch gaiolles been oꝛ hereafter ſhall be. And that the ſaid iuſtices of ỹ peas oꝛ any of them, ſo taking any ſuch baille oꝛ mainp̄riſe do certify ỹ ſame at their next generall ſeſſyons of the peas oꝛ ỹ nert general gaioles deliuerãce of ant ſuch gaiol win euery ſuch coũty, citie oꝛ town nert folowing, after any ſuch baille oꝛ mainp̄riſe ſo taken, vpon paine to foꝛfaite vnto the king foꝛ euery defaute therupon recoꝛded. x. li. And ouer ỹ it is &c. that euery ſhirife, baillif of franchiſe, and euery other perſon hauing auctoꝛitie oꝛ power of keping of gaioles oꝛ of p̄ſoners foꝛ felonye, in like maner and foꝛme do certify ỹ names of euery ſuch p̄ſoner in theyꝛ kepig and of euery p̄ſoner to them committed foꝛ any ſuch cauſe, at the nert gñal gaile delinery & in euery coũty oꝛ frãchiſes where any ſuch gaile oꝛ gailes ben oꝛ hereafter ſhalbe, there to be calendꝛed before the iuſtices of the deliuerance of the ſame gaile. Wherby they may aſwell foꝛ ỹ king as foꝛ the partie ꝓcede to make deliueraãce of ſuch p̄ſoners according to the law, vpõ peine to foꝛfait vnto the king foꝛ euery defaut there recoꝛded an. C. ſhillinges. And ỹ the foreſaid act. (5. of An. 1. R. 3. ca. 3. before. 5.) pe-uing auctoꝛitie and power in ỹ premiſſes to any one Iuſtice of the peas by hymſelf, be in that behalfe vtterly voide and of none effect, by auctoꝛite of this p̄ſent parlamẽt. An. 3. H. 7. cap. 3.

Certify. Foꝛf. Gaylour Felony Cuſtãs. Juſt. of Calend. Proced. Juſt. of Voyde.

Se the. 1. article of thys ſtatute altered by. Anno. 1. & 2. P. & M. here folow-

lowyng.7.

7 ¶ From and after the firſt daye of Aprill next comming, no iuſtice, or Juſtices of peace, ſhall let to bayle or mainprize, any ſuch perſone or perſons, which for any offence or offences, by them or any of them committed be declared not to be repleuiſed or bailled or be-forbidde to be repleued or bailed, by the eſtatut of Weſtminſter prizemer (*s.ca.16. before.2.*) made in ỹ parlamt, holden in ỹ thirde yere of ỹ raign of king Edward ỹ firſt. And furthermoze, ỹ any perſō or pſōs arreſted for manſlaughter or felony or ſuſpeccion of mālaughter or felony being baileable by the law, ſhall not after the ſaid firſt day of Aprill be let to baile or mainprize, by any Juſtice of peace, if it be not in opē Seſſions, except it be by two Juſtyces of peace at the leaſt, whereof one to be of the Quozum, and theſame iuſtices to be preſent togyther at the tyme of the ſaide baile ment or mainprize, which bailemēt or mainprize they ſhall certifie in writing, ſubſcribed, or ſigned with their own hands at the next generall gaole deliuerie, to be holden within the countie, where the ſaid ỹſon or perſons ſhalbe arreſted or ſuſpected. And that the ſayd Juſtices, or one of them beyng of the Quozum, when any ſuch priſoner is brought before them for any manſlaughter or felony, before any bailemēt or mainprize, ſhall take the examinacion of the ſaid priſoner and informacion of them that bringes him, of the fact, & circumſtances therof, and the ſame or aſmuch therof, as ſhalbe material to proue the felony, ſhall put in writing before they make ỹ ſame bailement, which ſaid examinacion togither, with the ſaid bailement, ỹ ſayd Juſtic. ſhal certify at ỹ next general gaole deliuerie, to be holden within the limittes of their cōmiſſion, and ỹ euery coroner, bỹ any inquiſicīō be fore him found, wherby any perſō or pſons ſhalbe indicted for murdre, or manſlaughter, or as acceſſarie or acceſſaries to the ſame, before the murdre or manſlaughter cōmitted, ſhall put in writing theffect of the euidēce gyuen to the iurie before him, being materiall, and aſwell the ſaid iuſtyces as ỹ ſaid Coroner ſhal haue aucthoritie by this act, to binde all ſuch by recogniſance, or obligacīō, as do declare any thing material, to proue the ſaid murdre or manſlaughter, offences, or felonies, or to be accellary or acceſſaries to the ſame, as is afore ſaid toappere at ỹ next general gaole deliuery, to be holden within ỹ county, citie, or towne corporate, where ỹ triall therof ſhalbe, then and there to gyue euidēce againſt the party ſo indicted, at the time of hys triall, and ſhall certifye aſwell the ſame euidence, as ſuch bonde and bondes in writing, as he ſhal take togither, wth the inquiſition, or indictment before him taken and founde, or before the time of his ſaid trial therof, to be had or made. And likewiſe, the ſaide Juſtices ſhall certifie all and euery ſuch bonde, taken before them, in like maner as before is ſaide of bailementes and examinacion. And in caſe any iuſtice of peace, or Quozum, or coroner, ſhall after the ſaide firſt daye of Aprill, offende in any thing contrary to the true intent, and meaning of this preſent act: That then the iuſtices of Gaole deliuerie. of the ſhire, citie, towne, or place, where ſuch offences ſhal happen to bee committed bỹ due proofe therof by examinacīō before thē, ſhal for euerī ſuch offence ſet ſuch fine on euerī of ỹ ſame iuſtic. of peace, & coroner, as the ſame iuſtices of gaole deliuerī ſhal think mete and ſhal eſtrete ỹ ſame as other fines and amarciamentes aſſeſſed before iuſtic. of gaole deliuery ought to be. Prouided alwayes and be it &c. that Juſtices of peace, & coroners within the citie of London and the countie of

Writing. Euidens.

Recogñ. Oblig.

Appeare. Gayle del.

Euidens.

Certifye.

Bond.

Juſt. of p. Cozoner. Offende.

Fyne.

Eſtrete.

London. Mydd. Townes.

of Middelser, and in other cities, boroughes, and townes corporate wīn this realme, and Wales, shall wīn their seuerall iurisdictiōs, haue authorite to let to baile fellons, and prisoners, in such maner and fourm as they haue ben heretofore accustomed, this act or any thing therein conteined, to the contrary notwythstanding. And also shall take examinacions, and bonds, as is aforesaid, Examinaciōs
Bondes.
Obligacion. bpō euery bailement by them or any of them to bee made and shall certyfy euery such bailementes, bondes, & examinacions by them or any of thē taken or made at the next gaole delyuery to be holden within the shyre, Certifye. city, borough, or town, where they seuerall iurisdictions extendeth, bpō lyke paine & forfayture as is before lymitted in this present acte. And be it &c. that no writtes of Habeas corpus, or Certiorary, shalbe hereafter graunted, to remoue anye prysoner oute of any gaole, or to remoue any recognisance, except the same writs be signed with the proper handes of the chiefiustice, or in hys absēce, one of ỹ iustices of ỹ court, out of which the same writtes shalbe awarded, or made vpon pein that he that writeth any suche writtes, not being signed, as is aforesaid, to forfayt to our sayd soueraigne lorde the Kynge and the Queene, for euery suche writte, and writtes, fiue poundes. An. 1. E. 2. P. & M. ca. 13. 8e prison. 9. An. 2. & 3. P. & M. ca. 10. a like statut for prisoners that be takē for suspicion of felony and be not bailed. Forf. Habeas corpus. Certiorari. Signed. Iustices. Forf.

8e Account. 2.
Apparel. 7.
Apprower. 1.
Clergy. 5.
Coroners. 3.
Corpus cum causa. 1.
Dette. 4.
Fylhe. 9. 12.
Forest. 24.
Forestallers. 5.
Heresy. 3.
Husbandry. 5.
Iustice of gayle deliuery. 2.
Laborers. 18. 25.
Merchantes. 2.
Murder. 2.
Odio. 1.
Perdon. 19.
Playes. 12.
Prison and prisoners. 2. 9.
Prouision. 4.
Riottes. 4. 9.
Seruice and sacramentes. 3.
Shirifes. 1. 25.
Staple. 8.
Tithes. 5.
Tyndale. 3.
Villenage. 3.
Wales. 28. 32.

1 ¶ Maintenaunce.

QVi nul clark le roy ne dez iustices receu de son mesprisement de esglise, dont plee ou conteke soit en la court le roy, sans especiall conge le roy, et ceo defend le roy sur pein de pdre la esglise, et son seruice. Et qui nul clerk del iustice, ne de biscōt, ne mainteign parties en querels nen besoignes queux sont en la court le roy, ne fraud ne face, pur commen droiture delayer ne disturbre. Et si nul le fait, il serr punp par la pain p̄ cheinment dit ou par plus greuous, si le trespasse le requiert. W. 1. ca. 28 Plee. Punit

2 ¶ Pur ceo que le roy desir q̄ comē droit soit fait as toutez, auribyen as pouers cōe as riches, il cōmaund et defend̄ que nul de sez councellers ne nul de son hostiell, ne nul de ses autz ministers, ne nul graund de la terr, pur luy ne pur autre par mandemēt des lrēs, nen aut maner, ne nul aut du royalm̄ petit ne grand, nenpeigne̅t de mainteim̄ querels ne parties en pais, en disturbāce de la comen ley. An. 1. E. 3. ca. 14. Coltes

3 ¶ Nous auons cōmaundes, et defēdons tout outrem̄t, que nul de nr̄e hostiel ne de ceux q̄ sont entour nous nauters qui sont deuers nostre treschiere compaigne la roigne ou nostr fitz prince de Gales, ou deuers nous courtz, Prelatz, Countz, Barons, et autres graundes ne petitz de la terre de quel estate ou condicion q̄ ilz soitt ne empeignent au main querelz autrers qui lour prayers, et ne les mainteignent per eur ne p autrs, en priue nen apert per don, promesse ne anuit Prince Prelatz Lordes

fauour ou heff, ne pur nul aut cause en disturbance de la ley, ou arerisse-ment du droyt & reason sur lez peines suisditz eins q̄ chescū hōe puisse estr̄ fraud de son droit suir et defender en nous courtz et aillours solōq̄ la ley. Et si auons commaundes estreitmēt a nostre dit fytz, et as diuerses counties et auters graundes esteantes deuaunt nous, que ilz facent garder de lour part cest ordinaunce, sauns defaute, et que ils ne soefferent plus nulles qui sont deuers eux ryens fayre nattempt countre mesme lordynance per quecūquez boy. An. 20 E. 3. ca. 3.

4 ¶ Toutes lez grandes ouskent delore enauāt de lour reteignāce, fez et robes, touts tielx mesnours & maitenours en patis, sauns nul fauour, cide et comfort faire a eux delore en quecunq̄ maner. Et outer ceo nous auouns ordeigne de fayre venir deuant nous a certein iour, ou deuant ceux queux nous deputerons de nr̄e counseil tieux mesnours et maintenours des diuerses counties, et de les faīr examiner attentifement, que ils se ouskēt delore dez tielx maintenantes ou auters procurements faire en patis, en damage de nostre people & ceo sur grevouses peynes q̄ lour serront monstres. An. 20. Edwardi. 3. capitulo. 4.

5 ¶ Nul counseller, officer, ou seruant, nautre ouesq̄ luy, nascun autr̄ person du roialme dengleterre, de q̄l estate ou condicion q̄ ilz soient, nempreignent delore ou sukeinent ascun querela p̄ meintenāce en patis, nailours, sur grevous peine, cestassauoir les ditz counsellers et graundez officers le roy sur peine que serra ordeigne p̄ le roy mesmes del auis des seignours du royalme, et les auters meindres officers et seruantz le roy, sibñ en lescheker, et en toutz ses auks courtz & places, cōe de sa ppre meign̄ sur peine de pdre lour offices, et seruices, et destre empr̄isons, et de illeq̄s estre reintz a la volūte le roy, chescun deux solonq̄ lour degre, estate, et desert et toutz auterz personz per my la royalme, sur la peyn denpr̄isonmēt et destre reints come lez auters suisditz. An. 1. R. 2. ca. 4.

6 ¶ Pur la greuous pleint que est fait des maitenours dez q̄relz, et chāpertours est ordine & assentu, que les estatuts ent faits en lez āis de reygner E. aiel nostre seignour le roy qui ore est premier (s. *ca.* 14. *before.* 2) et quart (s. *ca.* 10. *which is in Nisi prius.* 5.) et auxint en lan de nostre seignour le roy qui ore est premier. (s. ca. 4. *before.* 5.) soiēt tenus et gardes, et duement executz en toutz pointes. An. 7. Richardi. 2. cap. 15. Champarty.

7 ¶ All statutes heretofore made, cōcerning maintenāce, champerty and imbracery, or any of them, now standing & being in their full strigth and force, shall be put in due execuciō accordyng to the tenures and effects of the same statutes. And ouer ý be it ac. that no pson or persones of what estate degre or condiciō so euer he or they be, shall from henceforth bargaine, bye or sell, or by any waie or meanes obteine get or haue anye pr̄ tensed rightes or titles, or take promise graunt or couenāt to haue any right or title of any person or persōs in or to any menours, lands tenemēts, or hereditamentes, but if suche person or persons which shall so bargaine, sell, gyue, graunt, couenant, or pr̄myse the same, theyr antecessors or they by whome he or they clayme the same, haue been in possession or the same, or of the reuersion or remaind̄ therof, or taken the rentes or profits therof by the space of one whole yere nert before ý sayd bargain couenāt graunte or promise made, vpō peine that he that shall make any such bargain sale promise couenant or grāt to forfaite the hole value of ý landes, tenements, or hereditaments so bargained, solde promised, couenāted or Statutes. Champarty. Imbracery. Execucion. Bargayn. Bye. Obtayne. Rightes. Promise. Possession. One yere. Forf.

graūted, contrarye to the forme of this act: And the vier or taker therof knowing the same, to forfait also the value of the said lands, tenementes, or hereditamentes so by him bought or taken, as is aboue said. The one halfe of the sayde forfetures to be to the king and ꝑ other half to the party that wil sue. ꝛc. In which action no essoin, ꝛc. And furthermore ꝑ no maner of perſō or perſōs, of what estate degre or condicion so euer he or they be, doe here after vnlawfully maintayn or cause or procure any vnlawfull mayntenaunce in anye accyon demaunde suit or complaynt in any of the kynges courtes of the chaunccry, ꝑ Sterre chamber, white halle, or elsewhere, within any the kings dominions of England, or Wales, or the marches of the same, where any person or persons haue or hereafter shal haue auctority by vertue of the kinges cōmissiō patēt or wrpt, to hold ple of lāds, or to examine, heare or determine any title of landes, or any matter or witnesses cōcerning ꝑ title, right, or interest of any landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes. And also ꝑ no perſō nor persons, of what estate degree or condicion so euer he or they be, doe hereafter vnlawfully reteine for maintenance of any suite or plee, any person or persons, or embrace anye freeholders or tourrours or suborne any witnes by letters, rewardes promises, or by any other sinister labour or meanes for to maintaine any matter or cause, or to ꝑ disturbance or hindrance of iustice, or to the procuremēt or occasion of any maner of periury by false verdite, or otherwise, in any maner of courtes afore sayde, vpō peyne of forfaiture for euery such offēce. x. li. Thone moitye therof vnto the king ꝛc. & thother moitie to him ꝑ wyll sue ꝛc. in which accion no essoigne ꝛc. Prouided alway & be it ꝛc. ꝑ it shalbe lawfull to any person or persons being in lawfull possession by takyng of the yerely ferme, rentes, or profites of or for any manours, lāds, tenemēts or hereditamēts to bye obteyn get or haue by any reasonable waye or meanes ꝑ presented right or title of any other person or psons, hereafter to bemade to of or in such manours, landes, tenemēts or hereditamētes, wherof he or they shal so be in lawful possessiō any thing in this act conteined to ꝑ contrary notwythstanding. And for ꝑ due execution of this preſēt act, be it ꝛc. ꝑ the iustic. of assise of euerye circuite wīn this realm, & else where within the kinges dominions, shall in euery coūtye wīn their circuites, two times in the yere, ꝑ is to say, in ꝑ time of their sittinges: for ꝑ taking of assises or deliuery of the Gaoles, cause opē proclamacion to be made, aswel of thys preſent act, and of euery thing therin conteined, as also of al other statutes heretofore made, agaynſt vnlawfull maintenance champerty embracery or vnlawfull reteinours, to thentent that no maner of person or persons hearing the same, should be ignorant or miscognisant of the daūgers and penalties therein conteined & specified. Prouided alway, and be it ꝛc. that this acte shall not extende to charge any perſō or psons wyth any of the penalties mēcioned in the sayd acte, for any offence by him or thē committed, contrary to the sayd act, except the same perſō or perſōs so offending be sued therof by accion of dette bil plaint or informacion in any of the kings courtes within one yere nert after ꝑ same offence by hym or them cōmitted as is afore sayd. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 9.

Se Chāperty. 1. 4. Erigent. 3.
Conspiracy. 1. Feoffements. 1.
County. 3. Forcible ent. 3
Decies tantū. 1. Heresy. 1. 2.
Ercōmengement. 5. Iustices of ass. 2.
Execucion of statutes. 1. 3. Labourers. 15.
Liueries and reteiners

Maint. Maynteyne.

Courtes. Courtes.

Retayne. Retayne.

Embrace. Embrace.
Suborne. Suborne.
Witnes. Witnes.

Iustice. Iustice.

Periury. Periury.

Fors. Forf.

In possessiō Rentes. Profites. Bye or get Title.

Execucion Iust. of ass

Proclam.

Statutes

Sued.

One yere.

teiners.1. Riottes.7.
Nisi prius.5. Shiriffes.1.

¶Maiers, bailifes, & hed officers of cities, boroughes and townes.

Se Abiuracion.4.5. Money.29.
New caſtel.2.
Aliens.3.4.5. Oile.1.
Aparell.5.7. Othe.1.
Apprentice.2. Parlament.16.
Armour.4. Paſſage.8.
Arrowheddes.1. Pewterers.2.
Artificers.3. Phiſicions.7.
Attaint.11. Purueiours.33.
Bowes and bowſtaues.1. Recogñ.2.7.
Riottes.9.
Butler of ỹ king.1 Seruice and ſacrañtes.3.
Captain.4. Staple.3.7.8.
Cordiñs.4.6.11. 9.14.25.34.
13. Townes.2.3.4.
Cowpers.1. Vacabõdes.2.5.7
Courtes.2.3. Victale and victaiCrowes.1. lers.2.4.
Drapery.1.5.29. Vniuerſities.1.
33.41.51.52.54. Wales.13.32.
Filhe.8. Warchãdlers.1.
Forcible entre.3. Weightes.29.
Hattes & caps.5. Wines.12.22.23.
Labourers.23.31. Wozſtedes.4.8.
Liueries.9.10.
Perchant.2.28.

1 ¶Malte.

AN.2.E.6.ca.10 an act was made for ỹ true making of malt to endure to ỹ end of ỹ nert plaũt & 7.E 6.ca.11. it was cõtinued. And after.1. M.1 pl.ca. 13. it was cõtinued vntil the laſt daye of the nert parlament and then it expired.

2 ¶An.33.H.6.ca.4. an act was made to endure for.5.yeres againſt bruersfor making of maltaboue a C. quart in the yere.

¶Manne.

Se Biſhops.7. Croſſebowes.2.
Cordiners.17.

¶Manchester.

Se Drapery.52. Sanctuaries.4.5.

¶Manſlaughter.

Se Abiuracion.5. Triall.11.
Murdre.2.

1 ¶Marches.

SI aſcun miniſtre daſcun dez dits courtz, (*s. of the eſtmarch & weſtmarch next ſcotlande*) attach aſcũ ꝑſon ỹ ſõ corps ou ỹ ſes biẽz, hors daſcũ dez ditz coũties de northũbr̃, Cũbr̃, et Weſtmr̃, ou vill̃ de nouel chaſtel a rẽdre en aſcun des ditz courtz ou per colour ou cãe daſcun mañ de ꝑſentm̃t pris ou appꝛid̃ en aſcũ dez ditz courtz, q̃ il ler ra a cheſcun ꝑſon la q̃l auiendra en ly deſtr̃ attache de fair̃ reſiſtẽce, & nt̃ẽt dobeier null̃ tiel attachem̃t, & ſi aſcun ꝑſõ ſoit en dam̃, ou greue ỹ aſc. tiel attachm̃t, q̃ il poiet auoir en cell̃ ỹ ty accion de tñs, ou faur enpriſõm̃t enconꝛ ceux qui aſcũ tiel attachem̃t en apres ſeront, ou facent affaire, et en ceo recouer treblez dam̃, ſi en aſcũ dez accõs le matr̃ plede paſſe ou ſoit adiuge pur le pꝛen ceo, & l'def. dauoir enpriſonm̃t de deux anz, & ouſtr̃ ceo a paier au roy C.ſ. et q̃ lez iuſtic. du peas en lour ſeſſionz de peaz, diſc. en lour tornez & auri ſeneſchall dez letez en lez letes Peur a teñ, eyent poyar denqrrer de toutz tielx attachments ou affairs hors daſc. dez ditz countes de Weſtm̃r, Cumbr̃, ou Northumbr̃, ou vill̃ de nouel chaſtell, et en ceo & ſur ceo a faire et proceder come eux ruiſſent fait̃ & proceđ ſur ꝑſentmentz priſes deuant eux en lour ſeſſiõs de peaz turnz, ou letez, de tñs ou affrais faitz enconꝛ l'peas du roy. An.31.H. 6.Cap.3.

Reſidence.
Tñs.
Falſimpriſ.
3.Dam̃.
Impriſ.
Juſt. of p.

Se Berwike.1. Liueries.10.
Felony.13.

1 ¶Mariners.

PUr ceo q̃ pluſours mariners aps ceo q̃ ilz ſõt areſt̃ & retenꝰ pur ſeruice de roy ſur le mear, en deſẽce de

Fle. Souldiers. roialm, & ent ont receur lez gagez appurteñtz ſeſnēt hoꝛz du dit ſeruice ſaz conge dez admiralr ou de lour lieuteñtz, au grāde damñ du roy nr̄e ſñr, et de ſō roial, & arerilleñt de ſez viagez auātditz: oꝛdiñ & eſtablie q̄ toutz ceux mariñz q̄ deloꝛe ferrōt en tiel mañ a cel troue & pue veritablemt deuant ladmirall ou ſō lieuteñt, ſoiēt ten⁹ de reſtoꝛer a nr̄e ſñr le roy le double de ceo q̄ ilz aueront pꝛis pur lour gagez & nient meins eiēt la pꝛiſō dū an ſās cut eſſr̄ deliūes p mainpꝛis, bailr̄, ou p auk voy. Et k roy voet & cōmād as toutz viſcōtz, maires, et bailifs deinz frāchiſe et de hoꝛs, qui a la certificac. des dits admiralr ou lour lieutenāts, p lour lr̄ez ent affaitz teſmoignātz la dit peue, facēt tātoſt ſaz atteiꝛe aut mandemt de nr̄e ſñr k roy, pꝛendre & attacher touts mariñs futifs p lour coꝛpz deins lour bailies deiz frāchiſe et de hoꝛs, et lez metten pꝛiſō, illeoq̄z a demurrer en bō & ſeure garde tanq̄ ilz aūont fait gre au roy, cōe de ſuis eſt dit: & ent eient eſpeciall mandemt du roy nr̄e ſñoꝛ de lour deliuerance: & au tiel puniſſemt ſoit fait dez ſergeauntez darmes, meiſſers dez nefs, & toutz autz q̄ ſerōt atteintz p enquerr denāt ladmiral ou ſō lieuteñt auantditz q̄ ils eiēt riſz pꝛiz dez ditz mariñz pur lour ſuffrer aler a lour large hoꝛz de ſeruice auantdit aꝑz ceo q̄ ilz eient eſtr̄ areſtus pur m̄ le ſeruice. An. 2. R 2. ca. 4.

Reſtoꝛe.

Impꝛiſ.

Certificat. Admirall.

Trell.

Impꝛiſ.

Seriantes at armes.

Suffer.

Se Fiſhe. 6. teynours. 10.
Liueries and re- Shyppes. 7.

Marke.

Se Letters of marke in all.

Markettes.

Se Cordiners. 8. Vie wales. 4.
9. 11. 13. Shippes. 8.
Feires in all.

Marshall and criers.

Se Execucion. 3. Franchiſes. 21.
Extoꝛcion. 3. Liuery of com-
Fees. 1. 2. pany. 10.

Staple. 3. 4. 5. 7. Wales. 32.

Marshalsye.

DEz eſtates dez ſeneſchalr, et dez marſhalr, & dez pl̄z q̄ eur deuoient teñ et coñt oꝛdein eſt q̄ deloꝛmes ne teign̄ pl̄de franktenemt ne de det ne de couenāt, ne de tōract dez gentz de peopl̄, foꝛſq̄ tant ſoteñt de tñs del hoſtel, & dauk tñz fait dedeiz la verge dez cōtractz & couenāt̄z q̄ aſcū del hoſtell̄, le roy aūa fait a aut de m̄ hoſtell̄ & nemy aillours. Et null̄ plee de tñs ne pleder̄ōt auk q̄ ne ſoit attache p eur auāt ceo q̄ l̄ roy iſſ. hoꝛs de la ꝟge ou la tñz ſerra fait: & lez pledr̄ hault̄ queñt de lour en lour, iſſint q̄ ilz ſoiēt pledez & emenez auāt ceo q̄ l̄ roy iſſera hoꝛz dez bōdez de cel ꝟge, ou l̄ tñz fait fait. Et ſi per caz dedeinz lez bondes de cel verge ne poient eſtr̄ termines, ceſſent tielz plees deuāt le ſeneſchall̄ et ſoiēt lez plees a la coñ ley. Ne deſoꝛmes ne p̄gñ l̄ ſeneſchal conuſāce dez detz ne dauk choſe, foꝛſq̄ dez gēts del hoſtell̄ auantdit, ne null̄ aut̄ ple ne tiēdr̄ p obligac. fait a le dit̄ l̄ ſeneſchall̄ ou de mareſchall̄. Et ſi riē facent encōtre cē oꝛdenāce, ſoit lour fait ten⁹ pur null̄. Et pur ceo q̄ auāt cez heurez mults dez felonies faitz deins la verge oūt eſte de punis, pur ceo q̄ lez coꝛoñs du paiis ne ont p̄ termis denḡre dez tielr̄ mañs des felonies dedeinz la verge, mez le coꝛoñ del hoſtell̄ le roy, qui eſt paſſant, de quoy iſſue nad my eē fait en du mañ, ne les felons miſe en exigend ne vtlages, ne riē de ceo preſent en eire, q̄ ad eſte a grand̄ damñ du roy & a meinz bō gard̄ de ſa peas: oꝛdein eſt, q̄ deloꝛmez en cas de moꝛt de hōe, ou office de coroñ appent a viewes & enḡſtes de ceo faire, ſoit mande al coꝛoñ del pays q̄ enſēblemēt oue le coꝛoñ del hoſtell̄ le roy face loffice q̄ appēt, et le metten rol̄. Et ceo q̄ ne purr̄ my deuāt l̄ ſeneſchall̄ eſtr̄ fmine, pur ceo q̄ lez felōs ne purr̄ eſtre attachez ou p auk̄ enchelō demoerge a la coñ ley, iſſint que lez

Plees. Freholde. Contract. Wiege. Tūs. Determine. Cele. Dette. Wode. Felony. Cozoner.

erigendes, vbi agaries, & pistimitz en
eir soiēt deē fait p le coron du pays,
auri cōe dez auks felonies faits hors
de l'berge mez pur ceo ne soiēt lesse q̄
lez attachmitz ne soient faitz fresh̄it
sur lez felonies faitz. Articuli super
cartas. ca. 3.

2 ¶ En chescū cas ou enḡstes sōt a-
pnds deuāt seneschal & mareschal del
hostiel l'roy, q̄ lez enḡstez soiēt p̄sez p
gētz du pais enuirō, & nei p gents del
hostiel, sil ne soit dez cōtractz, & co-
uenantz ou tresp̄aūez faitz p gētz de
m̄ hostiel dū p̄t & dauṫ p̄, & ceo en m̄
hostiel solōc̄ vn auk estaṫ ēt auk foitz
fait en tēps m̄ l'roy laiel. Anno 5. E.
3. ca. 3.

3 ¶ En chesc. cas enḡstez sōt a p̄nds
deuāt seneschal ou mareschal de hos-
tiel l'roy q̄ lenḡstes soiēt p̄ses p gēts
du pays enuirō et nei p gentz del hos-
tiel l'roy sil ne soit dez cē tractz coue-
nātz ou tresp̄asses faitz p gēts m̄ hos-
tiel dū p̄t & dauṫ, & ceo en m̄ hostiel so
lonc vn auk estaṫ ent auk foitz fait en
tēpz m̄ l'roy laiel. An. 10. E. 3. ca. 2.

4 ¶ Prestres, & auṫz gentez de seint
esglise p̄ises en la marshalsy de hos-
tiel nostre seignour l'roy, paiēt tieux
fees cōe lez gētz laies paient resona-
bleim̄t, & nient p̄ plus. An. 9 R. 2. ca. 5.

5 ¶ La court de seneschal, & mars-
shal del hostiel du roy, ne aurīt la iu
risdiccion dicelle ne passe l'spāce de
deux lewez acounk entre le toncel du
roy nr̄e dit s̄nr. an. 3. R. 2. ca. 3.

6 ¶ Pur ceo q̄ le mareschal de la
marshalsy de courte hostiel nr̄e s̄nr
le roy en tēps le roy. E. aiel nr̄e s̄nr le
roy q̄ ore est, & deuāt, soloit p̄ndre les
fees q̄ ensuēt. s. de. chesc. qui vient per
cap a dit court. iiii. d. & s'il soit lesse a
mainp̄ris tanq̄ a cō iour. ii. d. cutre
et de chescū qui est emplede de tūs, et
troue deux mainparnours pur gard̄
fez iours tāq̄ au fīn du p̄t de p̄nd̄ pur
cel cāe de def. ii. d. & de chesc. cōmiz au
plō̄p iugem̄t de seneschal en quicūq̄
man q̄ ceo soit. iiii. d. de chesc. deliūe
de selony. iiii. d. de chescū felon lesse a
mainp̄ris p la court. iiii. d. q̄r fees
soloiēt estr̄ p̄sez & paiez en plein court
cē l'roy sibn̄ ad entēd̄ p la cōpleint
dez ditz coēz ent fait en ce parlam̄t m̄
nr̄e s̄nr l'roy pur outr̄ toutz duresses
& oppressiōs affaires a son people, en-
countre lez bones vsages & custumez
faitz & vses en tēps de lez progenitorz
del aduis et assent des seignours es-
pirituelx et temporelx, et a la suppli-
cacō dez ditz communez, ad ordines
et estables que si le dit Mareschalk, Marchall.
ou sez ministres de south luy preigne
ou preignent auters fees que desuis Fees
sōt declares, que mesm̄ l'mareschalk
et chescū de sez ditz ministerz parde &
pardent lour offices, & paye ou paiēt Fork.
trebles damages al ptie greve, & que 3. Dam.
la ptie greue eit sa suite deuāt l'seneschalk du dit court pur l'tempz estr̄āt.
Et auxint ordines est et estables, q̄
nul seruitour dez villez q̄ port bastō
de m̄ la court, ne preigne pur chescū
leuke del court tanq̄ al lieu ou il ser̄ Fees.
son office pluis que vn denier, & auxy
pur. xii. leukes. xii. d. et pur seruir le
venir fac. xii. homez. &c. ou dist̄ hors
de m̄ la court le double. Et si ascuns
des dits seruitours des villes face a
cōtrary, que il soyt punitz per emp-
sonm̄t, et face fine au Roy solonc̄ la Imprisle.
discrecō la seneschalk de m̄ la court, Fortuge.
et soit fortuge la court, et eit mesm̄ le Proclame.
seneschalk potar de faire proclamaci-
on al venue au court en chescū pais
de temps en tēps de touts les articles
auantdiz, et dent faire punissement
cē desuis est dit. An. 2. H. 4. ca. 23.

7 ¶ En chescun surte desore ena-
uant per les ditz defēdants apprend Estopell.
ilz ne soient estoppes per tiel recorde
adire que ils m̄z, ou lez pleintifz en m̄
le recorde especifiez ne feurent al tēpz
del dit ple ou suit̄ ent cōmēce del hos-
tiel, du roy, come per m̄ le recorde est Kinges hostle
suppose eins eient lez ditz defendāts
lour auer̄m̄t adir̄ q̄ ilz m̄z, ou lez ditz
ples ne feurent de m̄ hostiel al temps
de tiel ple ou suite cōmencez le dit re-
cord, ou autre matter deins icel r̄cō-

tenuz nient obstant. An. 15. H. 6. ca. 1

De bloodshed inal. Iurrour. 10.
Constable & mar- shall. 10. Prison. 2.
Errour. 1. Purueiours. 13.
Estretes. 2. Staple. 3. 7.
Frāchisez. 20. 21. Triall. 11.
Vacabondes. 1.

Cōgregacion. 1 ¶ Masons.

Chapiters. Felony. Imprisonment. Fyne.

TIeur chapiters & cōgregacions (s. of Masons) ne soiēt desore tenus. Et si aleūs tieur soiēt faitz soiēt ceur q̄ sōt faire assēbler et tenir ceeur chapiters et cōgregacions, silz ent soiēt cōuictes, adiuges pur felons, & q̄ toutez lez autz masonz, q̄ beignāt az tieir chapitz & cōgregacionz, soient puniz per emprisonmēt de lour corpz, & facent fin et raunceon al volunte du Roy. An. 3. H. 6. ca. 1.

De Laborers. 18. 35.

¶ Master and seruant.

De Aparell. 7. Laborers in all.
Armour. 6. Staple. 12.
Clergie. 12. Women. 4.
Felony. 10.

1 ¶ Matrimonie & mariage.

Lres patentz & treason. Perdon.

AN. 32. H. 8. Cap. 25. an act was made cōcerning the dissolucō of the mariage betwene ỹ king & ỹ lady Anne of Cleues, declaring that mariage to be voide, & therby is repelled all lres patents made for ioincture or dower. And ỹ it is treasō to maintein ỹ mariage, & therin is a pardon to al them that haue committed treasō or misprision of treason in speaking or doing against ỹ mariage. De crown an. 25. H. 8. cap. 22. of degres of mariages prohibited.

Prohibite.

2 ¶ An. 28. H. 8. ca. 7. marpages wiñ certeine degres there expressed were phibite. But by. 1. & 2. P. & M. as muche of that acte as concerneth prohibicion to marry within those degrees is repelled.

3 ¶ That from ỹ first daye of the moneth of July nert comig in ỹ yere of our lorde god a thousand fiue hundreth and forty, all & euery suche maryages as wythyn this churche of Englande shal be cōtracted betwene lawfull persons, as by thys acte we declare al persons to be lawfull, that be not prohybyted by goddes lawe to mary, suche marpages beinge contracte and solemnyzed in the face of the churche, and consummate wyth bodily knowledge of frait or childz or child, being hadde therin betwene the parties so marped, shal be by auctozitie of thys present parlyamēte afore sayde, demed, iudged and taken to be lawfull good iust and indissoluble, not wythstandynge any precontract or precōtractes of matrimony, not consummat with bodily knowledge, whyche eyther of the persons so marped or bothe shall haue made with any persō or persons befoze the tyme of contractynge that mariage, whiche is solēnised & consūmate, or wherof such frute is ensued or maye ensue as afore: and not withstādyng anye dispensacion pscriptiō lawe or other thing graūted or confirmed by act or otherwise: And ỹ ne reseruaciō or phibitiō, goddes lawe except, shall trouble or impeache any mariag wout ỹ leuiticall degrees. And ỹ no pson, of what estate degree or cōdicyō so euer he or she be, shall after ỹ sayd fyrst daye of the moneth of July afozesayd, be admitted in any of ỹ spiritual courtes wiñ this the kynges realme, or any his graces other lāds and dominions, to any proceise, plee or allegation contrary to this afozesaid act. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 38. This article in this act cōcerning precontractes is repelled by. 2. E. 6. and the residue was repelled by. 1. & 2. P. et M. but it is renued by. 1. El. ca. 1.

Priestes mariage.

4 ¶ An. 2. E. 6. ca. 21. it was enacted that al lawes and ordinances positiue phibiting priestes mariages & all paynes and forfaytures therein shold be voyde. And after An. 5. E. 6. ca. 12. It was enacted that priestes

mariages

mariages should be lawfull, & their children legittymate and enheritable, and the prieſt to be tenant by the curteſy, and the wyfe to be endowed. But after thoſe two actes were in. 1. M. 1. parliamento. ca. 2. repelled.

¶ All and euery decree, ſentence, and iudgement of diuorce, and ſeparacion betwene the ſayde kyng your father, and the ſayde late Queene, (s. Queene katherine) your mother, and all the proceſſes commenced, folowed, geuen, made, or promulged by the ſayd Thomas Cranmer, then archbyſhop of Canterbury, or by any other perſon or perſons, whatſoeuer, whereby the ſame moſte iuſte, pure, and lawfull mariage, betwene the ſayde late kynge your father, and ỹ ſayde late Quene your mother was, or is pronounced, or in any wyſe declared to be vnlawfull, or vniuſte, or agaynſt the law of God, be and ſhall bee from the begynnyng, and from henceforthe of no force, validite, or effect, but be vtterly naught, voyde, fruſtrate and adnichilate, to all intentes, conſtructions, and purpoſes as if the ſame had neuer beene geuen or pronounced. And be it. &c. that as well the ſayd act of parlament entytuled an act declarynge the eſtabliſhment of the ſucceſſion of the kynges moſte royal maieſtie of the imperiall crowne of this realme, made in the xxv. yere of the raygne of the kynge your father. (s. ca. 22) be repelled and be voyde, and of none effecte, as alſo all and euery ſuche clauſes, articles, braunches and matters contayned & expreſſed in the foreſayde acte of parlament, made in the ſayde. xxviii. yere of the raygne of the ſayde late kynge your father (s. ca. 7. (or in anye other acte or actes of parlament, as whereby your hygnes is named or declared to bee illegittimate, or the ſayd mariage betwene the ſayd kyng your father, and the ſayde Queene your Mother, is declared to bee againſt the woꝛde of God, or by any meanes, vnlawfull, ſhall be, and be repealled, and bee voyde and of no force nor effecte, to all intentes, conſtructions, and purpoſes, as yf the ſame ſentence or actes of parlament had neuer been had ne made. And that the ſayde mariage had and ſolẽnyſed betwene your ſayde moſte noble father kynge Henry, & your ſayd moſte noble mother Queene Katherin, ſhalbe diffinitiuely, clerely, and abſolutely declared, demed, and adiudged to ber, and ſtande wyth gods lawe, and hys moſte holy word, and to be accepted, reputed, and taken of good effecte and validitie, to all intentes and purpoſes. An. 1. M. 1. parliamento ca. 1.

Repell. Voyde. Mariage. Good lawes. Good.

Abilitie. 5. Appelles to Rome. 1. Crowne. 3. 4. Diſpenſation. 1. Nurſe. 2. Reſonable ayde. 1. 11. 12. 14. 15. 16. Rome. 4. Shere. 2. Tythes. 10. Toll. 1. Treaſon. 14. 23. Wales. 17. Wardes. 4. 5. 8. Women. 1. 2. 3.

¶ Merchauntes and merchandiſes.

1

OMnes mercatores (niſi publice antea prohibiti fuerint) habeant ſaluum et ſecurum conductum exire de Anglia, et venire in Anglia, et morari, et ire per Angliam, tam per terram quam per aquam, ad emendum vel vendendum, ſine omnibus malis tolnetis, per antiquas et rectas conſuetudines preterquam in tempore guerre. Et ſi ſint de terra contra nos guerrina, et tales inueniantur in terra noſtra, in principio guerre attachientur ſine damno corporum ſuorum et rerum, donec ſciat a nobis, vel a capitali Juſtic. noſtro, quomodo mercatores terre noſtre tractantur, qui tunc inueniantur in terra illa contra nos

Safeconduit. Bye. Toll. Cuſtomes. warre. Arreſt.

guerrina. Et si nostri salui sint ibi, & eliī salui sint in terra nīa. M. carta. Capitulo.30.

Aliens.

2 ¶Toutz marchauntz aliens et denizens, & touts auters, et chescun deux de q̄l estate ou cōdicion que ils soient, q̄ achat ou vēdre voillēt blees vyns, auoir du poys, charez, pessons, et touts auters viuers et vitayles, leyns, draps, merches, marchādies, & toutz maners dauls choses vendables, de q̄l pt q̄ ils veignent p forein ou denyzein, a q̄l lieu q̄ ceo soit cite burgh, ville, port de mear, feire, marche ou auk lieu deis ī le royalm, deinz frāchise ou dehors les paiss franchmēt & sans disfourbance vēdr a quiq̄ lour plest auribien as forein come as denizens forpris les enemyes nostre seignour le roy & de son roialm. Et si p cas disfourbance soit fait a nul marchant alīē ou denizein ou a auk sur la vent des tielx choses en citie, burgh, ville, port de mear, ou autre lieu q̄ fraunchise eit, et les mairs, & bailifs ou auts q oūt gard de la dit fraunchise requis p les dites marchants ou auk dent faire remedie & il ne face, & de ceo soyt atteinte soit la franchise prise en la mayne le roy et nient meyns soit tenus luy et les autres qui aueront fayt celle disfourbance, countre cest estatute, de rendre & reskoyer au dit marchaunt ses damages, que il auera suffert per cell enchesoñ au double. Et si tiel disfourbance soit fayt as tielx marchauntz, ou as auters en villes ou lieux ou franchise nest, & le seignour sil soyt presēt ou son bailf conistable ou autre gardein dez ditz villez et lieux, en absence des seignours ent requis de fair droyt ne le facent, et de ceo soiēt atteintz rendēt lez damages aupl'au doubl's, auri cōe deslus est dit. Et les disfourbaurs en lun cas et en lautre, auribien deins franchise come dehorz, silz soient atteintz eient le prison dun an & iademeyns soient reinuez a la vglāte le roy. An.9.E.3.

Sell.

Sell. Disturbe.

Waye.

Remedy.

Fraunchise.

2. Dam.

Disturbe.

2. Dam.

Imprif.

Capitulo.1.

3 ¶Nul alien ou denizein sur sīz lez peynes, ne soyt disfourbe que il ne puisse franchement achater les choses suisnosmes es lieux suisditz, & carier la ou luy plerra a son oeps demesne, ou al p fit du roy & dez geandz et du people du dit royalme, forspriz que lez marchantez alienz nameinēt vyns hors de ī le roialme cōe est cōten⁹ en lour chr̄e: & ordein est & establie que les dits choses, soient tenuz gardez et fermes, en chescun Citie, Burgh, Ville, Port de mear & autre lieu, deins le dit royalme nient contrestant chr̄ez de fraunchises as eux graunt au contrarie, ne vsage ne custome ou iugement rendus sur lour chr̄es vsages ou customes, qui ceux purr̄ allegger, les queux chr̄es, vsages & customes si nulx soient, nostre seignour le roy, prelates, counties, barons, grandes, & comminalties, avantdits, teignent de nul force come choses graūtez vses ou accustomes, au dam du roy, p̄latz countz, barons & grandez de son royalm, & oppressiō de son people, sauuez toutz foyts au Roy & as autres, les customes dues des dits marchaundises. An.9.E.3. Ca.2.

Car.

wynes.

Fraunch.

Notwith.

4 ¶Les chaūceller, treasorer, & iustices assignes a tener les plees le roy eslus, ou ils veignent enquerge des tielx disfourbances & greuances & facent punissement solōq̄ ceo quest auant ordein, & nient meyns que le roy face assign̄ per cōmission de son grande seal cerr̄ gents ou & quāt luy plerra, denquerr̄ de les tielx disfourbances & greuāces, & de fair punissemēt cōe deslus est dit. An.9.E.3.ca.3

Chancel. Justices Enquer. Commiss.

5 ¶Touts marchantez denizens & forens, forsprises ceux q̄ sont de nre enemyte puissent sans disfurbence, saluemēt venir en le dit roialme demeigleterr̄, oue lour biēs & marchādises, & saluemēt demurrer & saluement retourner, paiantz les customes subsidies & auters p̄itz resonablemēt ent dues,

Aliens.

Enemies.

Safe cond.

Custome

dues, iſſint tout foitz q̄ franchiſes et frankes cuſtomes reaſonablement graūtes p̄ no⁹ & per no⁹ auncеſtres, en la citie de Loūdres, et autres cities, burghes, & bones villes de nr̄e roialme dengleterre lour. ſoient ſalnez. An. 14. E. 3. ſtat̄ plator̄ū. ca. 2.

6 ¶ Apres le dit feaſt de ſeint Michel, cheſcū du royalme, marchaunt & auter, franchement puiſſe vendre & achater & paſſer le meer oueſq̄ lour marchandiſes des leyns, & des toutz auters choſes, paiantz les cuſtomes auncienment vſes, ſolonq̄ les eſtatutz eyns ces heures faits al darrein parlament ten⁹ a Weſtm̄ anni quareſme. An. 18. E. 3. ca. 5.

7 ¶ Le dit eſtatut, (*ſ. of. An. 9. E. 3. Capitulo. 1, before. 24.*) en toutz poinctz et articles contenus en icelle, ſoit ten⁹ gardes et maintenus. Et que ſi nul eſtatut, chartre, letter patent proclamacion ou maūdemēt, vſage allowance ou iudgement, ſoit fait au contrarie, ſoit ouertemēt repelle annuent & ten⁹ pur nul, & outre ceo que cheſcū marchant ou autre, de quel condicō que il ſoit, auribien alien come denizein, qui ameine byns, chars, pellōs ou autre maner des vitailles, draps, pealr auoir du pois ou q̄conques autres maners marchandiſes ou merces, al citie de Loundres ou autres cities, burghes, & bones villes dengleterre ou port du mear les poent fraunchement & ſauns chalenge ou empeſchement de nullay, vendre en gros ou a retaile, ou per parcelles a ſa volunte a queconques gentz que les voudront achater, nient contreſtreant q̄conques franchiſes, grantz, ou cuſtome vſee ou queconq̄ autre choſe fait au contrarie, de ſicome que tielx franchiſes & vſages ſont en la cōe preiudice du roy et de ſon people. Et q̄ nul mair, baillif, catchepol, miniſtre, ne nul autre, ſe melle de la vende de nul maner de vitaille vēdable, meſnes ou portes, as cities, borroughes, nautre ville, ne feire ne merche, forſoulement celuy a qui les vittailles ſount et que proclamacō ent ſoit fait de nouel, en toutes les counties dengleterre, & en la citie de Loundres, et en touts autres cities, burghes, bones villes portz du mear et aillours deins le royalme dengleterre ou miſtier ſerra. Et que le roy ſur ceo face aſſigner ſes Juſtices toutz les foitz que luy plerra et ſi miſtier ſoit, denquerre de toutz ceux qui viendrōt countre ceſt ordinance, ou riens facent a lencoūtre, et de les punir ſolonq̄ la payne contenue en meſme leſtatut fait en lan noefiſme. Et que cheſcun qui voudra ſuer de- uers aſcun tiel, eit bzief en la chaun cellarie de lui attacher come de lour bour de la comen p̄ſēt de luy ent faire beigner a reſpōce en la court le roy. An. 25. E. 3. ſtat̄ de Pānis. ca. 2.

8 ¶ Pour ceo q̄ pluſours gētes du roialme, qui ont fait contractes oue Lōbardes, qui ſont noſmes des compaignies demurrantes en meſme le roialme, les q̄ls Lombardes apres q̄ ils ont faites lours obligations as lours creaunceours ſe ſont ſodoignement eſchapes hors du royalme ſans gre fait as ditz creanceours, en deceit et grand damage de people. Accord eſt & aſſentu, q̄ ſi nul marchant daſcū cōpaignie cōe ſoy oblige p̄ le maner, q̄ le cōpaignō reſpoigne de le det iſſint q̄ auter marchāt q̄ neſt mie del cōpaignie, ne ſoit par tāt greues nempeſches. An. 25. E. 3. Ca. 23.

9 ¶ Touts marchans eſtranges, q̄ ne ſont mie de nr̄e eſnemitie, de q̄le terre ou nacion q̄ ilz ſoient puiſſent ſaluemēt et ſuremēt ſoubs nr̄e protection & ſaluecondut, beignir et demurrer es no⁹ ditz royalme & terres, q̄le ptie que ilz voudrōt, & dilleoques retourner oue lour neſes merces, et marchandiſes q̄conq̄s, et franchemēt vendre lour marchandiſes a leſſeple et aillours deins meſmes les roiſme et terres, a qui q̄ les voudra achater, paiāt les cuſtomes ent dues, et pur

pluis

Proclam.

Juſtices.

Sue.

Lombardes.

Company.

Aliens: Enemies.

Safeconduit. Dwell. Sell.

pluis aſſurer les marchātz eſtrāges, et autres meignantes biens et marchādiſes deis les ditz roialme ⁊ tres. Si voillons et grauntons pur nous ⁊ pur nous heyres, ⁊ ſubgetz, q̄ riens ne ſoit pris outre les cuſtomes auātdites, ne priſes a noſtre oeps per colour de bēt ou en autre maner de eur coūtre lour voluntc, ne per les miniſtres de nous ou des nous heires, ne per les miniſtres de nulluy des roialx prelates, dukes, counties, barons, ſeignours ne dames, ne de nul autre petit ne graunde. Et ſi nul miniſter ou autre per colour de ſon office, ou en autre maner preigne riens deur coūtre lour gre, ſoit maintenant arreſtus per les maires et baillifs du lieu, ſil ſoit hors de leſtaple, ou per les maires et miniſtres de leſtaple, ſil ſoit deins leſtaple, et ſoit haſtiue redde proceſſe deuers luy de iour en iour, et del heur en heur ſolonqz la ley de leſtaple et nemy al comen ley, ſi bien hors de leſtaple come deins, a cheſcun pleint qui iſſint ſerra greue, et ſi ſoit ent atteint paie au marchaunt le double de ceo que il priſt, et tant a nous. Et que nul cōmiſſion ſoit faite de prēdre tielx priſes des ditz marchauntes. Et ſi nul commiſſion ſoit fait, ſoit tenus pur nul ⁊ ſurrepetitie. An. 27. E. 3. Ska. Kap. Ca. 2.

Cuſtomes. Take. Arreſt. Pzoces. Doꝛible: Taking. Cōmiſſion.

10 ¶ Que toutes marchauntes ſi bien aliens come denizeins, puiſſent achater leyns, quirs, pealx, lantz, et plumbe per toutes nous roialme et terres ſauns coueigne ou colluſion pur ameſner le prise de les ditz marchaundiſes, iſſint toutz foitz que ils les ameſnent a leſtaples, et que nul marchant engleis, Irreis ne galois, ne paſſe nul maners des leins, quirs pealx launts, ne plumbe, hors des ditz roialme ⁊ terres, ſur peine de vie et de mēbre ⁊ de forfaiture des dites marchaundiſes, et des toutes loure autres biens et chateux deuers nous, et de forfaiture des touts lour terres et tenementes deuers les cheefs ſeignours, et eient les cheefs ſeignours briefe deſchete en le cas ⁊ que nulles eſtraunges marchants, p̄ couine entre eux et marchātz Engleis, Irreis ou galois ameſnēt hors du roialme ⁊ terres auantdits, au profit des Engleis, Irreis ou galois en partie ou en tout, ne q̄ nul marchant eſtrange dameſner lour leyns, quirs, et pealx launtes, ou plūbe as parties de dela, hors du royalme ⁊ terres auantdits, ſouth les noſmes des marchauntes eſtraunges, nenuoyent ne teignent lour ſeruaunts, ou autres lour attourneys es parties de dela hors des nous dites roialme et terres pur vendre ou ſeruetier la vent des lour dits leyns, quirs, pealx launtes, ou plūbe illeoques, ou de receiuer les deniers prouenauntes de la dit vent des ditz leyns, quirs, pealx launtes, ⁊ plūbe, ne q̄ nul Engleis, Irreis ou galois, per luy ne per autre preigñ paiment dor ne dargent ne dauter choſe, en recompenſation ou cōmutation, ou en noun du paiment es parties de dela hors du roialme et terres auātditz, des marchandiſes vendus en Engleterre, Irland ou en Gales, touchant leſtaple, mes ſoit tout tiel paiement fait en or ou en argent ou marchādiſe en Engleterre, Irlād ou Gales, ou le contract ſe fiſt, ſur les forfaitures ⁊ peynes proſcheins auātditz, ne que les marchantes eſtranges ne denizeins facent enter eux en priue men appert cōpaignie ne cōfederacie en fraude ou deceit du ceſt ordinance, ne que nul les mainteigne p̄ gaigner autre maner en tiel fraude ou deceit faire ſur meſmes les peynes ⁊ forfaiture, et tout dys fait a entendre que cheſcun Engleis, Irreis, ou Galeis, puiſſe ameſner fraunchmēt lour leyns propres, quirs, pealx launtes, ⁊ plombe a leſtaple a vēdre illeoques ſans eſtre arte de les vēdre en patis. Et que cheſcun marchaunt qui vendr̄ ſes leyns all eſtaple ſoit tenus

Woolles. Felles. Staple. Engliſhe. Forfeiture. Forf. Aliens. Forf. Aliens. Payment. Compaſſing. Conſederacie. Forf. Woolles. Staple.

tenus a garrātier la empachure des meſmes les leynes. An.27. E.3. ſtat ſtapule. Ca.3.

11 ¶Toutz marchaunts Aliens et denizeins, et autres qui ameſnerent des byns et autres merces et marchādiſes queconqs que eles ſoient, a leſtaples, cities, burghes, et bones villes ou as portes du mear deins nous dites royalme et terres, les puiſſent ſaluement & ſauns chalenge ou empeſchement de nulluy, vēdre en gros ou a retaille ou p parcelles a lour volunte as quecunques gentz qui les voudront achater. Et que nul marchaunt priue ne eſtrange, nautre de quele condicion que il ſoit, aille per terre ne per eawe, dencontre tielx byns, merces ou marchandiſes beignauntz es no⁹ ditz roialme et terres, en meare naillours pour les forſtaller achater ou en autre maner arrer, auaunt que ils beignent a leſtaple ou au port ou ilz ſerront deſcharges, nentre les nieſs per tiel cauſe, tanqles marchandiſes ſoient miſes a la terre pur les vendre ſur les peins et forfaitures contenus en meſme la tierce article auantdit. An.27. E.3. ſta. ſtapule. Ca.11.

12 ¶Si aſcun marchant priue ou eſtrāge ſoit diſrobbe de ſes biens ſur meare, et les biens enly deſrobbes: beignēt as aſcūs parties deins nous roialme et terres, & voet ſuer pur les dites biens recouerer, ſoit reccu de prouer les ditz biens eſtre les ſoens per ſes merches ou p ſa carte ou cokette, ou p bones & loialx marchātes priues ou eſtranges, & per tielx pues ſoient mꝭ les biēs deliuerez au marchant ſans autre ſuite faire al comē ley. Et en cas que nulz nieſs iſſaūtz des nous ditz royalme et terres, ou beignauntz as icelles per tempeſt, ou per auter infortune debruſent ſur les couſtures du mear, & les biens vegnent au terre qui ne pourroiēt eſtre dit wreb, ſoient maintenaunt ſauns fraude ou malengine deliueres as marchauntes as queux les biens ſoūt ou as lours ſeruauntes per tiel cume deuant eſt dit papaunt a ceux qui les aueront ſalues et gardes couenablement pur lour trauaille, ceſſaūcir per diſcretion des viſcounts & baillifs, ou autres nous miniſtres es lieux geldables, ou autres ſeignours qui nount point de franchiſe, et per lauis et aſſent des quatres ou ſys des meliours ou pluis ſufficiātz prodes homes du paiis, et ſi ceo ſoit deins franchiſe dautres ſeignours, adonques ſe face p les Seneſchalles & baillifs, ou gardeins de meſmes les franchiſes, et per laduis de quatres ou ſys prodes homes du paiis, come deſuis eſt dit ſans nul delay. An.27. E.3. ſta. ſtapule. Ca.13. Pay.

13 ¶Nul marchant eſtrange ſoit emplede ou empeſche pur autrui treſpas, ou pour autri dette, doūt il neſt pas dettour plege ou mainpernour. Purueu toutz foitz, que ſi nous liges gentz merchauntes, ou autres, ſoient endomages per aſcuns ſeignours de les eſtrāges terres ou lour ſubgitz, et les ditz ſeignours (duemēt requis) faillent de droit as nous ditz gentes, nous eions la ley du mark, & repriſailles come a eſte vſe auaunt ſes heures, ſauns fraude ou male engine. Et en cas qui debate ſourde (q dieu defende) entre nous et aſcuns ſeignours des eſtranges terres ſi ne voilons miſe que les gentes et marchauntz de la dit terre, ſoiēt ſodeignment ſubdus deins no⁹ ditz roialme et terres per cauſe del dit debate, eins que ils ſoient garnitz & proclamaciō ent publie, que ils voident les dites roialme & terres oue lour biēs frāchment deins quarant iours apres la garniſſement et proclamation iſſint faitz. Et que en meſmes le temps ils ne ſoient de riens empeſches ne deſtourbes de lour paſſage, ou de lour profyte faire des meſmes les marchaundiſes, tils les voillent vendre, et en caſe default que pur devent, ou de na- Sute. Aliens. Marke. warre. Proclam. Inquyde. ſt. Mayers.

de nauire, ou pur maladye ou auter cauſe euident, ilz ne pourront voider nous ditz roialme et terres deins ſi bñe temps, adõques ils eient autres quarãt iours ou pluis ſe meſtier ſoit deins que ils pourront paſſer couenablement, oue lour marchandiſe vendze come auant eſt dit. An. 27. E. 3. ſtat ſtapule. Ca. 17.

14 ¶ Come ſoit conten⁹ en le chẽ nñe ſeignour aiel, graunte as merchantz eſtranges, et p no⁹ confirme, que des marchaundiſes queles ilz ameſneront es no⁹ ditz roialm & tres, et des queux trois deners de la liure ſount a paiers par les ditz marchantz eſtranges, ſolonq; meſme la graunt, ſoit done foy et creadance as eux ſur la value des ditz marchaundiſes per letters, queles ils pourront mõſtrer des meſmes les biens des lour ſeignours ou compaignõs, & ſils neient point des letters que ilz ſoient crues p lour ſerement en cel ptie: la done eſt a entẽdre a no⁹ & a noſtre counſeile per la pleynt des ditz marchauntz, q̃ tout ilz eient letters teſmoignantes la value des lours marchaundiſes, les biſcountz, maires, bailliſs, et miniſtres des pluſours lieur, les conſtreignent de iurer pur ñz les marchaundiſes auantditz, countre la fourm de lour dite chẽ, et ialemeins apres le ſeremẽt fait enſealent lours barels, fardelles, & bales pur queur ils ount faitz lour ſerement, et les leſſent giſer quatre iours ou ſiz iſſint enſeales, auant que ils les voillent beir, et iſſint ils tollent as ditz marchantes la bende de lour biens, au graunde damage deux, nous nient voillantz q̃ les marchantz eſtranges & beignent oue lour marchãdiſes en no⁹ ditz roialme et terres pur comẽ pzofit dicelles, ſoient en tiel maner greues. Si voilons, graũtons, & eſtabliſſõs, q̃ la dit chẽ ſoit ten⁹, & q̃ les barels, fardels, et bales, et les autres bñs des ditz marchauntz, pur queur ilz ount mõſtres lour lettres, qui ne ſoient mye ſuſpecciouſes, ou fait le ſerement come il eſt cõtenus en ñre chẽ, maintenant apres le ſerement fait, ou tielz lettres mõſtres, ſoient lour biens deliueres as eux ſans delay, pour faire ont lour pfite, ſãs tiẽs pzẽdze deux ouſtre la cuſtome de. iii. ñ. de la liuer, iſſint que les biſcountz, Mairs, bailliſz, ou auters miniſtres pluis ne ſe meſſent de ñz les biens, ſur peyne denpriſonment, & de paier a la partie endamage par ceſt cauſe celles damages a quatreble, et tant a no⁹, & ſur ceo ſoit droit fait en noſtre chauncellarie a cheſcũ pleint. An. 27 E. 3. ſtat ſtapule. ca. 26.

Cuſtomes. Delyuer. Cuſtome. Impriſ. Dam.

15 ¶ An. 37. E. 3. Ca. 5. An act was made that marchauntes ſhoulde bie but one marchandiſe, but it was repelled by. 38. E. 3. ca. 2.

16 ¶ Toutz les marchantz, ſi bien denizeins come aliens, puiſſent bendze et achater tout maner de marchãdiſe, et frãchement ameſner hors du roialme, p̃iantz les cuſtomes & ſubſidies ent dues forſpris que les marchauntes engleis ne paſſeront hors du roialme oue leyns ne pealx lantz. An. 38. E. 3. ca. 2.

Cary. Wolles. Feites.

17 ¶ Toutz marchantz aliens de quecõques roialmes, patis, ou ſeignouries que ilz beignent, qui ſount del amitie noſtre ſeignour le roy & de ſon roialme, puiſſent deſoze ſauuement et ſeurement beignir deins le royalme Dengleterre, et en queconques cities, burghes, poztz du mear, feires, marches, ou autres lieur deins meſme le royalme, deins fraunchiſe & dehors, et demurrer ouesque lour biens et marchandiſes quecõques couth la ſauuegarde & pfection nñe ſeignr le roy, taunt et ſi longement cõe lour pierra, ſans deſtourbance ou cõtredit de quecõq; perſõ, et que ſi bien ſeur marchantz aliens, come denizeins quecõques, & cheſcũ deux, qui achatre ou vendze voillent blees, chares, peſſons, et toutz maners dautres vitailles & biures

Aliens. Cuſt. Exyd. Saluo

& au-

et auxint toutz maners des ſpiceries, de fruit, de pellure ou des menues, petitz marches come ſoy, file dor, et dargēt, couerchiefs, et autres tielx petitz merceries, lez puiſſent deſore franchement et ſauns countredit ou deſtourbance quelcōques ſi bīē en la citie de Lonndres, come en toutes les autres cities, burghes, portes de mear, feires marches et autres lieux deins le royalme, vendre & achatre en groſe & p̄ peels, a q̄ & de qui qui leur pleiſt, forein, & denizein, horſpriſe les enemies nr̄e ſeignour le roy, et horſpris q̄ toutz maners dez vyns, ſi bien douces cōe aux q̄ ſeront vend⁹ p̄ les ditz eſtrāges en gros, & p̄ veſſelx entiers, ſicome ilz ſont ameſnes deins le roialm, & nemy a retail par nulluy es ditz cities, burghes, ou aux bones villes enfranchiſes, ſinon ſoulement per les inhabitauntes & enfraunchiſes en icelles. Et quant a toutz auxtres groſſes merceries, come draps dor, & dargent de ſoy, de ſendale, de napery, de linge toile, caneuace et dautres tielx groſſes merceries, et auxint toutz maners dauxs groſſes marchaundiſes, nient expreſſes per deſuis quelcōques qui celles ſoent les puiſſent deſore ſi bien aliens come denizeins, tant en la dit citie de Lonndres come es autres cities, burghes, portes du mear, villes, feires, marches, et aillours, permy le roialme auaunt dit deins fraūchiſe & dehors a quelconq̄ perſon forain ou denizein qui achatre les bonra forſpris les enemies du roy & de sō roialme frāchement & ſauns contredit quelcōque vendre en gros tant ſolement come per bale drap, ou per les peces entiers a lour pleaſir, & non pas a retaile ſur peyne de forfaiture dicelles marchaundiſes forſq̄ ſolement les citezeins & burghes en lour p̄opres cities & burghz, et autres bones villes enfranchiſes as queux et a nul autre eſtrange marchant de lour franchiſe bien liſe & purront ilz ſauns impeſchement depeſſer, tailler, et trencher en ſeeulx lour p̄opres cities & burghes les groſſes marchandiſes et autres groſſes merceries auantdits, et ſi bien icelles come vins et autres marchandiſes quiconques ileoques vendre en gros et a retaille a lour pleaſance paiantes toutz voies les cuſtomes et ſubſidies dues nient contreſteantz eſtatutz, ordinācēs, chr̄es, iugementz allowances, cuſtomes, et vſages faitz ou ſoeffres au cōtrarie, les queux chr̄es & franchiſes ſi nul y ſoient, ſont ouſtremēt repelles & adnulles cōe choſe fait vſee ou graūtee encōtre comē profit en oppreſſion de people ſauant touts dits as prelates et ſeignourz du roialme entiermēt lour liberties et franchiſes quix purront faire lour purueances et achates des vitailles et dautres lours neceſſaries come ilz ſoloyent faīr dauncien temps et ſauuant que les ordinances faitz auant ſes heures de leſtaple de Caleys ſoient tenus en lour force et vertue. Et neſt my lentencion de nr̄e ſeignor le roy, q̄ les marchāts eſtranges ou denizeins qui vorront achat et vēdre leins pcalx iants merceries, draps, ferre, et autres marchaundiſes es feires et marches en pais y ſoient p̄ ceſt eſtatut reſtreintz ou deſtourbes de vendre et achater fraunchement en gros ou a retaille cōe ils ſoloiēt faire dancienne. Et ſi enſy aueigne q̄ deſore deſtourbance ſoit fait a nul marchant alien ou denizein ou autre ſur la vent des tielx choſes en citie, burgh, ville, porte du mear ou autre lieu qui ad franchiſe encountre la forme de ceſt ordinance et les maire, et baillifs, ou autre qui ount garde de la dit fraunchiſe requis par les dites marchauntes ou autres en lour noun dent faīr remedie, et ilz ne font myes, et de ceo ſoient atteintz, ſoient les franchiſes ſeiſis en la main le roy nr̄e ſeignieur, et inent mains ſoīēt ceux q̄ auerōt fait celx deſtourbāce encoūtre ceſt eſtatut tenus de

Repele. Purueyans. Staple. Aliens. Feires. Diſturbance. Franchiſes. Seiſed.

2. Dam. Diſturbe.

nꝰ de rẽdre ꝛ reſtor au pl̃s damages q̃ il aũa ſaffert p ceſt enchelõ au double. Et ſi tiel deſturbãce ſoit fait as tielx marchaũtes ou as autres es villes, ou lieur, ou frãchiſe neſt mye. ꝛ le ſeignour ſil ſoit preſent ou ſon baillif, conſtable ou autre gardeine des dittz villes ꝛ lieur en abſence des ſeignours ent requis de faire droit, ꝛ ne facent, ꝛ de ces ſoient atteintz rendẽt

2. Dam.

les damages au pl̃ au double auꝛint cõe deſuis eſt dit, ꝛ les diſtourboures en lun cas et lautre, auribien deins franchiſes cõe dehors, ſils ſoient atteintz, eient la priſon dun an et cent ſoiẽt reintes a la volũte le roy. Et au ꝛint eſt ordeigne et eſtablie, que le

Chaunceler. Juſtices. Enquere.

chauncelier, treaſorer, ꝛ iuſtices aſſignes a tenir les pleis le roy es lieux ou ilz deignent, enquergent diligealment des tielx deſtourbances ꝛ greuances, ꝛ facent puniſchement ſolõc que ceo q̃ per deuis eſt ordein ꝛ nient meyns que le roy face a ſigner per cõmiſſions certains gentz, ou ꝛ quãt luy pleira dequerr̃ des tielx deſtourbances ꝛ greuances ꝛ de faire puniſment des treſpaſſours en cel partie come deſuis eſt dit. An. 2. R. 2. ca. 1.

Staple.

18 ¶ Toutz Marchantz de Jene, Venyſe, Cateloigne, Aragoñ, et des autres roialmes, terres et pais, vers le weſt, eſteantz del amiſte nre ſeignour le roy, qui voꝛront ameſner a Hamptõ ou aillours deins le roialm Carraks, Nieſs, Galois, ou autres veſſelx charges ou deſcharges, p̃ puiſſent franchment vendre lour marchaundiſes a qui lour pleira p̃ maner cõe deſuis eſt dit, ꝛ illeoques rechager lour dittz veſſelx des leyns,

Sell. Wolles. Felles. Wynne. Staple.

quirs, pealx lantz plũbe, eſtayn, ꝛ des autres marchaundiſes de leſtaple, et fraunchement les ameſner en lour pais vers le weſt, paiantz as poꝛtz ou p̃ les chargeront toutz maners des cuſtomes ſubſides, et autres deuoirs de Caleys, auri auãt come ent paierent ſils amenaſſent m̃z les marchãdiſes a leſtaple de Caleys p̃ iſſint q̃ ils troiſſẽt ſuerte ſufficiãt q̃ ils les ameſnerẽt iſſit deuers le weſt, et nul part aillours deuers le eſt ſinon q̃ a leſtaple de Caleys ſi p̃ cas ils y voꝛront aller ſur la peine de forfaiture auant ces heures ordein. An. 2. R. 2 Capi. 3.

Sworn.

19 ¶ Toutz maners des eſtranges marchãtz de q̃lconqꝫ nacion ou pais que ils ſoient eſteantz del amiſte nre ſeignour le roy et de ſon roialme ſoient bñ ben⁹ ꝛ frãchement venir purront deins le roialme dengleterre et aillours en le poair nre dit ſeignour le roy ſi bien deins franchiſe come deꝛoꝛs ꝛ illeoqs cõuerſer marchandier, ꝛ demurrer ſi lõgemẽt come bien lour ſemblera cõe ceur les queur treſtoutz nre dit ſeignour le roy p̃ le tenour diceſtes pñt en ſa protection et ſauegarde oueſqꝫ lour biens, marchandiſes ꝛ familiers quelconques, ꝛ p̃ taunt voet le roy ꝛ cõmaunde q̃ ilz ꝛ cheſcũ deux ſoit ꝛ ſoient bien amiablement ꝛ marchandialment tretes et demeſnes toutz parties deins les dittz roialm ꝛ poair ouesqꝫ lour marchandiſes ꝛ biens quelconqs, et ſufꝛes daler ꝛ bener en lour ꝓpre pais peaſiblemẽt retourner ſans deſtourbance ou empeſchement de nulluy. An. 5. R. 2. ſtat. 2. Ca. 1.

Safeco. Treat.

20 ¶ Les dittz eſtatutz. (*ſ. of. An.* 9. E. 3. *ca.* 1. 2. 3. *before.* 2. 3. 4. *&* *An.* 25. E. 3. *ca.* 2. *before.* 7.) ſoient deſoꝛe en auant fermemẽt tenꝰ gardes maiteꝰ ꝛ pleñt executez en toutz poitz ꝛ articles dicelles nẽt cõtrieẽt aſcun eſtatut ordinãce, chꝛe, letters patẽtz, frãchiſe, ꝓclamacion, maũdement, vſage, allowance ou iudgemẽt fait ou vſee au cõtrarie. Et q̃ ſi aſcũ tiel eſtatut ordinance chꝛe, lettres patentz, fraunchiſe ꝓclamatiõ, mãdemẽt vſage allowance, ou iudgement fait ſoit fait ou vſe au contrarie, ſoit outrement repelles, anientes ꝛ tenus pur nul. An. 11. R. 2. Ca. 8.

Kept. Lres pat. Franch. Special. Voyde.

21 ¶ Marchauntes eſtranges reſpairantes en le royalme dengleterre

ſoiẽt

ſoient bien & curtoiſement & droiturelment traites et gouernz en le dit roialme au fyne que ilz eyēt greindre cozage de repairer en icelle. An.14. R.2.Ca.9.

22 ¶Nul eſtrange marchāt alyen ne vende nachate marchandiſe deins le roialme, oueſq; autre eſtrāge marchant alien pur reuendre, ne que nul eſtrange marchant alien vende a retail deins ūn le roialme nene trenche a vendre nulles maners mercez ne marchandiſes forſpris viures vitailles, & que tous aliens vēdent aurint byns p veſſelx entiers & eſpecerie per veſſelx et bales entiers et nemp en autre maner. Et q̄ nul manere eſpicerie aps q̄ ele ſoit porte en le roialme ſoit ameſne hors de ūn le roialme p alien ne p denizein, ſur peine de forfaiture dicelle. Et en outre le roy voet q̄ les eſtatutz ſuſditz. (*s. An.9.E.3.ca.1. before 1.& An.25.E.3.cap.2.before.7.& An.11. R.2.ca.8. before.20.*) ſoient en toutz lour autres articles & pointes ferme mēt tenus & gardez. An.16.R.2.ca.1.

23 ¶Le dit eſtatut (*s. of An.28.E.3. ca.13.which in ſtaple,21.*) ſoit tenus & gardez en toutz pointes & duemēt executes nīēt contreſteāt alcun ordinance ou vſage a cōtrarie. A.20.R.2.ca.4.

24 ¶Toutz les marchantz alyens eſtrāges et denizeins q̄ ameſnēt marchādiſes en engleterre et les vendent deins le roialme dēgleterre, & la monoye dengl' pur icelles reſceiuent q̄ilz mettēt ūn la monoye ſur autres marchādiſes dengl' pur les amelner hors du roialme dengl'. ſās emporter alcū or ou argent en copgne, plate, ou maſſe hors du dit royalme, ſur peyne de forfaiture dicelle. Sauues toutes foitz lour coſtages reſonables. An. 4.H.4.ca.15.

25 ¶Tous les marchantz aliēs de q̄l eſtat ou cōdition q̄ ilz ſoient beignants, demurrantz, ou repairantz, deins le roialme Dēgleterre, ſoient treitez & demeſnes deins ūn le royalm̄e en maner, fourme et cōdicion cōe les marchantz denizeins ſont ou ſerront treitz & demeſnes es parties de perdela, & en nul auter manere, ſur peine de forfaire au roy toutz les biens et chateux des dits marchantz aliens, et ſur peine dempriſonmēt des corps de meſme les marchantz alyens. An.5.H.4.ca.7. Forf. Impriſ.

26 ¶Pur meultz garder or et argent deins le roialme Dengleterre, et pur iencrece de les comodities du dit royalme ordines eſt et eſtablies q̄ les eſtatutz ent faitz au darrein parlement ſoient tenus et gardes et mis en due execution adiouſtāt a icelles, que les cuſtomers et controullours noſtre ſeignour le Roy en touts les portes Dengleterre preignent ſufficient ſeurtee pur touts maners des marchandiſes ameſnes par les marchants aliens et eſtranges beignāts et repairāts es dits ports au fyn q̄ la monoye p̄ſe pur les dits marchādiſes ſerra emploie ſur les comodites de royalme ſauuāt lour couſtages reſonables come en le dit eſtatut eſt contenuz pluis au pleyn. Et outre ceo ordeignes eſt et eſtablies, que les dits marchāts aliens et eſtrāgers vēdent lour dits marchandiſes enſy emportes en le dit royalme deins vn quarter dun an prochein apres lour denue en icelle. Et auri que la monoye qui ſerra deliuere per eſchange en Engleterre, ſoit emploies ſur les cōmodites de meſme le royalme deins icelle roialme, ſur peine de forfaiture dicelle monoie. Et que nul marchant alien ne eſtraunge, vende nul maner de marchandiſe a autre marchant alien ou eſtrange ſur peyne de forfaiture de meſmes lour marchandiſes. Et aurint ordines eſt & eſtablies, que en chelcū citee, ville, & port du mear Dengleterre, ou les dits marchants aliens ou eſtranges ſont ou ſerront repairants, ſoient aſſignes as meſmes les marchants ſufficient offes per les mairs, biſcountz, ou baylifs des dites citees, villes, et portz du mear,

Colde. Stiuer. Cuſtomers. Suerty. Aliens. Strangers. Imploy. Sell. within a quarter. Eſchange. Imploy. Forf. Alien. Forf. Hoſtes.

meaſ, et q̄ les ditz marchantz aliens et eſtraunges ne ſoient demurrantz en autre lieu, ſinon oueſq̄ les ditz offes enſy aſſignees. Et que ñz les offes enſy aſſignees preignent pur lour trauail en mañ cõe p. fuiſt accuſtomes en ancien tẽps. A. 5. H. 4. c. 9.

Hoyde. 27 La dit ordinañce (*s. of.* An. 5. H. 4. *cs.* 9. *before*, 26.) ſoit de tout voide et adnulle pur toutz iours. Et q̄ ñ les

Aliens. marchantz aliẽs et eſtrãges ſoient a

Hell. lour liberale diſpoſitiõ de vẽdre lour ditz marchãdiſes en mañ cõe feurent deuãt la faiſaunce du dit ordinance.

London. Saluez touts fois les frãchiſes & liberties de la citie de Londres, & pur-ueur auri toutz foitz q̄ les marchãtz aliẽs & eſtrãges ne ameſnẽt ne facent ameſner aſcunmẽt hors de royalme aſcuns marchandiſes ameſnes deins ñ le roiall pur les marchãtz aliens & eſtrãges auãt dites. An. 6. H. 4. ca. 4.

28 Come a la greuous cõpleint des dites comunes fait en parlement ſoit mõſtres comẽt dañciẽ tẽps vſes eſtoit & accuſtomes q̄ ſi bien drapers et vẽdours des draps de quicõq̄ lieu de roialme repairantz & confluantz a

London. la cyte de Lõdres come auters marchantz oue diuerſes marchãdiſes cõe de vin, feer, oyle, & cere, & auꝛs choſes appurtenantz as marchandiſes ererceantz, repairãtz, et cõfluantz al dit cyte ont achatus et vẽdus en gros, ſi

Groſe. biẽ ouc aliẽs cõe denizeins des draps & auꝛs marchãdiſes ſuiſdites a lour volunte & pleſure payantz en celuy ptie tãt ſolemẽt cuſtomes & auꝛs deuoirs ent reſonablemẽt dues, & vnqs p ñ le tẽps ne feurẽt deſtourbes ou en aſcũ mañ impedez de vẽdre ou achater en gros oue marchãtz aliẽs ou denizeis de tielx draps & marchandiſes a lour volũte & pleſir, mes ſoulemẽt a retail. Et ia ſoiẽt ſibien les drapers cõe les ditz auters marchantz ſuiſditz p les

Mayꝛ. mair biſcoũtes aldermãs drapers et

Diſturbe. marchantz de Lõdres deſtourbes de iour en autre de vẽdre & achater en le maner ſuiſdit, ſi biẽ en gros cõe a retaill & greuouſemẽt, et cõtinuelment conſtreintes de vendre lour draps et marchandiſes ſuiſditz tantſolemẽt as marchantes & autres inhabitãtes la dit citie a ſinguler auauntage et profit deuꝛ de Londꝛes, & ſi bien cõe damage & de perde des ſeignours ſpirituelx & tẽporelx, et les comẽs du royalme come de les ditz drapers et marchantes enſy greues & euidẽt exemple & occaſion as tielx drapers et marchantz enſy greuez de lour retraher de la dit citie en auãt ſi remedie ne ſoit purueu le plus toſt en ceſt partie. Ordines eſt & eſtablies q̄ ſibiẽ les drapers et vẽdours des draps cõe autres marchantes oue autres lour diuerſes marchandiſes, come de byn feꝛre, oyle & cere, et autres choſes appurtenantes as marchãdiſes, ſoient frankes de vẽdre en gros lour mar- Hell. chandiſes. s. lour draps, ferre, oyle, Groſe. cere, et autres lour marchandiſes, ſi bien as q̄cõques lieges du roy come a les citezeins de Londꝛes, nõobſtant aſcun libertie ou fraunchiſe graunties a contrarie. An. 7. H. 4. ca. 9.

29 An. 4. H. 5. ca. 5. it is enacted that the ſtatute of An. 5. H. 4. Ca. 7. before. 25. concerning the treatyng of marchaut ſtrangers, & the ſtatute Aliens. of An. 5. H. 4. ca. 9. before. 26. cõcerning the hoſtes of marchãt ſtrãgers, Hoſtes. ſhalbe kept & put in execucion.

30 Nul marchant alieu ne ferra Alien. arter ne lier aſcũs des lieges du roy p̄ pacte, couenãt ne liege de luy faire Couen. payemẽt en oꝛ pur nul maner de det Payment Merch. que a luy poet eſtre due ne refuſe de receyuer payement en argent pur aſcun maner de tiel duette ou dette, ſur peine de double value dicelx. Et auri Fol. pur eſchuer le graunde perde que diuerſes perſones de ceſt royalme ont euz et ſõt ſemblables dauoir pur lour appꝛeſtes faites de lour marchãdiſes as marchantz aliens qui ont enfuz oueſq̄ icelx de iour en auter preignẽt ſeintuaries. Ordines eſt que nul engloys ne vende deins ceſt roialme ne Hell. face

face bendze de cest iour en auāt a nul marchāt alien, nul manere dez marchandises, mes soulement pur prest paymentē moyn ou autrement en marchandises pur marchādises, pur estre paiez & contēt en mayn sur peine de forfaiture dicelle. A.8. H.6. ca.24.

31 ¶An.9. H.6. ca.2. it was enacted to endure at the kynges wyll that englysh marchantz myght sell theyr clothes to marchant strangers vpō lending fro. vi. monethes to. vi. monthes clothes, not withstandynge the statute of An.8. H.6. ca.24.

32 ¶An.18. H.6. ca.4. an act was made to endure for. vii. yeres, concernyng marchantz strangers to haue hostes and surueyours, & to sel theyr wares within. viii. monethes, and to imploy the money therof vppon englysshe goodes. &c.

De custome. An.20. H.6. Ca.5. that custumers & other officers shall not occupy marchandise.

33 ¶An.27. H.6. ca.1. an acte was made to endure to ỹ next parliamēt against bryngyng of marchandises made or growyng in the lādes of the duke of Burgoyn, except he reformm an ordināce made agaynst byrring of englishe clothes in his countrey.

34 ¶An.27. H.6. ca.3. an acte was made, to endure to the nexte parliament for marchantz strangers bryngyng in of vytayles to employ the money vpon the commodyties of the realme, and not to cary out any money, gold, syluer, receyued for anye such vitayles.

35 ¶An.28. H.6. ca.1. an act was made to endure for. vii. yeres against bryngyng in of marchandises made or growynge in the Flandes of the duke of Burgoyn, except he reform an ordinaunce made agaynst byrring of englysh clothes in his countrey.

36 ¶De Extorcion. 4. of imposycyons and tares taken by officers of marchantz, and of punishement for the same.

37 ¶An.4. E.4. ca.5. it was enacted that no marchandises made, or growing in the duke of Burgoyns landes and in other coūtries beyonde ỹ sea there named, should be solde or brought into England vpon peyn of forfaiture, vntyll the duke of Burgoyne shoulde make reformacion of an ordinaunce that he had made for banyshyng of englysh clothes out of his countreis, thys act to endure at the kynges wyll, sauyng the liberties to the stelyarde. Burgoyn. Fozf. Stelyard.

38 ¶An.4. E.4. ca.6. an act was made to endure to the nexte parlyament concernyng custumers & controllers to take suerty of marchants straūgers for employeng of the money that they shuld receyue for theyr marchandyses vpon englysshe comodities. Suerty. Aliens.

39 ¶Nul marchant ne subget de nostre seignour le roy, denyzein, ne estrange, ne ascun autre persone, apres le feste de saint Michel larchaungel procheine auenyr ameyne, mande, ne conuoie, ne cause dameyner, mander, ne conuoyer en meyne cest royalme Dengleterre, & Seignourie de Gales, ascuns de cestes chaffares, wares, ou choses desoubs escriptes cest assauoir ascuns bonets launes, ascuns draps launs, laces, corses, rybandes, frenges de soie, & de file, lacez de file, soye en file, soye en ascun maner embraudes, laces dor, Tires de soye ou dor, Selles estriuens, ou ascun herneis regardaunt as Selles, esperons, moleins pur fermes, aundirens, gredirnes, ascuns maners serures, marteaus, bulgaremēt noymes hamers, pinsons, firrtōges, drepingpānes, dizez, tenys balles, poites laces, purses, grauntes ceintes, harnes pur ceintes de ferre, de latō, dasser, dekain, ou de alkemine, chose ouer dascun quire Tawe, ascū maner pellure tawe, huscous, soiers, galoges, ou corkes, coteir, daggers, wodknuez, botkins, sherez pur taillourz Wyng into England. wares.

Ym. i. cisours,

ciſours, raſours, ſhetes, cardes a touer, eſpinges, patins, agules pur ſakkes bulgarem̃t nõmer, paknedelz aſcũ mañ chaffare ou ware depeint forcers, caſkeles, aneaus de coper, deſuiſoire ou de laton, ou chaffyng-dilhes, chãdeliers pẽdãtes, chaffing-balles, ſcaryng belles, aneaus pur certeinz ladelz, ſcomers coũterfaitz, basins, ewers hattes, bruſſhes, cardes pur lein, ou aſcun blank file de ferr̃ bulgarement appelle ou noſme whitewire, ou aſcuns de ceux chaffars ou wares, deſtre vtterez et vendus deins meſme ceſt roialme Dengleterre, ou en pais de galez, per voye de marchandiſe, ſur peyne de forfaire ceux et cheſcun de ceux marchandiſes a cheſcun foitz, et a tantes de foitz come ilz puiſſent eſtre troues en lez mains daſcun p̃ſone ou p̃ſons deſtre vidus: lun moyte de cel forfaiture ent eſtre paies al oeps n̄re ſeignour le roy, & laut moyte a celluy q̃ ceo p̃mes ſeiſera pur le Roy: ũ la moyte iſſint ſeiſie pur n̄re dit ſeignr̃ le roy, deſtre deliuere p̃ le dit ſeiſour ent al eſcheto; de counte ou lieu lou dit ſeiſin ſerra, p̃ endenturez entre ceux affaires, a reſpõdre ent duemẽt en ſon accoũt. Purueu toutz foites que ſi aſcuns dez ditz wares ou chaffares hors de ceſt terre faitz ſoient ſur le meer priſes ſauns fraude ou colluſion, ou deignẽt en ceſt roialme Dengleterre ou en lez pais de Galez per voye de wrec, q̃ ceux en nul manere ſoiẽt compriſes deinz ceſt ordinaũce ou eſtatuit, mes que lez puiſſent eſtre vendus deins ceſt royalme Dengleterre ou Gales, ceſt ordeynaunce ou eſtatuit nient obſtant. Purueu auri toutz foits que toutes wares & chaffares faitz & oueres en la terre Dirlãde ou Gales, puiſſent eſtre amenez & vendus en le dit royalme Dengleterre, ſicome ilz ſoloiẽt deuãt la feſance de ceſt ordinaũce ou eſtatut, ceſt ordinaunce ou eſtatuit nient obſtant. Et auri noſtre ſeignr̃ le roy ad ordeigne & eſtablie p̃ aſſent et auctorittie ſuiſditez q̃ lez maiſtres ou gardeins pur le tẽps eſtãtz de cheſcũ arte & meſtier en cheſcũ citie, burgh, ville, & village, ou aſcun tiel arte ou meſtier eſt vſee ou occupie, eient ſuffiſient poar et auctorittie en cheſcun tiel cytie, burghe, ville et village lou ceux pur le temps eſteauntez ſerront maiſters ou gardeins daſcun tiel arte ou meſtier, et le maire dautiel cytie, ville, burghe ou village pur le temps eſteant ſi aſcun Maire y ſoyt, ou lez baillifs, ou baillif dautiel Citie, ville burgh, ou village pur le tẽpz eſteãtz ſi aſcuns baillifs ou baillif y ſoit ou ſoiẽt, & nul maire ou ſergeãt, ou aſcũ auter officer a cux aſſigne per lez ditz maire, baillif ou baillifes en cheſcun citie, ville, burgh & village lou aſcun tiel arte ou meſtier eſt vſes ou occupies en q̃l nulz tielx maiſtrez ne gardeins aſcun tiel arte ou meſtier ſõt, q̃ lez maiſters ou gardeinz des artes ou meſtiers de la citie, ville burghe, ou village a icel luy pcheyn adioignant. Et le conſtable dautiel Citie, burgh, ville ou village, aient poar & auctorittie de ſercher en lour p̃opres artes & meſtier, & en toutz aulz artez & meſtiers vtterantz p̃ vaie de vende aſcuns de lez auãdoitz chaffares, ſi bien de deins cities, burghes villes & villages de ñ ceſt royalme dẽgleſtre et du pais de Gales, cẽ dedins les liberties et franchiſes, ñz lez cities, burghs, villes et villages a tout tẽps reſonable p̃ lours a lez feires & marches, ſhoppes ouertes, & warehouſes toutes maners tielx chaffers, wares & marchãdiſes a cheſcũ de lour p̃opres artes & meſtiers appurtenãtz, q̃lles ſerront faites p̃ aſcun alié artificer, hõe ou fẽme, ou aſcun autre p̃ſon ou p̃ſons deins ñ ceſt roialme dẽgleſtre ou gales, ou q̃lles au aſcũ tẽpz ſerrõt occupies p̃ aſcũ dez ſ̃z lez artes, ou meſtiers en quelx mains q̃ ilz puiſſent eſtre troues. Purueu auri q̃ les ditz maiſters, gardeins & autrez en la dit ordinaũce

Utter. Sell.

Foyt.

Taken.

Wrecke.

Ireland. Wales.

Wardein crafters.

Such.

ordeinaūce nomes deſtre ſercheours. nentrent pas en aſcun lieu exempt p̄ priuilege, fraunchiſe, ou cuſtome, de faire en ieeⁱ aſcun ſerche, cōe deuant eſt dit, ſinon per ſuruew daſcun Officer de cheſcun autiel lieu iſſint exēpt ou aſcun tiel ſerche deſtre fait auiendra. Et ſi les ditz ſercheours per meſme le ſerche trouent que tielx chaffarez, warez, ou marchaundiſes, ou aſcun part ent ne ſoyent ou ſoit pures, loyalx, & ables chafars, wares, ou merchaundiſes, & droitement faitz et ouerez, ſicome lez duiſſent eſtre & ceo duement proue, q̄ adonqs p̄ ycelx ſercheours de prēdre, et ſeiſer come choſe forfapt toutz autielx chaffars, wares, & autres marchādiſes, queux iſſint ſerront trouez nient bons, pures, loyalx ou ables, ne dreitement oueres: lun moyte de celle forfapture ent eſtre paies al oeps noſtre dit ſeignr le Roy, & lautre moyte ent au tielx maiſtres ou gardeyns q̄ iſſint ſeront ſerche, & ceo troueront. Et q̄ ceſt preſent ordinaūce ou eſtatute lez ditz Artificers cōcernātz eſtoiſe & ſoit en ſa force auré longement come y pierra a noſtre treſoner ayn ſeignr le Roy. Pureu auri toutz foitz, que ne ceſt ordinaunce & act ne nul autre ordeignance ou act faite ou affaire en ceſt preſent parlament nerrend, ne ſoit en aſcun maner p̄iudicial ou damageous a Robert Stillington clerke, Dean del frank chapel du Roy noſtre treſredoute ſeigeour le Roy de ſaint Marten le graunde de Londres, ne a ſez ſucceſſours du dit chapell en apres pur le temps eſteantz, en aſcun maner, ne a la dit Robert, dean & chapitre de meſme la chapell, come en et pur toutes maners priuileges, libertiez, fraunchiſes, droitz et cuſtomez as cur apperteignātes en aſcun maner deuant meſme ceſty parlement. Ne al aſcun perſone ou perſones demurrantz ou enhabitātz, ou q̄ en ap̄s demurront ou enhabiteront deins le ſeintuarie & prcinct de meſme la chapel, et ſpecialment deins la venelle appelle communement Saint Martyns lane. An. 3. E. 4. ca. 4.

40 ¶ Cheſcun marchant alien, et cheſcun bitailer et auter eſtraunge niēt eſteant denizein, q̄ reſortera en aſcun lieu ou port du ceſt roialme ou galez, aprez lauantdit feſte de paſq, duemēt emploie tout la moneye per luy eſtre reſceuz deinz aſcun part du ceſt roialme ou gales, ſur merchandiſes ou auters commodites de ceſt roialme, ou ſans aſcun fraude mitte ceo il en due payement as lieges du roy deins ceſt roialme, meſme lēpliement en paiment duement apprzouer p̄ le marchant alien, bitailer, ou auter eſtrange auāt ſon departier hors de m̄ le port p̄ eſcript a tiel marchāt ou merchantez, a q̄ ou q̄r le dit marchāt alien, bitailler, ou auter eſtrāge ad emploie ou paie ſon monoie p̄ luy reſceur pur ſes marchandiſes ameſnes en ceſt terre teſmoigne p̄ luy ad enſy fait per ieelx perſons come ſemblera reſonable al cuſtomer ou controllour de m̄ le port, & mair, baillif ou auter chiefe gouernour daſcū tiel Citie, Burghe, ou ville ou tiel port ſerra: ſur peyne de forfaiture des toutz ſes biēs eſteantes deinz ceſt roialme et dauoyr empriſonment dun an: ſauant toutz iours a cheſcun tiel marchant, bitteiller et eſtrange rezreſonables coſtages p̄ le ſuruew del dit chief gouernour ou gouernour del port ou lieu ou tiel marchant, bitaillers ou eſtrange arriuera: m̄ la forfaiture deſtre demeſne, iuge depte & en ſēblable maner & forme per ſemblablez accoūtz, p̄ceſſe & erecuciō come eſt limites dautres forfaitures en ceſt acte auāt declares. Et p̄ cauſe q̄ pluſours forfaitures touchant les auantdites eſtatuts auant ceſt tēps faitz & deuant ont eſchue a la dit feſte de Paſq et p̄ ſemblable eſchier voillēt p̄ pſones nient doutantz doffender & rumper la loy q̄z pſones doiēt

Pm. ii. per

Employ.

Pay.

Writing.

Forf.

Impriſ.

per reason estre punies en discorag3 de auters en apres doffender: Il est pur ceo ordeignez p lauctoritie auãt dit, q̃ les Justices de peas de chesun coũtie & aut lieu lou iustices de peas sont aient poiar & auctoritie doier et terminer toutz3 maners defautes et forfaitures touchantz chescũ dez prc misses ewes ou faitez deuant la feste de Pasq̃ prochein veignant, ou estre ewez ou faitz encõtre la fourme dascun estatut auant cest tẽps ent faits: mẽz lez forfaitures, et chescũ de eur, destre iuges demeasnez et departez en semblable maner & fourme per semblable action, pcesse & execucion cõe est auant limites et declares de & pur les suisditz forfaitures auãt rehercez en cest prsent acte & ordeinãce. Purueu toutz foitz que cest acte nerteñ pas a ascun embassadour, ou autre estrange venus ou a venier en cest roialme, ou a passer hors del m̃ p licẽce du roy, come pur ascũ monoye dor et dargent, plate ou bessell, ou loyal, ou ascũ honourmẽt dargẽt ou or cõcernãt sa psone, ameisnez p luy en cẽ roialme, ou au ascũ embassatour de roy herauld, purceuant, ou messanger q̃ passera hors du cest royalme ouster la meer p licẽce du roy, ou ascũ marchãt al ãt ouster la meer dachater ascun vine a ameisner en cest royalme, cõe pur carier ouesq̃ luy tãt soulemẽt vn petie case appelles vn tasker ou lher pur vine. Purueu aurt que cest act nertẽ paz a ascũ dez enhabitantz henizenz, ou estranges, a venir, ou aler au & de la ville de Caleis & marches dicelr, ne as demurrãtz & adioinãtz del m̃, pur ascũ monete p eur ou ascũ deur destre conuoyez ou caries as ascunz lieux ou payz hors del dyt ville et marchez, aut q̃ la monoye de cest roialme, ou monoye dauk pais appoztes hors du cẽ roialme: & q̃ pur due notice auoir as lieges du roy en cest ptie, lres, de pclamatiõ de south la seal du roy sur cest ordeinãce soiẽt faitz a chescũ coũtie de ces roialme, et auks lieux necessaries en tout bon hast: cest ordeinance dẽdurer a la dyt fest de pasq̃, tanq̃ al fyne de sept ans dõq̃ pcheis ensuãtz. Purueu aurt q̃ cest act, cõe pur la part dascun forfaiture en ceo cõtein9 q̃le au roy poiet p uenir, nertẽ paz a doner pur ascũ tiel pt de tiel forfaiture destre ewe ou fait deinz la principalte de gales, duchie de cornwall, Erldõ & coũties palatinez de Cestre & Flit, ne ascũ deur. Et ordeignez & p lauctoritie suisdit, q̃ le tresnoble & ercellẽt prince Ed. le filz primier engendrez du roy, prince de galez, duke õ Cornwaille, & coũt õ Cestre, aiet, pceue & enioye a luy et a ses heires, princes de galez duke de Cornwaille, & coũte de cestre, estẽatz p̃mez filz engẽdrez du roy dẽq̃, tout & chescũ tiel pt dez forfaiturez q̃ lez serrõt faitz ou forfaitz deinz lez auãtditz principalte, duchie, erldõ, coũtiez palatinez ou ascũ pcel dascun deur, en sy ample et large forme cõe le roy doit ou poiet auoier tiel pt de forfaiture, en ascun aut lieu p reasõ dascũ act en cest plẽt plemẽt fait: ascũ act, ou ordeinãce au cõtrarie fait ou affait en cest plẽt p lemt nient obstãt. Purueu aurt q̃ cest act, pur la diuisiõ ou pticion dascun forfaiture en ceo cõtein9, nertẽ pas a ou pur ascun forfaiture dest ewe ou fait deinz lez liberties ou frãchiles Will leuesq̃ de Dureme. Et ordẽ est p la dit auctoritie q̃ Will leuesq̃ de dureme, & lez succesoz cuesq̃ de dureme, aiẽt toutz tiels pticion & forfaiturez q̃z autẽdrõt deins lez ditz liberties & frãchiles, en si large forme cõe le roy auera ou doit auer en ascũ aut lieu p vertue de cest plẽt act. Purueu toutz foitz que ne cest act, ne nul aut act, ordinance ou estatuit fait ou affaire en cest plẽt plemt ertẽ al damage ou pudice, ne en ascũ man soit damaged9 ou pudicialr a le Abbot del monasterr de Wesm̃ pur le tẽps esteãt, ou al abbot & couent m̃ le monasterie pur le tẽps esteant, ne au ascũ plõ ou plõs pur le temps demurrãtz releantz

Just of p.

Determine.

Imballadors.

Harrauld.

Wellenger.

Taster.

Caleys.

Proclame.

Coment lor. 7. pere

Forf: wales.

Cornewal Palatin.

Prince E ward.

Forf:

Durham

Wesm.

reſeãtz ou eſſeãtz deiz m̃ la monaſterie, ou deiz aſc. lieu ou lieux pteignẽtz al dit monaſterie, ou de deiz aſcũ aut lieu ou lieux deiz la p̃cincte fee ou frãchiſe del dit abbot ou del dit couẽt, ne al aſcũ des droitz p̃uileges, liberties, franchiſez, immunities ou aut choſe p le roy ou p aſcun de ſes pgenitors predeceſſors ou poſſeſſors del roial eſtate & Corone Dengl, a abbot & conẽt del dit monaſterie & lours ſucceſſours ioitm̃t ou ſeueralm̃t en aſc. maner cy deuãt graũtez ou en aſcũ mañ cy deuãt ayteinãtz. Et auxi purueu q̃ le abbot du dit monaſterie & l'couẽt m̃ l'monaſterie, & lour ſucceſſours aiẽt, teignẽt & enioiẽt entierm̃t, frãcheim̃t, comettem̃t & effectoulment touts lez ditz droitz, droiturez, p̃uileges liberties, frãchiſez, imunitees, & tout aut choſe en forme ſuiſd as eur graũtz, p q̃bz noun ou nouns iz ſoiẽt noſms ou appellez ioint m̃t, ou ſeueralm̃t, en aſcũs lr̃ez en eſcript ſur ceo faitz: aſcũ act, ordeinãce ou eſtatut fait ou eẽ fait en aut mañ, ou choſe cõtrarie n̄ẽt cõtriſeãt. Purueu touts iourz q̃ eẽ act ne nul aut act, ordeinãce, ou eſtat fait ou affaire en ceſt plem. extendũ al dam̃ ou p̃udice, ne en aſcũ mañ ſoit damageouz ou p̃udicial al dean pur l'tẽpz eſteãt del frãkchapel del roy de S. martin le grãd de lõdrez, ne as deã & chapit pur le tẽpz eſteãt de m̃ l'chapell, ne a aſcũ plõ ou plons pur l'tẽpz demurrantz, reſeantz ou eſſeãtz deins m̃ le chapell, ou de deins aſcũ lieu ou lieur deiz l'p̃cinct fee, ou frãchiſe del dit dean ou dez ditz dean & chapitre ne al aſcũ dez ditz droitz, p̃uileges, liberties, frãchiſez imunitees, ou aut choſe p le roy ou p aſc. de ſez pgenitors, p̃deceſſors, ou poſſeſſors de roial eſtat corone & Dengl, as deã & chapit del dit chapel & lour ſucceſſors ioint m̃t ou ſeueralm̃t en aſcũ mañ graũtz ou en aſcũ mañ cy deuãt appteignãtes. Et auxi purueu q̃ l'deã del dit chapel & lez deã & chapit de m̃ le chapell, aiẽt teignẽt & enioiẽt entierm̃t, frãcheim̃t

comettem̃t & effectuoulmẽt touts lez droitz, p̃uileges, liberties, frãchiſez, immunitees, & tout aut choſe en forme ſuiſdit a eur grãtz, p q̃cunq; noun ou nouns iz ſoient noſme ou appelles ioint ment, ou ſeueralment en aſcũs lr̃es ou eſcript ſur ceo faitz: aſcũ act ordeinance eſtatut fait ou eſtre fait en aut maner ou choſe contrarie nient contrieant. An. 17. E. 4. ca. 1.

41 ¶ An. 1. R. 3. ca. 9. an acte was made þ marchãtz of Italy ſhould ſel their marchandiſes wiñ eight monethes, & imploy þ money vpon engliſh marchãdiſe, & þ no marchãt ſtrãger ſhold hoſt or ſoiorne w̃ any ſtrãger of an other coũtrey. &c. vpõ penal tie, & ther is articles againſt byeng of wol & cloth &c. And an. 1. R. 3. ca. 8. is a part of an act againſt ſtrãgers for byeng of wolles, but as much of theſe two acts as cõcerne thoſe matters be repealed by. 1. H. 7. ca. 10.

Italy.
Money.
Alien.
Hoſt.
Woll.
Drapery.
Aliens.
Wolles.

42 ¶ Nul marchãt eſtrãge, aps le feſt de paſq; ore pchein venãt, ameſne en ceſt roiaũ Dengl deſtre vendu aſcũ mañs ceinctures, ne aſcũs harneſes oueres pur cinctures, poitz, lacez de quir, burſes, pouches, eſpinges, grãtz coteir, hãgers, forcez pur tails forcettez, appellez bulgaremẽt ſiſourz andirons, cobbarnez, tenails, furkis pur feu, gredirons, ſtoclorkis, clefz, henges, & garnettz, eſpurõs, myrorz depinctz, papiers depinctz, forcez depinctz, ymagez depictz, drapz depictz aſcũ or bañ, ou argent bañ ouerez es papiers pur peinctours, ſellez ſadell trees, harneis pur chiualr, botez molins bulgaremẽt appelz bittes, eſtrineur, bocles, cheynes, clous, dorpetty bulgaremẽt appelles latõ nailes w̃ yron chaũkes, turnettis, chaũdelers pẽdãtis, ſtoppis pur eaue, lacres appellez bulgaremẽt haliwater ſtoppis chafingoilhes, lauours pendantz, aneaus pur curteinz, cardez pur lein cardes de rooñ, forpziſes clapſes pur robez bulgarement appellez clapſes, buccles pur ſolers, brorches, chãpar-

Merchant ſtranger.
Sell.
Wares.

nolls vulg̃ belles, forrȳz haukez bel-
lez, culiers dessain & plũbe, cheinz de
wire sibiẽ de laton cõe de feer, chãde-
lers de feer, gratez, hornez pur lãter-
nez, ou asc. dez dits warez pleinţ for-
ges et oueres appurteinantz as arts
desuis especifiez ou ascun diceaux: sur
peyne de forfaiture toutes les dites
wares ency ameines en cest royalm
contrarie a cest acte, ou le value di-
ceaux, en quel mains ceux ou ascun di
ceaux serr̃ trouez: lun moytie de tielx
fines et forfaitz ent dest̃e au roy, et
lautre moyte a cely, ou ceux q̃ seisira
ou seisirõt, pursuera ou pursueront,
pur lez mẽz p̃ actiõ de det, p̃ brief, ou
bille al cẽn ley, p̃ bille ou pl̃, solom
le custome del cite ou vill lou il auẽ-
dra en aitz ascũz tielx fines forfaiturz
& penaltiez de chier & esc, et q̃ l'def. en
asc. tiel act, ne soit admis de gager sa
ley, ne q̃ asc. ptectiõ ou essoin de ser-
uice le roy, pur asc. tiel def. soit al-
low en le m̃. An. 1. R. 3. ca. 12.

43 ¶Except and reserued only to
the kyng, to be at libertie, to haue &
enioye al maner seisours, forfeites &
penalties in the said actes (s. An. 1. R.
3. ca. 8. 9. *before*. 41.) specified. And ẏ it
be leful to ẏ kyng to graũt to his said
besechers (s. *Marchantz of Italy*,) his let-
ters of safecõduit and letters patẽtz
surely to bee enioyed, accordyng to
ẏ tenours therof: the aboue sayd acte
and actes not withstanding, in as ãple
wyse as though they hadde neuer
be had nor made. An. 1. H. 7. ca. 10.

44 ¶The saide acte made the. xbii.
yere of kynge Edward the. iiii. (s. ca.
1. *before*. 40.) with al thinges cõpri-
sed in the same touching the pre-
misses (s. *in the said acte of*. 17. E. 4. *ca*. 1.
before. 40) and euery puisiõ made in ẏ
same, be good, effectual & to endure
for euer. Also it is enacted by ẏ sayde
auctoritie ẏ euery marchãt of Irlãd
Jernesa, & Garnesa, ẏ bringeth any
marchãdise into this realme, shal em
ploye the money receiued for ẏ same
marchandise, his resonable expenses
deducte vpon the cõmodities of this
lande, or els without fraude put the
same money in due payment within
this realme. The sayd employmẽt or
payment to be proued as is aforesaid
(s. *in the said acte of*. 17. E. 4. *cap*. 1. *before*.
40.) vpõ payn of forfeiture of the va-
lue of the marchandise so brought in
this land. And it is ordeyned by the
sayd auctoritie, that euery customer
or cõtroller shal take sufficiẽt suertie
for euery of the said marchãt, biteler
or other estraunger, to employe the
value of the same marchandises, or
to put the same money for ẏ marchã-
dises receyued in due paymẽt his re-
sonable expẽses alway deduct: vpon
payn of forfaiture of ẏ value of ẏ said
marchãdises, thone half of ẏ said for-
faiture to ẏ kyng, the other halfe to ẏ
partie that wil sue. This to begynne
& take effect at ẏ feaste of Cyrũmas
next coming. An. 3. H. 7. ca. 8.

45 ¶Euery Englyth mã being ẏ
kinges true liege mã from hẽceforth
haue free passage, resorte, course and
recourse into the said costes of Flã-
ders, Holande, Selande, Brabant,
and other places therto nyghe adioy-
nyng vnder thobeysance of the sayde
archeduke to the Martes there here-
after to be holden, with his or theyr
marchandises goodes & wares, there
to bye & sell & make their exchaunges
frely at his or their pleasure without
exaction, sine impositione, extorci-
on, or contribution to be had, le-
uied, taken or perceyued of thẽ, or
of any of them tofore or by any eng-
lith pson or ỹsões to his or their owne
vse, or to ẏ vse of ẏ said fraternity or
felowlhip or of any other like, except
onely. x. markes sterlyng. And that
no persõ Englyshe as is afore reher-
sed, hereafter take to his owne vse or
to thuse of ẏ said fraternitie or felow
ship therof any other Englyth per-
sone of what estate degre or condici-
on that he be of, so alway that he be
the kynge our soueraign lordes true
lyege

Foꝛf. Kyng. Conkirk. Ireland &c. Employ. Payment. Proued. Foꝛf. Customer. Subiect. Foꝛf. Freedom. Marke. Sell. without accion. x. Marke.

lyege man, any tyne, exaction impoſicion or contribucion for his liberty or fredome to bye & ſell anye goodes wares or marchandiſes in or at any of the ſayde Partes more or aboue ỹ ſomme of.x.markes ſterling onely, vpō pein of forfaiture to our ſaide ſoueraigne lorde for euery tyme that he dothe the contrary of this acte.xx. li. and alſo to forfett to the partie greued in this behalfe.x.tymes ſo muche as he contrary to this preſent acte taketh of him. And that the ſayde parties ſo greued ſhall haue in this behalfe an accion of dette for the ſayde forfaiture of.x.tymes in any of the kings courtes within this realme by writ, plaint, byl, or informaciō. And ſuche proceſſe to be made in the ſame as is or ought to be made in or vpō an accion of det, at the comen lawe, and the tryall therof to be had in ſuch ſhyre, citie, towne or place where the ſayde accion is commēced or ſued. And that the defendaunt in any ſuche accion be not admytted to wage his lawe, nor none eſſoyne or protection be for ſuche defendaunt admitted or alowed in that behalfe. An. 12. H. 7. Cap. 6.

46 ¶Anno. 26. H. 8. Cap. 10. it is enacted that the kynge during his life might by proclamaciō by his letters patētes, alwel repeic ỹ act made An. 23. H. 8. Ca. 7. for the brynging in of wines, and all ſtatutes made ſence the begynning of that parlaīt for the reſtreinte of Engliſh marchaundiſes to be caryed out of this realme, and for the reſtreint of outward marchaundyſes to be brought into this realme, as alſo reuiue thoſe ſtatutes. &c.

47 ¶That it ſhal not be lawfull to or for anye perſon or perſons whatſoeuer, from and after the fyrſt daye of September nexte cōmyng, to lade or put or cauſe to be laden or put, of or from anye wharfe, keye, or other place on the land into ani ſhip veſſel crayer lighter or botome, anye goodes wares or marchādizes whatſoeuer, (fyſhe taken by your byghnes ſubiectes, onely excepted) to be tranſported into anye place of the parties beyonde the Sea, or into the Realme of Scotlande, or to take by dyſcharge and laye on Lande or cauſe or procure to bee taken by or diſcharged oute of anye lyghter, ſhyp, Crayer, Veſſell, or Bottome beynge not in a leecke or wracke, and layd on Lande, anye goodes, wares or Marchaundiſes, whatſoeuer, (fyſhe taken by anye of your highnes Subiectes, and ſalte onelye excepted) to bee brought from anye the partyes beyonde the Sea, or the Realme of Scotlande, by waye of Marchaundiſes, but onelye in the daye lyghte, that is to ſaye, from the fyrſte of Marche, vntyll the laſte of September, betwyxte the ſonne ryſynge and the ſonne ſettyng and from the laſte of September, vntyll the fyrſte of Marche, betwene the howers of ſeuen in the mornynge, and foure at the after none, and in, and vppon ſome ſuche open place, Keye, or Wharffe, places, Keyes, or Wharffes, as poure Hygnes, your heyres or Succeſſours, ſhall on thiſſide the ſayd fyrſt daye of September, therefore aſſigne and appoynt by vertue of your byghnes commiſſyon or commyſſyons, wythin your Graces Portes of London, Southampton, Bryſtowe, Weſtchelſer, Newecaſtel, and the ſuburbes of the ſame, and euery of them, and in ſome open place, Keye, or Wharfe, places, keyes, or wharffes, in al other portes, creekes Hauens, or Roades, (Hul onelye excepted) where a cuſtomer, comptroller, and ſearcher, of ſuche Portes, Hauens, Creekes, or Roades, & euery of them, or the ſeruauntes of any of them haue by the ſpace of.x. yeres

Fiſh. Diſcharge. Take. Wracke. Salt. Daye. Place.

laſt paſt ben accuſtomably reſident,
or here after ſhalbe reſident, vpon
Fort. payne of forfeyture of all ſuch gwds
wares, or marchaundiſes ſo laden
or diſcharged cõtrary to ꝑ true mea-
ning of this act or the value therof.
And be it further enacted by thauctor-
itie aforeſayde, that no maner of ꝑ-
ſon, or perſons, after ꝑ ſaid day ſhal
Take in. receiue or take into any ſhip, crayer,
or other veſſel, any goodes, wares or
marchaundiſes (except before excep-
ted) to be tranſported into anye place
beyonde the Sea, or into the Realme
of Scotland, by waye of Marchaun-
diſe, nor ſhall diſcharge and laye on
lande, out of any ſhyppe, Crayer or
other veſſell, any goodes, wares, or
marchaundiſes (except before excep-
ted) beinge broughte from any place
depõde ꝑ Sea, or oute of the Realme
of Scotland, by waye of marchaun-
diſe in anye other place or places, or
at any other howres or times, thẽ is
Owner. before lymytted and appoynted, vpõ
Maiſter. payne that the owner and owners,
mayſter and maiſters, or other per-
ſõ or perſõs, which ſhal take charge
or guiding of anye ſuche Shyppe,
Crayer or veſſell, or of the marchaũ-
diſe, goodes, durynge and for that vi-
age, ſhall forfeite and loſe for euery
Fort C.li. ſuch offence. C. pounde, of lawfull
money of Englãde. And be it further
enacted by thauctoritie aforeſayde,
Maiſter. that no maiſter, ſhipper, or purſer or
Shipper. other ꝑſõ or perſons, takyng charge
of the vyage, or of the marchauntes
goodes, ſhall after the ſaid daye re-
ceiue or take in to any ſhyp, Crayer,
or other veſſel any goodes, wares or
marchaũdiſe (except before excepted)
to be caried or tranſported in to any
of the partes beyond the Sea, or into
the Realme of Scotland, before he
ſhall haue ſignified to the Cuſtomer
of the port, where he ladeth, & other
officers, there in the open Cuſ-
tome houſe, yf anye ſuche be there, or
elles where the ſayde officers theyr

deputies or ſeruauntes or any of thẽ
be or ſhalbe vſuallye reſidente, that
he intendeth to lade, & to what place
he intendeth to paſſe, nor ſhall after
hys or their full ladyng, departe out Departe.
of ꝑ port, creekes or Streame where
he ſhall ſo lade, before he do in lyke
maner ſignify vnto the cuſtomer, & Cuſtomer.
other officers as is aforeſayd, of his
ladyng, and what marchauntes and
other perſons ſhall haue ladyng wͭ
him, or in his Shippe, Crater, veſſel,
or Bottom. And further truelye doo
anſwere to ſuche queſtions, as ſhall Queſtion.
be miniſtered to hym or them by the
cuſtomer or other officer cõcerning
ſuche wares and marchandiſes, as
he ſhall haue laden, being examined Examined.
vpon his or theyr othe, or otherwiſe Othe.
in the open cuſtome houſe, or other-
wiſe as is afore ſayd, vpon payne to
forfaite for euerye ſuche default not
truly aduertiſing nor anſwering as
is aforeſayde, a hũdreth pounde. And
be it further enacted by thauctoritye
aforeſayde, that no owner, mayſter,
purſer, or other perſõ takyng charge
of any ſhyppe, crayer, veſſell, or bot-
tome, wherin any goodes, wares, or
marchaundiſes (except before excep-
ted) ſhalbe ladẽ & brought frõ any the
ꝓties beyond ꝑ Sea, or ꝑ Realme of
Scotlãde, ſhal after ꝑ ſayde day diſ-
charge into any lighter or bottome,
and laye on lande or procure, cauſe
or willingly ſuffer to be diſcharged
in to any lighter or botom, and to be
laid on lãde out of ſuche ſhyp, crater
veſſel or botom any goodes, wares or
marchãdize whatſoeuer, before ſuch
owner, mayſter, Purſer, or other ꝑ-
ſone or perſones, takynge charge
of the Shyppe, Crayer, Bottome, or
veſſell, or the marchauntes goodes,
for that vyage ſhall haue ſignified &
declared to the cuſtomer or other of- Declared.
ficer of the port, Hauen, or Creeke, Names.
where he arriueth, the names of euę-
ry of the marchauntes or laders,
And ſhal haue truly ãſwered to ſuch

queſti-

queſtions and interogatories, touching or concernyng ſuch goodes, wares, or marchaundiſe, as ſhall be then laden in anye ſuch Ship, veſſel, or botome, as ſhalbe to him miniſtred by ſuch cuſtomer or other officer, openly in the cuſtome houſe, or in ſuche other places as is aforeſaid, vpon his or their oth, if nede ſo requyre, vpon payne that euery ſuch maiſter, purſer, or other perſō or perſonnes takyng charge of ſuch ſhip, craper or other veſſell, for that viage ſhal forfaite and loſe for euery ſuch default not truely aduertiſing nor anſwering as is aforeſaide an hūdreth pound. And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforeſaid, that from and after the ſayd day, no perſon deniſen ne ſtraunger, do take vpon him to entre or doe, or cauſe to be entred into the bokes of any cuſtomer, or other officer or officers, of anye porte or hauen, within this Realme, or his or their deputie or deputies, ſeruaunte or ſeruauntes, any manner goodes, wares, or marchaundiſe what ſoeuer, commynge or brought into your hyghnes realme, frō any the parties beyond the Sea, or from the realme of Scotland, or goinge or to be trāſported out of the ſame your highnes Realm, into anye the partes beyonde the Sea or into the Realme of Scotland, in the name or names of any other perſon or perſons, then the very true owner or owners of the ſame goodes, wares, or marchaundiſes, being not ſold, bargained or cōtracted for, to or with any other perſon or perſones, before ſuch entre, or before the arryuall of ſuch goodes, wares, or marchaundiſe in the partes beyond the Sea, vpon payne of forfeyture of the valne of the goodes ſo entred. And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforeſaide, that if any wharfinger, crane keper, ſercher, lighter man, weighter or other officer, perteynyng to the ſubſedye, cuſtome or cuſtome houſe, dwr at any time after the ſaid day, conſent or knowe any offence or thynge to be committed or done contrary to the true meanyng of this act, or anye articles therein conteyned, and doo not within one moneth nexte after knowledge thereof had, diſcloſe the ſame to the chiefe cuſtomer or other officer of the porte, where or within whoſe office or charge any ſuch offece ſhalbe cōmitted or done, or ells to the Lord Treaſurer, Chauncelloure, vnder Treaſurer, or one of ỹ Barōs of Thercheker or thatto; ney generall for the tyme beynge, ſhall for euerye ſuche conceylemente, or not dyſcloſynge ſuche offence as is aforeſaide, forfaite & loſe a hundreth pounde of good and laweful money of Englande. And be it further enacted by thauctoryte aforeſaid, that the cuſtomer of Hull, ſhall haue a ſeruaunt or deputie continually reſident at the citie of Yorke, and euerye other cuſtomer comptroller, & ſearcher of euery porte, ſhall from & after the day aforeſaide aſſygned, and appoynted, to and in euerye of the places aboue mencioned, & in all and euerye Porte, Creeke, or Roode, where the ſeruaunte or anye of them haue bene contynuallye reſydente by the ſpace of tenne yeares, or hereafter ſhalbe as is aforeſaid, one able and ſufficiente deputie, or ſeruaūt at the leaſt, and that aſwell all and euery of the cuſtomers, comptrollers and ſerchers, as all & euerye his or their deputie and deputyes, ſeruaunte and ſeruauntes, ſhall from tyme to tyme, doo his and their dylygente attendaunce, at the howres, tymes & places afore appointed aſwell in the cuſtome houſe, as ells where, as it ſhalbe moſte expedyente and conuenyente, for the ſpedie dyſpatche of the marchaunte, and hys goodes, wares, and marchaundyze, and for the due executiō of thys Act in ſuche thynges as to

Diſcloſe.

Hull.

Yorke.

as to hym or the̅ shall appertaygne, withoute conceplemente, or consentynge to anye thynge or thinges, which maye be to ꝑ hurt or damage of youre hyghnes, youre heires or successours, in the iust answeryng of youre hyghnes due cuskomes & Subsedies, upon payne that euerye suche cuskomer, comptroller and searcher, shall forfayte and lose for euerye offence, by hym or them committed or done, his or their seuerall offyce or offyces, and an hundreth pound of lawefull money of England, the moytie of al which forfeyture, shalbe to youre hyghnes youre heyres and successours, and thother moytie to hym or them, that wyll sue for the same in anye youre hignes courtes, wherein no essoyne, protectyon, wager of lawe, or iniunction shalbe admitted and allowed. And where of late yeares there hath bene muche greater quantytye of swete wynes, broughte into thys Realme, then in tyme passe, hath bene accuskomed, whych bene also brought from the same place, where ꝑ wyne commōly called malueseye, is broughte and is of the same nature of grape. And neuertheless eyther by negligēce, ignoraunce, or corruptiō of the offycers, there hath not bene suche cuskome and Subsedye receyued for the same, to thuse of youre hyghnes, & youre progenitoures, as is due and ought of berye ryght to be payde for suche swete wynes, commynge throughe the straytes, commōlye called the straightes of Marroke, otherwyse Mallegaye, to the greate losse and hinderaunce of youre hyghnes, and the burden of vs youre louynge subiectes, for thauoiding of al ambiguities and doubtes, and to thintent ꝑ officers may more certenly knowe what they ought to receyue for suche kinde and nature of of marchādize. Be it enacted and declared by this present acte, and by thauctho-

Forf.

Swete wines

ritie aforesaid, that like cuskome and subsedie, is of berye ryght to be paid and shall from henceforth be paid for suche swete wines as is aforesaid, as is, and hath bene accuskomed to be paid for malueseyes, any negligence, none payment, vsage or cuskome to the contrarye in any wyse notwithstādyng. Sauing to all and euery Lorde marcher, and other person and persons, what soeuer body politike or corporate, al and euery suche right, title and interest, as they or anye of them, haue and of right ought to haue in the payemente or hauing of anye franchese, libertie, cuskome and subsedie, or any of them, any thing in this acte to the contrarye notwithstanding. Prouided alwaies & be it enacted, that it shalbe lawefull to ship, lade and transport into ꝑ portes, beyond the Sea al maner of corne and graine out of the counties of Norfolke and Suffolke, and either of them, at such places as heretofore hath bene accuskomed and betwene the houres in this acte appointed, when the same corne and graine shal not excede the seuerall prises, mēcioned in the statute made in the .v. and .vi. yeare of our late Soueraigne Lord king Edward the first intituled an act against regrators, forstallers, and engrocers, the cuskomes & subsedies therfore due, being wel and truely paid, any thing in this acte or any other act or statute to the cōtrarye notwithstandyng. Prouided alwaies ꝑ this acte, nor any thig therein conteined, be not preiudiciall or hurtfull, to the Isle of Angleseye, the shyres of Carnaruan and Flynt in Northwales. But that the inhabytauntes thereof and euery of them, may receue, lade and discharge according to their old auncient vse, cuskomes or liberties, graunted to them or any of theyr predecessours, by the late king of famous memory, kyng Hery the eight, or any other his progenitors

Carn.

Flint.

genitois. So that they and euery of them, pay the cuſtomes & ſubſedies that ſhalbe due, and diſcharge, and lode, within the times, and howres beforemencioned, any thing in this preſent acte to the cõtrary notwithſtanding. An. 1. El. ca. 12.

De Alyens. 2.
Amerciamentes. 1.
Berwyke. 1.
Bolwes and bowſtaues. 1. 3. 5.
Butler. 2.
Caleys. 3.
Croſbowes. 2.
Cuſtome. 3. 6. 8. 10. 11. 13. 15.
Drapry. 1. 3. 15. 52.
Exchange. 4. 6.
Extorcion. 4.
Fyſhe. 3. 7. 8. 14.
Feyres. 2.
Foreſt. 14.
Golde. 2. 10.
Irelande. 3.
Money. 2.
Paſſage. 6.
Purueyours. 11.
Recogñ. 1. 2. 3. 5. 7.
Repele. 3.
Robbery. 5.
Safecondites. 2.
Sea. 1.
Shippes. 5. 6. 10.
Staple. 1. 7. 11. 12. 16. 18. 21.
Tarie. 31.
Tythes. 10.
Victailles. 1.
Wines. 6. 9. 10. 15. 23.
Woolles. 5. 9. 30. 43

¶ Mesne.

CUm capitales domini diſtringunt feodum ſuum pro conſuetudinibus et ſeruiciis ſibi debitis, et medius ſit qui tenentem acquietare debeat cum non laceat in ore tenentis, poſtq; diſtrictionem replegiauerit, dedicere demãdam capitalis domini ſui, qui aduocat in cuĩ regis iuſtam diſtrictionem fieri ſuper tenentem ſuum, vez ſuper medium, multi per huiuſmodi diſtrictiones hucuſq; grauati extiterint, per hoc q medi⁹, licet haberet per quod diſtringi poſſet magnas fecit dilationes anteq; ad curiam venerit reſpondendõ huiuſmodi tenentibus ſuis ad breue de medio per hoc etiã quod durius fuit in caſu, quando medius nihil habuit, in caſu etiam quãdo tenens paratus eſſet facere capitali domino ſeruicia et conſuetudines exactas, & capitalis dñs ſeruicia et conſ. et debitas renuebat percipere per manũ alterius quã per manum proximi tenentis ſui, et ſic amiſerunt huiuſmodi tenentes in dominico profi cuum terrarum ſuarum aliqñ ad tempus, aliqñ toto tempore ſuo, nec fuit antea aliquod remedium in hoc caſu prouiſum. Ordinatum eſt, et prouiſum in hoc caſu remedium ſub hac forma, q ỹ cito hmõi tenens in dominico habens medium inter ipſum & capitalem dominum diſtringitur, ſtatim perquirat ſibi tenens breue de medio. Et ſi medius habẽs terram in eodem cõm diffugerit vſq; ad magnam diſtrictionem, detur querenti in breui ſuo de magna diſtrictione talis dies, ante cuius aduentum duo cõm teneãtur, et preciptatur vic. quod diſtringat mediũ per magnã diſtrictionẽ, prout in breui continetur, et nihilominus vic. in duobus plenis cõm ſolẽpniter proclamare faciat, q hmõi medius veniat ad diẽ in breui content, reſpõſurus tenenti ſuo, ad quem diem ſi venerit, proceedat placitum inter eos modo conſueto. Et ſi non venerit, admittat huiuſmodi medius ſeruicium tenentis ſui, et a modo nõ reſpõdeat ei tenens in aliquo, ſed omiſſo illo medio reſpondeat capitali domino de eiſdẽ ſeruicijs et conſ. que prius facere debuit predictus medius. Nec habeat capitalis dominus poteſtatẽ diſtringendi, dum predictus tenens offerat ei ſeruitia debita et conſueta. Et ſi capitalis domin⁹ exigerit plus quã medius ei facere deberet, habeat tenens in hoc caſu exceptionem quã haberet medius. Si vero medius nihil habuerit in poteſtate regis, nihilominus perquirat tenens breue ſuũ de medio ad vic. illius cõm in quo diſtringitur. Et ſi vicecomes mandauerit qua nihil habet vnde poteſt, ſummoneri: nihilominus ſequatur breue de attachiamẽto. Et ſi vic. mãdauerit quod nihil habet per quod poteſt attachiari, nihilominus ſequatur breue de Magna diſtrictione, et fiat proclamatio in forma predicta. Si

Prolites. Diſtreyned. Writ. Proces. Diſtreyn. Proclam. Foziuge. Seruices. Lord. Diſtreyn. Diſtre. Woze. Tenant. Writ. Proces. Proclam.

ta. Si vero medius non habeat terram in com̃, in quo ſit diſtrictio, ſed habeat terram in alio com̃, tũc ereat breue originalẽ ad ſummonendũ medium ad vic', illius com̃ in quo ſit diſtrictio. Et cum teſtificatum fuerit per illum vicecom̃, quod nihil habet in com̃ ſuo, ereat breue de iudicio ad ſum̃ medium ad vicecomit illius com̃ in quo teſtificat fuerit q̃ habet ten̄, et fiat ſecta in illo com̃, quouſq; perueniatur ad magnam diſtrictionem et proclamationem, ſicut dictum eſt ſupra de medio habente terram in eodem com̃, in quo ſit diſtrictio. Et nihilominus fiat ſecta in com̃, in quo nihil habet, ſicut dictum eſt ſupra de medio nihil habente, quouſq; peruenietur ad magnam diſtrictionem & proclamationem, et ſic poſt proclamationem in vtroque com̃ factam, adiudicetur medius de feodo et ſeruicio ſuo quietus. Et cum aliq̃n contingat, quod tenens in dominico feoffatus eſt ad tenendũ per minus ſeruicium quam medius facere debet capitali domino cum poſt huiuſmodi proclamationem atturnatus ſit tenens capitali domino, medio omiſſo, neceſſe habet tenens reſpondere capitali domino de ſeruiciis et conſ. que medius ei prius facere debuit. Et poſquam medius veneṙ in cur̃, et cognouerit, quod acquietare debet tenentẽ ſuum, vel adiudicetur ad acquietandũ, ſi poſt huiuſmodi cognitionem aut iudicium querimonia peruenial, q̃ medius non acquietat tenentem, tunc ereat breue de iudicio, quod vicecomes diſtringat medium ad acquietandũ tenentem et ad eſſendũ coram iuſtic. ad certum diem, ad oſtendendũ quare prius cum non acquietauit. Et cum ad diſtrictionem venerit, audietur querens, et ſi querens verificare poterit, q̃ ipſum non acquietauit, ſatisfaceat de damnis, et per iudicium recedat tenens quietus de ſuo medio et attornetur capitali domino. Et ſi ad primam diſtrictionem non venerit, ereat breue de alia diſtrictione, & fiat proclamatio, et poſtquam teſtificat fuerit, procedatur ad iudicium ſicut ſuperius dictum eſt. Et ſciendum eſt, quod per hoc ſtatutum non excluduntur tenentes quin habeant warantiam, ſi de tenementis ſuis implacitentur, ſuper medios ſuos et eorum hered̃, ſecundum quod prius habuerunt, nec etiam excluduntur tenentes, quin ſequi poſſunt versus medios ſuos, ſecundum conſuetudinem prius vſitatam, ſi viderint q̃ proceſſus eorum plus valeat per antiquam conſ. quam per iſtud ſtatutum. Et ſciendum eſt, q̃ per iſtud ſtatutum non prouidetur remedium quibuſcunq; medijs, ſed ſolũmodo in caſu cum ſit vnus medius tantum inter dominum diſtringentem et tenentem, et in caſu quando medi⁹ ille eſt plene etatis, et in caſu q̃n tenens ſine preiudicio alterius quam medij attornare ſe poteſt capitali domino, q̃ dictũ eſt pro mulierib⁹ tenẽtib⁹ in dotem, et tenentibus per legem Anglie, vel aliter ad terminum vite, vel per feodum talliatum, quibus pro aliquibus cauſis nondum eſt prouiſum remedium, ſed deo dante alias prouidebitur. W. 2. ca. 9.

Se Execution. 3.

Pproces.

Pproclam.

Foxiuge.

Tenant.

Pproclam.

Seruices.

Acquyte.

Pproces.

Dam̃.

Foxiuge.

Meſſengers.

Se Hozſes. 1. Marchaunte. 49

Meſures.

Se Lete. 1.

Weyghtes and meaſures in all.

Middleſex.

Se Erigent and vtlarie. 5. Juſtyce of peace. 9 Maynpriſe. 7.

Juſtice of aſſyſe. 1.

Milles.

Se Appꝛowmentes. 2. Herforde. 1. Prohibition. 2.

Dꝛapꝛy. 56. Staple. 22.

Foꝛeſt. 12. Surueyours. 1.

Gigge mylles. 1. Weres. 8.

¶ Mint.

Se exchange. 6. ner. 8. 9.
Golde and syl- Money in all.

¶ Misprision.

Se Amendement London. 2,
1. 3. 4. Treason. 18. 19
Attaynder. 4. 20. 23.
Chalenge. 3. Tryall. 10. 11.
Crowne. 3. 4. 12. 14.

¶ Moderata misericordia.

Se Amercement. 1.

¶ Monasteries, Abbeis, priories, Colleges, free chapels, Hospitals, Chanteries, and their abbotes, priours, & gouernours, and the landes, possessions and goodes of the premisses and religious persons.

1 SI depredationes vel rapine aliq̃ fiant abbatibus, vel aliis prelatis ecclesiasticis, et ipsi ius suum de huiusmodi deprecationibus prosecuti fuerint, et morte preueniantur antequam iudicium inde fuerit assecuti, successores eorum habeant actiones ad bona ecclesie sue de manibus huiusmodi transgr̃ repetend. Similem insuper habeant actionem succ. de his qui domus sue et ecclesie recent ante obitū predecessorum suorum per huiusmodi violentiam fuerint subtract: licet predicti predecessores sui ius suum prosecuti nō fuerunt in vita sua. Si autem in terris et tenū huiusmodi religiosorū, de quibus eorum prelati obtinent sesin vt de iure ecclesie sue, aliquis contradāt tempore vacationis, successores sui bene habeant de sesina sua recuperanda, et adiudicentur eis damna sua sicut in nouis disseisinis adiudicari consueuit. Marlet. Ca. 29.

2 ¶ Quod le roy et communitie, que la peas de seynt eglyse, et de la terre soit bien garū et mainteū en toutz poyntz, et qui comen droitur soit fait a toutes, auribien as poures come as ryches, sauns regard de nully et pour ceo q̃ les abbes, et les religious de la terre, ount estre surcharges et greuis malement par la venue des grosundes gentz et dautres, que lour biens ne suffisent a eur mesmes, par que les religious sont cy abbatus et enpoueres quilz ne poiēt eur mesmes sustein ne la charite quilz soilent faire. Purueu est que nul ne beigne māger, herberger, ne giser a meason de religion ou dautre anoyson q̃ de la sien, al costages de la meason, sil ne soit prie par le gouernour de meason auant quil beigne. Et qui nul a ses costages demeine ne entre ne beigne giser encounr la volunte ceur de la meason. Et par cel estatute nentend pas le roy, que grace de hospitalitie soit sustreite as besoignes, ne qui les anowes des measons les pusent per loure souent venues, sucharger ne destrue. Purueu est enssement qui nulle graund ne petit per colour de patente, ou despecialtie, ou par auter affiaunce, ne per auter encheson ne courge en auter parke, ne peche en auter viuer, ne beigne maunger ne herberger en meason ne en manour de prelate ne de home de religion, ne dautre encountre la volunte le seignour ou le bailif, ne as costages le seignour, ne a son coste demeigne. Et sil beigne ou enter par le gree ou sans le gree le seignour ou le bailif, nul serure, huis ne fenestre, ne nul maner de ferū ne faire ouerer, ne de pecher par soy ne par auter, ne nul maner de vitail ne auter chose prigne par colour de achate ne autrement. Et qui nul face batter blee, ne prender blee, ne nul maner de vitail, ne les auters biens de nul hy prelate, home de religion, ne de auter, ne de clerke ne de lay, par colour de achate ne autrement encountre

Peace. Justice. Abbots. Ouercharged Lodging. Defyed. Parke. Hunt. Fish. Lodge. Lord. Open. Fishe. Victaple. Purueyours. Tozne. Victaple.

countre la volunte & le conge de celuy a q̄ la chose serra, ou de gardeyn deins villes marchandes ou dehors.

Horses. Wetes. Cariage. Et qui nulle preign̄ chivals, boefes, chares, ne charettes, nefes, ne bateur, a faire cariage, sauns le bone volunte de celluy a que les choses serront. Et si il par la bō volunte de celuy le face, lors maintenant face son gree solonq̄ le couenant fait enter eux et ceux qui viendront encountre les establissements auantditz, et de ceo soient atteintes, soient atuges a la prison le roy: et dillonques soient reintes et punys solonq̄ la quantite et le maner du trespas, et solōq̄ ceo q̄ le roy en sa court verra que bien soit.

Payment. Jmpris.

Tres. 2. Dam. Et fait assauer que si ceux a que le trespas fait fait, voilent suer les damages que ils auer̄ resceux, lour serr̄ agarde et restore au double. Et ceux qui le trespas aueront fait soient ensement punis en le maner auantdit. Et si nulle ne voille suer, eit le roy la suite, come de chose faite encounter sō defence, et encounter sa peas. Et le roy fra inquire de an en an, si come il quidra q̄ blē soit, queux gētes eiēt tiel trespas fait. Et ceux, queux serrōt endites par cels inquestes, serrōt attaches et distreigne par la graunde distresse de bener a certain iour, q̄ cōtreign̄ lespace dun mays, en la courte del roy, ou la ou iut plerra. Et si ceux ne veign̄ a cel iour, ils seront autersfois de rechief distreign̄ par mesme distr̄ de ben̄ a vn autre iour, que contreign̄ lespace de sis semaignes. Et si ceux adonques ne viegnont, soient atuges come atteintz, et rendent le double, per le suit del roy, a ceux q̄r le dam aueront resceux, et soient greuement reintes solonc le maner del trespas. Et le roy defend̄ et comand̄, qui nul desormes ne face mal, dam̄ne greuance a null home de religion, parson de seint eglise, ne a auter par enchefon de ceo que ils eient denye lostell̄ ou le mangeour a nully, ou par enchefon de ceo que al-

Enquere. Indite. Proces. e. Dam. No hurt. Lodging.

cun soy pleynt en court de ceo quil soit greue des ascuns des choses auantdites, et si ascun le face, et de ceo soit atteint, soit encoze la peine auantdit. Et est pourueu que les points auantditz lient auri bien no' councellours, iuffices de foreftes, & auters nous iuffices, come auters gentz. Et que les points auantditz soient maintenus, gardes, et tenus. Si defend̄ le roy fur la gre forfaiture, qui nul plate, abbe, home de religion, ou baylife dascun de eux, ou de auter, ne resceue nul home encounter la fourme auantdit. Et que null' enuoy a meason ne au manoir de religion ne de auter home, gents, cheuals, ou chiens a soiourn̄, ne nul les receiue, et qui le fra pur ceo que ceo est encounter la defence & le commaundement le roy, il serra punys greuement. Encore est purueu que biscount ne herbergent oue nully ouesqs plus que sink ou syx chivals, ne que ils ne greuent la gent de religion ne auters par lour souent venir: ou giser a lours meafons, ne a lour manours. W. 1. ca. 2.

Conseil. Just. al. Fors. Bathon. Abbon. Bailif. Dogges. Shirif. Lodging. Religion.

3 ¶ Petit, quod dominus rex et regni magnates non onerent domos religiosas, vel ecclesiasticas personas pro corrodijs, pensionibus, vel prehendinationibus faciend̄ in domibus religiosis et aliis locis ecclesiasticis, carectis et equis sibi mittend̄, cum per hoc predicte domus depauperentur, cultusq̄ diuinus in hac parte diminutur, et propter huiusmodi onera compelluntur sepissime prelibati et alij ministri ecclesiastici diuinis officijs deputatur a locis recedere supzad̄. Responcio. Placet domino regi quod super contētis in peticione de cetero indebite non onerentur. Et si per magnatas aut alios contra fiat, habeant inde remedium iuxta formam statutorum tempore domini. E. regis patris domini regis nunc editorum, et fiat consimile remedium de corrodijs, et pensionibus

Corrodies. Pensions. Carriages. Jmpet. Remedy. Corodies. Pensions

sionibus per cohertionem eractis, de quibus non fit mentio in statutis. Articuli cleri. Ca. 11.

4 ¶An. 35. E. 1. a statute was made entituled, Statutum de asportatis religiosorum editum. An. 35. E. 1. Apud Carliolen. In whiche is enacted, that no payment or tax shoulde be payde or sent by any religious house to any superiour out of Englande, nor that any religious should go out to any visitatiõ, nor ỹ any religious out of England shold set any tax or payment vpon any religious house in Englande, vpõ forfaiture of al that they maye forfeite, sauyng to religious alyens theyr visitations in Englande. &c. And in that acte is matter concernyng the seales of abbottes of Cistercienses and Premonstratentes.

5 ¶Pur ceo que archeuesques, euesques, abbes priours, dames de religiõ & auters ount esse auant ces heures grandement greues p prieres des rops qui lour ount pries per grandes manaces pur lour clerkes et auters lour seruauntz pur grosses empentions, prouendres, esglises, & corrodies, issint que ilz ne potent rien doner ne fait as ceux qui lour auoient seruis, ne as lour amys a grande charge & dañ de eux, le rop ne voet desormes prper, mes la ou il deuera. An. 1. E. 3. stat. 2. ca. 10.

6 ¶Lestatut nadgaires fait et afferme a kardoillez. 6. (5. An. 31. E. 1. before. 4. que les religiouses ne facent apport ouk le mear, soit maintenus gardes et tenv en toutz poyntz. An. 4. E. 3. ca. 5.

7 ¶Un estatut fait a kardoillz en temps mesme le rop ayel. (5. An. 35. E. 1. before. 4. en quel est contenus, que gentz de religion ne facent apporte hors du roialme, soit tenus gardes et maintenus en toutz poyntz. An. 5. E. 3. Ca. 4.

8 ¶An. 4. H. 5. ca. vltimo, it is enacted that the kyng shall haue the possession of Priors aliens if they be not conuentuelles. Aliens.

9 ¶His maiestie shall haue and enioye to hym and to his heyres for euer, all and singuler such monasteries, priories, and other religious houses of Monkes, Chanons, and Nonnes, of what kyndes or diuersities of habites, rules, or order soeuer they be called or named, which haue not in landes, tenementes, rentes, tythes, pensions, and other hereditamentes, aboue the clere yerely value of. ¶¶. li. And in like maner shall haue and enioy all the scites & circuites of euery suche religious houses, and all and singuler the manours, grãges, mesis, lãds, tenemtz, rentes, reuersions, seruices, tythes, pensions, churches, chapels, aduousõs patronages, annuities, rightes, conditions, & other hereditamentes, apperteining or belonging to euery such monasterie, priory, or religious house, not hauing as is aforesayde, aboue the sayde clere yerely value of ¶¶. li. in as large ample maner, as the abbottes, priours, Abbesses and other gouernours of suche monasteries, priories, and other religious houses, now haue or ought to haue the same, in theyght of theyr houses. And that also his highnes shall haue to hym and to his heyres, all and singuler such monasteries, abbeys, and priories, whiche at any tyme within one yere nert before the making of this acte hath been geuen and graunted to his maiestie by any abbotte, priour, abbesse, or priores vnder theyr couent seale, or that otherwyse hath been suppressed or dissolued, and all and singuler the manours, landes, tenements, rents, reuersions, tythes, pensions, portions churches, chapelles, aduoulons, patronages rightes, entries, conditions, and all other interesse and hereditaments to the same monasteries, abbeys, and priories, or to any ¶¶. li. Landes. Rightes. Landes. Rightes. Abbeyes &c. 1. yere.

of them

of them apperteyning or belonging. To haue and to holde all and singuler ꝑ premisses, with all their rights, profytes iurisdictions and commodities vnto the kynges maiestie and his heyres and assignes for euer, to do and vse therewith his and their owne wylles, to the pleasure of almighty God, and to the honour and profyte of this realme. And it is. &c. that al and euery person and persõs, & bodyes politike which now haue or hereafter shall haue anye letters patentes of the kynges byghnes of any of the scites, circuitz, manours, landes, tenementes, reuersions, seruices, tythes, pensions, portions, churches, chapelles, aduousons, patronages, tythes, entrees, condicions, interest or other hereditaments which apperteyned to any monasteries, abbeyes, or priories heretofore geuen or graũted to the kynges highnesse, or otherwyse suppressed or dissolued, or which appertaineth to any of the monasteries, abbeys, priories or other religious houses that shall be suppressed or dissolued by auctoritie of this acte, shall haue & enioy the sayde scites, circuites manours, landes, tenementes, rentes, reuersions, seruyces, tythes, pensions, portions, churches, chapelles, aduousons, patronages, tythes, entrees, condicions, interesse, and all other hereditaments, conteyned and expressed in their letters patentes now beyng therof made and to bee conteyned and specified in any letters patentz hereafter to be made, according to the tenour, purport, and effectes of any such letters patentes. And shall also haue all such accions sutes, entrees and remedies to all intentes and purposes, for any thyng or thynges conteyned in euery such letters patentes now made, or to be conteyned in any such letters hereafter to be made, in like maner, fourme and condicion, as the abbottes, priours, abbesses, priorelles or other chiefe gouernours of any religious houses, which had the same, myght or ought to haue had yf they had not ben suppressed or dissolued. Sauing to euery person and persons, and bodies politike, their heyres and successours, (other then the abbotes, priours abbelles, priorelles, or other chiefe gouernours of the sayde religious houses especified in this acte, and the Couentes of the same, and their successours, and suche as pretende to be founders, patrons, or donours of such religious houses, or of any landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes belongyng to the same, and their heyres and successoures) all such ryght, tytle interest possessions, leases for yeres, rentes, seruyces, annuities, commodities, fees, liberties and iuysdictions, pencyons, porcyons corrodies, synodes, profyes, and all other profytes, as they or any of them hath, ought or might haue had, in or to anye of the sayde monasteries, abbeys, priories, or other religious houses, or in or to any manours, landes, tenementes, rentes, reuersions, tythes, pencions porcions, or other hereditaments, appertaynyng or belongyng, or that apperteyned to any of the sayd monasteries priories, or religious howses, as if the same monasteries, priories, and other religious houses, had not been suppressed by this acte, but had continued in their essensial bodies and states that they now be or were in. Prouyded alwayes, and be it enacted, that for as much as diuers of the chiefe gouernours of such religious houses. &c. haue lately, fraudulentely and craftely, made feoffements, estates, gyftes, graũts and leases, vnder their couẽt seales, or suffered recoueries of their manours, landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes in fee simple, fee taile, for terme of lyfe or lyues, or for yeres,

Lres patents

Inioy.

Accions.

Sauing

Right. Title. Leases. Rentes.

Feoffme. Graunts. Leases. Recoueries

yeres or charged the same with rets or coyndies to the great decaye and diminucion of their howses that all such craftie and fraudulent recoueries, feoffementes, estates, giftes, grauntes, and leases, and euery of theim, made by any of the said chiefe gouernours of suche religious houses vnder their couent seales, within one yere nexte before the making of this act, shall be vtterly voide and of no effect. Prouided alwayes, that such person and personnes as haue leases for terme of life or yeres, wher upon is reserued the olde rent and fermes accustomed, and suche as haue any offices, fees, or corodies, that hath ben accustomed or vsed in such religiouse howses, and haue bought any liuerie or liuing in anye suche howses, shall haue and enioye their sayde leases, offyces fees, corodies, liberties liueries, and liuinges, as if this acte hadde neuer ben made. And it is &c. that the kynges hyghnesse shall haue and enioye to hys owne proper vse, all such ornamēts, Jewelles, goodes, cattalles, and debtes which apperteined or belonging to any of the chief gouernours of the sayde monasteries or religious howses in the right of their said monasteries or howses at the firste daye of Marche, in the yere of our Lorde Godde. M. D. xxxv. or anye time sithen, whersoeuer, or to whose possession so euer they shall come or be founde, except onely such beastes grayne and woodes, and such other like cattell and reuenues as they haue solde before the sayde first daye of Marche or sythen, for the necessarie or reasonable expences or charges of any of the sayde monasteries or houses. &c. And bee it &c. that the kynges hyghnes shall haue and enioye according to thys acte, the actuall and reall possession of all and singuler such monasteries, priories and other religious howses as shall appere by the sayde certificat remaining in the kynges Eschekier, not to haue in landes, tenementes, rentes, tythes, porcions and other hereditamentes aboue the sayde clere yerely value of two hundred pounde: So that hys hyghnesse may lawefullye geue, graunte and dispose them, or any of them at hys wyl and pleasure to the honour of God, and the welth of this realme, without further inquisicions or offyces to bee hadde or founde for the same. Prouided alwayes that this acte or anye thing therin conteined, shal not extend nor be preiudiciall to anye abbottes, or priours of any monasteries or priories being certified into the kinges eschequer to haue in possessions and profyttes spyrituall and temporall aboue the sayde clere yerely value of C C. li. for or concernyng suche Celles of religious houses apperteining or belonging to their monasteries or priories, in which celles the pryors or other chiefe gouernours therof be vnder the obedience of the abbottes or priors to whome suche celles belong, as the monkes or chanons of the couent of theyr monasteries, or priories, and can not sue nor be sued by the lawes of thys realme, or by their owne proper names, for the possession or other things apperteyning to such Celles, wherof they be priors and gouernours, but must sue & be sued in & by ỹ names of ỹ abbottes or priors, to whō they be now obediencers, and to whom suche Celles belong. And also be priors or gouernours datife or remouable frō tyme to tyme, and accomptes of the profittes of such Celles at the onely pleasure and wyll of the abbots and priors to whom such Celles belong, but that euery such Cell shall be and remayne vndissolued in the same estate, qualitie, and condicion, as if this acte had neuer been made, anything in thys act to ỹ contrary herof not-

Celles.

Saving. notwithstanding. Sauing alwaies and reseruing vnto euery perſō and
Founders. persons, being foūders, patrons, or donours of any abbeys, priories, or other religiouse houses that shall be suppressed by this acte, theyr heyres
Right. and succeſsours, all such right, title,
Interest. interest, possessiō, rentes, annuities,
Leases. fees, offices, leases, cōmons, and all other profites, whatsoeuer they bee, which any of them haue, or shoulde haue had without fraude or couen, by any maner of meanes, otherwyse then by reason or occasion of the dissolution of the said abbeys, priories, or other religiouse houses, into or vpō any of the sayd abbeis, priories, or other religiouse houses, whereof they bee founders, patrons, or donours, or into, or vppon any landes, tenements or other hereditamentes apperteining or belonging to the same in like maner fourme, and condicion as other persones and bodyes polytike be sayed by this acte as is afore rehearsed. And as if the sayde abbeys, priories, or other religiouse houses had not been suppressed and dissolued by thys act, but had continued styl in their essentiall bodies & estates as they be now, any thing in this act to the contrary hereof notwithstanding. And further be it &c. that al and singuler persons and bodies politike and corporate, to whom the kinges maiestye, hys heyres or succeſsoures hereafter shall gyue,
Graunt. graunt, let, or demyse any scite or
Leases. precinct, with the houses thereupon buylded together with the demenes of ani monasteries, priories, or other religiouse houses, that shal be dissolued or giuen to the kinges highnesse by this act, his heyres, succeſsours, or assignes of euery such perſō, body polytike and corporate, shall be boūden by auctoritie of this acte vnder the penalties hereafter, to keepe or
Hospitalitie. cause to be kept an honest continual
Housholde. house and household in the same scite or precincte, and to occupy perely as much of the demenes in plowyng & tylling of husbandry, that is to saye, Halfen as much of the said demenes whych Tylage now been commonly vsed to be kept in tillage by the gouernours, abbots or priors of the same houses, monasteries, priories, or by theyr fermer or fermers occupieng the same within the tyme of. xx. yeres nerte before this acte. And if any person or persons, bodyes polytike or corporate that shalbe bounden by thys act, doe not kepe an honest household of husbandrye and tillage in maner and fourme as is afore sayde: that then he or they so offending shall forfayt Fort. to the kings highnesse for euery moneth so offēding. vi. li. xiii. s. iiii. d. to be recouered to hys vse in any of his courtes of recorde. And ouer that it is &c. that al iustices of peace in eue- Justices ry shire where any such offence shal be committed and done, contrarye to the true meaning and entent of thys present acte, shall in euery quarter & generall sessions within the limittes of their commission, enquire of the premisses, and shall haue full power and auctoritie to heare & determine the same, and to tare & assesse no lesse fine for euery of the saide offence then Fyne. is afore limitted for the same offence and extretes therof to be made and Extrete certified into the kinges eschequer, according & at such time and fourme as other extretes of fines issues and amerciamēts ben made by the same iustice. An. 27. H. 8. in an acte by it selfe not printed. And in thys acte be certein articles, that the abbottes & priors &c. of those houses and their Further Penalt. luerties, be discharged of theyr fyrst fruits. And that the king will puide pēsions for them, & that the couents shall haue capasities or bee put into greater houses. And that bishops & Bishops Collect. other chargeable for the collection of the tenthes of spiritualties shalbe discharged of collecciō of the tēthes for

for these houses. And that the kyng shall pay all the true dettes of these houses, and that the kynge may declare by letters patents which of these houses shall continue &c. And other matters be in this act which I leave out, because the time of thys is past, or els they concerne certein particuler persons.

10 ¶ Upon all and singuler letters patentes to be made vnder the great seale of Englande of any manours, landes, tenementes & hereditamētes belonging or appertenyng to anye of the sayd houses, comprised in the said act (s. An. 27. H. 8. *before*. 9.) & committed to the survey of the said court (s. *of augmentations*) to any person or persons or body politike for any estate of enheritance, there shalbe alwaies reserued to the kinges highnesse hys heyres and successours a tenure by knyghtes service In capite, and a yerely rent of the xth part of ỹ yerely value of the landes to bee cōprised in euerye suche letters patentes, accordyng to suche rate as the same manours, lands & tenemētes gyuen, shall be expressed to bee of yerely value in the same letters patentes, any thing or clause cōteined in any warrant to the contrary therof notwithstanding. And that the sayd rent so reserued vpon any such estate, shall be cōtented & payd to the officers of the said court of the kings ble accordyng as other reuenues there shalbe payd. And that none auerremēt shal be made or admitted by or for ỹ king or any other pson, that the same manours, lādes, & tenements be of more yerely value than in the same letters patentes shalbe declared. Anno. 27. H. 8. cap. 27.

11 ¶ Where diuers and sondry abbottes, priors, abbesses, prioresses, & other ecclesiasticall gouernors & gouernesses of diuers monasteries, abbathies, priories, nonries, colleges, hospitals, houses of friers, and other religiouse and ecclesiasticall houses & places within thys our soueraign lorde the kinges realm of Englande and Wales, of their owne free and voluntary mindes, good willes, and assents, without constrainte, coaccion or compulsyon of any maner of person or persons sythen the .iiij. day of Frebuary, the .xxvii. yere of the raigne of our nowe most drad soueraigne lorde, by the due order and course of the common lawes of this his realme of England, and by their sufficient writinges of record vnder their couent and common seales haue seuerally giuen, granted, and by the same their writinges seuerally confirmed al their sayde monasteries, abbathies, priories, nōries, colleges, hospitalles, houses of friers, & other religiouse and ecclesiasticall houses and places, and al their scites circuites & procinctes of the same, & al and singuler their manours, lordships, granges, meses, lands, tenementes, medowes, pastures, rentes, reuercions, seruices, woodes, tithes, pencions, portions, churches, chappels, aduowsons, patronages, annuities, rights, entries, condicions, commons, leetes, courtes, liberties, priuileges, and franchises appertenyng or in any wise belonging to any such monasterie, abbathie, priory nonrie college hospitall, house of friers, and other religiouse and ecclesiasticall houses and places or to any of them, by whatsoeuer name or corporacion they or any of thē were than named or called, and of what order, habite, religion, or other kind or qualitie so euer they or any of thē then were reputed, knowen or taken: To haue and to holde all the sayde monasteries, abbathies, priories, nonries colleges hospitalles howses of friers & other religiouse & ecclesiasticall howses and places septes circuites procinctes manours landes tenementes medowes pastures rēts

Fre willes. 4. Fe. 27 H. 8. Graunted. Colleges.

reuerc̃ons, seruices, and all other the p̃misses to our said soueraigne lord, his heires and successours for euer, & the same their saide monasteries abbathies, p̃iories, nõries, colleges hospitalles, houses of friers, & other religious & ecclesiasticall houses and places, scites, circuites, p̃cinctes, manours, lordshipps, grãges meases, lands, tenemẽts, medowes, pastures, rẽts, reuerciõs, seruices, & other the p̃misses voluntarily as is aforesaid, haue renounced left & forsaken, & euery of thẽ hath renounced left and forsaken. Be it therefore &c. that the king our soueraine lord shall haue, holde, possede & enioye to hym, his heires & successours for euer, all and singuler such late monasteries, abbathies, p̃iories, nõries, colleges, hospitals, houses of friers, & other religious & ecclesiasticall houses & places, of what kindes, natures, qualities, or diuersities of habites, rules, p̃fessiõs, or orders, they or any of thẽ wer named, knowẽ or called, which syth the sayde .xiiij. day of Febr̃uary, the .xxvij. yere of the raigne of our sayde soueraigne lorde, haue ben dissolued, suppr̃essed, renounced, relinquished, forfaited, gyuen vp, or by any other meane come to his byghnes and by the same auctho̅itie, and in lyke maner shall haue, holde, possede, & enioy al the scites, circuites, p̃cinctes, manours, lordeshippes, granges, meases, landes, tenemẽtes medowes, pastures, rentes, reuercions, seruices, woodes, tythes, pencions, porcions, personages, appropried, vicarages, churches, chapels, aduowsons nominacions, patronages, annuities, rightes, interesse, cõditiõs, commons, letes, courtes, liberties, p̃iuileges, frãchises, & other whatsoeuer hereditamentes, which apperteined or belonged to the sayd late monasteries, abbathies, p̃iories, nonries, colleges, hospitalles, houses of friers & other religious, or ecclesiastical houses & places, or to any of them, in as large & ample maner and fourme, as the late abbottes, p̃iours, abbesses, p̃iores, & other ecclesiasticall gouernours & gouernesses of such late monasteries, abbathies, p̃iories, nonries, colleges, hospitals, houses of friers, and other religious & ecclesiastical houses and places, had, holde or occupyed, or of right ought to haue had, holden, or occupied in the right of their sayde late monasteries, abbathies, p̃iories, nonries, colleges, hospitalles, houses of friers, or other religious or ecclesiastical houses or places, at the time of the saide dissolucion, suppression, renoũcing, relinquishing, forfaytyng, giuing vp, or by any other maner of meane commyng of the same to the kings highnesse syth̃ the .xiiij. day of Febr̃uary aboue specified. And it is &c. that not onely al the said late monasteries, abbathies, p̃iories, nõries, colleges, hospitals houses of friers, & other religious & ecclesiastical houses & places, scites, circuites, p̃cinctes, manors lordshipps, granges, meses, landes, tenements, medowes, pastures, rẽts, reuercions, seruices, & al other the p̃misses, forthwith immediatly & p̃sently: but also al other monasteries abbathies, p̃iories, nõries colleges, hospitals, houses of friers, & al other religious & ecclesiasticall howses & places, which hereafter shal happen to be dissolued, suppr̃essed, renoũced, relinquished, forfaited, gyuen vp, or by anye other meane come into the kinges highnesse, & also al the scites, circuites, p̃cinctes, manors, lordeshipps, granges, meases, lãdes, tenementes, medowes, pastures, rentes, reuercions, seruices, woodes, tythes pẽcions, porcions, p̃sonages appropriate, vicarages, churches, chapels aduowsõs, nominaciõs, patronages annuities, rightes, interesse, entrees, condicions, commons, leetes, courtes,

To the king.
Renounced.
Holde.
To the king.
Abbeys, &c.
4. Fe. 27. H. 8.
Landes.
Hereaft
Landes
Condic

courtes, liberties, priuiledges, franchises & other hereditamentes, what soeuer they bee, belonging or appertaining to the same, or to any of thē, whan so euer & as sone as they shall be so dissolued, suppressed, renoūced, relinquished, forfaited, giuen vp, or by anye other meane come vnto the kinges highnesse, shall be vested, demed & adiuged by auctoritie of this present parliament, in ỳ very actual & real sealō & possession of the king our said souerain lord his heires & successours for euer, in ỳ state & cōditiō as they now be, & as though al the sayde late monasteries, abbathies priories nonries, colleges, hospitalles, howses of friers, and all other religiouse and ecclesiasticall houses & places, so dissolued, suppressed renoūced, relinquished forfaited, giuen vp, or come to ỳ kings highnesse, as is aforesayd as also the saide monasteries, abbathies, priories, nōries, colleges, hospitals, houses of friers, & other religiouse & ecclesiasticall houses and places, which hereafter shall happen to be dissolued, suppressed, renoūced, relinquished, forfaited, giuē vp, or cōe vnto ỳ kinges highnesse scites, circuities, precincts, manours, lordeships, grāges, landes tenementes, & other the premisses what soeuer they be, & euery of them were in this present acte, specially and particularly rehersed, named and expressed by expresse wordes, names titles, & faculties, and in their natures, kinds and qualities. And be it &c. that all the sayde late monasteries, abbathies, priories nonries colleges hospitals houses of friers, and other religiouse and ecclesiastical houses and places which been dissolued, suppressed, renoūced relinquished, giuē vp, or cōe to the kinges highnesse, by any maner of meanes as is aforesaide, & all the manours, lordshippes, granges, lādes tenementes, and other the premisses (except such therof as be cōe to the kings handes by atteinder or atteinders of treason.) And al ỳ said monasteries, abbathies, priories, nōries, colleges, hospitals, houses of friers and other religiouse and ecclesiasticall houses & places, which hereafter shal happē to be dissolued, suppressed, renounced, relinquished, forfaited, giuen vp, or come vnto the kinges highnesse, & all the manours, lordships, granges, lādes tenements medowes, pastures, rents, reuercions seruices woodes tithes porcyons pēcions personages appropriate vicarages churches chapels aduousons nominacions patronages annuities rights interestes entries condicions commons letes courts liberties priuileges frāchises, & other hereditaments whatsoeuer they be, belonging to the same or to any of them (except such ther of which shal happen to come to the kinges highnesse by atteinder or atteinders of treason) shall be in the order surney and gouernance of our saide souerain lord the kinges court of Augmentacions of the reuenues of his crowne, & of the chācellor, officers and ministers of the same. And all the fermes issues reuennes & profittes, comming and growing of the premisses, and of euery parte therof (except before except,) shall bee ordered, taken and receiued to the kinges vse by the saide chauncellour, ministers and officers of the same court, in such and like maner and fourme as the monasteries, priories, scites, circuites, manours, grāges, meses, landes tenementes rentes reuersions reuercyes tythes pencyons portions aduowsons patronages rights entrees condicions, and other hereditamentes late appertaining or belonging vnto the monasteries, abbathies, priories or other religiouse houses, late by auctoritie of parliament suppressed, been ordred, surueied, and gouerned. Sauing to all and euery person or persons, and bodies

Abbeis which shalbe dissolued.

Landes.

Except.

Atteynder.

Surney.

Augmentacō

Saying.

dśes politike and their heires & succeſſours and the heires and ſucceſſours of all and euery of them other than the ſaide late abbottes priours abbeſſes prioreſſes and other eccleſiaſtical gouernours and gouerneſſes of ỹ ſaid late monaſteries abbathies proiries nonries colledges hoſpitalles houſes of fryers and other religiouſe & eccleſiaſticall howſes and places and their ſucceſſours and the ſucceſſours of euery of thē and ſuch as pretende to be founders patrones or donours of ſuch monaſteries abbathies priories nonries colledges hoſpitals houſes of friers and other eccleſiaſticall howſes and places or of anye manours meſuages landes tenementes or other hereditaments belonging to the ſame or to anye of them their heires and ſucceſſours & the heyres and ſucceſſours of euery ſuch founder patrone or donour and the nowe abbottes priours abbeſſes prioreſſes & other eccleſiaſticall gouernours & gouerneſſes of ſuch monaſteries abbathies priorȳes nonries colledges hoſpitalles howſes of friers and other religiouſe and eccleſiaſticall howſes and places whych hereafter ſhall happē to be diſſolued ſuppreſſed renounced relynquiſhed forfaited gyuen vp or come to the kinges highneſſe, & ſuch as pretende to be founders, patrons, or donours of ſuch monaſteries, abbathies, priories, nonries, colleges, hoſpitalles, houſes of friers, and other eccleſiaſticall houſes & places, or of any manours meſuages, lands tenements or other hereditamentes to the ſame belonging, or to any of them, theyr heires and ſucceſſours, & the heyres and ſucceſſours of euery of them, all ſuch right title, claime, intereſt, poſſeſſion, rentes, charges, annuities, leaſes, fermes, offices, fees, liueries, and lyuinges, porcions, pencions, corodies, cōmons, ſynodes, priories, and other profittes, whych they or

Other than.

Gouernours.

Founders.

All ſuche right &c.

any of thē haue, clayme, ought maye or might haue had, in or to the premyſſes, or to any parte or parcell therof, in ſuch like maner fourme & condicion to all intentes, reſpectes conſtructions & purpoſes, as if this acte had neuer been had ne made, rentes ſeruices, rentes ſecke, & all other ſeruices and ſuites onely excepte. Prouided alwaies and bee it &c. that if any late abbotte priour abbeſſe pryoreſſe, or other eccleſiaſticall gouernour or gouerneſſe abouesayd within one yere next before the diſſolucion, ſuppreſſion, renouncyng, relynquiſhing, forfayting, gyuing, vp or commyng to the kinges highneſſe of hys late monaſterie, abbathie, priorie, nonrie, college, hoſpitall, howſe of friers, or other religiouſe or eccleſiaſtical howſe or place, hath made any leaſe or graunt vnder his couent ſeale, or commen ſeale, or otherwyſe, for terme of lyfe, or for terme of yeres of the ſcite, circuite, and precinct of his ſayde late monaſterye, abbathie, priorie, nonrie, colledge, hoſpytall, houſe of friers, or other religiouſe or eccleſiaſticall howſe or place, or of any part therof, or of any manours, meſuages, granges, lander, tenementes, perſonages appropriate, tithes, pencions, porcions, or other hereditaments, which belonged or appertained to his ſayde late monaſterie, abbathie, priorie, nonrie, college hoſpitall houſe of friers, or other religiouſe or eccleſiaſticall howſe or place, which manours, meſuages, granges landes tenementes perſonages appropriate, tithes, pencions, porcions, or other hereditaments were not before the ſame leaſe commonly vſed to be ſette nor let to ferme, but kept and reſerued in the manurance tyllage, or occupacion of the ſayde gouernor or gouerneſſe, for ỹ maintenance of hoſpitalitie & good howſe keping, or with one yere as is aboueſaide, hath made any leaſe or graunt

Rentes ſeruices.

without

Leaſe.

Scite.

Landes.

Not bee be lette.

for

for terme of life, or for terme of yeres of any manours, meſuages, landes, tenementes, medowes, paſtures, woodes, perſonages appropriate, tythes, pencions, portions, churches, chappelles, or other hereditaments, whatſoeuer they be, wherof or in the which any eſtate or intereſt for term of lyfe, yere or yeres, at the time of making of anye ſuche graunt or leaſe, than had hys beyng or contynuance, & than was not determined, finiſhed, or expired, or wythin the time of one yere, as is aboueſayde, hath made anye leaſe or graunte for terme of life, or for terme of yeres of any manours, meſuages, lãds, tenements, medowes, paſtures, woodes, perſonages appropriate, tythes, pencions, portiõs, churches, chappels, or other hereditamẽtes, whatſoeuer they be, vppon the which leaſes and grauntes, the vſual and olde rentes and fermes accuſtomed to be yelden and reſerued by the ſpace of .xx. yeres next before the firſte daye of this preſent parliament, ſe and be not thereupon reſerued and holden. Or if any ſuch gouernour or gouernelle, hath made anye bargayne or ſale of hys woodes within one yere, as is afore limitted, which wodes be yet growyng & ſtanding: that then all & euery ſuch leaſe, grant, bargaine, and ſale of wood or woods, ſhalbe vtterly void and of none effect. And it is ꝛc. that all feoffemẽts, fines and recoueries, had, made, knowledged, or ſuffered by any gouernour or gouernelle, wõut the kinges licence vnder his great ſeale, within one yere next before the diſſolucion, renouncing relinquiſhyng forfaiting giuing vp or commyng to the kinges highneſſe of hys ſayde monaſterie, abbathie priorie nonrie colledge hoſpitall howſe of friers, or other religiouſe or eccleſiaſtical houſe or place of any manors meſes landes tenementes or other hereditaments, whatſoeuer they be, which the ſayde late abbotte pryour abbeſſe priorelle & other eccleſiaſticall gouernour & gouerneſſe or anye of them, or any of their predeceſſours hadde or helde of the gyfte graunt or confirmacõ of our ſayd ſouerain lord or of any of his highneſſe progenitours, or of ỹ which monaſteries, abbathies priories nonries colleges hoſpitalles houſes of friers or other religiouſe and eccleſiaſtical howſes or places, our ſayde ſouereigne lord was founder or patron, or which manours meſes landes tenementes, or other hereditamentes were of the auncient or olde foundacyon or poſſeſſion of the ſaide late monaſteries, abbathies priories nonries colledges hoſpitalles houſes of friers or other religiouſe or eccleſiaſtical houſes or places ſhalbe vtterly voide and of none effect. And it is ꝛc. that if any abbotte pryour abbeſſe priorelle, or other eccleſiaſticall gouernour or gouerneſſe of any monaſterie abbathie priorie nonrie colledge hoſpitall houſe of friers or other religiouſe or eccleſiaſtical houſe or place whych hereafter ſhall happen to bee diſſolued ſuppreſſed renounced relinquiſhed forfayted gyuen vp or come to the kinges highneſſe within one yere next before the firſt daye of this preſent parlyament haue made or hereafter doe make anye leaſe or graunt vnder his couent or common ſeale or otherwiſe for terme of yeres or lyfe or liues of the ſcyte circuite and precincte of his ſayde monaſterie abbathie priorie nonrie colledge hoſpitall howſe of fryers or other religyouſe or eccleſiaſticall howſe or place or of any parte therof or of any manours meſuages landes tenementes perſonages appropriate tithes pencions portions or other hereditaments belongyng or appertayning to his ſaid monaſtery abbathye priorie nonrie colledge hoſpitall howſe of friers or other religyouſe or eccleſiaſticall

Moyde.

Abbot.

Hereafter.

within 1. yere

Leaſe.

house or place, which manours, meases, granges, landes, tenements personages appropriate, tythes, pēcions, pozcions, or other hereditamēts, whatsoeuer they be, were not Used to be let before the same lease commonly used to be set nor let to ferme, but kept and reserued in the manurance, tyllage, or occupacion of the said gouernour or gouernelle for the maintenaunce of hospitalitie, a good house kepyng, or now be in the manurance, tyllage or occupacion of the sayd gouernour or gouernelle for the maintenaunce of hospitalitie and good housekeping or within one yere nert before the first daye of this present parliament, hath made, or hereafter shall make any lease or graunt for terme of life or for terme of yeres, of any manours, meases, landes, tenemēts, medowes, pastures, woodes, personages, appropriate, tithes, pencios, pozcios, churches, chappels, or other hereditamentes, whatsoeuer they bee, whereof and in the which anye estate or interest for terme of lyfe, yere or yeres, at the tyme of making of any suche graunte or lease than had his being or contynuaunce, or hereafter shall haue his beyng or ex- Estate not determined. tynuaunce, and than was not determined, finished, or expired, or at the tyme of any suche lease to bee made, shall not be determined, finished, or expired, or within one yere nert before the fyrst day of this present parliament hath made, or hereafter shal make any lease or graunt for terme of lyfe, or for terme of yeares, of any manours, mesuages, landes, tenementes, medowes, pastures, woodes, personages appropriate, tythes, pencyos, pozcions, churches, chappelles, or other hereditamentes, whatsoeuer they be, vpon the which leases and grauntes, the vsuall and Olde rent. olde rentes, and fermes accustomed to be yelden and reserued by ỳ space of .xx. yeres nert before the sayd fyrst daye of this present parliament, is or be not, or hereafter shall not be therupon reserued and yelden. Or if any such gouernour or gouernelle of any such monasterie, abbathy, priory, nōrie, college, hospital house of fryers or other religious or ecclesiastical house or place, which hereafter shall happen to bee dissolued, suppressed, renounced, relinquished, forfayted, gyuen vp, or come to the kinges hyghnelle, within one yere nerte before the fyrst day of this present parlyament, hath made, or hereafter shall make anye bargayne or sale of his woodes, whych woodes be yet Woodes growing and standing, that than al and euery such lease, grant bargain, and sale of woode or woodes, shal be vtterly voide, and of none effect. And Note. it is ꝛc. that all feoffementes, fynes, Fynes and recouerles had, made, knowleged, or suffred, within one yere nerte with before the first daye of thys present parliamet, or hereafter to be hadde, made, knowleged or suffered by any gouernour or gouernelle of any monastery, abbathie, priorie, nonrie, college, hospital, house of friers, or other religious or ecclesiastical house or place which hereafter shal happē to be dissolued, suppressed, renoūced, relinquished, forfaited, gyuen vp, or come to the kynges hyghnelle, without the kings lycence vnder his gret seale, of any manours, meases, lāds, tenementes, or other hereditaments, what soeuer they be, which the sayde abbots, priours, abbelles, prioreſſes, and other ecclesiastical gouernours and gouernelles, which hereafter shall happen to bee dissolued, suppressed, relinquished, forfayted, gyuen vp, or come vnto the kynges highnelle, as is aforesayd or anye of them, or any of their predecessours had or helde, or haue and holde of the gift graunt or confirmacion of our sayd soueraigne lorde, or of anye of his highnelle progenitours or of the

which

which monasteries abbathies priories nonries colleges, hospitals houses of friers or other religious or ecclesiasticall houses or places, oure sayde soueraigne lorde is founder or patrone or whiche manours meases landes tenementes or other hereditamentes, were or be of the auncient or olde foundacion or possession of the said monasteries abbathies priories nonries colleges hospitalles, houses of friers or other religious or ecclesiasticall houses or places shall be vtterly voyde and of none effecte. Prouided alway. &c. that if any abbot priour abbesse or prioresse or other gouernor or gouernesse abouesayde, within one yere nexte before the fyrste daye of this present parliament, or if any late abbot, priour, abbesse prioresse or other late gouernor or gouernesse aboue said, within one yere nexte before any such dissolution suppression renoūcing relinquishig, forfaiting, geuing vp, or commynge to the kinges highnesse of the premisses, or of any parcell therof, as is aforesaid, haue made any demise lease or graunt to any person or persones for terme of yeres, of any manours, meases, landes, tenements personages appropriate tythes pēcions portions, or other hereditamentes aforesaid, which person or persons at the tyme of the sayde demyse, lease or graunte hadde, and helde the same to ferme for terme of yeres than not expyred: that then the sayde persone or persones to whom any suche demyse lease or graunte hathe bene so made, shall haue and holde the same for the terme of. xxi. yeares onely from the tyme of the making of the sayde demyse lease or graunt yf so manye yeares be by the same demyse lease or graunte specifyed lymitted and expressed, or els for so many yeares as in suche demyse lease or graunte been expressed, so that the olde rente bee thereupon reserued, and so that the same lease or leases excede not .xxi. yeares. Olde rent reserued.

This acte or any thing therein conteyned to the contrarie not wythstandynge. Excede not .xxi. yeres.

Prouided also. &c. that yf any abbotte priour abbesse prioresse, or other late gouernour or gouernesse within one yere nexte before any suche dissolucion, suppression renouncynge relynquyshyng, forfaytinge giuyng vp or comming vnto the kynges highnesse of the premysses or of any parcel thereof, as is aforesayde, haue made any demyse, lease or graunt to any person or persones for terme of lyfe or lyues of any manours, meses, landes, tenementes, personages appropriate, tythes, pencions, portcions, or other hereditaments aforesaid, which person or persons, or any of them at the tyme of the sayde demyse, lease or graunte, had and helde the same for terme of lyfe or lyues, or for terme of yeres than not expired: that than the said person or persons, to whom any suche lease or graunte hathe bene so made, shall haue and holde the same for terme of their life or lyues, so that the olde rent be therupon reserued: Abbot. Lease for lyfe. Lease not expyred. Olde rent reserued.

This acte or any other thing therein conteyned to the contrary therof not withstading. Prouided also. &c. that all and singular leases and graūtes, made by coppe to any person or persons of any of the said mesuages, lādes, tenementes, personages appropriate, tythes, pencions, portcions, or other hereditamentes, aforesayde for terme of life or lyues which by the custome of the countrey hath bene vsed to be demised letts or graūted by coppe of courte rolle, shal be good and effectuall in the lawe, so that the olde rente be reserued by and vpon euery suche lease and leases: this acte or anye thing therin conteynsd to the contrarye in any wyse notwythstandynge. Prouided alwayes. &c. that all leases heretofore Copy holde. Good. Olde rent reserued.

Leases by the augmentacion.

Leases. Fessementes. Woodsales.

Enrolled. Decrees. Affirmed.

Good.

Money paid.

Woodes.

tofore made of any the premisses by auctorite of our soueraigne lord the kynges court of augmentacions, of the reuenues of his crowne, and all suche leases, feoffementes, & woddesales, made by the saide gouernours or gouernelles, or any of the, vnder their couēt seales, or vnder the couēt or cōmon seale of any of them, within one yere next before the dissolutiō, suppression, renouncyng, relinquishyng, forfaityng, gyuyng vp or cōmyng to the kynges hyghnes, of the saide monasteries, abbathies, priories, nonries, colleges, hospitalles, houses of friers, or other religious, or ecclesiasticall houses or places, whiche sayd leases, grauntes, feoffementes, and wodde sales, haue ben examined, enrolled, decreed or affirmed in our said soueraigne lorde the kynges courte of augmentacions, & the decree of ỳ same put in writting, sealed with the seale of the said court of Augmentations, shall be good and effectuall accordyng to the same decree: any clause or act, heretofore in this present acte, to the contrary not withstandyng. Prouided alway. &c. that if any persone or persones haue iustely and truely, without fraude or coulyne, payde or gyuen any some or sommes of money to any the sayd late gouernours or gouernelles, for the bargayne & sale of any woodes, beyng and growyng in or vpon any manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, which apperteined or belonged to the sayde late monasteries, abbathies, priories, nonries, colleges, hospitalles houses of friers or other religious or ecclesiasticall places, or vnto any of theim, whiche bargayne & sale, by auctorite of this acte, is made voyde & of none effect, and by meane thereof, the kynges hyghnes maye haue and take the cōmoditie and profit of suche wooddes, so bargained and solde: that then the Chauncellour and other officers of our said soueraigne lord the kynges court of Augmentations, or three of theim, wherof the Chauncellour for the tyme beyng shall be one, of our said soueraigne lord the kinges treasure, remaynyng in the treasorie of the same court, shal satisfie & recompēce euery such person and persons, such somme of money, or other recōpence, as the same Chauncellour & officers, or three of theim, wherof the saide Chauncellour shall be one, shall thinke mete & conuenient. And if any other person or persons, shall happen to take profyte and commoditie, by reason of auoydyng of such wodde sales by auctorite of this act, that then euery person and persons, which may or shall take such profite shall be ordered for satisfaccion to be made to the parties, that shall happen to be greued by this acte, by the said Chauncellour and other the officers of the same court. Prouyded also. &c. that all & euery person & persōs their heires and assignes, which sithen the said. xiii. day of February, by licence pardone confirmacion release assent or consent of our said soueraigne lord ỳ king vnder his great seale heretofore giuen had or made, or hereafter to bee had or made, haue obteined or purchased by indenture, fine feoffemēt recouert or other wyse of the saide late abbots priours abbesses, prioresses, or other gouernours or gouernelles of any such monasteries, abathies priories nunries colledges, hospitalles, houses of friers, or other religious or ecclesiastical houses or places, any monasteries, priories, colleges, hospitalles, manours, lands, tenemēts, medowes pastures, woods, churches, chapels, personages, tithes, pencions, porcions, or other hereditamentes, shall haue and enioy the same according to such writinges and assurances as ben therof before the day of this present parlament or hereafter shall be had

Recompence

Order for satisfaccion.

Lycens. Pardon. Confirmac. Release. Assent. Purchase of an abbot.

Sauing.

had or made. Sauing to al and euery person & persons and bodies politike their heires and succeſſours, and to the heires and succeſſours of euery of thē other than the said late abbots abbelles, priours, prioreſſes & other gouernours and gouernelles & their succeſſours, and the succeſſours of euery of them and such as pretende to be founders, patrons, or donours of the said monaſteries abbathies priories nunries colleges hoſpitals, and other religious or eccleſiaſtical houſes or places or of any of them, or of any manours meſuages lands tenementes or other hereditamentes late belanging to the ſame, or to any of them and their heires ſucceſſours, & the heires and ſucceſſours of euery ſuch foūdour patrone or donour all ſuch right title intereſt poſſeſſiō rēts annuities cōmodities offices fees liueries & liuings porcions pēciōs cor rodies ſinodes priories, & other pfits which they or any of thē haue, ought or mought haue had in or to any the ſaid monaſteries abbathies priories colleges, hoſpitals, manours landes tenementes rēts ſeruices reuercīōs, tithes pencions portions or other hereditamentes at any time before any ſuch purchas indētures fines feoffementes recoueries or other lawfull meane betwene any ſuch parties had or made, as is aboue ſaid, this acte or any thing therin conteined to the cō trary notwithſtandyng. And where our ſaid ſoueraigne lord ſith the. iiij. day of Februarye, the ſaid. xxvii. yere of the raigne of our ſaid ſoueraigne lorde, hath obteined and purchaſed as wel by exchanges as by gifts bargaines fines feoffements recoueries dedes enrolled & otherwiſe of dyuers & ſōdry perſōs many ſondry & diuers honours caſtels manours landes tenements medowes paſtures woods rentes reuercīōs ſeruices and other hereditamentes, and hath not onely payd diuers and ſondry great ſūmes of money for the ſame, but alſo hath giuen and graūted for the ſame, vnto diuers and ſōdry perſons, diuers & ſondry manours landes tenementes and hereditamentes, and other recō penſes in and for full ſatiſfaccion of al ſuch honours, caſtels, manours, lādes, tenemētes, rentes, reuercions, ſeruices, & other his hereditamēts, by his highnes obteined or had as is aboue ſaid. Be it therfore enacted bi ȳ auctoritie aboue ſaid, ȳ our ſaid ſoue raigne lord the king his heires & ſucceſſours, ſhal haue, hold, poſſede and enioy al ſuch honours, caſtels, manours, landes, tenemētes, & other hereditamēts, as his highnes ſith ȳ ſaid iiij. day of Februarye, the. xxvii. yere aboue ſaide, hath obtained and had by way of exchaunge bargaine purchace or other whatſoeuer means or meanes according to the true meaning and intent of hys highnes bargaine exchange or purchace, miſrecital miſnaming or non recitall or not naming of the ſaid honours caſtels, manours, lādes, tenements and other hereditamentes compriſed or mencioned in the bargaines or writinges made betwene ȳ kinges highnes and any other party or parties, or of the townes or counties, where the ſaid honours caſtelles manours, lands tenementes and hereditamēts lie and bene, or any other matter or cauſe whatſoeuer it bee in any wyſe notwithſtanding. Sauyng to al & euery perſon and perſons, and to their heires bodies politike and corporate & to their ſucceſſours and to euery of them, other then ſuch perſō and perſōs, and their heires and their wifes and the wiues of euery of them, bodies politike and corporate and their ſucceſſours and euery of thē, of whō the kinges highnes hath obteined by exchaunge gift bargaine fine feoffemēt recouery dede enrolled or otherwiſe any ſuch honours caſtelles manours landes tenementes and other

The king to enioy his purchales.

Miſrecital &c

Saning.

here-

Right &c.

hereditamẽts as is afore said, al such right title vse interest possession rẽts charges annuities cõmodities fees and other profytes (rentes seruices & rentes seckes only except) which thei or any of them haue might or ought to haue had in or to the premisses so obteyned & had, or in or to any parcel therof, if this act had neuer be had nor made. This presente acte, or any thing therin conteined to the cõtrary notwithstanding. And where it hath pleased the kynges highnes of his most aboũdant grace & goodnes aswel vpon diuers and sondry considerac̃ons his maiesty specially moving, as also otherwyse to haue bargained sold changed or giuẽ & grãted

Patentes.

by his graces seueral letters patents indentures or other writings, aswel vnder his highnes great seale, as vnder the seale of his highnes duchie of Lãcastre, and the seale of thoffice of thaugmentacions of his crown, vnto diuers & sondry of his louinge & obedient subiects, diuerse & sondry honors castels manours monasteries abbathies priories lãds tenemẽtes rẽtes reuersiõs seruices pfonages appropriated, aduousõs liberties tithes oblaciõs porcions pẽsiõs frãchises priuileges liberties & other hereditamẽtes cõmodities & profites, in fee simple fe taile for terme of lyfe, or for terme of yeres: ffor auoiding of which said letters patentes and of the contentes of the same, diuerse sondry and manye ambiguities doubtes and questions might hereafter arise be moued and stired, as well for misrecitall or non recitall, as for diuerse other matters

Misrecitall

things or causes to be alleged obiected or inuented against the said letters patẽts, as also for lack of findinge of

Offices not found.

offices or inquisitions, whereby the title of his highnes therein ought to haue ben founde, before the making of the same letters patentes, or for misrecitall or non recitall of leases, as well of recorde as not of record, or for lack of the certeintie of the values or by reason of misnaming of the honours castels manours monasteries abbathies priories lands tenements and other hereditamẽts comprised and mẽcioned win the same letters patẽts or of the townes & counties, where the same honours castels manours, monasteries abbathies priories landes tenements rents & other hereditamẽts lien & ben, as for diuerse & sondry other suggestions & surmises, whiche hereafter might happen to be moued surmised & procured against the same letters patents: albeit the wordes in effect conteined in the said lres patẽts be according to the true entent & meaning of his most royal maiestye.

Patentes.

Be it therefore enacted by the auctoritie of this present parlament, that as wel al & euery the said letters patentes indentures or other writings and euery of thẽ, vnder the seale or seales aboue said, or any of them, made or grãted by the kings highnes, sithen the said .xiiii. day of February, the said .xxiii. yere of his most noble reigne as al & singular other his graces letters patents, indentures, or other writings to be had made or grãted to any pson or persons win the yeres next after the making of this pset act of any honours castels manours monasteries abbathies priories nunries colleges hospitals houses of frers or of other religious or ecclesiastical houses or places scites circuites precinctes lands tenemẽts personages tithes pcions porcions aduousõs nominaciõs & al other hereditamẽts & possessiõs, of what kid, nature or qualitie so euer they be, or by what soeuer name or names thei or any of thẽ be named knowẽ or reputed, shal stand & be good effectual & Good. available in the law of this realm to al respects purposes cõstruccõs & intẽts against his maiestie his heires & successours, woute any other licence dispensacion or tollerãce of the kinges

The kinges grauntes.

4. Feb.

within yeres.

highnes

hyghnes hys heires or successours or of any other persō or persōs whatsoeuer they be, for any thig or things cōteined or hereafter to be conteined in any such letters patēts indētures or other writtinges any cause cōsideracion or thing materiall to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding. Sauing to al & singular ꝓsons, bodies politike & corporate, their heires & successours, and the heires & successours of euery of thē, other then hys highnes his heires & successours, & ỹ said gouernours, & gouernelles and their successours donours founders & patrons afore named & their heires & successours, & al other persons claiming in their rightes or to their vse, or in ỹ right or to thuse of any of thē al such right, title claime interest possession reuercion remaindre offyces annuities rent charges and comons which they or any of thē haue, ought or mought haue had in or to any of ỹ said honours castels manours, monasteries, abbathies, priories, lāds, tenemēts, & other hereditaments, in the said letters patēts made, or hereafter to be made, cōprised at ani time before the making of the said or such lres patents: This act or any thing therin cōteined to the contrary notwithstāding. And where diuers and sondry abbots priours abbesses prioresses & other ecclesiasticall gouernours & gouernelles of the sayd late monasteries abbathies priories nūries colleges hospitals houses of friers, & other religious & ecclesiastical houses & places, haue had possessed & enioyed diuers & sondry personages appropriated tithes pencions, & portions, & also were acquited & discharged of & for the paiment or payments of tithes to be paide out or for theyr said monasteries abbathies priories nunries colleges hospitals houses of friers, & other religiouse & ecclesiastical houses & places, manours, messuages lands tenemēts & hereditamēts. We it therfore enacted by thauctority aboue said, ỹ as wel the kinge our soueraigne lord, his heires & successours as all & euery such person and persōs, their heires & assignes, which haue or hereafter shall haue any monasteries abbathies priories, nūries colleges hospitals houses of friers, or other ecclesiasticall houses or places, scites circuites precinctes of the same, or of any of them, or anye manours, messuages, ꝓsonages appropriate, tithes, pencions, porcions, or other hereditamēts whatsoeuer they be, which belōged or apperteined, or whiche nowe belonge or appertayne vnto the said monasteries abbathies priories, nunries, colleges, hospitals houses of friers, or other religious & ecclesiastical houses or places, or vnto any of thē, shal haue, hold, retein, kepe and enioy as well the sayd personages appropriate, tithes, penciōs and portiōs as the sayd monasteries abbathies, priories, nūries colleges, hospitalles, houses of friers and other religious and ecclesiastical houses, and places, scites, circuities, precinctes, manours, meases, lands, tenementes, and other hereditaments. whatsoeuer they be and euerye of them, according to their estates and titles, discharged and acquited of payment of tythes as freely and in as large and ample maner as ỹ said late abbotts, priours, abbelles, prioresses and other ecclesiastical gouernours and gouernelles, or any of thē had held occupied, possessed, vsed, reteined, or enioyed ỹ same, or any ꝑcel therof at ỹ dates of their dissolution suppressiō renouncing relinquishing forfaiting giuing vp or cōming to ỹ kinges highnes of such monasteries, abbathies, priories, nunries, colleges, hospitalles, house of friers, or other religiouse or ecclesiastical houses or places, or at the day of the dissoluciō, suppressiō, renouncing, relinquishing, giuing vp or comming

Landes.

Personages appropriate. Tithes.

Enioye.

Discharged of tythes.

to

to the kings highnes of any of them, this act or any thing therin cõteined to the contrary notwithstanding.

Saning. Saning to the kynges highnes hys heires and successours al and al maner of rentes, seruices, and other duties whatsoeuer they be as if this act had neuer bene had nor made.

And be it. &c. that such of the said late monasteries, abbathies, priories, nũries, colledges, hospitals, houses of friers, and other religious & ecclesiasticall houses and places; and all churches and chapels, to them or any of them belonging, which before the dissolution suppression renouncing relinquishing forfaiting giuig vp or comming vnto the kings highnesse were exempted from the visitacion or visitacions, and all other iurisdiccion of the ordinary or ordinaries within whose dioceese they were situate or set, shall from henceforth be within the iurisdiccion and visitacion of the ordinarie or ordinaries, within whose dioceese, they or any of them be situate and set, or within the iurisdiccion and visitacion of such person or persons, as by the kings highnesse shall be limitted or appointed. Exempt. Within the visitacion.

Thys act or any other exemption liberties or iurisdicciõ to ỳ cõtrari notwithstãding. And where before thys time it hath pleased the kynges maiestie, at the contemplacion and humble peticion of the right noble Thomas Duke of Norf. to giue his roial assent and licẽce by his graces word wythout any maner of letters patentes, or other writing to purchase and receiue to him and to his heires for euer, of William Flatbery, late abbot of the Monasterie of Sipton, in the countie of Suff. and couent of the same late monasterie now beyng dissolued, all the same monasterie to gither with all & singuler manours, lordshippes, landes, tenementes, woodes, waters, comons, courtes, letes, aduousons, patronages, personages, vicarages, chãuntries free chapelles, tithes, portions of tithes, pentiõs, annuities, rentes, suites seruices, reuersions, remaindres, and al other thinges, which were the hereditaments or the possessions of the sayde late monastery whereseuer they lay or were within the realm of England. And in likewise our said soueraigne lord gaue like licence by his graces worde vnto the right honorable George lord Cobhã, to purchase and receiue to his heires for euer of the late maister and bretherne of the colledge or chantrie of Cobhã in the countie of Kent, now being vterly dissolued, the scite of ỳ same colledge or chauntrie, and all and synguler their hereditamentes and possessiõs, as well temporall as ecclesiasticall wherseuer they lay or were within the realme of Englãd. Be it therefore enacted by thauctoritie of this present parliament, that the act aboue written, or any thing therein conteined, shall not be in any wise hyudicial or hurtful to the said Duke, and lord Cobham, or to either of the or to the heires or assignes of either of them: but that the same duke and lorde Cobham and either of them sõdrply, and the heires and assignes of eyther of them, shall and may haue, holde receiue and enioy ỳ premisses by them sondrily purchased or receyued, according to the purportes and effectes of such euidences, writinges and cõueighances, as they or any of them sondrily haue caused to be deuised and made to them, or to their vses for the same. Saning alwaie and reseruing to all and singuler persons & bodies politike and to their heires & successours, other than the saide late abbot & couẽt, and their successours & the saide late maister & brethren, & their successours, and ỳ forhdours of the same monasterie, or of the sayde colledge or chãtrie, and the heires of either of them, & all donours grãters

Duke of Norf.

Flatbery Abbot of Sypton.

Lord C

The ca of Cob

Saning

or

or augmenters of thē, or of either of them, and the heires and assignes of either of them, all such rightes titles possessiōs rentes seruices fees annuities corodies liueries leases and al other their such interesses profits and cōmodities as they or any of thē had should or ought to haue, of to or in any of the premisses sondrily purchased or receiued by ỹ said duke or lord Cobham, if this present act had neuer bē had or made: any thing in the same act to the contrary beyng in awise notwithstanding. An. 31. H. 8. cap. 13.

12 ¶ Anno. 37. H. 8. cap. 4. An act was made that al colledges chātries frechapels. &c. shall be in the kinges disposicion during his life, in which acte bee diuers articles concerning those chauntries &c. but king Henry during his life did not much by force of that act, therfore I do not put that act here.

13 ¶ Al maner of colleges frechappels, and chauntries, hauing, being or in esse, within fyue yeres nexte before the firste daye of thys present parlament, which were not in actuall and real possessiō of the said late king, nor in the actual and reall possessiō of the king our soueraigne lord that now is, nor excepted in the sayd former act in forme abouesaide (37. H. 8. ca. 4. *before.* 12.) other then such, as by the kinges commissions in fourme hereafter mencioned shal be altered, transposed, or changed, & all manours, lands, tenemētes, rēts tithes, pencions, porcions, and other hereditamentes, and thinges aboue mēcioned, belonging to them or any of them: and also al manours, lādes, tenementes, rents, and other hereditamēts, and thinges aboue mēcioned by any maner of assurance, cōueighance, wil, deuise, or otherwise, had, made, suffered, knowledged, or declared, giuen, assigned, limitted, or appointed to ỹ finding of any preest to haue continuance forever: and wherwith, or wherby any preest was sustained, maintened, or found wīn fiue yeres nexte before the first day of this present parlament, which were not in the actuall & real possession of ỹ said late kīg, nor in ỹ actual & real possessiō of our souersin lord ỹ king ỹ now is: and also, al annuall rents, profites, & emoluments, at any time wīn fiue yeres nexte before ỹ beginning of this plent parlaūt employed paid, or bestowed, toward, or for the maintenance, supportacion, or fynding of any stipendary preest, intended by any acte or writing to haue continuaunce for euer, shall by the auctoritie of this present parlament immediatelī after the feast of Easter nexte comming bee adiudged and demed, and also be in the very actuall and real possession and season of the king our soueraigne lord, his heires and successours for euer, without any office, or other inquisicion therof to bee had or founde, and in as large and ample maner and fourme, as ỹ preestes, wardēs maisters ministers gouernours, rulers, or other incumbents of them, or any of them, at any time within fiue yeres nexte before the beginning of this present parlament, had, occupied, or enioied, or now hath, occupieth or enioieth the same, and as though all & singular ỹ said colledges, freechappels, chauntries, stipendes, salaries of preestes, and the sayde manours, landes, tenementes, hereditamentes, and other the prmisses whatsoeuer they be, and euery of thē, were in this present act specially, particularlie, and certainlie rehearsed, named and expressed by expresse words, names, surnames corporacions, titles and faculties, & in their natures, kindes, and qualities. And ouer that be it. &c. ỹ where any manours, landes, tenementes, tithes, pencions, porcions rēts, profits, or other hereditaments by any maner

for euer. 5. yeres. Rentes. Profites. Preest. For euer. Easter. Reall possession. In as large. Preestes. 5 yeres. Particulerly. Landes. Rentes.

Conueyance. maner of assurance, conueighance, wil, deuise, or otherwise at any time heretofore had, made, suffred, knowledged, or declared, were giuen, assigned, or appointed, to or for the maintenance, sustentatiō, or finding of one Priest. Peres. priest, or of diuers priestes, for terme of certeins yeres yet cōtinuing, and that any priest hath ben mainteined, sustened or found with the same, or with the reuenues, or profites therof 6. peres. wythin fiue yeres last past, that the kyng from ỹ said feast of Easter nert coming shal haue and enioye in euery behalf for & during all such time During such tyme. to cōe euery such, & like thinges, tenementes, hereditamentes, profites, and emolumentes, as the priestes, or priestes ought, or shoulde haue had, for, or towarde hys, or theyr maintenaunce, sustenaunce, or finding, and for no lenger, or further tyme, nor for any other profite, auantage, or commoditie therof to be taken.

Prouided alwaies, &c. that whē and allone as the time assigned, for the maintenance, sublstētatiō, or finding Expired. of the priest, or priestes shall be expired and runne: that then it shall be lawfull to euery person and persons to whom any manours, lands, tenementes, tithes, portions, pencions, rentes, and other hereditamentes or any of them shoulde haue belonged or apparteined, if the said former act and this acte had neuer been had or Entres. made, to entre into, take, percepue, haue and enioie the same without any maner of liuerie, ouster le maine Liuery &c. petition or other suite to bee made to the king, in like maner, fourme, and condicion, to all ententes, constructions, and purposes, as though the sayde former act and this act had neuer ben had, or made, and as though the kyng had neuer had any season or possession therof: Any thing in the saide former act, or in this act, to the contrarye in any wise notwithstanding. And be it, &c. that the kyng our soueraigne lorde, his heires and successours from the said feast of Easter next coming, shal haue, hold percene and enioye for euer, all landes, tene- Landes. mentes, rentes, and other hereditamentes which by any maner of assurance, conueyance, willes, wille, deuyse, or other wise at any time herto- fore had, made suffered, knowledged or declared, were geuen, assygned, or appoynted to goe, or bee imployed wholly e to the fyndyng or maynteynaunce of any anniuersary or obite, Obite. or other like thing, entēt or purpose, or of any light, or lāpe in any church Light. or chapell, to haue continuance for For euer. euer which hath ben kept, or maintained within fyue yeres nert before 6. peres. the sayde fyrste daye of thys present parlament. And also, that where but part of the issues or reuenues of any Part. manours, landes, tenemētes, rentes or other hereditamētes, hath by any of the wayes, or meanes aboue saide been gyuen, assygned, or appoynted to be bestowed, or employed to ỹ fyndyng or maynteināce of any anniuersary, or Obite or other lyke thig, in- Obite. tent, or purpose, or of any light, or Light. lampe in any church, or chapell, & to haue continuāce for euer: that then our soueraigne lorde the kyng shall from the sayde feast of Easter next commyng for euer, haue, percepue, and enioy euery such summes of mo- ney, that in any one yere within fiue 5. peres. yeres next before the first day of this present parlement, hath ben expended and bestowed aboute the fynding, or maintenance of any such annyuersarie, or Obite, or other lyke thyng, intēt, or purpose of any light, or lāpe to hym, hys heires, & successours for- Rent. euer, as a rent charge to be paid yerelie at the feastes of saint Mychael ỹ Archangell, and the annūciatiō of our lady S. Marie the virgin, by euē- pozciōs in the kings court, of thaug- mentacions, and reuenues of hys croun or in any other court or courts

as

as the king hereafter shall appoint. And that it shall lawfull to our sayd soueraigne lorde the king, his heyres and successours for non paiment of any such sume or summes of money to distraigne in the sayde manours, landes & tenements of the issues and reuenues, wherof the sayd anniuersarie, or obite, or other like thing, or any such light or lampe was founde sustained, or mainteined. And that for lacke of sufficient distresse, in or vpō any of the premisses wher of any of the sayde yerely rētes, or summes of money should bee payde by the space of one moneth nert after that any of the sayde rentes should bee paide, and be not payde, within the sayde moneth: that then it shall bee lawfull, to, and for our soueraygne lorde the kinge, his heires and successours, by vertue of this present act to entre into, & to haue & possede, as much of the landes, tenements, & hereditaments, wherof the said rent, or rents, should be leuied, or payde, as the rent, or rēts ỳ should be leuied or payde out of the same, doth or shall amount or come to in yerely value, and the same landes, tenementes, and hereditaments to hold and kepe and to haue our sayde soueraigne lord the king, his heirs and assignes for euer or for suche estate as our soueraigne lord the king hys heyres or successours, hadde, or ought to haue had, of, or in the sayd rent, or rents, And it is also &c. that our soueragne lorde the king, shall from the sayde feast of Easter nert comming, haue, perceiue, & enioy all & singuler such summes of money profittes commodities and emolumentes, which by vertue of any maner of assuraunce, conueighance composicion wyll deuise or otherwise hertofore haue ben giuē assigned limitted or appointed to haue continuance for euer which in any one yere wythin fiue yeres nert before the beginning of this present parliament haue been paide bestowed or employed by any maner of corporacions, guildes, fraternities, companyes or felowships of misteries, or craftes or any of them, beyng in England, Wales, & other ỳ kings dominions or by the maisters, wardeins gouernours, or other offycers or ministers or by the mayster warden gouernour or other offycer or minister of thē, or any of thē toward or about the finding, maintenance, or sustētaciō of any prieste or prestes of any anniuersarie, or obite, lampe, light or lightes, or other like thynge as is aforesaid, to our said soueraine lord the king, his heires, & successors for euer to be payd yerely, as a rent charge at the feast of sainct Michael the archangell and the annunciacion of our Ladye, by euen portions, in the kinges court of augmentactions, and reuenues, of hys crowne, or in any other court, or courtes, as the king hereafter shal appoint. And that it shalbe lawfull to our sayd soueraigne lorde the kyng, his heires and successours for none payement of any such summes, or summe of money, profitte, commodity, or emolument, or for non paiement of any of them, to distreigne in all the manours, landes, and tenementes, of euery such crafter, corporaciōs, guildes, fraternities, companies, or felowshippes of misteries or craftes, or any of them, by whom, or by the maisters, wardeins, gouernours, or other officers, or ministers or mayster, warden, gouernour, or minister of the which anye suche summes, or summe of money, profite commoditie, or emolument, haue or hath bene payde, bestowed or employed: And ỳ all and euery of the saide summes of money, profits commodities, and emolumentes, shall from the feaste of Easter nert comming, without any maner of inquisicion, or offyce to be had or founde, bee iudged and demed

Payed. Corporaciōs. Guydes. Craftes. Priest. Obite. Light. Rent charge. Distreyne.

to be in the actuall and real possessiō of our said soueraigne lorde the king in like maner and fourme, to all intentes, constructions, and purposes as if the same had bene particularlie & specially mencioned in this present act. And furthermore be it &c. that ỳ king our soueraigne lord, shall frō the saide feaste of Easter next comming haue and enioy to hym, hys heires and successours for euer, all fraternities, brotherheddes, and guildes, being wythin the Realme of Englande, and Wales, and other the kinges dominions: and all manours, landes, tenements, and other hereditamentes, belonging to them, or any of them, other then such corporacions, guildes, fraternities, cōpanies, and felowships of misteries or craftes, and the manours, landes, tenementes, and other hereditamēts perteining to the said corporacions, guildes, fraternities, companyes, and felowshippes of misteries, or craftes aboue mencioned: and shall by vertue of this acte be iudged and deemed in actual and reall possessyon of our sayde soueraigne lord ỳ kyng his heires and successours, frō ỳ said feast of Easter next cōming for euer without any inquisicions or office therof to be had or founde. And also be it &c. that our sayd soueraine lord the kyng, his heires and successours at his and their will & pleasure may directe his, and their commissions & commission vnder the great seale of Englande to such persons, as it shal please him. And that the same commissioners, or two of them at ỳ least shall haue full power and auctoritie by vertue of this act, and of the sayde commission, as wel to survey al and singuler late corporacions, guildes, fraternities, companies, and felowshippes of misteries or craftes, incorporate, and euery of them, as all other the saide fraternities, brotherheds, and guildes within the limites of their commission, to thē directed. And all the euidences, compositions bookes and accomptes, of other writinges of euery of them, to the intent therby to know, what money, and other thinges was paide, or bestowed to the finding, or maintenāce of any preest, or prestes anniuersary, or obite, or other like thing, light, or lāpe by them, or any of thē: as also to inquire, searche, and trye, by all such waies and meanes, as to them shall bee thought meete and conuenient, what manours, landes, tenementes rentes, and other hereditamentes, profites commodities, emoluments, and other things be gyuen limitted, or appointed to our saide soueraigne lord the kyng by this act within the limittes of their commission. And also that the same commissioners, or two of them at the least, by vertue of this act, and of the commissiō to thē directed, shall haue full power and auctoritie to assigne, & shall appoint in euery such place where guild fraternitie, the preest, or incumbent of any chanterie in esse, the first day of this present parlement by the foundacion, ordinace, the first institutiō therof, should, or ought to haue kept a grammer schole, or a preacher and so hath done sithen the feast of saint Michaell the archaungell last past, landes, tenementes, and other hereditaments of euery such chaunterie, guilde, & fraternitie to remaine, and continue in succession to a scolemaister, or preacher for euer, for, and towarde the keping of a grāmer schole or preaching, and for such godly ententes, and purposes and in such maner and fourme, as the same commissioners, or twoo of them at the least shall assigne, or appoint: And also to make and ordeine a vicare to haue perpetuitie for euer, in euery parisshe Church the first day of thys present parlament, being a colledge frechappell, or chauntrie, or appropried,

Fraternities. Guyldes. Landes. Crafftes. Real possessiō Comission. Survey. Evidences writinges Coin Trye Lande Assigne Schole Preacher Landes Succession Vicare Colledge

pried, annered, or vnited to any colledge, freechappel or chauntrie, that shall come to the kinges handes by vertue of this act, and to endowe euery such vicar sufficyently, hauing respect to his cure & charge, ꝑ same endowement to bee to euery such vicare, and to his successours for euer, without any other licence, or grant of the king, the bishoppe, or other officers of the diocesse. And also the saide commissioners, or two of them at the least, shall haue auctoritie by force of this acte, to assigne in euery great towne, or parishe, where they shall thinke necessarye to haue moe priestes then one, for the ministring of the sacramentes, within the same towne, or parishe landes & tenemẽts belonging to any chauntrie, chappel or stipendary priest, beyng within ꝑ same towne, or parishe the first daye of this present parliament, to bee to such person and persons, as the said commissioners, or two of them at the least shall assigne, or appoint to continue in succession for euer for, & towardes the sufficient finding, and maintenance of one, or moe priestes within the same towne, or parysshe, as by the saide commissioners, or two of them shal be thought necessarie, or conuenient. And aswell to make ordinaunces and rules, cõcerning the seruice dser, and demenour of euery such priest & scholemaister, as is aforesayde, to bee appointed, as also by what name or names, he and they shal from henceforth be named and called. And also that ꝑ saide commissioners, or two of them at ꝑ least, shall haue full power and auctoritie by vertue of thys acte, and of the sayde commission to them directed to assigne aswell to euerye Deane, Maister, Warden, Provost, and other incumbent, and minister of any of the sayde Colledges, freechappelles, or chauntries, beyng wythin the limyttes of theyr commyssyon, which hereafter shall bee dissolued, or determined by vertue of thys acte, as to euery stipendary priest and other priest, whose Salarie the king shalbe intituled vnto by this acte, as to euery fellow and poore persone hauing yerely relefe oute of any of the sayd colledges, freechappelles or Chanteries beyng wythin the limittes of their commissiõ, such seuerall yerely annuities, pencions, or other recompenses, during theyr seuerall lifes as to the same commissioners, or twoo of them shall bee thought mete and conuenient. And ouer that the sayde commissioners, or two of them at the least shall haue full power and auctoritie by vertue of this act & of the cõmission to them directed to inquire and trie by suche waies & meanes as they shall thinke mete and conuenient, what money, profite, and benefite, any poore persõ, or persos by vertue of any conueighaunce, assursaunce, composition, wil deuise, or otherwise heretofore had or made intended or meant to haue continuãce for euer, had, or enioyed, within fiue yeres nert before the beginnyng of this present parliament out of any colledge freechappell, or chauntrie, and other the premisses giuen, limitted, or appointed to the kyng by this acte, being within the limittes of their commission. And therupon to make assignements and orders in such maner and forme, as all and singuler such sayde money, profite and commoditie shalbe paid to poore people for euer. According to such said assurãce, composition, wil, deuise, or other thing had or made for ꝑ same & to assigne & appoint landes, tenemẽts or other hereditamts, parcel of ꝑ premisses for ꝑ maintenãce & continuãce of ꝑ same for euer, & also to appoint to fraternities, brotherheds & guildes landes tenementes & hereditaments, parcel of ꝑ premisses towardes & for the maintenance of

Priest. Pencions. Trye. Profite. Poore. Yeres. Assigne. Order. Poore. Landes. Continuance. Fraternities.

Piers. Walles. Sea. piers, iutties, walles, or bankes, against the rages of the sea, hauens, and creekes. And that all and singuler annuities, pencions, and other

Payment. recompenses, shalbe half yerely paid to the persones, to whom the same ought to be payde by the kinges receiuour for the time being, of his lands commonly called the suppressed landes, or other his reuenues, liyng in the cõtie, or citie where such colledge, free chappell, or chauntrie, or other the premisses giuen, limitted or appointed to the king, by this act the first day of this present parlement, were or remained without a-

Without fee. ny fee, or reward therfore to be paid. The first paiment to beginnne at the feast of saint Michael the archangel next comming. And that euery such receiuour, vpon his accompte, shall

Allowans. haue full and due allowaunce of all such annuities, pencions, and other recompenses by him payd, by vertue of any such assignement to be made

Commissioner. by the sayd commissioners or two of them at ỳ least. And it is &c. that the sayde commissioners, and euery of them that shall take vpon him therexecution of any of the sayd commissyons, shall be bounde as he will aunswere before god to erecute the com-

Execute. Beneficially. mission, to him and other directed, benefictiallie towardes the deanes, maisters, wardens, prouostes, and other incumbentes and ministers afore saide, & towards the pore people

Assignemẽts. concerning the sayd assignementes, and also toward the maintenance of piers, iutties, walles, or bankes, against the rages of the sea, hauens & creekes: And ỳ all maner of assignementes and ordinances to bee made

Ordinances. Certify. by the said commissioners, or two of them at the least and certified vnder their seales, or ỳ seales of two of them at the least into the kings court of the augmentaciõs and reuenues of his crowne, or to any other court, or courtes by the kinges Maiestie to be made or assigned, shall by vertue of this act, & of the sayde commissioners, be as good and effectual in the Effectu law to all intentes, constructions and purposes as though ỳ same had ben assigned and ordeined by auctoritie of this present parliament, by erpresse and apt wordes, termes, and sentences. Prouided also, that such annuities, pencions, or other recom- Pensio penses, that the said commissioners, or any of thẽ shall assigne or appoint to be paide yerely to any such deane, maister, wardẽ, gouernour, or other incumbent, felow, or minister, shall not extende to any more clere yerely Yerely value, thẽ such deane, maister, warden prouost gouernour, or other incumbent, felowe, or minister, or hys predecessour lawfully had, or enioied in money, meate, drinke, liuerie, or allowance of the same yerely, within fyue yeres, next before the begynning of thys present parliament. Prouided also that if any of the said maisters, wardeins, prouostes, gouernours, or other incumbentes, felow, or ministers shall at any tyme hereafter, during his life, bee promoted by the king to any benefice, or o- Preme ther spirituall promocion, being of a better clere yerely value then hys Bene saide annuitie or penciõ, or other recompence shalbe of: that then the annuitie, pencion, or other recompence Paiis that any such deane, master wardẽ, gouernour, prouost, or other incumbent, felow, minister, that so shall be promoted shall haue, shall immediatly after such promocion had, cease, & vterly determine. And be it &c. that the said cõmissioners, or two of them at Cõmis the least, to whom any cõmission by vertue or meane of this act, shall be directed & deliuered shalbe bounden vpõ ỳ forfaiture, euery of thẽ of a hũ- Forf dred pound, to make certificat vnder Certifi their seales, or ỳ seales of two of thẽ at ỳ least into ỳ said court of thaugmẽtacions, and reuenues of ỳ kings crowne

crowne, or into any other court, as
pere is aforesayde within one pere nerte
after the commission to them direc-
ted, of all manours, landes, tenemē-
tes, rentes, tythes, porcions, penci-
ons hereditamentes, and recompen-
ses by the same cōmissioners, or two
ments of them, assigned or appointed to a-
ny of the byes, intentes, or purposes
aboue mencioned. And also be it &c.
that our soueraigne lord ỳ king shal
haue & enioy all such gōdes, cattals,
&c. iuelles, plate, or names, & other mo-
ueables, as were or be the common
gōdes of euery such college, chātrye
frechappel, or stipēdary preest, belō-
ging or annexed to the furniture or
seruice of their seueral foundacōs,
or abused of any of the sayd corpora-
cions, in the abuses aforesaid, ỳ pro-
pertie wherof was not altered nor
changed before the. viii. day of Dece-
bre, in ỳ pere of our lord God. M. D.
xlvii. And it is &c. that all such dets &
sūmes of money, as ought, or should
without fraude or couin hereafter
be payde of the money or gōdes of
any of the sayd colleges, due, or pa-
able, by reason of any contract, spe-
cialtie or promyse, had or made be-
fore the same eight day, shall truely
and fully be paide by the treasorer of
the kinges courte of the augmenta-
cions and reuenues of hys crowne,
or by the treasorer or receiuer of any
other court to which anye of the pre-
misses shalbe appointed of the kings
treasure, beyng in hys or their han-
des, wyth as conuenient speede, as
the same may be payde. Prouided
alwaies, that this act, or any article
clause, or matter conteigned in the
same shall not in any wyse extende
to any colledge, hostell, or halle be-
ing wythin eyther of the vniuersy-
ties of Cambridge and Oxforde,
nor to any chauntrie founded in a-
ny of the colleges hostelles, or halles
beyng in the same vniuersities, nor
to the frechappell of Sainct George
the martire, scituate in the castel of
Windesore, nor to the colledge, cal- windsore.
led S. Mary college of Winchester, winchester.
besides Winchester, of the foundaci-
on of bysshoppe Wickeham, nor to
the college of Eton, nor to the parish Eton.
churche commonly called the chap-
pell in the sea in Newton, within ỳ
Isle of Elie, in the countie of Came- Ely.
bridge, nor to any manours, landes,
tenementes, or hereditamentes, to
them or to any of them perteining or
belonging, nor to any chappel made Chappell of
or ordeined, for the ease of the people ease.
dwelling distant from the paryshe
church, or such lyke chappell where-
unto no more landes, or tenementes
then ỳ churchyarde, or a litle house
or close, doth belong or perteine, nor
to any cathedral church or Colledge Cathedrall.
where a Bisshoppes sea is, within Bishops sea.
this realme of Englande, or in Wa-
les, nor to the manours, landes, te-
nementes, or other hereditamentes
of any of them, other then to suche
Chauntries, obites, lightes & lāpes, Chauntries.
or any of them, as at any tyme with- Obites.
in fiue peres, nert before the begin- Lightes.
ning of this present parlamēt, haue
been had, vsed or maynteined, within
the sayde cathedrall churches, or
within any of them or the issues, re-
uenues, or profites of any of the sayde
Cathedral churches to whych Chā-
tries, obites, lightes, and lampes, it
is enacted by the auctoritie afore-
said that this act shall extende. And
it is &c. that our soueraigne lord the
kynge, at any time during his lyfe
(which GOD long preserue) maye
at hys wyll and pleasure, aulter
and chaunge the name or names, of Change the
all and singuler chauntries, and the names.
foundacions of the same, being in a-
ny of the colledges, hostels or halles
of any of the sayd vniuersities accor
dyng as to his godly wisedome shall
be thought meete and conuenient.
Sauing to all and euery person and Sauing.
persones bodyes politike and cor-

Maisters. Incūbents. Foundours: Patrons. Fermes &c. Bargayn. without licēce Right tytle.

poʒate, their heires and succeſſours, and the heyʒes and ſucceſſours, of euery of them other then the maſters, wardeins miniſters, gouernours, rulers, pʒieſtes, incumbentes, felowes, & bʒethʒen of the ſayd colledges Chauntries, frechappelles, and other the pʒemiſſes, giuen limitted oʒ appointed to the kyng by thys acte: and the ſucceſſours of them & euerye of them, and other then ſuch as bee oʒ pʒetēde to be, foundours, patrons oʒ donours, of the pʒemiſſes, oʒ anye of them, oʒ of any part oʒ parcel therof, and the heires ſucceſſours & aſſignes, of euery, oʒ any of them: and other thē ſuch as be, oʒ were feoffées recoueries, conſiles, grantees, oʒ deuiſees of any of ỹ pʒemiſſes, to, oʒ foʒ any of the vſes, purpoſes, oʒ entents aboue mencioned, oʒ to the vſe of ani of the ſayde colledges, freechappels, Chauntries oʒ other the pʒemiſſes, gyuen, limitted, oʒ appointed by this act to the king: oʒ to the entent to employ the rentes, oʒ pʒofits therof to the vſe of maiſters rulers incumbentes, oʒ miniſters of them, oʒ any of them: and other then ſuch perſon and perſones, and bodies polytike and coʒpoʒate their heires, ſucceſſours, and aſſignes, as claime oʒ pʒetende, to haue eſtate, right, title, intereſt vſe, poſſeſſion, oʒ condicion, of, in, oʒ to the pʒemiſſes, oʒ any part oʒ parcell thereof, by reaſon of any feoffement, fine, bargaine and ſale oʒ by any other wayes, meanes, oʒ conueighaunce to theim made, of any eſtate of enheritance, without the ſayde late kinges licence, aſſent, cōſent oʒ agrement, and wythout the licence, aſſent oʒ agrement of the kinges maieſtie that now is, by any of the ſayde deaners, maiſters, wardeins, miniſters, gouernours, rulers, pʒieſtes oʒ incumbentes, oʒ by the foundours, donours, oʒ patrons of them, oʒ of any of them, all ſuche ryght, tytle, claime, poſſeſſyon, intereſt, rents, annuities, commodities, commōs, offices, fees, leaſes, lyueries, liuinges, penſions, poʒcios, debtes, duties, & other pʒofits, which they oʒ any of them lawefully haue, oʒ of right ought to haue, oʒ myght haue had in, of, oʒ to any of the pʒemiſſes, oʒ in, of, oʒ to any part oʒ parcel therof, in ſuch like maner, fourm and condicion, to al intents, reſpects conſtruccions and purpoſes, as if this act had neuer ben had noʒ made and as though the ſaide chauntries, colleges and other the ſayde pʒomocions, had ſtil continued and remained in their fall beyng: and ſauing to all and euery patrone, Donour, Foūdour, oʒ gouernour of any ſuch colledge, chaūtrie, frechappell, ſtypendarie pʒieſtes, and other the pʒemiſſes, giuen limitted, oʒ appointed to the king by this acte, and the donour, feoffer, and giuer of the aforeſaid landes, tenements, oʒ hereditamentes, to them oʒ any of them, oʒ to any vſes oʒ purpoſes beforе mencioned, all ſuch rentes ſeruices, rentes ſecke, rents charge, fees, annuities, pʒofites and offyces: and alſo leaſes foʒ terme of life, liues & yeres, wherupon the accuſtomed rent, oʒ moze, is reſerued, as they, oʒ any of them lawfully had, perceiued, and enioied in, oute, oʒ of any the ſaid pʒomocions, oʒ out of any of the ſaid landes, tenementes, oʒ hereditamentes, beforе the firſt day of this pʒeſent parlament. And ouer that it is. &c. that al and euery perſon and perſons, being in life which haue, oʒ hath foʒ any ſumme of money, to him oʒ them paide, bargained oʒ ſolde, anye manours, landes. tenementes, oʒ other hereditaments aforeſaid, wherunto the king our ſoueraigne lozd is entituled by vertue of this act, ſhal repay to ſuch perſon, as ſo bought any of ỹ ſaid manours, lands, tenements, oʒ other hereditamentes, oʒ to his executours, & aſſignes, bppon a requeſt

Leaſes. Bargayn. Repay.

ther,

therfore made or win thre monethes then next ensuing the same request, asmuch money as he or they receiued for ỳ sale of any thing, so by him or the sold. And for none paiment therof, such person and persones as purchased, or bought the said landes, tenemẽts, & other the premisses, or any parcell thereof, and their executors, and administratoures, shalbe enabled by the auctoritie of thys present parlement, to sue and maintein an accion of dette, at the comõ lawes of this realme, against such persone or persons as so bargained or sold to him or them, or to their testato or any of the premisses, belonging to anye colledge, chauntrie, frechappel, or other promocion spirituall, in which accõ of det, none essoigne, protecciõ or wager of law shalbe admitted, or allowed. And be it &c. that al & euery of the said chantries, colledges, and frechappelles, and other ỳ premisses giuen, limitted, or appointed to the king by this acte, and all the mansiõ houses manours landes tenementes possessions, & hereditamentes, and other the premisses whatsoeuer they be giuen limitted and appoynted to the king by this acte, & euery part & parcel of them, which by auctority and vertue of thys act, ben vested adiudged and demed, or shall be in the kinges maiesties possession, & hãdes or which ỳ king shall be entitled vnto by vertue of thys act, shalbe in the order, surnay and gouernãce of our soueraigne lord the kynges court of the Augmentacyons and reuenues of hys crown, or in such other court as the king at any time hereafter shal assigne, name, or appoint, & so shall, and may be graunted, letten and set to the farme by the Chauncellour, officers, and ministers, of the same court, or of any other court so to bee appointed, in such maner & fourme as other manours landes tenementes, appointed to the same courte of Augmentacyons and reuenues of hys graces crowne or other court so to be appointed been to be graunted or letten: And that all the fermes issues reuenues and profits comming and growing of the same premisses & of euery part therof shalbe taken & receiued to the kynges vse, by the offycers & ministers of ỳ same court or courtes, in such maner & fourme, as is vsed and had of other manours landes and tenementes, and of the issues reuenues & profits of the same committed to the order, rule surney and gouernante of the said court of the augmentacions & reuenues of ỳ kinges crown, or any other court so to be appointed, any act, statute, or ordinaunce custome or vse heretofore had made or vsed to the cõtrary notwithstanding. And it is &c. ỳ if any of the sayde maisters wardes minysters rulers gouernours prysellers incumbentes or owners of any such colledge chauntrie frechappel or of any the premisses gyuen limitted or appointed to the kyng by thys acte, of any of them sithens the .xxiij. day of Nouembre in the .xxxvij. yere of ỳ reigne of ỳ said late king haue made any lease vnder his or theyr commõ seale or otherwise for terme of peres life or liues of their sayde colledges chantries frechappelles or of other ỳ same premisses or of any part therof or of any manours landes tenementes possessyons or hereditamentes whatsoeuer they bee to them or to any of them vnited or annexed belonging or appertayning, vpon the whych leasses, the vsuall and olde rentes and fermes accustomed to be yelden and reserued or more by the space of twenty yeres next before the said .xxiij. day of Nouembre not reserued and yelden, shall bee vtterlye voide and of none effecte: and that all other leasses, and grauntes heretofore made of any the premisses gyuen limitted or appointed to the

Reuenues.

Augmentacions

Gouernours.

23. Nou. 37. H. 8.

Leases.

Vsuall rent.

Voyde. Leases.

Good.

King, by thys act, shalbe as good, a-
nayleable, and effectuall in the law,
to all intents constructiõs, and pur-
poses, as if this acte had neuer been
had or made any thing in this act or
any other act heretofore had or made
to ỹ cõtrarye therof in any wise not-
wtstãding. Prouided alwaies, & be it
&c. ỹ this said act or any thing there-
in conteyned, shal not extende to any
Landes. manours, landes, tenementes, pos-
sessions, or hereditamentes, whych
the sayde maisters, wardens, miny-
sters, chãtrie prieستes, incumbents,
Gouernours. or other the sayde gouernours, offy-
cers, ministers, or rulers of the pre-
misses or of any of them, hath, or is,
or hereafter shal haue or be possessed,
or seased in fee simple, fe taile, gene-
rall, or speciall, for terme of lyfe,
terme of yeres, or otherwise, to hys
Own vse. or their owne proper vses, by enheri-
tance, or purchase, & not being at a-
Not vnited. ny time, vnited or annexed, to hys or
their saide colledges, frechappelles,
Chauntries, or other the premisses,
giuen, limitted, or appointed to the
kyng by this act: nor shall extende to
Landes. any manours, landes, tenementes,
possessions, rents, annuities & yere-
Pensions. ly penciõ, or pencis, or to any yere-
ly summe, or summes of money, be-
Not vnited. yng not vnyted, or parcell of any the
said colleges, and other the premis-
ses aforesaid, or of any of them here-
tofore gyuen or graunted by the said
late king, or giuen, or graunted, or
hereafter to bee gyuen or graunted
by the kyng our soueraigne lorde to
any of the sayde Deanes, maisters,
wardeins, ministers, chauntrye
Gouernours. prieستes, incumbentes, gouernours,
or rulers of the premisses, or of anye
Forlyfe. of them, for terme of lyfe onely, vn-
der his great seale of Englande, or
vnder the seale of the courte of the
Augmentacions, & reuenues of the
kynges crowne, or any other of the
kynges seales, of any of his courtes,
any thing conteined in this act to ỹ
contrary in any wise notwithstan-
ding. Prouided alway &c. that aswel
al and euery patron, donour, Foun- Patron.
der and giuer of any of the saide pro- Founder.
mocions, or premisses, or geuer, do-
nour, or feoffer, of any their landes,
tenementes, possessions, or other he-
reditamentes, as all and euery persõ
and persons, bodies politike and cor-
porate which before the makyng of
this act, lawfully without fraude or Without
couin, had, or enioyed, any maner of Cõuin.
rent or other yerely profits to be ta- Rent.
ken, perceiued or had of any chante- Profits.
ries, colledges, frechappels, or other
the premisses, gyuen, limitted, or ap-
pointed to the king by this act or out
of any manours, lands, tenements,
or other possessions of them, or any
of them shall haue and enioy ỹ same Enioy.
in like maner and fourme, as they
shoulde, and ought to haue done, if
the sayde colledges, chauntries, fre-
chappelles, and other the premisses,
gyuen limitted, or appoynted to the
kyng by this act, had still remained
& continued in esse, & full beyng any
thing in this act mencyoned, to the
contrary in anye wise notwithstan-
ding. Prouided also &c. that if any Gouern.
such gouernour, ruler, wardeyn,
maister, incumbent, minister, or o-
ther hauing any of the sad spirituall
promocions, or incumbentes haue
or shal compound for the first fruits Compound.
of any suche spirituall promocions, Fyrst fruits.
according to the lawes and statutes
of this realme, and the dayes of paie-
ment of any parte therof, not erpy-
red before the first daye of this par-
liament, that all summes of money
so to be due and paieable, sithens the
sayd first day of this parliament shal
ceasse, and be not payde, asked, or de- Ceasse.
maunded: any bonde, recognisance,
suertie, or other thing had or made
to the contrary notwythstandyng.
Prouided alwaies &c. that all suche
rentes, seruices, issues profittes and Rentes. Profites.
other summes of money payable out
of,

al, or for any of the premisses, or any of them in the kynges courte of hys Eschequer, shall continue, and bee continually and perely leuied, charged, or paide in ỹ same court, in such maner and fourme, as heretofore hath ben vsed: any law, custome vnitie of possession in the kinges hyghnesse, or other thing to the contrarie notwithstãding: And as though the said promocions, manours, lãdes, tenemẽts, and other the premisses, had not come to the kynges hãdes or possession. And be it. &c. that all & euery letters patẽtes made by the said late king Henry ỹ eight, or by the kinges Maiestie that now is, or hereafter to be made by his highnes, to anye person or persõs, or to any archebishop, or bishoppe, of any of the said colledges, chauntries, frechappelles, or other the premisses, or any part or parcell of them, or of any landes, tenementes, or Hereditamentes belonging or appertaining, or that did belong or apperteyne to them, or to anye of them: And all fynes, giftes, grauntes feoffementes, recoueries, and all other assurances and conueiances therof had or made by ỹ assẽt, consent, or licence, vnder the greate seale of England, of ỹ said late king Henry the eight, or of the kinges maiestie that now is, to any persone or persones, bodyes politike or corporate by anye chantrie prieste, mayster, warden, minister, ruler, gouernour, or other hauing any of the said promocions, or any of the said colledges, chauntries, frechapels, or other the premisses or of any of them, or of any part, parcell, or membre of the same, shall stande and be in their force, and effectes, and shall be good & effectuall in the lawe, for suche estatutes and interesses, giuen granted, limitted or appointed in anye of the giftes grantes assurances, or cõueiances therof, had or made according to their purportes, fourme, and matter, and according to the true entent and meaninge of the same assurances, and shal be by auctoritie of this acte good, perfect, and auaila- ble, aswel againste the Kinge, hys heyres and successours, as againste the sayde chauntrie priestes, wardeins, maisters, rulers, gouernours and other hauinge anye of the sayde promocions, and their successours, and the successours of euery of thẽ: as also againste the foundours, donours, and patrones of the same, and the ordinarie of them, and euerye of them, and the heires and successours of euery of them: anye lawe, statute, ordinaunce, or other thynge, to the contrary therof notwithstanding. And where diuers and sundrye Bishops, Denes, Archedeacons, Treasourours, Prebendaries, Chauntry priestes, maisters, prouostes, rulers, gouernours of any deaneries, archdeaneries, treasourourships, prebendes, frechappelles, chantries, or colleges, within this realme of englãde, and other the kinges Maiesties dominions, or anye of the patrones, foundours, donours of anye of the bishopriches, treasourourhippes, deaneries, chantries, frechapels, or other the said spiritual promocions, of their boluntarie wylles or mides, for dyuerse good and reasonable causes and consideracions, by dede or deedes enrolled or by other writinges, or conueighances heretofore giuen and graunted to the late king of famous memorie Henry the eight late king of England, and to his heires or to our soueraigne lord ỹ king that nowis, and to his heires, diuers of their deaneries, archedeaneries, treasourourchips, prebends, chapels chauntries and colledges, or anye other ecclesiasticall or spirituall promocions last before remembred: and all, or some parte of the manoures, landes, tenements, tithes, pencions, annuites, rentes, reuercios, & other reue-

Perfite.

Gouernours.

Voluntary.

Graunted.

reuenues, hereditamentes, possessi-
ons, emolumentes and profites, to ỹ
same bishopriches, deaneries, arche-
deaconries, treasaurourships, prebē
des, chapels, chauntries, colleges, &
other like promocions, benefices, of-
fices, and dignities, or to any of thē
belonging, apperteining, vnited or
annexed, or which the sayde bishops
deanes, archdeacons, treasaurours
chantrie prestes maisters prouostes
rulers, gouernours, and other eccle-
siasticall or spirituall officers or mi-
nisters or any of the sayde patrones
donours, or foundours, or any of thē
had or enioyed in ỹ right or by reason
of any of the same pmocions, offices
or dignities. Be it. &c. that al and eue-
Graunt. ry giftes & grantes heretofore made
to the sayd late king, & to his heires
or to our soueraigne lorde the king
that now is, and to his heires by any
archebishop, bishop, deane, archedea
cō, treasaurour, prebendary, maister
Gouernour. prouost, gouernour or other the said
ecclesiasticall or spirituall person or
persons, or by any patrones, donour
or founder of any of the sayde deane-
ries, chauntries, or other of the said
spirituall or ecclesiasticall pmociōs
or of all, or any of the manours, lan-
des, tenements, tithes, rentes, reuer-
cions, pencions, porcions, annupties,
or other hereditamentes, reuenues,
emolumētes, profites, or cōmodities
to any of the said benefyces, offyces,
prebends, promocions, or dignities
belonging apperteining, vnited, or
annexed or which anie of ỹ same arche
bishoppes, bishoppes, deanes arche-
deacons treasaurours maisters pro-
uostes prebendaries rulers gouer-
nours officers or ministers patrons
founders or donours had or enioyed
or haue or enoy or ought to haue or
enioy in ỹ ryght or by reason or mea-
nes of any of the same promocions
Effectuall. offyces or dignities, shall be good &
effectuall in the lawe, to all intentes
Sauing. and purposes. Sauig to all and eue-
ry person and persōs, and bodies po-
lytyke and corporate, theyr heyres,
successours, and assignes, and to the
heyres, successours, and assignes of
euery of them (other then the arch-
bysshyppes, byshoppes, deanes, arch-
deacons, treasourers, prebendaries,
rulers, gouernoures, wardeyns, pro
uostes, geuers, & graunteurs of any
of the premisses, and theyr heyres,
successours, and assignes, and other
then such ecclesiasticall or spirituall
persons, bodies politike or corporate
as are or pretēde to bee foundours,
donours, patrones, or ordinaries of
the premisses, or any of them) all such
ryghtes, tytles, interestes, claimes, Rightes.
entrees, rentes, reuersions, remain- Rentes.
ders, fees, offyces, annuities, landes
tenementes, hereditamentes, profy-
tes, commodities and emolumentes
as they or any of thē haue, or should
or ought to haue had, of, in, or to the
premisses nexte aboue mencioned, or
any parts therof, as if this act had ne
uer been had or made, any thyng in
this acte to the contrary in any wise
notwithstāding. Prouided alwayes
that this acte or any thyng therein
cōteined, shal not in any wise extend
to make good or effectuall, any gift, Graunt.
graunt, bargaine, sale or alienacion Parcell.
made by any persō or bycar, of their Tenur.
personages, or bycarages, or of any
part or parcel therof or of any thyng
to them or any of them belongyng,
or appertenyng. Prouyded also
that thys acte or any thyng therein
conteyned, shall not in any wyse ex-
tende to hynder or preiudice George
Brooke knyght, lorde Cobham, his
heyres or assignes, for, or concer-
nyng the late colledge of Cobham, Lord Cobh.
in the cōtie of Kēt, or the manours,
landes, tenementes, or possessions
therof: any thing above mencioned
to the cōtrary in any wyse notwith-
stāding. Prouyded also. &c. that thys
present acte or any thing therin con-
teyned, shall in any wyse extende, or

be

be preiudiciall or hurtfull to the generall corporacion of any citye, borough, or towne within this realme or any other the kynges dominions, ne shall extende to any the landes or hereditamentes of them, or any of them: Any thing herein conteyned, to the cõtrary in any wyse notwithstandyng. Prouyded also. &c. that all suche of the sayde colledges, free Chapels, Chauntries, and other the premisses, beyng appoynted and geuen to the kynges byghnes, by the auctoritie of this acte, as be within the Duchy of Lancaster, and al manours, landes, tenementes and hereditamentes, perteynyng or belongyng to the same colledges, free chapels, & chauntries, shall after the said feast of Easter nexte comming, bee within the suruey, and order of the courte of the Duchy of Lancaster, in such maner and fourme, as other the premisses be assigned or appoynted by auctoritie of this acte, to be in ỹ suruey & order of ỹ court of ỹ augmentacions & reuenues of the kings crowne, or other courte by the kyng to be assigned: & that al commissions that hereafter shall bee awarded by vertue and force of this acte, cõcerning such colledges, free chapelles, chauntries, & other the premisses, as be within the sayd Duchy of Lancaster, shalbe awarded vnder ỹ greate seale of Englãd, and shalbe certified into the same court of the Duchy of Lancaster: any thing aboue sayd, to the contrary in any wyse notwithstanding. Prouyded alwayes. &c. that this act, ne any thing therin cõteyned, shal extend to the colledge or chauntry of Attilbourgh in the countie of Norffolke, which the sayd late kyng Henry the eight gaue to Robert late Erle of Sussex, & to his heyres: but that Henry now erle of Sussex, sonne and heyre to the said late Erle, hys heyres and assignes, shall, and may by the auctoritye of thys acte, haue and enioy the sayde colledge, & chauntry, and all manours, landes, tenementes, aduousons, tythes, pencions, portions, and other hereditamentes thereunto belongyng or appertaynyng: any thyng in this acte to the cõtrary in any wyse notwithstandyng. Prouyded alwayes. &c. that the kings maiestie at any time, when it shall seme to hym good, may geue auctoritie to certeine hys graces commissioners, to alter the nature and condicion of all maner of Obites, aswel within ỹ vniuersities of Cambridge and Oxforde, as in any other place within thys his graces realme of England and Wales, beyng not suppressed, ne abrichilate by vertue of thys present acte, and ỹ same Obites so altered, to dispose to a better vse: as to the releefe of some poore men being studentes, or otherwyse. Prouided also. &c. that it shal not bee lefull to any persone or persones, bodies polytyke or corporate, by reason of any remainder, vse, or condicion, to entre into, claime, or chalenge any landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, for the non doyng not nampng, or non syndyng of any such priest or prieste, or poore folkes, as is aforesayde, obite, anniuersarie, light or lampe, from hencefoorth to bee founden or done: anye thing herein conteyned, to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding. Prouyded alwayes, that this acte, nor anye thyng therein conteyned, shall in any wyse extende to anye landes, tenementes, possessions, or hereditamentes, what soeuer, that any Maister, Deane, Prebendary, Wardein, or Chauntry, or any Stipendary priest of any colledge, chauntry, prebende, fraternitie, gilde, or any other corporacions haue, or held of any persone or persones, by copy of court rolle, or at wyll, according to the custome of any manour, or manours: nor geue or graunte any copyhold

Commissioners Alter. Obites. Relief. Reen. Vse. Enter. Claym. Landes. Copyhold.

copphold landes to the kynges highnesse. And also prouided that the kynges highnesse, his heyres or successours, shal not in anywyse haue, hold, enioy, or take by vertue of this acte, or anye article therein conteyned, any maner of copphold, landes, tenementes, possessions, or hereditamentes what soeuer they be: but that all and euery of the sayde persones and incumbentes, shall haue, holde, and enioy the same, duryng theyr lyues, towardes theyr pencion and perely liuyng: payeng the rentes, and doyng theyr customes and seruyces therof due & accustomed, anye thing in this acte to the contrarye notwithstanding. Prouided, that this acte shall not extende to any landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes assigned, appointed, or intended for the kynding, or mayntenaunce of anye Chauntry prieste, or stipendary prieste, whiche by any former right, and good title, without fraude or couin, were lawfully recouered fro the possessio of any such chauntry prieste, or stipendary prieste, before the first daye of October, the sayde .xxvii. yere of the reigne of the sayd late king Henry the eight, which landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes were not charged, nor chargeable to the paymente of the perpetuall tenthe: any thing in this acte to the contrary hereof notwythstanding. Prouided alwayes, and be it &c. that all and singuler graunts, licences, confirmacios, and letters patentes, which our late soueraigne lorde kynge Henry the eyght, or our soueraigne lorde the kyng that now is, haue made vnder the great seale of Englande to any persone or persones, bodyes politike or corporate, of any colledge, chapel or chauntry now beyng in esse, or standinge, or now not beinge in esse, or not standinge, or of any lordships manours, landes, tenements, & hereditamentes annexed, vnited, belonging or appertaining to any colledge, chapell, or chauntry now being in esse, or standig, or now not being in esse, or not standing, or of any other thinge, or thinges mencioned or expressed in this act: and all & euery matter and thing mencioned, expressed, or conteined in any suche graunt, licence, confirmacion, or letters patentes, shall from hencefoorth bee demed, taken, expouned, and adiudged good and effectuall in the lawe, according to ỹ wordes, sentences, meniges, ententes, fourme, and effectes of the same grauntes, licences, confirmacions, & letters patentes, to all ententes, constructios, and purposes, as if this acte and the said acte made in the saide .xxvii. yere of the raigne of our said late soueraigne lorde king Henry the .viii. (s. ca. 4. before. 12.) or any clause, article, sentence, or other thinge therein conteyned, shall not extende to anye Colleges, Chapelles, Chauntries, or other thing or thinges mencioned in this act, now being in esse, or standing, or now not being in esse, or not standing, or to any manours, landes, tenementes, possessions, reuenues, or hereditamentes annexed, vnited, belonginge or appertayning to anye College, Chapell, Chauntrye, or other thing mencioned in this acte nowe beyng in esse, or standinge, or now not being in esse, or not standing, or to any other thing, or things mencioned or expressed in this acte, which any person or persons, bodies politike or corporate haue hadde, or obteyned by the assente, licence, confirmacion, graunte, or letters patentes, of the said late king, or of the kynges maiestie that nowe is: nor shall extende to any manours, landes, tenementes, reuenues, possessions, hereditas-

Copy holdes.

For lyfe.

Landes.

Prieft.

Without coulme.

Recouered.

1. Oct 27. H. 8

Tenth.

Graunted.

Licences.

Confirmacios

Letters patentz

Colleges.

Chaunt.

Lands.

Lycens.

Confirmacion

Lres pat.

Landes.

hereditamentes, or other thynge or thynges mencioned, erpzessed or cõteyned in any suche licence, confirmacion, graunt, or letters patents: but that euery such person and persons, bodyes politike and corporate, theyr heyres and successours, and assignes, and the heyres, successours and assignes of euery of them, shall haue, holde, and enioy all and euery the same colleges, chapelles, chauntryes, manours, landes, tenements, reuenues, possessions, and hereditamentes, and all & euery other thyng and thinges whatsoeuer, so by them had or obteined, by the assent, licẽce, confirmacion, graunt, or letters patentes of the sayd late king, or of the kynges maiestie that nowe is, according to the wordes, sẽtences, fourme, effecte, meanyng, and intente of the same licẽces, cõfirmaciõs, graunts, & letters patẽtes: this act, or the sayd acte, made in the sayde. xxviii. yere of the reigne of the sayde late kynge Henry the eyght, or any clause, article, sentence, matter, or thinge mencioned, erpzessed, or conteyned in any of the same actes, to the contrary thereof in any wyse notwythstanding. An. 1. E. 6. ca. 14.

Abilitie. 5. 7. 8
Age. 1.
Appropriaciõ. 3.
Atturney. 9. 11. 12
Auowson. 1.
Bishoppes. 2.
Citacion. 1.
Condicion. 1.
Contra formã collacionis. 1.
Corporaciõs. 5.
County. 2.
Exemption. 3.
Fees. 1.
Forest. 4.
Fraunchises. 21.
Furste fruites. 9
Hospitalles. 1.
Person. 1.
Pencions. 3.
Phisicions. 3.
Protection. 12.
Prouision. 26.
Purueyours. 12.
Rome. 4.
Saint Johns. 1.
Shiriffes. 4.
Tryall. 2.
Vacacions. 1. 4.
Waste. 2.

1 ¶ Money.

Encountre les damages & les perilles que sont auenus ceo en arrere, & pozrunt auenir, de la mony Dengleterre, est ilint ordeigne que il soit crie et defendu de par le roy par tout le royalme en toutz les villes marchaundes, que nul home sur greue forfaiture ne soit si hardy despẽdr, resceiuer, ne mett money dautre coigne que del coigne le roy Dengleterr, Dirland, & de Escose. Encore que il soit defendu de p le roy, que nul appozt deniers en ceo pais, si ceo ne soit pur ses dispenses, ne soit si hardy darriuer en Engleterre si force de turnement ne luy force par bon tesmoignãce, forspris a Douer, ou a Sandwiche, a Lounders, & saynt Botolfe, & a Southhampton, et as autres comunes portes. Et quant il biendra en ascun de ceur lieur, que il bien & loyalment monstre ses deniers a celuy que serra assigne de par le roy, sans nul concelement, et ceo sur forfaiture de corps & de auoir: & que dillonqs ne appozt ne aloigne le auoir par luy ne p autre iesques a tant que la money soit biewe & erampn par celuy que le roy assignera. De rechief que il soit crie & defendu de par le roy, sur forfaiture de corps & de auoir, que nul ne soit si hardy de mett money entre draps en fardeur, ou en bales, ou en autre maner, dount suspecion poet estre de nul concelement. Et si nul tiel soit troue, celuy que luy tronera eit quatre deniers de la liuer, et le remenant soit au roy. Et vncore que il soit crie & commande de par le roy, que si ascũ troue denire ferru dautre coigne, que del coigne le roy Dengleterre, Dirlande, & de Escoce ou denir retondu, que il le perce. Et q̃ nul ne soit si hardy de contradire de sur grenous forfaiture: & que le troue faur, que il le dispelce. Le denire perce soit rendu a celuy a que il est, et le faur soit pelce sans rendre. Et le corps celuy, en que mains le faur denire ou retondu appiert troue, soit pris & tenus iesques a tant que il troue

Other coyn.
Bying.
Trive.
Shew.
Forf.
Forf.
Inclothes.
Other coyn.
Bzeke.
Impris.

troue son garrant, sil soit home lasspecious. Et pur ceo que multz des gentz poures et ryches, ne scauent conustre les legers deniers et les retondes, si est ordeigne que desormes celuy qui deuera resceiuer ou liuerer deniers, les resceiuer et les deliuere par pois de sink souls en anioũt et de sink souls en auaile par tumbzel liuere par gardein del eschange merche del marke le roy, auri come sont les measures. Et bien lyst a chescũ de percer le denier que ne poisera le tumbzell, et le denier dautre coigne que del coigne le Roy Dengleterre, Dirlande, et descoce. Les poises ferr auri bien liueres et marches par le gardeyn del eschaunge come le tumbzell. La deour ella gardeyn de la money que bendze de la ontre quaunt il les auera regarũ al oil, il les poisera, et sil troue des noueur deniers, que la liuer ne poyse nye vynt soults par nombze de quakre deniers: doncques regarũ par le tumbzel la ou la defaut serra. Et sil doet deniers que mult soient vses, si soutz entrẽt en la liure de. rr. s. vi. ũ. talemeyns soient liueres a celuy qui les auera pozt sans contredit. Et si plusours entrent, face auri de ceux come des autres. Et le gardoz auantdit se pzeigne de bon garũ, que il ne pzeigne, done, ne lower pur faire nul maner de despozt, ne ertozcion ne face, ne doigne null maner de delay, sicome il doet sauer soy et ses biens. Stak de moneta magnum.

Rigyt. Eschange. Perce. weight. wey. Tumbzell. Fozt.

2 ¶ Edwardus dei gracia, Rex Anglie, dominus Hibernie, et dux Aquitñ, vic. Lincolñ salutem. Quia mercatozes alienigene, et etiam quidem indigene regni nostri de die in diem deferunt in idem regnũ de partibus transmar monetam nostram retonsam, et aliam de diuersis cuneis cõtrafactam, monete nre commixtam, negociantes et mercãtes de eadem moneta in nostri damnum, & tocius populi nostri non modicum, ac etiam in subuercionem totius monete nostre: Nos super hoc, ne fozta ssis per tolerantiam longiorem periculum maius immineat, remedium adhibere volẽtes tibi pzecipimus, sicut alias, quod in pleno com tuo, et in singulis ciuitatibus, & villis mercatozijs ciusdem com fir miter inhiberi et publice proclamari fac. ne quis mercatoz alienigena, vel quicunque alius huiusmodi, monetam nostram retonsam, seu etiam aliam de alienis cuneis controfactam de cetero in regnum deferat, vel etiam ea in mercandizando, vel negociando vtatur, quod si fecerint, pzima vice, qua super hoc deprehensi fuerint, monetam illam retonsam, vel etiam aliam controfactam amittant. Et si idem iterum in consimili delicto deprehensi fuerint monetã illam, et etiam alia bona sua secum inuenta amittant. Et si tercia vice idem delictum commiserint, et deprehensi fuerint, de corporibus suis, et etiam de omnibus bonis et catallis suis nobis totaliter incurratur. Alij autem qui mercatozes non fuerint, et monetam nostram retõsam, vel aliam controfactam habuerint, statim eam perfozent, et ad exambium nostrum transmittant de auo sub cuneo nostro cudendo. Aliquin in quozum manibus huiusmodi moneta reperta fuerit, nobis sit penitus fozisfacta. Et nisi hoc mandatum nostrum plene exequaris: nos ad te et tue grauiter capiemus T. W. de Marchia Thes. nostro. xxi. die Junij. Anno regni nostri. Xxv. de moneta peruum.

Proclam. Home. Counte Byng. Fozf. Impriſ. Shyre. Counte gere. Eschang. Fozf. Merchant. Shozne.

3 ¶ In the seconde volume of the olde statutes is a tytle intytuled Articuli de moneta, vnder which be. vii. articles concerning false money. Fals.

4 ¶ Nul home de religion, nautre, nempozte Marlyng hors du royalme

roialme dengleterre, nargēt en plate non vellell, doz ne dargent sur la forfaiture de la money, plate, ou vellell, que il empoztera sauns especiall counge de nous. An. 9. E. 3. staf de moneta. ca. 1.

5 ¶ Nul faux money, ne countrefait desterling ne soit empozte en nostre roialme, naillours deins nostre poiar sur peyne de forfaiture de melme la money: issint toutfoitz que toutes gentes, de quiconque royalm ou poiar que ils soient, puissēt sauembz pozter as les eschaunges bullion, et nemy ailleurs argent en plate, vellell de argent, et tout maner de money dargēt de queconque valuacme ils soyēt, sauue faux money desterling conterfait: et illeoques resceyuent bone et couenable eschaunge. Ibidem. ca. 2.

6 ¶ Null esterling maile, ne terling ne soit foundu pur vellell, nautre chose faire, per orpheours, nautres: sur forfayture de la money issint foundu, et que lorfeour ou autre qui auera issint foundu, soit mys a la pryson, et illeoques demourge tanqz il auera rendu a nous la moite de ceo que il auera issint foundu, nient contrestant chartre ou fraūchyse graunte ou vse au contrarie. Ibidem. Ca. 3.

7 ¶ Tout maner de noir money, qui la court comunement en nostre roialme et poiar, soit tout outremēt ouste: issint que nul ne courge apres le mops proscheyn apres la crye fait sur peyne de forfayture de melme la money. Ibidem. Ca. 4.

8 ¶ Chescū home qui boudra suer pur nous countre ceux qui fraude feront countre cest ordinaunce, soit a ceo resceu, et de ceo qui serra issint a sa suite au profit de nous, eit le quart denier. Ibidem. Ca. 5.

9 ¶ Maires et Baillifs en chescun pozte, ou marchauntes & niefs soūt, preignent serement des marchauntz & meisters des niefs aillantes et retournantes, que ils ne ferront nul fraude cōtre cest ordinaunce en nul point. Ibidem. ca. 6.

10 ¶ Bon garde & estreit se face en toutes lieux sur les costes del mear, es portes, et aillours ou null maner darriuaille est, per bones & loialx iures, que en noun de nous facent diligentment sercher que nul, de quel estate ou condicīō que il soit, poz money vellerlyng, argent, ou plate, nē vellell doze ne dargent, hors de nostre roialme sās counge de nous, & nem-poz deis nostre ditz roialme et poiar money faux & countrefait lesterlyng come auant est dit, sur les peynes et forfaitures auantditz. Et que la money, vellell, ou plate ensy forfaite soyt liuere as les eschaunges per endenture, dount lun partie demourge deuers les serchours, et soyt liuere al Eschequer, & per icelle soyt le gardeyn del eschaunge charge de ceo que il auera resceu. Ibidem. Capitulo. 9.

11 ¶ Que les serchours eiēt de nostre dō le quart denier pur loure trauaile, de quantque ils troueröt issint forfait. Et que si les serchours facēt relees ou despozte a nulluy, & de ceo soient attaints soient a la forfaiture de quantque ils aueront en biens. Ibidem. ca. 10.

12 ¶ Les Hostilers en chescun pozt, ou passage est, soient serementz de faire les serches sur lour hostes en le maner que les sercheours ferront. & eient de ceo que ils troueront issint forfaites le quart denier de ceo que serra issint forfait a nous, come aueront les dits sercheours. Et est lentencion de nous, que les ditz sercheours eient poiar a sercher les hostelx, et de soy enfourmer des faitz des hostilers. Et que les hostilers en cas que ils soyēt troues en defaut countre les dites choses, soient punys. Et que ils encourgent les forfaitures suisditz. Ibidem. Capitulo. 11.

¶ Nus

15 ¶Que nul hõe soit arte de prẽdre la nouelle money dor & argẽt que nostre seignour le Roy ad ordeigne daler en paiemẽt a certeine pris deis le summe de.xx.s. Et auxint que money dor & dargent soiẽt faitz en la cite de Caerwik & ailleurs ou le Roy voudra ordeigner en le maner come hõe fait en la Towre de Loundres. An.18.E.3.ca.6.

Myint.

16 ¶Que la money dor & dargent que ore court ne soit pas empaire en pois nen alay mes plus est que home poet trouer bon voye que le soit mys en launcie estate come en lesterling. An.25.E.3.ca.13.

Empayre.

17 ¶Que les moneyours & auters gardeins & ministers del money receiuent plate dor & argent par poys. Et en mesme le maner deliuerẽt les moneys, quant elles serront faites, per poys, et nemy per nombre sans nulluy taxer. An.25.E.3.ca.20.

Weight. Golde.

18 ¶Que nul emporte hors du royalme or ne argent en plate, nen money: Saluez les vitailliers du pelson, qui pessent harank & autre pesson et ceux qui amesnent pesson deins le royalme es petites vesselles, q ne soit medlont dautre marchandie, & ceo solonque larbitrement du chaunceller An.38.E.3. Capitulo.2.

Victayles. Fishe.

19 ¶Est accorde que la monoye de quatre d, descoce soit mis a courger en value de. iij. d. de meyndre monoye, solonc̃ la quantite, & si per cas cel monoye descoce soit empeire, soit celle monoy issint empeire mys a meyndr̃ price, solonque la quantitie de mpeiremẽt. An.47.E.3. Ca.2.

Scottish.

20 ¶Le roy defende as toutes maners de gẽtes, marchauntes, clerkes & auters sibien estraunges come denizeins, de quelconc̃ estate ou condicion q̃ ils soyent, sur pein de quãtc̃ ils purront forfaire, que nully deur, sur la dit peyn, en prive nen apport, enuoy ne amesne, ou face enuoir ou amesner hors du royalme auãt dit or ou argent ascun en monoye, bullion plate, vessell, ne par eschãges affaits nen auter maner quelconque, forspris les gages de Caleys, et des autres forteresses du roy de pardela, et exceptez per espalles prelates, seignours & auters de mesme le royalme a les queux coutendra ascun foitz ne cessa[illegible]rement faire paimẽtes de pardela que de celles paimentes tantsolement pourront ils faire eschaũges en engleterre per bones et sufficientes marchaũtes pur paier de pardela, & en premitrement sur ceo especial conge & licence de nostre seignour le roy, sibien pur les eschaungeours, come pur la persõ qui deuera faire la paymẽt, contenant la somme en expresse qui serra issint eschange. Et est assentus q̃ les marchantz qui enli ferront les ditz eschanges soyent deligentmẽt examines & iures en lour propres persõs a tant des foitz come ils aueront la dit licence, que ils nusierẽt de perdela ascun maner dor ne dargent south coloure de mesme leschange. Et si apres la proclamacion de cest ordinance ascun persone soit desore duement atteint que il auera fait enuoier ou emporter de perdela or ou argent ascun, encountre cestes defence et ordinaunce, forfacz deuers le roy mesme la somme issint emparte ou enuoye. Anno. 5. R. 2. capitu. 2.

Gold. Siluer. Eschan. Exchan. Orde. Specia.

21 ¶Que le grote de le money descoce courge en value tantsoulement de deux deniers engleys, et le demy grote descoce en value dn denier engleys, & le denier descoce en value dũ mail engleis, et le mail descoce en le value dũ ferthing engleis: & si la money descoce soit empire, q̃ le value ent soit abbrege solonc̃ lafferãt, & que cõmissiõs soient faitz pmy le royalme denquerre de ceux qui ount porte ou enuoy la money dẽgleterre en escoce pur y faire bullió ou money descoce en preiudice & damage du Roy et du royalme. An.14.R.2.Ca.12.

Grotis. Commissions.

22 ¶Que la dit ordinance. (E. of An.

Foyl.

9.E.3.Ca.3. before.6.) soit fermement tenus & gardes & en outre est ordinez & assentus q̄ nul grote ne demy grote soit foundu per nullay pur vessell nauter choise ent affaire sur meisin la peyne. Et que nul money dor ne dar gēt desc̄ose ne des aūs terrez dela le meer, courge ne nul maner d'aiment deins le roialme dengleterr̄, mez soit port a la bullion pur y estre trouez en la coigne dengleterr̄ sur peyn de forfaiture dicelle & denprisōment & fyne & raunceon de celuy qui face le contrarie. Et que nul porte nenuoy escun monei dengleterre en escoce pur le changer en money ou pur moneye escoce sur la peyne prochein auantdit. An.17.R.2.Ca.1.

23 ¶Qui si desore enauāt aūcun serchour du roy purra trouer or ou argent en coigne ou en masse en la garde daūcun qui soit en passent ou sur son passage en aūcun nief ou vessell pur aler hors daūcun port hauen ou crike de roialt̄ sās especial conge du roy taunt cell or ou arget soit forfayt au roy forspris les resonable expēses queux il serra tenus de confesser et discouerer maintenant apres qui a ceo faire il soit garnis et chargez per mesme le serchour ou autrement tout cell money ensy cōcele soit forfait au Roy. Purueu toutz foitez qui les marchaūntes estranges qui vendent lour marchaundises deins le roialme dengleterre et la motte del money dengleterre receiue pur mis les marchaundises employant sur autres marchandyses du roialme pussent franchement apporter hors dicelle lautre moitie de la dit money per conge le roy solonq̄ le statut ent fait. An.2.H.4.Ca.5.

24 ¶Tout la money dor et dargent de la coigne de Flaunders & de toutes autres terres & pais perdela & auri de la terre Descoce soit vendez hors du roialme dengleterre ou myz a coigne a la bullion deins meisme le roialme perentre cy & le feste de Nowell prochein auenir sur peyne de forfaiture dicell̄. Et que toutes lez marchauntes & autres a Caleys qui receiuent aūcun tiel or ou argent de la coigne de Flaūbers ou des autres terres, ou pais de perdela ou de la terre descoce le mettent a la bullyon de Caleys sāns lapporter en coigne deyns le royalme dengleterre. Et si les marshauntes ou autres desore enauāt portent aūcun tiel money deins le dit roialme dengleterre que ils forfacent meisin la money au roy. Et outre ceo accordes est que bon & couenable serche soit fait sibien a Caleys come de cea le mear en chescun port & aillours sur la port del money auantdit. Anno.2. Henrici.4. capitulo.6. Fork. Rec. Fork. Serch.

25 ¶Que la tierce partie de toute la money dargent qui serra port a la bullīō soit fait es mailles & ferlings & que de celle tierce partie lun moitie soit fait es mailes & lauter moitie es ferlinges & a ceo faire & perfourmer soit le coignour iurez en especial. Et que nul orpheour nautre persō qui conge face founder aūcūz tiels mailez ou ferlinges sur peyne de paier au Roy le quetrable de ceo que ensy serra foundu encountre la fourme de cē estatut. An.4.H.4.ca.10. Ob. Ferthing. Goldsmith. Fork.

26 ¶An.4.H.4.ca.10. an act was made to endure to the nert parlamit that money, golde or sylver carped ouer thould be forfeit. Gold. Fork.

27 ¶Lez ditz galyhalpens tāmes ne courgent en paiment, ne en autre maner deins le roialm dengleterre. sur peyne de forfaiture dicelles. Et en outre que les gallyhalpens, en q̄ mains que ils serront troues deins le dit roialme, soient forfaites a nostre dit seignor le roy apres les deux moys proscheyns ensuantes la proclamacion du test estatut. Et en outre ceo voet mesmement nostre dit seignez le Roy, que toutz lez estatutes & ordinaunces faites deuant ces heures per luy, ou per ces nobles progenitours Galyhalpens Fork. Proclam. Statutes.

Pp.i. tours

15 ¶Que nul hõe ſoit arte de p̃zendre la nouelle money doꝛ & argẽt que noſtre ſeignour le Roy ad oꝛdeigne daler en paiemẽt a certeine p̃us deis le ſumme de. xx. s. Et auxint que money doꝛ & dargent ſoiẽt faitz en la cite de Euerwik & aillours ou le Roy voudꝛa oꝛdeigner en le maner come hõe fait en la Towꝛe de Loundꝛes. An. 18. E. 3. ca. 6.

Myint.

16 ¶Que la money doꝛ & dargent que oꝛe court ne ſoit pas empaire en pois nen alay mes plus eſt que home poet trouer bon voye que le ſoit mys en launciẽ eſtate come en leſterling. An. 25. E. 3. ca. 13.

Empeyre.

17 ¶Que les monepours & auters gardeins & miniſters del money reſceuent plate doꝛ & argent par poys. Et en meſme le maner deliuerẽt les moneys, quant elles ſerront faites, per poys, et nemy per nombꝛe ſans nulluy tarer. An. 25. E. 3. ca. 20.

Weight. Golde.

18 ¶Que nul empoꝛte hoꝛs du royalme oꝛ ne argent en plate, nen money: Saluez les vitailliers du peſſon, qui peſſent harank & autre peſſõ et ceux qui ameſnent peſſon deins le roialme es petites veſſelles, q̃ ne ſoit meſlont dautre marchandie, & ceo ſo lonque larbitrement du chaunceller An. 38. E. 3. Capitulo. 2.

Vitayle. Fiſhe.

19 ¶Eſt accoꝛde que la monoye de quatre d̃, deſcoce ſoit mis a courger en value de. iij. d̃. de meyndꝛe monoye, ſolonc̃ la quantite, & ſi per cas cel monoye deſcoce ſoit empeire, ſoit celle monoy iſſint empeire mys a meyndꝛ p̃rice, ſolonque la quantitie de empeiremẽt. An. 47. E. 3. Ca. 2.

Scottiſh.

20 ¶Le roy defende as toutes maners de gẽtes, marchauntes, clerkes & auters ſibien eſtraunges come denizeins, de queconc̃ eſtate ou condicion q̃ ils ſoyent, ſur pein de quãt̃ ils purront foꝛfaire, que nulluy deur, ſur la dit peyn, en p̃riue nen appert, enuoy ne ameſne, ou face enuoir ou ameſner hoꝛs du roialme auãt dit oꝛ ou argent aſcun en monoye, bullion plate, veſſell, ne par eſchãges affaires nen auter maner quecõque, foꝛp̃ſes les gages de Caleys, et des autres foꝛtreſſes du roy de pardela, et exceptez per eſpalles p̃lates, ſeignours & auters de meſme le roialme a les queux coueindꝛa aſcun foitz ne ceſſa trement faire paimẽtes de pardela que de celles paimentes tantſolement pourront ils faire eſchaũges en engleterre per bones et ſufficientes marchaũtes pur paier de pardela, & en p̃emitrement ſur ceo eſpecial conge & licence de noſtre ſeignour le roy, ſibien pur les eſchaungeours, come pur la perſõ qui deuera faire la paiement, contenant la ſomme en eſpꝛeſſe qui ſerra iſſint eſchange. Et eſt aſſentus q̃ les marchantz qui enſi ferront les ditz eſchanges ſoyent deligentmẽt examines & iures en loure p̃opꝛes perſõs a tant des foitz come ils aueront la dit licence, que ils n̄ vſeterẽt de perdela aſcun maner doꝛ ne dargent ſouth coloure de meſme leſchange. Et ſi apꝛes la p̃oclamacion de ceſt oꝛdinance aſcun perſone ſoit deſoꝛe duement atteint que il auera fait enuoier ou empoꝛter de perdela oꝛ ou argent aſcun, encountre ceſtes defence et oꝛdinaunce, foꝛfaca deuers le roy meſme la ſomme iſſint emparte ou enuoye. Anno. 5. R. 2. capitu. 2.

Eſchã. Gold. Siluer. Eſchã. Oth. Eſchã. Proclam.

21 ¶Que le grote de le money deſcoce courge en value tantſoulement de deux deniers engleys, et le demy grote deſcoce en value vn denier engleys, & le denier deſcoce en value dũ mail engleis, et le mail deſcoce en le value dũ ferthing engleis: & ſi la money deſcoce ſoit empire, q̃ le value entſoit abbꝛege ſolonc̃ lafferãt, & que cõmiſſiõs ſoient faitz p̃my le roialme denquerre de ceux qui ount poꝛte ou enuoy la money dẽgleterre en eſcoce pur y faire bulliõ ou money deſcoce en p̃eiudice & damage du Roy et du roialme. An. 14. R. 2. Ca. 12.

Scottiſh. Commiſſion.

22 ¶Que la dit oꝛdinance. (6. of An. 2. E. 1.

9.E.3.Ca.3.before.6.) soit fermement tenus & gardes & en outre est ordinez & assentus q̄ nul grote ne demy grote soit foundu per nullay pur vessell nauter chose ent affaire sur mesm̄ la peyne. Et que nul money dor ne dargēt de cest coste ne des aūs terrez dela le meer, courge ne nul maner paiment deins le roialme dengleterr̄, mez soit port a la bullion pur y estre trouez en la coigne dengleterr̄ sur peyn de forfaiture dicelle & denprisōment & fyne & raunceon de celuy qui face le contrarie. Et que nul porte nehuoy escun monet dengleterre en escoce pur le changer en money ou pur money escoce sur la peyne procheyn auantdit. An.17.R.2.Ca.1. realme

23 ¶Qui si dessoz enaūt aūcun serchour du roy purra trouer ozdu argent en coigne ou en masse en la garde daūcun qui soit en passent ou sur son passage en aūcun nief ou vessell pur aler hors daūcun port hauen ou crike de roialt̄ sās especial conge du roy tout cell̄ or ou argēt soit forfayt au roy forspriles sez resonable expēses queux il sera tenus de conseller et discouerer maintenant apres qui a ceo faire il soit garnie et chargez per mesme le serchour ou autrement tout cell̄ money ensy cōcele soit forfait au Roy. Purueu toutz foitez que les marchauntes estranges qui bendent lour marchaundises deins le roialme dengleterre et la monte del money dengleterre receiue pur mes les marchaundises employant sur autres marchandyses du roialme puissent franchement apporter hors dicelle lautre moitie de la dit money per conge le roy solonq̄ le statut ent fait. An.2.H.4.Ca.5. Money. Exchaunge. realme.

24 ¶Tout la money dor et dargent de la coigne de Flaunders & de toutes autres terres & pais perdela & auri de la terre Descoce soit voidez hors du roialme dengleterre ou myz a coigne a la bullion deins mesme le roialme per entre cy & le feste de Nowell̄ prochein auenir sur peyne de forfaiture dicell̄. Et que toutes lez marchauntes & autres a Caleys qui receiuent aūcun tiel or ou argent de la coigne de Flaūders ou des autres terres, ou pais de perdela ou de la terre descoce le mettent a la bullyon de Caleys sāns lapporter en coigne deyns le royalme dengleterre. Et si les marchauntes ou autres descoz enaūt portent aūcun tiel money deins le dit roialme dengleterre que ils forfacent mesm̄ la money au roy Et outre ceo accordes est que bon & conenable serche soit fait sibien a Caleys come de cea le meer en chescun port & aillours sur la port del money auandit. Anno.2. Henrici.4. capitulo.6. Forf. Serch.

25 ¶Que la tierce partie de toute la money dargent qui serra port a la bullō soit fait es mailles & ferlings & que de cell̄ tierce partie lun moitie soit fait es mailes & lauter moite es ferlinges & a ceo faire & perfourmer soit le coignour iurez en especial. Et que nul orpheour nautre persō qui conge face founder aūcūz tiels mailez ou ferlinges sur peyne de pater au Roy le quetrable de ceo que ensy serra foundu encountre la fourme de cē estatut. An.4.H.4.ca.10. Ob. Ferthing. Goldsmith. Forf.

26 ¶An.4.H.4.ca.10. an act was made to endure to the nert parlamit that money, golde or sylver carped ouer thould be forfeit. Gold. Forf.

27 ¶Lez ditz galyhalpens cāmes ne courgent en paiment, ne en autre maner deins le roialm dengleterre. sur peyne de forfaiture dicelles. Et en outre que les galyhalpens, en q̄ mains que ils serront troues deins le dit roialme, soient forfaites a nostre dit seignor le roy apres les deux moys proscheyns ensuantes la proclamacion du dest estatut. Et en outre ceo voet mesmement nostre dit seignor le Roy, que toutz liz estatutes & ordinaunces faites deuant cest heures per luy, ou per ces nobles progeni- Galy halpens Forf. Proclam. Statutes.

Pyal. tours

Other realmes.

tonus nient repelles, sibien de la money descoce, come de la money dautres roialmes, & parties, de perdela le mear, soient tenus & gardes & mis en due execucion. An. 11. H. 4. ca. 5.

28 ¶ An. 13 H. 4. Csp. 6. it is enacted þ this last statute of An. 11. H. 4. Ca. 5. shall bee kept and put in execution.

Galyhalpens Suskins.

Scottish money.

29 ¶ Les Galyhalpens, & la money appelle Suskyne & Doitkyne, & tout maner de money descoce dargent, soient de tout ouskes & ne courgent en apres pur nul paiment deinz le roialme dengleterre, adioustant a ceeli que proclamacion soit fait par touts les countees dengleterre deinz fraunchise & dehors & ailloures que toutes qui etent Galyhalpens, Suskyns ou Doitkyns, les apportent a

Proclam.

Eschange.

lez eschaunges nostre dit seignour l' roy parentre cy & le feste de Pasque procheyn auenir pur estre illeoques debruses, & ceo que est troue bone argent pur estre illeoques ferres & cuines en maies englois, & toutes ceux qui apres le feste du dit Pasque ascuns Galyhalpens, Suskyns, ou Doitkyns facent, cument, ou achatēt, ou apportēt en le dit roialme Dēgleterre pur lez vendre & mettre en paiñt en mesme le royalme, & de ceo soient atteintes soient adiuges come felons nostre seignour le Roy, & que ils forfacent toutes lour terres & tenementes biens et chateux. Et que lez seignours des queux tielx terres & tenementes sount tenus eient & entoient les forfaitures cōe en autres cases de felonie. Et si ascun liege ou leges du roy ou ascun autre person mettent galihalpens, Suskyns ou Doitkyns en payment ou receiuēt en payment deins le royalme Dengleterre, & de ceo soient duement atteintes forfacent chescun soits q̄ ils sount tielx peyments ou receit, &c. dont nostre seignour le roy leit lun moitie, & celuy q̄ voet suer pur nostre seignour le roy pur les ent atteindre

Coygne.

Felony.

Galyhalpens Suskins.

Forf.

lautre moitie. Et q̄ sibiē les iustices de la peas deins touts les counties Dengleterre come maires, baillifs, deinz cities, burghes, & seneschalx dez seignours en bewe de frankplegge. eient potar denquere p bonez enquestez deuant eur apprendres de toutes lez matiers auantditz. Et que lez dits maires & baillifs apres les dites enquestes deuant eur prises mesmes les inquisitions mandent deuant lez Iustices de la peas des coūties as q̄ux les dites cities & burghes sont et q̄ les dites iustices de la peas des counties eient potar sibien de lez dites inquisitions ency deuant tielx maires & baillifs prises & deuant les dits iustices come deuaunt est dit mandes come sur autres inquisicions deuāt mesmes les Iustices de la peas en lour sessions apprendres touchants les matiers auantdites de faire proces, et garder les Capias & erigēt & toutes les matters oier et terminer solonq̄ lour discrecion come en autres cases de felonies & trespasses ad este vse deuāt ces heures. Anno. 3. H. 5, ca. 1.

Iust. de p.

Proces.

30 ¶ Que tielx tonsure loture & filer (s. of Englishe money) soient adiudges pur treason, & ceux qui tondent, laūēt, & filēt la moneye de la terre, soiēt adiuges traitours a roy & a royalme & encourgent la peyne du treason, An. 3. H. 5. ca. 6.

Treason.

See Treasō. 20. this statute repelled by generall wordes.

31 ¶ Que les iustyces du roy as assises prendre assignes & assigners en touts les counties Dengleterre, eiēt potar p commissions de roy doier et terminer en lours sessions sibiē de la countrefaiture, et de la port de tiell faux money en Engl', cōe de tonsure loture, et cheseun autre faurime du dit moneye, et que les Iustices de la peas per my le royalme eient potar per commissions le roy denquerer de toutes tielx maners, & sur ceo faire proces & Capias tant soulemēt vers

Iust. de p.

Iust. de p.

ceux

ceur qui deuent eur ſerront ent endites. An.3.H.5.ca.7.

32 ¶An 9.H.5.ca.6. an acte was made (*to endure at the kynges pleaſure*) that a mynt ſhould be at Cales.

33 ¶Que de la veile del feſte de Nouell procheine auenir en auante nulle liege du roy receiuera aſcũ moneye doꝛ Englois en payment ſinõ p lez poiz du roy, ſur ceo ordinez. Et pur tant que grande partie del oꝛe de preſent currant au payment neſt nie de droiturell poiſ ne de bon allaie, et ceo ſerra eſtre a grande perde et coſtage des ſubgites du Roy ſil ne luy pleſt eur releuer en ceo caz. Si adnẽ treſſouereaigne ſñr le roy de ſa grace ſpeciale remys, & ꝓdone a toutes ſez lieges que perentre cy & le dit feſt de Nouell, ſerront onner de nouell a le cunage du roy dedeins la Tour de Londrez lour moneye doꝛ qui ne ſoit de touſt poiſ ne de bon allaie: ceſt aſſauoir tout ceo que a luy appertient pur celi nouell cunage de tiel oꝛe come deſuis. Salues touts ſoits a l meiſtre de la Mynt et as autres officers dicelle, ceo que a eur appertiẽt reſonablement. An.9.H.5.ca.11.

34 ¶Que toutes les eſtatutes et ordinaunces qui ount eſte faites en tiꝑs des nobles progenitours du roy touchantes la bonet ioyale gouernaunce de ſes moneies doꝛ & dargent nient repelles ſoient bien & fermemẽt gardes et tenus en toutes pointes. Anno.9.H.5.ſta.2.ca.1.

35 ¶Item le roy ſerra ordiner en quantꝫ leyn poet bonement ſes eſchaunges de moneye doꝛ et dargent en la Cytie de Londres et aillours, deins le royalme pur leaſe de ſon people qui ſerront tenus en lieux ouertes en hautes rues. Et que touts ceur qui voillent venir a la tour de Londrez par y auoir money de nouel cuyne, iz aueront monele cune, & ent ſerront deliuers deinz.viii. iours ſo longuez le barray value de ceo q̃ ils apporteront illeoques: payantes les ſeignourage & cunage doꝛ, lafferant de.v.s. pur la libze de tour, & pur les ſeignourage & cunage dargent.xb.ð a la libze de tour, ſans puſe. Et que ceur qui ne voꝛrount approcher a la tour a ceo faire, mes voꝛrõt ent eſtre deliueres a les eſchaungz paient pur eſchaunge de laffercunt de noble vn denier et pur demy noble obulum, et pur la quart partie du noble vn ferlynge ouesque les ſeignoꝛage & cunage come deuant eſt dit. An.9.H.5. ſta.2.Cap.3. Cunage.

36 Item que les meiſters & oeuerours de la moneye et auxi les eſtrãgers en touts les lieux ou money ſerra cune fait ou chaunge, ſoient tenꝰ de liuerer et paier a le people toute ceo que a eur doit apperteigner pur tiel eſchaunge de bone et loiall monoy Dengleterre per et de touſt poiſ ou per nombze del election de celluy perſone qui le reſcepuera ſans aſcun delaye ou difficulte quelconques. Et ſi per cas il aueigne que aſcun notable defaute en poys du money, ou en allay ſoit troue, que dieu defende, ſur la deliuerauncẽ ou payment affaire a la tour ſuiſoit, ou a les eſchãges ſuiſdites que bien ſerra a cheſcũ qui trouera tiel defaute, deuant que il paſſe la place ou il receuera de refuſer ceo q̃ ſoit defectif. Et que le meiſter ou les eſchangeours ſoit tenus de luy deliuerer ſuffiſiant monele pur icelle ſans delaye, et de faire foñde ceo q̃ enſy ſerra troue defectife. An. 9.H.5.ſta.2.ca.3. Eſchange. Deliuer. weight. Refuſe. Deliuer.

37 ¶Item que ceux qui ſerront gardeyns et ſuruetours et miniſtre per les eſchanges doꝛz del tour, ſoiẽt tenus et obligez dappoꝛter tout loꝛ et argent que iz reſceyuerent ꝑ vote deſchaunge, ou achaterõt per colour de lour office a la tour de Lõdrez pur y eſtre foundus et fait en monye ou augmentation, et encreſe de la moneie pur profit du royalme et eaſe du people ſans eſtre vendus alienes ou mys a nul autre oeps. Anno.9.H.5. Eſchanges. Gold. Siluer.

ſta.2.ca.4.

Mynt. Calais.

38 ¶Item que la mynt du roy ſoit cunes & fait a Calais en manere cõe ad eſſe fait et gouern a la tour de Lõ dres. An.9.H.5.ſta.2.ca.5.

39 ¶Item que tout la money doꝛ et dargent qui ſerra fait a la tour de Lõdres & a Calais ou aillours deins le royalme Dengleterre per auctoritie real ſoit fait de aurt bon allaie et touſt pois come il eſt a la tour au preſent fait. An.9.H.5.ſta.ca.6.

Alley. Weight.

40 ¶Que lez ſeignours du counſeil du roy pur le tẽps eſteantz purront aſſigner per lauctoritie du dit parlement meiſters et oeuereours eſfaire monoye doꝛ et argent a tenir les eſchaunges du monoie ſibien en la cyte de uerwik come en la ville de Bꝛiſtuyt. Et aurt en tantz des lieur come ſemblera as dits ſeignours bõ et neceſſerie, ſolonꝯ lour bones aduys et diſcrecions, aſcun eſtatuit ou ordinance fait a contrarie non obſtant. An.1.H.6.ca.1.

Eſchange.

41 ¶Que meſme leſtatut (*s.An.9.H.5.ſta.2.ca.5.before.28.*) ſoit tenꝰ et gardes & mys en due execucion. Et en outre ordines eſt & eſtablies que nul oꝛ nargent ſoit apportes hoꝛs du royalme al contrarie du dit eſtatut, ſil ne ſoit pur payment des guerres et ſouldeours du roy de perdela, ſur peyne deforfaiture de la value de la ſomme de monoye que enſy ſoyt apporte hors du royalme, deſſre leue de celuy qui lamesnera et aſportera ou enuoyera hors dicelle. Et que celuy qui leſpiera, et ent ferra notice au counſeil, ou a treſoꝛer Dengleterre, auera la quart partie de la forfaiture enſy duez, au roy forſpriz les rauncons pur finaunce dez pꝛiſoners Englois priſes et apprendres de perdela, & la monoye que les ſouldeours emporterõt ouesꝯ eux pur lour reſonables coſtages, et aurt pur cheualz, boefs, berbes, et autres choſes achetes en Eſcoce, apporteres et a meiners as parties adioignãtes eſtint que la monoye a enuoier pur finance des dits pꝛiſoners, ou a emporter per les dits ſouldeours as parties de perdela ne ſoit fait ſans eſpecial licence du roy. Et pur ceo que il eſt ſuppoſe que la monoye doꝛ du royalme eſt aſportes hoꝛs dicelle per marchauntes aliens, oꝛdeines eſt et eſtablies que les marchauntz aliens trouent ſeurtie en la chauncellarie, cheſcun compaigne pur ceur de ſa cõpaignie, que nul deux nameſnera hoꝛs du royalme nul oꝛ nargent encounter la fourme du dit eſtatut, ſur la peyne de forfaiture dicelle oꝛ ou argent ou de la value dicelle. Et ſi aſcun deux face le contrarie, et ceo duement proue, et celluy enſy faiſant ſoit ales outer le meer, adõques les plegges de ſa compaignie payẽt au roy la dit forfaiture, dont celuy qui lauera eſpies, & le done conuſtre a treſourer ou a counſeill du roy, aura la quarte partie cõme deſuis. An.2.H.6.ca.6.

Aliens. Sueurty. Carry out. Fol.

42 ¶Que proclamacion ſoit fait per toutes les counties Dẽgleterre, deins franchiſes et dehoꝛs, et deins cities, villes, burghes, et aillours, q̃ tout le money appelle blankes ſoiẽt en tout ouſtes et boꝛdes hoꝛs du royalme deuant la feſte de ſeint Johan le Baptiſte prochein auenir, et en outre que nul home apres le dit feſte paye ou receiue pur payment en aſcun maner deins le dyt royalme le dit money appelle blãkez, ſur meſme le peyne contenus et oꝛdines per eſtatut fait lan tierce le roy Henry, pier a noſtre dit ſeignour le roy (*s.An.3.H.5.ſta.1.before.29.*) enconter toutes ceux q̃ paient ou receyuẽt pur payment la monoye apelle galyhalpens, ſuſkinz et doſtkyns deins le royalme Dengleſuſdit. An.2.H.6.ca.9.

Proclam. Blankes. Ga y halpens.

43 ¶Que le meiſter del mint gard ſon allaie en la feiſaunce de blanke money, ſolonꝯ la fourme de ſa endenture. Et que meſme le meiſtre receiue de cheſcun perſone que poꝛtera aſcun

Mynt.

alcun argent a la mynt, meſme largent a la berray value come il vaut ſolonqz meſme la ley, ſur peyne de paier le double damage a la partie. Et auri al entent que ceſt ordinance puiſſe le mieutz et pluis ſouſſicement eſtre gardes, ordines eſt que laſſaiour du Roy qui eſt perſone indifferēt parenter le meiſtre del Mynt et le marchaunt. Et auri le controllour del Mynt ſoiet preſentes quant alcun tiel bullyon dargent ſoit porte a la Mynt al entent que le dit aſſaiour puis droitement mettre la value dicelle, ſolonquez la ley en cas del variaunce parenter le meiſtre et le marchant, et le Controllour a Cōtroller ſibien argent que eſt apportz en la dit Mynt, come apportes hors dicelle cheſcun deux tures de fayre foyalment et indifferentment lour deuoir ſauns aſcun regard prendre autre que le fee que ilz preignent du roy, ſur la peyne de paier double damage come deſuis, et que ceux aſſaiour & controllour ſoient vaillantez credibles & expertz per perſones eiantes notorie ſcience en la miſtiere dorfeour & de Mynt. Et auri que le meiſtre del mint ne le chāgeour pur le temps eſteantz, vende ne face vendre ne aliene a null autre oeps forſque a la coigne null maner dor ne dargent oeuere ou nient ſeuere coigne auſſi coigne ou bullioū qui eſt portez a la Mynte ou a leſchaunge, meſ ſelle applie tantſoulement a la moneyſolonque la forme de lendenture auauntdit, ſur peyne contenus en meſme lendenture. Et que meſme le meiſtre del mynt face fuere de temps en temps nobles, demy nobles ſterlinges dor groſſes demy groſſes deniers mailles & ſterlinges pur leaſe du pepople ſolonque la tenure de lidenture fait perenter le roy, et luy ſur la peyne contenus en iceli. Iſſint que la comen people pur auoir recours a leſchaunge pur petit or et blank money come ilz reſonablemēt beſoignerent. An. ſecundo Henrici 6. Cap. 12.

44. ¶ Nul perſon a la feſt de Paſq carte ne face eſſer caries hors de ceſt royalme ou Gales a nul parte aſcun maner de moneye de coigne de ceſt oyalme ne money de coigne daſcunes auters roialmes terres ou ſeignories nul plate veſſel maſſe Bullyon aneaux dore oeueres ou nient ouerez ou dargent ſanz licence du roy ſi non tielz perſones come ſōt diſpendus deins la auantdit eſtatute fait lan. ii. ſuiſdit du dit Henry le. vi. (3. ca. 6. before. 41.) et en auter diuers eſtatuites ſur peine del felony, et deſtre aiugez et repreſentes come felony, meſme le felony oyer et terminer en ſemblable maner & fourme et deuant tielz perſons ou perſon come autres felonyes vſualment ſont oiez et termines deins ceſt royalme. An. 17. E. 4. cap. 1. This acte was made to endure for. bii. yeres. See thys ſtatute continued here folowing. 45 ſ. 47.

Plate. Bullion. Jewels. Gold. Siluer. Felony.

45 ¶ The ſayde ſtatute made in ỹ ſayde. vrii. yere of Kynge Edward the fourthe (Cap. 1.) be and ſtande a ſtatute good and effectuall with all the premiſſes in the ſame, and be obſerued, kept and put in due execucyon from the feaſte of the Purpoſcacyon of our Ladye that ſhalbe in the yere of our Lorde God. M. CC CC. lxxxix. and to endure vnto ỹ end of. xx. yeres nexte enſuing. And ouer that by the ſame auctoryte it is ordeyned and enacted that, no perſon dwellyng or inhabytynge within this Realme from the ſayde feaſt of Purpoſcatyon, paye or delyuer wittyngly by waye of exchaunge or otherwyſe to any marchaunt or other perſon borne out of the Kynges obeyſaunce for anye marchaundiſes or wares or in anye otherwyſe any maner peces of golde coyned in this realme or anye other realmes or any Plate, Veſſels, Maſſe, Bulyon, Ja-

Confirm. Eſchange. Stranger. Gold. Plate. Bullion.

Jewels. Fork.

els of golde wrought or vnwrought to forfayt and lose the double some or double value of all suche moneye of golde coyned, plate, vessell, masse, bullyon or ie well, of Gold or Siluer payed delyuered or eschaunged contrarye to this acte. The one halfe of the same forfaiture to be to the kyng our souerayn Lorde, and the other halfe to anye of hys subiectes that wyll sease it or sue for anye suche payment delyueraunce of eschaunge made or to be made contrary to this acte, and that it bee lefull to ỹ kyngs

Sue.

subiectes in this case to sue for the sayde forfayture by accyon of dette by wrytte at ỹ cõmon lawe, by byll or playnte after the custome of the citie, porte or towne, where it shall happen any forfaiture to fall and be or by informacion to bee made in the kynges eschequers. and that no protection nor essoyne bee allowable in any suche actien or informaciõ. An. 4. H. 7. ca. 23.

Gold. Coyn.

46 ¶ All maner of Golde of the coyn of a souerayne, halfe souerain royall, halfe royall, and the fourth parte of a royall, thangell, halfe angell, and euery of them being Gold, hole and weight, shall go and be currãt in payment throughe al this realm for the somme that they were coyned for. And also al wel al maner grotes of Englishe coyne, and of the coyne of other landes now currant in this rotalme for grots or for. iiii. d. being

Siluer.

syluer, and not clipped, minished, or otherwyse impayred, except reasonable wearyng, al be it they be cracked as all maner of half grotes or pence of. ii. d. of Englyshe coyne, or of the coyne of other landes nowe currant in thys royalme, for halfe grotes or ii. d. not clipped, minished, or otherwyse impayred beyng syluer, howe

Cracked.

be it they be cracked shall in likewise go and be currant throughe all the same rotalme for the somme as they were coined for. And ouer that, that all maner of peyns beeng syluer haupnge the print of the kyngs coyne, shall haue course and be currant for payment, al wel to vs in all our receites, as to all our receyuours and to all other lords spirituall and temporall, and their receiuours, and to all other within thys our Royalme without any maner refusell or contradyccion, excepte onely pens berynge diuers spurres or the mullet betwirte the barres of the crosse, and those pens so beringe the print of the spurre or the mullet, to haue course for halfe pens onely and not aboue.

Peny. Spurre. Mullet.

And if anye person hereafter refuse anye coyne afore rehersed to take it in payment after the effecte and tenure of this acte that than he that so refuseth it shalbe compelled by the Mayre, sherif, baillyffe, Constable, or chiefe officer or gouernour of the Towne or place where anye suche payment shalbe refused to accepte and take the saide payment. And furthermore to be imprisoned or otherwyse punyshed by the discrecion of the sayd mayre, sherif, baslif, constable, or other chief officer or gouernor afore reherced. And if the said maire sherife, bailif, cõstable or other chief officer or gouernour, refuse to take any suche coyne in payment as it is aboue reherced: that than he so refusyng the sayde paymẽt to be cõpelled by the iustyce of the peas of the same countie where suche paymẽt shal be refused, to accept & take the said payment, & he so refusing the same to be further punyshed for the sayd refusing by the discrecion of the same iustice. And also it is ordeined by ỹ said auctoritie that al maner of grotes & halfe grotes, or pence of. ii. pens alwel English coyne as coyne of other landes clipped, mynyshed or otherwise empayred except reasonable weryng shal not go nor be in any wise currant for the paiment within this royalme, vtterly to be refused &

Refuse. Compell. Accept. Imprison. Punish. Officer. Refuse. Compell. Accept. Punished. Siluer. Empayred. Refused.

forsake

forfaite in paymẽt from henceforth, and that not withstanding it shal be leful to any ꝑsone hauing any such grotes or pens of two pens clypped or minished, to bring the same to the kynges mynt there to be chaũged after the custome of the same mynt, or conuert the same into plate bullyon or otherwise selle or employ it to his most profite & auaũtage within this royalme, anye other acte or actes to the contrarye in anye wise not withstandyng. And in eschewing and auoydyng of suche clippyng in tyme to come: the kynge our souerayne Lorde by the aduyse of his counsell hath caused to be made newe coines of grotes and pẽs of two pẽs and that euery pece of the same coynes, shall haue a cercle aboute ꝯ vtter parte therof. And also that al maner of golde hereafter to be coyned wythin this his Royalme shall haue the hole scripture aboute euery pece of the same golde without lackyng of any parte therof. To the entente that his subiectes hereafter maye haue parfite knowlege by the cercle or scripture, whan the same coynes ben clypped or appayred.

And also it is enacted by the sayde auctoritie, that if the warden and controller of the Kynges Mynte, hereafter duely execute not their office in serchyng the same coyne, and see that it be made parfite in fourme as is aforesayde before it passe from the Mynte: that than the same warden and controller shall forfayt their sayde office and make fyne for the same at the Kynges pleasure. Moreouer it is enacted by the said auctorytye that no maner of persone shall carye, nor conueye, nor cause to bee caryed out of this royalme any bullyon, plate, or coyne of Golde or Siluer into Ireland, ouer and aboue the somme of.vi.s.viii.d. nor conuey anye suche Bullion, Plate, or coyne into anye shyppe, boate, or other vessels to the sayde bullyon, plate or coyne, and haue emprisonment, and make fine and raunsom at the kings wyll. Imprisl.

And in lyke wise that no maner person bringe nor conueye, nor cause to be brought nor conueyed anye maner of coyne of Golde or Syluer aboue the somme of.iii.s.iiii.d. Gold. of the coyne of Irelande into this Realme vpon peyne of forfaiture of all the same coyne aboue the sayde somme of.iii.s.iiii.d. so brought into this royalme. And to haue emprisonment, and make fyne and raũson at the kynges will. And that it shal be lawfull for euery of ꝯ kinges subiectes to take and seale all suche money of the coyne of Irlande hereafter to be brought or conueyed into this royalme, ouer and aboue the sayd somme of.iii.s.iiii.d. & to bryng it to the kyngs mint, there to leaue ꝯ same to the kynges vse. And euery ꝑson ꝯ so shall bryng any such Irishe money to the said mynt, shal haue ꝯ value of ꝯ one half of al suche Irish money by him so brought to the sayd mynte at the same time delyuered to him to his owne vse by the maister of the mynt for the time beynge. An. 19 H.7. Ca.5. Imprisl. Irelond. Forf. Imprisl. Seale. Ireland. Irish money. Mynt.

47 ¶An.1. H.8.ca.13. & An.3. H.8.ca.1. two seueral actes were made to endure to the nexte parliamẽt, that the forsaide statut of.17. E.4.ca.1. (*before*.44.) should stand good, except the penaltie of felony, and that who should cary any of the thynges specified in that statute cõtrary to these statutes shoulde forfayte the double value. Conf. Forf.

48 ¶All suche coyners, as shall coyne and make any monepe at any mynte wythin this realme of Englande, shall make and coine of euery hundred poundes worthe of golde, that they shall strike into coyne.xx. li. in the coyne of halfe aũgelles, commonly called peces of golde of.xl.s. And of euery hũdred poũdes worthe Coyners.

of bullion, plate, or syluer, that they shall stryke into coyne, as many grotes as shall amoũt to the somme of fiftie poundes sterlyng: as many halfe grotes called pens of two pẽs, as shall amount to the somme of. rr. li. sterlyng: as many pens as shall amounte to the somme of. rr. li. as many halfe pens as shall amounte to the sõme of ten markes sterling, and as many farthinges as amount to the somme of fyue Markes sterlynge. And that anye tyme that any coyners in anye Mynte wythin this realme, shal do contrary to this act, the mayster and keper of that Mynt, for the tyme beyng, shall forfayte and lose. r. li. The one moitye therof to be to the kynge our souereygne Lorde, the other moytye to ỹ partye that shall sue for the same, by byll, informacion, action of dette, or otherwyse: wherin the sayde maister shall not be admytted to do his lawe and no protectyon ne essoyne to be alowed for the defendant. And for as muche as at this present time, farthynges, and halfe pens be stryken all wyth one coyne, so that the common people of the Realme, many tymes take these ỹ at be farthynges for halfe pens: Be it therefore enacted by the auctoritye aforesayde, that all suche farthynges (that from) hencefor the shalbe made within this realme) shall haue vpon the one side therof, the pryncte of the port colice and vppon the other syde therof, the prynte of the Rose, wyth a crosse. vppon lyke peine. And furthermore be it enacted by the auctoritye aforesayde, that all maner persons resortynge to the sayde Mynte wyth anye Plate or Bullyon, vnder the value aboue sayde, to be coyned, shal haue and receyue at the sayde mynt the tenthe parte of all such plate and bullion in halfe pens and farthings Prouided alwaye, that thys acte or anye thynge contained in the same, be

Grotes. Pens. Half pens. Ferthinges.

Ferthinges. Half pens.

Mynt.

Half pens. Ferthinges.

not in anye wyse preiudycyall to ỹ coyners and Mynte maysters of Yorke, Durelme, and Canterbury ne to anye of them, for anye money to bee coyned there, other than here tofore hathe been accustomed. This acte to begyn to take effecte at the feaste of saynt Mygbell the archangell nexte commynge, and not before. Anno. 14. Henrici octaui. Capitulo. 12.

Coyners Yorke. Durelme. Canterbury.

49 ¶ See eschaunge. 9. that money solde aboue the value proclaymed, shalbe forfayte.

50 ¶ An. 7. E. 6. ca. 6. it is enacted that the said statute made. An. 17. E. 4. ca. 1. (*before*. 44.) and euery artycle clause, sentence or prouysyon therin contained shalbe affirmed & enacted to bee good and effectuall from the fyrste daye of Maye nexte comynge, and to endure to thende of. rr. yeres then next ensuynge. Prouyded alwayes, that if anye of the Lordes of the Parlyament, or anye of the pieres of this Realme for the time beynge, shall fortune to be endyted of anye of thoffences lymytted in the sayde acte made in the sayde xvii. yere of King Edward ỹ fourth: that then they and euery of thẽ, shal haue his or their trial by theyr piers as hath been vsed heretofore in cases of hyghe treason. Anno. 6. Edwardi 6. ca. 6.

Lordes. Peers. Treason.

51 ¶ Anno. 17. E. 4. Ca. 1. an act was made to endure for. vii. yeres, agaynst Irish money to be current in England.

Irish.

52 ¶ In the newe prynted booke comonlye called Magna carta, late prynted by Rychard Tottell, Anno domini. M. CCCCC. lvi. folio. 167 is as foloweth. Quia multorum regum temporibus prouisum fuit, quod propter pauperes denarius argenti, cessaßauor sterlyngus quoties necessitas exposculat, diuidi deretur in obolum quad: et parte domini Regis districte precipitur

Penny. Half penye. Ferthyng.

quod

quod quicunq; in emptionibus et venditionibus obolum ſcu quadrantem legalis metallis, et debitam habentem formam recuſare preſumpſerit, tanquam regie maieſtatis contemptor capiatur, et in carcerem detrudatur, preceptum eſt etiam quod ſubeat iudicium pillorij.

Se Actaynt.13. Citacion.2. Cuſtome.6. Drapery.29. Eſchaunge.3,9. Exigent.3. Furſt fruites.3. Golde.2.7.9.10. Hattes and cappes.5. Leete.1. Mayneriſe.2. Merchantz.24.34. 40.41.44. Probate of teſtament.3. Prohibytion.1.4. Prouiſion.9. Shipping.4. Treaſon. 1. 9. 14. 15.18.21.24. Vacabondes. 2. Wardes.24. Wynes.11.

1 ¶Mordanceſter.

SI heres aliquis poſt mortem anteceſſoris ſui infra etatem extiterit, et dominus ſuus cuſtodiam terrarum, et ten̄ ſuorum habuerit, ſi dominus ille dicto heredi, cum ad legitimam etatem peruenerit, terram ſuam ſine placito reddere noluerit, heres ille terram ſuam per aſſisam mortis anteceſſoris recuperabit, vn acum damnis ſuis que ſuſtinuerit propter detentionem illam, a tempore quo fuit legitime ętatis. Et ſi heres aliquis tempore mortis anteceſſoris ſui plene etatis fuerit, et illa heres apparens, et pro herede cognitus et inuent ſit in hereditate illa, capitalis dominus eum non eijciat nec aliquid ibi capiat vel amoueat, ſed tātum inde ſimplicem ſeiſinam habeat pro recognitione domini ſui, vt pro domino cognoſcatur. Et ſi capit dominus huiuſmodi heredem extra ſeiſinam ſuam malitioſe teneat, propter quod breue mortis anteceſſoris vel cōſanguinitatis opporteat ipſū impetrare, tunc dāna ſua recuperet ſicut in aſſisa no. diſſ. Dam.

De hereditatibus autem, que de domino rege tenentur in capite ſic obſeruand̄ eſt, vt dominus rex primam inde habeat ſeiſinam, ſicut prius inde habere conſueuit. Nec heres nec aliquis alius in hereditatem illam ſe intrudat priuſquam illam de manibus domini regis recipiat, prout huiuſmodi hereditas de manibus ipſius et anteceſſorum ſuorum recipi conſueuerit: et hoc intelligatur de terris et feodis que ratione ſeruicij militaris, vel ſerjantie, ſiue iuris patronatus in manib⁹ dn̄i regis eſſe conſueuerunt. Mark.ca.17. King. Capite. Prim ſeiſin Intruſion. Liuery.

2 ¶Purueu eſt enſement q̄ ſi home mourge & eſt pluſours heires, dount lū eſt fitz ou file, frere ou ſoer, neueu ou nece, et les autres ſont en plus long degree, toutz les heyres deſormes eient recouere par brief de mordaunc. Glouc.ca.6. Parceners.

Se Aſſiſe.1.4.9. Colinage.1. Damages and coſtes.1.3. Diſcont. of proces.2. Eſſoynes.12. Mainpriſe and baille.7. Limitation.1.2.3. Niſi prius.1. Redelſeiſin.1. Tythes.7. Warranty.1.

1 ¶Mortmain.

NEc liceat de cetero alicui dare terram ſuam alicui domui religioſe, ita quod illam reſumat de eadem domo tenend̄. Nec liceat alicui domui religioſe terram alicuius ſic accipere, quod tradat illā illi a quo eam recepit tenend̄. Si quis autem de cetero terrā ſuā alicui domui religioſe ſic dederit, & ſuper hoc conuincatur: donum ſuū penitus caſſetur, et terra illa domino illius feodi incurratur. Mag.carta.ca.37. To hold. To be holden Foꝛf.

2 ¶Cum viri religioſi, et alie perſone eccleſiaſtice implacitent aliquē, et implacitati fecerit defaltā, ob quā tenem̄ amittere debeat, quia ſuſtic. hucuſq; tenuerunt, quod ſi implacitat Implede.

Collusion. ritat fecerit defaltam per collusionem, vt cum petens occasione statuti per titulum doni vel alterius alienationis seisinam de ten̄ consequi non posset, per illam defaltam consequeretur, et sic fieret fraus statuto. Ordinat est per dominum regem, q̄ concessum in hoc casu, quod post defalta facta fuerit, inquiratur per patriam, vtrum petens habeat ius in sua petitione vel non. Et si compertum fuerit, quod petens ius habuerit, procedatur ad iudicium p̄ petente, et recuperet seisinam suam. Et si ius nō habuerit, incurratur ten̄ primo domino feodi, si illud petat infra annū a tempore inquisitionis capte. Et si infra annum non petat, superiori domino incurratur, si petat infra dimidium annum post illum annum. Et sic habeat quilibet dominus post primum dominum spaciū dimidij anni ad petēdum successive, quousq̄ perueniatur ad regem, cui ad vltimum p̄ defectu aliorum dominorum ten̄ incurratur. Et ad calumniandum iur̄ inquisitionis admittantur cuicunq̄ capitales domini feodorum, et similiter p̄ rege qui calumniare voluerint. Et remaneat terra, postquam iudicium clarum fuerit in manu domini regis, quousq̄ ten̄ per petent̄ vel per aliquem capitalem dominum distractonetur, et oneretur. vic. ad respond̄ inde ad sc̄m. W. 2. ca. 33.

Def.

Fort. pere.

Haika pere.

Challenge.

Shirif.

3 ¶ Nullus religiosus aut alius quicūq̄, terra aut tenementa aliqua emere vel vendere, vel sub colore donationis aut termini aut ratione alteri⁹ tituli colusiunq̄ terras aut tenementa ab aliquo recipere, aut alio quouismod̄ arte vel ingenio sibi appropriare p̄sumat, sub forisfactura eor̄ūdem, per q̄ ad manum mortuam terre vel tenementa huiusmodi deueniant quoquo modo. Prouidimus etiam, q̄ si quis religiosus, aut alius, contra p̄sens statutum aliquo modo arte vel ingenio venire p̄sumpserit, liceat nobis et alijs immediate capit̄ dominis feodi talit alienati illud infra annum a tempore alienacionis huiusmodi ingredi et tenere in feodo et hereditate. Et si capitalis dñs immediate negligēs fuerit, et feod̄ huiusmodi ingredi noluerit infra annum, tunc liceat p̄xmo capit̄ domino immediat̄ feodi illius, infra dimidium annum sequent feodum illud ingredi et tenere sicut predictum est. Et sic quilibet capitalis dominus immediat̄ ingredi poterit hm̄oi feoda, si p̄piquior dñs immediat̄ ad ingrediēd̄ hm̄oi feoda negligēs fuerit vt predict̄ est. Et si oēs hm̄oi capitales dñi hm̄oi feodi q̄ plene etatis fuerint infra quatuor maria & extra p̄sonā p̄ vn̄ annū et dimidiū negligentes fuerint vel remissi i hac parte, nos statī post annū completū a tempore que hm̄oi emptiones, donationes vel alias appropriationes fieri contigerit, terras et ten̄ hm̄oi capiemus in manum nostram, et alios inde feoffabimus per serta seruitia nobis inde ad defensionem regni nostri faciend̄: saluis capitat̄ dñis feodor̄ illor̄ wardis releuijs et escaetis, et alijs ad ipsos pertin̄ ac seruicijs inde debit̄ et consuet̄. Stat̄ de religiosis edito. An. 7. E. 1.

Lord.

Entr. per.

Haikapere.

King.

4 ¶ Fait assauer que le roy ordeigñ a Westm̄ le premier iour de Marc̄ lan de son reign̄. 27. que ceux q̄ux boudront purchas. nouel̄ parke, gentz de religion queux boudrōt fres ou ten̄tes a mortier, eient briefs de la Chancellerie pur enquire solonque les pointes accustomes en tiels choses, et q̄ les inquestes de terre ou de ten̄t, q̄ux baillent p̄ an a plus de. xx. s. pertent, soiēt retorn̄ al eschekier, & la le face la fine pur le amortisemēt, ou pur le pke auer; si les enquestes auerront pur celup q̄ les purchasont, & de illonq̄s soit mand̄ al chauncell̄ ou a sō lieutenant, & que il preign̄ sur ceo reasonable fine solonq̄ la quantite de la chose, & puis les deliuer. En m̄ le maner

Parl.

Ordinat.

Fyne.

le maner ſoit fait de ceux queux voudrōnt purchaſe terres ou tenementz, queux ſont tenus de roy en chief. Item gētes demurrātz oultre l'meir, queux ont tres, ou teñtes, ou rent en Engleterre, et voilent purchaſer letters de protection ou de generalr attorneys faire, ſoiēt enuoyes al eſcheker, & la facent lour fine, & de illonqs ſoit maunde al chaunceller ou a ſon lieutenant ceo quil deueī faire. Et en mī le maner ſoit fait de ceux queux voudrōnt purchaſer faire marche, garreiñ ou auter frāchiſe. Item ceux queux voudrōnt purchaſer attermīement de lour dettes, ſoient enuoyes al eſcheker. Item de non power de traueler, & gents des countes longe, de ceux queux pledont ou ſont emploiés, eient brief de la chancellarie a aſcun ſuffiſant home qui receiuall les attorneys quant meſtier eſt. Et pur remēbrance de ceſtes choſes ſoit endentuſ fait en trois parties: dont lun demourt en le chancellarie, lauter en leſcheker, & la tierce en la garderobe. Ordinacio de libertatibus perquirendis edit. Anno. 27. Ed. 1. See ỹ ſame ſtatute almoſt word for word ein the ſecond volume of the old ſtatutes fo. 62. intituled. Statuſ de terris & tenementis amortizand.

5 ¶ De conceſſione domini regis faciend ſuper inquiſitionibus returnatis in Cancellaria de terris ad manum mortuam ponendis. Rex precepit, quod nihil fiat, vbi medij ſunt, niſi religioſi offendant eorum aſſenſum dño regi per litteras patētes eorundem mediorum ſigillis ſignatas. Et etiam quod nihil fiat, vbi donatores penes ſe nihil retinet. Et ſimiliter vbi inquiſitiones facte ſunt et returnate ſine waranto, videl dñi originali returnato cum inquiſitione. Et ſimiliter niſi breue originale mentionem faciat de ſingulis ſecundum nouam formam per ipſum regem adiectis. &c. De terris & tenementis non amortizandis.

6 ¶ Non concedatur alicui breue dñi regis in Cancell. de inquiſitione faciend, ſi ſit ad damnū dñi regis vel aliorum, ſi ipſe dare poſſit, vel aſſignī aliquibus religioſis aut alys terras aut teñ aliqua iurta formam breuis in Cancel. vſitati, in caſu quo terre aut tenementa illa ad manum mortuam deuentāt, niſi per peticiones in pleno parliamento porrectas. Et ita quod ſi religioſi illi, aut alii, quibus terre aut teñ illa ſic fuerint concēſ, ſint ita paupores et exiles, quod de ſuo proprio viuere nō poterunt, dñs rex ſuper hoc habito conſilio, faciet de gracia ſua qđ ſibi plac. De vſu de inquiſitionibus commendēdis de terris ad manum mortuam ponendis. Ad qđ dānum. Parlement.

7 ¶ Si prelates, clerkes, beneficēs, ou gentz de religion qui ount purchaſe tres, & les ont mys a mortmain ſoient empeſches ou areſnes ſur ceo deuant nous Juſtices, & ils nous mīent chre de licēce, & proceſſe ſur ceo fait per enqueſt. Ad quod dānum, ou de noſtre grace ou per fine que ils ſoient franchement leſſes en peas ſans eſtre outre empeſches pur la dit purchaſe. Et en cas que ils ne poient ſufficientment monſtrer que ils ne ſont entres per due proceſſe apres licence as eux graunt en general ou en eſpecial, que ils ſoiēt bonement receux a faire couenable fyne & que lenquerrer de ceſt article ceſſe de tout ſoloēc laccord empris en ceſt parlament. Anno. 18. E. 3. pro clero. Ca. 3. Spirituall. Licens. Ad qđ dānum. Fyne.

8 ¶ Come contenus ſoit en leſtatut de religiouſes (*s. before. 3.*) que nul religious, nautre queconc achate, ou vende, ou ſoutz colour de don, ou terme, ou dautre title queconc, daſcun receiue, ou daſcun en aſcun maner per art ou ꝑ engin a luy face approprier aſcūs terres ou tenementz, ſur forfaiture dicelles, per quoy les dits terres & tenementes purroient en aſcun maner deuenir au mortmain. Et que ſi aſcun religious,

ou

ou autre aſcun beigne encontre le dit eſtatut par art ou par engin en aſcun maner, bien liſe au roy & as autres ſeignours les ditz terres et tenementes entrer, ſicome le dit eſtatut ſoit contenuz plais au pleyn.

Et oze de nouel per ſotel imaginacion et per art et engyn, aſcuns des religious perſones, vicaries, & autres perſones eſpirituelx ſont entres en diuerſes terres & tenementes adioignauntes a lour Eſgliſes, et dicelles per ſuffrance et aſſent des tenantes ont faitz cimiters, et per bulles del appoſtoil les ont fait dedier & ſacrer, & ſepulture perochiele ſont continuelment en ycelles, ſauns licence du roy et des chiefes ſeignours: declare eſt en ceſt preſent parlament, q̄ ceo eſt ouertement en cas du dit eſtatut.

Church yard. Bulles.

Et en outre accorde eſt et aſſentus, q̄ toutz ceux qui ſont poſſeſſions per feoffement ou per autre voie, al oeps des gentz de religion, ou autres perſones eſpirituelx des terres et tenementes, fees, aduouſons, ou autres poſſeſſions queconques pur les amortiſer, et dont les ditz religious & perſons eſpirituelx preignent les pfites, que perentre cy et le feſt de ſeint Michel proſchein venant ilz les facēt amortiſer per licēce du roy, & de ſeignours, ou autrement que ils les vendent & alienent a autres oeps per entre cy & le dit feſt, ſur peine deſtre forfait au roy, et as ſeignours, ſoloncq̄ la fourme de leſtatut de religiouſes, cōe tenementes purchaſes per gentes de religion. Et que de ceſt temps enauant nul tiel purchace ſe face, iſſint que tielx religiouſes ou autres perſons eſpirituelx ent preignēt les pfites, come deſuis, ſur le peine auantdit. Et que meſmes ceſt eſtatut ſe tend & ſoit tenus de toutes terres, tenementes, fees, auouſons et autres poſſeſſions purchaſes et a purchaſer al oeps des gildes et fraternities. Et en outre eſt aſſentus, pur ceo que mairs baillifs, & comens des cities, burghes, & autres villes, qui ont cole perpetuel, et autres qui ount offices perpetuelx, ſont auxi perpetuelx cōgentes de religion, que de ceſt temps enauant ilz ne purchacent a eux & lour come ou office, ſur la peine contenue en le dit eſtatut de religiouſes, et de ceo que autres ſount poſſeſſions ou ſerra purchaſes en temps auenir a lour oeps, et ils ent preignent ou prendrent les profites, ſoit ſemblablement fait come deuant eſt dit des gentz de religion. An. 15. R. 2. ca. 5.

Vſe. Patron. Profites.

Gaylds. Fraternities.

9 Where by reaſon of feoffementes, fines, recoueries and other eſtatutes, & aſſurāces made of truſt of manours, landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes to the vſe of pariſhe Churches, chapelles, churche wardens, guildes, fraternities, communalties, companies or brotherheads erected and made of deuocion, or by commō aſſent of the people without any corporacion, and alſo by reaſon of feoffementes, fynes, recoueries, wylles, and other actes made to any vſes aforeſayde, or to the vſes and intentes to haue obites perpetuall or a cōtinuall ſeruice of a prieſt for euer, or for .iij. ſcore or .iiij. ſcore yeres founden of thiſſues & profytes of the manours, landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes, wherof ſuch feoffementes, fines, recoueries, wylles, & other actes been made, or that the feffees, conſees, recouerers, or other perſons, and theyr heyres therof ſeiſed, ſhall take, leuie, receiue and perceiue, or cauſe, or ſuffer to be taken, leuyed and perceiued, thiſſues, reuenues, and profytes thereof, and the ſame to diſpoſe, pay, cōuert or otherwyſe employe or ſuffre, or cauſe to be diſpoſed, paid, cōuerted or employed to any ſuch vſes, intēts, or purpoſes as bē aboue ſpecified, or to any other lyke vſes or intentes there groweth & iſſueth to the king our ſouereigne lorde and to other lordes & ſubiectes of the realme, the ſame lyke loſſes & incon-

Church landes. without corporacion. feoffementes. Vſes. Obites. Priſt. Profites. Vſes.

inconueniences, and is as much preiudiciall to them, as doth and is in case where landes be alienedinto mortmain. Be it therefore, &c. that all and euery such vses, intentes and purposes of what name, nature or qualytie they shalbe called, that shal be deuysed couenanted made declared or in any wyse ordeyned after the first day of Marche in the .xvij. yere of the reigne of our soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the eygth, by any feffee recouerer or conisee or by any other person or persons, to whose vse any such feffee recouerer or conisee shall be seased of any manours, landes, tenementes or hereditamentes, or of thissues, reuenues and profytes of them or any of them shall be vtterly voyde and of no strengthe, vertue, nor effecte in the lawe. Prouyded alway that it shalbe lawful to euery perso beyng seased of any manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes to his owne propre vse, or hauyng feoffees, recoueries, or conisees to his owne vse, to make, ordeine or deuise, or cause to bee made ordeyned or deuysed anye of the vses, intentes or purposes above specified in such maner as they mought haue done afore the making of this acte, and as if this act had neuer been had made: So that none suche vses, intentes, or purposes to bee made, ordeyned or deuysed, after the sayde fyrste day of Marche, bee not in any wyse made, ordeined, deuised, or appointed to endure, continue, or abyde by any crafte, colour, termes, sentences, clauses, wordes or other meanes above the terme of .xx. yeres nexte after the fyrst making and begynnyng of any such vses, intentes, or purposes. And it is, &c. that yf any person or persons in defraude of this statute, bynde, or ordeyne any theyr heyres or successours or any other persone or persones, that they shall suffer such vses, intentes, or purposes to endure and continue contrary to this acte, vppon peynes or penalties of losses of any other lands, tenementes, or hereditamentes, or of any other thyng or thynges, or do attempte or deuyse by any coloure, crafte or meanes, anye thyng or thinges to make any suche vses, intentes, or purposes to bee declared, contrary to the true meaning of this acte, to contynue or abyde for anye longer tyme or season then is above lymytted for the same: that then euery suche peyne, penaltie, crafte, colour, & euery other thyng & thynges of what kynde, nature, or qualitie so euer it be, that shall be so made, ordeyned or deuysed in defraud of this acte, shalbe vtterly voyde in the law to all intentes. And that this estatute shalbe alwayes interpreted and erpoũded as beneficially as may be to the destruction and vtter auoydyng of such vses, intentes and purposes therin above remembred, & of al other lyke vses and intẽtes, otherwise thẽ alonely after such maner as is afore by this present acte prouyded. Prouyded alway ỹ in suche cities & townes corporate; where by theyr auncient customes they haue good and lawfull auctorities to deuyse in to mortmaine the landes, tenemẽtes and hereditaments within the same cities or townes corporate, that this acte shal not be in any wyse preiudiciall or hurtful to any such custome. Prouyded alway that this acte ne any thyng therein conteyned shall extende or be in any wyse preiudiciall to hynder or impaire any suche ordinaunces, deuyses, or declarations of vses, as shall hereafter bee made and declared in wrytyng by the executours of the testamentes and laste wylles of Robert Jannis, and Johñ Terry, late aldermen of the citie of Norwiche, now deceassed, or by the executoures or the suruiuour of the executours of eyther of them, of any landes,

Coloure. Vses. Intentes. Voyd. Interpreted. Townes. Custome. Executours. Norwiche.

landes, tenementes or hereditamēts, not amountinge in the hole aboue the clere yerely value of.xl. li. to be employde and conuerted to and for the discharge of tolles & cuſtomes within the ſayde citie, and at the gates of the ſame, for the diſcharge of poore people within ỹ ſame citie of Tares and Tollages hereafter to be aſſeſſed and leuyed, and for the clenſyng of the ſtretes of the ſame citie, or for any of the ſayde good purpoſes, accordyng to the trewe intentes and meanynges of the ſayde laſt wylles and teſtamentes, and of eyther of them: ſo that the ſame ordinaunces deayles & declaracions be had, made and certyfyed in wrytyng into the kynges court of Chauncery within two yeres nexte enſuyng the ſayde feaſt of Eaſter next cōming. An. 23. H. 8. Ca. 10.

Tolles.

Se Croſſes. 1. Tenure. 4. Rome. 4.

1 ¶ Mortuaries.

Person. Vicar. Spirituall parſon Fermors. Not take.

NO perſon, vycar, curate nor pariſhe prieſt, ne any other ſpirituall perſone, nor theyr fermours, baylyffes, nor leſſees, ſhall take, receiue, or demaunde of any perſon or perſones within this realme for any perſon or perſones dyeng within the ſame, any maner mortuary or corſe preſent, ne any ſumme or ſummes of money, ne any other thyng for the ſame, more then is hereafter mencioned. Ne alſo ſhall conuent or call any perſone or perſones before any iudge ſpirituall for the recouerie of any ſuche mortuaries or corſe preſentes, or anye other thyng for the ſame, more then is hereafter mencioned, vpon paine to forfait for euery tyme ſo demaundyng, receyuyng, takyng, or conuentyng, or callyng any ſuch perſone or perſones, before any ſpirituall iudge, ſo much in value as they ſhall take aboue the ſūme limitted by this acte. And ouer that

Conuent.

Forf.

xl.s. to the party greued contrary to this acte, for the whiche forfaiture the party ſo greued contrary to this acte, ſhal haue an accion of dette, by wryt, byll, playnt, or informacion, in any of the kynges courtes, wherin no wager of law, &c. ſhalbe alowed. Firſte it is, &c. that no maner mortuary ſhalbe taken or demaunded of any perſon, what ſo euer he be, whiche at the tyme of his death hath in mouable goodes vnder the value of.x. marke. Alſo that no mortuary ſhall be geuen or demaunded from henceforth of any maner perſon, but onely in ſuche place where heretofore mortuaries haue be vſed to be payde and geuen, and in thoſe places none other wyſe, but after the rate and fourme hereafter mencioned. Ne that any perſon pay mortuaries in more places the one, that is to ſaye, in the place of theyr moſte dwellyng and habitacion, and there but one mortuary. Nor no perſone, vicar, curate, pariſhe prieſt or other, ſhall for any perſone dyeng or dead, and beyng at the tyme of his death, of the value in mouable goodes of.x. markes, or more clerely, aboue his dettes payde, and vnder the ſumme of.xxx. pounde, take for a mortuary xx.li. iii.s. iiii.d. in the hole. And for a perſon dyeng or dead, beyng at the tyme of his death of the value of.xxx. poūd or aboue clerely, aboue his dettes payd in mouable goodes, and vnder the value of.xl. pounde, there ſhall xl.li. no more be taken or demaunded for a mortuary, then. vi.s. viii.d. in the vi.s. viii.d. hole, and for any perſone dyeng or dead, hauyng at the tyme of his death, of the value in mouable goods of.xl. pounde or aboue, to any ſūme xl.s. what ſo euer it be, clerely aboue hys dettes payde there ſhall be no more taken, payde, or demaunded for a mortuary then. x.s. in the hole. Pro- x.s. uyded alway that for no woman be- wyfe. ryng couert baron, nor chylde, ne for Chylde.

any

any person not keeping house, any maner mortuary bee payde, ne that any person, vycar, curate, parysshe preest or other, aske, demaunde, or take for any such woman, chylde or for any person not keping house, dyeng or dead, any maner thyng or money by way of mortuary, ne also for any wayfaryng man, or other that dwelleth not ne maketh residence in the place where they shall happin to die, but that the mortuary of such wayfaryng persons, be aunswerable in places where mortuaries be accustomed to be payde, and in maner and fourme and after the rate before mencioned, and none other wise, in ỹ place or places where such wayfaryng persons, at the time of theyr death had theyr moste habitacion, house and dwellyng places, and no where els. Prouyded alway that it shalbe lefull to al maner persones, vycars, curates, parysshe preestes, and other spirituall persons to take and receiue any maner sume of money, or other thyng, whiche by any person dyeng shall fortune to be disposed, geuen or bequethed vnto them, or any of them, or to the hygh aulter of the Churche. This acte or any thyng therein mencioned not withstandyng. And be it. &c. that no mortuaries, nor corses presentes, ne any summe or summes of money, or other thyng, for any mortuarye or corse presente shalbe demaunded, taken receyued or had, in the parties of Wales, nor in the marches of the same, nor in the townes of Caleyes or Berwyke, nor marches of the same but onely in suche parties and places of Wales, marches & townes aforesayde, where mortuaries hath been accustomed to be taken & payde. And in those parties and places no mortuaries nor corse presentes, ne any other thyng for mortuarie or corse present from henceforth shalbe demaunded, taken receyued, or had, but onely after the fourme, order, & maner above specified in this preſēt acte, and none otherwyse, ne of any other person or persones, than is ymytted by this present acte, vpon the peyne aboue conteyned in this present acte. Prouided also that it shall be leful to the Bysshops of Bāgour, Landaffe, sainct Dauids, and sainct Asse, and lykewyse to the Archedeecō of Chester, to take such mortuaries of the preestes within theyr dioces & iurisdictions, as heretofore haue ben accustomed. Prouyded also that in such places where mortuaries haue been accustomed to be taken of lesse value then is aforesayd, that no person shall be compelled to paye in any suche place any other mortuarye, or more for any mortuary then hath bē accustomed, ne that any mortuarye in such place shalbe demaunded, taken, receiued or had, of any persone or persones exempte by this acte, nor in any wyse contrary to this acte, vpon the peyne afore limitted. An. 21. H. 8. Ca. 6.

Bishops.
Archdeken of Chester.
Preestes.
Lesse.
Mortuary.

See Bysshoppes. Prohibicion. 1. 14. 3. 4.

¶ Muet.

See Clergy. 16. Tryall. 11. 20. 21.

¶ Multiplyeng.

See Felony. 3.

¶ Mulieriabducto cum bonis viri.

See Rape. 2.

¶ Mummers.

¶ An. 3. H. 8. ca. 9. an act was made to endure to the next parlement, agaynste mummers and disguysed persones, and sellers and kepers of bysers.

¶ Murage.

See Toll. 1.

¶ Murder and manslaughter. 1

Misfortune. Murdrum de cetero nō adiudicet coram iustic. vbi infortunium tantummodo adiudicat esse: sed locum habeat murdrum de interfectis per feloniam tantum, & non aliter. Mark. ca. 26.

2 Item the king remembreth how murders and sleying of his subiectes dayly encrease in this lande, thoccasiō wherof be diuers, one: that no mē in townes where such murders hap to fall and be done, wyll attache the murdrer, where the lawe of the land is, that if any mā be slaine in the day and the felon not taken, the townshippe where the death or murder is done shalbe amerced: and if any mā be wounded in peryll of death, the partie that so wounded should be arrest, and put in suertie syll perfyte knowlege be had whether he so hurt should lyue or dye. And the coroner vpō the viewe of the body dead, shold enquire of him or thē that had done that death or murder, of theyr abbettours & cōsentours. And who were presente when the death or murder was done, whether man or woman. And the names of thē that were present, and so found to enrolle and certifie, whiche lawe by negligence is disused, and thereby great boldnesse is geuē to slears and murdrers. And ouer this it is vsed that within the yere and day after any death or murder had and done, the felon shoulde not be determined at the kinges sute, for sauing of the partie sute wherein the partie is oftymes slowe, and also agreed with and by thend of the yere, all is forgotten which is an other occasion of murder. And also ye that wyll sue any appele must sue in proper persone, whiche suite is long and costly, that it maketh the partie appellant werye to sue. For reformatiō of the premisses, the king. &c. will that euery coroner exercise & do his office according to the lawe, as is afore rehearsed. And that if any man be slaine or murdred, and therefore the sleers, murderers, abbetours, maintenynours, and confortours of the same be endyted, that the same slears and murderers, and all other accessories of the same be arreyned & determyned of the same felony and murder at any tyme at ỹ kings sute, within the yere after the same felony and murder done, and not tary the yere and day for any appele to be taken for the same felonye or murder. And if it happen any persō named as principal or accessory to be acquited of any suche murder at the kynges sute within the yere & day, that the same Justices afore whom he is acquited shall not suffre him to go at large, but eyther to remytte hym againe to prison, or els to let hym to bayle after theyr discretion tyll that yere and day be passed. And if it fortune that the same felones and murderers and accessoryes so arrayned, or any of them to be acquite, or the principall of the sayde felony, or any of them to bee attainted, the wyfe or nert heyre to hym so slaine as shall require may take & haue their appele of the same death and murder within the yere and day after the same felony and murder done agaynste the sayde persones so arrayned and acquite, and all other theyr accessaries or, against the accessories of the sayd principall, or any of them so attainted, or against the sayd principalles so attainted if they been on lyue. And the benefice of his clergy thereof before not had. And that the appellant haue such and like auantage as if ỹ sayde acquitall or atteindre had not been, the sayd acquitall or atteindre notwithstanding. And ouer that the wyfe or heyre of the sayde persone so slayne or murdred, as case shal require may cōmence theyr appele in proper person at any time within ỹ yere after the sayd felony done, before the shyrriffe and coroners of the cōuty where

Attache. Townshyp. Amarcyd. Arrest. Coroner. Kinges sute. Proper persō Coroner. Accessaries endited. Arrayned. Determined. Appeale. Accessaries Acquyted. At large. Bayle. Acquyted. Attainted. Appele. Accessaries Clergy. Ioynaunt. Appeale. Coroner.

where the sayde felony and murder was done, or before the kinge in hys benche or iustices of Gaiol delyuerer. And the appellant in any appeles of murder or death of man, where battel by the course of ỹ comẽ law lyeth not, may make theyr attourneys, and appere by the same in the saide appelles, after they be commensed to the ende of the suit and execucion of the same. And if any person be slaine or murdred in the daye & the murderer escape vntaken, that the townelhip where the said dede is so done, be amerced for the saide escape. And that the cozoner haue auctozitie to enquire thereof vppon the viewe of the body dead. And also iustices of peace haue power to enquire of such escapes, & ỹ to certifie afore the king in his bench. And that after the felony founde, the cozoners delyuer their inquisitions afore the iustices of the next gayoll deliuerer in ỹ shire where inquisition is taken, ỹ same iustices to pcede against such murderers if they ben in the gayoll. And els ỹ same iustices to put ỹ said inquisicios afore ỹ king in his bech, & forasmuch as cozoners had not noz ought any thing to haue by the law for their office doing which oft times hath been the occasion that cozoners haue been remisse in doyng theyr office: It is ordeined that a cozoner haue for his fee, vpon euery inquisicion taken vpon the viewe of ỹ body slaine. xiii. s. iiii. d. of the goodes and cattalles of him that is the sleer and murderer if he haue any goods. And if he haue no goods, then the cozoner to haue for hys sayde fee of suche amerciamentes as shall fortune anye townshipp to be amerced for escape of such murder as is afozesaide. And if any cozoner bee remisse & make not his inquisicions vpon the viewe of ỹ body dead, and certify not accozding as is afore ordeyned, that the cozoner for euery defaute forfeyte to the

king. C. s. An. 3. H. 7. ca. 1.
Se Abiuracio. 5.
Admiralte. 2.
Chester. 2.
Clergy. 12. 14. 16. 17. 19. 21. 23. 26.
Courtes. 2.
Felony. 21.
Iustice in eyre. 1.
Wainprise and bayle. 2. 7.
Pardon. 1. 23.
Proclamation. 3.
Ryots. 4. 5. 6.
Sanctuaries. 4.
Triall. 11.
Wales. 28. 34.

¶ Musters.

THat if any person or persons, ỹ shalbe commaunded, at any time hereafter, generally, or spectally, to muster afore any such as shall haue auctozity or cõmandemẽt for ỹ same by or from the kyng and Queenes Maiesties, or by the heires or succelsours of the Quenes maiestie, or by any lieutenant, wardein or other pson or persõs auctho̅rised for ỹ same do willingly absent hym or theselfes from the same muskers, hauing no true and reasonable excuse of sicknesse, or other lawefull impedyment, or at their apparance at suche musters, do not bring with thẽ such their best furniture of arraye, and armour, as he or they shall then haue for hys or their owne person in a redines, shall for euery such default and offence, haue and suffer imprisonmẽt by the space of. x. dayes without baile or mainprize, by the commaũdemẽt of such as shall haue auctho̅ritie as is afozesayde, to take the same muskers, onelle he or they so offending as is afozesayde, doe agre to or with the said cõmissioners, or two of thẽ, to pay to thuse of ỹ kig & quene our soueraigne lozd & lady, or of the heires and succelsours of ỹ same our soueraigne lady, for euery such offence, forty shillinges for a fine, which sayde fine after agremẽt for ỹ paimẽt of ỹ same as is afozsaid shalbe certified & estreated into the court of the scheker at Westminster, by such as shal haue power to take ỹ sayd muskers as is afozesaide, or by

Absent.

Armour.

Imprisõ.

xl. s. sterl.

two of thē, vnder their seales or the seales of two of thē, wīn the space of two monethes next after suche agremēt, to pay the said fine had or made & the same fine so estreated to be leuied in such forme as fines assessed by ỹ iustices of assise, or of Gaole deliuery, in their circuites are vsed to be leuyed. And be it further enacted by ỹ auctoritie aforesaid, ỹ if any persō or persons which at any time or tymes hereafter shall be cōmaunded or appointed by the king & Quene our soueraigne lord & lady or by the heires & successours of the same our soueraigne lady, by their cōmissiō, letters or otherwise auctorised, to leuye, muster or make any men to serue in their warres, or otherwise for ỹ defence of this realm, do by any meane exact, leuy, receaue, or take, or cause to be taken any sūme or sūmes of money, or other reward or thing whatsoeuer, of any person or persons, for seruice in the warres, or ỹ shalbe appointed, named or mustred to serue in any such seruice or for ỹ sparing releasing or discharging of such pīsō or persones from the sayde seruice, that then euerye suche person that so shal offend in exacting, receiuing or takyng by any waies or meanes any sūme or sūmes of mony, or other reward, or thing whatsoeuer as is aforesaid, shall for such offence forfait tenne times so much as he shall so receiue exact or take. And be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid that if any captein, petty captein or other hauing charge of mē for seruice in warre, shall for any aduantage, lucre or gaine by him to be taken, or receiued, discharge or licence any of the souldiours, or men appointed to serue in ỹ warres, vnder his rule or order to depart from ỹ same seruice or shall not paye vnto hys souldiours & to euery of them their ful and whole wages, cōduct & coate money wīn .x. days next after that such captaine petty capteine, or other hauing charge of men as is aforesaide, shall haue receyued the same, that then ỹ party so offēding in giuing and such licēce or discharge as is aforesayde, shal lose & forfait for euert such offence ten times the value of ỹ thing so taken or receiued, & shall also pay to euery souldiour frō whom he shall so whold any of the said wages, cōduct or coate mony, treble the sūme so wholden, thone moitie of al which forfeitures, other thē such as before by this act is limitted or giuē to ỹ souldiour or souldiours as is aforesayde for their wages coate or cōduct mony withdrawen, shalbe to the king & ỹ quenes maiesties & theirs & successours of the quenes maiestie, & the other moitie to him or them ỹ will sue for the same, by accion of dette, byll, plaint, informacion, or otherwise, in any court of recorde, in which accīō or sute no essoigne prōtectiō or wager of law, shalbe allowed. And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesayd, that al iustices of assises in their circuites, & al iustices of peace, wīn the limittes of their commissiō in their assises & sessiōs, & stewardes of letes, lawdays & liberties at their leetes & lawedayes shall & may from time to time enquire, heare & determine euery of the said offences, committed or done contrary to this act, wīn the prīecincts of their cōmissiō, leete or liberty, & if any persō or persons shalbe before the said iustices of assise, Iustices of peace or any of thē prīesented or indicted of any thoffences aforesaid, ỹ then the saide iustices of assise, or iustices of peas, before whō such inditemēt or prīesentmēt shalbe taken or had, shall & may by the auctoritie of this act, award such prīoces against euery such person or persōs so indited as vpō inditemēts of trespas is vsed & accustomed to be made & if any such persō or persōs so indited, do appere before ỹ said iustices &

con-

Exacte.

Releasse.

Captayne.

Discharge.
Licence.
Souldier.

Not pay.

Iustices.

Leetes.

Prioces.

confesse the same, or plede to the same inditements & after by verdite of .xij. men shalbe of any the saide offences conteined in such inditement or inditements conuicted, ẏ the saide iustices before whō any such conuiction shalbe so had, shal & may award such perſō or persons so cōuicted vnto prison, there to remaine without baple or mainprise, vntill suche time as he or they haue payde, or satisfyed the moitie of the forfaiture aforesaid vnto the king and quenes maiesties vse, & thother moitie therof vnto him or them that shall come before ẏ said Iustices, & giue euidence aginst the party to be conuicted at the tyme of the sayd conuiction, & by whose euydence he shalbe of the sayde offence conuicted. And if any such conuiction shalbe had without any euidence openly giuen by any person or persons, ẏ then the party conuicted as aforesayd, shall remain in prison as is aforesaide, vntill he haue satisfied the hole forfayture to the kyng & quenes maiesties vse. Prouided alwaies & be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesayd, that if any the offences aforesaide, touching captains, pety capteins, or other hauing charge of men, shalbe committed during the time that any armye or number of men being vnder a lieutenant shalbe assēbled & cōtinue togither, or by any captain pety captain, or other hauing charge of men ẏ shall serue vnder any lord wardē or other chieftaine, that then vpō complaint therof, the lord lieutenāt or the lord warden, or other chieftaine, during the time of any hys or their commission shall & may heare, order & determine the same offences, by his or their discretions. Prouided alwaies ẏ thys act, nor any thing therin conteyned shall not in any wise extende to take away or discharge any tenāt or seruour of his seruice or conenant, towardes his lorde, for the finding of horse, armour or weapō or for doing of seruice by himself, or by any other which by the tenure of his lād otherwise is boūdē to do before ẏ making of this act, but ẏ he shall yelde, doe & pay ẏ same in as ample maner & forme as though this act had neuer bē had or made. Prouided also and be it further enacted by thauctorite aforesaid ẏ if any such captaine, pety captain or other hauing charge of men as is aforesayde, shalbe at any time hereafter conuicted, or ordered by vertue of this act, for any of his offences aforesaid, ẏ thē the same captain, pety capteine or other hauing charge of mē as is aforesaid, so cōuicted, shal not otherwise or eftsones be vered, troubled, sued, or conuicted for ẏ same offēce wherof he shalbe so before cōuicted or ordered. And where one brāch or article cōteined in ẏ statut made in the second & third yere of ẏ raigne of the late king Edward the sixt intituled, an act touching the true seruice of captains & souldiours, wherby ẏ departure of any souldiour seruing as in the sayde act is expressed, without licence of the lieutenant or other officer or officers named in ẏ said act or in their absence, of theyr deputies, was made felony, is of no force strēgth, ne effect, at this present, by reason of the act of repele of certain treasones, felonies, & preminire made in the first session of the parlement holden at Westminster, in the first yere of the Queenes maiesties raign. Be it for good and reasonable considerations enacted & established by thauctorite of this present parliament, that the saide brauncb or article, and euery sentence and matter therein conteigned, be from hēceforth holy reuyued, and recontinued, and be and remaine in ful strēgth and effecte to all intentes constructions and purposes, the saide acte of repeale notwythstandyng. And that al and euery other article,

Souldiar.

Departure.

Felony.

clause prouiso, and matter conteined in the same act, shall stande remaine, and be in their full force strength, & effect. Any thing in this act conteined to the contrary notwithstanding.

Reward.

And yet neuertheless where in the said act it is prouided, that no person or persons, should be charged for the taking or receiuing of anye gifte or reward of any of his or their tenats or frendes towardes the relefe, aide or helpe of the same persones being commaunded to serue in warres, or otherwise to find men on horseback, or on foote, within this realme or without, nor for the gifte, reward, ayde, or helpe reserued, or couenaunted, to be payde or gyuen to any person appointed to serue in warres or to find horse or men, to serue by reason of any graunt, couenant reseruacion, custome or tenure, any thing in the sayd act to the contrary notwithstanding, as by the sayd act and prouiso more plainely it dothe and may appeare. Be it enacted by thauctorities of this present parlement, that no pson or persons shall or maye by coulour of the saide prouiso, or of anye wordes or matter therin conteined, exact or demaund, or leny any sume or summes of money, horse, armour or any other thing, other then shalbe employed forthwyth in the present seruice of those warres, of the kynge and Quenes maiesties, her heyres or successours, for which it is leuyed, ỹ which summe or summes of money, horse, armour, or other thing, or as much therof as shall not bee spent, lost, or consumed in the sayd seruice shalbe rendred and restored to suche person or persons, as payd or deliuered the same, vpon the penalties and forfeytures conteined in the said act.

Couenant. Tenure.

Exact.

Cities &c.

Prouided alwaies, that no person or persons inhabitting within any city borough or towne corporate, beyng a counte of it selfe, or in which anye iustices of peace be or hereafter shall be, by charter, shalbe compellable by vertu of this act, to make his or their appearance, with such furniture as is aforesaide, at any muster hereafter to be had or take out of ỹ suburbs precinct, or liberties of the same cytie borough or towne, nor before any person or persons, auctorised by commission or otherwise as is aforesaid onlesse the maior, or other hed officer of such citie, borough or towne, & one other discrete inhabitant of the same at the least bee ioyned in the same commission or other auctority as is aforesayd, with the same other person or persons so auctorised, any thing before mencioned to the contrary notwithstanding.

See Armour. 8.

¶ Nati in partibus transmarinis.

See Abilitie. 2. 3.

¶ Nauye.

See Shippes. 7. 10.

¶ Ne iniuste vexes.

See Tenure. 1.

¶ Nettes.

See Fesantz and partriches. 1. Hauens. 3. 6. Hunting. 1. Fithe. 1. 3. 6.

¶ Newe castell vpon Tyne.

1 TOutz les keles qui ore sont & serront en temps auenir en le dyt port (s. of Newcastell vpon Tyne) soient mesures per certeines cõmissions a ceo assignes per le roy, & markes de ẽle portage ils soient, deuant ceo que ascun cariage soit fait per celles, sur peine de forfaiture au roy toutz les vessels appelles keles, per les queux ascuns tielx carbons serront caries deuant ceo que ilz soient markes en le maner auandit. An. 9. H. 5. ca. 10.

Keel.

Quay. Wharf.

Coles.

2 ¶ From henceforth any marchaunt or marchantes, or any other person or persons, shall not shyppe,

lode,

lode, or vnlode, charge or discharge anye maner of goodes, wares, or marchaundises to be solde here with this your realm or els where, in, to or from any shippe or ships, or other vessels, in, or at any place or places within the said port, riuer and hauē betwene the sayd place called ỹ Sparhauke, and the said place called Hedwinstremes, but only at ỹ said town of Newcastel, & no where els, vppon peine of forfaiture of al such goodes, wares, & marchandises to the king our said souereigne lord, and to hys heires kinges of Englande, and ỹ it shalbe lefull vnto the maire, burgesses, and comminaltie of the sayde towne of Newcastel, and their successours, & al other the kings officers there for the tyme beyng, for to take and sease all that sayde such forfait, goodes, wares, and marchaundises to the vse of our souereigne lord the king and of his heires, and the value therof to be aūswered in his escheker Be it &c. that euery owner, former, & occupier of the sayde weires, gozes, and engines, & euery of the same, doe abate put downe, & put away ỹ same weires, gozes, & engines on this side the feast of Easter nert cōming. And that no maner persō or persons from henceforth areise, leuie or make anye maner weire, goze or engine in the sayd hauen betwene the saide places called Sparhawkes and Hedwinstremes, vpon pein of. C. li. of lawefull Englishe money for euery tyme they do ỹ cōtrary: wherof thone half shalbe to our souereaine lord the king and the other halfe to him or them ỹ wil sue therfore by accion of det, bil, plaint, or informacion in any of the kinges courtes, wherein the partie defendant shall not wage his lawe, nor in the accion any essoin, licence, ne protection be allowed. And further it shalbe lawful at all times after the feast of Whitsontyde nert cōming, to the Maire, burgesses, and comminaltie of the sayde towne of Newcastell and their successours, to abate, bluck downe and take awaye al & euery of the said weires, gozes, and engines, that shal be than found stāding in any place within the said port and hauen, betwene the saide places of Sparhawke and Hedwinstremes, and that hereafter shall bee newly made, leuied, and arered any where within the same, wout trouble, let, or veracīō of any maner person or persons, by sute in the lawe or otherwise. Prouided alwaie, ỹ thys act be not prejudiciall or hurtfull to any person or persōs being ỹ kinges subiects, for bying, chipping, loding, or vnloding of any salt or fishe within the said riuer & port, or to any of them, or any other person or persōs, repairing to the said port with ships and marchandises, for selling or byeng of any wares or marchandises, nedeful for the vitellyng & amēding of their sayd ships, at ỹ time of their there beyng wythin the sayde porte: This acte or any thing comprised in the same notwithstanding. An. 21. H. 8. cap. 18.

Put down. weres. Salt. Fish. Vitayling. Mending. Shippes.

See Durham. 1.

Welles. 24. 33. 34. 36. 37. 43.

1 ¶ Newes.

DEsormes nul ne soit si hardy de dire, ne de counter nulles faux nouelles, ou controuer, dont discord ou matter de discord, ou disclaundre puisse surdre entre le roy & sō peopl, ou les haultz homes de son roialme, & qui le fra soit prise & detenus en prison iesques a tant que il eyt troue en court celuy dont la parole serē meue Wm. 1. ca. 34.

Discord. Great men. Impris.

2 ¶ Des controuours des faux nouelx, & controuours des orribles et faures mēsonges des prelatz, dukes, countz, barons, et autres nobles et grandes du Royalme, et aurint de chaunceller, tresorer, clerk de prive seal, seneschalk de hostiel nostre seign-

Lordes.

nour le roy, iustice de lun bāk ou de lauter, & des auters grandes officers du roialme, des choses q̄ per les ditz prelatz seignours nobles et officers auantditz ne fuerent vnques parles touchez, ne pences, en grand esclāder des seignors, nobles & officers auātditz, peront debatz & discordes purroient sourder parenter lez ditz seignours & cōmens, qui dieu ne voille, & dont grand peril & mischief purront auenir a tout le roialme, & legerem̄t subuersion & distruction de royalme auantdit si due remedie ne soyt mis: est defendus estreitment sur greue pein pur eschuer les damages & pilz auanditz, q̄ desore nul soyt sy hardy de controuer, dire ou counter ascūs faux nouelr, mēsonges, ou auters tielr faures choses des prelates seignours, et des auters desuisditz, dont discorde ou disclaundre ascun puisse sourdre deins meisme le roialme, et q̄ le fra, encourge et eit la peine auterfoitz ent ordine p̄ lestatut de Westm̄ premier (*s.ca.34. before.1.*) qui voet que il soit pris et imprisone tesques a tāt que il eit troue cellup dont la parole serra moeue An.2.R.2.ca.5.

3 ¶ Quant ascun tiel (*s. that is mencioned in the saide statute of w.1.cap.before.34. & An.2.R.2.cap.5.before.5.*) soyt pris et emprisones, et ne poet trouer cellup dont le parole serra moeues, come deuant est dit, q̄ il soit punis p̄ aduis du counsell, nient contristeantes les estatutes auantdites. Anno.12.R.2. cap.11.

4 ¶ In Anno.1.&.2.P.&.M.ca.3. it is enacted that the foresayde statutes of W.1.ca.34. An.2.R.2.ca.5. et an.12.R.2.ca.11. shalbe & remaine in their full force, strength and effect, to all intentes, construccions, and purposes. And further, that iustices of the peace in euery shire, citie and towne corporate, wythin the limittes of their seuerall commyssiōs, shall by auctoritie of this present act haue full power to examine, heare and determine the causes abouesayd in the saide two first actes specified (*s.w.1.ca.34. before.1.et.2.R.2.ca.5.before.2.*) & to put ỹ said two first estatutes, and euery braunche in them contened in due execucion, that from hēceforth condigne punishement bee not deferred from such offendours. And forasmuch as dyuers and sondrye malicious and euill disposed persōs maliciously, seditiously, rebellously and vnnaturally, contrary to the dutie of their fidelities and allegiaunces, haue now of late not onely imagined, invented, practised, spoken & spredde abrode diuerse and sundrie false seditious, & slaūderous newes, rumours, sayinges, & tales, agaynst our most dread soueraigne lord and Kyng, and against our moste natural soueraigne ladye and Queene, & against either of them of whō we are forbidden to thinke euyll, and much more to speake euill, which offence soundeth, & is as well to ỹ great dishonour, reproche, and sclaunder of their most excellent maiesties, as also to the great sclaunder of this their realme, and other their dominions, but also haue deuised, made, wrytten, printed, published, and let forth dyuerse haynous, seditious, and slaunderous writinges, rymes, ballades, letters, papers, and bookes, intending and practising therebyto moue and stirre seditions, discorde, discention, and rebellyon wythin thys realme, to the great perill and daunger of the same. For auoydyng wherof be it &c. that if any person or persons, after the twenty day of February nert ensuyng, and after open proclamacyon made of thys acte, shall maliciously of thys or their ymagination, speake any false seditious and slaunderous newes, rumours, sayings, or tales of our said soueraigne lord and Kyng, or of our sayd most naturall soueraigne lady and Queene, that then all and euery such

Discord. Lordes. Iniustice. Punishment. Confirm. Iust.ofp. Determine.

Malicious. Late. Spoken. Reproche. Writinges. Rymes. Bookes. Letters. Rebellyon. 20. Feb. Maliciously. Kyng. Quene.

such person and persones so offendyng, beyng thereof conuict or attainted, in fourme hereafter in thys acte expressed, shall for euery first offence, in some market place within the shire, citie, or borough, where or neare, vnto the place, where the sayde wordes were or shalbe so spoken, be set openly vpon the pillorie, by the shirife or hys mynisters, if it shall fortune to bee without anye cytie or towne corporate. And if it happen to be within suche Citie or towne corporate, then by the principall officer or officers of such Cytie or towne corporate, or hys or their ministers, and there to haue both hys eares cutte of, onelesse he paye one hundreth poundes to the kyng and Queenes hyghnesse vse, within one moneth, next after iudgement gyuen of hys sayde offence, and also shall suffer ymprisonment by the space of three monethes, after suche, hys or theyr execution. And it is &c. that all and euerye person and persones, which after the sayde daye, and after proclamacion made of thys acte, shal maliciously speake anye false, seditious and slaunderous newes, rumours, or tales, to the sclaunder and reproche of our sayde soueraygne lorde the kyng, or of our sayde moste naturall soueraygne ladye the Queene, of the speakyng or reportyng of anye other, that then all and euery suche person or persones so speaking and reporting, beyng thereof conuicte or atteinted, in forme hereafter in thys acte expressed, shall for euery suche offence in some market place, within the shire, Citie, Borroughe, or towne, where, or neare vnto the place, where the sayd words were, or shall bee so spoken and reported, be sette openly vpon the pillorie by the shirife or hys ministers, if it shall fortune to be wythout any Cytye or towne corporate. And if it shall happen to bee within such Citie or towne corporate, then by the principall officer or officers of such cytie or towne corporate, or hys, or their mynisters, and there to haue one of his eares cut of, onelesse he pay one hundreth markes to the kynges and Quenes hyghnesse vse, within one moneth next after iudgement gyuen of hys sayde offence, and also shall suffer imprysonment by the space of one moneth after his or their execution. And be it &c. that if any person or persons shal after the said daye, and after proclamacion made as is aforesayde, maliciously deuise, write, print, or set forthe any maner of booke, ryme, ballade, letter or writing conteynyng anye false matter, clause, or sentence of sclaunder, reproche, and dyshonour of the kyng and Queenes maiesties, or of eyther of them, or to the encouragyng, sturring, or mouing of anye insurrection or rebellyon wythin this realme, or any the dominyons belonging to the same. Or whosoeuer shall maliciously procure anye suche booke, ryme, ballade, letter, or writing to be written, printed, or set forthe (and the sayde offence not beyng punyshable by the statute, made in the .xvj. yere of the raygne of kyng Edwarde the thyrde, (*s. cap. 2. which is in treason 1.*) concerning treasons, or declaracion of treason, that then, and in euery such case, the offender and offenders therin, after hys or their conuiccio or attainder, shal for his or their first offence, in some market place, within the shire, citie or borroughe, where the sayde offece, is, or shall be committed or done, by the shirife, or his ministers, if it shal fortune to be without any citie, or towne corporate, and if within such citie or towne corporate, then by the principall officer, or officers of such citie or towne corporate, or by his or their ministers haue his & their righe

One eare cut. C. markes.

Wryte. Printe. Booke. Writing. Reproche.

Kyng. Quene.

Rebellion.

Procure. Booke. wryting. Printing.

Attaynder. 1. Offense. Market place

Hand of. hande ſtriken of. And be it &c. that if any perſon or perſons, being once lawfully conuicted of any of the ofkences afore ſayde, now prouided to be puniſhed by the execucio of loſſes of eare, eares, or hande, as is afore ſaide, do afterwards eftſones offende in any of the offences afore ſaid, that then he or they ſo offending, ſhall ſuffer impriſonment, during hys or their liues, without bayle or mainprize and forfait and loſe to the king and Quenes maieſties, all hys and their goodes and cattalles. And it is &c. that iuſtices of oyer and determiner, wythin the limittes of theyr commiſſio, iuſtices of aſſiſe in their ſeuerall circuites, iuſtices of gaole deliuerye, and Juſtyces of peace, as well within the lyberties as wont, within the limittes of their ſeuerall commiſſions, in their generall ſeſſyons, or other ſeſſions, which they or two of them, wherof one of them to be of the Quorum, may and ſhal appoint at their pleaſure, where, and when nede ſhall require, and ſhall by vertue hereof haue full power and aucthoritie to enquire, heare, & determine, all and euery thoffences afore ſaid, as in caſes and tryall of felony. And that the partie indicted and arrayned, ſhall haue aduauntage of all maner of chalenges to ẏ Jurie (peremptorye challenge onely except) as in triall of felonie. And alſo that euery iuſtice of peace within the limittes of his cõmiſſion ſhall haue full power and aucthoritie to cõmitte any pſon, being vehemently ſuſpected of any of the ſayd offences, to warde there to remain without baile or mainprize, vntill he ſhal be deliuered, according to this acte. Prouided alwaies, and be it &c. that no maner of perſon or perſons ſhall be moleſted, or impeched for anye of the offences, concerning ſpeakyng, or reporting, as is afore ſayde, onleſſe he or they be therof accuſed and

1. Offence.

Impriſ.

Forf.

Juſt. of oyer.

Determine.

Chalenges.

Juſt. of p.

Suſpected: Impriſ.

Impeched: Speaking. Reporting.

conuicted within three monethes, nert after his or their ſayde offence ſo committed or done. And in caſe any perſõ ſhalbe impriſoned for any of the ſayde offences, concernyng ſpeaking or reporting, and not therof conuicted, within three monethes, nert after his offence ſuppoſed to bee by hym done and committed, that then the perſon ſo impryſoned, ſhall be ſet at libertie, and no lenger deteined in pryſon. Prouided alſo and be it &c. that euery ſuche Bayliour, or Maiours, bayliffes, and other head offycer and officers of cyties, boroughes, and townes corporate, which haue or hereafter ſhall haue iuriſdiction and auctoritie wyn the ſeueral limittes of their office or offices, to holde and kepe ſeſſiõs, as Juſtyce or Juſtices of the peace ſhall, and may by auctoritie hereof, as wel arreſte and commit to warde all and euery perſon and perſones, beyng vehemently ſuſpected of any of the offeces afore ſayde, as alſo to procede to the recution, hearing, and determining of euery of the ſayd offences, and to ſee, and make due execucyon therof, according to the purporte, meanyng and effecte of thys preſent acte. Anye thynge in the ſame act heretofore made to the contrary notwithſtandyng. Prouided alwaies, that the ſayde Juſtyces of peace, as well within liberties as wythout, the whych ſhall for anye the offences afore ſayde, commytte any perſon or perſons to warde, as is afore ſayde, ſhal within ten dayes, nerte after ſuch committing, wyth one other Juſtice, whereof one of them to bee of the Quorum, directe their precept to the ſhiriffe or ſhiriffes of the countie, where the offence ſhall be committed, or to other ordinarye offycer, if it be wythin any citie or towne corporate, where the ſhiriffe can not intromitte, cõmaundyng him or them by the ſame to impanel

Imprſ.

Suſpect.

Determ.

Juſt. of p.

1. Dayes.

Precept.

Offic.

Sett.

panell and returne, as they shall assigne. xxtiii. good and lawfull men of his or their baylywyke or baylywekes, to enquire of the sayde offence or offences the which any such person or persons shalbe so imprisoned for. And thereupon within one moneth after the date of the sayde precepte, to procede and determyne, as aboue is expressed. Euery one of the same Justices, vppon the payne of. x. li. to be payed to the kynge and Queenes highnelles, as often as thei shalbe founde in defaulte of any the same. Prouided also, and be it enacted, that this acte shalbe proclaimed in all the shyres within this realme, before the. xii. daye of Februarye next comming, to thintent that all persons maye haue notice thereof, and auoyde the peryll and daunger that myght ensue by offendyng agaynst the same. And this acte to be onely in force, vntyll the ende of the nexte parlyament and no longer. Prouided alwayes, and be it. &c. that none of the pieres of this realme shalbe arrested or emprisoned for any of the sayde offences, but only by order or cõmaũdemẽt, gyuẽ frõ the king & Queenes priuey coũsell, or of the heires of the Queene, & that the said pieres, & euery of them that shall hereafter fortune to be indicted of any of the offences aforsaid shalbe tried by theyr pieres as before hath been accustomed in cases of treason or felonye. An. 1. E. 2. P. & M. ca. 3. And after. An. 2. E. 3. P. & M. ca. 21. it is continued to the last daye of the nert parliamẽt. And after. An. 4. E. 5. P. & M. ca. 9. this act is cõtinued to ỹ last day of ỹnert parliamẽt. And after. Anno. 1. El. ca. 7. this acte is made to extẽd to the queene, as folo-weth.

5 ¶ Be it declared, ordeyned, and enacted by auctoritie of thys present pliamẽt ỹ ỹ said acte & statute made in the said fyrst and second yeares of the reygnes of the said late kyng and Quene, and contynued as is aforesayd, and all & euery braũche article wordes, sentences, clauses, prouisions, and thinges therin conteyned, shal frõ hẽceforth by thauctoritie of this present parliament be expoũded iudged, taken, & demed in all thinges to extende to the Queenes highnes ỹ now is, as fully and largelye, to all intentes, constructions, and purposes, as though the same acte had by expresse wordes extended to ỹ heyres & successours of the sayde late quene, any question, ambiguytie, or doubte growen, rysen, or made, or hereafter happenynge to growe, ryse or to be moued to the contrary, in any thinge notwithstandyng. And that all and euery persone and persones, whiche hereafter shall maliciously vtter or speake any false, seditious or sclaunderous newes rumours, sayinges or tales of the Quenes highnes ỹ nowe is, or of the heyres of her bodie, being kinges or Quenes of this realme, or shall cõmit or do anye thoffences expressed in ỹ said Act, against our said Soueraygne Lady the Queene that now is, or the heires of her body beig kinges or quenes of this realme, and beyng therof conuicted or attaynted according to ỹ fourme & order in the sayde former acte expressed, shall frõ hencefoorth incurre such paynes and penaltie, and haue suche & the same tryall, iudgement, and punyshment for the same offences, as in the sayde acte is lymitted and appointed, and according to the fourme, tenour, and effect, of the same acte, & none other wyse. An. 1. El. ca. 7.

¶ Nisi prius.

1 ASsignẽtur de cetero duo iusticiarati, coram quibus & nõ aliis capiantur assise no. dissessine mortis antecessoris, & attincte & associet sibi duos vel vnum de discretioribus militibus

Iust. of ass. assise. Association.

Ffraintes. Chyple.

litibus coñ, in quem venerint, et capiãt assisas predictas et attinctas ad plus ter per annum, videlicet semel inter quindenã sancti Joãnis Bap. et gulam Augusti, & iterum inter festum exaltationis sancte Crucis, et octab. sancti Michaelis, et tertio inter festum Epyphanie, & festum Purificationis beate Marie. Et in quolibet coñ, ad quamlibet captionem assise anteq̃ recedant, statuant diem de redditu suo, ita q̃ omnes de coñ scire possint eorum aduẽtũ, & de terminis in terminũ adiornent assisas, si per occasionem warranti per essoñ vel per defectum recognitorum, si ad vnum diẽ captio earũ differatur. Et si aliqua de causa viderint, qõd vtile sit, quod assise mortis antecessoris q̃ essoñ vel vocationẽ waranti respectuate adiornẽtur in banco, liceat eis hoc facere, et tunc mittant iustic. de bãco recordum cum breui originali. Et cũ loquela pueniatur ad captionem assise, remittatur loquela cum breui originali per iustic. de banco, ad priores iustic. cozã quibus capiat assisa, sed de cetero dẽt iustic. de bãco in huiusmodi assisis ad minus quatuor dies per annũ cozã predict iustic. assignat, vt percant laboribus et expensis. Atterminẽtur inquisitiones capiend̃ de transgr̃ placitat cozã iustic. de vtroq̃ banco, nisi ita enormis sit transgr̃, q̃ magna indigeat examinatione. Atterminẽtur etiam inquisitiones cozã eis de aliis placitis placitatis in vtroq̃ banco, in quibus facilis est examinatio, vt qñ dedicitur ingressus vel seisina alicuius, vel in casu cum de vno articulo sit inquirend̃, sed inquisitiones de grossis et pluribus articulis, que magna indigeant examinatione, capiantur coram iustic. de bancis, nisi ambe partes petant, q̃ inquisitio capiatur coram aliquib⁹ de societate, cũ in partes illas venerint, quod de cetero nõ fiat nisi per duos iustic. vel vnum cũ aliquo milite de coñ, in quẽ partes

Countey. Dayes.

Adiorn.

Essoyne. Mouche.

Remaund.

Dayes.

This.

Wenches.

Great.

2. Justices.

consentiũt, nec atterminẽtur huiusmodi inquisitiones coram aliquibus iustitiariis de banco, nisi statuatur certus dies & locus in coñ. in presentia partiũ, & dies et locus inserantur in breui de iudicio q̃ hec verba. Precipimus tibi q̃ venire facias cozã iustitiariis nostris apud Westm̃, in octab. sancti Michaelis, nisi talis et talis tali die et loco ad partes illas venerint. xii. &c. Et cũ huiusmodi inquisitiones capte fuerint, retornentur in bancis, et ibi fiat iudiciũ et irrotulentur. Et si omissa forma predicta alique inquisitiones capiãtur, q̃ nullis habeãtur, excepto qõ assise vltime presentationis et inquisitiones sup Quare impedit atterminentur in propio coñ coram vno iustic. de banco, et vno milite ad certos tamen diem et locum in banco statutos, siue defendens cõsentiat siue nõ, et ibi statim reddatur iudicium. Habeãt de cetero oẽs iustic. de bancis in itineribus clericos irrotulantes oia placita coram eis placitat, sicut antiquitus habere cõsueuerunt. Itẽ ordinatũ est q̃ iusticiarii ad assisas capiend̃ assignatis nõ compellãt iuratores dicere precise, li sit disseisina vel nõ, dũmodo dicere voluerint, veritatem facti, et petere auxilium iusticiar̃, sed si sponte velint dicere, qõd disseisina est vel nõ, admittatur eorũ veredictum sub suo periculo. Et de cetero nõ ponant iustic. in assisis aut iuratis aliquos iurat, nisi eos qui ad hoc prius fuerunt sum. W. 2. ca. 31.

2 ¶ Cum statuerimus q̃ nullus ponat̃ alicubi extra coñ in recognitionibus inquisitionibus et iuratis aliquibus, qui minus q̃. C. ℔. terre vel redditꝰ habeat, per quod tã ipsi q̃ plus terre habẽtes propter frequentã ad scaccariũ nostrũ q̃ cozã iustic. nostris de vtroq̃ bãco summonitiones depauperentur. Nos tant intolerabilem populi nostri factur̃ aduertentes non solum ad eorundẽ iuratorum exonerationem, sed etiam

ad

ad celeram partibus in curia nostra placitātibus iustitiam exhibend̄, statuimus & ordinauimus, quod inquisitiones et recognitiones coram iustic. de utroq; banco de cetero ad iudicādū capiantur tempore vacationis coram aliquo iustic. eorundem, coram quibus placitum deductum fuerit, associato sibi uno milit̄ com̄ illius, ubi tales inquisitiones emerserint, nisi fuerit inquisitio magna indigēs examinatione. Et sic in hiusmodi inquisitionibus capiend̄ de cetero fiat prout iustic. ad utilitatem regni nostri potius esse viderint faciend̄ non obstante statuto nuper apud Westm̄. (*s. cap. 31. before. 1.*) super huiusmodi inquisitionibus capiend̄ edit̄ continent̄, quod si omissa forma in statuto illo ordinat̄ alique inquisitiones capiātur, pro nullis penitus habeantur. Sta. de finibus leuatis edit. An. 27. E. 1.

3 ¶ Come il soit conteign̄ en le statute fait a Westm̄ le second iour de Apryl, lan du reigne le roy piere nr̄e syre le roy, q̄ ore est. 13. (*s. ca. 31. before. 1.*) que les enq̄stes et les recognusances deuant Justices de lun banke et de lauter adiugez, fuissent prises deuāt alcun des Justices des places, associe a luy vn chyualler del countie, ou les enquestes serront apprendres, si les enquestes ne fuissent de grand examinement, et que en tiels enquestes fuist fait sicome les iustices verront que soyt affayre au profytte du royalme, le quel estatute ad mester destre meur declare. Accorde est, que les enquestes et iurrez, queux serront ou soyt apprendres en plee de terre, queux ne sont mye de grand examinement, soyent prises en pays deuāt vn Justice del place, ou le plee est, associe a luy vne prode home del pays Chyualer ou autre, issint que certain iour soit don̄ en banke, & certeyn iour et lieu en pays en presence des parties, si le demandant le prise. Et auri les enquestes et iurrees en plee de terre, qui demande grand examinement, soyent prises en pais. en la fourme suisdit, deuant deux Justices de banke, & eyt le iustice ou les iustices poiar de record̄ nonsuites et defautes en pays as iours et lieux queux serrōt assignes, sicome de suis est dit. Et que ceo ilz aueront faitz en les choses suisditz soyt repoyt en banke au iour done, et illonques enrolle, & sur ceo iugement rendus. Et nentende mye le Roy, quiles ditz enquestes et iurrees ne puissent estre prises en banke, silz veignont, ne qui cest estatute soy extende as grandes assises. Et auri vn Justyce de lun place & de lautre associe a luy vn prode home du pays chyualler ou auter, a la request del pr̄ preigna les enq̄stes des plees pledes et a pleder, q̄x sont meues p attachemēt & distres, et eyt poiar de recorder nonsuites, come desuis est dit, & prendre les enquestes par defautes illoques fait. Et quant a les enquestes sur brieue de Quare impedit prendres, soyt fait come est cōteign̄ en le. ii. estatute de Westm̄, et cyant les iustices poiar a recorder nonsutes et defautes en pays, et sur ceo iugement don̄ come en banke, et soyt repoyt en banke, ceo quils ont faitz, & illonques soient enrolles. Et si aueigne que le Justice ou les Justices, queux serrōt ou serra assignes dapprendre tielz enquestes en pais ne veignoūt, ou si veign̄ en pays a iour assign̄, iademaynes les parties & les gentz des enq̄stes gardent lour iour en banke. Sta. Ebor̄. edit. An. 12. E. 2.

Nonsuites. Enroll. Jugement. Graund ass. Just. of b. Nonsuite. Quare imp. Enroll. Dep.

4 ¶ Come en vn estatute fayt en Euerwyke en temps le piere nostre seignour le roy qui ore est, soit contenus, que les enquestes et iurres qui sont & serront apprendre, qui ne sont mye de grand examinement, soyent prys deuāt les iustices de la place ou le plee est, associe a luy vn prode hōs du pais chyualer ou autre, issint que certein iour soit done en bank, & certein

Day. Place. Demaunde.

tein iour en lieu, en pais, en p̄sence des parties si le dō le p̄tie, et aurint les enquestes & iurres en plee de terr̄ qui demandēt grand examinement, soyēt p̄is en pais en le fourme suisdit deuant. ii. iustices du bank. Accoꝛde est & establie, que toutz ceux enquestes qui sont appꝛendꝛe en temps auenir, que serront en plee de terre, soient p̄is auribien al p̄ter du t cōe le dō: tout lautre p̄oces accoꝛdant al dit estatut en tiel cas salue & gardō An. 2. E. 3. ca. 17.

Tenant.

5 ¶Pur ceo que auant ses heures plusours gentz de royalme, auribien grandes come autres ount faitz alliāces, confederacies, et cōspiracies, de maintenir parties, plees, et q̄rels, pount plusours gentz ont esse a toꝛt ditherites, & ascūs reintz & destruictz et ascuns pur doute destre mahemes & batus noserent pas suer lour dꝛoit ne plaindꝛe, ne les iurrours des enquestes lour verdites dire a graund damage du peopls et arerissement de la ley et de cōen dꝛoit. Si est accoꝛde que les iustices del vn bank & del autre & les iustices as assises p̄endō assignez a toutz les foitz que ilz viendꝛont a faire lour sessions ou apꝛēdꝛe enḡsses sur le Nisi p̄ius enquergēt, oyent & terminēt auribiē a la suite le roy come a la suite de partie sur tiels maintenours, empernours & conspiratours. Et aurint des champtours & des toutes autres choses contenus en le dit article auri auant come iustices en Eyre ferroient, sils fuissent en mesme le countie. Et ceo qui ne poet estre terminez deuāt les iustices del vn bank ou del autre sur le Nisi p̄i⁹, pur bꝛeuete de lour demurrer en pays soit aiourne en les places dont ilz sont iustices, et illeoq̄s termines solōq̄ dꝛoit & realō. An. 4. E. 3. ca. 10.

Jurr. Jurrours. Enquest. Maint. Conspiracy. Champarty. Adiourne.

6 ¶Quel q̄ ceo soit qui demande le Nisi p̄ius en bank le roy, auribiē al suite q̄ defendant cōe de pl̄, cōe suāt ces heures ad esse fait p̄ fozme destatut, q̄ luy soit Nisi p̄ius graūte deuāt ascun iustice del place ou le plee pēde, si ascun de la place puisse bonemēt aller en celles p̄ties: & si nemy, adōques soit graūte le Nisi p̄ius deuāt ascun iustice du comē banke au certain iour qui poit estre accoꝛde, & le tenure de recoꝛd a luy p̄uere ou mande desouth le seal le chief iustice de la place, ou le ple pend a quel iour il p̄eign̄ lenquest, & retourne le verdit de south son seal ouesq̄ le bꝛief le tenure et le panell, le quel soit reseit en bank le roy, & illeoques enrolle, & sur ceo iugemēt rēdus solonq̄ le verdit de mesme lēquest. Et eit le dit iustice du cōen bank poair de recoꝛder defautes et nō suites auri auāt come le Nisi p̄ius bꝛ esse graunte deuant ascun iustice du banke le roy apꝛes queux defautz issint recoꝛd & retournes en le banke le roy aillent les iustices a iugemēt rendꝛe sur mesme le recoꝛd. Et mesme le maner soit fait de toutz les plees qui sont ou serront en comē banke dont les enquestes ou iurres sont ou serront appꝛēdꝛes en pays per le Nisi p̄ius. Et si nul des Justices de mesme la place ne ayel soyt le Nisi p̄ius graunte deuant ascun Justice de banke le Roy, a faire come deuaunt est dit des Justices du commen banke. Et le tener de recoꝛd a mesme cely Justice, māde que il eyt autpel poair come desuis est dit des iustices du comē bank q̄ sont assignez apꝛēdꝛe les enquestes & iurries du bāk le roy. Et sil aueigne q̄ nul des iustices de lū bāk ne de lautre ne puisse venir en pais la ou enquestes ou iures sont appꝛendꝛes, adōq̄s soit le Nisi p̄ius graūte deuant le chief baron de leschekier sil soit home de ley & eit autiel poair cōe les Justices de lun bank et de lautre ont p̄ cest estatut. Et en cas que nul des iustices de lun bank ne de lautre ne le chief baron del eschekier qui soit home de ley, ne veigne en pais ou les enḡsses ou iurres sont ou serront apꝛēdꝛes p̄ le Nisi p̄ius, adōques soit la

Justice. Enquest. Retourne. Recoꝛd. Def. Mainte. Jugement. Comen b.

Kinges bench

Chefe baron

le Nisi prius graunte deuant les iu-
stices assignez as les assises prendre
en celles pties, illint toutz foitz q̄ vn
des ditz iustices assignes soyt iustice
de lun bank ou de lauter, ou sergeāt
le roy iuree & etent mys celles iustices
autiel poair cōe deuāt est dit des iu-
stices del vn bank & del auter, & si lū
partie demande le tenure de recorde
deuers luy auoir pur auerer a les iu-
stices deuāt q̄ le Nisi prius ē graūte,
pur eschuer que fraude ne damage
ne soit fait a lauter ptie ne as gentz
del equest soit vn auter tenour de m
le record baille al auter ptie sil le de-
mande. Et come soit auterfoitz esta-
blie q̄ les iustices deuant q̄ur le Nisi
prius ad este graunte es plees assises
de darrein psentmēt, & Quare ipe-
dit etent poair de rēdre les iugemētz
en pais sur le verdit dassises & dequest
& sur nōsuitz & defautes: Si est assen-
tus que les iustices del vn bank & del
autre, chief Baron del escheker & iu-
stices assignes deuāt q̄ur le Nisi pri⁹
est graunte p ceste estatut, etent poair
de rēdre les iugemētz en pais, & ceux
retourner solonq̄ ceo que est conte-
nus en lestatut de Euerwik sur ceo
fait. An.14.E.3.ca.16.

7 ¶Encoūtre le meschief qautent
as diuerses gentz de roialme q̄ur cōt
empanellez & retournez deuāt les iu
stices & barons de lescheker, en q̄l cas
p cause q̄ lenqueste nest mye pursue
a fin q̄ ceux q̄ sont pties, eins mis en
delay dan en an, les iurrours p per-
dēt grādemēt & ascuns pluis q̄ le va-
lue de lour terre est p an, a lour tres-
grāde empouerissemēt et destructiō:
est accorde & assentu, q̄ de ore enauāt
en toutez maners des ples ou Nisi
prius est grauntable doffice apres le
graūd diēr retour ñ, & trois foitz ser
uis deuāt les iustices deuers les iur-
rours, & sur ceo les ties demaūdes,
si nulle des ditz ties voillēt pursuer
ou si les ties refusent dauoir brief
de Nisi prius en le cas adōques a la
pursuite dascū des iurrours qui soit
psent, soit brief de Nisi prius fait &
graūte a ceo auribie en le Escheker
come aillours, et sur ceo la querele
soyt mys a fyn sans delay, solonq̄
ceo que le cas requiert et la ley de-
mande. An.7.R.2.ca.7.

8 ¶Les iustices deuāt q̄ur inquisi-
cions, enquestes, & iurres, enauant
soient prises p brief du roy, appelles
Nisi prius, conte la forme de lestatut
ent fait, eiēt poair de toutz les cases
de felony & de treason de rendre lour Felony.
iudgemētz, si bien dū home est acqte Treason.
de felonie ou de treason cōe dū il est
ent atteint a le iour & lieu ou les ditz
inquisicions, enquestes et iurrez illint
soiēt prises, & adonq̄s illeoq̄s dagar-
der execucio de estre fait per force de Execution.
ma les iudgemētz. An.14.H.6.ca.1.

Se Adiourne-
ment.2.
Attaynt.4.15.
Escheker.11.
Iurrour.17.
Iustices of al-
lise.1.
Iustices of gaile
delluery.2.
Panell.1.
Wales.28.

¶Nonabilite.

Se Abilitie in all.

¶Nonnys.

Se Rape.2.

¶Nonclayme.

Se Tynes.4. Taile.1.

¶Non omittas.

Se Retourne of shirifes.1.

¶Non pleuin.

LE roy pur la ease de sō people, q̄
allent des prelats, countez ba-
rons et auters graundes et comens
auantdits, adiouste, non pleuin de tre
que ad este accustome en temps de sez
auncestors et son temps et les peines
que soloient suer en cas que terre ne
fuist mye plaine en due temps. Et
aurint est ordine et establie que nul
ne perde sa terre de ore par cause de
non pleuin, et que cest estatut eit lieu
auxibien en plees pendantz ou iuge-
ment

ment nest pas rendus come en temps auenir. An. 9. E. 3. ca. 4.

¶ Nonsute.

verdit. PAr ceo q̄ sur verdit troue deuant quecunques Justices en assise de nouel disseisin, mort dauncestre, ou auk acciō quecunq; les parties deuāt ces heures ont esse adiournez sur difficulties en ley sur la matter iiiint troues, ordines est & estables que sur verdit passe encountre le pl̄, que un le pleintife ne soyt nonsue. An. 2. H. 4. cap. 7.

See Attaint. 13, 15. Damages. 4. 6. 7
Auowry. 1. Nisi prius. 3. 6.

¶ Nontenure.

parcell. writtes. PEr exception de nontenure de parcell, nul briefe soit abatus forsq; pur la quantite de la nontenure que est allege. Anno. 25. Edwardi. 3. cap. 16.

¶ Norfolke.

See Apprentice. 5. Shepe. 2.
Atturney. 13. Wolles. 42. 43.
Drapery. 52. Worsteddes almost in all.
Fithe. 3.
Norwiche. 2. 3.

¶ Normans.

See Escheate. 1.

¶ North and south Tindall.

See Tyndale. 3.

¶ Northampton.

See Saintuaries. 4.
Townes. 1.

¶ Northumberland.

LAdit collect de les dittes hedepeuns (s. by the shirifes in Northumberland) soit tout outrement oustes pur toutz iours, ascun vse ou custome en le cōtrarie nient obstant, sur peine de. C. li. desstre payes, lun moitye dicel l'au Roy, & lautre moitye a la partie qui sua la forfaiture enuers le biscount cest ordinance a commēcer al fest de natiuite de seint Johan le baptist, qui serra lan nostre sr. Mill. CCCC. lvi. An. 23. H. 6. ca. 7.

See Countye. 9. Tyndale. 3.
Wolles. 43.

¶ Norwich.

ANno. 26. H. 8. ca. 8. an acte was made for the repairing of bothe grōd in Norwich that was burnt.

2 CAn. 33. H. 8. ca. 16. an acte was made concerning dyeng of worsted parne in Norwich or Norfolke vpō forfaiture. And in that act it is further enacted that if any persō or persons do from or after the first day of Aprill next ensuing shippe to carry or cōuey, or cause to be shipped to carry or cōuey into ỹ parties beyond ỹ sea or els do carry or cōuey, or cause to be caried & cōueied into ỹ pties beyond ỹ sea, any parne called worsted parn not wrought or made in clothe, so such yarne be sponne or made within this realme of Englande, that the euery person and persōs, so shipping cōueieng or carieng or causing such parne so to be shipped caried or conueied, shal forfait for euery pound of worsted parne, so shypped conueied or caried. xl. s. the one halfe therof to be vnto our soueraigne lord the King the other half vnto hym or them that woll sue for the same in any court of recorde, by informacion byl plaint or otherwise, wheras, no wager of law essoygne or protection shall bee allowed. This act to continue and endure vnto ỹ last day of the next parlament. An. 33. H. 8. ca. 16. And after An. 37. H. 8. ca. 23. this acte is continued. And after. An. 1. E. 6. ca. 6. it is made perpetual. And further is there prouyded that hatmakers, dwelling in Norwich, to bye such worsted parne called and knowen by ỹ name of middle vske yarne, as they haue heretofore done, and vsed to doe, so ỹ the same be wrought in hats, or emploied to hat making within the said citie. An. 1. E. 6. ca. 6. And after. An.

Worsted parne. Norwiche. Forf. Out of the realme. Yarne. Forf. Hatters.

5. E.

5.E.6.ca.7. this act of An.1.E.6.ca 6. is cõfirmed as appereth in wolles.

3 ¶ No person by himselfe, or by hys seruant, or apprentice, shall frõ, and after the feast of S. Michaell tharchangel nert comming, make or worke any felles, or thrummed hattes, or weaue, or make any couerlettes, or doznecks, or occupie, vse, or exercise the misteries, or occupacions of makyng of felles, or thrummed hats, or weauing of doznekes, & couerlettes or any of them, within the saide citie of Norwich, or within the countie of Norff. onles he, or they, that shall so make or worke any suche felles, or hats, or so occupie the occupacion, or misterie of making of felles or hats, as aforesaid within the saide citie or county, be licenced and admitted so to do by ỹ Maiour, recorder steward & two iustices of the peace of the said citye, or by foure of them, or ỹ haue ben apprentice to the same occupatiõ and misterie of felles, or hattes making, by the space of. viii. yeres, & in like case onelesse such person, or parsons, that shal so make, or weaue doz neckes, or so occupie the occupacion or misterie of doznecks weauing wõ in the said citie, or countie be licẽced or admitted so to doe by the Maiour, recorder, steward, and two iustices of the peace, of ỹ said city, or by foure of the, or ỹ haue ben apprentice to the sayd misery, and occupacion of doznecks weauing, by the terme of. viii. yeres. And onles he or they that shal so make, or weaue couerlettes, or so occupie the arts, or misterie of couerlettes weauing, or making, bee licenced and admitted so to do, by the Maiour, recorder, steward, and two Iustices of the peace of the saide citie or by. iiij. of them, or that haue been apprentice to thoccupacion, & misterie of couerlets weauing, or making by ỹ space or terme of. viii. yeres. And be it. &c. ỹ no person, or persons, shal from hencefoꝛth make any felles, or hattes, or weaue, or make any doznekkes, or couerlettes, as aforesayde or occupy exercise or vse thoccupaciõ arts, or misteries, of making of hats or felles, or weauing or making of doznekes, or couerlettes, or any of thẽ as aforesaid in any place, out of the said citie of Norwich, within the said countye of Norff. but onely in a corporate, or market towne, vppon peine of forfaiting, aswel of the felts hattes doznekes, and couerlettes, & euery of them, which shall be made, wrought, or wouen, contrary to the fourme, effect, and tenour of this act or of any part, or clause therof, as also. x.s. for euery half doseine of ỹ said felles, or hattes, & of. iii.s. iiii.d. for euery couerlet, and of. vi.s. viii.d. for euery. vi. yardes of doznekes, so as is aforesayde, to be made, wouen, or wrought contrary to thys act, thone half. &c. to the king and the other half therof to the person or persons, that shall, or will seise the same, or ỹ will or shal sue. &c. Prouided alway, that al and euery such persõ or persõs, as do now dwell, or hereafter shal dwel & exercise the misery of doznekes & couerlets making within the town or paroch of Pulhã in the said coũty of Norff. shall & may occupie, & exercise the making of doznecks, & couerlettes, within ỹ said town of Pulhã, as they haue heretofore vsed to doe, any thing in this act cõteined to the contrary notwithstãding. And be it. &c. that if the Maiour, recorder, steward, or Iustices of peace, of the said citie for the time being, or any of them shal take any summe of money or rewarde, for admitting of any psõ to occupy, or vse, any of the artes or misteries aforesaid, ỹ for euery such time, and euery such case the person so offending, shall lose and forfeit. vi.li. thone part &c. to ỹ king, the other halfe to the party ỹ will sue for ỹ same as is aforesaid. An. 5.E.6.ca.24.

4 ¶ An.1.&.2.P.&.M.ca.14. an act

Doznekkes. Couerlettes.

Norf.

Town.

Norf.

x.s.

iii.s.iiii.d.

vi.s.viii.d.

Pulham.

Reward.

Forf.

Norwiche. act was made for ỹ city of Norwich for making of Russels sattens, sattes reuerses, & fusti of naples, there Fustian. Corporacion. & not els where, by which act there is a corporacio made for these maters & diuers articles cõcerning the same.

Se Appritice.4. Sentuary.4.
Atturney.13. Wolles.42.43.
Portmain.9. Worsteds in all.
Prohibicion.6.

¶ Nuper obiit.

Se Limitacion.2. View.2.

1 ¶ Nusance.

In casibus in quibus cõceditur bre de cancellaria de facto alicuius de cetero non recedant querentes a cur regis sin remedio, pro eo qđ ten trãsfert de vno in alium. Et in registro de cancellaria non est inuentũ aliqđ bre in isto casu speciale, sicuti de mu Remedy. ro, domo mercato, conceditur breue Market. super eũ qui leuauit ad nocumentũ. Et si transferatur domus, murus et his similia in aliã personam, bre nõ denegetur: sed de cetero cum in vno casu conceditur bre, in cõsimili casu simili remedio indigẽte sicuti prius Writ. fiat breue. Questus est nobis. A. ỹ B. iniuste &c. leuauit domũ, murum mercatum, et alia que sunt ad nocumẽtũ liberi ten sui, et si hmõi leuata ad nocumenꝫ transferant in aliã personã, de cetero fiat breue sic. Quest est nobis. A. ỹ. B. &. C. leuauerũt. &c Wi. 2. ca. 25.

2 ¶ Omnia breuia de nocumentis vicecomitalia vulgariter nũcupata fiant de cetero ad electionem querentis in natura antiquitus blitata, vel etiam in natura assisarum terminabilium coram iusticiarijs domini regis de vno banco vel altero, seu iusticiarijs assisarum in com loci capiẽd assign assignand. An. 6. R. 2. ca. 3.

Se Vzidges.1. Lete.1.

1 ¶ Obligacions.

Come diuers gentes soyent lies en autre court hors du roialm ỹ instrumentes, ou en autre maner & accord que toutz tielx lienes penalx en la tierce person soiẽt voides & pur nul tenus. An. 38. E. 3. ca. 4.

Se Vzalle. 2. 3. Receiuours. 3.
Courtz. 1. 2. Recogn. 2. 7.
Dures in all. Seuerne. 1.
Forest. 27. Shiriffes. 25.
Frãchiles. 21. Staple. 8.
Furst fruitz. 1. Tryall. 8.
Horses. 3. Vsury. 6.
Mainprise. 7. Wardes. 24. 25.
Prison and prisoners. 9. Women. 3. Worsteds. 1.

¶ Odio & asia.

Et pur ceo que plusours qui sont rettes de mort de home, & qui sont coulpables de mesme la mort, sont Doth. Hoyo. per fauorables enquestz prisez par vise, & ỹ bẽ le roy qui est appelle odio & atia repleuis tiesqz a le venu des iustic. errants. Purueu est que tielx enqstes soient desormes prises ỹ prodes hões eslues ỹ serement, dont les deux soient a mains chiualers, qui ỹ nul affinitie touchãt a les ploners, ne aynt ne soiẽt suspectious. W. 1. ca. 12. Se fine to ỹ king. 1. Perdon. 1. Oyer & terminer. 1.

1 ¶ Officers and office.

Le chaũceller, treasorer, gardein du priue seal, seneschal de lostiel le roy, chamberlein du roy, clerks des rolles, iustic. de lun banke & de lautr. barõs de leschekier, & touts auts qui serrount appelles dordeigner, nosmer ou faire Iustices de la peas, biscontz, eschetours, cuskomers controllers, ou ascũ autre officer du roy ou minister, soient fermemẽt iures, et seremẽtes que ilz ne ordeignent, noment et facent iustices de la peas biscoũt, eschetour, cuskomer cõtrollour, ne nul autre officer ne ministr du roy, pur nul mañ doñ ne brocage fauour ne affeccion, ne que nul qui pursue pur luy ou per auter en prive nen appert de estre en ascun maner offic-

Chan. Iour. &c. Iust. Nomi. Other.

office soit myse en mesñ loffice ou en ascũ autre, eins q̃ ilz facẽt toutz tielx officers et ministers de lez pluz bõs & loialx, & lez pluz sufficiãtz a lour esti ent et lour cõscience. An. 12. R. 2. ca. 2.

2 ¶ Nul customer, cõtrollour serchour, poisour ou trouour eit nul tiel office a terme de vie, mes tauntsoulement, tant come plerra a nostre seignour le roy. Non obstant ascun patẽt ou grãt fait a ascũ au cõtrarie. Et si ascun tiel patent ou graunt a terme de vie soit fait a ascun de ascũ tiel office deuant ces heures, nostre seignour le roy voet que il soit outtrement repelle et voide & de nul force ou value desore enauant. An. 14. R. 2. cap. 10.

3 ¶ Nulle serchour, Gaugeours dez vins, auneour, trouour ou poisor des leins, ou ascuns autres marchãdises, collectour des customes et subsides quicunqs, ou controllers, eit estate en son office a terme de vie, ou des ans, eins qus les dits officers demurgẽt es mains du roy south gouernance del treasourer pur le tempz esteãt ouesq̃ lassent du coũsell quãt y beloigñ, et si ascuns chẽes ou letters patenes soiẽt fayt a contrarie adnulles soient et outrement voides et de null effecte. An. 17. R. 2. ca. 5.

4 ¶ Le dit estatute (s. An. 17. R. 2. ca. 5. before. 3.) soit fermement tenus et gardes et mis en due execution adsoustant a icelx que lez customers et controllers en chescũ port denglestre demurgent sur lour offices en lour ppres persons sanz ascũ depute ou lieutenãt faire en lour nouns. An. 1. H. 4. cap. 13.

5 ¶ Que lestatut fait. (s. An. 1. H. 4. cap. 13. before. 4.) soit fermemt tenus et gardes en toutz poitz, adioustz a icelx que a ceo faire ilz soiẽt tures de tẽps en tẽps sur peñ denprisonment et de paier au roy. C. li. lilz facent le contrarie. Et auxint accordes est & astt q̃ que le lieutenant de chief buttiller du roy, et le serchour soient residentes en mesme le mañ, & sur mesme le pain de. C. li. a paier lun moitie a nostre seignour le roy, et lautre moitie a celuy qui voet suer pur ñ nostre sñr le roy deuers tieux customers, cõtrolls lieutenãtz ou serchourz niẽt residẽtz. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 20.

6 ¶ Lez estatutez faitz dez custumerz controllours, lieutenantes du chiefe botiller, & dez serchours lan p̃mier (s. Ca. 13. before. 4.) & lan quart le Roy q̃ ore est (s. Cap. 20. before. 5.) soyent ten & gardes. Et ouster ceo ordines est & estables que toutz mañs dez custumers & controllours, gaugeours de vins & serchours, per my le royalm, soiẽt cõtinualmẽt reseants & demurrãtes sur lour offices, & en especial al tẽps de charge et discharge dez nefs et vessell entrantz en lez ports dẽgleterre et partantz hors dicelx: illint q̃ nul tiel officer apres le tempz de suis nesme soit absent de son dit office per trois semaignes au pluis, sur la peñ de perdre son dit office sil ne soit cõmaundes & charges en especiall de record de estre en lez courts nostre sñr le Roy, ou autrem̃t en seruice nre dit sñr le roy de record cõe deluis est dit. An. 13. H. 4. ca. 5.

7 ¶ Touts les officers faits p lres patẽtz roialx deins lez dits courts qui oũt poar et auctorite p vertue de lour offices dãcien temps accustomes de faire clerks & ministerz deins ñ lez courtz soiẽt charges & iures de fayre tielx clerkes et ministres pur q̃lez ilz voillent rẽdre a lour pil, qui soyent sufficiãtz roialx et entendãtz a ceo q̃ a cur apptiẽt en lesploit, sibien des besoignes le roy come de son people. An. 2. H. 6. ca. 10.

8 ¶ Toutz lres patentz faits dascũ des dits officez (s. serchour gaugour aunegeour finder wier collectour and controller) ou alnage al asc. per son encoũt leffects des dits estat (s. An. 17. R. 2 ca. 5. before. 3 & An. 4. H. 4. ca. 20. before. 5.) soiẽt void et de nul force, et que nulles letters patentz dascun dez dits offices ou alnage,

Fork. Resident. Custumers. Controller. Gaugeour. Serchour. Dwelling. Fork. Clerkes. Gaugeour. Voyde.

nage, soit fait̃z en apres mes p̃ garrãt de bille enseale par l'treasorer dẽgr̃ pur le temps esteãt enuoies p̃ luy en la chancellarie come il ad esse accustome denant cest temps. Et que toutz lr̃es patents faits ou affairs en aps, dez ditz offices, ou alnage, p̃ aut garrant q̃ per bille du tresorer, soiẽt voides et de nul effect. Puruen toutz foitz que cest act nertend, pas ne soit p̃iudicial ne damageous a nr̃e souerain dame la roign̄, le p̃nce, le duke de Buk. as enheriters de Hẽry iadis duk de warr̄, ne as maires cominalte de Lõdres, as mair bailliffs & cominaltie del Citie de Wincestre, come a ascun grantes ou grantes, dimise ou dimies del aulnage ou asc. grãte ou grauntes dascun summe ou summes de money del ferme del aulnage a ceux grantes faites ou confirmes, ne a null' controllour etant ascuns offices hors des poztz du Roy ne a John Penecon esquier, a Giles Sermelo esquier, ne a asc. dez mentair seruantz du roy, ne seruãtz du roign̄ dascun graunt ou grauntes dascun office ou offices fait a ceux deuaunt cest temps oue lez fees et gages de lancien temps dues et accustomes. An. 31. H. 6. ca. 5.

London. Winchester. Alnage. Controller. Offices. Seruantes. Customes.

9 ¶ If any steward auditour receiuer or bailliff that nowe is or hereafter shalbe of any of the saide honours lordships manours, lands and tenementes (s. of ỹ king) constable or keper of any of his said castels warden maister of game parker keper, or any other officer of anye of his sayde forests chasez parkes or warens that now is or hereafter shalbe vnlawfully retained with any p̃sõ frõ henceforth or retain any mã dwelling wĩn any of ỹ said honours lordships, manours, lãdes, & tenements, cõtrary to any ordinance or act afore this time made, or suffre any man dwelling within the same honours lordships, manours, lands, tenementes, to be vnlawfully reteined with anye other man or person what degree or condicion so euer he be of. And shew it not to ỹ king within. xl. daies nert after he haue knowlege therof. And how and with whõ he is so reteined. Or any of the saide officers cõuey anye of the said tenantes inhabitãtes fermes to the king to any field assẽble or route otherwyse than by the kings cõmaundemẽt to do him such seruice as he shall be commaunded & that alwaye in this kynges liuery or signe with a conisãce of him that so conuey them by the kings cõmaundement, or if suche officer come not to ỹ kings highnes in time of trowble or ware when he therto shall be cõmaũded hauing no resonable excuse to the contrary, that al grantes than made or had to him of any of ỹ sayde offices by the kinge or by any of the kings progenitours or predecessors be thẽ vtterly voide & of none effecte. And it is ordeined by the same auctoritie, that if any fermour or tenãt wĩn any of ỹ same honoues lordships manours, landes, and tenements, be retained with any person or persons contrarye to the statutes by liueray signe token or othe indendure or p̃mise or to go to any fielde garding or assẽble in any mans liuery signe or token but only in the kinges liuerye and signe, and to serue hym onely, or where he shall be cõmaunded by the king that al grantes and leses to him made for terme of yeres or at will of landes tenemẽtes rentes or other possessions being parcel of any of ỹ said honours lordships manours landes and tenements be then vtterly voyd and of none effect. An. 3. H. 7. ca. 12.

Reparg. Retayned. Retayne. Fermor. Co. Exam. Leses. Voyd.

10 ¶ An. 4. H. 7. ca. 6. it was enacted that all letters patentes made of any office within ỹ forest of Inglewode from the first of the parliemẽt shoulo be voyd, except ỹ lord Dacre and the Erle of Northumberland. Lres patẽts

11 ¶ Where as diuers yomen of ỹ corone & gromes of ỹ king our souereraigne

raigne lords chāber haue diuers of-
fices and fees graunted to thē by his
letters patentes for the consideraciō
of their attendance in the kings ser-
uice whiche do not endeuour not thē
selfe in giuing their attendance after
their duetie, it is therfore &c. ẏ if any
of the said youmē or gromes doe not
giue their attendance aboute ẏ kings
highnes according to thordinance of
his chāber ẏ then all letters patētes
to thē or any of thē made or hereafter
to any such pson or psōs to be made
be of no better force ne effect but at
ẏ kinges pleasure. An. 4. H. 7. ca. 7.

12 ¶ Where diuers of the kinges
subiectes by their sinister and subtil
informacion and meanes haue here-
tofore had and obtained of the kinges
maiestie, as well by letters patentes
as by billes and warrantes assigned
by his graces hande, diuers grantes
for terme of life and liues of diuers
offices, fees wages and other profits
being extraordinari, & not ẏ ordina-
ry offices fees wages or profits of ẏ
garrisons within the townes of Ca-
lays, Guisnes, Hammes, Ruisbank
and the marches of the same, and in
the town of barwike: And haue like-
wise obteined of the kings highnesse
diuers especiall warrantes & licēces
for to be absēt & non resident in and
vpon their ordinary offices wīn the
said townes & marches. And where
also diuers of the kinges subiects of
their sinister and subtil meanes haue
likewise obteined of ẏ kings maies-
tye for terme of life and lifes, diuers
grāts vnto thē made by ẏ kings gra-
ces lres patēts of diues offices of thi-
rise wikes within the kinges domi-
nion of Wales, cōtrary to the comō
welth of the cōtrey there, not onely
to ẏ great vnsurett of ẏ said townes
and places aboue rehearsed, but also
to the great disquieting veracīō and
trouble of the kings louing and obe-
dient subiectes. For reformacion
wherof be it &c. that al and singular
such letters patents, warrantes and Lres patētes
licences heretofore graūted or made
by the kynges maiestie to any person
or persons, as is aforesaid, and euery
of thē shall by ẏ auctorite aforesaid
from and after the first date of Sep-
tembre nexte cōming, be clerely void Voyd.
frustrate and of none effect to all in-
tentes constructions and purposes.
And also that al and singuler grātes
of the reuercīō or reuercions of anye Reuercions.
office or offices in the townes aboue
rehersed & marches of the same, shall
by ẏ auctority aforesaid, be likewise
voide frustrate & of none effect to all
intēts & purposes. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 27

13 ¶ If any persō or persōs, at any
time hereafter, bargain, or sel any of Seel.
fice, or offices, or deputacion of anye Deputacion.
office or offices, or any part, or seell
of ani of thē, or receiue, haue, or take
any money, fee, reward, or any other
profet directly, or indirectly, or take Profite.
any promise agremēt couenāt bond Promise.
or any assurance, to receiue, or haue
ani money, fee, reward, or other pro-
fite, dyrectly or indyrectly, for any
office, or offices, or for the deputacī-
on of any office, or offices, or any pt
of any of them, or to thentent that a-
ny persō should haue, exercise, or en-
ioy any office, or offices, or the depu-
tacion of any office or offices, or any
parte of any of thē, whiche office, or
offices, or any part, or parcel of thē,
shal in any wise touch, or cōcerne the
administracīō, or execucīō of iustice, Iustice.
or the receipt comptrollemēt or pal- Receyuour.
ment of any the kings highnes trea- Controller.
soure, money, rēt reuenue, accompt, Treloxer.
sulnage, auditourship, or surueying Vinegeour.
of any ẏ kings maiesties honours, Auditour.
castele, Manours, lādes, tenemētes, Surueyour.
woods, or hereditements, or any the
kings maiesties cussomes, or any ad-
ministracion, or necessarie attēdāce
to be had, done, or executed in any ẏ Custome
kinges maiesties custome house, or Houle.
houses, or the keping of any ẏ kings Keper.
maiesties townes, castels, or fortres-

Clerke in court.

The teller.

Fork.
Intreſt.

The byer.

Diſabling.

Bargayne.

Boyde.

Except.

Enheritance.
Parke.

Iugements.
Actes.

Good.

ſes, being bſed, occupſed, or appoited for a place of ſtrength, & defence, or which ſhall concerne, or touche any clerkſhip to bee occupied in any maner of court of record, wherin iuſtice is to be miniſtred: ẏ then all & euery ſuch perſon & perſons ẏ ſhall ſo bargayne or ſell any of ẏ ſayd office, or offices, deputacion or deputaciõs, or ẏ ſhall take any money, fee, rewarde or profite for any of the ſaid office, or offices, deputacion, or deputaciõs of any of the ſaid offices, or any part of any of them or that ſhal take any promiſe, couenãt bond, or aſſurãce for any maney rewarde, or profite to bee giuen for any of ẏ ſayd office or offices, deputacion or deputaciõs, of any of the ſaid office, or offices, or any pt of any of them, ſhall not only loſe & forfait al his, & theyr right, intereſt & eſtate, which ſuche perſõ or perſõs ſhall then haue, of, in, or to, any of ẏ ſaid office, or offices, deputacion, or deputacions, or any parte of anye of thẽ, or of, in, or to, the gift, or nomination of any of the ſaid office, or offices, deputacion or deputaciõs for ẏ which office or offices, or for ẏ deputaciõ or deputaciõs of whiche office or offices, or for any pt of any of thẽ, any ſuch perſon or perſons, ſhall ſo make any bargayne, or ſale, or take, or receue any ſũme of money, fee, reward, or profite, or any promiſe, couenãt, or aſſurãce to haue, or reſceiue any fee, reward, money or profite: But alſo that al and euery ſuche perſon & perſons that ſhall giue or paye any ſumme of money, reward, or fee or ſhall make any promiſe, agremẽt, bonde or aſſurãce, for any of the ſayd offices or for the deputacion, or deputacions of any of the ſaid office or offices, or any parte of any of thẽ ſhall immediatly by, and vpõ the ſame fee money or rewarde, giuen or paid, or vpõ any ſuche promiſe, couenãt bõd or agremẽt had, or made, for any fee ſũme of money, or reward to be paid as is afor ſayd, be adiuged a diſabled perſon in the lawe, to al entents, & purpoſes, to haue, occupie, or enioy the ſaid office or offices, deputaciõ or deputacions, or any part of any of thẽ, for ẏ which ſuch pſõ or perſõs, ſhall ſo giue or pay. and ſũme of money, fee or reward, or make any pmiſe couenant, bond, or other aſſurãce, to giue or pay any cõme of money, fee, or reward. And be it &c. that al and euery ſuche barsaynes, ſales, promyſes, bondes agrementes, couenants and aſſurãces as be before ſpecified, ſhall be voyde, to & againſt him & thẽ, by whom any ſuch bargaine, ſale bond promiſe, couenant, or aſſurance ſhal be had, or made. Prouided alway, ẏ this act, or any thing therin conteyned, ſhall not in any wiſe extende, to any office, or offices, wherof any perſon, or perſons, is or ſhall be ſeyſed, of any eſtate of enheritance, nor to any office of parkerſhip or of ẏ kepig of any parkhouſe, manour, gardein, chaſe or foreſt, or to any of them, any thing in this act heretofore mẽtioned to the cõtrary therof in any wiſe notwithſtanding. Prouided alſo ẏ if any perſon, or perſons do hereafter offende in any thing contrary to the tenour and effect of this act, yet that notwythſtanding, al iugemẽts giuẽ and all other act, and actes, executed or done by any ſuch perſõ, or perſõs ſo offending by auctoritie, or colour of ẏ office, or deputaciõ which ought to be forfaited, or not occupied or not enioied by the perſon, ſo offending as is afore ſaide, after ẏ ſaid office ſo by ſuche perſone committed or done, and before ſuch perſon ſo offending, for the ſame offence be remoued frõ the exercise adminiſtracion, and occupacion of the ſaid office, or deputacion, ſhalbe, and remaine, good, and ſufficiẽt in lawe, to al entẽts, cõſtructions, & purpoſes, in ſuch like maner and fourme as the ſame ſhould, and ought to haue remained, and ben if this

this act had neuer ben had or made. Prouided also that this acte, or anye thinge therin cõteined, shal not in anywise extend, to any bargaine, sale gift, grant, nominacion, bonde couenant, promise, agrement, or allurãce whatsoeuer it be, of or for any the office or offices, deputection, or deputacõs aforesaid or anye part of any of them, had made, done, concluded, or agreed, before the firste day of March nert cõming, but that the same bargaine, sale, gift, graunt nominacõ, bond, couenant, promise agrem̃t, or allurãce had, made, concluded, or agreed before ỳ said firste day of march shal alwaies remaine, continue and be in such force, strength, and effect, as if this act had neuer been had or made, any thing before in this acte mencioned to the contrarie therof in any wise notwithstanding. Prouyded alwais, & be it &c. ỳ this act or any thing therin cõteined shal not in any wise extẽd, or be preiudicial or hurtfull to any of the chiefe iustices of the kinges courtes, commonly called ỳ kinges benche, or cõmon place, or to any of the iustices of assise, that now be, or hereafter shalbe, but that they, and euery of them, maie doe in euery behalfe, touching, or cõcerning, anye office or offices, to be giuen or granted, by thẽ, or any of thẽ, as they or any of them might haue done, before the making of this act, any thyng aboue mencioned to the contrarye in any wyse notwithstãding. An. 5. E. 6. ca. 16.

Se Aliens. 4.
Apparãce. 1. 2.
Apparell. 5.
Assise. 6.
Brasse. 2. 3.
Briges. 1.
Cassels. &c. 5.
Chester. 3.
Cordiners. 6.
Coroners. 3.
Courtes. 2. 3.
Custome. 15.
Det. 4.
Drapery. 5. 11. 45.
Eschetors in all.
Execucion. 3.
Exigent. 5.
Extorcion. 1. 3. 4.
Fees. 1. 2.
Felres. 4.
Filhe. 8. 9.
Forfaiture. 9. 15. 19
Forstallers. 2.
Frãchises 20. 21.
Furst fruites. 3.
Golde &c. 9.
Hattes and cappes. 5.
Hereſy. 3.
Horses. 6.
Husbandry. 2. 3. 4. 5.
Iurrour. 7. 12.
Iustices of assise. 2.
Iustices of gaole delwery. 2.
Iustices of peas. 5.
Laborers. 14.
Lancaster. 5.
Liuery et ouster le main. 1.
Liuery of company. &c. 10.
Merchants. 7.
Monasteries. 9.
Money. 46.
Newes. 4.
Oier et terminer. 3.
Patentes. 3. 12. 13. &c. 15.
Pencions. 3.
Pewterers. 1. 2. 3.
Phisicions. 4.
Plates and games. 2.
Puruetours. 23. 36
Quene. 2.
Receiuours. 2.
Riottes. 7.
Reuenues. 1.
Shirifes. 25.
Seweres. 8.
Staple. 16.
Tares. 17.
Tyndale. 3.
Townes. 4.
Tryall. 11.
Vacabounde. 2. 5.
Vitailes. 1. 13.
Wales. 3. 15. 17. 21. 24. 25. 28. 32
Wardes. 17. 24. 25.
Warre. 8.
Weightes. 33.
Willes. 3.
Wines. 19.
Yorke. 1.

Oier & determiner.

BRief de transgr ad audiendum et terminandum de cetero non concedatur coram aliquibus iustic. exceptis iustic. de vtroque bãco, et iustic. itinerãtibus, nisi pro enormi trãsgr vbi necesse est apponere sekinum remedium. Et dominus rex de gratia sua speciali hoc duxerit concedend Nec etiam de cetero cõcedatur breue ad audiend et terminand appella corã iustic. assign nisi in speciali casu & certa causa cũ dñs rex hoc preceperit seu ne huiusmodi appellati vel indictati diu detineantur in prisone habeant bre de odio & atia sicut in Magn Carta et aliis statutis dictum est. W. 1. ca. 30.

Dñs.

Iust. of b.

Iust. in eyre.

Appele.

Odio & atia.

2 ¶ By statutū qđ vocatur Regna de iustic. assignatis, it was ordeined ỹ iustices should go thorow Englād to heare and determine trespasses & other complaints of thynges done within xxv. yeres, and diuers matters be in that statute cōcerning those thinges.

xxv. yeres.

3 ¶ Au punissemēt des felonies, roberies, homicides, trespasses, et oppressiōs du people faits en tēps passe accord est que nostre sūr le roy assignā iustices in diuerses leur de sa terre ouc le bank le roy per ailours, come il estoit fait en temps de son dit aiel des grandes de la terre q̄ soit de grād poair ouesq̄s aleūs dez iustices del vn banke ou del autre ouc autres sagez del ley, denquerr̄ auribien al suite de partie come al suite le roy, et doier et termin̄ touz maners dez felonies, roberies, homicid̄, larcins, oppressions conspirations, et grcuances faits au people, contre la ley, lestatutz, et les customez de la terr̄ auribū p̄ ministres le roy, come p̄ auters quicq̄ ilz soient et ceo auribū deins franchises cōe de hors et auribt denquerr̄ des viscōtz, coroners, south eschetours, hundred baill̄, constables, & touz auters ministers deins franchises et de hors, et de lour southministrz, et doier et termin̄ a la suite le roy & de ꝑty, & nostr̄ sūr le roy, et toutes les grandes du roialt̄ en pleūt̄ par lesūt ont empriz de meiteiner la peas, & garō & saluer les iustices le roy per la ou ils beign̄t, et de eūp̄ eux & lez lours q̄les iugemēts et les executions ne soit pas arrestes mes execut̄ & que lez meisfaisours ne soient per eux coūtz ne maintenuz en priue nen appert, mes nest paz lētencion du roy ne de son counseil qui p̄ ceo accord̄ p̄iudice aueign̄ as les grand̄ de la terre etantz franchise ne al citie de Londres ne as auts cities ne burgh ne les. v. portzen droit de lour franchise. An. 2. E. 3. ca. 8.

Robery.

Iustices.

Felonies.
Robberies.
Conspiracy.

Officers.

Peas.

Franchises.
London.

See Amercemt. 2. Commissions, Attaincers. 1. 3. 6. 7.

Confirmacō. 2.
Det to ỹ king. 3.
Discont. 2.
Estretes. 2.
Exigent. 1.
Iustices of gaole deliuery. 1.
Iustice of peas. 2. 3.
Proces. 3.
Purueyours. 10.
Recordes. 1.
Shiriues. 1.
Treason. 15.
Tryall. 10. 12.
Vitailes. 1.
Utlary. 1.
Weightes. 14.

1 ¶ Oyle.

THe Maire of the Citye London (for ỹ time being) wt̄ the maister and wardens of the misterie or craft of talow chaundelers of the same citie for the time being, shall frō hence forth haue ful power and auctoritie to searche al maner of oiles brought into the said citie of Londō to be sold in whose hād̄ soeuer they be or shalbe founde, and that as oft̄ as the case shal require. And that the said maire with the said maister and wardens of the saide misery or craft of talow chandelers, for the time being, shall truly searche & ouersee, that the same oiles to be put to sale, be not myxt nor altered from their right kindes, but ỹ they be good & lawful as they ought to be. And that it shall be lawfull to the said maire, with the said maister and wardeins for the time beinge, to damme, auoide and vtterly to cast away al such oiles as they shall fynde defective, or falsely or deceiuably myxed and altered from their ryght kyndes, as is aforesaid, without any let or parturbance of any persone or persons whatsoeuer they are, or shal be. And also the saide maire, maister, and wardeins to commit such persō or persōs, as shal be found defective for vsing of suche diseit or craft, to ward, and to punish him or thē therfore by their discrecions, according to the lawes and customes within the said citie or libertie of London vsed, had and made of & for other misdoers, & offenders in the said citie. And be it, &c. that the maire in euery citie

Oyle.
Wardens. London.
Search.
Tallow chandelers.
Deleted.
Myxt.
Cast away.
Deleuiable.
Punish.
Maire.

borought. & towne within this realme where a maire is (for the time being) or the goyernour or gouernours or rulers of euery other citie, borough, & towne corporat within this realme also for the time being: shal haue within their iurisdiccion, libertie, & franchise, euery of them like auctoritie & power to make & do like serche, order direccio, correccio, punishmt, & execucion of ỳ same, of for & vpō al oiles, being defectiue, or discreuably or falsely mixed & altered, by any persō or persōs within their liberties & frā chise, in maner & fourme as is afore rehersed, as ỳ saide maire, maisters, and wardes of ỳ said citie of Lōdon, by this pr̄ēt acte haue or might haue, of for, or vpon any oile sold or to bee sold within the said citye of London. An. 3. H. 8. ca. 14.

Se Weightes. 31.

¶ Ordinaries.

1 CVm post mortem alicuius decedentis intestati, et obligati aliquibus in debito bona deuentant ad ordinarium disponendū, obligetur de cetero ordinarius ad respondendum quatenus bona defuncti sufficiunt eodem modo quo executores tenerētur, si testam fecisset. W. 2. ca. 20.

executours.

2 CPer la ou commissiōs sont faitz de nouel as diuerses iustices, que ils facēt enquestes ou sur iuges de seint esglise, ỳ quel que ilz facent touch processes ou excesse, en causes de testament & auts les queux notourm̄t appteignent a la conisāce de seint esglise les ditz iustices ount enquis, et font enditer iudges de seint esglis, en emblemissement de la franchise de seint esglis, qui tiels commissions soient repelles, & deformes defendus saluo articlo del eire tiel come il doit estre. An. 18. E. 3. pro clero ca. 6.

commissions.

repeal.

3 CPur ceo que les iustices le roy pernont enditements dez ordinairs et de lour ministers de seint esglise des extorcions, & oppressions, et les empeschent, sans ceo que ils mettent en certein en quoy ou de qui, ou en q̄l mañ ilz ont fait extorcion: Si voet le roy, q̄ lez iustic. le roy n̄ empeschēt desore, lez ordinairs, ne lour ministers ỳ cause dez tiels enditemēts dez generalx extorciōs, ou oppressiōz silz ne mettent ou dient en certein en q̄l chose et de qui, et en quel maner lez ditz ordinairs ou lour ministers ont faitz extorcion et oppression. An. 25. E. 3. sta. pro clero. ca. 9.

enditements.

Extorcion.

Se administers. 1. Hospitall. 1.
Auowson. 6. Incontinency of
Bastardy. 2. priestes. 1.
Certificat. 1. Pencions &c. 1.
Clergy. 1. 6. 7. 8. 9. 14. 17. Probate of testament. 1. 3.
Execution. 3. Prohibicion. 7.
Furst fruites. 1. Purgation in
Heresy. 3. all.

¶ Ordinances of statutes for erections and foundacions of churches and scholes, and for corporacions.

THe quene frō hencefoorth during her naturall life (which our lord longe prēserue) shall haue by vertue of this act full power & auctority to make & prescribe vnto euery of ỳ said churches (s. *Cathederal & collected erected by H. the. viii.*) and the deanes, p̄bendaries and ministers of the same, and to their successours suche statutes, ordinances, and orders, for the good gouernance, rule, and ordre of euery of the same churches, deanes, prebendaries, and ministers of the seme and of the landes, manours tenemēts and possessions of euery of the same Churches, as shall seme good to her Highnes, the same statutes and ordynances to bee made by her Hyghnes by writing, sealed with the great seale of England, & to be deliuered to the deanes, prebendaries, and ministers of euery of the said churches for

Quene.

Churches.

Churches.

wryting.

ꝑ time being. And that it maye be. &c ꝑ our ſaid ſouerayngne lady ꝑ quene duringe ꝑ time aforeſayd by writing ſealed with ꝑ great ſeale of Englād ſhal, and may alter, tranſpoſe, chāge augment, or diminiſh the ſaid orders ſtatutes and ordinances of euery of the ſaid churches, from time to time as occaſiō ſhall ſerue, and as it ſhall ſeme good to her highnes, and that all and euery of the ſaydē ſtatutes, ordinances, and orders to bee made, altered, tranſpoſed, changed, augmēted or diminiſhed, as is aforeſayd ſhall be and remaine good and effectuall, according to the makyng alteration, tranſpoſing, chaūging, augmenting, or diminiſhing of ꝑ ſame. Be it alſo &c. that ꝑ quenes highnes may haue like power and auctorītie to make, ordeine, and eſtabliſhe ſtatutes, ordinances, and foundacions for the good ordre and gouernemēt of ſuch grāmer ſcholes, as haue ben erected, founded, or eſtabliſhed in any ꝑt of this realme by ꝑ moſt noble prince, kyng Henry the eight, or kinge Edwarde the firſt, and of ꝑ miniſters and cholers of ꝑ ſame ſchole, and to alter and tranſpoſe ſuch other ſtatutes and ordinances there made heretofore from tyme to tyme, as to her highnes ſhal ſeme moſt conuenient. An. 1. M. 2. parlamento. ca. 9.

Alter.

Scholes.

Henry. 8.
Edward. 6.

Alter.

Se Churches in all.
Corporacions. 1.2.5.
Feires. 5.
Hoſpitalles. 1.2.
Laborers. 18.
Phiſicions. 3.5.
Rome. 4.
Weighes. 35.

¶ Orphanes.

Se women. 4.

¶ Oſwaldebekeſoke.

Se Cuſtomes and wages. 3.

1 ¶ Othe.

SEe in ꝑ new printed boke Comō Iuy called Magna Carta late printed by Richard Tottell. An. domini. 1556. folio. 164. 165. & 166. of the othes of ꝑ king, ꝑ biſhops, the kings

King.

counſellours, eſchetours, ſhirifes, Maires and baillifs. Wilson. Eschetor. Shirife. Mayer.

2 ¶ An. 21. R. 2. ca. 5. it was enacted that the lords prelates and other that ſhould ſue liuery ſhould take an othe, but that parlament was repelled by. 1. H. 4. ca. 13.

3 ¶ An. 28. H. 8. ca. 7. & 10. ſeuerall othes be ſet out by thoſe ſeuerall acts to be ſworn by diuers perſons to the maintenance of the kinges ſupremacy and agaynſt the pope and the ſea of Rome, but all the articles concerning thoſe othes be repelled by. 1. & 2. P. & M. ca. 8. But a newe othe is appoynted by. 1. El. ca. 1. which is in Crowne. 6.

Se Abiuracīō. 5.
Aliens. 3.4.5.
Amerceint. 1.
Apprentice. 2.
Artificers. 3.
Attaynt. 15.
Atturney. 3.5.
Battel & grand aſſiſe. 1.
Brekers of leges. 1.
Caſtels and fortreſſis. 5.
Cheſter. 3.6.
Clerke of the chancery. 1.
Cōmiſſions. 7.
Cordiners. 12.13.
Coroners. 5.
Corporacions. 5.
Crowne. 3.4.5.6.
Cuſtome and cuſtomers. 4.
Det to ꝑ king. 5.
Drapery. 5.51.
England. 2.
Eſcheker. 1.9.
Eſchetours. 11.
Eſſoines. 2.
Eſtretes. 4.
Feires. 4.
Fiſhe. 3.
Foreſt. 22.24.
Freehold. 1.
Furſt fruits. 1.5.
Hereſy. 3.
Horſes. 2.3.8.
Hoſpitalles. &c. 1.
Huſbandry. 4.
Iuſtice & right 2.3.5.
Iuſtice in eire 2.4.
Iuſtice of peas. 6.
Laborers. 8.12.13 18.28.
Liueries of company. 10.
Officers. 1.5.
Money. 9.20.
Phiſicions. 4.
Probate of teſtament. 3.
Purueiours. 8.32
Robery. 2.
Rome. 3.4.
Sewers. 8.9.
Shirifes. 27.33.
Staple. 2.16.29.
Treaſon. 12.
Wales. 32.
Wardes. 24.25.
Wines. 19.
Women. 2.
Worſtedes. 4.8.

¶ Ouſter

¶ Ouster le main.

Se liuery et ouster le main in all.
Trauers in all.

¶ Ouer.

Se whitegate.1.

¶ Ouse.

Se Hauens and riuers.8.

¶ Oxen.

Se Caluis.2.

¶ Oxford.

An.9.H.5.ca.8. an act was made to endure to the nert parlaint ỹ should be after the returne of ỹ kyng into Englande, againſt ſcholers of Oxford for putting out of poſſeſſion of any for hunting, & for breakyng the ordinaries pſon.

Se Franchiſes. Ireland.7.
17. Vniuerſities.1.

1 ¶ Palace.

An no.28.H.8.cap.12. there is an act for ỹ kings palace at Weſt minſter and how farre it extendeth.

Se Triall.11.

1 ¶ Panell.

NUl enquest forſpris aſſiſes, & deliueraces des gaoles, ſoiēt pſiez par bē de Niſi prius nen auter mañ, a ſuit de nullup, graunde ne petit, auant ceo que les noūs de toutes qui paſſ. ront en les enquelles ſoient retournes en court. Et que lez viſcontz arraient les paneles en aſſiſes, quart iours ou mains deuant les ſeſſions des iuſtices ſur peine de.xx. li. iſſint queles parties puiſſent auoir le view des panelles, ſils demaundent. Et quant a returne ou reſpons des baillifs dez franchiſes, facent lour reſpōz as viſcontz par.vi.iours deuant lour ſeſſions, ſur mē peine. Et en tout maner des panelles, arraies par viſcōtz ou baillifs deins franchiſe, ſoiēt mis les meultes vaillantes gentz ſuffiſāt & dignes de foy, & niēt ſuſpects, qui ont meilleur conſiāce de la verite et pluis procheins. An.42.E.3.ca.11.

2 ¶ An.18.H.6.ca.14. it was enacted that if any ſhirifz or other that arraied panels did take any thing therfore, the party greued ſhould haue an action and recouer. x. times aſmuch to endure to the nert parliament and than further for euer if that parlaint thought it good. Se the boke at large. Shirifes. Decies tantū

3 ¶ An.11.H.7.ca.25. an acte was made to endure to the nert parlaiēt that iuſtices of peas ſhould ouerſee ỹ panels & reſome them by their diſcreſiōs. And after. An.12.H.7.ca.2. this act was continued to ỹ nert plaiēt. Juſt. of p.

4 ¶ All panelles to be retourned, which be not at the ſuit of any party ỹ ſhalbe made & put in by euery ſhirif & their miniſters afore any iuſtice of gaole deliuere or Juſtyce of peace, wherof one to be of ỹ quorū, in their opē ſeſſiōs to enquere for ỹ king, ſhal be reſourmed by putting to & taking out of the names of ỹ perſons, which ſo be enpanelled by euery ſhirife and their miniſters, by the diſcretion of the ſame iuſtices, before whome ſuch panels ſhalbe returned. And that the ſame iuſtice & iuſtices ſhal cōmaund euery ſhirife, & their miniſters in his abſence to put other perſōs in ỹ ſame panel by their diſcretiōs and that the ſame panels ſo reformed by ỹ ſaid iuſtices, be good and lawfull. And that if any ſhirife, or any their miniſter, at any time doe not returne the ſame panels ſo reſourmed: that than euery ſuch ſhirifé or miniſter ſo offendyng for euery ſuch offence ſhal forfait xx. li. ſterling money of England: thone halfe therof to our ſoueraigne lord the king or his heires, and the other half therof to him or them of his ſubiects that will ſue for the ſame by accion of dette at the comon law, or bill, or cōplaint, where it ſhal fortune any ſuch to fall and bee: and that none eſſoine ne protection be allowed for ỹ defendant or defendantes in that actions or plaintes, nor that the ſaide defendāt nor defendāts therin be admitted Juſtices. Retorned. Put other. Shirife. Returne. Forf.

mitted to wage their law. And ỹ the kings pardō shalbe no barre against the partie ꝛ parties in ỹ same, ỹ any such acciōs shal sue. An. 3. H. 8. ca. 12.

Se assises. 15. Riottes. 4.
Deties tith. 1. Sewers. 8.
Eschetours. 6. Shirifes. 25.
Execucions. 11. Treason. 15.
Husbandry. 5. Triall. 11.
Iurrour in all.

¶ pakker of wolles.
Se Wolles. 25.

¶ paremptory.
Se Challenge. 3. 4.
Clergie. 20. Voucher. 4.

¶ parkes.
Se Forest in all. Woodes. 3.

1 ¶ parlament.

PArlement soit tenus chesc. an vn foitz ou pluis si mestier soit. An. 4. E. 3. ca. 13.

2 ¶ Pur maintenance des ditz articles et estatutz, et redresser diuerses mischiefes et greuaunces, que beignent de iour en auter, soit plainemēt tenus chescun an si coms autrefoitz estoit ordeigne per estatut. An. 36. E. 3. cap. 10.

3. ¶ Toutz singulers persons ꝛ cominalitez, qui aūont desore la somēs de parliament, begñt de sore en auāt as parlamentes, per maner come ilz sont tenus de faire et ad esse accustome deins le roialm dengleterē daunciēte, ꝛ quelcūqz de mesme le royalme qui auer desore la dit somons, soit il erceuesqz, euesqz, abbe, prior, duke, counē, baron, baneret, chiualer de counte, citezein de city, burgeis de burgh, ou auē singulē persō ou cominaltie, qlconqz soy absent ou ne beignmie a la dit somons sil ne se purē resonableme. t, ꝛ honestment entrecuser, deuers nostre seignr le roy, soit amercie ꝛ austrement punye, solonqz ceo que auncienment ad esse vsee de faire deins le roialme auandit en le dit cas. Et si ascū viscont de roialme soit desore negligent, en faisant les returnes dez briefs de parlament, ou que il face enterlesser hors des ditz retournes ascuns cities ou burghes, queux sont tenus, et dauncien temps soloiēt venir a parlament, soit puny en maner que estoit accustome desire fait en le dit cas dauncient. An. 5. R. 2. sta. 2. ca. 4.

4 ¶ En droit de la leue des despenses des chiualers, beignantz as parliamentes, pur les comens des countes accord est et assentus, que la dit leuie soit fait come ad esse vse auant cez heures aiouste a icelle, que si ascū seignr, ou autre ascun home espirituall, ou temporelle, eit purchase ascuns tres ou tenementes, ou auts possessions qui soloient estre contributories as tielx dispenses, deuant le temps du dit purchace, que mesmes les terres tenementes et possessions, et les tenantez dicelle soient contributories as ditz dispenses, come les ditz terres, tenementes, ꝛ possessions soloient faire, deuant le temps de mesme le purchace. Anno. 12. R. 2. cap. 12.

5. ¶ An. 21. R. 2. ca. 6. it was enacted ỹ the heyres males of certein ỹ were attainted shoulde not come into any parliament. But this parliament was repelled by. 1. H. 4. ca. 3.

6 ¶ An. 21. R. 2. ca. 12. it was enacted that the parliament holden. An. 11. R. 2. shoulde be repelled and that restitucion shoulde be made to them or theyr heires that were condemned in that parlament, but this parlamēt of an. 21. R. 2. was repelled by. 1. H. 4. ca. 3. and by. 1. H. 4. ca. 4. that parlament of Anno. 11. R. 2. was confirmed and reuiued.

7 ¶ Les elections des tielx chiualers, soient faitz en la fourme que ensuit, cest assauoir que al proschein counte, a teignir apres la liūe du bref de parlament proclamacion soit fait en plein counte de le iour et lieu de parlament, ꝛ que toutz qui illeoques sone

Yerely.
Absent.
Amarcy.
Ordinary.
Shirif.
Retorne.
Wages.
Knights.
Election Knights.
Proclam.
Ballitus.

sont presentes, sibñ suters duement
sõmones p̃ cel cãe, cõe autres entendent la eleccion de lour chiualers pur le parlam̃t, & adonqs en plein coũtie, sillẽt a la electiõ liberalmẽt, & indifferentmẽt, nõ obstãt ascun prier ou cõmaundemẽt a contrarie: et apres q̃ ilz soient eslus soiẽt les p̃sons eslus p̃sentz, ou absentes soient lour noũs escriptz en endẽtur̃, desouth les sealx et de toutz ceux q̃ eux eslisent, & taches au dit br̃e de parlamẽt, que le endenture ensy enseales et taches, soit ten⁹ pur returne du dit br̃e, quaũt as chiualers dez counties. Et que en briefs de parlament affairs en tẽpz auenir, soit mis cẽ clause. Et eleccionem tuã in pleno comitatu factam, distincte et aperte sub sigillo tuo & sigillis eorum qui electioni illi interfuerint, in cancellaria nostra ad diem et locum in br̃i contentos certifices indilate. An. 7. H. 4. cap. 15.

8 ¶ Les iusticies as assises prendre eient poar denquere en lour sessions de assises, dez tielx returnes faites, (*contrary to the statute of* An. 7. H. 4. *cs.* 15. *before.* 7.) & si per enquestes & du examinacion troue soit deuãt mñz les iusticiers qui ascun tiel visconte est fait ou face en apres ascun returne encountre la tenure du dit estat. (*s. of* An. 7. H. 4. *cs.* 15. *before*, 7.) qui sñ le visc̃ encourge la peyn de. C. li. a paiers a nostre dit sñr le roy, & outre ceo, qui les chiualers des counties, ensy niẽt duement returnes perdent lour gages du parlement dañcient tempz accustomes. An. 11. H. 4. cap. 1.

9 ¶ Les estat de la eleccion de les chiualers dez coũte pur veñ au p̃liemẽt soit ten⁹ et gardes en toutz poinctes, adioustant a icel, que les chiualers dez counties qui desore serront eslus en chescun countye, ne soient eslus, sils ne soient receantes deins les coũties ou ilz serr̃t illint eslus, le iour de la date du br̃ de somons du parlam̃t. Et que les chiualers, et esquiers, et auters qui serront eslisours de ceux chiualers des counties, soiẽt aurt receantes deins mñz les countees en mañ et fourme come de suis est dit. Et en ouẽ ceo ordines est, & estables, q̃ les citezeins, & burgeises de les cities, & burghes, soiẽt eslus hões citezeins & burgeises receantz, demurrãtes & enfrãchises en mesmes les cities & burghes & nulles auters en nul manere. An. 1. H. 5. ca. 1. Reliantes. Burgeis. Reliantes.

10. ¶ An. 8. H. 5. ca. 1. it was enacted that if he being ouer the sea a parlament were somoned vnder ỹ testе of his leuetenant and he returned into England, the parlamẽt shoulde not dissolue.

11. ¶ Toutz les chiualers desore en auant illint eslies. (*s. by the statutes of* An. 7. H. 4. *cs.* 15. *before.* 7. & *by* An. 11. H. 4. *cs.* 1. *before.* 8.) & les viscontes qui serront tielx elecciõs, eient lour respõse & trauers, enũs tielx enqstes & offices, deuant ascũ iustice des assises desore apr̃ẽdres, & ne soient les ditz chiualers et visc. en damages, enũs nre sñr le roy ou ses successours, pur ascun tiel enqst pris ou apprẽdre, tãq̃ ilz soient duemẽt cõaictz, solonques la fourme de la ley. An. 6. H. 6. cap. 4. Knyghtes. Iuerment. Trauers.

12 ¶ Vocandi in futurum ad cõuocationem cleri, pretertu breuis regij eorum seruientes et familiares, eãd libertate siue immunitate veniendo, erpectando, & redeũdo plene gaudeãt et vtantur perpetuis futuris temporibus qua gaudent et gaudere cõsueruerũt, siue gaudere debent in futurũ proceres, magnates, et cõitas regni anglie ad parliamentũ domini regis vocati siue vocandi. Anno. 8. H. 6. cap. 1. Connocacion Seruantes.

13 ¶ Les chiualers des counties deins le roialm dengleterre a esliez, a venir a les parlament nostre sñr le roy en apres, soient eslus en chescun coũte du roialme dengleterre p̃ gentz demurrantz & receãtes en mñz icelles counties doũt chescun eit frank ter̃ ou tenemẽt, a le value de. xl. s. per an au meins, et ouẽ ceo les repr̃ises, & que ceux Knyghtes. Freholders.

Reſiantes. ceux qui ſerront enſy eſlus, ſoient demurrantz & reciantz deins mꝛ les counties, et ceux qui ont le greindre numbre deceux, qui poient erpendre per an. rl. s. et outre cõe deſuis eſt dit

Retorne. ſoent returnes per les viſc. de cheſcũ countie chiualx pur le parlement, p

Endentures. Shirif. endentures enſeales, perẽtre les ditz viſcõts & lez ditz eſliſours eit affairs. Et eit cheſcũ viſcõt du roialm dẽgleterre poar, p auctoꝛite ſuiſdit, deramineꝛ ſur les ſeintz euangelies, cheſ-

Examine. Electour. cun tiel eſliſour cõbien il poet erpendꝛe per an, & ſi aſcun viſcont returne chiualers pur venir au parlamt, au

Juſt. of aſſ. contrarie de ceſt oꝛdinãce, q̃ les iuſtices des aſſiſes en lour ſeſſions de aſſiſes, eient poar per auctoꝛitie ſuiſdit de ceo enquerrer, & ſi per enqueſt ceo ſoit troue deuant meſmes les iuſtic. et le viſcõt de ceo ſoit duemt atteint,

Fort. Impriſ. que adonq̃ le dit viſcont encourge la peine de. C. li. a paters a noſtre ſr̃ le roy, & auxi que il eit empꝛiſonment de vn an ſans eſtre leſſes a mainpꝛiſe ou bailie. Et que les chiualers pur l parlement a cõtrarie la dit oꝛdinãce returnes, perdent lour gages. Pur-

Electour. ueu toutz ſoitz, q̃ ceiluy qui ne poet erpendꝛe. rl. s. per an come deſuis eſt dit, ne ſoit en aſcun mañ eſliſour des chiualers pur le parlement. Et q̃ en cheſcun bꝛ̃ qui eſſera en apꝛes as viſcõtz pur eſliſer chiualers pur le parlement, ſoit mencion fait du dit oꝛdinance. An. 8. H. 6. ca. 7.

14 ¶ Le roy voillant faire du dit eſtat (s. An. 8. H. 6. ca. 7. before 13.) pleine declaracion, del aduis et aſſent ſuiſ-

Knightes. Elect. ditz, et al requeſt des ditz comens, ad oꝛdine, que les chiualers de toutz les counties deins le dit roiall a eſlyers, pur venir as parlements en apꝛes a tenirs, ſoient eſlus en cheſcun count

Freholders. per gentz demurrantes et receantes en icelles, dount cheſcun eit franktenemt al value de. rl. s. p an au meins outre les repꝛiſes deins mꝛ le counte, ou aſcun tiel eſliſour ſoy voet meller daſcũ tiel eleccion. An. 10. H. 6. ca. 2.

15. ¶ Come deuant ceſt temps, diuerſes viſconts en diuerſes counties dengleterre, ont par colour de briefs directes a ceux pur leuer les gages des chiualers de ꝛ coũties pur le tẽps eſteantz de les parlamẽtz du roy qui oꝛe eſt, & de ſes nobles pꝛogenitours, ont leues plus de money q̃ ad eſte due as ditz chiualers et plus que ils ont deliueres, a eux gardantz & preignãtz grand party de money a lour vſe, et profite demeſne, & lour officers & ſeruantz a treſgrãde damage del comẽ peo-

Wages. ple des ditz counties: le roy conſideꝛant les pꝛemiſſes, ad oꝛdine par lauctoꝛitie ſuiſdit, que le viſc. de cheſ-

Sheriff. cun countie pur le temps eſteant, en l proſchein countie tenus en lour counties, apꝛes la deliuerances de ꝛ ditz briefs fait a eux face ouert pꝛo-

Proclam. clamac. que les coꝛoñs & cheſc. chief conſtable de la peas des ditz counties & les bailifz de cheſc. hundꝛed ou wa-

Wapen. pentak de mꝛ̃ le counte, et touz auks q̃ voillent eẽ al aſſeſſãce dez gagez dez chiualx dez coũties, ſoient al pchein

Aſſeſſ. coũtie illeoq̃s a teñ, daſſeſſer les ditz gages dez ditz chiualers. Et q̃ l viſc. ſouthuiſcõt, coꝛoñs, ou bailifs pur l

Wapen. tẽpꝛ eſteantz ſoiẽt illeoq̃s a mꝛ̃ le tẽpꝛ

Peine. en lour ꝓpꝛes perſons ſur la peine de

Fort. forfait au roy de cheſcũ de ceux de ꝛ face def. rl. s. a q̃ l tẽpꝛ le dit viſc. ou ſouth viſcont en preſence de ceux qui a ceſt tẽpꝛ viendꝛõt, & des ſuitours de ꝛ ditz coũties adonq̃s eſteantz la en pleine

Hundꝛed. coũtie, bꝛ̃ & duemt aſſeſſa cheſc. hundꝛed a ceo aſſeſſable, p luy mꝛ̃ a vn certain ſõme de paier pur lez gages dez chꝛes des counties, ſiſſint q̃ lentier ſõme de toutz les hundꝛedes, nercede la ſõme qui ſerra due as ditz chꝛes, & apꝛs ceo en mꝛ̃ le countie aſſeſſe bꝛ̃ & loialmẽt, cheſcun vill deins les ditz hũdꝛedes a ceo aſſeſſables a vn certein ſõme pur l paiemẽt dez ditz gages, ſiſſint q̃ lentier ſõme de toutz lez vill deins aſcun dez ditz hundꝛedes, nercede la ſumme aſſeſſe ſur l hundꝛed de quell cur ſoit. Et que lez ditz viſcontz, ſouth viſcõtz

Villes.

baylyfs

baillifs ne nul auk officer pur la cãe
suisdit, leua plus de money de nul vil-
lage, que ceo a qui ils feurk assesses,
& si aſcun face ou voille assesser aſcũ
hundzede ou village auk ment qui est
auant dit que ils forfacent pur chesc.
def. au roy. rr. li. & aſcun bõe qui voet
suer en cest cas. r. li. & q̃ les ditz visc.
dñ et duement leuent la money, issint
assesse sur les auaũditz villages, auri
hastiuement cõe ils poent bonement,
apres la dit assessance, et icelk deliuer-
rent a les ditz chiualers, accordant a
les briefs de ceo desse faitz, sur les dit-
tes paines. Et celluy qui voet suer en
cest cas, soit admys a ceo, & eit pur sa
accion en cest cas, vn scire facias en-
uers celluy qui offenda encontre cest
ordinance, et si le defendant due mt
garnis en icelk, face defaute, ou au-
trement appierge et soit in icelk con-
uict, que adonques les pl recouerent
enuers eux qui issint sõt cõuictz. r. li.
a lour propze vse, outre les ditz. rr. li.
ouesq̃ lour daiñ pur les costages de
lour suitz a la trebk. Et q̃ les iustice
du bank k roy, & del cõen bank, iustic.
dassises, et gaole deliũer, & iustic. du
peas en lour paijs, eikt poiar denq̃rer
oier & termiñ, de touts les ditz defautz,
fibñ p enquer r̃ al suite de roy, come p
action al suite de pty. Et q̃ toutz tielx
erpẽses de chiualers, ne soyent leues
daſcuns auks villages, sñries, ou li-
eux, forsq̃ de tielx cõe ilzont eẽ due mt
leues deuant cest tẽps, et q̃ en chesc ũ
tiel brief de soze affaire, pur leuer les
gages des ditz chiualerz: soit cest act
compzehendes en icelk. An. 23. H. 6.
ca. 11.

16 ¶ Les ditz estak (5. An. 1. H. 5. ca. 1. before. 9. et An. 8. H. 6. Ca. 7. before. 13.) soikt
duement garde en toutz peintz, & ouk
ceo que chesc ũ visc. apzez la liũe dasc.
tiel br a luy fait, ferr & deliũa sans
fraude, vn sufficiant pcept de south
son seal, a chesc. mair & bailk, ou as
bailks ou baillif, ou mair nesk des ci-
ties & burghes deins son countie, re-
quant le dit br, eux commaundant p
m le pcept, de slier, si soit eitie, p citezeins de m la city, & en m la mañ & for-
me, si soit burgh p les burgeisez de cel
de venir al plam̃t. Et q̃ m̃z les mairs baillifs, ou baillifs ou baillif ou mair nesk, returnent ou returne locatment le pzecept a m le visc̃nt, p endẽtures entre m le visc̃t et eux affaire de les ditz eleccions et dez nos dez ditz citezeins et burgeises issint per eux elus et sur ceo que chesc ũ visc̃nt face bon et droit return de chescun tiel br, & de chescun return per mair & baillifs, ou baillifs ou baillif ou mair nesk, a luy fait, et que chesc ũ visc̃nt a chescun foitz que il face l'contrarie dicest estak, ou de aſcuns auters estatutz pur eleccion dez chiualers, citezeins, et burgeises, de venir al plement deuant cez heures faitez, encourgent la peine continue en le dit estak fait le dit septiesm̃ (5. An. 8. H. 6. ca. 7. before. 13.) et ouskre ceo, forface & paie a chescun person en apzes eslieu chiualer, citezein, ou burgeis en son cõtie de beñ a aſcun parlament, et nei p luy duement returne, ou a aſcun auk person qui en lour def. de tiel chiualer, citezein, ou burgeis, suer le voet. C. li. denant chescun chiualer, citezein, & burgeis issint greue, seueralment, ou aſcũ auk person qui en lour def. suer voet eit sa accion de det enuers le dit visc̃nt ou ses executours ou administratours au demaũder et auer les ditz. C. li. oue les costages en cest cas dispendus. Et que en tiel accion pzis par vertue dick estatuit, le defendant ne gagera sa ley, de la demaũde suisdit, en nul maner, et q̃ nul defendant en tiel accion auera aſcun essoñ. Et en m le maner, a chescun foitz que aſcuns mair et baillikes, ou baillifs ou baillif ou mair nesk, returnent ou retourne auters que ceux qui sont elus per les citezeins et burgeises des cities ou burghes, ou tiel eleccions sont ou seront faitz encourge et forface au roy. rl. li. et en ouk forface et paie a chescũ person en apzez eslieu citezein

Elect. Mayre &c. Retorne. Fork. Accion. Mayre &c. Retorne. Fork.

tezein ou burgeis a vener al parlia-
ment et nemp per meſmes les mair &
bailliffes, ou bailliſes ou baillife ou
maire neſt retourne, ou a auter per-
ſon qui en def. de tiel citizein ou bur-
geis iſſynt eſlue ſuer voet. rl. li. dont
cheſcun des citizeyns et burgeſſes iſ-
ſiint greues, ſeueralment ou aſcun
auter perſon qui en lour defaute ſuer
Accion. voet, eit ſa accion de det enuers ches-
cū des dittes mair et baillifs, ou bail-
liſes ou baillife ou mair neſt, enuers
lour executours ou adminiſtratours,
a demaunder et auer de cheſcun des
dittes mair et baillifes, ou baillifes
ou baillif ou mair nē. rl. li. oue ſes coſ-
tages en ceſt cas expendus. Et que en
tiel accion de det pris p force de ceſt
eſtat, nul def. gagera ſa ley de la dpt
demaund en nul maner, ne auera aſ-
Shyriffes. cun eſſoīn. Et q̄ cheſcū viſcont qui ne
Election. face due election des chiualers pur
Knyghtes. venir al parlam̄t en tēps conenable,
s. cheſcun viſcōt en ſon plein counte
parenter le heure de. viii. et la heure
de. ix. deuant le noone, ſans colluſion
en cē pty, & q̄ cheſcū viſc. q̄ ne face bō
Return. & veray retorne de tiels elections des
chiualers, de venir al parliament en
temps auenir, come a eux appertī-
ent en maner et fourme ſuiſdits, for-
Fort. face enuers le roy. C. li. et encourge
la peyne de. C. li. a payer a cellup qui
voet ſuer, enuers luy, ſes executours
ou adminiſtratours, pur ceſt cauſe,
p voy daccion de det, oue ſes coſtages
en cel partie expendus, ſauns gager
de ley de cel demaunde, ou auer eſſon
cōe deuant eſt dit. Purueu toutz foitz
que cheſcū chiualer, citezeins & bur-
geys pur venir a aſcun parlement en
temps auenir, a tener en due fourme
eſlieu, & non pas retorne come deſuis
Accion. eſt dyt, cōmenſe ſa accion de det ſuis
dit deins troys moys apres meſme le
parlement commēce, a proceder en la
dit ſuit effectuelment, ſauns fraude, &
ſi iſſint ne face, eyt vn auter q̄ ſuer le
voet, la dit accion de dette come é dit,
de auoyr & recouerer ū la ſūme oue
ces coſtages en cē partie deſpendues
en maner & fourme auantditz, iſſint
q̄ nul defendant en tiel accō gagera
ſa ley, ne ſoit eſſon en nul maner cōe
deſuis eſt dit. Et ſi aſcun chiualer, Knight
citezein, ou burgeis en temps auenir Burge
retourne p le viſcont de venir al par- Retor
lament, en la maner ſuiſoit, apres
tiel retourne, per aſcun perſon ſoit
ouſte, & vn auter mys en ſon lieu, que Anothe
tiel perſon iſſint mys en le lieu ceſtuy
qui eſt ouſte, ſil accept ſur luy deſtre
chiualer, citezein, ou burgeis, a aſcū
parlament en temps auenir, forface Fort
deuers le roy. C. li. & C. li. al chr, ci-
tezein, ou burgeis, iſſint retourne
par le viſcont, & apres come deuant
eſt dit ouſte, & que ceſt chiualer, cite-
zein, ou burgeis qui eſt iſſint ouſte,
auera accion de det de meſmes les C.
li. vers tiels perſones, iſſint mys en
ſon lieu, ces executors, ou adminiſ-
tratours. Purueu toutz foitz, que il
commence ſa ſuite deins troys moys
apres le parlament commence, & ſil
ne face, que cellup q̄ voiet ſuer auerg
accion de det de meſmez. C. li. enuers
ceſtuy qui eſt mys en lieu ceſtuy, qui
eſt iſſint apres tiel retourne ouſte,
ces executours, ou adminiſtratours.
Et que nul defendant en tiel accion,
gagera ſa ley, ne ſoit eſſon, & que
autiel proces ſoit en les actions Proces
auantditz, come eſt en brief de treſ
pas fait encountre la peas de la co-
men ley, iſſint que les chiualers des Knightes
countyes, pur le parlament en a-
pres a eſliers, ſoient notables chy-
ualers de meſmes les countyes,
pur les queux ilz ſerront iſſint eſlus,
ou autremēt tiels notables eſquiers,
gentiles homes del natiuite de mei-
mez les counties, come ſoient ables
deſtre chyualers, & nul home deſtre
tiel chiualer, qui eſtoiſe en le degre
de baolet & deſouth. Anno. 23. H. 6.
cap. 15.

17 ¶ None of the ſayd knyghtes, Knightes
citezeins, burgeiſes and barons, nor Burgeſ
any of them, that hereafter ſhall be
elected

elected to come or bee in anye parla-
mēt, do not depart frō the same par-
lamēt, nor absent hym selfe from the
same, tyll the same parlamēt be fully
fynished, ended, or proroged, excepte
he or they so departing, haue licence
of the speaker and commons in the
sayde parlament assembled, and the
same licence be entred of recorde in
the boke of ỳ clerke of the parlamēt,
appointed or to be appointed for the
common house, vpon peyne to euery
of them so departyng or absentyng
thē selfe in any other maner, to lose
all those summes of money, whiche
he or they shoulde or ought to haue
had for his or theyr wages. And that
all the counties, cities, & boroughes,
wherof any such person shalbe elec-
ted, & the inhabitauntes of the same,
shalbe clerely discharged of the sayd
wages against the sayde person and
persons, and theyr executours for
euermore. An. 6. H. 8. ca. 16.

18 ¶ The kynges royal assent, by
his letters patentes vnder his great
seale, and assigned with his hand, &
declared and notified in his absence
to the lordes spirituall and temporall,
and to the commōs assēbled together
in the high house, is & euer was of as
good strength & force, as though the
kynges person had ben there perso-
nally present, & had assented openly
and publykely to the same. And be
it, &c. that this royall assent & al other
royall assentes hereafter to be so ge-
uen by the kynges of this realme, &
notified as is aforesaid, shalbe takē &
reputed good & effectual to al entēts
& purposes without doubt or ambi-
guitie, any custome or vse to ỳ cōtra-
ry notwithstandyng. Anno .33. H. 8.
cap. 21.

19 ¶ The shiriffes for the tyme be-
ing, of euery of the .xii. shyres in
Wales, & in ỳ cōuntie of Monmouth,
frō the beginning of this present par-
lament, shall haue full power & auc-
toritie, by force of this act, to gather
& leuy, or cause to be gathered and le-
uied, the sayd knightes fees & wages
of the inhabitauntes of the saide .xii.
shires, and of the sayde countye of
Monmouth, which ought to pay the
same: & the same so gathered, shall
pay or cause to be payd to euery such
knyght or knightes, or to his or their
assignes within the terme of two
monethes after that any such knight
or knightes shall deliuer or cause to
be deliuered the kynges writ De so-
lutione feodi militis parliamenti.
to any suche shiriffe, and euery
suche shyryffe makynge defaute of
payment of the sayd fees or wages
in maner & fourme as is aforesaid to
lose and forfait .xx. li. wherof the one
moitie to be to the kinges vse, and the
other to his or theyr vse that wyl sue
for the same, in anye of the kynges
courtes of recorde, by informacion,
byll, or playnt, or otherwyse, afore
any of the kynges officers: wherin
no essoyne, protection, nor wager of
law shalbe admitted. And if it shall
happen any shyryffe, in any of ỳ said
.xii. shyres and cōty of Monmouth,
to make defaute of payment of the
sayde wages or fees, by a lenger
terme thā two monethes: than euery
such shiriffe to forfaite for euery mo-
neth that he or they shall make de-
faute, twenty pounds, to be forfai-
ted and leuyed in maner and fourme
as is aforesayde. And that euery
Maire and bayliffes and other head
officers of cities, boroughes, and
townes, in euery the sayd .xii. shires
and in the sayde countie of Mon-
mouth, within lyke terme and space
of two monethes after the receite of
the kynges maiesties writ De solu-
tione feod. burgent. parliam. lyke as
is before mencioned for gatherynge
or leuyeng of the knightes fees, shal
leuy gather, and pay the wages and
fees to their burgesses, in like maner
and fourme, as is aforesayde, and in
and vnder like peyne & forfaitures,

as be

Leuy. Wages. Pay. Writ. Forf. Defaut. Forf. Hed officer. Writ. Leuy. Pay.

as be before mencioned, to be leuied of the goodes and cattalles of euery such maire, baylyfe, and other head officer, to whom the kynges sayde writ shalbe directed for the leuyeng of such fees, makyng defaute of payment of the sayde fees and wages to the burgesses, in maner and fourme as is aforesayde. And be it &c. forasmuch as the inhabitantes of all cyties and boroughes in euery the said xiij. shyres within Wales, and in the sayde county of Monmouth, not findyng burgesses for the parlament thē selues, muste beare and pay the burgesses wages with the shyre townes, of and in euery the sayde. xiij. shyres in Wales, & in the sayde countye of Monmouth: that frō the begynnyng of the sayde parlament, the burgesses of al and euery of the sayde cities, boroughes, and townes, which be and shalbe contributory to the payment of the burgesses wages of the sayde shire townes, shall be lefully admonished by proclamacion or otherwyse, by the mayres, baylyffes or other head officers of the said townes, or by one of them, to come and to geue their elections for the electing of the sayde burgesses, at such time & place lefull and reasonable, as shalbe assigned for the same entent by the sayd maires, baylyffes & other head officers of the said shyre townes, or by one of them, in whiche elections the burgesses shall haue like voice & auctoritie, to elect, name & chose the burgesses of euerye the said shyre townes, like and in such maner as the burgesses of the sayde shyre townes haue or vse. Prouyded alwaye that two suffices of peace in euery the shyres in Wales, and in the said coūty of Mōmouth, by force of this act shal haue full power and auctoritie, indifferently to lot & tax euery citie, borough & towne within the shires in Wales, wherin they do inhabite, & in the said county of Mōmouth, for the portions & rates that euery the sayd cities & boroughs shal beare & paye towardes the said burgesses, within the said shire townes of euery of the said shires in Wales, & the county of Monmouth, whiche rates so rated & taxed in grosse by the said two suffices o peace, as is aforesayde, shalbe againe rated & taxed on the inhabitantes of euery the said cities & borowes, by. iiij. or. vi. discrete & substancial burgesses of euery the said cities & boroughes in Wales, thereunto named and assigned by the mayre, baylyffes, or other head officers of the said cities, townes & boroughes, for the time being, and thereupon the mayre, baylyffes, and other head officers of euery suche cytie, borough, & towne, to collect and gather the same, and therof to make payment in maner & fourme as is aforesaid, to the burgesses of the parlamēt for the time being, wīn like time & vpō the like peines & forfeptures as is aboue mēcioned. An. 35. H. 8. ca. 11.

Pay.

Burgesys.

Admonished.

Election.

Voyce.

Full of p.

Taxe.

Se Appelles. 8.
Assaute. 1. 2.
Cambridge. 1. 2.
Chester. 6.
Collectour. 3.
Fines. 6.
Franchises. 21.
Ireland. 6.
Iugementes. 1.

Lordes. 1.
Mortmain. 6.
Repele. 6. 7.
Sewers. 8.
Strewde. 1.
Treason. 1. 15.
Vses. 9.
Wales. 28.

1 Particion and parceners.

Et si vna hereditas, que de rege tenetur in capite, descedat pluribus participibus tunc omnes illi heredes facīt homagium regi, & illa hereditas que de rege tenetur, participabitur inter heredes illos, ita quod quilibet eorum er tunc partem suam tenebit de rege. Prerogatiua regis. ca. 5.

Partic. Chefe. Homag.

Se forfeiture. 5. of particiō betwene heyres males in kent.

2 Henricus rex. &c. Gerardo filio Mauricii Justic. Hibernie salutē.

Cum milites de partibus Hibernie, nuper

Ireland

super ad nos accidentes nobis ostē-
derunt, quod cum hereditas devolu-
ta sit inter sorores in terra nostra.
Hyberñ, iuxtc. nostri in eisdem par-
tibus itinerantes incerti sunt, utrū
post nate sorores tenere debeant de
primogenita sorore et ei facere ho-
magium an non. Et quia predicti
milites petierūt certiorari qualit in
regno nostro Anglie in casu consi-
mili hactenus utitatum fuit, sic ad
instantiam eorundem vobis signifi-
cam⁹, quod in regno nostro Anglie
talis est lex et consuetudo in hoc ca-
su, quod si quis tenuerit de nobis in
capite, et habuerit filias heredes ip-
so pre defuncto, antecessores nostri
habuerunt, et nos semper habuim⁹
et cepimus homagium de omnibus
huiusmodi filiabus, et singule earū
tenerēt de nobis in capite in hoc ca-
su. Et si infra etatē fuerint, nos ha-
bebimus custodiam earum et mari-
tagium singularum. Si autem de
alio domino tenuerint, et ipse so-
res infra etatem fuerint, earum dñs
habeat custodiā et maritagiū singu-
larū, & primogenita tñ faciet homa-
gium domino p se et omnibus so-
ribus suis, & alie sorores cū ad etatē
peruenerint facient seruitia dñis feo-
di per manus primo genite. Nec po-
terit primo genita ea ratione vel oc-
casione post natis sororib⁹ homagiū
vel custodiā vel aliquā aliam subiec-
tionem exigere vel habere, quia cum
omnes sorores sint quasi vnus heres
de vna hereditate, si primogenita pos
set habere homagium aliarum so-
rorum vel custodiā petere, tunc esset il-
la hereditas devisa, ita qō primoge-
nita soror esset simul et semel de vna
hereditate dña & heres, heres autem
sue partis & domina sororū suarum,
qō quidem in isto casu fieri non po-
teritcū ipsa primogenita nihil posset
petere plasq; alie sorores, nisi capi-
tale mesuagiū ratione enecie. Preter-
ea si primogenita huiusmodi ho-
magium et post natis sororibus suis
acciperet, esset quasi dominus earū,
et habere posset custodiam earum et
filiorum suorum, et hoc esset quasi
committere agnum lupo ad devorād.
Et ideo vobis mandamus q̄ dictas
consuetudines, quas in regno nostro
Anglie habemus in hoc casu, ut pre-
dictum est, in terra nostra Hyberñ
proclamari ac firmiter teneri facia-
tis et obseruari. In cuius rei &c.
Teste me ipso apud Westm. ix. die
Februarij, Anno regni nostri. 14.
Stat Hyberñ de coheredibus edit.
Anno. 14. H. 3. Se in the new printed
boke commonly called Magna car-
ta, late printed by Richard Tottell.
Anno. 1556. fo. 158. a like statute al-
most worde by worde to thys.

3 All ioyntenantes, and tenants in common that nowe be, or hereafter shalbe, of any estate or estates of inheritaunce in their owne rightes, or in the right of their wiues of any manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes within this realme of Englande, Wales, or the marches of the same, shal and may be coacted and compelled, by vertue of this present act, to make partition betwene them of al such manours, landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes, as they now hold, or hereafter shal hold as ioyntenantes or tenantes in commen, by wrytte De participacione faciendā, in that case to bee deuised in the kynge our soueraygne lordes court of Chancery, in lyke maner & fourme as coparceners by the comō lawes of this realme haue been and are cōpellable to do, & the same writ to be pursued at the common lawe. Prouided alwaye &c. that euerye of the said ioyntenantes or tenantes in commen and their heires, after such partition made, shall and may haue ayde of the other, or of their heyres, to the entent to dereigne the warrātie paramount, and to recouer for ꝑ rate, as is vsed betwene coparceners after partition made by the order of

Ioyntenātes
Tenantes in common.
Inheritance.
Compelled.
Partic. faciē.
Coparceners.
Ayde.
warrantie.
Pro rata.

the common law, any thing in thys act conteined to the contrary notw̄standyng. An.31.H.8.ca.1.

Iopntenātes Tenantes in common. Lyfe. Yeres.

4 ¶All iointenantes & tenantes in common, and euery of them, which nowe holde or hereafter shall holde iointly or in comon for terme of life yere, or yeres, or iointenantes or tenantes in comon where one or some of them haue or shall haue estate or estates for terme of lyfe or yeres, w̄ ỹ other that haue or shall haue estate or estates of inheritance or freholde in any manours, landes, tenements or hereditamentes, shal and may bee compellable from hēceforth by writ of partition to be pursued out of the kynges court of Chauncery, vppon his or their case or cases to make seuerance and partitiō of all such manours, lands, tenements & hereditamēts, which they hold iointly or in comon for terme of life or liues, yere or yeres, where one or some of them hold iointly or in common for terme of life or yeres wyth other, or ỹ haue an estate or estates of inheritance or freholde. Prouided alway &c. that no such partition nor seuerāce hereafter to be made by force of thys act, be nor shall be preiudiciall or hurtefull to any person or persons, theyr heyres or successours other thā such which be partyes vnto the sayd particion, theyr executours or assygnes. An.32.H.8.ca.32.

Inheritance.

Seuerans.

Preiudiciall.

De Auowson.1.
Customes and vsages.2.
Essoine.4.7.
Forfaiture.5.
Mortdanc.2.
Staple.33.36.
Sute.1.
Wales.28.
Wolles.29.

1 ¶Passages & arriuage.

Dover.

COme auant ces heures, home a chival soloit auoir sō passage de la mear a port de Douorr pur deux soutz, & home a pee pur .vi. deniers, & ore de nouel ont les gardeins de passage et passagours pris pluis, a grād damage du people: Si est accorde, q̄ en dit port et toutz auters, & auxint en toutz les auters passages de la tre auribien en ewes douces, come en bras de mear, les passantes paiant pey. desore come auncienment soloient, & de puis ne soient charges, ne les passagers, ne gardeins du passages, nitt pluis ne preignent. Et soit maunde au conestable de Douer, que il face garder cest article en son baill, a peril q̄ appent, & sil troue nul faisant al encountre, q̄ il luy face punir a chescun suite, q̄ ent se boudra pleindre, et face droit, et auxint soit maunde as bailliffes dez lieux ou tielx passages sont, q̄ ilz facēt en meisme le maner, & etient lez Justices assignes as assises apprendres en counties, poier denquerre si nulz facent al encontre, et a puisner, et faire droit, ent auribien a la suit le roy, come la suite la ptye An.4.E.3.ca.7.

Jud. de

Dover. Impal.

2 ¶Nul pelerin passe hors de nostre realme vers les parties dela forsq̄ a Douer sur pein de imprisonment dū an. An.9.E.3.stat de moneta.ca.8.

Forf.

3 ¶Le roy nostre seignour de sa royal maiestie, defende la passage outermēt, et toutz maners dez gentes, si bien clerks, cōe auters en chescun port, et auter ville et lieu sur la cost de mear, sur peyne de forfaiture de toutz lours biēs, horspris tant soulemēt a les seignours & auters grandz persones del roialme, et berons & notables marchantes, et lez soudeours de roy, & quiconqs persone, auter qui desuis ne sont excepz apres la publicacion de cest ordinaunce fait, passe hors du dyt roialme, sauns especyal counge de roy, q̄ le licence l'roy doet & commaūde, qui ne soit fait deore, sinō tantsoulement en vn des portes de south scriptz. s. Loundres, Sandwich, Douer, Southt, Plimmouth Dertmuth, Bristuit, Jernemuth, seint Botolf, Kingston super Hull, Noefcastel sur Tyne, et les auters portz & passages vers Irelande, et lez Isles appurtenantes al roialme dengleterre

Exort.

gleterre, forface deuers le roy quātquell ad en biēs come desuis est dyt, & tademaines le meister ou mariner del nief ou dautr̄ vessell, en quel il auera amesne de pardela, ascun person forsq̄ ceux soulement, qui per desuis sont exceptz, sans le dit licence, et de ceo soit conuict duement, forface deuers le roy le dit vessel, et si cōmande l'roy as toutz gardeins & sercheours des les portes et passages p̄mpe Engleterre, que ilz vsent desore dyligealmēt lour offyces, et facēt bō serche et estreit. Et si nul sercheour ou gardein des portes & passages per mie le dit roialme, per negligēce ou en auter maner face, ou soeffre scientment estre fait en ascun point le contrary de les ditz deux articles touchantz le money dor ou argent (*see this article for money in* Money. 20. An. 5. R. 2. ca. 2.) et les ditz passages des gētz & de ceo il soit conuict duement, forface deuers le roy son dit office, et toutz ces biēs ouesq̄ ceo, et soit son corp̄z commyse a prison, a y demurrer per vn an entier sans redemption, et sur ceo qui conq̄ person qui espiera et prouera duement qui riens soit fait countre lentencion des ditz deux darreins articles, perount la dit forfaiture deuera eschere de ascun person, eyt il la moitie dicelle forfaiture pour son travaille del don le roy. An. 5. R. 2. Capitulo. 2.

3 ¶Toutz pilgrimes & toutz autz gentes forspriles marchauntes noirs et conus, et aurint soudeours et gentz darmes, qui voillent passer per mear horz du roialme, si passent a les portes de Douerr̄, ou de Plymmouth, et nul part ailleurs sans especial counge du roy mesmes, mesq̄ ceux qui voillent passer vers Irelād, passēt a liuerpole. Cestre, Bristuit ou ailleurs ou lour plest. Anno. 13. R. 2. Cap. 20.

4 ¶Pur ceo que le commens du roialme Dengletre, estreantz en icel parlemēt, al instāce des foialx lieges de nostre seignour le Roy, les bailliffs, burgeis, & comminaltie de la vill de Tenkesbury, deins le county de Glouc̄estr̄, oūt faitz a nostre seignour le roy tresgreuous cōpleint, en mle plemēt, que la ou la dit ville est adioignant a la ryuer de Seuerne, deins le dit countie, q̄ le riuer est cōmen a tout le people nostre seignour l'roy, pur carier, recarier, & amesner deins le streme du dit riuer, en batelx, trowes, et autermēt, toutz maner des marchandise, et auters biēs & chatelx a Bristow, et a chescū ptie adioignant a mesme le riuer, en q̄le riuer diuerses persons du dit vill de Tenkesbury, soyent, et ore tarde ont charges lour ppres vessell, & trowes ouesq̄ frumēt, brees, et auters bleez & biens a le value de cink cent. li. et mz les vessell & trowes enly charges ount cōueies en mesme le riuer vers la dit vill de Bristow, per les costes del forest de Dene deins le dit coūtie, adioignant a dit riuer: la ount ven graūde multitude de people, & toutz dez comens de mesme le forest, et des hundredes de Bledislow & Wesbury oue grande riot & force en maner de guerre, sicome enemys destrange terre, & oue force, ount dispoilles mz les psons, de ditz vessell, et pris deux toutz lour blees, et biēs deins mz les vessell, et icelles persones ount manasses destre moztz, silz fesoient ascū resistence, ou ascun suite, ou querele pur icelx, a grande anientisement et empouerishement des ditz persons, & oppression de tout la pays la adioignant, et de puis mi nostre seignour le roy &c. enuoia ces lres de prive seale direct as diuerses persones du dit forest de faire proclamacion, que nul home du dit forest, serroit si hardy de destourber in nul maner son people pur passer per la dit riuer, oue toutz maners des blees, biens et chateux, ne nul auter marchādise, sur pein de treason, apres quele proclamacion fait, les ditz trespassours venoient a

Tewkesbury

Seuern

Forest of Deane.

Letters

Proclam.

Treason.

dit.

Rowtes. dit riuer ouc greindres routes, et rotes qui vnques ilz firent per deuãt, ne faisantz pointz des ditz letters du prime seale, et la dispoillerent as diuerses foitz. viij. trowes de frument, brees, floure, et auters diuerses biẽs & lez gentz de mesme le trowes factoroient outre bonde, et diuerses deux neterõt, & lez haulkers des ditz trowz descouuront, et les possessours des ditz biens, et auri les gentes des ditz trowes manaserent, que ilz ne serroient si hardy pour carier nul maner de vitaille, per my le dit streme, de suis ou de bas, pur seignor ne pur dame, & q̃ ilz vouldroient tout detrẽcher les ditz batelr, sils deignoient auter foitez p̃ les costes du dit fozest, pur q̃ le riotte et rebellion nul persõ du dit vill' de Tekelbury, ne de paijs adioignant nosa carier blees nauks biens en la dit riuer, ne pursuer pur remedie auoir pur tielr oppressiõs & greues a eur faitz, pur taunt que les ditz fozest & hundredes sont paijs bien large, et de damageous people, & biẽ apres adioignant a gales, & toutz lez comẽs de m̃z les fozest et hundredes, dũ affinitie en malice et riote, ne faisantz point de la ley, ne de les officerz et ministers dicelles, ne chargeantz les process ne reddure de la ley de terre, en tant q̃ ilz ne voillent obeir forz a lour ppre volunte, et nul ministre de la ley, ne execucion dicells, ne les officers ne ministers de la ley du dit countie, nosent en ascũ maner venir en la dit fozest pur executer ascun matier ou proces de ley, encountre la volunte et entent des commẽs du fozest et hundrede auauntdites.

Nostre seignour le roy considerant les ditz mischiefs, et les ditz inconueniences, qui sont semblablez densuer sur icelles, et sur ceo voillãt resister la malice de tielr tresspassours, & pur cez foialr liegez ensy greuez puruoir de haskiue et couenable remedie en celle partie. &c. ordine que en chescũ tyel cas auenir, ou deyns cest an darrein passe eux oze chy le viscount du dit countie, ou les bailliffes de la vill' de Gloucestre pur le temps estantes, ou vne deux sur peine de forfaiture de. rr. li. pur estre leues de lour terres, biens et chateux al oeps de nostre seignour le Roy, face proclamacion al dit vill' de Gloucestre, deins quater iours procheins apres la notification fait a eux, ou ascũ de eux, per les persones ensy endamages, ou per ascun autre en lour noũz dautielr iniuries et tresspasses faitz, que les ditz tresspassours, & malefasours, restorent en mesme la ville de Gloucestre deins. xv. iours apres la dit proclamacion, a les ditz persones ensy endamages, lour ditz blees, et marchãdises, biẽz & chateux illint prises, ou le verap value dicelles, ouesq̃ resonables amẽdez pur lour damagz dautielr prises, apz q̃ le proclamacio si les ditz tresspassors, ne restorẽt les ditz blees et marchandises, byens et chateux, ou le value dicelles, & les p̃ties ensy greues, en la fourm suisdit ouesq̃ resonables amẽdes pur lour damages, que les ditz tresspassours soyent amesnes a la prison du roy, a le chastell' de Gloucestr̃, pur les ditz tresspasses, per les offycers des dites fozest et hundredes, ou per comminalties dicelles, pur estre demesnes en tiel cas, per le roy en son counsell q̃ adonq̃s per consideracion de statut de Wynchestre (which is in robbery. 2.) mys pur la robbery dascun persone, dona vn accion pur luy q̃ est robbes, encountre le hundrede, deins quele mesme la robbery est fait, solonq̃ la fourme de mesme lestatut, les dytes cominalties soient charges de m̃z lez blees, & marchãdises biẽs et chateux illint prisez, ou de la verray value dicelles, a la partie ensy greues, pour eux satisfier de lour damages, pour mesme le prise. Et que lez ditz parties ensy endamages & greues, puissent auoir lour generalr accions de dette, enuers les ditz comminalties

Dyuerse Boyly.

Robbed.

Proclam.

Restore.

Not re

Robbery.

Cominalt Charged.

Accions.

des

des ditz forelle et hundredes, de la
summe de monoy, a la quele le value
dez biens, marchandises biens, & cha-
teur illint prises sertend, ceo que les
ditz comminalties ne soient commi-
nalties corporates, nient contrestes-
tantes eiantes proces en tielx accionz
de dette, per somons, attachementes,
& diss, si come il est a auoir en vn ac-
cion de dette a la comē ley, illint que
si les ditz cōminalties facent defaut
a la second diss en tielx accions, que
adonques la partie q̄ suera eit iudge-
mēt de recouerer son det enuers les
ditz cominalties, solonque sō suppo-
sault de lour briefs, en la forme suis-
dit, ouesqe ces reasonables damages
& expenses, & quiq̄ illue tryable per
enquest en les ditz forest & hundredz,
aueigne apprendre en tielx accyons,
q̄ il soit trie per enquest del corps du
dit coūtie, horz de ñz lez forelle & hū-
dredes. Et que lez biens & chateur de
chescū singuler psons, dez ditz com-
minalties pour lour tempz esseant,
soient dies, prises & ten⁹ en ley auter,
cōe les comens bienz & chateur de ñz
lez comminalties, touchāt le return
seruice et toutz erecuciōs dez briefes
precelles, & iugemētz en & de les ditz ac-
cions. Et que chescun singuler per-
son des ditz forest, et cominalties, eit
poiar per auctorite du dit parlemēt
par attasher & arrester les ditz tres-
pāssours, per lour corpz, sibien deinz
la dit forelle, come de horz, & pour
eux ensy arrestes committer a la dit
prisone. Et que le gardein de mesme
la prison, sur peine de .xl. li. pur estre
leues de cez biens & chateur, terres
& tenementes al oepz de nře seignour
le roy, sauement garde chescun per-
son a la garde, illint commis, iesqs al
tempz que le Roy ou son counseil ad
ordine & purueur lour delyuerraunce
de record. Et si lez biens ou chateur
dascun singuler person ou persones,
des ditz forest & hundredes esseantes
nient culpables de les ditz spoliaciōs
aueignent pur estre mys en executiō
per cause dascuns tielx accyons et
iudgementes, que adonques le dit p-
son ou persons ensy nyent coulpa-
bles esseantz les biens et chateur de
queux ensy soient mys en execution,
puisse ou puissent auoir lour speci-
alx accyons de dette ou trespas, sur Accion.
lour cas enuers les ditz trespassours Trespassors.
pur recouerer lour damagez, sybien
pur le value des biens ou chateur is-
sint mis en execution, come pur lour
damages & costagez qui aueignent
a estre ewes a cause de tielx accyons
de dette, etantez pcelles en les ditz
accions de det ou trespas, come il est
a auoir en les ditz acciōs de det, pur
les ditz persōs ensy endamagez & dis-
poilles. An. 8. H. 6. ca. 27.

5 ¶ Les ditz lieges ou roy, purrōt
auoir & enioier lour franke passage
in le dit riuer (s. de seuerne) oue flotes, & Seuen.
dragges, & toutz mans dez marchā-
dises, & auts byens & chateur a lour
volunte, sauns disturbance de nul-
luy. Et si ascun soyt disturbe de sa
franke passage en le dit riuere, eyt
la partie greue sa accyon solonqs le Accion.
course de la commen ley &c. Anno. 9.
H. 6. cap. 5.

6 ¶ Nul pilgrime, marchant, ne Merchantes.
nul auter person ou persons, chiual Souldiers.
ou beast, forsprises souldeour & mar-
chātz oue lour marchandises en les
maner & fourme auant recites de cy
enapāt pigne ou pigñt lour passage
au nul lieu ou pozt deyns l'coūtie de
Kēt, mez soulemēt al dit pozt de la ville
de Douer, sils sufficient passage & es- Douer.
kippeson illeoques poient auoir, et
auri que nul pilgrime marchant, ne
nul auters person ou persōs, chiual
ou beste, veigne de Caleis en nul pozt Calleys.
ou auter lieu deins l'dyt countie de
Kent, forsqs soulement a la pozt de la
dit ville de Douer, forsprises soule-
deours, et marchants oue lour mar-
chandises, sans ceo q̄ ilz aient et mō-
strent cōmaūdemēt de roy en escript
ensy affaire, ou q̄ ilz soiēt cōpelles et
enchales al ascū aut lieu, ou pozt per

Fork.

sodein tẽpest, Et q̃ chescũ person̄ de q̃l estate, degre, ou cõdicion q̃ il soyt, q̃ voluntiers nt face l'cõtrarie de cẽ act ou ordinãce, forface pur chescũ foitz q̃ il ensy facet cynk marces: Nostre seignour le roy dauer lun moitie ent destre emploie sur la reparacion du

Castell of Douer.

chastell' de Douerr̃, per le suruey del conestable ou son lieutenant illeoqs e q̃l pson ou persõs de la dit ville ou chastell', estreant frank hõe de la ville de Douerr̃, q̃ voet cõmencer ou suer acciõ ent encoũt le dit offendour dauoir lauter moitie. Et q̃ chescũ pson ou persons de la dit ville ou chastell' frank hões del dit vill' de Douerr̃ en lõ prop̃re noũ poet ou potent auer en ap̃s enuers chescũ pslõ, q̃ voluntiers nt facẽt l'cõtrarie de cẽ act ou ordinãce, generall acciõ de det de la dit sũme de v. marces, e declarer specialment sur ẽ lacte ou ordinãce, e q̃ proces dutagarie e toutz autres p̃celles et determinaciõ soiẽt euez en la dit acciõ, cõe est eue e vse en autelz generalx accions de det, et auxi le maister de chescun nief et belleau, q̃ voluntiers nt en cõtrarie de cẽ act ou ordinance, conuoie al ascũ lieu ou lieux ascun pylgrime marchant ou auter person ou pslõs chiual ou beast, forface enlẽblemẽt a chescũ foitz q̃ il ensy facet cynk marces, en lez maner e fourme auãtditz destre sues, eues, recoũes, leues, e emploies. An. 4. E. 4. ca. 10.

Maister of ship.

Fork.

7 ¶ What soeuer person or psons of what estate degre or condicion he or they be, that hereafter take anye

Impoſicion.

impoſicion or any of the kinges lege people for trowe, bote, or anye other vessell for any goodes or other marchandises caried or cõueied in, and vppon the sayde ryuer and water of

Seuern.

seuerne, or lette, vere, or interrupte any boates, trowes or other vesselles so passing by the sayde riuer e water for any such impoſicio or otherwise against your lawes. That euery such pson or psons so doing, e offendyng shall forfait to the king our soueraigne lord for euery such offence xx. li. And for euery suche summe or summes so forfait the partye greued e other persones that wyll sue for ẽ same forfeiture shal haue and sue an accion populer of det, aswell to e for the vse of our soueraigne lord ẽ king as to the vse of hym that shall so sue for it in his owne name. And ẽ our soueraign lord ẽ king haue. ij. parties of ẽ said sume so forfayted. And the partie that so shall sue the same, haue the thirde parte therof. And the partie defendant in euery suche accion shall not be receyued to wage hys laws. And also be outed of delatoires in the same accion, as p̃tections essoygn and other. And if it fortune the parties in any such accyon to defende or plede to any issue for any ofkences done or cõmitted contrary to the p̃misses triable in the Cytie of Worcester, or the liberties of the same, than the same issue to be tryed by. xij. men wtin the countie of Worcester not dwelling ne hauing any lãdes wtin the same citye ne the suburbes of the same. And if ẽ partyes aforesaid in any such acciõ defende e plede to an issue for any offẽce done, or cõmitted cõtrary to the p̃misses triable in the shyre of the towne of Gloucestre or, in ẽ countie of Gloucestre of the same issue to be tried by xii. men of or in the countie of Gloucester thereto adioining not hauing any lãdes ne dwelling wtin the same shire of the towne of Gloucestre.

3. part.

Delatores.

Tryall.

Gloucestr.

Tryall.

Gloucestr.

Prouided alway ẽ thys act, or anye thing in the same conteined or specified in any wise extende not nor be p̃iudiciall or hurtful to any person or persones hauyng anye landes or medes adioining to the sayde streme or water of seuerne to take of euery pson or persons going vpon hys or their said lãdes e medes, and halyng or drawing any such trow bote or

Recompe.

sel resonable recompẽce, or satisfaction for such hurtes, and offences as

Fork.

he

he or they hauyng suche landes or
medes adioigning to the said streme
or water, shall sustaine by reason of
any such goyng or drawing of anye
suche trowe bote or vessel. Prouyded
alwaye that if any person or persons
spirituall or temporall or any body cor-
porate come before the lordes of the
kynges honourable counsell in the
sterre chaumber at Westm at anye
tyme hereafter before the feast of the
Ascencion of our lorde that shalbe in
ye yere of our lord God. M. cccc. and
v. and there make any sufficient proffe
& lawfull title of their owne offer, or
by other meanes before ye same feast
to haue any maner of duty or impo-
sicion of & for any maner bote trowe
or other vessel afore sayde, or for any
other marchandises or goods in any
of the same caried & coueied in & vpō
the said riuer and water of seuerne, &
the same proffe & title by the said coūn-
sell admitted & decreed before ye same
feast to be good & auailable to ye party
or parties that sue for ye same. That
than from hencefor̄th after such pfe
and title shewed, and so by the sayde
counsel admitted and by them before
ye same feast decreed to be good those
persōs hauing such lawful title may
and shall haue from the time of that
decre made all maner such dueties of
every of the kings liege people so ca-
rying for conueying any bote trow
or vessel in and vpon the saide water
of Seuerne, according to their title,
and right so proued and decreed after
the maner & fourme of the same tytle
and decree. Thys present act or any
thing therin conteigned in any wise
notwithstanding. An. 19. H. 7. ca. 18.

3 Whereas by ye lawdable cus-
tome and vsage within this realme
of England, time out of minde vsed,
that euery of the kynges subiectes, &
al other pſons passing by ryuers of
Thamise or Widway, and repairing
to the same by water in barge, or
wheribote, ye is to saye, frō Londō to
Graueseude, and from Graueseuda
to Lōdon one pson or moe, to haue a
Barge of the owners or occupiers of Barge.
the same to passe thē selfe, with their Graueseud.
males, or fardelles betwene the sayd
places, for the summe of. iiij. s. or els iiij. s.
euery person passing in ye said barge,
to paye for himselfe, or for him selfe,
his male, or fardell. ij. d. so that the
same sūme of. ij. d. of euery person a- ij. s.
mount to the summe of. iiij. s. And a
wheribote betwene ye said places, for wher boate,
the sūme of. ij. s. hath ben cōpelled to ij. s.
passe forth at euery tide, betwene the
saide places. And in likwise it hath
ben vsed of like time, that euery of ye
kinges subiectes, & al other persons,
passing or repairing by water in the
tide bote, or wheribote, from Lōdon Tyde boate.
to Erith, Grenehith, Grayfor rocke Wher boate.
or Purflete, or from any of the same
places to Lōdon, one person or moe,
to haue a wheribote of the owners,
or occupiers of ye same bote, to passe
them selfe wyth their males or far-
dels betwene euery of ye saide places
for the onely summe of. xij. d. or els xij. d.
euery person passing in the said bote
or whery to paye for him selfe, or for
hym selfe, his male or fardell. i. d. so
that the sūme of. i. d. of euery person i. d.
amounte to the summe of. xij. d. hath
ben compelled to passe forth at euery
tide betwene the sayde places. And
also it hath been vsed of lyke tyme,
that euery of the kynges subiectes,
and all other persons passyng or re-
payring by water in the tidebote, or
wheribote, from London to Wol- Wolwich.
wich, or from Wolwiche to Londō,
one person or moe, to haue a bote or
wherie of the owners, or occuppers
of the same, to passe them selfe wyth
their males and fardelles (betwene
the same places) for the only summe
of. viij. d. or els euery person passing viij. d.
in the said boate or whery, to pay for
hym selfe, hys male or fardell. ob. so
that the summe of. ob. of euery persō Ob.
amount to the summe of. viij. d. hath

ben compelled to passe forth at euery tide betwene the sayde places. And also it hath been vsed of lyke tyme, that euerye of the kynges subiectes, and all other persons, passing or repayring by water in boate or whery from London to Grenewich, or frō Grenewich to London, one persone or moe, to haue a bote or whery of the owners or occupiers of the same, to passe themselfe wyth theyr males and fardelles, betwene the same places, for the only summe of. iiij. pence or elles euery person passyng in the saide bote or whery, to paie for hym selfe, or for himselfe, his male or fardell. ob. so ẏ the summes of ob. of euery person amounte to the summe of foure pence, hath been compelled to passe forth at all tymes betweene the same places. And that of lyke tyme it hath been vsed and accuſtomed, that euery of the kynges subiectes, and all other persones passing or repairing by water in boate or whery from Londō bridge, the old Swane, the Crane in the Vintree, Powles wharfe, or from sainct Mary Ouereys to Westmynster, or Lambehith or from Westminster or Lambehith to any of the sayde places, one persō or moe, to haue a boate or whery of the owners or occuppers of ẏ same, to passe them selfe with their males and fardelles betwene euerye of the sayde places, for the only summe of iij. pence, or els euery person passing in the saide boate or whery, to paie for himselfe, or for hym selfe and hys fardell. ob. so that the summe of ob. of euery person amounte to the summe of. iiij. d. hath been compelled to passe forth at all tymes betweene the same places. And also it hath ben vsed of lyke tyme, that euery of the kynges subiectes, and all other persons passing or repairing from the blacke friers, Bridewell or from the Tēple, to Westmynster, or Lambehith, or from Westminster or Lābehith to any of the saide places, one person or moe, to haue a boate or whery of the owners or occupiers of the same to passe themselfe with their males and fardelles, betwene euery of the same places, for the onely summe of. ij. d. or els euery persō passing in the sayde bote or whery, to paye for himselfe, or for himself, his male or fardel. ob. so that the summe of ob. of euery person amounte to the summe of. ij. d. hath been compelled to passe forth at all tymes betwene the same places. And also it hath been vsed of lyke tyme that all maner of persons passyng or repairing from Westminster to Lambehith, or frō Stāde gate to Westmynster, or from anye of the sayde places ouerthwart the water, one person or moe to haue a boate or whery to passe betweene euery of the sayde places, in maner and fourme aforesayde, for the onely summe of. ob. and the owners or occupiers of boates haue been compelled to passe forthe at all tymes betwene the same places for the same summe. And also it hath been vsed of lyke tyme, that euery of the kynges subiectes, and all other persons passyng from London to Wortlake, or from Wortlake to London, one or moe, to haue a bote or whery of the owners or occupiers of the same, to passe them selfe wyth theyr males or fardelles betwene the sayde places for the onely summe of. xii. pence, or elles euery persone, passyng in the sayde bote or whery, to pape for hym selfe, or for hymselfe hys male or fardel. ii. d. so that the summe of. ii. pence of euery person amounte to the sayd summe of. xij. d. All suche lawdable customes and vsages notwithstandyng the owners or occupiers of the sayde barges, boates, and wheryes nowe refuse, and wyll not passe wyth no man for the sayde summes, excepte that they haue accordyng to theyr owne wylles and desyres, to

Grenewich. iiij. d. Ob. London. Westm. iij. d. Ob. London. Temple. Ob. Ob. Westm. Lamb. Ob. Wortlake. xij. d. ii. d. Refuse.

the

the great lette and inquietnes of all the kynges subiectes, and of all other that passe and repayre by the same, and contrarye to the sayde auncient vsages and customes. For breakyng of whiche ordinaunce, diuers & many assautes and frayes dayly ben made so that often tymes therof mãy slaughter doth ensue. And ouer that the poore husbandmen, and other houseloolders, dwellyng nyghe about where such feries been vsed, can haue no seruauntes, that wyll serue by the yeare, but only by the weke, and at the wekes ende to be at theyr lybertie to the entent that they maye be watermen, for their singuler and excessiue lucre in that behalfe: Be it therfore, &c. that the sayde laudable custome and vsages, in maner and fourme before reherced, be obserued and kepte, and duely put in execucyon in euery poynt. And that all and euerye the watermen, rowyng in great barges with an lord or lordes or other pson or psons, what soeuer they be, take no more for hys wages or labour by the day than. vi. d. without meate or drynke, excepte he rowe to Horslake or Grenewiche, & than to take. viij. d. only without meate and drynke. And that if the kynges subiectes, or any of them, or any other person or persons from hencefoorth require the owners or occupiers of any suche barges, botes, or whereis, at any of the said feries, to passe with them, offryng them money for theyr fare or fares in forme as is aforesayd specified: or els if the sayde lordes, or other require the said watermen to go with thẽ in their barges or barge, for the. vi. d. aboue sayde, and the sayde owners or occupiers, watermen or bargemen refuse to passe forth with hym or thẽ for ỹ same fare or wages, than the same owners or occupiers of such barges, botes, or whereis, or the sayde watermen or bargemen so refusyng and euery of thẽ, for euerye such refusell to forfaite the treble ba lue of the fare, fares, or wages so refused: The one half of the sayd treble value of the sayde fare, fares, or wages, to be to thuse of the kynge, and that other halfe to hym that wyll sue in ỹ behalfe, whiche sute the partie that in ỹ case wyll sue to haue his sute by actiõ of det, informacyõ, or p̃sentmẽt, & ỹ ptie defendant there not to be admitted to wage hys lawe, ne to be essoyned, ne ptection for him to be allowed in ỹ same. And ouer that be it lefull to the bailiffes, constables, and other of the kynges officers, and euerye of them, in euery place nerte adioynãt, where the sayde feries ben exercised, vppon complaynt to them or any of them therof made by any of the kynges subiectes, or any other person or persons, that finde them greued in that behalfe, to areste the sayde offender or offenders, and to commit them to warde for their misdemeaner, and to make fyne for the same. And that the Justices of peace of euery shire, where the sayde feries been exercised, the mayre and sheriffes of London, and the stewardes in their letes, and euery of thẽ, haue auctorytie to inquire at euerye sessyons and letes, as well of the defautes of the sayde owners, or occupiers of such barges, botes, whereis, watermen, and bargemen, as of the defaute of the saide officers for lacke of punishement of euery such offenders. An. 6. H. 8. ca. 7.

Forf.

Impryf. Baylifes. Constables. Feries.

Iust. of p. Mayre. Shyrifes. London.

9 ¶ No person or psons interrupt by any obstacle let or otherwise any pson or psons passyng or repassyng on ỹ vpõ euery of the sayd pathes customed (*s. a path of a fote & a halfe on euery syde of the ryuer of Seuern*) nor also are, take or demãde ani tolle called a draught or bottell of wyne, or any other tare or impositon of any of the kynges subiectes there goyng in the sayd pathes accustomed vpõ euery syde of the ryuer of Seuerne, there halyng or drawing

Interrupt.

Pathes.

Toll.

Seuerne.

Fork. drawing their botes troughes or vessselles, vpon peyne to forfait for euery time that he or they so shal interrupt any of the kinges subiectes, or are, or take any such possitiō by what name so euer it be called. xl. s. The one half therof to be to the kyng, and ꝑ other halfe to the ptie greued ꝑ will sue for the same. &c. in the which sute no essoyne. &c. shalbe allowed. An. 23. H. 8. Cap. 12.

Feries. Seuern. Cary. 10 ¶ Euery ꝑson or ꝑsons takyng vpō hym or thē to haue & kepe any of the said passages, or any other passages vpō Seuerne aforesaid, frō hence forth do not cōuey nother cary with any maner barge, bote, or other vessell, any ꝑson or ꝑsons with horses, mares, ork, kye, or any other cattall, nor no other ꝑson or ꝑsons before ꝑ tyme of the sunne risyng in the morning, & after the tyme of the sunne beyng gone downe at nyght, vpon peyne of imprisonment, and fyne to sette on him that shal so conueygh or cary ouer any of the said passages of ꝑ said ryuer of Seuerne out of Englande in to Wales, or the forest of Dene, or out of Wales, or the sayde forest of Dene into Englande, onles the said passangers, & euery of theim haue good knowledge of suche persone and persons, and of their dwellyng places, and vppon request to theim made by any person or ꝑsons to disclose the name & the dwellyng place of euery such person or persons so by them conueyed ouer the sayde water, to any such person or persons requiryng the same, if suite be made for and after them vpon any outcrie hute, or fresshe suite of or for any felonye, robberie, murder, and manslaughter, committed and done from hence forth. And that the kynges iusticiars of peace within euery ꝑ said counties of Glouc. and Somercet, at their quarter sessions, shall haue full power and auctorite to call before them all suche persons, whiche hereafter shall kepe any of the sayde passages, or any other ferye or passage ouer the saide water into Wales, or the said forest, or out of Wales or the said forest into England, & to vnde them with sufficiēt sureties with the in recognisance, in suche sommes of money as it shall seme to the discretion of the said iustices of peace, that they and euery of the beyng passangers and kepers of ferries and passages, as is aforesaid, from hencefor the shall not after the saide tymes before limitted and appoynted, conueye or cary, or cause to be cōueyed or caried any maner of person or persons, or any kynd of cattall, but such ꝑsones as they do know & wyll answere for, and know where they or abydynges, dwellinges, and habitacions be and vpon request made to them or any of them, as is aboue said, shall frō tyme to tyme disclose, as well the same ꝑson or persons, as the goodes and cattalles so passyng the sayde passages vpon fresshe suite made or hereafter to be made vpō any felonie, murder, or robberie cōmitted and done in the borders of the counties aforesaid, or in any other place wīn this realme, or Southwales. An. 26. H. 8. cap. 5.

Tyme. Impryll. Seuerne. Knowledge. Names. Fresh suite. Iust. of p. Feries. Not cary. Knowe. Disclose. 8. Persons

11 ¶ There shalbe yerely appoynted, chosen, and elected, by the maior and court of Aldermen of the cytie of Londō, for the tyme beyng, the nūber of eight persons, of the most wise discrete and best sort of water men beyng houlholders, and occupying as watermen, vppon the saide ryuer betwirt Grauesend and Wyndsore, whiche election shalbe yerely at the fyrst court of aldermen, to be holden within the sayde cittie nexte after the first day of Marche, & the same eight persons so elected shalbe named and called the ouerseers, and rulers of all the whyrymen and watermen, that from and after the saide first daye of Marche, shal vse, occupie or exercise any rowyng vpon the sayde ryuer of

Elect. London. Watermen. River. Rulers. River.

Tha-

Thample, betwyxte Grauesend and Wyndsore aforesayde whiche saide ouerseers and rulers, shall kepe and maintayne good order and obedience amongest the sayd watermen accordyng to ỹ true meanyng of this present acte. And also be it. &c. that after the feast of Pẽtecost next commyng, no pson nor psons where two watermen and not aboue the nũber of two shall rowe together in one bote or whyry, in any place or places betwyxt Grauesende and Wyndsore aforesaid, shal presume or enterprice to receyue or take any person or persons into his or their bote or whyry, to the intent to cary or conuey hym or them therin onles one of the same two watermẽ, haue been for ỹ most part exercysed and vsed in rowynge vpon the sayde ryuer of Thample by ỹ space of two hole yeres, before that tyme. And that also one of the same two watermen, at the least be duly admitted and allowed by the same eyght ouerseers & rulers, or the most part of them by wryting vnder their knowen seale to be a sufficient and hable watermã, vpon peyne ỹ euery person and persons presuming or attendyng contrary to the true meanyng of this present acte, shal by the said eyght ouerseers or rulers be cõmitted to prison in one of the coũters of the citie of Lõdõ, there to remaine by the space of one moneth or lesse as the offence shal require. And also be it. &c. that no person nor psons being single men not keppng houshoulde & not retayned, shal from and after the said feast of Pentecost next cõmyng vse or exercise to rowe betwixt Grauesend and Wyndsore aforesayde, onelle he or they be prentise or prentises, or in seruice retayned wyth a maister by the hole yere at the least, vpon payne of lyke imprisonment. And also be it. &c. that the lord maior of London, and the aldermen of the same cytie, and the Justices of peace within the shires next adioynyng to the sayde ryuer of Thample, euery of them within their seuerall iurisdictions and auctorities shall haue full power and auctorittie by vertue of this present acte, vpon complaynt made to them or any of them by the sayd ouerseers and rulers or two of them, or the maister or maisters of any suche seruauntes not onely to examine, heare, and determine al cõplaynctes and offences, to be done or committed by any suche persone or persones that shall offende contrary to the true meanyng of this presente acte, and to set at large all and euery suche person and persons, as shall fortune to be imprisoned by the sayd ouerseers and rulers according to this acte if iuste cause shall appeare vnto them so to do. But also by their good discrecions and wysedome to punyshe, correct and reformre the said ouerseers and rulers, and euery of theym that shall iustelye or without good cause or grounde, punyshe any person or persones, by coulour of this presente acte, or any thyng therein contayned. And be it. &c. that if any person or persones what soeuer from henceforthe do or shall make any whyry or bote, to the entent commonlye to vse rowyng & carying people vppon the sayde ryuer of Thamis, whiche shal not be. xvij. fote and a halfe in length, and foure fote and a halfe brode in the myddyppe, or which shal not be substancially and well hable and sufficiente to cary two persõs on one side tight, according to the old quãtitie, scantlyng, thycknes of borde, goodnes, and good proporcion, heretofore had and vsed: that then the same bote or botes, so beyng made contrary to the propoycpon and sorte before exprelsed, shall be taken as forfait, and shall be forfaite, the one halfe therof to the kyng and Queenes maiesties vse, and to the vse of the heires and

Determine.

At large.

Reformre.

Rulers.

Bote.

Length.

Brede.

Fort.

succes-

succeſſours of the Quenes maieſtie. And the other halfe to hym or theym that wyll ſue. &c. wherein no wager of lawe. &c. ſhalbe allowed. And be it. &c. that if any perſone or perſons, whiche from and after the ſayd feaſt ſhal vſe and exercyſe the occupacyon of rowyng betwyxte Grauеſende & Wyndſore aforeſayde, which in the tyme of the execucion of any commiſſion of preſtyng, that ſhal be hadde for the ſeruice of the kyng & Quenes maieſties and the heyres and ſucceſſours of the Queenes maieſtye, in their affaires, ſhall wyllyngly, voluntarylye, & obſtinatly, withdrawe hyde, or conueye him or theim ſelues in the ſame time of preſtyng, into ſecrete places, & out corners, and after when ſuch tyme of preſtinge is ouerpaſſed ſhall retourne & come agayne to the ſayde ryuer of Thampſe, to rowe betwixt Grauеſende & Wyndſore aforeſayde, and thatduely pued by two indifferent wytnes, before ỹ ſayde maior and court of aldermen, or Juſtyces of the peace, and two of the ſayde rulers, that then he or they ſo doyng and offendyng, ſhall ſuffer impryſonment by the ſpace of two wekes, and be banyſhed any more to rowe from thencefoorth, vppon the ſayde ryuer of Thamys, by the ſpace of one hole yere and a day, then next folowyng. And be it. &c. that it ſhal be lawefull to the ſayde. viii. rulers for the tyme beynge, and theyr ſucceſſours from tyme to tyme to conuent and call before them at ſome conueniente place, by them to be appoynted, all and euerye ſuche perſon and perſons, whiche from and after the ſayde feaſt of Pentecoſt, ſhall occuppe and vſe the ſayde trade and occupacio of rowyng betwyxt Grauеſende and Wyndſore aforeſayde, and ſhal enter and regeſter the name and names of them, and euerye of theim that ſhal be by theym allowed or admytted for watermen, to rowe betwyxte Grauеſende and Wyndſore aforeſayde, in a booke to be made for the ſame intēte and purpoſe, and to take ſuch further order, and direction therin, with euery of the ſayde parties, by thauctoritie of this preſente acte, as it ſhall ſeme mete and neceſſary by the diſcretiō of the ſaide ouerſeers and rulers for the time beyng. And alſo ỹ the ſayde ouerſeers and rulers, ſhal and maye by auctoritie of this act, ouerſee, viewe, and ſurueye, at all and euery tyme and times hereafter all maner botes and whyrries, that ſhal frō and after the ſayde feaſte be made, before the ſayd bote or botes whyrrie or whirtes be ſlyched out of the yarde or grouнd wherin the ſame bote or botes, whyrry or whyrryes, ſhall fortune to be made, into the ſaide ryuer of Thampſe, to the intēt that they and euery of them may be made and prepared in ſuche maner and fourme, and accordyng to the goodnes, proporcion and quātitie in this preſent act before lymitted & erpreſſed. And be it. &c. that yf any perſon or perſons, which at any tyme hereafter ſhalbe elected or choſen to be a ruler or ouerſeer, as before is erpreſſed, do happē negligētly to vſe & exerciſe, hys or their rowme or place, or that wyl obſtinatly refuſe to take vppon hym or them, the rowme or rowmes, place or places, of any the ſayde ouerſeers or rulers: that then all and euery ſuche offender or offenders ſo offendyng, ſhall loſe and forfaite the ſomme of fyue pounde of lawefull money of Englande. The one halfe wherof ſhalbe to our ſaide ſoueraigne lorde and lady the kyng and Queenes maieſties vſe, and to thuſe of the heires & ſucceſſors of the queenes maieſtie, and thother halfe to hym or thē, that wil ſue for the ſame in any of the kyng & queenes maieſties courtes of record by action of det, or by any other the wayes or meanes aboue ſpecifyed, wherein

Rowing.
Preſting.
Withdraw.
Proued.
Impriſ.
Baniſhment.
Rulers.
Connent.
Regiſter.
Direction
Watars Boates.
Negligēce
Refuſe.
Fyne.

wherein no wager of law, essoygne, protection, or iniunction, shalbe admitted or allowed, for the defendant or defendauntes. And be it. &c. that the said maior and court of aldermē of the said citie of Lōdō, for the time beyng, shall frō tyme to tyme at their discrecions limit, set & assesse the price & prices, & sōmes of monei that euery plō or persons, so auctorised to rowe as is aforesaid betwyxt Grauelende & Wyndsore aforesaid, shall take for his or their labour, or fare frō place to place particularly betwyxte Grauelende & Wyndsore aforesaide, and the same prices & assessementes to be set, shall bring or cause to be brought to the priuye counsell of our soueraigne lorde and ladye the kyng and Queene to be viewed & sene by some of the sayde priuye cōsel, and after that the sayde assessementes & prices, shalbe sygned and subscribed with the handes of two of the saide priuye counsel at the least, the sayde maior and court of aldermen for the tyme beyng shall cause the sayde prices and assessementes to be wrytten and set vp in tables in the Guylde hall, in the cytie of London, Westmynster hall, and elswhere, where the saide maior and courte of aldermen shall thynke conuenient. And euery person and persons that shal take for hys or their fare or labour aboue the prices that shalbe assessed, viewed, written, & set vp in forme aforesaide, shal forfayte for euery suche offence fourtie shyllynges, & also shall suffer imprisonment by one halfe yere, the one moitie of the sayde forfaiture to be to the kyng & Queenes maiesties, theyr heyres & successours, & thother moytie therof, to hym or them that wyll sue for the same in any of the kyng & Queenes maiesties courtes of recorde, by actiō of dette or by any other ỹ wayes or meanes aboue specifyed, wherin no wager of law, essoygne, ptection, or iniūction shalbe admitted or allowed for ỹ defendant or defendantes. And be it. &c. that no pson nor psons occupying or vsyng any Westerne barge, shall reteyne, take, or receyue into his or their seruice, any single person, not keppyng house or houshold, but only such as shalbe retained with him or them by the whole yere, & no houholder, but such as he or they wyl and shall answere for, for his or their good behauour, vpon peyne of forfaiture for euery such offēce fourty shillynges, ỹ one moytie therof to be to the kynge and Queenes maiesties, her heires and successours, and ỹ other moytie therof to hym or them that wyll sue for the same in any of the kyng and Queenes courtes of recorde by actiō of dette, or by any other the wayes or meanes aboue specified, wherin no wager of lawe, essoygne, protection, or iniunction, shalbe admitted or alowed for the defendaunt or defendauntes. An. 2. & 3. P. & M. ca. 16.

Westerne barge. Single persō Forf.

Se Assise. 6. yers. 3.
Cozn. 1. 4. 5. Money. 19.
Hauens and ry- Tynne. 2.

1 ¶ Patens and patenmakers.

A Nno. 4. H. 5. ca. 3. an acte was made that patenmakers should make no patens nor clogges of Aspe vppon peine of. C. s. so that fletchers might sell their arowes at more easy price.

Forf. Fletchers.

2. ¶ An. 4. E. 4. ca. 9. it was enacted that patenmakers myght make patens of Aspe, that were not sufficient for arowes, and patenmakers makyng patens or clogges of Aspe sufficiēt for arowes shuolde forfait. xl. s.

Forf.

1 ¶ Patentes.

Q Uando dns rex dat vel concedat alicui manerium vel terram cum ptin, nisi faciat in carta sua vel scripto expressam mentionē de feodis militum, aduocatio-

Grant. Auowson.

nibus

nibus ecclesiarum et dotibus, cū accíderint ad p̄dictum manerium vel terram pertinent, tūc his diebus reseruat sibi eadem feoda, aduocac. cum dotibus, licet inter alias personas non fuerint obseruata. Prerogatiua regis. ca. 15.

Prerogatiue.

2 ¶Toutes les annuitees, et autres choses dones ou grauntes p̄ nr̄e seignour le Roy, ou per son piere, ou per son ayel a quelconques persones qui ceo soyt ouesq̄ la clause, quousq̄ p̄ro statu suo durimus ordinandum, soyent toutes voides & de nul force si mesmes les persones aient acceptes apres autres choses du Roy et de son piere, ou de son ayel auantditz. An. 11. R. 2. ca. 9.

Grauntes.

Quousq̄.

Voyde.

3 ¶An. 11. R. 2. ca. 7. it was enacted that the kynges great officers might sell parcell of the forfaitures of thē that where forfuged in that p̄liamēt. And after. Anno. 1. H. 4. ca. 9. it was enacted that those grauntes should be good not withstandyng any other grauntes, and that they that would myght haue confirmacions of them.

Officers.

Confirm̄.

4 ¶Touts ceux qui desore en auāt demāderōt de roy terres, tenemētes, rentes offices, annuities, ou autres profites queconques, facent expresse mēcion en lour petitions de le value de la chose ensy a demander. Et auri de ceo q̄ ilz ount ew de don le roy, ou des autres ces progenitours ou predecessours per deuāt. Et en cas que ils ne facent tiel mēcion en lour ditz petitions, & ceo duement proue, soiēt les lettres patentes de Roy ent faitz nient vaillables, ne de nul force, neffect, mes de tout reuokes, repelles & adnulles pur toutes iours, au punissement de ceux que ensy ont fait tiel deceit au roy, come ceux qui ne sont pas dignes denioier leffect & benefice des lettres patentes a eux grauntz en celle partie. An. 1. H. 4. Ca. 6.

Les patentz nient vaillables.

Repelled.

5 ¶Toutes ceux qui desore en auant pursuerēt a mesme nostre seignour le roy pur auoir de luy aucun grace, ou don annuel, ou en fee, ou autrement, facent expresse mencion en lour peticion de quant que ils ont ew de don ou graūt du noble roy E. ael nostre seignour le roy, ou de Richard Nadgairs roy, ou de Edward Nadgairs prince de Gales, ou de Johan Nadgairs duke de Lancastre pier nostre dit seignour le roy, ou de luy mesme, et de nulle autre progenitour ou predecessour mesme nostre seignour le roy. Et celuy qui ne face tiell mencion en sa peticion, que les lettres patentes a luy faitz a ce tēps per nostredit seignour le roy soiēt de nul force neffect. Et en outre quant aux parolles. s. autres profites comprises en le dit estatut (s. An. 1. H. 4. ca. 6 before. 4. mesme nr̄e seignour le Roy ad declares & graūtes, que de nulles profytes douns biens ou chateux ou autres choses quelconques graūtes ou dones per mesme nostre seignour le roy a aucuny al value de C. li. ou dedeins, forsprises gardes et mariages, des queux le roy doet que celly qui ensy pursuera deuers luy, face expresse mencion en sa peticion et de le value dicel, nulluy encourge la peine contenue en le dit estatut. Et nest pas lentencion nostre dit seignour le roy que pur aucun confirmacion ou licence fait a aucuny p r nostre dit seignour le Roy des aucuns liberties, franchises, annuities ou autres choses quelconques per aucū de ces progenitours ou predecessours, ou autre persone queconq̄ graūtes et nient especifies en aucun peticion ensy a demaunder autrement que desuis est declares nulluy encourge la peine de lestatuit suisdit. Et a les autres articles compris en mesme lestatut nostre dit seignour le Roy doet que ils soient fermement tenus et gardes & mis en due execucion. An. 2. H. 4. ca. 2.

Aues.

Nota.

6 ¶An. 4. H. 4. Capi. 4. the kyng declared that he wold abstene from

from grauntes of reuenewes, lãdes, and wardelhyppes, but to suche as had deserued, & they that asked any such should be punished & shold not haue the thyng.

7 ¶An. 6. H. 4. Cap. 2. it was enacted that the Queene nor the kynges sonne should not be restrained by the statute of Anno. 1. H. 4. Capitulo.

8 ¶Anno. 7. H. 4. Cap. 16. it was enacted that they that had the elder letters patentes of grauntes of annuities by. H. the. 4. E. the. 3. or. R. the. 2. should be furst payde at theschekker. &c.

9 ¶Quiconqꝫ garrant en ayres per mesme nostre seignour le roy ou ces heyres al Chauncellor Dengleterre pur le temps esteant adzelle, le iour de liure dicell' al Chauncellor soit entre de recozde en la Chauncellarye. Et que le Chauncellor face faire lettres patents sur mesmes les garrantes porrantes date le iour du dit liure en la Chauncellarie et nemy deuant en nul maner. Et si aſcuns letters patentes soyent desore faitz al contrarie, soient voydes, irrites et tenus pur nulx. An. 18. H. 6. Ca. 1.

10 ¶Chescun graunt, relese, confirmacion & restitucio faitz & grantz per le Roy en fee simple, ou fee tayle, au ascun persone ou persons de puis le quart iour de marche, lan de son reigne premier dascũ maner, ou maners terres ou tenementes, oue lour appurtenaũces es queux la dit persone ou persones deuant le temps de chescun tiel graunt, relese, cõfirmacion, ou restitucion a luy ou ceux en ſi fait, auoit ou auoient en ou a les mesme droit ou title, soit & soiẽt dautiel force et effect come ils furent deuant le commencement du dit parlament, ascun acte, fait ou affaire en mesme le parlament, nient contrestant. An. 7. E. 4. ca. 4.

11 ¶The kynges hyghnesse of his goodnes callyng to his remẽbrance that where his grace hath graunted to dyuers of his seruantes (for theyr seruice to his grace done) landes, tenementes, fees, offyces, and other thynges, to haue to them during his pleasure: and after other persons by theyr sundry suites haue obteined of his hyghnesse other letters patentes of ỹ same, not aduertising his grace of hys former grauntes, wherby the said former patẽtees haue ben auoided and put from the aduauntage of theyr sayd former grauntes and patentes, contrary to the entent and graunt of our soueraigne Lorde. Pleasure. Auoyded.

Wherefore be it. &c. that if any persone or persones, from henceforth, do make sute to the kynges hyghnes for any landes, tenementes, offices, or any other thinges, so by his grace graunted, or hereafter to be graunted to any persone or persones, during his pleasure, the sayde fyrst patentee, than beyng in lyfe, that he do expresse in his sayde byll of petition or patent the tenor or of the sayde former patent. And that the king than hath determyned his pleasure agaĩst the sayde fyrste patente, or els the seconde letters patentes of anye of the premisses to any person hereafter to be graunted bee voyde and of none effecte. An. 6. H. 8. ca. 9. Pleasure. Lyfe. Expres. Voyde.

12 ¶Where the kynges moste excellent highnes, sythẽ the fourth day of February, in the. xvii. yere of his maiesties reigne, hath obteyned and purchased, aswell by exchanges, as by gyftes, bargaines, fynes, feoffementes, recoueries, dedes enrolled, and otherwise, of diuers and sundry persones, many sundry and dyuers honours, castelles, manours, lands, tenementes, medowes, pastures, woodes, rentes, reuercions, seruyces, and other hereditamentes, and hath not onely payde dyuers & sũdry great sũmes of money for the same, but also hath geuen and graunted for Purchased. Landes.

for and in consideracion therof, vnto dyuers persons late owners therof, diuers and sundry manours, landes, tenementes, and hereditamētes and other recompenses, in & for full satisfaction of all suche honours, castels, manours, landes, tenementes rentes, reuercions, seruices, and other hys hereditamēts, by his highnes obteyned, purchased or hadde, as is abouesaide: Be it therfore. &c. that our said souereigne Lorde the king his heyres and successours, shall haue, holde, possede and enioye all & singuler the same honours, castels, manours, landes, tenementes, and other hereditamētes which his highnes, sith the sayde fourth day of February, in the.xxbii. yere abouesayd hath obteyned and hadde, or at any tyme duryng the space of.bii. yeres nexte ensuyng the makyng of thys present acte, shall obteyne, purchase, or haue by way of exchaunge, bargaine, purchase, or other what so euer meane or meanes, accordyng to the true meaning and intente of hys highnes bargaine, exchaunge or purchase therein, misrecitall misnaming, or non recitall, or not namyng of any of the said honours, castelles, manours, landes, tenemētes and other hereditamentes, or of the true names or certeinties of them or any of them comprysed or mencioned in the bargaines or wrytynges made betwene the kynges highnes and any other partie or parties, or of any part or parcell therof, or of any of the townes or counties where the sayde honours, castelles, manours, landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes lye and been; or anye other matter or cause what so euer it be, in any wise notwithstanding: Sauing to all and euery person and persons, and to theyr heyres, bodies polytyke and corporate, and to theyr successours, and to euerye of them, other than suche person and persones and theyr heyres, and theyr wyues, and the wyues of euerye of them, bodyes polytyke and corporate, and theyr successours and euerye of them, of whom the kynges highnes hath obteyned by exchange, gyft, bargaine, fyne, feoffemente, recouerie, dede enrolled, or otherwyse, or at anye tyme hereafter duryng the sayd.bii. yeres nerte commyng, shal obteine, purchase, or haue any such honours castelles, manoures, landes, tenementes, and other hereditamentes, as is aforesayde, al such ryght, tytle, vse, interest, possession, rentes, charges annuties, commodities fees & other profytes (rēts seruyces & rentes sectes only except) which they or any of thē haue, myght or ought to haue had, in or to ỹ premisses so obteyned & had in or to any parcel therof, in as ample & large maner, fourm, & cōdicion, to al intents, cōstructiōs, & purposes, as if this act had neuer bē had ne made. This preſēt act or any thig therin cōteined to the cōtrary notwstādyng. And where also our sayd soueraigne Lorde the kyng, sythen the sayde fourth day of Februaryin the said.xxbii. yere of his maiesties reign alwel vpō dyuers & sundry good cōsideracions, hys maiestie specially mouing, as also otherwyse, hath bargayned, sold, exchāged, geuē & grāted by his graces seuerall letters patētes, indētures or other wrytynges sealed vnder his highnes great seale of Englande, the seale of his Duchy of Lancaster, and the seale of office of the courte of Augmentacions of the reuenewes of hys crowne, or any of them, as well to bodyes polytyke and corporate, as to dyuers and sundry other of hys louyng and obedient subiectes, dyuers and sundry honours, castelles, manoures, monasteryes, abbathyes, priories, landes, tenementes, rentes, reuercions, seruyces, personages, appropriated, aduowsons, tythes, oblacions,

Kyng.

Enioye.

bii. yeres.

Wyth recytall. &c.

Sauyng.

Kyng.

Grāted

Landes

lacions, penclons, pozcions, fran-
chyles, pryuyleges, lyberties, offi-
ces, and other hereditamentes, com-
modities and profytes in fee symple
fee tayle, for terme of lyfe or lyues,
or for terme of yeres, as in the same
seuerall letters patētes, indentures &
other writings is mēcioned & decla-
red. And where also þ kynges mate-
stie heretofore sythēs sayd. iiii. day
of Febzuary, by his seuerall letters
patēts, sealed vnder þ said great seal
of England or otherwyse, of his ac-
customable goodnesse, hath newely
erected ordeyned and made dyuers
bysshoppes, deanes and chappters col
leges and other bodyes polytyke &
corporate, & hath by his seuerall let-
ters patents sealed vnder the sayde
great seale of Englād, geuē & grau-
ted alwel vnto thē, as to diuers other
bodies politike & corporate, & to their
successours, by such name or names
as they thā were, be or now stād cor-
porate, diuers manours lādes, tene-
mēts pfonages tithes pēcōs pozcōs
aduowsōs nominacōs presentacōs &
other hereditamēts & such or lyke li-
berties and iurisdictions in the same
manours, landes & tenementes men-
cioned in anye of the same letters pa-
tentes, as he to whom any suche
letters patentes were or bee made or
grāunted, or his predecessours be-
fore had or enioyed in the manoures
landes, tenementes and hereditā-
mentes departed or appointed to the
kyng, or suche as anye the late ab-
botte or pryour of any the late mo-
nasteries or priories, or other person
or persones what so euer or any of
thē mencioned in anye of the sayd let-
ters patentes, lawfuly had exercised,
vsed or enioyed within the sayd cas-
telles, manours, landes, tenementes
and hereditamentes, mencioned in
anye of the sayde letters patentes, in
anoydyng, diffeurbyng, hurtyng, or
hynderyng, of diuers of the sayde se-
uerall letters patentes, indentures
and other wryttynges, & of the ma-
nours, landes, tenements, hereditā-
mentes, and other thynges in them
conteyned, sundry and many ambi-
guities, doubtes and questions haue Doutes.
or myght hereafter happen to be mo-
ued, obiected, alleged, inuented, pro-
cured, or styred, as well for misna-
myng, misrecitall, or nonrecytall of Misnaming.
any of the same honours, castelles,
manours, monasteries, abbathyes,
priories, landes, tenemēts, and other
the p̄misses, or anye parcell thereof,
or for lacke of syndyng of offices or Offices.
inquisicions of and in the premisses,
whereby the tytle of the kynges
byghnesse therin ought to haue been
founde, before the makyng of the
same letters patēts, or other wryting-
ges, or for misrecital, or nonrecytal, Lesses.
of lesses therof before made, as wel
of record as not of recorde, or for Certaintie.
lacke of the certaintie, myscastyng,
ratyng, or settyng forth of the yerely
values & rates of the premysses, or of
the yerely rentes reserued of and for
the premysses, or any parcell thereof,
mencioned or conteined in any of the
said letters patentes or other wryting-
ges, or for that the premisses be, or a-
nye parte thereof is valued to a more Value.
or lesse value in the sayd letters pa-
tents or wrytinges, than the sayde
manours, lādes, tenementes, & other
the premysses than were or shall bee
in the yerely value: or for mysna- Misnaming.
myng of the townes, hamlettes, pa-
rysshes or counties, where the same
honours castelles, manours, mona-
steries, abbathies, priories, lands,
tenementes, rentes, hereditaments,
and other the premysses, and euery
parcell thereof, or any parcell ther-
of, lyen or been: or for lacke of the
true nampng of the natures, kynds,
sortes, or quantities of the saide pos-
sessions, or hereditamentes, or anye
parcel thereof: or for lacke of the
true naming of the corporacō of the
same; or for lacke of attornemente,

liuerie or season, or for mismanyng of any the late tenuntes or fermours of the same so solde, geuen, or exchãg'd. For remedy and reformacion wherof, be it. &c. that aswell all and euery the saide letters patentes, indentures, and other wryttynges and euery of them, sealed with or vnder the seale or seales aboueseyd, or any of them, made or graunted by the kynges hyghnesse sythen the seyde fourth day of February, in the saide xxbii. yere of his moste noble reigne, as also all and singuler his graces letters patentes, indentures and other wryttinges hereafter, duryng the space of. bii. yeres nexte ensuing the making of this present acte, to be had, made, or graunted with or vnder anp of the seales aboueseyde, to any body politike or corporate, or to any other person or persones, of any honours, castelles, manours, monasteries, abbathies, priores, nunries, colleges, hospitalles, houses of friers, or of other religious or ecclesiastical houses or places, scites, circuites, precinctes, lands, tenemits, personages, tithes, pencions, porcyons, aduousons, nominations, presentacions, franchises, liberties and other hereditamentes, commodities possessions and profytes, of what kynd, nature or qualitie so euer they or any of them be, is, or shalbe, or by what so euer name or names they or any of them be, is, or shalbe named knowen or reputed, shal stande and be good, effectuall and auaylable in the lawe to all intentes, respectes, constructions and purposes against his maiestie, his heyres and successours, without any confirmacion, licence, dispensation or tolleracion of the kinges highnes, his heyres or successours, or of any other persone or persones what so euer, anye the causes or matters aboue mencioned, conteyned, or hereafter duryng the said seuen yeres, to be conteyned in any such letters patentes, indentures or other wryttynges to the contrarye in any wyse notwithstanding. Prouyded alway, and be it. &c. that all & synguler such letters patentes, which at any tyme heretofore, sythen the xxbiii. daye of Apryll, in the xxxi. yere of our sayde soueraigne lordes raigne, haue ben graunted or made, or hereafter shalbe made by ỹ kings highnes, to any persone or persons, of any office of keping of any castel, blocke house, parke, chase, forest, or keppyng of any manoure or mansion place, house or houses, with an annuall fee or other perely profytes for the exercisyng of the same, and after the said castel, block house, manour, mãsion place, house or houses, parke chase or forestе, happen to be fallen downe, deparked, disforested or destroied, so that the cause of the exercising of suche office is determined: that thã the letters patentes of graũte of the same office and offyces, with the fee and fees or other profytes for the exercising of the same, shalbe frõ thenceforth clerely determined, and stande & remaine as voyde for euer: Any thing in this acte conteyned to the cõtrary notwithstanding. Prouided also that this acte or any thing therein conteined, shall not in any wyse extend to reuiue or make good any letters patentes of the graũte of anye office or offyces heretofore graunted or made by our saide soueraigne lorde the king, which now is or be, or at any tyme heretofore haue been adnichilated, determined, or made voyde by auctoritie of parlament, iudgement, decree, or, otherwise, any thing in this acte conteyned to the cõtrary notwithstanding. Prouided alway, and be it. &c. that al & synguler such patentees, graun-tees, & doners, as at any tyme from henceforth during the said. bii. yeres now next comming, shall fortune to haue or obteyne any castelles, manours

wryttinges.

7. yeres.

Landes.

Good. Auaylable.

Voyde.

Voyde.

Voyde

nours, landes, tenementes, tythes, penciones, porcions, or other hereditamentes, of the gyfte, graunt, sale or exchange of the kinges maiestie, or of the onely gyfte of the kynges maiestie, of his moste lyberall disposicion and not solde, which at the day of the date of the letters patents therof made, shall bee of more or better yerely value to the king in yerely rēt and ferme, thē shalbe conteined, mencioned, or specified in any suche letters patentes, and particulers therof made by the auditor or auditours and in such byll or bylles as shall be signed and sealed with the hande or handes of the patentee or patentees therof, to be exhibited to the kynges maiestie, or his officer or officers, within whose suruey the sayde manours, landes and tenementes, and other the premisses, or any partther of shalbe, or within any of thē, which byl shall be signed, sealed, had and made as is aforesaid, before any byll shalbe thereof signed by the kynges maiestie, that than euery of the sayd patentees, grauntees, and donees, theyr heyres, executours, or administratours, within one yere nert after due profe and decree therof made and had in the courte, within whose suruey the same castelles, manours, landes, tenementes, and other the premisses, or any parcel therof than shall be, shall content and pay vnto the kyng for the same ouer plus and more value, for the same manours, landes, tenementes, tythes, pencions, porcions, and other hereditamentes to him solde or exchaunged, after suche rate as the other landes and tenementes were before to hym solde or exchaunged: And for the ouerplus and more value of suche landes and tenementes, as shal happen to be geuen by the kynges maiesty, and not solde as is aboue sayde: the sayde patentee, his heyres, executours or administratours shall content and pay to the kyng after the rate of .xx. yeres purchase: so that the same profe and decree be had and made in fourme aboue said, within ten yeres nerte after the date of the said letters patentes. Prouyded alwayes, that this act or any prouision, clause or article therein conteined, shall not be vnderstade or interpreted to be hurtfull or preiudiciall to any the kinges letters patentes, indentures or wrytynges heretofore made, concernyng any bargaines, couenauntes, sales, graunte, exchaūges or gyftes of any castelles, manours, landes, tenementes, or other hereditamētes, in fee simple, or in fee tayle, sythen the fourth day of February, in the xxbij. yere of his maiesties reigne, & before the .xxbiii. day of Apryl, in the xxviij. yere of his said highnes reign, vnder any of the seales aboue specified in this acte: nor to any acte or statute heretofore made for the corroboracion of any such letters patentes, indētures or wrytynges. An. 34. H.8. cap. 21.

Profe. Fee simple. Tayle. Solde. Graunted. Landes.

13 ¶ Where the kynges moste excellent byghnesse sythen the .xxbiii. day of January, in the fyfte yere of his maiesties reigne, aswell vppon diuers and sundry good consideracions his maiestie specially mouyng as also otherwyse, hath bargained, solde, exchanged, gent, restored and graunted by his graces seuerall letters patentes, indentures or other wrytynges sealed vnder his highnes great seale of Englande, the seale of his Duchy of Lancastre, and the seale of the courte of augmentacion and the reuenues of his crowne, or any of them, aswell to bodies politike and corporate, as to diuers and sundry of his louyng and obediente subiectes, dyuers and sundry honours, castelles, manours, landes, tenementes, rentes, reuercions, seruices, perionages appropriated, aduowsons, tythes, oblacions, pencions,

28. Ja. 1. C. 6.

ons, porcions, fraunchiſes, priuile-
ges, liberties, and other hereditа-
mentes, commodities and profytes,
in fee ſimple, fee taile, for terme of
lyfe, or lyues, or for terme of yeres,
as in the ſame ſeuerall letters pa-
tentes, indentures, and other wry-
tynges is mencioned and declared:
Hurting. In auoydyng, diſcourbing, hurtyng
or hyndryng of the ſayde ſeuerall
lettres patentes, indentures, and o-
ther wryttinges, and of the ſayd ma-
nours, landes, tenementes, hered-
tamentes, and other thynges in the
conteyned, ſundry and many ambi-
Doutes. guities, doubtes and queſtions haue,
or myght hereafter happen to be mo-
ued, obiected, alleged, inuented, pro-
cured or ſkyned, as well for miſna-
Miſnaming. mpng, miſrecitall, or non recitall of
Miſrecitall. &c. any of the ſame honoures, caſtelles
manours, landes, tenementes and
other the premiſſes, or any parcell
Offices. therof, or for lacke of finding of offi-
ces or inquiſicions, of and in the pre-
miſſes, wherby the tytle of the kings
highneſſe therin ought to haue been
found before the making of the ſame
letters patentes, or other wryttings,
or for miſrecitall, or non recitall of
leaſes thereof before made as well of
recorde as not of recorde, or for lack
Certenty. of the certaintie, miſcaſting, ratyng
Miſcaſting. or ſetting forth of the verely values
and rates of the premiſſes, or for the
verely rentes reſerued, of and for the
premiſſes, or any parcell therof men-
cioned, or conteyned in any of the
ſayde letters patentes or other wry-
tynges, or for that the premiſſes be,
or any parte thereof is valued to a
Other valew. more, or leſſe value in the ſayde let-
ters patentes, or wryttinges, then the
ſayd honours, manours, landes, te-
nementes, and other the premiſſes
then were, or ſhalbe in verely value,
Miſnaming. or for miſnampng of the Townes,
Hamlettes, paryſhes, or counties,
where the ſame honours, caſtelles,
manours, landes, tenemētes, rentes
hereditamentes, and other the pre-
miſſes, and euery parcell therof or
anye parcell thereof lien or been or
for lacke of the true nampnge of the
natures, kyndes, ſortes and quanti-
ties of the ſayde poſſeſſions, or here-
ditamentes, or any parcell thereof,
or for lacke of the true nampng of
the corporacyon of the ſame bodyes
politique, or corporate, or for lacke
of attornement lyuerie or ſeaſon,
or for miſnampng of any of the late
tenauntes, or fermours of ỹ ſame
premiſſes ſo ſold geuen, graunted,
or exchaunged, as for diuers and
ſondry other ſuggeſtions and ſur-
miſes not compriſed in the ſaid let-
ters patētes, which hereafter might
happen to be moued, ſurmiſed, or
procured agaynſt the ſame letters
patentes. For remedye and refor-
macion wherof be it &c. that as well
al and euery the ſayd letters paten-
tes, endentures, and other wryting-
ges, and euery of them ſealed with
or vnder the ſeale or ſeales aboue na-
med, or any of them made, or graun-
ted by the kynges hyghnes ſithens ỹ
xxviij. daye of January laſt paſt, as
alſo all and ſinguler hys graces let-
ters patentes, indentures, and other
wryttinges hereafter, during his high-
nes life (which our lorde long cont-
nue) to be had, made, or graunted ỹ,
or vnder any of the ſeales aboueſaid,
to any body politike or corporate, or
to anye other perſon or perſons of a-
ny honours, caſtles manours, lādes
tenementes, rentes, reuercions, ſer-
uices, perſonages, tythes, penſions,
porcions, aduouſons, nominacions
preſentacions, fraunchiſes, liberties
and other hereditamentes, commo-
dities, poſſeſſions & profites, of what
kind, nature, or qualitie ſoeuer they
or any of them be, is, or ſhalbe, or by
what ſoeuer name or names they or
any of them be, is, or ſhalbe, named
knowen or reputed, ſhall ſtande and
be taken, reputed and iudged good,

ſure,

sure, perfecte, effectuall, and anay-
lable in the lawe, duryng the ſtates
in them limited and ſpecified, to all
ententes, reſpectes, conſtructions,
and purpoſes againſt the kyng his
heyres and ſucceſſours without any
confirmacion, licence, diſpenſacion,
or tolleracion of the kyng, his heires
or ſucceſſours: anye the cauſes or
matters aboue mencioned, contey-
ned, or hereafter duryng his ſayde
hyghneſſe lyke to be conteyned, had
or made in any ſuch letters patents,
indentures, or other wrytynges by
the kyng our ſouereigne Lorde, to
the contrary in any wyſe notwith-
ſtandyng. Prouyded alwaye, that
this acte, ne any thyng therein con-
teyned, ſhal not in any wyſe extende
to reuyue, or make good anye let-
ters patentes made of any offyce, or
offyces to any comptroller, cuſto-
mer, alneger, or ſearcher, ne to any
letters patentes, of the graunte of
any other offyce or offyces, here-
tofore graunted or made by oure
ſayde ſouereigne Lorde the kyng
which nowis or bee, or at any tyme
heretofore haue been aduyſyplated,
determined, or made voide by iudge-
ment, by auctoritie of parlament or
decree, nor to any patent to be made
to any perſon or perſones for terme
of yeres, or duryng the minoritie of
any heire, of, or in any manoures, lan-
des or tenementes, whereof any ta-
uers hereafter ſhall bee tendred
within thre monethes after any of-
fice founde and certified into any of
the kynges courtes of recorde, ne to
any leaſes or graunte of any ma-
nours, landes, or tenementes of our
ſayd ſouereigne lords hereafter to be
made vnder any of the ſeales of the
courtes aforeſaid, contrary to the li-
mitation, ordinance, prouiſion, eſta-
bliſſhement & auctoritie of the ſame
courtes, any thing in this acte cõtey-
ned to the cõtrary notwithſtanding.
Prouided alſo and be it &c. that this
acte, nor any thing therin conteyned
ſhall not extend to make any letters
patentes of any offyce, or offyces, to bee of any other effecte, force, or
ſtrẽgth, then the ſame letters patẽts
were, or ſhould haue been before the
making of this act. Prouided alway
and be it. &c. that all and ſynguler
ſuch patentees, grauntees, doners, as any time hereafter duryng the life
of our ſayd ſouereign lord (which
almighty god long preſerue ſhall
fortune to haue or obteine anye ca-
ſtelles, manours, landes, tenemẽts,
tithes, pencions, porcions, or other
hereditamentes of the gifte, graunt,
ſale, or exchaunge of the kinges ma-
ieſtie or of the only gift of the kings
maieſtie, of his moſt liberall diſpoſi-
cion, and not ſolde, which at the day of the date of the letters patẽtes ther-
of made, ſhal bee of more or better
yerely value to the king in yerely rẽt
and ferme, then ſhall be conteyned,
mẽcioned, and ſpecified in any ſuch
letters patentes, and particulers
therof made by ỹ particuler ſurvey-
our or ſurveyours therof, & in ſuch
byll or bylles, as ſhall be ſigned and
ſealed with the hand or handes of the
patentie or patenties therof to be ex-
hibited to the kinges maieſtie, or his
officer or officers, within whole ſur-
uey the ſayde manours, landes, and
tenementes, and other the premiſſes
or any part therof ſhalbe, or within
any of them, whiche byll ſhalbe ſig-
ned, ſealed, had, and made, as is a-
foreſaide, before any byl ſhalbe ther-
of ſigned by the kings maieſtie: that
then euery of the ſayde patentees,
grauntees, and doners, their heires,
executours, and adminiſtratours,
within one yere nert after due proſe, and decrees thereof made and had in
the courte, within whoſe ſurvey the
ſame caſtelles, manours, landes, te-
nementes, and other the premiſſes,
or any parcell therof, before the ſaid
gyftes and grauntes were, ſhal con-

Offices. Grauntes. Not ſolde. More value. Within one yere.

tent and pay to the kyng for the same ouerplus, and more value of the same manours, landes, tenementes, tythes, pencions, porcions, and other hereditamentes to hym solde or erchaunged, after suche rate, as other landes and tenementes were before to hym solde or erchanged, and for ỹ ouerplus and more value of suche landes and tenementes, as shal happen to be geuen by the kynges maiestie, and not solde, as is abouesaide, the sayd patentee, his heyres, executours, or administratours shal content & paye to the kyng after the rate of twenty yeres purchase, so that the same proofe and decree be had & made in maner and fourme abouesayde, within .v. yeres nert after the date of the sayde letters patentes. An. 1. E. 6. Cap. 8.

the ouerplus. Rate. Sold. Rate. within .v. yeres.

14. ¶ Where as in the Sessyon of the parlament holden vpon prorogacion at Westminster the .xvii. daye of Januarye, in the .xxiiii. yere of the reigne of the late king of famous memorie kyng Henry the eyght, and there continued & kept vntil the xii. day of May, in the .xxv. yere of ỹ raygne of the said late kyng, amõges diuers and sondry, and manye Statutes, there was then one statute made for the confirmacion of letters patentes, notwithstanding any misnaming, misprision, or misrehersal, or anyother default conteined, or rehearsed in the same acte: wherein it was prouided, and enacted by ỹ auctoritie of the same Parlamente, that all, and syngular suche patentees, grauntees, & donees, as at any tyme from the makyng of the same Statute, duryng seuen yeares then next folowyng shoulde fortune to haue, or obtayne any castelles, manours, landes, tenementes, tythes, penciõs, porcions, or other hereditaments of the gyfte, graunt, sale, or erchaunge of the kynges maiesty, or of the onely gyfte of the kynges maiestye, of hys moste liberall disposicion, and not solde, whiche at the day of ỹ date of the letters patentes thereof made, shoulde bee of more, and better yerelye value to the kyng in yerely rent and ferme, then shoulde bee contayned, mencioned, or specifyed in any suche letters patentes, and particulars thereof made by the audytour, or auditours, and in suche byll, or billes, as shoulde bee sygned, and sealed wyth the hande, or handes of the patentee, or patentees thereof to be exhybyted to the kynges maiestye, or hys officer, or officers, within whose surueyghe the said manors, landes, and tenementes, and other the premysses or any parte thereof sholde be, or within any of them, whiche bill should be signed, sealed, hadde, and made, as is aforesayd, before any billes shoulde bee thereof sygned by the kinges maiestye, that then euerye of the sayde parentees, grauntees, and donees, their heyres executours, and administratours, wythin one yeare nerte after due proofe and decree thereof hadde, and made in the courte, wythin whose surueyghe the same castelles, manours, landes, tenementes, and other the premysses, or anye parcell thereof then should be, should contente and paye vnto the kyng for the same ouerplus, and more value for the same manours, landes, tenementes, tythes, pencyons, porcyons, and other hereditamentes to hym solde, or erchaunged after suche rate, as the other landes, and tenementes were before to hym sold, or erchaunged, and for the ouerplus, and more value of such landes and tenementes, as should happen to bee geuen to the kynges maiestye, and not solde, as is abouesaide: The saide patentee, his heyres executours, or adminystratours should contente and paye to the kyng after the rate of twenty yeares purchase: So that

34. H. 8. ca. 21. Confirm. bii yeres. Wyth. Partic. Bill sig. One yere Decree. Ouerplus

thesame

theſame proofe, and decree were
hadde and made in fourme aboue-
ſaide within tenne yeares nert after
the date of the ſayde letters patentes,
as by ỹ ſtatute more at large it dothe
and maye appeare. And alſo where
as in the parlament begonne at
Weſtminſter the fourth day of No-
uember, in the fyrſt yeare of ỹ raign
of oure moſte dread ſouerayne lorde
the kyng that now is, king Edward
the ſyxte, and from thence contynu-
ed to the .xvliij. day of December thē
nerte enſuyng, that is to ſaye, ỹ firſt
Seſſion of theſame parlamente, a-
monges diuers and ſondry ſtatutes,
there was then alſo one other ſtatute
macion. made for the confirmacion of let-
ters patentes, notwithſtandyng a-
nye myſnamyng, myſrehearſall, or
any other defaute, contayned or re-
hearſed in theſame acte: wherein it
was alſo prouided, and enacted by
the auctorite of the ſame parla-
mente, that all, and ſingular ſuche
patentees, grauntees, and donees,
as at anye tyme after the ſayde par-
lament, and duryng the lyfe of our
ſayde ſouerayne Lorde kyng Ed-
warde the ſyxte, ſhoulde fortune to
haue or obtayne any caſtelles, ma-
nours, landes, tenementes, tythes,
pencions, porcions, or other heredi-
tamentes of the gifte, graunte, ſale,
or exchaunge of the kinges maieſty,
or of the onelye gyfte of the kynges
maieſtie of his moſte liberall diſpo-
ſicion, and not ſolde, whiche at the
daye of the date of the letters paten-
tes thereof made, ſhoulde be of more
or better yearely value to the kyng
in yearely rēte, and ferme, thē ſhould
be contained, mencioned and ſpeci-
fied in any ſuche letters patentes, and
particulers. particulars thereof made by the par-
ticular ſurueyghour or ſuruey-
ghours thereof. And in ſuch byll,
ſigned. or bylles, as ſhould bee ſigned, and
ſealed with the hand, or handes of
the patentee, or patentees, thereof to
be exhibited to the kynges maieſtie
or his officer or officers within whoſe
ſurueygh the ſayde manours, lan-
des & tenementes, and other the pre-
miſſes, or any part thereof ſhoulde
be, or within any of them, whiche bil
ſhould be ſigned, ſealed, hadde, and
made, as is aforeſaide, before any
bill ſhould be therof ſigned by the
kinges maieſtie: That then euery of
the ſaide patentees, grauntees, and
donees, theyr heires, executours, or
adminyſtratours within one yeare
nerte after due proofe, and decrees
therof made, and hadde in the courte
within whoſe ſurueygh theſame 1. yere.
caſtelles, manors, landes, tenemen-
tes, and other the premiſſes or any
parcell therof before the ſaide giftes,
and grauntes were, ſhoulde cōtent,
and paie to the king for theſame ouer-
plus, and more value of the ſame ma-
nours, landes, tenementes, tythes,
pencions, porcions, or other heredi-
tamentes, to hym ſolde and exchaun-
ged, after ſuche rate as other landes
and tenementes were before to him
ſold, or exchaunged: and for the ouer- Ouerplus.
plus, and more value of ſuch landes,
and tenemētes, as ſhould happen to
be geuen by the kinges maieſty, and
not ſolde as is aboueſaide, the ſaid
patentee, his heires, executours, or
adminiſtratours ſhould content and
paye to the king after the rate of .xx.
yeres purchaſe, ſo that theſame proofe
and decree were hadde, and made, in
maner and fourme aforeſayd, with-
in .x. yeares nerte after the date of ỹ x. yeres.
ſayde letters patentes, as by theſame
ſtatute more at large it dothe, and
may appeare: Sithens the making
of whiche Statutes, diuers of the
ſayd patentees, grauntees, and do-
nees, according to the true meaning,
and intente of the ſaide ſtatutes, and
prouiſions of theſame, haue by theyr
bylles ſeuerall, ſigned, and ſealed Bill ſygned.
with the handes, and ſeales of the
ſaide patentees, exhibited to the kin-

gres maiesty, or to his officer mencyoned in the saide seuerall actes, and prouisions, before thesame bill, wer signed by the saide late king, or by ꝑ kinges highnesse that now is, which billes so signed by the said patentees somtime by the negligence of ꝑ same offycers, or their clerkes, sometyme by the death of the same offycers, and sometime by the alteracion and chaunge of the saide officers, manye of the saide billes so signed, and sealed, been now by negligence embeseled, and loste, and many tymes there haue been no such billes made, but omitted and forgotten, by reason wherof diuers questions, ambiguities, and doubtes maye arise, aswell for the kinges suretie and satisfaccion, as for the patentees, their heires, and assignes: For the auoyding of all whiche ambiguities, questyons & doutes: Be it. &c. ꝑ aswell all & syngular letters patentes made by the sayde late kyng, as by the kynges maiestie that nowe is, sythens the makyng of the saide seuerall Statutes, and actes, or that hereafter shall be made by our saide soueraign Lorde the kyng that now is, during his life, (whose life God longe preserue) shall be good and effectual to all and euery patentee, their heyres and assignes, the lacke or want of any suche bill, or billes, or whether the particular or particulars were hadde, or made, or hereafter to bee hadde, or made by any of the Kinges auditour or auditours, surueyghour or surueyghors in anywise notwithstanding. And that thesame patentees, grauntees, and donees, theyr heires, and assignes, and euerye of them shall from henceforth haue, and take, all and singular such profites, benefites, commodities and auauntages mencioned in the sayde seuerall Statutes, as thoughe the sayde billes hadde been signed, and sealed, and were ready to be shewed, according to the true intente of the sayde statutes or any of them. And to the intent the king shall be truely aunswered of the ouerplus of the Ouerp.
yerely value of the sayde manours, landes, and tenementes, and hereditamentes contayned, or to bee contayned in any suche letters patentes as is aforesayde, accordyng to the true meaning of the said act or acts, and the prouisions of thesame: Be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid that all and singular suche patentees, grauntees, and donees, as at any tyme from the makyng of the sayde seuerall Statutes haue obtayned, or gotten, or hereafter shall obteine, or get any castelles, manours, landes, tenementes, tythes, pencyons, porcions, or other heredytamentes of the gyfte, graunte, sale or exchaunge of the said late kyng, or of the kyng that nowe is, or of the onely gift of the said kynges or of any of them, of his, or their most liberall disposicion, or of any of the, and not solde which at the date of the letters patentes thereof made, or hereafter to be made, shall be of more, or better yerely value to the sayde late More va.
kyng or to the kyng that now is, in yerely rent, and ferme, then is, or shall be contained, mencioned, or specifyed in any suche letters patentes, or particulars thereof made by the sayd auditour or audytours, surueighour or surueyghours, or other officers, that then euery of the saide patentees, grauntees, and donees, their executours, and assignes, within one yere nert after due prowfe yere.
and decree thereof made and hadde in the court, within whose surueygh the same castelles, manours, landes, tenementes, and other the premisses, or any parcell thereof then were, or shall be, shall content, and pay vnto the kyng for thesame ouerplus, and more value for thesame manours, landes, tenementes, tithes, percions, porcions,

Confirm.

Bill.

porcions, and other hereditamentes to hym, or them solde, or exchaunged or hereafter to be sold, or exchanged after suche rate, as the other landes, and tenementes were before to hym solde, or exchaunged, or that hereafter shall be so sold, or exchanged: and for the ouerplus, and more value of suche landes and tenementes, as hath bene geuen by the said late king or the kynges maiestie that now is, or that hereafter shall bee geuen by the king ỹ now is & not solde, as is abouesaid, ỹ said patentee & patentees, & his, & their heires, executours, and assignes, shal cõtent, and pape to the king after the rate of .xx. yeares purchase so ỹ the same proofe, and decree or shal be made, in fourme aforesayde, within .xvi. yeres next after ỹ date of such, and the same letters patentes made, or to be made, in fourm aforesaid. Prouded alwaies, & be it. &c. ỹ this act, or any pusiõ therin cõteined shal not in any wise extend to confirme, ratify, or make good anye lease or leases made or hereafter to bee made for terme of life, liues, or yeres whereuppõ the olde and accustomed rents, or more, be not, or hereafter shall not be reserued, and yerelye payable, durynge the tyme, and terme of the sayde lease, and leases, not, to any lease or leases made in reuersyon of any parte or parcell of anye manours, Landes, tenementes, or heredytamentes, parcell of ỹ Duchy of Lancaster or wythin the surueyghe of the same Duchye. Prouyded also, and be it. &c. that thys acte, nor anye thynge therin contayned shall extende to confyrme, ratyfye, or make good anye letters patitz heretofore made, or hereafter to bee made of estate of inheritance, by any kynge, or kynges of thys Realme, but to suche letters patentes as were made by the sayde late kyng Henrye the eyght, sence the sayde fourth day of Febzuarye, in the sayde .xxvii. yeare of his raygne, or hathe been, or hereafter shall bee made by ỹ kinges maiestye that now is, durynge his life (which God kẽ preserue) anything or matter conteyned in this acte, or anye of the prouisions before rehearsed, to the contrarye thereof, in anye wyse notwythstandynge. And where also the late kinge of famous memorye, Henrye the eyght, and also oure Soueraygne Lorde the kynges maiestye that nowe is, as well by dyuers bargaynes and sales for diuers great summes of money, as by gyftes, exchaunges, or otherwyse haue geuen and graunted by theyr seuerall letters patentes, vnder the great seale of England, or vnder the great seale of the Duchye of Lancaster, dyuers manours, landes tenementes or other hereditaments wyth the appurtenances, to diuers and sõdrye theyr louing subiectes, of anye estate of inherytaunce to hold in socage onely, and not in Capyte for al maner of seruices and without reseruacion of anye tenthes or rents in the same letters patentes, as by ỹ same seuerall letters patentes maye appeare. And for as muche as by certayne statutes heretofore made, doubtes, and ambiguities, may rise vppon suche letters patẽtes, for lack of tenures in Capyte, or reseruacions of tenthes or rentes, whiche myghte be hereafter to the vnquietnes of such patentees, theyr heires, assignes, or successours contrary to the intentes and myndes of the sayde late kyng, and of our sayde soueraygne Lorde the kinges maiestye that now is, for the auoydynge of all doubtes, and ambiguities and for the quietnesse of the kynges louing subiectes: Be it also enacted, and established by the auctho̅itye aforesayde, that all letters patentes sealed or hereafter to be sealed wyth the great seale of Englande, or with the great Seale of the Duchy of Lancaster shalbe good, per-

Socage. Tenure.

perfect, & auailable in law to al intēts & purposes according to ỹ said letters patēts, ỹ nonage of our soueraỹn lord the kings maiesty ỹ now is, as duke of Lancaster, albeit alwaỹs as kyng, he is of ful age, or any act statute, or lawes for, or cōcerning anye tenures, or receruacions of rētes, or rēthes to ỹ cōtrary notwŧstāding, Sauing. sauing to al, & euery ỹō & ỹōs, bodyes politike & corporat, their heire succes-sours, executours, & assignes, & to euery of thē, other thē ỹ kings maiestye, his heires, & successours, as kīgs of this realm, or as Dukes of Lācaster, al & euery such rights, titles, leases, cōditiōs rents & interestes, whatsoeuer, as they or any of thē should, ought, or might haue had, yf this act had neuer bene had or made this act or any thing therin cōtained to ỹ cōtrary, in any wise notwŧstāding. An. 7. E. 6. cap. 3.

15 ¶ Where sythen ỹ. xii. daye of July in ỹ firſt yere of ỹ queenes maiesties reygne diuers & sōdry honors castels, manours lōds, tenemēts rētz reuertiōs, seruices, & other hereditamēts, haue bē cōueied & assured to her highnes, her heires & successours, by or frō diuers & sōdry ỹsons, & bodyes politike, al wel for ỹ discharge & satisfactiō of greate debtes, & sūmes of money, as for other good cōsideratiōs for ỹ perfitte assurāce cōfirmation & further suertie wherof &c. Be it enacted ỹ al feoffemēts, fines, Surrēders assurances, conueyāces & estates in any wise cōueyed had or made, to or for our sayd soueraigne Lord & lady ỹ kyng & quenes Mayesties, or to or for our said soueraine lady ỹ quene, by or from any suche persō or persōs bodies politike or corporate of anye such honors, castels manours, lands tenements, rents reuercions, seruyces, or other hereditaments, for any debte, summe or sūmes of mony or other consideratiō, whatsoeuer, shall stāde remayne & be good & auay-leable in the lawe to all ententes, cōstructyons, and purposes, accordyng to the true meanyng, intente & purporte of the same. Sauinge to all Sauing. and euery personne and persones, & to their heires bodies politike & corporate, & to their successoures, and to euery of them, (other then suche persō or persons and their heyres and wyues, and euery of them, bodies politike and corporate, and their successours and euerye of thē, of or from whome the kynge and queenes highnes, or ỹ queenes hygnes onelye hathe obteyned or purchased the sayde premysses, or any parcell thereof, by exchāge gyfte, bargayne, fine, feoffement, recouerye, dede inrolled or otherwise) al suche right, title, interest, vse, possession, rentes reuercions, remaynders, Offices fees, Commons, profytes and commodities, whatsoeuer which they or any of thē haue, might or ought to haue had of in or to the ỹ mysses or any part therof in as large and ample maner, forme and condition to al intents constructions and purposes, as yf thys acte had neuer bene had ne made. This present acte or any thyng therin conteyned to ỹ contrary notwythstandyng. And where aswell our sayde soueraygne lorde & lady, as our sayd soueraigne Ladye the Quenes hyghnes sithens ỹ sayde. xii. day of Julye in the fyrſte yere of her maiesties reygne, aswell for diuers and great sommes of money, as also for diuers and sondery other cōsideratiōs haue & hath bargayned, sold, geuen or graunted by their or her graces sondry letters patents indentures or other writtinges sealed vnder the great seale of England or the seale of the duchy of Lācaster, aswell to bodyes polytyke and corporate, as to dyuers and sondrye other their louynge and obedient subiectes diuers and sondery Honors, Castels, Manours, Landes Tenementes, Rentes, Reuercions, Seruices,

rtes, and other hereditamentes, in fee symple, fee, tayle, or for terme of lyfe lyfes or yeres, as in the same seueral leters patentes, indētures, and other wrytinges is mentioned and declared. And to thintent the same letters patentes indentures, and other wrytinges, shuld be of good availeable and perfyt force and effect, to all and euery her hyghnes louynge subiects accordyng to the true meanyng and effect of the same: Be it enacted and established, ỹ aswell all and singuler letters patentes, indentures and other writinges Sealed vnder ỹ great Seale of Englande, or vnder ỹ seale of ỹ duchy of Lācaster, & hereofore made or grāted by our said soueraign lord & lady ỹ king & quene, or by our sayd soueraign lady ỹ Quene, for any sūmes of mony, or for & vpō anye other cōsideratiōs, as al other letters patēts hereafter to be made by our said soueraign lorde & lady for anye sūme or sūmes of money duringe ỹ space of seuē yeares next ensuing the making of this act to any body politike, or corporate or to any other plō or plōs, whatsoeuer of any honours castels manours, lordshippes, graūges meses lēdes tenemēts, medowes pastures, rentes, reuercions seruises woodes, aduousons, nominatyons patronages, annuities rightes interesses, entrees, condytions, letes, courtes, liberties, priuileges, fraunchyses or of anye other hereditamentes with their appurtenaunces, or of any part or parcell of them sealed with or vnder the great seale of Englande or vnder the Seale of the Duchy of Lancaster, of what soeuer kynde nature or qualytye they or any of them bee, or shalbe reputed knowen or taken with theyr appurtenaunces or any parte or parcel of them shalbe good perfyte and effectuall in the lawe, and shal stande be taken, reputed, demed & adiudged good perfect, sure auayleable & effectual in ỹ lawe, aswel agaīst ỹ king & quenes maiesties, as gaīst ỹ quene her heires & successours according to ỹ tenor of ỹ said lres patēts, ỹ same to be expoūded construed demed & iudged most beneficial for ỹ patētes & graūtes of ỹ same according vnto ỹ wordes & purport of euery ỹ said lres patēts wtout any confirmacion, licence or tolleration of the quene her heires or successours any misnaming, misrecitall, or none recitall of any the same honors castels, manours lāds tenemēts and other the premisses, or anye percell therof or any lacke of syndynge of offices or inquisytions of and in the premisses wherby the title of the Quenes hyghnes therin ought to haue ben founde before the makinge of the same letters patentes or other writinges or any misrecital or none recitall of leases therof before made as well of recorde as not of recorde, or any lacke of ỹ certainte, misastig rating, or setting for the of the yearly values and rates of the premisses, or of ỹ yerely rēts reserued of & for the pmisses or any pcel therof mētioned or cōteined in any ỹ said lres patētes or other writigs or for ỹ the pmisses be or any part therof is valued to a more or lesse value in ỹ said lres patēts or writings thē ỹ said manors, lāds tenemēts & other ỹ pmisses, thē were or shalbe in yerely valu or any namig of ỹ towns hālets pryshes, or coūties where ỹ same honors castels manours lāds tenemēts, rēts hereditamēts & other ỹ pmisses & euery pcell therof or any pcel therof lie or bē or any lack of ỹ true naminge of the lāds tenemēts or hereditaments, or of ỹ natures, kinds, sorts, or quātities of ỹ said possessiōs or hereditamēts or any pcel therof or any lacke of ỹ true namig of ỹ corporatiō or any lacke of attornemēt liuery or seasō or anye misnaming of any ỹ late tenaūts or fermours of ỹ same so sold or geuen, notwithstādyng. Prouided ỹ this acte

Expounded.

Misnaming &c.

Value.

Corporacion. Liuerie.

not

Offices.

n or any thing therin conteyned shal not extende to make anye letters patentes of any office or offices, to be of any other effect, force or strength thē the same letters patēts wer or should haue bē before ỹ making of this act. Prouided that all & synguler suche patētees, grauntees, & donees, & euerye of them whiche at any tyme herefore sithens ỹ said. xii. day of July haue obteyned & gotten of our sayd soueraign lord & lady ỹ king & quene or of anye of them or at any tyme hereafter duryng the space of seuen yeares, shall obtaine and get of our sayde Soueraygne lorde & Lady the king & Queene ỹ nowe be, or of anye of them by way of exchaunge, or for any sōme or sōmes of mony, any letters patentes of any monasteryes, abbathies, priories, nonneries, or other ecclesiasticall possessions, or of any parcell of thē, or of any other manours lāds tenementes or hereditamentes whatsoeuer which at ỹ date & making of any the same letters patētes so made, sithens the sayd seuēth daye of July, or hereafter to be made durying the space of seuen yeres as is aforesayde were or shalbe of better & more yearely valewe to the kynge & Queenes hyghnes or to anye of them in yerely rent and ferme, then was, is or shalbe cōteined, mentioned, or specified in any suche letters patentes, or in the particulers or rate therof made or to be made by any auditour or auditours, surueyour, or surueyours or other officer, that then euery such patētee, graūtee, & donee, their heyres executours or assignes & euery of thē within one yeare next after office & other due prose order & decree therof made & had, or to be made and had within ỹ space and terme of tenne yeares next after thys present pliamēt in the courte of ỹ eschequer shal content & paye vnto ỹ queenes maiestie her heires & successours, for the same ouerplus & more value of ỹ same monasteries, abbathies, priories, nonneries manours, lāds tenemētes, and other hereditamētes, whatsoeuer with their appurtenāces as is sold geuē grāted, or exchaūged as is aforesayd, after ỹ rate of twenty yeares purchase & accordyng to the yearelye value & rate as ỹ same manours, lands, tenemētes & other hereditamēts, whatsoeuer, were at ỹ time of ỹ makyng of any suche letters patēts, so made, or to bee made in maner & fourme aforesaide. Any thing cōteined in any suche lres patēts to ỹ cōtrary in anywise notwithstāding. Prouided ỹ thys act or any pusiō therein conteyned, shall not in any wise extēd to cōfirm ratifie, or make good any lease or leases, made or to be made by our sayde soueraigne Lord & lady ỹ kynge and quene, or by any of them for terme of life, lefes, or for yeares, whereupō the olde & accustomed rētes or more bee not or hereafter shall not be reserued & yerely payable durig ỹ time & terme of euery suche lease, nor ỹ this plete act shal in any wise extēd to renue or make good any lres patēts made of any office or offices to any cōptroller, customer, alneger, sercher ne to any letters patēts of ỹ grāt of any other office or offices heretofore graūted or made by ỹ king & Queenes maiestie, or anye of them, whiche nowe be or at any time heretofore haue bē annichilated determined or made void by iudgemēt by auctoritie of pliamēt or by decree, nor to any patent to bee made to any plō or plōs for terme of yeares or during ỹ minoritie of any heyre of anye manours, landes or tenemēts wherof any trauerse hereafter shalbe trēdred within .3. monethes after any office foūd & certified into any of ỹ kings courtes of record, ne to make good any letters patēts made by our said soueraigne lorde and lady or any of thē of any office or offices to be of any other effect force or strēgth thē ỹ same lres patēts were or should haue

Monasteries &c.

More value.

Ouerplus.

Leases.

Offices.

Trauerse.

haue bene before the makyng of this acte. Prouyded ꝑ thys acte or any thyng therein conteined, shall not extend to any letters pattetes which at any tyme heretofore sithē ꝑ begining of ꝑ Queenes mayestes reigne haue ben made or hereafter shalbe made by the kynge and queenes highnes or by the queenes magestie onely, to any person or personeꝭ of any manours landes, tenements, rentes, reuertions, seruices, or other hereditaments by force of any informatiō, sute, or suggestion made or to be made to her Highnes, ꝑ the same manours, lāds tenemētes, or other hereditamentes so contayned in any suche letters patentes were concealed landes, nor to anye letters patētes hertofore made by our sayde soueraygne Lorde and Lady the the kyng and Quenes maiesties, or any of thē, to Raufe Jackson clerk, nowe maister of the hospitall of the Sauoy in the parishe of Saynt Clementes Dacorum, without the barres of the new temple Lōdon, and to his brethren, beyng perpetuall Chaplaynes of the same Hospitall & to theyr successours but that the same letters patentes and euery of them, shall stande, remayne and be in the same force strength and effect as they were before ꝑ making of this act, any thing in this act mētioned to ꝑ contrary notwithstāding, And where ꝑ manour of Southwell in ꝑ countie of Nottinghā, & also the scite & precinct of ꝑ college of Southewel in ꝑ same coūtie together wᵗ diuers other lāds, tenemēts & hereditamēts to said late colledge lately beloging or appertaining, were cōueied & assured by indēture, fine or other wise by or frō Jhō Beamoūt esquier vnto our late soueraigne lord kyng Edwarde ꝑ. vi. & to his heires & successours, for ꝑ discharge & satisfactiō of diuers great sommes of moneye, wherin ꝑ same Jhon Beamoūt was indetted to ꝑ said late kyng. Be it enacted & established by ꝑ authoritie afore sade ꝑ the said cōueyaūce and assuraūce shalbe perfect, good, sufficiente & auaileable against ꝑ said Beamoūte & his heyres, to all intentes, constructions and purposes, accordyng to the purport, tenor, and true meaning of the same conueyaunces, & assuraūces. Sauing to all & euery ꝑson or personꝭ, & bodies politike and corporate, their heires & successours and euery of thē, other then ꝑ said Jhō Beamount, his wyfe, and his heires and all other claymynge anye estate or enterest by or frō them or anye of thē sithens ꝑ same cōueiāces assuraces all suche right, tytle, interest, possession, estate, rases, rentes, seruices, commons, and all other profites and commodities whatsoeuer, as they or anye of them, shoulde, or might haue had if this acte had neuer ben had ne made. Any thinge therein conteyned to the contrary notwithstāding. An. 4. & 5. P. et M. ca. 1.

Sauing.

Se Ayde. 2.
Aliens. 6.
All. 11.
Bishoppes. 6.9.
Cales. 2.
Clerke of the signet. 1.
Collectours. 3.
Confirmacion. 13.14.
Cordiners. 2.
Courtes. 1.2.3.
Crowne. 5.
Custos rotulorum. 1.2.
Dedes & wrytynges. 2.
Drapry. 18.29.
Escheators. 6.7.11. 12.15.
Estretes. 2.
Exemption. 2.3.
Fynes. 9.
Forfeiture. 14.
Fraunchyses. 4.20.21.
Furth frutes. 8.9.
Gyrdelers. 1.
Grauntes. 2.
Lancaster. 5.
Matrimonie. 1.
Merchātz. 20.46.
Monasteryes. 9.10.11.13.
Portmain. 13.
Officers. 2.3.4. 8.10.11.12.
Parliament. 18.
Pewterers. 2.
Phisicions. 3.
Prison and prisoners. 7.
Purueyours. 34.
Queene. 3
Religion. 1.
Repele. 8.9.
Rome. 4.
Shyrriffes. 24.
Tenure. 19.

Wille-

Villenage.3. Wardes.24.25.
Vitaillers.12. Warre.8.
Wales.28.32. Yorke.1.

Patron & patronage.

De Auouſon.4. Hoſpitall.1.
Furſt frutes and tenthes.9. Monaſteries.13.

Pauing.

Anno .24.H.8.ca.11.an acte is made for pauing of ſtrād croſſe and Charong croſſe.

2. Anno.25.H.8.ca.8.an act is made for pauynge of Holborne and Southwarke. Holborne.

3 An.32.H.8.cap.17.an act was made for pauing of diuers ſtretes & lanes in London. London.

4. An.34.H.8.cap.12.an act is made for pauinge of diuers ſtretes & lanes in Lōdon, & nere vnto Lōdon. London.

5 An.2.E.6.ca.37.an act is made for ỹ pauig of Calece.& for ỹ couerig of the houſes there with tile, or ſlat. Calece.

De Cambrige.2.

Peace.

Quāt a la garō de la peaz en tēpz auenir, accord eſt & eſtablie q̄ les eſtatz faitz en tēps paſſe, oueſqs leſtatut de Wincheſter (*which is in robbery.*2) ſoit tenꝰ et gardes en toutz pointes: alouſte au dit eſtat de Wiceſter, la ou eſt cōtenꝰ en la fin q̄ lez iuſtices aſſignes eiēt poair dēquerr des defautz, & de reporter au roy en parlement dont home nad paz bew iſſue, q̄ lez ditz iuſtices eiēt poair de punir lez diſobeiſātz & cōtreueignātz. An.2.E.3.ca.7. Juſt. of p.

2 La peas deins ſon royalme Dengleterre ſoit fermement tenus et gardes, iſſint que tous ſes loyalx ſubiects purroiēt deſore ſauuemēt et peiſiblement aler, veignir et demurrer, ſolonqs les leys et vſages de la roialme, et que bone iuſtice et oweik droit ſoit fait a cheſc. An.1.R.2.ca.2 Juſt. & right.

3 Toutes ſes lieges et ſubiectez purront franchement, & peiſiblemēt et en ſeyre & ſauue protecciō de luy aler & venir a ſez courtz, a purſuer lez leyes ou les defendre, ſans deſturbaunce ou impediment de nullay, & que plain iuſtice et droit ſoient faites ſibien as pourez come as richez en ſez courtes auandits. An.2.H.4.ca.1. Juſtice. Right.

4. La peas deyns la royalm ſoit tenus & gardes, iſſint que toutes les loyalx lieges & ſubgitz in noſtre ſeignour le roy purroient deſore ensuit ſauuement & peaſiblemēt aler, venir & demurrer ſolonqs lez leis & vſages de meſme le roialm, & que bon iuſtice & oweik droit ſoit fait a cheſcū ſauāt a meſme noſtre ſeignour le roy lez regalie & prerogatif. An.1.H.4.ca.1.& An.7.H.4.ca.1. Juſtice. Right.

De Acculacion in all.
in all. Kent.1.
Armour.1.4. King.1.
Ercōmēgemt.1.5. Monaſteries.2.
Fynes.3. Oier & termin.3.
Franchiſes.20. Robbery.1.2.
Juſtice and right in all. Sherife.6.
Suggeſtion in all.
Juſtice of peace

Pedlers and Tynkars.

No perſon or perſons, comonly called Pedler, Tinker, or petye Chapman, ſhal wander, or go, from one towne to an other, or krō place to place, out of the towne, paroche, or village, where ſuche perſons ſhal dwel, and ſel pinnes poyntes, laces, gloues, knyues, glaſſes, tapes, or any ſuch kind of wares, what ſoeuer or gather conyſkinnes, or ſuche like thing, or vſe, or exercile the trade or occupacion of a Tincker, but onely ſuche perſone, or perſones as ſhalbe therunto licenced. And that in ſuche cir. uite, or cōpaſſe, as ſhalbe to hym or them aſſigned, by two Juſtices of peace, or mo of the ſhire where he or they ſhall dwel, by writing vnder their handes and ſeales, vpon peyne that euery pſon, whiche ſhal offende contrary to the meanyng of this act, ſhall by anye Juſtyce of the ſhyere, where Pety chap wander. Licenced. Juſt. of p.

where the same offence shalbe omitted, vpon complaint & due proofe had by wytnes or otherwyse, be imprisoned, by the space of xiiii. dales at the leaste. An. 5. E. 6. ca. 21.

Cpein hard & straight.

See Felony. 1.

Cpena talions.

See Accusacion. 5. 6.

Cpencions, porcions, and corodies.

1 NO pencion shall hereafter be assigned by the ordinarye, or by any other maner of agrement by collaterall surety, or otherwyse, vppon any resignacion of any dignitye benefice or promocio spirituall, aboue the value of the third part of the dignitie, benefite or promocion spirituall resigned. And if any pencio amoũting aboue the value of ỹ third parte of ỹ dignitie, benefice, or promocion spirituall heretofore resygned, bee already limitted and made sure to any spirituall person or psõs, by decre of the ordinarye, or otherwyse by anye collaterall suertye, or hereafter shall happen to be assigned and made sure to any person or persons spirituall, or to any other to their vse, by decree of the ordinary or by any other collateral surety, vpõ any resignacio therof yet neuertheles the incũbẽt charged wt suche pencio, nor his suerties collaterall, shall not be compelled to paie anye more pencion than the value of the third part of his dignitye, benefyce, or promocion spirituall, so resigned shall mount vnto: but shal, by auctoritie of thys acte, be clerelye acquited and discharged of so muche of the sayd pencion, as shall amount aboue the value of the third part of ỹ dignitye or benefice resigned, any decre or assignement of the ordinarye, or any collaterall writinges or suerties heretofore made or hereafter to bee had or made for the same, to the contrary thereof notwithstandyng. An. 26. Henrici. 8. Capitulo. 3. And it is further there enacted that euerye predecessour of abbots or priours, Predecessour
haupnge anye Pencyon aboue the yerelye value of. xl. li. shalbe defalked xl. li.
of the moitie thereof. And that euerye abbote and all other charged for Abated.
the paymene of suche pencyon aboue Halfe.
the sayde yerely value of xl. li. shalbe Discharged.
dyscharged of the moytie thereof. Halfe.
Dyuers other matters bee in thys act whiche I leaue out.

2 ¶ If any person or persons being Fermar.
fermour or occupier of any manors, landes, tenementes, pfonages, benefices or other hereditamẽtz, of any of ỹ said late monasteries or ecclesiastical houses or places, or belongyng to thẽ or any of thẽ. by ỹ kings highnes, gift, grãt, sale, exchyge, or otherwyse, out of wich pmisses, any suche pozciõs, pẽcions, corrodies, indẽnyties, sinodies or pries, or any other pfits, haue ben heretofore lawfullie going out, answered or payd to any Pencions.
of ỹ archbyshops, bishops archedeacons & other ecclesiastical parsõs abouesayd, do at any time after ỹ first day of Aprll next cõming, wilfullye denye the payment therof, at ỹ dales Denye.
of payment hertofore accustomed, of any of the sayde pencions, pozcions, corrodies, indẽnities, sinodies, pries or any other profites, wherof ỹ sayd archbishops, bishops, archedeacons or other ecclesiastical persons were in possession, at or within ten yeres, x. yeres.
next before ỹ time of ỹ dissolucion of any such monasteries, or other ecclesiastical houses or places, that thã it shalbe lawfull for the same archebyshops, bishops, archdeacons or other ecclesiastical psons aforesayd, being so denied to be satisfied & paid therof & hauing right to ỹ same thing in demaũd, to make suche proces, aswell Proces.
against euery such pson & psones, as shall so deny payment of the same pẽcions

cions porcions corrodies prories indēnities synodies, or any other profits, which of right ought to be paid, as is afore sayd, as against ỹ church or churches charged with ỹ same, as heretofore they haue lawfully done, & as by ꝫ according to the lawes & statutes of thys realme they may nowe lawfully do, for ỹ true paiment & recouery therof. And if the party defendant be lawfully cõuict in any suche suit cause or matter accordyng to the ecclesiasticall lawes, than the partye plaintif shall haue ꝫ recouer against ỹ party defēdant ỹ thing in demaūd, & the value therof in damages, wyth hys costes for hys suit. And be it ꝛc. that if it fortune the cause or matter of variance betwene any of the sayd parties be determinable at the common law: that than the party greued to sue for hys recouery and remedye therin at the common law. And yf the party defēdāt fortune to be by the course of the comō law lawfully cōdēned to the party playntif, then the said party plaintif shall likewise haue and recouer against the party defendant the thyng in demaund, and the value therof in damages, wyth hys costes for hys suite. Prouyded alwaye and be it ꝛc. that all and synguler such of the sayde archebyshops byshoppes archedeacons, and other ecclesiasticall persons, whych haue ryght or tytle to clayme, demaunde, or enioy any of the sayd pēcions porcions corrodies indēnities synodyes or prories, against any person or persons, to whom the kyng hath made or hereafter shall make in wrytyng vnder seale, any sale, gift, graunt, or lease for terme of lyfe, lyues, or yeres of any of the said manours, landes, tenementes, personages, benefyces, and other hereditamentes, charged, or chargeable to or wyth anye of the said penciōs, porcions, corrodies, indēnities synodies, or prories, and also hath couenaunted, graunted, promised or agreed, or hereafter shall couenaunt, graunt, promise or agree, by the sayd writing, to acquite dyscharge or saue harmeles the same person or persons of al pencions porcions, corrodyes, indemnities synodyes, and prories, going out of the premisses or any parcel therof, as be or shalbe mēcioned in the same wrytynges or any of them, shall sue for Sue. theyr remedy and recouery therof in Augmen. the court of the augmentactions of ons. the reuenewes of the kynges crown, and not elswhere. And that the party defendāt, hauyng any such discharge beyng conuented called or sued in Dischar. any other court or place, or before any other iudge, for any the causes aboue sayd shalbe discharged and dysmissed out of the same court or place wythout anye thing paying for the same. by thonly shewyng forth anye of the sayde wrytinges, sealed vnder any of the kynges seales, prouing or declaryng the king to haue couenāted, promised or agreed to acquite discharge or saue harmeles the sayd party defendant thereof, as is afore sayd. Any thing conteined in this act to the contrarye notwithstanding.

An. 34. H. 8. ca. 19.

3 ¶ All and euery person and persōs, that at any time heretofore, since the first session of the parliament holden at Westminster, in the first yere of the raigne of our said soueraine lord ỹ king, that now is, by any fraudulent, or disceitful way or meanes, Dicett. hath or haue gotten, or obteigned for money or otherwise, any gift, grant, Grant. bargain, or promyse, of any pencioner or pēcioners of his or their sayde patent or patets, concerning his or theyr said pēcion, graunted or to bee graunted or assigned out of any manors, landes, tenements & other hereditaments that did belong or apperteigne, to any of ỹ late monasteries, Monast. priories religious houses colleges chātries guilds fraternities or other spirit-

Connict.

Recouer.

Comon law.

Recouer.

Bishoppes.

Graunt.

Charged.

spirituall possessions, or by reason of the same, which came as well to the possession of our soueraigne lord the kyng that now is, as to the late kinge of famous memory kyng Henry the eyght, by reason of dissolucion, attendour, or surrendour, & before ỹ last day of June next comming, vpõ a repayment, or lawfull tender of ỹ money or other thing taken for the same, by any such pencioner or pencioners, patẽtee or patẽtes made to hym or them, doe not redelyuer, to euery such pencioner & pencioners, patente & patentes alwel his or their said patent and patentes, as al other writing or writinges, made concerning the same pencion. That then ỹ said gift, graunt, bargain, and promise, made of euery such penciõ and patent, & euery of them shalbe voide And also that then, and from thencefoorth, euery such pẽcioner, & patẽte, shall haue and enioy the pencion, by him so gyuen, graunted, bargayned, sold, or promised, as though no suche gift, grant, bargain, sale, or promyse had ben made, of his or their saide pencion, fee, or annuitie, notwithstanding anye writinges made, sealed, or delyuered, betwene any such parties, concerning the same. And for the more true and sure payement of al and euery maner of person and persons, of, and for their seuerall pencions, fees, and annuities, due and to be due, to them or to any of them out of the premisses, or any part or parcell thereof, or by reason of the same: Wher. &c. that if the receiuor or receiuors, or any of them their assignes, deputies clerkes, or seruauntes or the assignes, deputies, clerkes, or seruantes, of any of them, hauing, or which shall haue to doe with the paiment, of any such pencions, fees, and annuities, or of any part or parcell of them, do not at all, and euery time & times, before the .x. date of June, & the feast of the Purificacion of our Lady, next immeditately ensuyng, euery date and feast, specified in euery such graunt or patent, for the paiment of the sayde pencions, fees, and annuities, vpõ a reasonable requeste therof made to ỹ saide receiuor or receiuors their assignes or deputies, assignee or deputie or to hys or their clerkes, or seruantes aboue saide, by any of ỹ said pencioners, or grãtes, or their seuerall deputies, attorneis, or assignes, or by the seuerall deputie, atturney, or assignee, of any such pencioner and grãtee, well & truly pay vnto the sayde grauntees, & pẽcioners, their seuerall deputies, attorneis, or assignees, their penciõs, fees, and yerely annuities, to theim graunted, & hereafter to be grãted, during their seueral lyues, or otherwise, according to the tenor & effect, of their seuerall grantes, to euery of them made, & hereafter to bee made, wõout any further delay, not taking of the said grantees, pencioners, or of any of them, their deputies, attorneis, or assignees, for the payement of any of their said pencions, fees, or annuities, or for the more spedy paiment therof to them, or any of them to be made, any other, or more sũme or summes of money, or any other thing or profite, but onely for euery pound, of euery such pencion, fee, or annuitie to them paide. iiij. d. and for the acquitance of euery such partie, truly paied of his said pencyon, fee, or annuitie, if the sayd partie, his deputie or deputies, bring and offre to deliuer none redy made. iiij. d. & not aboue, that then euery such receiuer or receiuours, their deputie & deputies, clerkes & seruants as aforesaid to whõ any such reasonable requeste shall be made, for the paiment of the same, as is aforesaid, for euery tyme that the said officer or officers or his or their deputie or deputies or hys or their clerk or clerkes, hauyng to doe wyth the offyce or offices of such re-

Requeste. Paye. iiij. d. Acquitans.

ceiuer, or officer, as is aforesaid, shal delay or cause to be delaide anye the said grātees or pēcioners, of the paiment of their penciōs, fees or annuities or of any part therof, after the .x. day of June, and the feast of the purificaciō of our lady, as is aforesaid shall forfait for euery such delay. C. s. And that also, if any tresourer or treasourers, receiuer or receiuours officer or officers, or his or their deputie or deputies or his or their clarkes, or any of them, as is aforesayde for euery time that they or any of thē do exact, and take of the said pencioners, grantees, or any of them, their deputies atturneis, or assignes, or of the deputie, atturney, or assigne of any of thē, aboue the rates before declared, shall lose & forfait, for euerye tyme so exacting & takyng ten times so much, as they or any of thē shall so exact & take, or cause to be exacted & takē. Al whych forfaitures, shal be to the partie, that shall finde himself greued, if he will sue and demaūde ẏ same within seuen monethes, next after the sayde forfaiture in any of ẏ kynges maiesties courts of his bēch common place or escheker, by accion of dette, by original writ byll, plaint or informacion, in which sute no essoigne protecc̄yon, nor wager of law shall bee allowed or admytted for ẏ defendant. And be it &c. ẏ the kynges iustices of assyse and of oyer and determiner in their seuerall circuites, & the iustices of peas in euery coūty within thys realme of England and Wales, at their general sessiōs shal haue full power and auctoritie, by vertue of this act, to enquere, heare, and determine all and all maner of offēces, hereafter to be done and cōmitted, cōtrary to the tenour of thys act, aswell by informaciō, as by presentment of .xii. men, & shall haue ful power and auctoritie, to award processe vpon euery presentment, or informacion had before them, or twoo of them: whereof the one to be of the quorum, of all and euery offence and offences, done and committed cōtrary to the tenour of this act as in case vpon inditemēt of trespas. Prouided alway that if any such pencioner, or grantee do not make request in proper person for paimēt of his or their said pencion, or annuitie, as is aforesaid but doth requirethe same by hys deputie atturney, or assigne, that then if such deputie, atturney or assigne, doe not bring with him a letter subscribed, with the hands of one iustice of the peas of ẏ same shire, where ẏ said pēcioner or grantē is dwelling or els of ẏ surueiour of ẏ same shire for the time being witnessing ẏ same pēcioner, or grantee, to be thē liuing that then the said receiuour and al other officer and officers, their deputies clerkes, or seruantes, to whō request by any deputy, atturney, or assigne, of any of suche pencioner or grantee, shalbe made, as is aforesaid shall not be bounde to pay any suche sūme of money, to any deputy, atturney or assigne, of any such pēcioner or patentee, by vertue of this act, not for none paimēt therof, shal incurre the daunger of anye paine or forfeiture, before mencioned. Any matter or thing before expressed to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding. Prouided alwaie and bee it &c. that this act, nor any thing therin cōteined, shal not extende, to restrain any such receiuour or receiuors, or other officer or officers as is aforesaid: but they, and euery of thē, shall and may pay or cause to be payde, to any of ẏ said pencioners, patētees, or grāters their said pēcions, fees, and annuities quarterly according to the tenor and effect of theyr saide patentes or grātes as they haue heretofore done, any thing therin, to ẏ contrary therof notwithstāding. An. 2. C. 6. ca. 7.

Fork. Officer. Exact. Fork. 7. Monthes. Iustices. Determine. Process.

Deputie. A letter. Certifie. Officer. Quarterly.

See Bishops. 1. Furst fruites. 9.
Courte. 2. 3. Monasteries. 9. 13.

Pro-

Prohibicion.3. Rome.1.2.
Receiuours.2. Saint John.1.
Richemond.1.

1 ¶ Perdon.

PArueu est enlement q̄ nul bre ne ille deſozmes de la chancer̄ pur mort de home, denquire ſi hō occiſt aut p̄ miſauenture, ou ſoy def. ou en autre maner ſās felon̄, mes cely ſoyt en p̄ſon teſques a le venu dez iuſtic. errantes ou aſſign̄ a gaol deliuer̄ et ſe miſt en paiis deuant eux de bien et male: & ſi ſoit troue per pays q̄ il le fiſt ſoy def. ou per miſauenture, dōc̄ fra les iuſtic. aſſauoir au roy, et le Roy luy enfra ſa grace ſi luy pleſt. Glouceſtre.cap.9.

Auenture defendēd

2 ¶ In ſta. de tallagio non concedendo, p̄ king pardoned diuers perſones.

3 ¶ By a ſtatut made. Anno.7.E. intitled, ne quis occalionetur p̄ redita Petri de Gaueſton, a pardone was giuen to them p̄ toke his part or and by an other ſtatute made. An.7. E. intitled ſtatutum ne quis occalionet p̄ morte Petri de Gaueſtō a pardon was giuen that none ſhold be impeched for his death.

4 ¶ An.1.E.3.ca.1. p̄ king pdoned al them p̄ were with him and his mother in the purſute againſt his father & other for al acts done in p̄ purſute.

5 ¶ An.1.E.3.ſta.2.ca.3. the kyng pdoned diuers iſſues & mercīamēts.

6 ¶ Pur ceo que meſfaiſours ount eſte eſbādes de ceo que chēs de pdon ount eſke ſi legierīt grātz auant ces heures dez homicidez, roberies, felonies & auts treſpaſſes countr̄ la peaz: accord eſt et eſtablie, q̄ tielx chēs ne ſoient mes grantz forſq̄ en cas ou le Roy le poet fair̄ per ſon ſerement. s. en cas ou home tue autre ſoy def. ou per infortune. An.2.E.3.ca.2. apud Nozth.

Infortune.

7 ¶ An.2.E.3.ca.11. the kyng pardoned al fines forfaited for wittes for a certein time.

8 ¶ An.4.E.3.ca.8. the kyng pardoned diuers thinges.

9 ¶ Pur ceo q̄ pluſors chēs de pdō ount eē grantes dez pdons de felonies roberies, & homicides, coūtr̄ la forīn del eſtatute nadgaires fait a Nozth. contenāt q̄ nul home ne aueroit tielx chēs hors de pleīt, per ont les meſfaiſours ount eſtes pluis eſbādes de meſfaire: Si eſt accord que deſoze īn leſtatut ſoit garde et maintenus en toutz pointz. An.4.E.3.ca.12.

Charter. Confirm.

10 ¶ Pur ceo que robbours, murdrours, et auters felons ſont grandīt eſbādes de meſfair̄, de ceo q̄ chēs de pdon de hoicides, roberies, felon̄, & auts treſpaſſes cōtre la peas ont eē cy legierīt grātz auāt cez heures: ſi eſt accorde et eſtablie p̄ nr̄e ſeignor le roy &c. q̄ nulx tielx chēs deſoze ſoyēt grātes per nr̄e ſīr le roy countre la forīn de leſtat nadgairz fait a Nozth. lan de ſon reign̄ ſcōe (5.ca.2.before.6.) Et en cas que nr̄e ſīr le Roy grante nulx tielx chēs en tempz auenir, q̄ deins les .iii. mois aps la confeccion dicelles beigīt ceux qui aueront les dittz chēs & trouēt deuāt les dittz biſc. & cozoñs des dittz coūties ou les felonies ſont faitz au tiel mainpzis, & en mañ come deuāt de lour bon pozte, & ſoyent les mainpziſez enſeales et returnes en la chauncellarie deins les trois ſemaignis aps la fin̄ dez dittz .iii. moys et ſi ceux qui tielx chēs aueroēt pur tempz auenir ſe voillēt eider per iceli, et nont mie troues tielx mainpziſes, ou aps tielx mainpziſes troues ſe parteront autrement contr̄ la peaz qui ne deueroēt, ſoiēt lour chēz tenuz pur nulles come de ſuis eſt dit. An. 10.E.3.ca.2.&.3.

Charters. Mainpriſe. Duerty. Retorne. Voyde.

11 ¶ An.14.E.3.ca.2.&.3. the kyng perdoned diuers forfaitures and his dettes due before a certein time &c.

12 ¶ Nul chartr̄ de perdō ne mort de home ne dautr̄ felonie ne ſoyēt deſoze en auant grauntz a nully, forſq̄ en cas ou le roy le poet fair̄ ſauaunt le ſerement de ſa cozone, ſi come il eſt

Death. Felonye.

contenus es les ſtatutes auaunt ces heures faitz: et ſi nul charter ſoit deſore grante countre les ditz eſtatutz
Voyde. que ele ſoit tenus pur nulle. An.14. E.3.ca.15.
13.An.14.E.3.ſta. prelatorũ cap.3. the kyng pardoned diuers thinges.
14 ¶Deſore en cheſcun chartre de pardone de felony qui ſerra grant a
Suggeſtion. ſuggeſtiõ de nully ſoit la dit ſuggeſtiõ et le noun de celuy qui fiſt la ſuggeſtion compris en m̃ la chartre, et ſi apres ſoit troue la ſuggeſtion nient veritable, ſoit la chartre diſalowe et
Voyde. ten⁹ pur nul. Et enquergẽt lez iuſtic.
Juſt. of b. deuant q̃ux tielx chr̃es ſerront alleges de m̃ la ſuggeſtion, & ceo auribꝰ des chr̃es deuãt ſes heures grantes, come des chr̃es qui ſerront grantes en tẽps aueignir: et ſilz les troiſſent niẽt berroies: adonq̃s diſalowent lez chr̃es iſſint alleges, & ent facent out ceo que la ley dõe. An.27.E.3.ca.2.
15 ¶An.31.E.3.ca.13. the kyng par-
Eſcapes. doned eſcapes and goodes of felons and fugitiues.
16 ¶An.36.Ed.3.ca.16. the kyng graunted a great pardon.
17 ¶An.42.E.3.ca.2. it is enacted that the pardõ that the kyng grãted in. An.36.E.3. ſhould be holden.
18 ¶An.43.E.3. the king pardo-
Forefetes. ned offẽces in his forefetes except certein officers.
19 An.50.E.3.ca.3. the kyng by plament gaue a general pardon with exceptions.
20 ¶An.1.R.2.ca.10. the kyng grãted that the generall pardones that E.3. made in. Anno. 50. of his reigne ſhould be allowed.
21 ¶An.4.R.2.ca.2. the king par-
Eſcapes. doned al eſcapes except certein.
22 ¶An.5.R.2.ca.5. et an.6.R.2. ca.13. And. an.6.R.2. ſta.2.cap.3. the
Inſurreccion kyng gaue a pardone of all offences done in the late inſurreccion.
23 ¶Nul chartre de pardon deſore ſoit allow deuant quecunq̃s Juſtices
Murder. pur murdre, & mort de home occis p agait, aſſaut, ou malice purpẽſe, treſo, ou rape de fẽe, ſi m̃ le murdr̃, mort de hõe occis p agait aſſaut, ou malice purpenſe, treaſon, ou rape de fẽe, ne ſoient eſpecifies en m̃ la chr̃e. Et ſi chr̃e de mort de home ſoit alledge deuant quecunq̃s iuſtic. en q̃l chr̃e ne ſoit eſpecifies de celi de qui mort alcun tiel ſoit arraigne fuiſt murdres ou occis per agait, aſſaut, ou malice purpenſe, enquergent les iuſtic. per
Enquere. bon enqueſt del diſne ou le mort fuiſt occis ſil fuiſt murdre, ou occis per agait, aſſaut, ou malice purpenſe, et ſils trouent que il fuiſt murdre, ou occis p agait, aſſaut, ou malice pur-
Diſalle. pẽſe, ſoit la chr̃e diſalowe, & ſoit fait autr̃ ſolonq̃s ceo que la ley demaũde. An.13.R.2.ſta.2.cap.1. All this is enacted to be kept by Anno.16.R.2. ca.6. And it was further enacted in An.13.R.2.ſta.2.ca.1. that his name that ſueth for ſuch a chartre ſhold be indoted by ỹ chãberlein or vndercha-berlein, & ỹ no ſuch chr̃e ſhold be ſeled by the chãcellour without a warrãt fro the pryuy ſeale. And that he that ſueth for ſuch a chr̃e ſhold forfait as
Forf. there appereth. But al this pt of this act concerning the doing and ſuing and ſealing of the chartre is repelled by.16.R.2.ca.6.
24 ¶An.21.R.2.cap.15. the kyng by plement, gaue a pardon for many thinges but this parlement was repelled by.1.H.4.ca.15.
25 ¶An.1.H.4.ca.2. it was enacted that none ỹ came in aide of king Henry the.4. againſt king Richard the ſecond ſhould be moleſted.
26 ¶An.1.H.4.ca.20. the kyng by parlement pardoned diuers thyngs.
27 ¶An.21.R.2.ca.15. the king by parlement gaue a pardon of dyuers offẽces. And after. An.2.H.4.ca.13. it was enacted ỹ euery perſõ might enioy the benefite of that pdon, notwithſtanding ỹ the parlement holdẽ An.21.R.2. & al ſtatutes therin made were repelled by. An.1.H.4.cap.3.

¶Pur

28 ¶Pur ceo que pluſours comēs et notoirs larōs endites de diuerſes felonies murdres, & rapes es diuerſes pairs, & ſur icelles auribien deuāt les iuſtices noſtre ſeignour le roy cōe deuāt le Roy meſmes arettes des ſūz les felonies, et pur ſaluacion de lour bies ilz deueignent prouours, a tyel entent que en le temps per brocage & grādes dones affaires as diuſez gētz de purſuer & auoir lour chartres, et puis aps lour deliuerāce ilz deueignent pluis foitz notoirs larons que ilz ne fuerent per deuāt, ordines eſt & eſtablies que ſi aſcun perſon de quel eſtate ou condicion que il ſoit home ou feme prie ou purſue, ou face prier ou purſuer deſore enauant pur aſcūtiel laron iſſint atteint p ſa confeſſāce demeſne pour aſcun chre de pdon auoir, que le noun de celuy ou celle qui purſue tiel chartre ſoit mis en meſm̄ le chre, faiſāt mencion que meſme le chartre eſt graunt a ſon enſcāce. Et ſi celuy a qui tiel chre eſt grauntes apres ſa deliuerance deueigne laron q̄ celuy qui enſye purſua pur ſa chre encourge la peīn de. C. li. a leuers al ops noſtr̄ ſeignour le roy. An. 5. H. 4. cap. 2

29 ¶An. 5. H. 4. ca. 15. the kyng by parlement gaue a generall pardone with diuers excepcions.

30 ¶An. 7. H. 4. ca. 18. the kyng by parlement pardoned al ſuch as were with hym or at his commādemēt for punithemēt of riots or inſurrecciōs.

31 ¶An. 4. H. 5. ca. 8. the kyng by plement pdoned dyuers offences.

32 ¶An. 27. H. 6. ca. 6. the king by parlement pardoned all prieſtes of felonies of rape, and all ſtipendarye prieſtes of al forfeitures for takyng of wages contrary to the ſtatutes.

33 ¶It appereth in the abridgemēt of ſtatutes y. Ed. 4. gaue a pardon, but I cannot finde it in any booke of ſtatutes printed.

34 ¶An. 1. H. 7. ca. 6. a pardon and diſcharge is gyuen to them y came in with y king or were with hym in the fielde againſt king Richarde for murdre ſpoyle or treſpas done than or after to certein perſons.

35 ¶An. 5. H. 8. ca. 8. it is enacted y thoſe that would ſue for letters patentes of generall pdon (whych the king had grāted to al hys ſubiectes) they ſhold be allowed wythout writ of alowance.

36 ¶It appereth in the abridgemēt y. H. 8. An. 7. H. 8. cap. 8. & An. 8. H. 8. ſtatut per ſe, gaue perdons, but I cānot finde any of thoſe two ſtatutz in any printed booke of ſtatutes.

37 ¶An. 21. H. 8. cap. 1. the kynge by parlement gaue a generall pdon with many exceptions.

38 ¶An. 22. H. 8. ca. 15. y king by plement gaue a generall pardon to y clergy (with many exception and diuers perſons there excepted) in cōſyderacion of a ſubſidy granted to him by the clergy.

39 ¶An. 22. H. 8. cap. 16. the kyng by parlement gaue a pardon to the temporaltye of all offences of premunire.

40 ¶An. 23. H. 8. ca. 19. the king by parlement gaue a generall pardon with many exceptions.

41 ¶An. 26. H. 8. ca. 18. the king by parlement gaue a generall pardone with many exceptions.

42 ¶An. 32. H. 8. cap. 49. the king by parlement gaue a generall pardo with many exceptions.

43 ¶An. 33. H. 8. ca. 21. a pdon by parlemēt was made to them y ſpake or did any thing againſt Quene Katherine Haward.

44 An. 35. H. 8. cap. 18. the kyng by parlement gaue a generall pdon with many exceptions.

45 ¶An. 1. E. 6. ca. 15. the kyng by parlement gaue a generall pardone with many exceptions.

46 ¶An. 2. E. 6. cap. 39. the kyng by plement gaue a generall pardon with many exceptions.

47 An.3.E.6.ca.24.the kyng by plamēt gaue a general pardon with many exceptions.

48 An.7.E.6.ca.14.the kyng by plement, gaue a generall pardon w many exceptions.

Se Abiracīō.4.5.
Apparell.5.
Cōmission.4.
Crowne.4.
Estretes.2.
Exigent.1.
Forfeture.6.
Forest.14.22.
Franchises.20.
Ireland.6.
Patrimony.1.
Monasteries.11.
Mortmain.1.
Money.33.
Prouisiō.20.21.
Repele.9.
Shyrifes.24.
Tares.29.
Treson.20.

Periury.

Ano.11.H.7.ca.25.an act was made to endure to the nert parlement, for the punishement of periury by examinacion of the chancelour, treasorer &c. And after an.12. H.7.ca.2.that act was continued to the nert plement, and thā it erpired. Se Attaint in all. Maintenāce.7.

Examinacion Chauncelour

Pernour of profites.

Se Feoffementes.1.
Fines.6.8.
Mortmain.8.9.
Vses..2.5.
Waste.9.

Person vicar and personage.

Monasteries Vicars. Chapels. Chauncelleries. Juris vtrum

PErsons, vicares, et gardeins des chapelles, et prouostes, gardeins & chappelleins, des chāteries perpetuelr eiēt lour briefes de vtrum, des terres, et tenementes, rentes, et possessions, anneres, ou dones perpetuelment en almoign as vicaries chapelles, ou chauntries, et recouerer per auters briefes en lour cas, auri auant come persons des esglises ou prouendres. An.14.E.3.ca.17.

Se Auowson in all.
Appropriacion in all.
Church yards.1.
Fines.6.
Furst fruites.9.
Incumbent in all.
Jurisdiccion.2.
Juris vtrum in all.

Leases.1.2.
Residens.2.
Roiston.1.
Monasteries.11.13.
Mortuaries.1.
Quod permittat.1.
Rome.4.
Tithes.7.

Peticion.

Se Ayde of the kyng.4.
Escheators.15.
Rebellion.3.

Pewterers.

NO person nor persons vsing the sayd craftes of pewterers & brasiers frō hēcefoorth shal sell or chāge any pewter or brasse new or old at any place or places within thys your realm but only in opē faires or markets, or in their own dwelling houses but if they be desired by the sayde biers of such ware, vpon pein of forfaiture to our soueraine lord ỳ kyng for euery such defaut.x.li. also that it may be &c. ỳ no person or persons of what condiciō or degre so euer he or they be frō hencefoorth within ỳ sayde cities of Lōdon & Yorke or without, either cast or worke any pewter vessel or brasse, at any place or places win thys your realm, but ỳ it be as good fine mettall as is ỳ pewter, & brasse cast & wrought after the parfit goodnes of the same wīn the citie of Lōdō & by ỳ statuts of the same owe to be, vpon peine of forfaiture of all such pewter and brasse so cast & wrought or worse pewter & brasse than ought to be wrought in ỳ same cities. The one halfe of euery such forfeiture to be to the vse of your highnes, & the other halfe to thuse of ỳ finders thereof. Prouided alway that this forfeyture in no wise stretche ne extende to brasse or pewter being in the possessiō of any person other thā the workers of the same or such as haue ỳ same to sel or being of ỳ crafts or misteries. Also ỳ it may &c. ỳ no maner of persō or persōs of what degree or condiciō soeuer he or they be from hencefoorth make no holow wares of pewter, ỳ is to say saltes & pottes ỳ are made of pewter

Sell. Feyres. Markets. Forf. Worke. Forf. Forf. Holow.

pewter called lay metal but ꝑ it may be after ꝑ assise of pewter ley mettal wrought within the citie of Londō. And ꝑ the makers of such wares shal marke the same wares wyth seuerall markes of their owne to the entent ꝑ the makers of such wares shal auow the same wares by them as is aboue said to be wrought. And that all and euery of such wares not sufficiently made and wrought & not marked in forme aboue said found in ꝑ possessiō of the same maker or seller to be forfeited. And if ꝑ same ware be sold the saide maker to forfait ꝑ value of the same ware so vnlawfully wrought & sold, thone half of ꝑ saide wares or ꝑ. value thereof to be to the vse of your highnes, & the other half to be to ꝑ vse of the kinder or kinders or searchers thereof. Also that it may .&c. ꝑ if any ꝑson or persōs hereafter vsing bieng & selling of pewter or brasse ꝑ hereafter occupie any deceiuable or false beames or weightes of ꝑ said wares that euery such person or persons vsing or occupieng suche disceyuable or vntrue beames or weights to forfait.xx.s. the one halfe to the kyng & the other halfe to ꝑ party ꝑ therefore shall sue by action of dette. And that in the said action no ꝑtection nor essoine shall be allowed. And also the said party so offending shall forfayt his beame to him that shall sease it, & if the said offender or offēders be not sufficient to paye the saide summe or summes by them so forfeyted, ꝑ than it shall be lawful to the maires, bailifs, or other hed officer of such place or places where any suche offenders shalbe found, to put thē in the stocks & them so to kepe till the nexte market day next adioming. And in the market place to put them on the pillorye all ꝑ market time. And furthermore that it be lawful by the said auctoritie that the maister & wardēs of ꝑ said craft of pewterers within euery citie & borough of this realme where suche wardeins are, and where no such wardeins are the head officers or gouernours of ꝑ same citie or borough to appoint certeine persones most expert in knowledge of ꝑ same to make search within the said cities or boroughes where they dwel. And ouer this the iustices of peas within euery shire at the generall sessyons holden at Michelmas shall assigne and appoint two certein persons hauyng experiēce therin to make serch in the ꝑmisses in euery part of that shire aswell within the franchise as wout sauing in cities or boroughes where serchers be appointed by the heddes or gouernours of the same, and that of all such vnlawfull pewter or brasse, as the said serchers shal find, ꝑ one halfe to ꝑ vse of your grace & the other halfe to ꝑ said serchers, and ꝑ in the defaut of the said maisters & wardeins of the sayde occupacions not serching in forme as is aforesaid and wher by that any such vnlawful mettal is cast, or made or vnlawfull weightes vsed: That than it shall be lawfull to any ꝑson or persons hauing sufficient cunning and knowlege in the sayd occupaciōs by ouersight of the mayres bailifs and head officers of ꝑ sayd cities & boroughes to searche all the sayde places and to put the sayd auctoritie & act in execucion in forme aforesaid. Prouided alway that this present act continue & endure to the next parlement & no lenger. An.19.H.7.ca.5. Thys acte is made ꝑpetual in An.4.H.8.ca.7.

2 ¶ The said act (*s.An.19.H.7.ca.6. before.13.*) may endure for euer. And ouer that be it &c. that if any vntrue or disceiuable mettall or workmanshippe of tinne or pewter, be founden eyther in platters, chargers, dishes, saucers, potengers, trēchers, basons, flagons, botels, pottes, saltsellers, goblets, spones, cruettes, or cādelsticks, or any other such wares of tiane, or pewter, whersoeuer it be

Wardens. Officers. Serch. Iust. of p. Serchers. Vnlawfull. Fork. Knowledge. Serche. Deceiuable. Wares.

caſt, made, or wrought wythin thys realme or wout, & brought to be ſold within ỹ ſame realm, ỹ than it ſhall be lawfull to the maire of the citie of London, and the maiſter & wardens of the craft of pewterers (of the ſayd citie for the time being) & their deputies, to haue ſerche of the ſame win the citie of London, & the ſuburbs of the ſame. And ỹ in al other cities, boroughes, & townes, where any wardens be or ſhalbe, the mairs, baillifs, or head officers, & wardeins to haue like autorittie. And where no wardēs be, then the head officers or gouernours of the ſame cities, boroughes, & townes to appoint certein perſōs moſte expert and cunning in knowlege of the ſame, to make ſerch within the ſaide, cities, boroughes, and townes where they dwel. And if any ſuch newe wares wrought of tynne & pewter, as is aforeſaide, be founde defectife, & being in the poſſeſſion of the ſeller, that thā the ſame perſō or perſons that putteth any ſuch newe wares of pewter to ſale, ſhal forfait the ſame wares, the one half to the vſe of our ſoueraigne lorde the kyng and the other halfe to the ſerchers or finders of ỹ ſame. Prouided alway that this act concerning the forfayture be not preiudiciall nor hurtfull to any perſon or perſones, hauing graunt of our ſoueraigne lorde the king, or of any of his noble progenitors by hys letters patentes of ſuche forfaiture, but ỹ they & euery of them ſhall haue and enioy the ſame accoording to their former grantes & liberties. An. 4. H. 8. ca. 7.

3 That no perſō nor perſōs, hereafter at ani time now inhabiting, or which hereafter ſhall inhabite win this realm, ſhal bie or otherwiſe take by exchāge for other wares any maner wares made, or hereafter to bee made out of this realm or tin or mixt wō tinne, as platters, diſhes, ſaucers pots, baſōs, ewers, flagons, goblets, ſalts, ſaltſellers, ſpones or any other thing made of tinne or pewter, as aforeſaid, whatſoeuer it be, vpon pein of forfaiture of ỹ ſame ware in whoſe handes ſoeuer it may be found or taken: and alſo lawefull money currāt in this realme, to ỹ full value therof. Thone half of the ſame forfaiture to be to the vſe of the kings highneſſe, & the other half to be to the vſe of ỹ finders of ỹ ſame. And furthermore be it &c. ỹ it ſhalbe leful to the maiſter & wardēs of ỹ ſayd craft of pewterers as wel win the citie of Lōdon, as win euery other citie, borough, & town of this realm, where ſuch wardeins be, and where no ſuch wardeins be, to the head officer or gouernour, hed officers or gouernours of ỹ ſame citie, borough or town for the time beyng to appoint diuers plōs moſt expert in knowlege of ỹ ſame, to make ſerche & ſeiſure, & to take into their hādes, & poſſeſſion all ſuch wares as hereafter ſhal be brought cōtrary to the true entent & effect of this preſēt act, in whoſoeuer hādes or poſſeſſyons any ſuch ſhall be found. And alſo be it &c. that no perſon nor perſōs occuppeng the ſayde crafte or occupacyon of pewterers wythin thys realme, ſhall ſette on worke or retaine in his or their ſeruice any perſō or perſons to be his or their appryntice or iourneyman being ſtraunger borne out of thys realme, vpon pein to forfait for euery ſuche appzentice and iourneymā .x.li. ſterling. And that no ſtraunger borne out of thys realme ſhall occupie, exercife or vſe from the feaſte of Penthecoſt nert comming, the ſayde crafte of pewterers, ne worke any maner of veſſell or other ware aforeſaide, to be made of tinne or pewter, within any place or places of this realme, vpon peine of forfaiture of ten pounds ſterling. And alſo vpon peine of forfaiture of the ſame pewter or tinne ſo wrought in whoſe handes ſo euer it may bee founde

Mayre. wardens.

Serch.

Hed officers.

Wares. Defective.

Forf.

Patentes.

Pype. Exchange.

Out of england.

Forf.

Wardē

Hed officers

Serch. Seiſure

Appren. Iourney. Straun.

Forf.

founde or taken. And also be it. &c. that no persone or personnes beyng borne within this realme, occupieng or exercising the sayd craft of pewterers, shall at any tyme hereafter resorte into any straunge regions or countreys, there to vse, teache, or exercise the sayde crafte of pewterers, vpon peine to lose the priuilege and benefite of an Englysheman. And if in case any of the kinges subiectes at this present tyme being, dwelling in any estrange countrey or region, and there occuppeng the sayd crafte of pewterers, do not repayre into thys realme within three monthes nexte after request and warnyng to him to be geue by writyng, sealed vō the common seale of the wardens of the sayde crafte within the sayd cittie of London, and here in this realme continually from hencefoorth dwell & inhabite: that then and frō thencefoorth he shalbe reputed and taken as none Englysheman, but shall stand and bee from thencefoorth out of the kynges protection. And for as much as sundry euyll disposed persones, which cōmonly ben called hawkers, by auctoryte of the kynges, letters patentes or placard, doe not onli go about from place to place within this realme, vsing bieng & selling of ( )alle and pewter, and by colour and pretence of the same licences or placardes, vse vnlawefull and decepnable weightes and beames, but also doe vse to sell bothe brasse and pewter, which is not good nor truely, nor lawfully myxt nor wrought, to the great decept of the kinges true liege people, cōtrarie to the forme and effect of the saide good act and statute made in the said. iiii. yere of the kinges most noble reigne (s.ca.7, before, 2.) Be it therefore. &c. ỳ all such licences and placardes heretofore had, made, or graunted to any such person or persons contrary to ỳ true meaning, forme & effecte of thys statute, shall be from hencefoorth by auctoritie of this present parlament clerely voide and of none effect. And whereas in the said act of parlamēt, concerning the craft of pewterers & brasiars, made in the saide. iiii. yere (s.ca.7, before, 2.) for diuers causes and considerations in the same act cōteined, amongest other thinges it is expressed, that no person or persons, vsing ỳ said craft of pewterers or brasiers, should from thencefoorth sell or change any pewter or brasse, new or olde, at any place or places within this realme, but onely in open faires and markets, or in their owne dwelling houses, but if they were desired by the biers of such wares vpon peine of forfaiture for euerye such default. x.li. Forasmuch as the same forfayture is to the onely vse of the kynges highnes, & that any partie searching or finding the same, is not intitled to haue any benefite therby: it hath not ben knowen, that any person or persons haue taken any peine to enserch or make any inq( )irie therof, by reso whereof diuers and many euyll disposed persons, vsing byeng & selling both of brasse and pewter and not regarding the said good act, neither ỳ sayd penaltie, dayly go aboute from village to village, towne to towne, & from house to house, to sel such pewter and brasse, which is not good, and also vse decetuable weights & beames as they did before the making of the said act, to the great hurt and deceite of the kinges true liege people & subiectes. Wherfore be it &c. that as wel the moitie of the said forfaiture of. x. li. limitted in the saide statute, made in the said fourth yere (s.ca.7, before, 2.) as also the moitie of all other forfatures before expressed, and euery of them be and shall be to the vse of the kings highnes his heires and successours: and the other moitie of ỳ same forfaitures, and euery of them to the vse of him or thē, that shal seale, sir-

Voyde.
Sell.
Exchange.
Market.
Fort.
Brasse.
Fort.
Moitie.

or

or present the said forfaitures or any of them, or that shall sue for the same &c. wherin the defendant shall in no wise be admitted to wage his law. &c shalbe allowable. This act to endure to ỹ last day of ỹ nert plamẽt. An. 25. H. 8. ca. 9. This act is cõtinued. An. 28. H. 8. ca. 9. & An. 31. H. 8. ca. 7. And after. Anno. 33. Hẽrici. 8. cap. 4. it is made perpetuall as here folowing appereth.

Perpetuall.

4 ¶ That all and euery of the said actes & statut. (s. An. 4. H. 8. ca. 7. before 2. & An. 25. H. 8. ca. 9. before. 3.) and all & euery article sentence and clause cõprised in ỹ same, may frõ hencefoꝛth stande and abide in as full strength & effecte for euermoꝛe from hencefoꝛth to endure, accoꝛding to the purpoꝛte tenour and effect of the same act and actes, as though the sayde articles sentences and clauses were specially limitted recited or declared in thys present act. And that no person ne psons frõ hencefoꝛth bie or take by exchange, or otherwise take in to or wỹ in this realme to ỹ entent to sell any such thinges or wares aboue rehersed, made or to be made out of thys realme, vpon pein of like forfaitures & penalties, as are & were exꝑessed in the said seuꝛal acts, the same penalties and forfaitures to be leuied as is afoꝛe exꝑessed. And that it may be. &c. that if any person or persons do vnlawfully wõtãd, interrupt disturbe or let the maister and wardẽs or their deputies of the said crafte of pewterers for the time being or ỹ hed officer or gouernour, head officers or gouernours of cities, townes, or boꝛoughes within this realm, wherin no such maister and wardeins are or shalbe, or any of thẽ, in searching sealing and taking into their hãdes & possessions such wares as shal happ pẽ to be bought or bꝛought into this realme contrary to the purpoꝛt and effect of the said statute made in the said. xxv. yere of ỹ raigne of our sayd

Bye.
Exchange.

Out of england.

Forf.

Let.

Serching.
Sealing.

soueraigne loꝛde (ca. 9. before. 3.) that than euery such person and persones so offending in letting disturbing or withstanding the saide seisure, or taking of such wares, as is afoꝛesaid, shal lose and foꝛfait foꝛ euery time so doing the summe of. v. pounde starlinges, the one half whereof shall be to the kinges vse, and thother half to him or them, that will or shal sue foꝛ the same by accion of det, writ, bill, plaint or infoꝛmaciõ in any ỹ kings courtes of recoꝛde. In which accion or sute no pꝛotecciõ &c. shalbe allowed noꝛ admitted. An. 33. H. 8. ca. 4.

Forf.

¶ Phisicions and surgeons.

1

NO person within the citie of Lõdon, noꝛ within seuen miles of ỹ same take vpõ him to exercise & occupy as a phisiciõ or surgeon, except he be first examined, appꝛoued, and admitted by the bishop of Londõ, or by the deane of Poules, foꝛ the time being, callyng to hym or them foure doctours of phisike, and foꝛ surgery other expert persons in that faculte, and foꝛ the first examinaciõ such as they shal thinke conuenient, & afterwarde alway foure of thẽ ỹ haue ben so appꝛoued, vpon the peine of foꝛfaiture foꝛ euery moneth ỹ they doe occupie as phisiciõs or surgeõs, not admitted noꝛ examined after ỹ tenour of this act of. v. li. to bee enploied the one halfe therof to thuse of our soueraigne loꝛd the king and ỹ other half therof to any person that will sue foꝛ it by actiõ of det, in which no wager of law noꝛ pꝛotecciõ shalbe allowed And ouer this, that no person out of the sayde citye and pꝛecincte of. vii. miles of the same except he haue ben (as is afoꝛesaid) appꝛoued in ỹ same, take vpõ him to exercise and occupy as a phisicion or surgeon, in any diocese within this realme, but if he be first examined and appꝛoued by the bishop of ỹ same diocese, or ỹ beyng

London Exercise ? ꝑsons Bishop. Deane.

Forf.

Appꝛoued Exercise.

Bishop.

out of the diocese by his vicare generall: either of them calling to them such expert persons in the said faculties, as their discrecion shall thinke conuenient, and giuing their letters testimonials vnder their seale to him that they shall so approue vpon lyke peine to them that occupie contrary to this act (as is aboue sayd) to be leuied & employed after ỹ forme before expressed. Prouided alway, ỹ this act nor any thing therin cõteined be preiudicial to ỹ vniuersities of Oxford & Cambridge, or either of them or to any priuileges granted to them. An. 3. H. 8. ca. 11. universities.

2 ¶ From henceforth your sayde supplantes (*s. the wardens and felowshippe of surgeons in London*) be discharged and not chargeable of cõstable ship watch and all maner of office bearing any armour and also of al enquestes and iuries within the city of Londõ. And also that thys act in all thig do extẽd to all barbours, surgeons admitted and approued to exercise ỹ saide misterye of surgeons, according to the fourme of the statute lately made in that behalf, so that they excede, ne be at one tyme aboue the numbre of. xii. persons. An. 5. H. 8. ca. 6. tables. pyes. our. don. ours.

3 ¶ In their most humble wise sheweth vnto your highnes, your true & faythfull subiectes and liege men, Iohn Chambre, Thomas Linacre, Fernandus de victoria, your phisicõs, and Nicholas Halsewel, Iohn Fraunces, and Robert Yarley, and al other mẽ of the same faculte with in the citie of London, and seuen miles about, that where your highnes (by your most gracious letters patentes bearing date at Westminster ỹ. xxiii day of September the. x. yere of your most noble raigne) for the common welth of thys your realme, in due exercising and practising of the faculte of phisike, and the good ministracion of medicines to be had, haue incorporate and made of vs and of our company aforesaide, one body & perpetual cominaltie or felowship of ỹ faculty of Phisike, and to haue perpetual succession and common seale, and to chose yerely a president of the same felowship and comminaltie to ouerse, rule, and gouerne the said selowshippe and comminaltie, and all mẽ of the same faculte, with diuers other liberties and priuileges, by your highnes to vs graunted, for the common welth of this your realme, as in your sayde most gracious lres patentes, more at large is specified & conteined, the tenour wherof foloweth in these wordes. Phisike. Seale. President.

HEnric⁹ dei gratia, rex Anglie et Francie, et dominus Hibernie, omnibus ad quos presentes littere peruenerint, salutem. Cum regij officii nostri munus arbitremur ditionis nostre hominum felicitati omni ratione consulere: Id autẽ vel in primis fore, si improborum conatibus tempestiue occurramus, apprime necessarium duximus, improborum quoque hominum, qui medicinam magis auaritie sue causa quam vllius bone conscientie fiducia profitebũtur, vnde rudi et credule plebi plurima incommoda oriantur, audaciam compescere itaq; partim bene institutarum ciuitatum in Italia, et aliis multis nationibus exemplum imitati, partim grauium virorum doctorum Iohannis Chambre, Thome Linacre, Fernandi de victoria medicorum nostrorũ, Nicholai Halsewell, Iohannis Francisci, & Roberti Yarley, medicorum, ac precipue reuerendissimi in Christo patris, ac domini Thome tituli sancte cecilie, trans Tiberim, sacro sãcte Romane ecclesie presbiteri Cardinalis Eboracensis Archiepiscopi, & regni nostri Anglie Cancellarii charissimi, precibus inclinati, collegium perpetuum dictorum et grauium virorũ qui medicinam in vrbe nostra Londino The lres patentes. Phisike. Phisicions. Cardinall. Colledge.

dino et suburbibus intraque septem millia passuum, ab ea vrbe quaqua versus publice exerceant, instituti volumus atq; imperamus. Quibus tum sui honoris tum publice vtilitatis nomine cure vt speram⁹ erit malicioso:ū quo:ū meminimus inscitiā temeritatemq; ac, tam exēplo grauitateq; sua deterrere quā per leges nostras nuper editas ac per cōstitutiones per idem collegium condendas punire. Que quo facili⁹ rite peragi possint memo:atis docto:ib⁹ Joāni Chambre, Thome Linacre, Fernādo de victoria medicis nostris, Nicholao Halsewell, Joanni Frācisco & Roberto Yarley, medicis concessim⁹, quod ipsi omnesq; homines eiusdē facultatis de q in ciuitate predicta sint in re et in nomine vnū corpus & communitas perpetua, siue collegiū perpetuum. Et quod eadem communitas siue collegium singulis annis in perpetuum eligere possint & facere de communitate illa aliquem p:oudum virum et in facultate medicine expertum in p:eceden:tē eiusdem collegii siue communitatis ad superuidendum, recognoscendum, et gubernandum, pro illo anno collegium, siue cōmunitatem predict et omnes homines eiusdem facultatis & negotia eo:ūdē. Et quod idem p:esidens et collegium siue communitas habeant successionem perpetuam, & commune sigillū negocii dictū cōmunitatis & p̄sidētis in ppetuū seruaturū. Et quod ipsi & successo:es sui in perpetuum sint persone habiles et capaces ad perquirendum, et possidēdum in feodo & perpetuitate terras & tenementa, redditus & alias possessiones quascunque. Concessimus etiam eis et successo:ibus suis p:o nobis et heredib⁹ nostris, quod ipsi et successo:es sui possint perquirere sibi et successo:ibus suis, tam in dicta vrbe quam extra terras & tenementa quacunque annuum valo:em duodecim libra:ū nō exceden. statuto de alienatione ad manum mo:tuā non obstante. Et quod ipsi per nomina p:esidētis collegij, seu communitatis facultatis medicine Lond̄ p̄dicti et imp̄tari possint co:am quibuscūque iudicibus in curiis et actionibus quibuscunque. Et qd̄ p:edict̄ p:esidens & collegium siue communitas & eo:ū successo:es cōgregationes licitas et honestas de seipsis ac statuta et o:dinationes p:o salubri gubernatione superuisa et co:rectione collegii, seu communitatis p:edicte, et omnium hominum eādem facultatem in dicta ciuitate seu per septem miliaria circuitu eiusd̄ ciuitatis exerceñ secūdū necessitatis exigentiam (quoties & quādo op⁹ fuerit) facere valeāt licite & impune, sine impedimēto nr̄i, hered̄ vel successo:um nostro:um iusticiario:um escaeto:um, vicecomitum, et alio:ū ballio:um, vel ministro:ū, nostro:um heredum vel successo:um nostro:ū quo:umcunq;. Concessim⁹ etiam eisdem p:esidēti & collegio seu communitati et successo:ibus suis, quod nemo in dicta ciuitate, aut per septem miliaria in circuitu eiusdem, exerceat dictam facultatem, nisi ad hoc per dictum p:esidentem & communitatem, seu successo:es eo:ū qui p:o tempo:e fuerint, admissus sit per eiusdem p:esidētis & collegij litteras sigillo suo commune sigillat⁹ sub pena centum solido:um p:o quolibet mense, quo nō admissus eand̄ facultatē exercuit, dimidiū inde nobis & heredibus nostris, & dimidiū dicto p:esidenti et collegio applicandum. P:eterea, volumus & concedimus p nobis et successo:ibus nostris (quātū in nobis est) quod per p:esidentem et collegium p:edicte cōmunitatis p:o tempo:e existen. & eo:um successo:es imperpetuum quatuo:singulis annis per ipsos eligātur, qui habēt superuisum et scrutinium co:rectionē et gubernationem, omnium, et singulo:um dicte ciuitatis medico:um vtentium facultate medicine in eād̄ ciuitate,

Institutions
Corporacion.
Presidēt.
Succession.
Seale.
Purchase.
xii. H. land.
Impleat.
Congregacions.
Statuta.
Ordinaciones.
Exercit.
Admittat.
Fol.
Sect.
Correccion.

ciuitate, ac aliorum medicorum forinsecorum quorumcunq; facultatē illā medicene aliquo modō frequētātiū et vtentiū infra eandē ciuitatē et suburbia eiusdem, siue infra septem miliaria in circuitu eiusdem ciuitatis: ac punitionem eorundem pro delictis suis in non bene exequendo faciendo & vtendo illa nec nō superuisum et scrutinium omnimodo medicinarum & eorum receptiōn, per dictos medicos, seu aliquem eorum huiusmodi legeis nostris pro eorum infirmitatibus curandis, et sanandis, dandis imponendis, et vtendis, quotiens & quando opus fuerit pro commodo et vtilitate eorūdem ligeorum nostrorum. Ita quod punitio huiusmodi medicorum vtētiū dicta facultate medicine, sic in premissis delinquētium per fines, amerciamenta, et imprisonamēta corporum suorum, et per alias vias rationabiles, et congruas exequatur. Volumus etiam & concedimus pro nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris (quantum in nobis est) quod nec presidēs, nec aliquis de collegio predicto medicorum nec successores sui, nec eorū aliquis exercens facultatem illam, quoquo modo in futur infra ciuitatem nostrā predictam, et suburbia eiusdem, seu alibi summoniantur, aut ponāt nec eor. m aliquis summoneatur, aut ponatur in aliquibus assisis, juratis, inquestis, inquisitionib⁹, attinctis & aliis recognitionibus infra dictam ciuitatem, et suburbia eiusdem imposterum coram maiore ac vicecom̄, seu coronatoribus dicte ciuitatis nre pro tempore existēn capiendum, aut per aliquem officiariū, seu ministrū suum vel officiarios, siue ministros suos summonend licet ijdem jurati, inquisitiones, seu recognitiones summon̄ fuerint super breue, vel breuib⁹ nostris, vel heredum nostrorum de recto: sed quod dicti magistri siue gubernatores ac communitas facultatis ante dicte et successores sui et eorum quilibet dictam facultatem exercentes, versus nos, heredes, et successores nostros, ac versus maiorem et vicecomites ciuitatis nostre predicte (pro tempore existente) & quoscunq; officiarios et ministros suos sint inde quieti, & penitus exonerati imperpetuum per presentes. Prouiso quod littere nostre seu aliquid in eis contenū non cedent in prejudicium ciuitatis nostr̄ Lond̄ seu libert. eiusdem. Et hoc absque fine seu feodo p̄ premissis, seu sigillatione presentium nobis facienda, soluenda vel aliqualiter reddenda aliquo statuto, ordinatione, vel actu in contrarium ante hec tempora facto, edito, ordinato seu proviso in aliquo non obstante. In cuius rei testimonium has litteras nostras fieri fecimus patentes. Teste me ipso apd Westmonasterium. xxiii. die Septembr̄. An. regni nostri decimo. Per ipsum regem & de data p̄dicta auctoritate parliamenti.

Discharged.

London.

¶ Tunstall.

And for so much that ỹ making of the sayd corporacion is meritorius and very good for the comon welth of this your realme it is therefore expedient & necessarie to prouide that no person of the said politike bodie and cominalty aforesaid be suffered to exercise & practise phisike, but onely those persons that be profound sadde, & discrete, groundly lerned, & depely studied in phisike. In consideracion wherof, and for the further auctorising of ỹ same letters patētes and also enlarging of further artycles for the said common welth to be had and made: pleaseth it your highnes. &c. to enact. &c. that the saide corporacion of the sayd cominaltie and felowship of ỹ facultie of phisike aforesayd, and all and euery graunt, article, and other thing conteyned & specified in the saide letters patentes be approued, graunted, ratified, and confirmed in thys present parlamēt, and clerely auctorised and admitted

Corporacion.

Lres patents

Confirmed.

mitted by the same, good lawful, and auailable to your sayde bodie corporate, and their successours for euer, in as ample & large maner as may be taken, thought, and construed by ỳ same. And ỳ it please your highnes &c. furtherly to enact &c. that the sire persõs before saide, in your said moste gracious letters patentes named as principalles, and firste named of the said cominaltie and felowship, chosing to them two moe of the sayd cominaltie from hencefoorward, be called and cleped elects. And ỳ the same electes yerely chose one of them to be president of the said cominaltie, & as oft as any of the roumes & place of ỳ same electes shal fortune to be voide, by death or otherwise, thã the superuisours of ỳ same elects (within xxx. or xl. daies next after the death of thẽ or any of them) shall chose, name and admit one or mo as nede shal require of the moste cunning, & expert men, of & in ỳ said faculty in London, to supplie ỳ said rowme & nũbre of eight psons. So ỳ he or they that shall bee so chosen, be firste by ỳ said superuisours straitly examined, after a forme deuised by the said electes, and also by the same superuisours approued. And where ỳ in dioceses of Englande out of London it is not light to finde alway men able sufficiẽtly to examine (after the statute) such as shall be admitted to exercise phisike in them: ỳ it may be enacted in this present parlament, that no person frõ hẽcefoorth be suffred to exercise or practise in phisike through Englãd, vntil such time ỳ he be examined at London by the said president and three of the said electes: and to haue from ỳ sayd president or electes letters testimonials of their approuing and examinaciõ except he be a graduate of Orforde or Cambridge, which hath accomplished all thing for hys forme without any grace. An. 14. H. 8. ca. 5.

Two persõs.
Electes.
Presidẽt.
London.
Examined.
Practise
Examined.
Graduate.

4 ¶ In most humble wise shewen vnto your maiestie, your true & faithful subiectes and liege men, the president of the corporacion of the comunalty & felowship of the science & faculty of phisike in your citie of London, & the comõs & felowes of ỳ same whereas diuers of thẽ many times hauyng in cure as well some of the lordes of your most honourable cõsaile, & diuers times many of the nobilitie of this realme, as many other of your faithfull and liege people, cã not giue their due attendance to thẽ & other their pacientes with such diligẽce, as their duty were & is to do, by reason they be many tymes cõpelled aswel wỉn the city of Lõdõ, & suburbes of the same, as in other townes & villages, to kepe watche & ward and be chosen to thoffice of constable and other offices within the said citie and suburbes of the same as in other places within this your realme, to their great fatigation and vnquieting, & to the peril of their patientes, by reũ they cannot be conueniẽtly attẽded. It may therfore please your most excellent maiestie, with thassent. &c. to enact. &c. that the presidẽt of the sayd cominaltie and felowship, for ỳ time being, & the comons and fellowes of the same, and euery felowe thereof ỳ now be or ỳ any time hereafter shall be their successours & the successours of euery of them, at all tyme & tymes after the making of this present act, shalbe discharged to kepe any watch or warde in your said city of Londõ or the suburbes of the same, or any pt therof: And ỳ they nor any of thẽ shal be chosen constable or any other officer in the said citie or suburbes. And ỳ if at any time hereafter ỳ sayd president for the time being, or any of ỳ said comons or felowes for the tyme being, by any wais or meanes be appointed or elected to any watche or warde, office of cõstable or any other office within the saide citie or suburbes, the same appointment or electiõ to be

Cõpa
Lon
Watch
Office
Pred
Fel
Watch
Office

to be vtterly void and of none effect, any order custome or lawe to the cõtrarye before thys time vsed in the sayde citye, notwithstanding. And that it may please your most royall maiestie, &c. for the common welth & suretye of your louyng subiectes of this your realme, in & for thadministration of medicines to such of your said subiects as shal haue nede of the same, that from hencefoorth the sayde presidẽt for the time being, comons & felowes & their successours, mai yerely at such time as they shal thik most meete & cõueniẽt for the same, elect & chose foure persõs of the sayd comõs & felowes of the best learned, wisest & most discrete, such as they shal think cõuenient, & haue experience in ỹ said faculty of physik: And ỹ the said four persõs, so elected & chosẽ, after accord all othe to thẽ ministred by ỹ said presidẽt or his deputy, shall & may by vertue of thys present act, haue full auctoritie & power, as often as they shall think meete & conueniẽt, to entre into the house or houses of al and euery poticary now or ani time here after vsing the mistery or craft of a poticary within the said citie, only to serche vew & se such poticary wares drugges and stuffes as ỹ said poticaries or any of thẽ haue or at any time hereafter shall haue in their house or houses. And all such wares, drugges & stuffes as the said .iiii. persõs shall then finde defective corrupted & not meete nor conueniẽt to be ministred in any medicines for ỹ helth of mẽs body the same foure persõs callingto thẽ ỹ wardein of ỹ said mistery of poticaries within ỹ said citie for ỹ time being, or one of thẽ, shall cause to be brẽt or otherwise distroied the same as they shall think mete by their discrecion. And if the said poticaries or any of thẽ at any time hereafter doe obstinately or willingli refuse or deny the said foure persons yerely elected & chosen as is before said to entre into their saide house or houses, for ỹ causes, intent and purpose before rehersed: That then they and euery of them so offẽding cõtrary to this act, for euery time ỹ he or they do so offẽd to forfait. C.s. the one halfe to your maiestie, & thother halfe to him ỹ wil sue for ỹ same by accion of dette byl, plaint or informacion in any of the kinges courtes, wherin no wager of law essoin or protectiõ shal be allowed. And if the saide foure persons or any of thẽ so elected & chosẽ as before is said, do refuse to be sworn, or after his said oth to him or thẽ administred do obstinately refuse to make ỹ sayd serche & vew ones in the yere, at such time as thei shal think most cõueniẽt by their discrecios, hauig no lawful ipediment by sickness or otherwise to ỹ cõtrary: That then for euery such wilful & obstinate default, euery of ỹ said foure persõs making defaulte to forfait. xl.s. And forasmuch as ỹ science of physike doth comprehend, include & cõteine ỹ knowlege of surgeri as a speciall mẽbre & parte of ỹ same, therfore be it enacted, ỹ any of ỹ said cõpany or felowship of physicios, being hable, chosẽ & admitted by ỹ said presidẽt and felowship of physicions, may frõ time to time, aswell within the city of Londõ as elsewhere within this realm practise & exercise the said sciẽce of physike in all & euery his mẽbres partes, any act statute or prouision made to ỹ contrary notwithstãding. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 40.

5 ¶ The king our soueraine lord, by ỹ aduise, &c. duly põdering amõg other things necessary for the comõ welth of this realm, ỹ it is very expedient & nedeful to prouide for mẽ experte in the science of physike & surgery, for the helth of mans body whã infirmities & sickness shall happẽ, for the due exercise & maintenãce wherof good & necessarie acts be already made and prouided. Yet neuertheles forasmuch as within the citye of Lõdon, where

Fort.

Elect.

Refuse.

Fort.

Surgery.

London.

men

men of great experiẽce aswell in speculacions as in practise of the science & Surgery. faculties of surgery bee abiding & enhabiting, & haue moze comonly the daily exercise & experiẽce of the same science of surgery, then is had oz vsed within other parties of this realme: And by occasion therof many expert persõs be brought vp vnder them, as their seruants apprentices & others, who by the exercise & diligẽt informacio of their said maisters, aswel now as hereafter shal exercise ỹ said sciẽce wiñ diuers other pties of this realm to the great relief cõfoze and succour of much people, & to the sure safegard of theyr bodely helth, their limmes & liues. And forasmuch as wiñ ỹ sayd London. city of London, there be now two of seueral & distict cõpanies of surgeõs occupieng & exercising ỹ said sciẽce & faculty of surgery, thone company 2. Companies Barbours. being comõly called the barbours of Lõdon, & the other company called ỹ Surgeon. Barbors. surgeons of London. Which cõpany of barbours be incozpozated to sue & to be sued by the name of maisters oz gouernours of ỹ misery & cominalty of ỹ barbours of Lõdõ, by vertue & auctozitie of the lres patẽts vnder ỹ great seale of ỹ late kig of famous In 1. E. 4. memozy king Edward ỹ fourth, dated at Well in ỹ foure & twẽty day of Febzuary, in ỹ first yere of his reign which afterward aswel by our now most dzad soueraigne lozd, as by the right noble & vertеous pzince kinge Henry the seuẽth, father vnto ỹ kigs most excellent hyghnes nowe being, were & be cõfirmed, as by sundzy lres patentes therof made among other thyngs in the same cõteined, moze at large may appere. And the other cõ Confirmed. pany called the surgeons, be not incozpozate, noz haue any maner of cozpozacio: which two seueral & distict cõpanies of surgeons wer necessary to be vnited & made one body incozpozate to thẽtent that by their vnion & often assible togithers, ỹ good and Surgeons. No corpozacion. United. due ozde, exercise and knowledge of the said science oz faculty of surgery shold be as well in speculacion as in practise, both to themselfes, and al other their said seruãts and aprẽtises now and hereafter to be brought vp vnder thẽ, and by their learninges & diligent and ripe informacios, moze perfect spedi & effectual remedi shold be, thã it hath ben, oz should be, if the sayd two cõpanies of barbours and surgeons shold cõtinue seuered a sũder, and not ioined togyther, as they befoze this time haue bẽ and vsed thẽselfes, not medling togither. Wherfoze in consideracio of the pzemisses, be it. &c. that the said two seueral and distinct cõpanies of surgeons, ỹ is to saye, both the barbours and the surgeons, and euery person of them beyng a free manne of eyther of the said companies, after the custome of the said citie of Lõdon and their successours, from hẽcefozth immediately be vnited and made one entier & whole body cozpozate and one comonaltie perpetuall which at all times hereafter shall be called by the name of maisters oz gouernours of the misterie and comminalty of Barbours and surgeõs of Londõ foz euermoze and by none other name: And by the same name to implеade and bee impleaded, befoze al maner of iustices, in all courtes in al maner of actions and sutes. And also to purchase enioy and take to them and to their successours al maner of lands, tenemẽts rents, and other possessions whatsoeuer they be, and also shal haue a comon seale to serue foz the busines of the said company and cozpozacio foz euer. And by the same name peasibly quietly & indifferently haue possessiõ and enioye to them and to their successours foz euer, al such landes, and tenementes, and other hereditamentes, whatsoeuer, which the sayd company oz cominalty of barbours haue and enioy to the vse of the saide

misery

mistery and cominalty of barbours of London. And also shall peasably and quietly haue and enioy all & singuler benefites, grauntes, liberties, priuileges frãchises & fre cuſtomes, and also all maner of other thinges, at any time giuen or graunted vnto the sayde companyes of barbours or surgeons, by what soeuer name, or names they or any of them were called, and which they or any of them now haue, or any of their predecessours haue had by actes of parliamt letters patentes of the kynges hyghnes, or other his most noble progenitours, or otherwyse by any lawfull meanes haue had at any tyme afore this present acte, in as large & ample maner and fourme, as they or any of them haue had, might or should enioy the same, this vnto or coniunction of the said cõpanies together notwithstãding. And as largely to haue and enioy the premisses, as if the same were & had ben specially and particullary expressed & declared with the best and most clerest wordes and termes in ỹ lawe, to al intents & purposes. And that al persons of the said company now incorporate by thys present act, and their successours, ỹ shalbe lawfully admitted & approued to occupie surgery, after the forme of the statute in that case ordeined and prouided, shall bee exempte for bearing of armure, or to be put in anye watches or inquestes. And that they & their successours shal haue ỹ search ouerlight punishement & correccion as well of free men as of foreins, for such offences as they or anye of them shal cõmit or do against the good ordre of Barbery or surgery, as afore this tyme amõg ths sayd mistery and cõpany of barbours of Londõ, hath ben vsed and accustomed, according to the good and politike rules and ordinances by them made and approued by the lordes chauncellour treasorer and two chief iustices of either benche, or any thre of them after the forme of the statut in that case ordeyned and prouided. And further be it, &c. that the sayde maisters or gouernours of the mistery and comminaltie of barbours and surgeons of Lõdon, and their successours yerely for euer after theyr sayde dyscrecyons at theyr free libertie & pleasure shall and maye haue and take without cõtradiccion foure persons condẽpned adiudged and put to death for felony by the due ordre of the kinges lawes of this realme, for anatomies, wõut anye further suite or labour to bee made to the kinges highnes his heires or successours for the same. And to make incision of ỹ same dead bodies or otherwyse to order the same after their said discrecõs at their plesures for their further & better knowledge instruccion, insight, learnynge & experience in the sayde science or facultye of surgery. Sauing vnto all parsons their heires, and successours, all suche right title interest & demaũde, which they or any of thẽ might lawfully claime or haue, in, or to any of the landes and tenementes wyth the appurtenaunces, belongyng vnto ỹ sayd company of barbours and surgens or any of them, at any tyme afore ỹ makyng of this act, in as ample maner and fourm as they or anye of them hadde or ought to haue had heretofore. Any thyng in this preſẽt acte comprised to the contrary, herof in anye wise notwithstandyng. And for as muche as suche psons vsing ỹ mystery or facultie of surgery, oftetimes meddle and tooke into theyr cures and houses suche sick and dysease parsons as bene enfected with the pestilence, gret pockes, and suche other contagious infirmities, do vse or exercise barbary, as washyng, or shauing, and other feates therunto belongyng, whiche is very perilous for infecting the kinges liege people resorting to theyr shoppes, and hou-

Ded. 4. Parsons. Anatomies. Incision. Sauing. Surgeons. Sicke. Infected. Barbary. Infecting.

sers, there beynge washed or shaven. Wherfore it is now enacted, ordeyned and prouided by thauctorite aforesayde, that no maner of persone
London. within the citie of London, suburbes of the same, and one myle compasse of the said citie of London, after the
Barbary. feast of the natiuitye of our lord god next comming, vsyng any barbarye or shauing or that hereafter shall vse any barbary or shauinge wythin the sayde citye of London, suburbes, or one myle circuite of the same citye of London, he nor they nor none other for them to his or theyr vse, shall occuppe any surgery, letting of blonde,
No surgery. or any other thing belonging to surgery, drawinge of teeth only except.
Tothe drawing. And furthermore in like maner who soeuer that vseth ỹ misterye or crafte of surgery within the circuite aforesayde as longe as he shall fortune to vse the sayd misterye or crafte of surgery, shal in no wise occuppe nor exercise the feate or craft of barbarye
Surgery. No barbary. or shauing, neyther by himselfe nor by none other for him to his or their vse. And moreouer that all maner of
Surgery. persons vsynge surgery for the tyme beynge, as well free men as foreyns, aliens and straungers within ỹ said citie of London, the suburbes thereof, and one mile compas of the same citie of London, before the feaste of seinct Michel tharchangell nert cõming, shall haue an open signe on ỹ
Signe. strete syde, where they shall fortune to dwell, that all the kynges lyege people there passynge by, may know at all tymes whether to resorte for their remedyes in tyme of necessitie. And further be it. &c. that no maner of person after the sayd feaste of saint Michaell tharchangell nert cõming
Shop. presume to kepe anye shoppe of barbary or shaupnge wythin the city of
Freman. London, except he be a free man of ỹ same corporacõ and company. And furthermore at suche tymes hereto fore accustomed there shalbe chosen by the same company foure maisters 4. Gou
or gouernours of the same corporacion or cõpany of the which .iiii. two of them shall be experte in surgerye, and thother two in barbary, whiche iiii. maisters and euery of them, shal haue full power and auctority from tyme to tyme, duryng theyr saide office, to haue ỹ ouersight, serch punish- Serch
ment & correccõ of al suche defaults Corre
and inconueniences as shalbe foũde amonge the sayde companye vsing barbary or surgery, as well of free men as forains aliens & straũgers wỹ in the citie of Londõ and the circuite afore sayd, after their sayd discrecõs. And if any person or persons vsynge any barbary or surgery at any time hereafter, offende in any of these ar- Offende
ticles aforesaide: then for euery moneth ỹ sayde psons so offending shal lose, for fayt & pay. x. li. ỹ one moytie For.
therof to ỹ kyng our soueraine lord, and the other moytye to any persone ỹ wyll or shall sue therefore by accyõ of det, bill, plaint, or informacyon in any ỹ kings courtes, wherin no wager of law, essoyn, or protection shal be admitted or allowed in the same. Prouided ỹ the said barbours & surgeons & euery of them, shall beare & pay lot and scot & such other charges Lot
as thei and their predecessours haue bene accustomed to paye with'n the said citie of London, this acte or anything therin contained to ỹ cõtrary herof in any wise notwithstanding. Prouided alway & be it &c. ỹ it shalbe leful to any of the kinges subiectes, not being barbour or surgeon, to re- Retey
tayn, haue, and kepe in his house, as Serua
his seruant, any parson being a barbour or surgeon, which shal & maye vse and exercise those artes and faculties of barbery and surgery or either of thẽ in his maisters house, or elsewhere by his maisters leyser or commaundement, any thing in this act aboue written to the cõtrary be-
ing notwithstading. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 42.

Cap

6 ¶ At al times from hencefurth it shalbe lefull to euery person being ỳ kings subiect, hauing knowledge & experiẽce of ỳ nature of herbs, rotes & waters, or of the operacion of the same, by speculacõ or practice wỉn any part of ỳ realme of Englande, or within any other the kyngs dominions, to practice, vse, & minister in, & to any outward sore, vncomwoũd, apostemacions, outward swelling or disease, any herbe or herbes, ointmẽt bathes, pultes, & emplasters, according to their cõning, experiẽce, and knowlege in any of ỳ diseases, sores, & maladies before said, & al other like to ỳ same, or drinkes for ỳ stone stragury or agues, wỉout sute, veracion, trouble, penaltye or losse of theire godes, the forsayd statute in ỳ forsaid. iii. pere of the kinges most gracious reigne, or any other act, ordynance or statute to the contrary herof, heretofore made in any wyse not withstanding. An. 34. H. 8. ca. 8.

7 ¶ The said statute or act of parlamẽt (s. 14. H. 8. Ca. 5. *before*. 3.) wỉ euery article, and clause therin contayned shall from hencefoth stand, and continue styl, in full strength, force, and effect. Any acte, statut, lawe, cuskome or any other thyng, made, had or vsed to the cõtrary in any wyse not wỉstanding. Be it. &c. ỳ whensoeuer the president of the colledge, or commonaltie of ỳ facultie of phisicke of Lõdon, for the tyme beynge, or suche as the sayde president and colledge shal yerely, according to the tenoure & meaning of the sayd acte, auctho*r*yse to searche, examine, correct, and punyshe al offẽders and trãsgressours in the sayd facultie, wythin the same citie and precincte, in ỳ saide acte expressed, shall sende or commytte any suche offender or offenders, for hys or theyr offences or dysobedience cõtrary to any artycle or clause, contayned in the sayd graunte or acte, to any warde, gaole, or prysone, wythin the same citie and precincte (the Tower of Lõdon except.) That then from tyme to tyme the wardein, gaioure, or keper, wardeyns, gaylours or kepers of the wardes, gayles and prysones, wythin the cytye or precincte afore sayde, (except before excepted) shall receyue into his or their prysones all and euery suche person and parsons, so offendinge as shall bee so sente, or committed to hym or them, as is afore sayde, and there shall safely kepe the person or persones so cõmitted, in any of their prisõs, at the proper costes and charges of the sayde person or persons, so committed, without bayle, or mayn*p*rise, vntyl suche time as such offender or offẽders, or disobediẽts be discharged of the sayd imprisonmẽt by the sayde president & such persons, as by the said colledge shalbe therũto auctorised, vpõ pain ỳ al & euerye suche warden, gailour, or keper, doing the contrary, shal lose & forfeit, ỳ double of suche syne & amerciament as such offender and offẽders, or disobedients, shal be assessed to paye, by suche as the sayde president and colledge, shall auctho*r*yse, as afore sayd so that the same syne, and amerciamẽt, be not at anye one tyme aboue the samme of twenty poundes. The moitty therof, to be employed to the vse of oure soueraygne lady ỳ quene her heires, and successours, thother moitye vnto the sayd president and colledge. Al whiche forfaitures to be recouered by accion. &c. against any such wardẽ, gailour, or keper, so offending. In which suite no &c. And be it &c. for ỳ better execucion of the serche, and view of potycarye wares drugges, and compositions, according to the tenour of a statute made in the two and thirty yere of the raygne of the sayde late kinge Henry the eyght, that it shalbee lawfull for the wardens of the Grocers, or one of them, to go wyth the sayd phi-

Gaylour.

Receiue.

Impris. Charges.

Discharged.

Fork.

xx. li.

32. H. 8. ca. 40.

Warden of the grocers.

sicions, Serche.

Serche. Refuse. Delay.

ricions in their viewe, and searche, ꝑ if the sayd wardein or wardeins do refuse, or delaye, his or their cõming therunto, forthwith, and immedyately, when the said president or .iiii. of his colledg electe, as aforesaid doe call vpon him or them, that then the sayde phisicions, maye, and shall execute that searche and viewe, and the due punyshmente of the potycaryes, for any theyr euil, and faultye stuffe, accordyng to the statute lasse before mencyoned without thassistaunce of any of the sayde wardeynes. Any clause in the aforenamed statute, to the contrarye hereof notwithstandyng. And euery suche person or psons, as wyll, or shall resiste suche searche, shall forfayte for euery such resistaunce tenne poũdes. The same penaltye to be recouered in fourme aforesayde, without any of the delates aforesayde to be had in suit therof.

Serch.

Assistens.

Resist. Forf. ꝑ.li.

Justices. Mayres &c.

And further be it &c. that all Justyces, Mayres, Sheriffes, Bailiffes, Constables and other ministers and officers, wꝫin the citie, and precincts aboue written, vpon request to them made, shal helpe, ayde, and assiste the presydent of the sayd colledge, and al persons by them (from time to tyme) auctorised for the due execucion of the sayde actes or statutes, vppõ pain for not geuynge of suche ayde, helpe and assistaũce, to runne in contempt of the Queenes maiestye her heires and successours. An. 1. M. 1. parliamento. Cap. 9.

Ayde.

Se Apparell. 5. Artificers. 2.

¶ piers of the realme.

Se Accusacion. 1. Amercement. 1. 3. Clergy. 21. 26. Newes. 4. Treason. 15. 23. Triall in al.

¶ pillory.

PIllorie siue collestrigium habeatur debite fortitudinis ita quod delinquentes eriqui possint iudicio sine periculo corporum suorũ. Stat de pistoribus &c.

Se Artificers. 3. Bochers. 1. Coũterkaytyng of letters. 1. Draperye. 52. Forstallers. 1. 2. 5. Fuel. 2. Money. 52. Newes. 4. Pewterers. 1. Vacabondes. 2. Usury. 4. Weyghtes. 5. 7. 8.

¶ pinnes.

AN. 34. H. 8. cap. 6. an acte was made for pinnes, but it is repelled by. 37. H. 8. ca. 13.

¶ pipouders.

Se Feyres. 4.

¶ pirates.

Se Tryall. 8.

¶ piscary.

Se Assise. 6.

¶ placing of lordes and other high officers.

Se Lordes. 1.

¶ playes and games.

AN. 12. R. 2. ca. 6. An. 11. H. 4. ca. 4. An. 17. E. 4. ca. 3. An. 11. H. 7. ca. 2. & Anno. 19. H. 7. ca. 12. be actes made against vnlawful games, but all those be repelled by. 33. H. 8. ca. 9. by a generall repell of all statutes made against vnlawfull games bt pr postea.

2 Euery man, being the kynges subiect, not lame decrepit nor maymed, nor hauing any other lawfull or resonable cause or impediment, being within the age of .lx. yeres (except spirituall men, iustices of ꝑ one benche and of the other, iustices of ꝑ assise, & barons of the Escheker) shal from ꝑ feast of Penthecost next comming vse & exercise shooting in longe bowes, & also haue a bow & arrowes ready cõtinually in his house, to vse himself & do vse himself in shotyng. And also ꝑ father, gouernours & ru-

lx. yeres Except.

Shoting Bowes.

lers

lers of such as be of tender age, doo teach and bring vp them in ỹ knowledge of the same shoting. And that euery man, hauing a man childe or men childzen in his house, shall prouide or deine and haue in his house, for euery man childe, beinge of ỹ age of seuen yeres and aboue, til he shall come to the age of .xvii. yeres, a bowe and two shaftes, to induce and learn them and bring them vp in shotyng, and shall deliuer all the same bowe & arrowes to the same yong mẽ, to vse and occupy. And if the same yõg mẽ be seruauntes, that then theyr maysters shal abate the money, that they shall pay for the same bowes and arrowes of theyr wages. And after al such yong men shall come to the age of .xvii. yeres, euery of them shall prouyde and haue a bowe and foure arrowes continually for himself at his proper costes and charges, or els of the gift or prouision of hys frendes, and vse and occupy the same in shoting, as is before rehearsed. And yf ỹ mayster suffer any of his seruantes, taking wages, beig in his housholo, & vnder the age of .xvii. yeres, or the father suffer any of his sõnes, being in his housholo, and vnder the age of .xvii. yeres, to lacke a bowe and two arrowes, contrary to the fourme of thys statute, by the space of one moneth together: thẽ ỹ maister or father in whom such negligẽce shalbe, shall for euery suche defaute forfait .vi.s. viii.d. And that euery seruaunt, passyng the age of .xvii. yeres, and vnder the age of .xx. yeres, and takyng wages, which can or is able to shote and shall lacke a bowe and .iiii. arrowes, by ỹ space of one moneth together, shall for euerye suche defaute forfeit and lose .vi.s. viii.d. Be it. &c. ỹ no mã vnder ỹ age of .xviii. yeres, shal shote at any standing pricke, except it be for a rouer, wherat he shal change at euery shote his mark, vpõ pain for euery shote doing ỹ cõtrary iiii.d. And ỹ no other person aboue ỹ sayd age of .xviii. yeres, shal shote at any mark of .xi. score yardes or vnder, wt any prick shaft or flighte vnder the pain to forfait for euery shote vi.s. viii.d. And ỹ no person, vnder ỹ age of .xvii. yeres, except he or his father or mother haue Landes or tenements, to the yerely value of .x.li. or be worthe in mouables the sume of xl. marks sterling, shal shote in anye bow of ewe, which shalbe bought for him after ỹ feast of the purificacõ of our lady next comming, vnder ỹ pain to lose and forfayt .vi.s. viii.d. And also that buttes be made on this syde the feaste of saynt Michael the archaungell next commyng in euery cytie towne & place by the inhabitants of euery suche citie town and place, accordyng to the law of auncient time vsed. And ỹ the inhabitauntes & dwellers in euery of them be compelled to make and continue suche buttes vpõ payne to forfayt for euery three monethes so lackyng .xx.s. And that the said inhabitantes shal exercise them selfe wyth long bowes in shotyng at the same, and elswhere, in holy dayes and other tymes conuenient. And to thentẽt that euery person may haue bowes of meane price, be it. &c. ỹ euery bowier, dwelling out of the citie & suburbes of Londõ, shal after ỹ sayd feast of the purification of our lady next commynge, for euery bowe that he maketh of ewe, make .iiii. other bowes mete to shote in, of elme, wich hasyll, ashe, or other wood apt for the same, vnder the payn to lose and forfayte for euery suche bow so lacking .iii.s. iiii.d. And euery bowier, dwelling within the sayd citie or suburbs of London, shall after the said feaste of the purificacion of our ladye nexte commynge, for euery bowe of ewe ỹ he shall make, shall also make two other bowes apt for shooting, of ashe elme, wich, hasill, or other wood mete for ỹ same, vnder like pein & forfayture.

Forf. Chyld. Ewe. Forf. Buttes. Forf. Exercise. Bowier. London. Elme wyche, &c. Forf.

Sell. ture. And be it. &c. ỳ no bowyer shal sel any bowe of ewe, for any person beinge betwane the age of. viii. yeres,

Prices. and. xiiii. yeres, above ỳ price of. xii. d. And that the same bowyers shall haue bowes of ewe of al prices from vi. d. the piece, to. xii. d. the piece for youthe betwene the sayd ages of. viii. yeres, and. xiiii. yeres. And likewise haue bowes of ewe for youth betwen the age of. xiiii. yeres and. xxi. yeres and shall sell the same at reasonable prices. And more ouer ỳ no bowyer shal sell or put to sale to any the kinges subiectes, any bow of ewe of the rare called elke, aboue the price of. iii. s. iiii. d. vnder the payne to forfayte, xx. s. for euery bowe solde to the contrary, aboue ỳ sayd price of. iii. s. iii. d. as appeareth by a statute made in ỳ. xiii. yere of the raigne of king Edwarde ỳ. iiii. ỳ. 4. chapiter. And that

Bowstaues. al bowstaues of ewe, hereafter to be brought into this realm, shalbe solde opē & not in bundels nor close, to ỳ intēt ỳ byers of thē may haue ỳ fit knowledge of the goodnes of thē, & geue ỳ better price for thē, if thei be so worth

Bundels.

Fletchers. And furthermore be it &c. ỳ fletchers of Lōdō, & ỳ suburbs of ỳ same, maye at their liberty sel season able timber to euery fletcher of ỳ coūtrey, wout fallinge into any penalty, or daūger to any of their wardens for so doing

Timber.

Ordinances. & that all ordinaunces & other lawes made or to be made by theyr wardēs, or otherwise to ỳ cōtrary, shalbe frō henceforth clerely frustrate & voyde.

Voyde.

Bowyers &c. And also be it &c. ỳ the bowyers, fletchers, stringers, and arrowhed makers, reparyng, and resorting vnto

London. ỳ said city or ỳ suburbes of the same, and there making their dwellynge,

Not free. or abydyng beyng not free men of ỳ sayde citye, bearynge nother scotte nor lot wythin the sayde city, shal at al tymes, by the appoyntmente of your graces most honourable counsayle, the Lorde Chauncellour of Englande for the tyme beyng, Lorde Treasorer, or the lorde prluye seale, or one of them, go and inhabite such cities boroughes and townes, as be destitute of suche artyficers, and there to exercise, occupy and practice their said crafte & faculties, for the maintenance of artillery & archery. And if any suche persone to whome warnynge shall bee so geuen by the kinges most honorable counsell, the Lorde Chauncellour, the lord Treasourer, or the Lorde Priuy seale, as is aforesayde, to departe vnto other townes or places of the sayde realme of Englande, from the sayde Citye of London, the Suburbes, Stretes, Lanes, and Places nere thesame, refuse to accomplysh thesame, ỳ then he or they so refusynge shall forfayte for euery day that he shall make hys aboue contrary to this acte. xl. s. Be it also &c. ỳ no straunger borne out of the kynges obeysaunce, not being denisen, shall conuey or do to be conuaide, geue, sell, or exchaunge into any parties out of the kings obeisāce any long bowes, arrowes, or shafts without the kynges spectall lycence, vpon payne of forfaiture of the same where so euer they shall be taken, or the value thereof, wythin the kynges power, and vppon payn of enprisonment without bayle or maynprysle, vnto suche tyme he or they so being in ward, haue made a reasonable fine to the kyng for his or theyr offences afore the iustyce of peace, or. ii. of thē in theyr Sessions in ỳ same countye, where he or they shal be committed to warde, or finde sufficient suretye for the paimente of the same fine. And that no maner of person, not being borne within the kings obeisāce not made Denyslyn, vse within the kinges obeisance shotting with long bowes, without the kinges licence. vpō pain of forfaiture suche bowes, arrowes, and shaftes, as they shalbe founden so shotting with, and euerye of the kings subiects may haue auc-

toryte

toilly to take and leyse the same for-
faitures to his own vse. And that iu-
styces of assyse of gaole delyuerye,
iustyces of peace & stewardes of frā-
chises, letes, and lawdayes, haue po-
wer to inquire of all the premisses in
their lessions, leetes, & lawdaies, and
heare & determine ẏ same, and also
by their discrecion, examine all per-
sons, lacking and not hauing bowes
shaftes, and arrowes, accordyng to
the fourme afore sayde. Be it &c. ẏ no
maner of persō or persons, of what
degree, qualitye or condicion so euer
he or they be, frō the feast of ẏ natiui-
ty of sait Iohn Baptist nowe nert cō-
ming, by him self, factour deputy, ser
uant or other person, shall for his or
their gain lucre or liuing, kepe, haue
holde, occupy, exercise, or maintaine
any common house, alley, or place of
boulinge coitinge cloth caules, halfe
boule, tennis, dising table, or cardig.
or any other maner of game phibite
by any statut heretofore made, or a-
ny vnlawful new game now inuēted
or made, or any other new vnlawful
game hereafter to be inuēted, found
had or made vpō paine to forfait and
paye for euery daye, keppyng, hauing
or maintening, or suffring any suche
game to be had, kept, executed, playd
or mainteined wīn any suche house,
garden, alley, or other place, cōtrari
to ẏ fourme & effect of this statut. yl.
s. And also euery psō, vsing & haun-
ting any of the said houses & plates, &
there playing to forfeit for euert time
so doing. vi.s. viii.d. And if any psō
herafter fae for any placard, to haue
cōmō gaminge in his house, contra-
ry to thys statut, ẏ thē it shalbe cō-
tained in ẏ same placard what game
shalbe vsed in ẏ same house, & what ẏ
sones shal play thereat, & euery pla-
card grāted to ẏ cōtrary, to be void:
and also ẏ the party obteining anye
suche placard before he put the same
in execution, shalbe bound with suf-
ficiēt sureties wō him by recognisāce
in ẏ chaūcery in a certain sūme, to be
appoynted by the discretiō of ẏ lorde
chaūcellour of englād, ẏ he shall not
vse the sayde placarde contrary to
the fourme therof. Be it. &c. ẏ it shall
bee lefull to all and euery the Iu-
styces of peace, in euery shire, Maires Iust. of p.
Shiriffes, Bayliffes, and other head
officers, wīn euery city towne, and Officers.
borroughe, wīn this realme, frō time
to time as wel wīn liberties as wout
as nede and case shall require, to
come, enter, and resorte into al, and Entre.
euery houses places, & alleys, where
suche games shall bee suspected to be
holde, exercysed, vsed, or occupied
contrarye to the fourme of this statu-
te, & as well the kepers of the same Kepers.
as also the persons there hauīng re- Players.
sorting, and playing, to take, arresse Aresi.
& imprison and thē so take & arrested
to kepe in prisō vnto suche time as ẏ
kepers & maiteiners of ẏ said plates
& games haue foūd sureties to ẏ kigs
vse, to be boūd by recognisance or o- Recogn.
therwise no lōger to vse, kepe, or oc-
cupy any suche house, playe, game,
alley or place & also ẏ the persōs ther
so founde bee in like case bounden by
themselues, or els wō sureties by the
discretiō of ẏ iustices, mairs, sheriffs
bailifs, or other hed officers no more
to play, haūt, or exercise from thēce Not to play.
forth, in, at, or to any of ẏ said places
or at any of ẏ said games. Also be it
&c. ẏ the maires, sheriffes bailifes, cō-
stables, & other head offycers wīn e- Officers.
uery citie borough & town wīn this
realme, where any such offers shall
fortune to be, as wel wīn ẏ frāchises
as wout shal make due serch wekely Serch.
or at ẏ furthest at all times hereafter
once euert moneth, in al places where
any such houses, alleis plates or pla-
ces shal be suspected to be had, kept &
maiteined. And if the said mairs, shi-
rifes, bailifs, cōstables or other head
officers wīn their cities borroughes &
townes, as wel wīn frāchies as wō-
out do not make due serch at the fur- Not serch.

theft once euery moneth, if the case so
require, according to ỹ tenor of this
acte, and do not execute the same in
all thynges, according to ỹ purport
and force of the same, that thē euerye
suche Maire, Sheriks, Bayliks, Cō-
stable or other head officer, to paye
Fork. and forfayt for euery moneth, not
makyng suche serche, nor executing
xl.s. ỹ same. xl.s. Be it also. &c. ỹ no ma-
Artificer. ner of artificer or craftes man, of a-
ny hādy craft or occupaciō, husband
Seruant. &c. mā, apprētice, labourer, seruāt at hus
hādry, iourneyman or seruāt of arti-
ficer, mariners, fishermē, watermen
or any seruingmā, shal frō the fayde
feast of ỹ natiuitie of saint Jhō Bap-
Playe. tist, play at the tables, tennis, dyce,
cardes, boules, clash, coiting, loga-
Games. ting, or any other vnlawfull game,
out of Christmas, vnder the pain of
Fork. xx.s. to be forfait for euery tyme, & in
Christmas to play at any of the sayd
games in their maisters houses, or
in theyr maisters presence. And also
ỹ no maner of pson shal at any time
Bowles. play at any boule or boules, in open
places out of his garden or orchard
vnder the payne for euery tyme so of-
Fork. fending to forfayt. vi.s. viii.d. And ỹ
Iust. of p. all Justyces of peace, Mayres, Bay-
Officers. lifes, Sheriues, and al other head of-
ficers, and euery of them, fyndynge
or knowing any maner person or p-
sons, vsing or exercisinge any vnle-
full games, cōtrary to this present e-
statute shal haue full power and auc-
toritie to commit euery suche offen-
Imprif. dour to ward, there to remain with-
out bayle or mainprice, vntill suche
tyme that they so offending, bee boū-
Bound. den by obligacion to the kynges vse,
in suche summes of money, as by the
discrecion of ỹ sayd Justices, mairs,
Bailifes, or other head officers, shal
be thought reasonable, ỹ thei, or any
Not vse. of thē shal not from thencefurth, vse
All statutes. such vnlawful games. Be it &c. ỹ all
other statutes made for ỹ restraynte
Games. of vnlawful games, or for ỹ maynte-

nance of artillery as touching ỹ pe- Artill.
nalties, or forfaitures of ỹ same shal
be frō hēcefurth vtterly voyd. And ỹ Voyd.
all informacions, plaintes, actions Repeal.
or suites, ỹ shalbe taken or sued vpō Sutes
any part of this statute, shalbe com with-
mēsed wīn the yere after the offence yer.
cōmitted & done, or otherwyse no ad-
uātage or suit therof to be takē. And
where any such forfaitures shal hap-
pen to be founde wythin the precinct
of any franchise, lete, or lawday, thē Franch.
the lord of the same franchise, lete or
lawdale, to haue the one motty ther- Moyte
of, and the other moitye thereof to a-
ny of the kynges subiectes ỹ will sue
for the same. &c. in whyche accyon
or suit the defendant shall not be ad-
mytted to wage his lawe. &c. And
where suche forfaiture shalbe foundē
out of the precyncte of anye fraun-
chyse, lete, or lawday, that the moy- Moytie
tie of all suche forfaitures shall be to
the kyng our souerayne Lorde, and
the other moitye thereof to anye the
kinges subiectes that will sue. &c. in
whyche suite. &c. And to ỹ intēt ỹ euē-
ry persō may haue knowledge of this
acte, and auoyd the daungers and pe-
nalties of the same, be it. &c. that all
maires bailifes, shirifes and al other
head officers, shall foure tymes in ỹ Officers
yere, ỹ is to say euery quarter once, Euery
make opē proclamaciō of this pnt act- quar-
ter. Proclaī
in euery market to be holden within
theyr seuerall iurisdiccions & auctho- Justices
ritties. And also that the Justices of
gaole deliuery, assises, and iustyces
of peace, do cause the same to be pro- Proclaī
claimed in their seueral circuits and
sessions before them holden, and that
this statute shall begin to take hys
effect, concernynge the penaltyes of
the same, from the sayd feast of saint
John Baptist now nexte commynge,
and to continue and endure for euer.
Prouided alway and be it. &c. that if
any person or persons, haue taken Lease.
by lease whether it be by word, wry- Playing
ting or otherwise, any house, alley or house.
place

place, wherein any suche vnlawfull game nowe is, and at ỹ tyme of such lease made was vsed: that than euerye suche lease shall at the liberty of hym or them, to whom suche lease is made, theyr executours administratours or assignes, from the said feaste of the natiuitie of sainct John Baptist, be vtterly voyde, except it be for breache of couenantes or agremẽts, or payment of rente due or to be due at the sayde feaste, or any tyme before, so that than at the same feaste or within one moneth next after the same, the said lessee geue knowledge to such lessor or lessours, their heirs, or assignes: that he wyll no lenger occupy ỹ same, and that than it shall be lawfull to the inheritour, lessour, or owner therof, or to his heyres or assignes, in the same house, alley, or place to reentre. Prouyded also and be it. &c. that it shall be lawfull for euery maister to licence his or theyr seruauntes, to playe at cardes, dyse, or tables with their said maister, or with any other gentleman, repayryng to their sayd master openly in his or their house, or in his or theyr presẽce, according to his or their discrecion. And that it shall be lefull to euery suche seruant, for euery tyme so being commaunded or licenced by his said maister, as is aforesayd, to play at cardes, dyce, or tables, wyth his said maister or other gẽtleman, so to hym repayryng, any thyng in this act to the contrary notwithstãdyng. Prouided also and be it. &c. that it shall be lawfull to euery noble man and other, hauing manors, landes, tenementes or other yerelye profites, for terme of life in his own ryght, or in his wiues right, to the yerely value of a hundreth pound or aboue, to commaunde, appoynte, or licence by his or their discrecion, his or their seruauntes or family of hys or theyr house or houses, for to playe within ỹ precinct of his or their houses, gardẽs, or orchardes, at cardes, dyce, tables, bowles, or tenysse, as well amonges them selues, as other repairyng to the same house or houses. And that they so playing by cõmaundement, appoyntement, or lycẽce, as is aforesaid, shal not incurre any daunger or penalty contayned in this act for the same, this act or any thing therin contained to the cõtrary therof in anywise notwithstãding. Prouided alway and be it. &c. ỹ al informacions accions & suytes, nowe dependyng in any of the kynges courtes, for or concernyng anye penalty or forfaiture cõteined in any of the sayde statutes, by this acte repealed, and no iudgement therin yet geuen, the same informacions, accions and suites shalbe, remayne, and stande as good and effectuall in the lawe, to all ententes, constructions and purposes, as if this acte had neuer be had ne made, any thing in this acte conteyned to the contrary therof in any wyse notwithstanding. An. 33. H. 8. ca. 9.

Lycens.

Suytes.

Depending.

Effectuall.

3 That from and after the feaste of the byrth of our Lorde God thenerte comming, euery licence, placarde or graunt, made to any person or persons, for the hauyng, maintenance or keping of any bowlyng aleyes, dysyng houses, or any other vnlawfull games, prohibited by the lawes and statutes of this realme, shalbe from the sayde feaste vtterly voyde and of none effecte. An. 2. & 3. P. & M. ca. 9.

Lycence.

Games.

Voyde.

Se Alehowses. 2. Replevin of catell. 1. tel. 2.
Proclamacion. 3. Shiriffes. 31.
Recognisance. 2. Vacabondes. 2.

Plate.

Se bullion in al. Golde & siluer. 7. 9.
Custome. &c. 1. 2. Money. 15. (10.

Pleding and pleders.

1 Toutz plees qui serront a pleders ces courtes quiconques, demeant

uant quiconques ses iuſtices, ou en ses autres places, ou deuant ses autres miniſtres quicõques, en courts & places dautres seignours quiconques deins le roialme, soient pledes, monſtres, & defendus respondus, abatus, & aduges en la lange engleis & que ils soient entres & enrolles en latine. Et que les leyes & cuſtomes du dit roialme, termes, & proceſſes soient tenus & gardes come ils sont & ount esse auant ses heures. An. 36. E. 3. ca. 15.

English. Entrees. Recordes. Latin. Proces.

See Abiuracõ. 5. Repele 9. Beanpleder in al. Rome. 4. Diſceit. 1.

¶ pledges.

See Dette to the kyng. 1. Diſtreſſes. 10. Eſſoyne. 12. Fines. 5. Fozeſt. 10. 15. 21. Lete. 1. Mainprise. 1. Recogniſans. 2. Repleuin. 2. Shiriffes. 1. 31. Suerty in all.

I plees of the crowne.

Constable. Eſchetour. Coroner. Bayly.

NVllus vic. conſtabularius, eſcaetor, corona or, vel alius balliui noſtri teneant placita corone noſtre Magna carta ca. 18.

See Admiralty. 2. benches. 1. Eſcheker. 2. Forest. 16. Iuſtice of both Prohibicion. 6. Wales. 32.

¶ plenarty.

See Auowſon. 1. Proviſion. 12.

¶ pleintes in counties and court barons.

See Atturney. 8. Shiriffes. 31. Procurements. 1.

I ¶ plumstede marshe.

AN. 22. H. 8. ca. 3. anact is made for the muyng and sauyng of Plumstede marshe, and for the payment and leuyeng the taxes & scottes for the same.

¶ pluralites.

See Diſpenſation. 1. Rome. 4. Reſidens. 2.

¶ poyſonyng.

See Clergy. 21. Treaſon. 16. Felony. 21.

¶ pondes.

See Burning of Horſes. 6. cartes. 1.

I ¶ poole.

AN. 34. H. 8. Cap. 25. an acte is made that the inhabitauntes of the towne of Poole in Dorset shyre may erecte a wyndmyll and a Condyth in a waſte ground of the kyng.

¶ pope.

See Confirmacion. 15. Diſpenſacions. 3. Hereſies. 1. Proviſion. 2. 8. 12. 14. 22. Repele. 10. Rome in al.

I ¶ poore people.

EVery poore perſone or perſones, whiche haue and hereafter shall haue cause of accion or accions against any perſone or persons within this realme, shall haue by the diſcrecion of the Chaunceller of this realme for the time beyng, wrytte or writtes originall, and writtes of the Sub pena according vnto ỹ nature of theyr causes, therefore nothynge payeng to your hyghnes for ỹ ſeales of the same, nor to any perſone for the wrytyng of the same wrytte or writs to be hereafter sued, and that the saide Chauncellour for the same tyme beyng, shall assigne such of the clerkes whiche shall do and dyse the makyng and wrytyng of the same writtes, to wrote the same ready to be sealed. And also learned councel, and attorneys for the same without any rewarde takyng therefore, and after the sayde writte or writtes bee retourned if it bee afore the kyng in his benche, the Iuſtices there shall assigne to the same poore perſone or persones councell learned by theyr discrecions, whiche shall gene theyr councelles, nothyng takyng for the same, and in lyke wyse the Iuſtices

Chancellour. Writtes. Sub pena. Attorneys. Fees. Iuſtices. Counſell.

shal

thal appoint attorney and attorneis for the same poore persone and persones, and all other officers requisite and necessary to be hadde for the spede of the saide suites to be had and made, whiche shall do theyr duties without any rewardes for their counsels helpe and businesse in the same, and the same lawe and order shal be obserued and kepte of all such suites to be made afore the kynges iustices of his common place, and barons of his escheker, and all other Justices in courtes of record where any such sutes shalbe. An. 11. H. 7. Ca. 12.

Se Attaint. 6. Vacabundes and
Damages. 6. beggers in all.
Forestes. 21.

¶ preachers.

Se Bokes. 2. cramentes. 3.
Heresy. 1, 2. Treason. 19.
Monasteries. 13. Vacabondes. 7.
Seruice and sa-

¶ portes.

Se Felony. 11. Fiue portz in all.

¶ prebendes.

Se Auowson. 1. Monasteries. 5.

precipe in capite.

Se Right.

¶ premunire.

Se Appelles to rome. 1. Prouision in all. Rome. 1, 2, 3.
Attorney. 4.

1 ¶ prerogatiue regis.

PUr ceo que le royal fait cel chose (*S. the statuts in. w. 1.*) al honour de dieu & seint eglise & pur le cõmen profite, & pur le allegeance de ceux queur sount greues il ne doet mye que auter poitz puissent turner a preiudice de luy ne de sa corone, mes q̃ les droitz que a luy apartein̄ luy soint saues in toutz pointz. W. 1. Ca. 49.

Se Alienacion Eschete. 1.
without licẽce. 1. 2 Eschetours. 15.
Auowson. 2. Fooles. 1. 2.
Citacion. 2. Forfaiture. 4. 5.
Corporaciõs. 2. Franchises. 20.
Intrusion. 1. Prouision. 21.
Mordaunc. 1. Tenure. 2.
Partition and Wardes. 3. 13.
parceners. 1. 2. 14. 15.
Patentes. 1. Women. 2.
Primer seisin. 1. Wreke. 2.

¶ prescription.

Se Frãchises. 4. 5. Limitacion. 3.

1 ¶ presentment to benefices.

AN. 21. R. 2. Ca. 8. it was enacted that the kyng shoulde haue the presentmentes of the auowsons, whiche were of certaine attainted, but this parlament was repelled by 1. H. 4. Ca. 3.

Se Abilitie. 1. Maint. 1.
Auowson in all. Prouision. 2, 11.
Incumbent in al. 12, 14, 22.
Irelande. 6.

¶ presentments in courts.

Se Inditementes Surueyours. 1. in all.

1 ¶ president of the counsel.

SEe of auctoritie geuen to the president of the councell. An. 3. H. 7. Capitulo. 1.

2 ¶ The president of the kynges saide moste honorable councell, for the time being, yf he be than present may be at all tymes hereafter associate with the Chauncellour, Treasorer of Englande, and keper of the kynges priue seale for the tyme being, aswell at the nampyng of Shyriffes and settyng of prises of wines as at all other actes limitted and appointed by any statute to be done by the sayde Chauncellour and Treasorer, or keper of the kynges priue seale, for the time being. Any acte, statute, or vse heretofore made or vsed to the contrary notwithstãding. An. 21. H. 8. ca. 20. Shyriffes. wynes.

Se Aliens. 5. tutes. 2.
Execution of sta- Wines. 22.

¶ priestes.

Se Abilitie. 1. 5. Mortmain. 9.
Arrestes. 2, 3. Mortuaries. 1.

Bysshop-

Bylhoppes.10. Monasteries.13.
Chapleins in al. Pardon.32.
Incontinency in all. Resident.1.2.
Mainprise.1. Rome.4.
Marshalsey.4. Seruice and sacramentes.2.

1 ¶primer seison.

REr habebit primam seisinam, post mortem eorum qui de eo tenent in capite de omnibus terris et ten̄, de quibus ipsi fuerunt seisiti in dominico suo vt de feodo, cuiuscunq; etatis heredes ipsorū fuerunt, capiendo omnes exitus eorundē terrarum et ten̄, donec facta fuerit inquisicio, prout moris est, et ceperit homagium huiusmodi hered̄. Prerogatiua regis.ca.3. Illues. Homage.

De monasteries.1. Vses.9.
Mordancestre.1. Willes.3.

¶principal and accessory.

De Appell.2. Triall.15.
Murder.2.

¶prioritie and posterioritie.

De Wardes.11,14.

¶Prison, prisoners, imprisonment, gayle and gaylours.

1 PUr eschuer males, damagis et destructions q̄ sont auenus des viscontz, gaolers, gardeins des prisons deins franchise & dehors, q̄ ont port de prisoner, & per auter male voie distreyn̄ les parties, a deuenir appellours & appeller gentes nient coulpables, pur auer rauncon de tielx appelles, pur dout de prisoner ou per auter cas, Justices de lun banke ou de lauter iustices assignes de prēdre assises & gaoles a deliuerer enquergent per force de cest estatut de tiel distresse, penie̅, & lour tournementes, & eient les pleintifs de toutz ceux qui pleindr̄ soy voiront en cas p̄ bill̄ & oient & termin̄et tielx pleintz auri al suite du partie come al suite du roy. An. 1. E. 3. ca. 8. Appele. Just. of b. Just. of ass. Endyted.

2 ¶Pur ceo q̄ les gētz enditez des felonies, roberies, & larcynes ens heures ont faites venir lour enditementes deuant le roy, & illeoques se sont rendus, & par les mareschalk du bank le roy ont maintenant este lesses en baill̄, & puis ont fait pluisours malx & agaitz de tuer & malfait lour enditours & aurint les appelles des felonies apres lerigend issue sur eux se ont rēdus deuāt le roy, & ont esteps les ditz mareschalk̄ lesses en baille. Si cest accord & establie, que les dites enditez, et appelles soient sauuemēt et surement gardes en prisone come appēt solonc la charge que les dites mareschalx aueront des Justices. Et si nul mareschall face autremēt, a la pleint de chescun qui pleindre le voudra a l'iustice luy tenra droit durant le terme: & q̄ en le fine des termes sur lour leuer, estoisent les dites mareschalk̄ deuant mesmes les iustices deuant lour departir des places en quel ville ils voudrōt garder tielx prisoners a lour peril, et en mesme la ville allowēt maisons pur le gard̄ des prisoners a lour costages demesne, et illeoques les gardēt en prison, et ne les suffrent nul part aler vagarantes ne par baill̄, ne sauns baill̄. Et si nul tiel prisoner soit troue par bail, ou sauns bail, vagarant hors du prison, et ceo soit troue a la suite le roy, ou a la suite de partie tiēt les mareschalk̄, d̄ de ceo serront coulpables troues la prison de demy an, & outre soient reintz a la volunte le roy, & facēt les iustices de ceo enquerr̄ tanq; ils verront temps. Et quant a mareschal soit fait de le verge ceo q̄ reasō voudra. Et en cas que les mareschalx suffrēt par lour assent tielx prisoners eschaper, soiēt a la ley cōe auant ses heures ont esses: et nemtend pas le roy per cest estatut de prendre lescheāt ou il le deuers auoir. An. 5. E. 3. ca. 8. Prison. Vagar. Imprison. Escape.

3 ¶En droit des gaoles qui soloient estre en garde de les viscountes & auneres ax lour baillies assentus est &c. Gayles

& accorde, que ils soient reseintes as counties & eient les viscontz le garō des dites gaoles come auaūt ces heures soloient auoir, & y mettent tielx gardeins pur queux ils voillent respondre. Et sil aueigne que gardein du prison, ou southgardein per trop grande duresse de prisone, & p peine face nul prisoñ que il eit en sa garō deueignir appellour encountre son gre, & de ceo soit atteint, eit iudgemēt de vie & de membre. Et que iustices du roy deuant queux tiel cas auiendra enquergent sur ces la verite, et sils trouent per enquest sur ceo prise que nul gardein ou southgardein leit fait, soit de ceo areigne, et sil soit troue coulpable eit mise de vie et de membre, come de suis est dit. An. 14. E. 3. ca. 10.

4 ¶ Que les chaskels, & gaoles du roy qui soloient estre iointz al corps des counties, & sount ore disseuerez, soient reseintes a mesmes les counties. An. 13. R. 2. ca. 15.

5 ¶ Que nul soit empriſones per aleuns iustices de la peas, sinon en commen gaole, sauuāt as seignours et autres q̄ ount gaoles en lour franchises en ceo cas. An. 5. H. 4. cap. 10.

6 ¶ The Justices of the kynges benche (for the tyme beyng) haue ful auctoritie and power by theyr discretions to remaunde and sende downe as well the bodies of all felons and murderers, brought or removed, or that shall bee removed or brought before the king in his bēch, as their inditementes into the counties, where as the same murders or felonies haue been committed and done. And to commaunde all iustices, of gaole deliuerie, Justices of peace, and all other Justices and cōmissioners, and euery of them, to procede and determine vppon all the forsayde bodies and inditementes, so removed after the course of the cōmon law, in such maner as the same iustices of gaole delyuery, Justices of peace, and other commissioners, or any of them mought or shoulde haue done, yf the sayde prisoners or inditementes had neuer ben brought into the sayde kynges benche. An. 6. H. 8. ca. 6.

7 ¶ That euery Shyryffe within euerye coūtie within this realme of England haue the custody, rule, keping, & charge from ẏ Quindecim of paske next comming, of euery of the kynges common gaoles, prisōs and prisoners in the same, in euery of the said counties where ye is shiriffe during the time of his office. Except al gaoles wherof any person or persōs spirituall or temporall, or body corporate haue ẏ keping of estate of inheritance or by succession. An. 19. H. 7. ca. 10. And by that statute all patentes before made for lyfe or yeres of ẏ keping of any gaoles or castels wherin is such cōmō gaoles, be made voyde and repelled, and euery suche shiriffe to be charged with the saide gaoles and prisoners therin. And in the saide statute be certaine seuerall fines set for escapes, to endure to ẏ nexte parlament. And that letters patentes before made for lyfe, of keping of castelles, fortresses and places, and of other offices there recited be made voyde and repelled. Prouided that the shiriffe of Surrey or any other shiriffe shal not haue the custody of the gaoles of the kynges bench and marshally, and dyuers persons that had letters patents to be kepers &c. be excepted. And in the sayd statute be certeine seuerall fines set for escapes, but they were made to endure but to the end of the nexte parlament.

Shirik. Keping. Enheritans. Patentes. Fynes. Patentes. Surk. Shirik. Kinges bench Marshally. Escapes.

8 ¶ The iustices of peace of euery of the shyres of Esser, Suff. Dorſ. Sussex, Surrey, Nothingha, Glocester, Bedforde, Buck. Huntingdon, Wiltes. Ket, Warwyke, Staffordе, Dreñ. Barks. Leicester, Rutlande, Lincolne, Hereford, Northampton, Salop. Norff. & Cornewall,

wall, or the moste parte of the sayde iustices of peace in euery of the sayd shires within the limites of their cō-mission, shall haue full power & auc-toritie to limit & appoint at any time
1. yere. within the terme of one yere from ỹ ende of this presente parlament the townes & places wherein they shall thinke most necessary to haue a com-
A new gayle. mō sayle newly edified & made. And that also the saide iustices of peace in euery of the said shires, or the moste part of ỹ said iustices of peace with-in the limittes of their cōmissiō, shal haue ful power and auctoritie to cal before thē at times & places by thē to be appointed, al the high constables, rythyngmen, or borough holders of euery hundred, lathe or wapentake in the shire, wherof they be iustices, and in theyr presence, & by theyr as-sentes & agrementes, or in the pre-sence & by thassent of the moste parte of thē shall conclude and agre vpon such conuenient & certaine summes of money, as shalbe thought by their discrecions and by examinacion of workemen to suffice for the making and perfect finishing of a new sayle in the shire, wherof they be iustices of peace, & therupon shal forthwith by theyr assentes, agrementes, and
Tax. discrecion tare and sette euery suche person and persons, as than shall bee resiant in thesame shire, aswel with-in lyberties as without, hauyng landes, tenementes, rentes, or an-nuities of estate of inheritaunce, or for terme of lyfe, to the clere yerely value of. xl. s. or aboue, or beyng worth in mouable substāce the clere value of. xx. li. or aboue, to such rea-sonable ayde and summes of money as shalbe thought cōuenient by their discrecions to and for the full build-ding, making & finishing of the said cōmon sayle of the shire, where such assessement shalbe made. And after such taracion to name and appointe
Collectours. suche nombre of collectoures for the leuieng therof, as shall seme best by theyr discrecions. And that the sayde collectours and euery of them shall haue power & auctoritie to distreine Distreyn
euery such person as shall be sette or tared by the sayde Iustices of peace as is afore sayde in theyr landes or goodes, as well within liberties as without, and to sell the distresses by them taken by thappreisemēt of. iiij. honeste persones for the payment of the sayde sommes to be tared, yf the persone or persones tared refuse to pay the same within ten dayes nexte after such distresse taken, taking vp-pon euery such sale but only the mo-ney tared, with reasonable costes for takyng of the distresse: and the ouerplus of suche sales to be deliue- Ouerplus
red to the owner of the said distresse. And that also the sayde Iustices of peace in euery of the sayd shyres, or the moste parte of them, within the limittes of theyr commission, shall haue power and auctoritie to name and appoint two honest persons in-habited in the sayde shyre, wherein they be iustices, which two persons shall surueye, se and proupde, that ỹ Surueye
sayde gaoles shalbe surely and sub-stancially made & finished: to whose handes the sayde collectoures shall pay and delyuer the money by them collected of the kynges subiectes by the appointment and assignemēt of the sayde Iustices of peace, or. vi. of them at the least. And that aswell euery of the sayd collectours, as eue-ry of the sayde two persons to be na-med, theyr heyres, executours, and administratours shall declare a true and a iust accompt to the sayd Iusti-ces of peace in euery of ỹ said shires, or to. vi. of them at the least frō time to tyme when they shalbe required. And in case any of thē refuse to make accompte, or refuse to pay and em- Accomt
ploy such sommes of money as shall come to theyr handes, in suche wyse as shall bee lymytted and appointed

by

by the sayde Justices of peace or. vi. of them (as is afore sayde) that than the same Justices of peace or. vi. of them in euery shyre, where suche gaoles shall be new made, shal haue full power and auctorite, if the said offenders be present to commit them to warde, and yf they bee absente to make attachementes vnder theyr seales by theyr discrecions ageinst euery such collectour and person, to whose handes any of the sayd sōmes of money tared shal happen to come, theyr heyres, executours, and administratours and euery of them, into euerye shyre and parte of this realme, as well within libertie as without, to bee returnable afore the sayde Justices of peace, at such daye and place as by them shalbe appointed, and to be directed to the shyrysse or shyrysses of the shyre, wherin the partie or parties, againe whom such attachement shall be directed, shall be resident & abydyng, if it be within the baylywike of the shyrisse, and if it be without, than to bee directed to the bayly of the libertie, wherein suche party shall abyde. And that euery shyrysse and bayliffe of libertie to whose handes such attachements shall come, without fauour or corrupcion shall attache the said offenders, and personally bryng them before the sayde Justices accordyng to the tenour of tattachement to them directed, or els declare by his return of the saide attachement some reasonable cause why he can not so do, vpon peyne for euery defaute by them or any of them committed contrary to this acte, to lose and forfait. C.s. to the king our souereigne lord. And vppon the apparance of euery suche person so attached, the saide iustices or. vi. of them shall haue full power and auctorite to committe them to prisone, there to remaine without baile or mainprise tyl they haue truly accompted and payde all suche sommes of money as came to theyr handes by the assignemēt of the said Justices by auctorite of this acte. And in case there happen to remaine any overpl⁹ of money after ꝑ gaoles fully and wholy fynysshed, than it is ordered, that the same overplus shall be imployed and bestowed in almes to the prisoners, to bee committed to the sayde gaole by the discrecions of the said Justices of peace or the more parte of them, as lōg as as it wyll lasse. Prouyded alwaye, that this acte extende not to charge any persones inhabited within any cities, townes or boroughes corporate, which haue commō gaoles for felons taken in the same, and haue Justices of peace for deliuerance of such felons, for any tares or lottes to the makyng of the sayde common gaoles of any the shyres aboue named, but that euery such inhabitant in any such citie, towne, or borough corporate, shall bee vtterly discharged thereof. And be it further enacted that seuerall commissions vnder the Kynges greate seale, with this present acte thereto affyxed, shall bee directed to the Justices of peace of the shyres afore named, auctorising them to accōplishe and execute this present acte according to the tenour thereof in euery behalfe. And that the sayde Justices of peace in euery of the shyres afore named, haue power and auctoritie to symitte to euery of the sayde collectours and persones by them to be named, that shall take peines for leuyeng of the money tared, or for the surueyeng of the makyng of the sayd gaoles, such reasonable sommes for their paynes and labours for the collection of the saide money and surueyeng the makyng of the sayde gaoles. And bee it further enacted by ꝑ auctoritie. &c. that all murderers and felons shall be imprisoned in the sayde common gaoles, and not els where. And that the

Ouerplus. Almes. Townes. Comissions. Just. of p. wages. Imprisō.

wall, or the moste parte of the sayde iustices of peace in euery of the sayd shires within the limites of their cō-mission, shall haue full power & auc-toritie to limit & appoint at any time within the terme of one yere from ỹ ende of this presente parlament the townes & places wherein they shall thinke most necessary to haue a com-mō sayle newly edified & made. And that also the saide iustices of peace in euery of the said shires, or the moste part of ỹ said iustices of peace with-in the limittes of their cōmissiō, shal haue ful power and auctoritie to cal before thē at times & places by thē to be appointed, al the high constables, tythyngmen, or boroughholders of euery hundred, lathe or wapentake in the shire, wherof they be iustices, and in theyr presence, & by theyr as-sentes & agrementes, or in the pre-sence & by thassent of the moste parte of thē shall conclude and agre vpon such conuenient & certaine summes of money, as shalbe thought by their discrecions and by examinacion of workemen to suffice for the making and perfect finishing of a new sayle in the shire, wherof they be iustices of peace, & therupon shal forthwith by theyr assentes, agrementes, and discrecion tare and sette euery suche person and persons, as than shall bee resiant in the same shire, aswel with-in lyberties as without, hauyng landes, tenementes, rentes, or an-nuities of estate of inheritaunce, or for terme of lyfe, to the clere yerely value of. xl. s. or aboue, or beyng worth in mouable substāce the clere value of. xx. li. or aboue, to such rea-sonable ayde and summes of money as shalbe thought cōuenient by their discrecions to and for the full buil-ding, making & finishing of the said cōmon sayle of the shire, where such assessement shalbe made. And after such taracion to name and appointe suche nombre of collectoures for the leuieng therof, as shall seme best by theyr discrecions. And that the sayde collectours and euery of them shall haue power & auctoritie to distreine euery such person as shall be sette or tared by the sayde Iustices of peace as is aforesayde in theyr landes or goodes, as well within liberties as without, and to sell the distresses by them taken by thappreisement of. iiij. honeste persones for the payment of the sayde sommes to be tared, yf the persone or persones tared refuse to pay the same within ten dayes nexte after such distresse taken, taking vp-pon euery such sale but only the mo-ney tared, with reasonable costes for takyng of the distresse: and the ouerplus of suche sales to be deliue-red to the owner of the said distresse. And that also the sayde Iustices of peace in euery of the sayd shyres, or the moste parte of them, within the limittes of theyr commission, shall haue power and auctoritie to name and appoint two honest persons in-habited in the sayde shyre, wherein they be iustices, which two persons shall suruey, se and proupde, that ỹ sayde gaoles shalbe surely and sub-stancially made & finished: to whose handes the sayde collectoures shall pay and delyuer the money by them collected of the kynges subiectes by the appointment and assignemēt of the sayde Iustices of peace, or. bi. of them at the least. And that aswell euery of the sayd collectours, as euery of the sayde two persons to be na-med, theyr heyres, executours, and administratours shall declare a true and a iust accompt to the sayd Iusti-ces of peace in euery of ỹ said shires, or. to. bi. of them at the least frō time to tyme when they shalbe required. And in case any of thē refuse to make accompte, or refuse to pay and em-ploy such sommes of money as shall come to theyr handes, in suche wyse as shall bee lymytted and appointed

1. yere.

A new gayle.

Tax.

Collectours.

Distresse.

Ouerplus.

Surueyors.

Accomptes.

by the sayde Justices of peace or. bi. of them (as is aforesayde) that than the same Justices of peace or. bi. of them in euery shyre, where suche gaoles shall be new made, shal haue full power and auctoritie, if the said offenders be present to commit them towarde, and yf they bee absente to make attachementes vnder theyr seales by theyr discrecions agein euery such collectour and person, to whose handes any of the sayd sōmes of money tared shal happen to come, theyr heyres, executours, and administratours and euery of them, into euerye shyre and parte of this realme, as well within libertie as without, to bee returnable afore the sayde Justices of peace, at such daye and place as by them shalbe appointed, and to be directed to the shyryffe or shyryffes of the shyre, wherin the partie or parties, againe whom such attachement shall be directed, shall be resident & abydyng, if it be within the baylywike of the shyriffe, and if it be without, than to bee directed to the bayly of the libertie, wherein suche party shall abyde. And that euery shyryffe and bayliffe of libertie to whose handes such attachements shall come, without fauour or corrupcion shall attache the said offenders, and personally bryng them before the sayde Justices accordyng to the tenour of tattachement to them directed, or els declare by his return of the saide attachement some reasonable cause why he can not so do, vpon peyne for euery defaute by them or any of them committed contrary to this acte, to lose and forfait. C.s. to the king our soueraigne lord. And vppon the apparance of euery suche person so attached, the saide iustices or. bi. of them shall haue full power and auctoritie to committe them to prisone, there to remaine without baile or mainprise tyl they haue truly accompted and payde all suche sommes of money as came to theyr handes by the assignemēt of the said Justices by auctoritie of this acte. And in case there happen to remaine any ouerpl⁹ of money after ꝯ gaoles fully and wholy kynyshed, than it is ordered, that the same ouerplus shall be imployed and bestowed in almes to the prisoners, to bee committed to the sayde gaole by the discrecions of the said Justices of peace or the more parte of them, as lōg as as it wyll laste. Prouyded alwaye, that this acte extende not to charge any persones inhabited within any cities, townes or boroughes corporate, which haue commō gaoles for felons taken in the same, and haue Justices of peace for deliuerance of such felons, for any tares or lottes to the makyng of the sayde common gaoles of any the shyres aboue named, but that euery such inhabitant in any such citie, towne, or borough corporate, shall bee vtterly discharged thereof. And be it further enacted that seuerall commissions vnder the kynges greate seale, with this present acte thereto affyxed, shall bee directed to the Justices of peace of the shyres afore named, auctorising them to accōplishe and execute this present acte according to the tenour thereof in euery behalfe. And that the sayde Justices of peace in euery of the shyres afore named, haue power and auctoritie to kymitte to euery of the sayde collectours and persones by them to be named, that shall take peines for leuyeng of the money tared, or for the surueyeng of the makyng of the sayd gaoles, such reasonable sommes for their paynes and labours for the collection of the saide money and surueyeng the makyng of the sayde gaoles. And bee it further enacted by ꝯ auctoritie. &c. that all murderers and felons shall be imprisoned in the sayde common gaoles, and not els where. And that

Ouerplus. Almes. Townes. Commissions. Just. of p. wages. Imprisō.

the

the shyrffes shall haue the keppng and charge of the same newe gaoles. And that euery shyrffe bee alowed vppon his accompte in the Escheker for al and euery such sommes of money as he shall hereafter happen to erpende in and about the necessarye reparacions or amendmentes of the sayd gaoles, after they be once made from tyme to tyme as often as nede shall require. And that the barons of the kynges Escheker haue power to alowe euery shirriffe in euery such case by theyr discrecions without any bill or warrant to be shewed frō the kynges highnes in that behalfe. Prouided alwayes that this acte be not in any wise hurtefull or preiudiciall to any persone or persones hauing any common gaoles by inheritaunce for terme of lyfe or for yeres, but that they shall haue and enioye theyr sayde gaoles, and the profytes, fees and commodities of the same as they hadde or myght lawfully haue had before the makyng of this, and as if this acte had neuer been had ne made. Be it. &c. that lyke prouision in euery behalfe be hadde for a newe gaole to be made within the countie of Derby, in lyke fourme as is prouided for other shyres aforesayde.

Shirriffs. Allowans. Account.

Reparacions

Enheritans.

Derby.

An. 23. H. 8. Capitulo. 2. And after An. 28. H. 8. Capit. 9. this acte was continued to the laste day of the nert parlament. And after An. 31. H. 8. Capit. 7. this acte was continued to the laste day of the nerte parlament. And after An. 33. H. 8. Capit. 17. this act was continued vnto the last day of the nerte parlament. And after An. 37. H. 8. Capit. 23. this act was continued to the laste day of the nert parlament. And after An. 1. Marie primo parliamento. Capit. 14. was continued vntyl the ende of ten yeres nerte folowyng that parlament.

9 ¶ Where in the laste parlament holden at Westminster (s. An. 1. & 2. P. & M. ca. 13. *See this statute in Mainprise.* 7.) amōgest other thinges it was enacted that suche Justices of the peace as haue auctoritie to bayle any prisoner brought before them for anye manslaughter or felonye before any baylement or mainprise shoulde take the examinacion of the said prisoner, and informacīō of the that bryng hym of the facte and circumstaunces therof, and the same or as much therof as shalbe materiall to proue the felony, shall put in wrytyng before they make the same baillment, which said examinacion together with the said baillement, the said iustices shoulde certifie at the nerte generall gaole delyuery, to be holde within the limittes of theyr commission, as by the same acte more plainly is conteined and may appere. And for almuch as the sayde acte doth not extende to such prisoners as shall be brought before any Justice of peace for manslaughter or felony, and by such iustice shalbe cōmitted to ward for the suspicion of such manslaughter or felony, & not bayled, in which case the examinacion of such prisoner and of such as shall bring hym, is as necessary or rather more then where such prisoner shall be let to bayle or mainprise. Be it therfore enacted by thauctoritie of this preset parliamēt, that from hence forth suche iustices or iustice before whom any persone shalbe brought for manslaughter or felony, or for suspicīō therof, before he or they shall commit or sende such prisoner to warde, shall take the examinacīō of such prisoner and informacion of those that bring him of the facte and circumstance therof, and the same or as much thereof as shall be materiall to proue the felony, shal put in writing within two dayes after the sayde examinacion, and the same shal certifie in such maner and fourme & at such time as they should and ought to do of suche prysoner so committed or sent to warde, hadde

Iust. of Baile.

Felony.

Examin.

wryting

Certify.

Impris.

Iust. of

Impris. Examin.

wryting

Certify.

been

bēn bayled or let to mainprise, vpō such paine as in the saide former act is limitted and appointed for not takyng, or not certifyeng such examynacions as in the sayde former acte is expressed. And be it further enacted that the sayde iustices shall haue auctoritie by this act to binde al such by recognisance or obligacion, as doe declare any thing materiall to proue the sayd manslaughter or felony agaynst such prisoner as shall be so commytted to warde, to appere at the next generall gaole delyuerye to be holden within the coūtye, citty or towne corporate, where the tryal of the sayde manslaughter or felony shall be, then and there to gyue euydence against the party, and that the sayde iustices shall certifie the sayde bandes take before them in lyke maner, as they should and ought to certifie the bides mencioned in the sayd former act, vpon the peine as in the sayde former acte is mencyoned for not certifieng such bandes as by the sayd former act is limitted & appointed to be certified. An. 2. & 3. P. & M. Capitulo. 10.

Se Abiuracion. 4. 5.
Acciō populer. 1.
Account. 2. 4.
Acusacion. 1. 4. 5. 6.
Alehowses. 2.
Aliens. 6.
Apparell. 5. 7.
Appeles. 5. 7.
Apprentice. 2.
Armour. 4.
Arrestes in all.
Arrow heads. 1.
Artificers. 1. 3.
Assise. 3. 6. 9. 12.
Attaint. 13.
Auowson. 1.
Bankeruptes. 1.
Breakers of leases. 1.
Champerty. 4.
Cirographer. 1.
Clergy. 1. 5. 6. 7. 9. 14. 15.
Conspiracy. 3.
Corpus cum causa. 1.
Counterfeting of letters. 1.
Courts. 2.
Crossebowes. 3.
Custome. &c. 15.
Decies tātum. 1.
Dette. 4.
Discett. 1.
Dyapry. 5. 11. 25.
Egiptians. 1.
Eschange. 9.
Escheker. 1. 4.
Escheatours. 4.
Executours. 6. 10. 11.
Exigent. 1.
Fees. 2.
Felony. 1. 2.
Fines. 8.
Fithe. 1. 5. 8. 9. 12.
Forcible entre. 1. 2.
Forest. 10. 17. 18. 21. 22. 24. 27.
Forstallers. 3. 5.
Gold and siluer. &c. 1.
Hauens. 2.
Hawkes. 1. 3.
Heresy. 1. 2.
Hie wates. 4.
Horses. 1. 8.
Hunters. 1. 2.
Husbandry. 5.
Incontinency. 1. 3.
Inditements. 1.
Iurrour. 5. 8.
Iustice of p. 3.
Labozers. 1. 2. 5. 8. 13. 15. 18. 19. 24. 25. 28. 31. 32. 35. 37.
Lete. 1.
Limitacion. 3.
Liueries. 1. 5. 9.
Mainprise. 2. 6.
Marches. 1.
Mariners. 1.
Marshalsy. 6.
Masons. 1.
Merchāts. 2. 14. 25. 39. 40.
Monasteries. 2.
Money. 1. 2. 6. 46. 52.
Murther. 2.
Newes. 1. 2. 4.
Officers. 5.
Orford. 1.
Parlement. 13.
Passages. 1. 8.
Peolers and tinkers. 1.
Perdon. 1.
Phisicions. 3. 7.
Plaies. 2.
Protection. 2. 8.
Prouision. 2. 3. 13.
Purueyours. 3. 4. 7. 8. 9. 11. 15. 16. 33. 36.
Rape. 1. 2.
Recogn. 2.
Rescisseisin. 1. 2.
Repleder. 1.
Reseet. 2.
Returne of thrises. 1.
Riots. 2. 4. 5. 7. 9.
Robberies. 1. 4.
Sanctuaries. 2.
Seruice and sacramentes. 3.
Shirifes. 9. 13. 25. 27.
Staple. 2. 3. 8.
Tindale. 3.
Tithes. 5. 6. 7. 8.
Tolle. 1.
Townes. 1.
Treason. 17. 19. 20. 23.
Triall. 11.
Vacabondes. 2.
Villenage. 3.
Vitailes. 15.
Universities. 1.
Usury. 4. 6. 7.
Wales. 11. 12. 18. 22. 24. 25. 32.
Wardes. 4. 12. 25
Weightes. 7. 12. 15. 19. 22. 25. 26.
Wildefoule. 1.
Wines. 12.
Wolles. 4.
Wreke. 1.

¶ priuilege.

Se Accompt. 5.
Canterbury. 1.
Chester. 6.
Citacion. 1.

Eschetours.11. Stelyarde.1.
Merchants.39. Wines.23.
Rome.3.

¶priuy seale.

Se Constable & marshall.1. right.1. Seales.1.
Justyce and Sewers.8.

¶probate of testament,

Ordinaries. ¶Dme les ministers des tuelsõ et cauts ordinaries de seint eglise preignẽt del people outrageoules et greuouses fines pur la proeue du testaments, et pour les acquitances ent faire le roy ad charge lercheuesque de Canterbery et les auters cuelsõs que ils ent mettent amendement. Et sils ne facent, accord est que le Roy ferra enquerre per ses iustices des lour appressions & extorcions, & de les oyer & terminer, sibien a la suit l'roy come de la party, come auncienmẽt ad este vse. An.31. E.3.ca.7.

Fyne. Testamentes

Extorcion. Justices.

2 ¶An.3.H.5.ca.8. it was enacted to endure to the nert parlemẽt, what ordinaries shold take for probate of testamentes.

3 ¶From the first day of Aprel, in the yere of our Lorde. M.CCCCC. XLI. that nothing shall be demaded, receiued, nor taken by any Bishop, ordinary, archdeacon, chauncellour, cõmissary, official, nor any other maner of person or persõs, whatsoeuer they be, which now haue, or which at any time hereafter shall haue auctority, or power to take, or receiue probacion, insinuacion, or approbacion of testament or testaments, by himself or themselfe, nor by his or theyr regesters, scribes, prasers, summoners, apparatours, or by any other of their ministers, for the probacion, insinuacion, & approbacion of anye testamẽt or testamẽts, or for writting sealing, prasing, regestring, fynes, making of inuentories & giuing of acquitãces, or for any other maner of cause concerning ỹ same, where ỹ goods of ỹ testatour of the said testamẽt or pson so dying, do not amount clerely ouer & aboue the value of. C.s. sterling except onely to ỹ scribe to haue for writing of the probate of ỹ testament of him deceased, whole goods shal not be aboue ỹ same clere value of. C.s. vi.d. & for the cõmissio of misiuracion of the goodes of any man dissealing intestate, not being aboue like value of. C.s. clere. vi.d. and neuertheless the bishop, ordinary, or other persõ or plos hauing power or auctoritie to take or receiue ỹ probacion or approbacio of testamẽtes, refuse not to approue any such testament being lawfully tẽded or offred to the to be proued or approued, wherof the goods of the testatour or persõ so dying amoũt not aboue ỹ value of. C.s sterling, so ỹ the said testamẽt be exhibited to him or them in writing wt ware thereunto affixed ready to be sealed, & that ỹ same testamt be lawfully proued before ỹ same ordinary (before the sealing) to be ỹ true, hole, & last testamt of the same testatour, in such forme as hath ben commõly accustomed in ỹ behalf. And wha the goods of the testatour do amoũt ouer & aboue ỹ clere value of. C.s. and do not excede the sume of. xl. li. sterling, ỹ than no bishop, ordinary, nor other maner of person or persons whatsoeuer he or they bee, now hauyng or which hereafter shall haue auctoritie to take probacion or approbacion of any testament or testaments as is afore sayde, by themself or anye of their said regisers, scribes, prasers, sommoners, apparatours, nor any other their ministers for ỹ probacion, insinuacion, and approbacion of any testament or testamẽts, or for the regestring, sealig, writing, prasing, making of inuentories, gyuing of acquitances, fynes, or anye other thing cõcerning the same, shall take or cause to be taken of any person or persons, but onely. iii.s. vi.d. & not aboue, wherof to be to ỹ sayd bysshop or

Ordinary.

Regesters.

Scribe. Regist. Prober. iii.s.vi.d.

or ordinary, or to other persone or persones, hauyng power and auctorite to take the probacion or approbacio of any testamēt or testaments, for him and his ministers. ii. s. vi. d. and not aboue, and. xii. d. residue of the sayde. iii. l. vi. d. to be to the scribe for the regestring of the same. And where the goodes of the testatour or persone or psons so dying, doe amoūt ouer and aboue the clere value of. xl. pounde sterlyng, that than the bishop nor ordinary, nor other person or psons, now hauing or whych hereafter shall haue auctho̅rite or power to take probate of testaments as is aforesaid, by him or them selfe, nor any of hys or theyr sayde regesters, scribes, praisers, summoners, apparatours, or any other theyr ministers, for the probacio̅, insinuacio̅, and approbacion of any testamēt or testamentes, or for the regestring, sealing, writing, prayling, makyng of inuentories, fines, giuing of acquitauncs, or any thing cōcerning the same probate of testament, shall from the sayde fyrst daye of Apryll, take or cause to be taken of any person or persones, but onely. v. s. and not aboue, wherof to be to ỹ sayd bishop, ordinarye, or other person hauing power to take the probacion of suche testament or testamentes for him and his ministers. ii. s. vi. d. and not aboue, & ii. s. vi. d. residue of the said. v. s. to be to the scribe for regestring of ỹ same, or els ỹ same scrybe to be at his libertie to refuse those. ii. s. vi. d. & to demaūd & haue for writing of euery tenne lines of the same testament, wherof euery line to containe in length. x. ynches. i. d. And ỹ euery such bishop or ordinarye, and other person or persons, so hauing or which hereafter shall haue auctority or power to take or receiue ỹ probacion or approbacion of any testamēt or testaments, as is aboue sayd, their regesters, scribes, & ministers, shall approue, insinuate, seale, & regester frō time to time ỹ sayde testaments, & deliuer the same seale with the seale of their office to the executour or executors named in any such testamentes, for ỹ the saide summe or sūmes aboue said, & in maner & forme as is aboue rehersed, to deliuer it wō conuenient spede, without any fruitratory delay. And in case any persō die intestate, or that the executours named in any such testamentes, refuse to proue the said testamēt: Thā the said ordinary or other pso or persōs, hauing auctorite to take pbate of testaments, as is aboue said, shall graunt the admynistracion of the goodes of the testatour or person deceased to the widow of the same persō deceased, or to ỹ nert of hys kinne, or to both, as by the discretion of the same ordinary shalbe thought good, taking suertie of hym or them, to whom shalbe made such commyssiō, for true administracion of the goods cattals, and dettes, which he or they shall be so authorised to minister. And in case where diuers persones claime the administracio̅ as nert of kinne, which bee egall in degree of kinred to the testatour or persō deceased, and where any person onely desireth the administracion as nert of kin, where in dede diuers persons be in equality of kinred, as is aforsaid: Than in euery such case the ordinary to be at his eleccion and liberty to accept any one or mo makig requeste where diuers doe require the admynistracio̅. Or where but one or more of them, and not all beyng inequalitys of degree doe make requeste, than the ordinary to admitte the wydowe and hym or them onely makyng requeste or anye one of theym at hys pleasure takyng nothyng for ỹ same vnlesse the goodes of the persone so deceased, amount aboue the value or summe of. C. s. And in case the goodes of the persone so deceased a-

Deliuer.
Intestate.
Exec. refuse.
Administer.
Widowe.
Kynne.
Surety.
Dyuers.
Ordinary.
Eleccion.
Widowe.
Kynne.
Nothing.
C. s.

mounte above the value of. C.s. and not above the value or sume of. xl.li. than the sayde bysshop, ordinarye, or other person or persones, so hauing auctoritie to take probate of testamentes, as is aforesaid, theyr ministers and officers, shall take only. ii. s. vi. d. sterling & not above, and that the executor and executours named by the testatour or persone so deceased, or such other person or persones, to whom such administracion shall be committed, where any person dyeth intestate or by waye of intestate, calling or taking to him or thē suche person or persones, two at the least, to whom the sayde person so dyeng was indetted, or made anye legacy, & vpon their refusell or absence, two other honest persones beyng next of kynne to the person so dyeng, and in their default or absence. ii. other honest persones, and in their presēce, and by their discrecions, shall make or cause to be made a true and perfite inuentory of al the goodes, cattalles, wares marchandises, as wel mouable as not mouable, whatsoeuer that were of the sayd person so deceased, & the same shall cause to be indented, whereof the one parte shall be by the sayd executour or executours, administratour or administratours, vpō his or their othe or othes to be taken before the sayde bisshoppes, ordynaries, their officials, or commissaries or other persones, hauing power to take probate of testamentes, vpon ỹ holy Euangelyst, to be good & true, and the same one part endented shall present and deliuer into the keppyng of the sayd bisshoppe, ordinarie or ordinaries, or other persone hauyng power to take probate of testamēts, and the other part therof to remaine with the sayd executor or executors, administratour or administratours and that no bisshoppe, ordinary, or other whatsoeuer psō, hauyng auctoritie to take probate of testamēt or testamentes, as is aboueslaid, vpō ỹ

xl.li.

paine in this statute hereafter exprymed, refuse to take any such inuētory Refuse.
or inuentories to him or thē presented or tended to be deliuered as is aforesaid. Prouided alwaies ỹ if the parson so deceased, will by his testamēt will.
or laste will, any landes, tenementes, Lande
or hereditamentes, to be solde, ỹ the money therof cōming, nor the pfites Money
of the sayd landes, for any time to be taken, shall not be accompted as a- Not ac-
ny of the goodes or cattals of ỹ sayd ted.
person so deceased, and that the same bisshop, ordinary, or other person or Ordi-
persōs hauing auctoritie to take pro- bate of testament or testamēts, as is aforesaid, vpō the deliuery of ỹ seale Deliu
and signe of the testatour, doe cause Seale.
the same seale to be defaced, & there Deface
vpon incontinent redeliuer the same seale vnto the sayde executour or executors, wout claim or chalēge there vnto to be made. And in case any pson or persōs at any time hereafter require a copy or copies of ỹ sayd testamentes so proued, or of the sayde inuentory so made, that than the sayde ordinary or ordinaries, & the other persons hauing auctoritie to take probate of testamēts, or their ministers, shall from time to time with conueni- ent spede, wout any fruitratory delay, deliuer or cause to be deliuered a Deliu
true copy or copies of the same, to the sayde person or persones so demaunding them or any of thē, takyng for the searche and for the making of the Sercha
copy or eyther of the sayd testament Copy.
or inuentory, but onely such fee as Fee.
is before rehearsed for the regestring of the sayd testament, or els the scribe or regester to bee at hys election and liberty to demaunde, haue, and take for euery tenne lynes thereof, beyng of the propozicō before rehersed. i. d. 1 d. lyne
Prouided alway that where any pson or persons, hauing power or authozitie to take probate of testamentes haue vsed to take lesse sammes of Lesse
money

xl.li. ii.s.vi.d Exec. Administer. Detted. Legacy. Kynne. Inuentory. Indented. Othe. True. Deliuer. Ordinary.

money than is aboue said for the probate of testaments or cõmissions of administrations, or other cause cõcerning the same, shall take & receiue such summe or summes of money for the probate of testamentes and commissyons of the administrations, & other causes concerning the same, as they before the making of thys acte haue vsed to take and not aboue. And it is enacted, that euery bishop, ordinary, archdeakon, chauncellour, commissary, official, and other person and persõs, hauing or the which hereafter shall haue auctoryte to take probate of testamentes, theyr registers, scribes, praysers, summoners, apparatours, & all other theyr ministers whatsoeuer they bee, that shall vse or attempte, or cause to bee done and attempted against thys act or ordinance in any thing, shall forfait and lose for euery time so offending to the party greued in y behalfe so much money as any suche person aboue said, shall take cõtrary to thys present act. And ouer that shall lose & forfeyt. x. pounde sterlyng, whereof the one mottie shall bee to the kyng, and the other moytie to the partye greued in that behalfe, that wyll sue &c. in any of the kinges courtes for y recouery of y same, in which accyon no essoigne &c. shalbe admitted or allowed. And that euery of the same bishoppes, and other persons, which shall hereafter incurre or fall into y daũger of such penalty or forfaiture shalbe charged onely for hymselfe. And none of them to bee chargeable to that penaltie for others offence. Prouided alwaye that thys present acte be not preiudiciall to any ordynary or other pson, whych now haue or hereafter shal haue auctority for probate of testaments, but that euery of them shall and may conuẽt before them al and euery persõ or persons made and named executour or executours of any testamẽt, to then-

tent to proue or refuse y testamẽt or testamẽts of their testatour or testatours, and to bring in inuẽtories, & to doe euery other thing concerning the same, as they might do before the making of this act, so y alwaies any such ordinary, or other persõ or persons hauing such auctority by themself their commissaries, scribes, registers, or other ministers, aforesaid shall not in any wise take for y same aboue the fees limitted by thys acte, ne in any wise attempt any thynge contrary to any part of the same act. An. 21. H. 8. ca. 5.

Se Citacion. 2. Richemond. 1.
Extorcion. 1. Rome. 4.

¶ procedendo.

Se Ayde of the king. 1. 2. 3. Allyse. 11. Voucher. 3.

I ¶ proces.

En summons & en attachementes en plee de terre, de ceux mes conteigñ la summons ou lattach. le terme de xb. iours a tout le meins, solonc la commen ley, sil ne soyt en attachemẽt des assises prendre en presence le roy ou des pleez deuãt iustic. en eire, durãt lour eire. Articuli sup cartas. ca. 15. Som. Attach. Dayes. Just. in eyre.

2 ¶ Autiel proces soit fait de trespas fait en temps le roy E. pere le roy qui ore est, come de trespas fait en tẽps le roy qui ore est. An. 2. E. 3. ca. 14. This.

3 ¶ Come auant ces heures ascunz appelles ou endites de diuerses felonies en vn counte, ou vtlages en mesme le coũte, ont eẽ demurrãtz ou receptz en autre countie peront les felons enditez & vtlages ont este couertes en lour malueis de ceo que ilz ne potẽt estre attaches en autre county: cy est accord & establie q̃ les iustices assignes doyer et terminer tielx felonies, facent lour vtiel per toutes les counties dengleterre ou mester serra a prendre tielx enditez. Anno. 5. Ed. 3. ca. 11. Felony. Justices. Oyer & det.

4 ¶ Autiel proces soit fait en vtiel de det & de detinue des chateux et em- Det. Detinue.

Briary. prif. des auers per bře de capias et p ces dergend p retourne de viscont come ore est vsee en briefe daccompt. An. 25. E 3. ca. 17.

Forger of dedes. 5 ¶ In breuib⁹ vers⁹ eos q fabricant seu faciũt cartas siue munimẽta minus vera, ⁊ ea proclamãt et legi faciunt perquirend, fiat proces⁹ cõsimilis p capias ⁊ erigend vt in breuib⁹ de transgressione. An. 7. H. 6. ca. 2.

6 ¶ Anno. 6. H. 6. ca. 1. an acte was made to endure at the kings pleasure for proces vpon inditementes before the erigend.

Inditement. Appele. 7 ¶ Sur chesc. inditemẽt ou appelꝛ p le q̃l ascũ dez ditz lieges demurrãtz en autꝛs coũties q̃ la ou tiel enditemẽt ou appelꝛ soit ou serra pris, de tresõ, felony, ⁊ tꝛs apꝛndꝛ en apꝛez deuãt iustic. du peaz, ou deuant ascũ auter etãt poar de tielꝛ enditemẽtez ou appelles prendꝛ, ou autꝛs cõmissioners ou iustices en ascũ counte, frãchise ou libertie dengꝛ, deuãt ascũ erigend agarde sur ascũ enditemẽt ou appelle en la forme auantdit apꝛendꝛ, que maintenant aps le primier bꝛ de capias sur chescũ tiel enditemẽt ou appelꝛ agarde ⁊ returne, q̃ vn autꝛ brief de cap̃ soit agarde direct al viscount del counte dont celluy qui est ensy endite, est ou fuit suppose destre conuersant per ẽ lenditement returnable deuãt mesmes les iustices ou cõmissioners deuãt queux il est endite ou appelle a vn certein iour cõtepgnãt lespace de trops mops de la date du dit darreyn brief ou les counties sont tenus de mois en moiz. Et la ou les coũties sont tenꝰ de sps semains en sps semaines, cest la spacede. iiij. mois tanqꝫ al iour de returñ de ẽ la brief p quel brefe de secunde capias soit contenue ⁊ cõmaunde a mesme l viscont de prẽdre celluy qui est ensy endite ou appelle p son corpz sil poet estre troue deins sa baillie. Et sil ne poet mie estre troue deins sa baillie, Proclam. q̃ le dit viscont face proclamatiõ en deux counties deuãt le retourñ de ẽ le bꝛe, q̃ cellay qui est ensy endite ou appelle appterge deuãt les dites iustices ou commissioners en le counte libertie, ou franchise, ou il est endite ou appelle, al iour contenue en le dit darrain brief de capias, a respõdre a nostre seignour le Roy ou au partye de la felony, treason, ou tñs dont il ẽ ensy endite ou appelꝛ. Apꝛes q̃l secõd bꝛ de capias ensy serue et returne, si celluy qui est ensy endite ou appelꝛ ne veign̄ al iour de mesmꝛ bꝛ de capias returne soit erigend agarde enũz tielꝛ endites ou appelles, et chescun deux. Et si ascun erigend en aps soit agarde sur ascun tiel enditement ou appelle, countre la fourme auauntdit ou ascun bꝛlagarie sur ceo prononcie: soit libꝛe celluy erigend ensy agarde, come la bꝛlagarie sur ceo pnuncie, et chescun deux tenus pour nulꝛ ⁊ voide. Et que la party sur qui tiel erigend encountre la fourme auauntdit soit agarde, ou bꝛlagarie prononcie ne soit endamage ne mys a perde de ses biens, ou chateux, tres ou tenementes, ne de sa vie. Purueu toutes foytes que lestatute fayt en le darrayn parlement dez proces affayres, en tyel cas deuant le Roy en son banke estoyse en la foyce. Et en oustre mꝛ nostre seignour le Roy ad graunte per auctoꝛitie suisdit, que chescun endite ou appelle en la forme auantdit de cy enauant, apꝛes ceo q̃ il soit per verdite duement acquite, il eit brief ⁊ accyon sur son caz enũs chescun procurour de tielꝛ endites mẽts ou appelles. Et soit autiel proces sur ⁊ en ẽ le bꝛe cõe en bꝛ de trespas fait oue force et armes. Et si tiel procurour soit attaint en cel plte, que le pꝛ recouer ses damages au treble. Purueu toutz foitz qui cẽ ordinance ne se extende my a senditemẽts ou appelles prises ou apprendres deins le counte de Cestre. Purueu auri que si ascun des dites lieges, ou ascun de lour heires soit ou serra appelle ou endite de felonie, ou treson, ⁊ al tẽps de

Statut. 1. Dan. cap. 1. Endite, ⁊ appelle. Iecta le cas. Proces. Compte. Chester.

de meisme le felonye ou treason supposee ou fuit conuersant deyns le counte dont lenditement ou appell fait mencion, que autiel proces soyt fayt vers tiel enditee ou appellee come ad esse vse de tout temps deuant ces heures. An. 8. H. 6. ca. 10.

3 ¶ Ledit estatut (s. of 8. H. 6. ca. 10. before 7.) soyt tenus, et gardes, e mys en due execucion en toutz poyntz: adioustant a icell, que si aiscuns tyelx enditementes prises, ou apprendres, deuāt aiscuns dez iustices du peaz, ou deuaunt aiscun autre eyant poyar de prendre tielx enditemētes, ou appelles, ou auters iustices ou commyssioners en aiscun counte, fraunchyse, ou libertie dengleterre, soyent remoues denant le roy en son bank ou ailours per Certiorare, ou autrement que adonques apres tiel remouemēt deuant aiscun erigend agarde sur aiscun tiel enditement ou appellie en la fourme auaunidit prys ou apprend̄ que maintenant apres le primier bē de Capias sur chescun tyel endytement ou appelle agarde et retourne vn auter briefe de Capias soit agard direct al viscount del counte dount celluy qui est ensy endite ou appellie est ou fuit suppose destre conuersant per meisme lenditement ou appell, retournable deuant le Roy en sō bāk a vn certein iour conteignāt lespace de trois moys ou quatre del date del dyt darrain brief de Capias solonqs le maner e fourme que les Justyces du peas e auters en le dyt primier estatut contenus deuilent auoyr fayt auant tyel remouement puis la fayssance du dyt primier estatut. Et si aiscū tiel erigend soit agard en apres sur aiscun tiel enditement ou appellie apres tiel remouement encountre la fourme auaundit, ou aiscun briefe de Replagarie sur ceo pronūcie, soyt sibñ cel erigēd ensy agarder, cāe lutlagarie sur ceo a pronūcier, et chescū de eux ten⁹ pur nul e void, solonqs ceo que en la dyt primier estatut est conten⁹ pluis au plaine. An. 10. H. 6. ca. 6.

9 ¶ Like proces to be had hereafter in actions vpon the case as wel sued as to be vsed in any of ỳ sayde courts (s. the kinges benche and common place) as in actions of trespas or dettes. An. 19. H. 7. cap. 9.

Accion vpon the case.

10 ¶ Like proces be had hereafter in euery accion from henceforth to be brought vpō the saide estatut. An. quinto (s. R. 2. ca. 7. which is in forcible entre 1.) as in a common accion of trespas at the commō law, e that like proces to be had in euery writ of annuitie e couenant hereafter to bee sued as in an accyon of dette. Anno. 23. H. 8. cap. 14.

Annuitie. Couenant.

Se Accion puplier. 1.
Account. 1. 2.
Accusacion. 4.
Admesurement of dower. 1.
Admesurement of pasture. 1.
Alehouses e tiplinghouses. 2.
Aliens. 1.
Amendemēt. 1. 2. 3.
Apparel. 7.
Appelles. 5. 7.
Assise. 9.
Attaint. 2. 13 15.
Bishops. 9.
Breakers of leagues. 1.
Bridges. 1.
Castel. 5.
Chester. 2. 3.
Confirmacīō. 13.
Counterfaiting of letters. 1.
Courtes. 2.
Custom. 2.
Days in bank. 5.
Damages. 6.
Det. 5.
Dettes ỳ king 3.
Discōt of pces. 2.
Distresses. 3.
Drapyr. 29.
Escheker. 4.
Escheators. 4. 10.
Estretes. 1.
Execucion. 3.
Execucion of statutes. 3.
Executours. 4.
Exigent. 6. 7.
Forcible entre. 3.
Forstallers. 5.
Fraunchises. 20. 21.
Furst fruites. 1.
Heresy. 3.
Horsebred. 1.
Horses. 3. 7.
Husbandry. 4. 5.
Inditemētz. 3.
Iorrour. 12.
Iustice in eyre. 3.
Labourers. 29. 31. 32.
Lancaster. 4.
Liueries of company. 9. 10.
London. 2.
Marshalsy. 1.
Merchantes. 9.
Mesne. 1.
Monasteries. 2.
Money. 29.

Parlemẽt.15.16. 31.33.34.
Pallages.4.10. Shepe.2.
Pencions.2.3. Staple.7.
Pleading.1. Sute.1.
Poore people.2. Tithes.1.8.
Prison.8. Tindale.1.2.3.
Proclamacõ.4. Tresõ.10.12.19.
Prouisiõ.9.14. Tryal.1.8.10.11.
Puruetours.31. Vacabondes.2.
Quare impᵖ.1. Villenage.3.
Quene.2. Voucher.1.3.
Recoginõ.2.7. Usury.5.
Repᵖ.2. Wales.25.28.32.
Retornõ.1. Wardes.7.12.24
Riottes.3.4.5.6. Wast.5.
Rome.4. Weightes.33.
Sewers.8. Witnes.1.
Shiriffes.5.27. Wolles.33.35.

I Cprochein amy.

Gardeyn. SI gardein ou chief seignor enfeffe nul home de la terre q̃ est del heritage del enfant (qui est deinz age & en sa garde) a le disheritaunce del heir: Purueu est, que le heyre eit maintenaunt son recouere per briefe de nouel disseisin vers son gardein, & vers le tenaunt. Et sopt la seisin bailé per Justices si ele sopt recouer̃, al proschein amy lenfant, a que le heritage ne purra mye descẽd, pur apprower

Infant. Acc. al oeps lenfãt, & a responder des issues al heire quand il viendra a son pleyn age. Et l' gardein parde a tout

Account. Gardeyn. sa vie la garde de meisme la chose recouer̃, & tout la rem̃ del heritage, ql tient en noisme del heire. Et si auter gardein q̃ chief seignour l' face, per-

Lose. de le garde de tout cel chose, & soit en

Esloigne. grief pein envers le roy. Et si lenfãt soit aloigñ ou disturbe per l' garden, ou per le feffe, ou per auter, per que il ne puisse sa assise suer, sue pur luy vn de ses prochein amys que voudra, et soit a ceo resceu. W.1.ca.48.

Infantes. 2 CIn omni casu quo minores infra etatem, implacitari possunt, concessum est, quod si huiusmodi minores elongati sint, quo minus personaliter sequi possint, propinquiores amici admittãtur ad sequend̃ eis. W.2.ca.16.

De Escheatour.4. Wardes.17.

I proclamacions.

Robb. PAr ceo que multes meskesours sont en la terre plus q̃ ne solent, & robberies, arceons et homicides faitz sans numbre, & la peaz meyns bienz garde, pur ceo que lestatut que le roy fist fair̃ nadgarz passe a Winchester nad pas este tenue: Voet le roy que cel estatut soit de nouel enuoyen chescun countie, & sopt lieu et

Stat. pubite. iiii. foitz per an, auribien cõe les deux grãd charts, & firmemẽt gardes en chesc. point, sur les painz q̃ la einz sont assises. Et a cel estat garder et meinten̄ soiẽt chargez l' chiualerz

Knights que sont assignes per my les coũtes pur adresser les choses faitz encount les graunde charters: et de ceo eyent garrantie. Articuli super chartas Cap.17.

Felon. 2 CPur les greuouses mischiefs & cõpleintz qui aueignẽt de iour en autrez roberiez, lercenes, homicides, arsures des maisons, et chiuauches en routz & grãdes compaignies en chescun ptie de roiak: ordine est & assetu q̃ lestatut de Wincester (dount le te-

Stat. nour est enuoy p nr̃e seignour l' roy en lan prochein passe en chescũ coũtie Dẽgleterre pur y estre procla(m) soit tenus & gardes en toutz pointz, & myz en bon et hastiue execucion, al plaint & pursuit de chescũ qui sop sẽ-tera greue encoũtre le tenour dicelt et a fin̄ que home ne purra desore se excuser p ignorãce de m̃ lestatute, est

Shirle. aurint assentu que chescun viscount Dengl' soit tenus de cy enauanten propre persone de faire proclamacion de meisme lestatut quaterfoitez p an en chescun hundred de sa baill', et per sez baillisses en chescun march, sibñ deins franchise, come de hors. An.7. R.2. cap.6.

Just. of P. 3 CEuery iustice of peas w̃in euery shire w̃in this his sayd realme w̃

in

in ỹ shire where he is suſtyce of peas do cause openly & solemnely to be ꝓclaimed yerely iiii. times in a yere in iiii. principal sessions the tenoure of this ꝓclamacion to this bil annexed: & that euery iustice of peas being ꝓsẽt at any of ỹ said sessions, if thei cause not the said ꝓclamacõ to be made in fourme abouesaid, shal forfait to our sayd souerain lord at euery time. xx. s.

¶ The ꝓclamacion.

HEnric⁹ dei gratia. &c. The king our souerain lorde considereth how daily within thys realme, bys coyne is crayforously counterfayted: murders, robberyes, felonyes, been grenously cõmitted & done, also vnlawful retainers, idlenes, vnlawful playes, extorcions, misdemenings of sheryffes, exchetours, and manye other enormities and vnlawful demeanynges daply groweth more & more within this hys realme, to the great displeasure of god, hurte and enpouerysshing of his subiectes, and to the subuercion of the policye and good gouernance of this his realm: for by these sayde enormityes & myschiefes his peace is broken, hys subiectes troubled, inquieted, and enpouerisshed, the husbandry of this land decayed, wherby the church of England is vpholden, the seruice of God continued, euerye man thereby hath sustenance, euery inheritour hys rẽt for his land: for repressing & auoidig of ỹ said mischiefs sufficient lawes & ordinances be made by auctoritye of many and diuers parlamentes holden within this realm to ỹ great cost of the king, his lordes & cõmons of ỹ same, and lacketh nothing but that the said lawes be not put in due execution. Whiche lawes ought to be put in due execucion by the iustice of peas in euery shyre of this realme to whom hys grace hath put and genẽ full auctoritye so to do sythe the begynnyng of hys raygne. And nowe it is commen to hys knowledge that his subiectes be lytle eased of ỹ sayde myschyefes by the sayd iustyces, but by many yᵗ them rather hurte than helped. And if hys subiectes complayne to these iustyces of peas of any wronges done to them, they haue thereby no remedy, and the said mischiefs do encrease and not subdued. The kings grace cõsydereth ỹ a gret part of the wealth and prosperity of thys lande standeth in that that hys subiectes may lyue in suretye vnder his peas in their bodies & goodes, & that ỹ husbandry of this land may encrease & be vpholde, whiche muste be had by due execucion of the sayde lawes and ordinaunces chargeth & commaundeth the Justyces of peas of thys hys shyre to endeuour them to doe & execute the tenoure of theyr commission, the sayde lawes and ordinaunces ordeined for subduing of the premisses, as they wyll stande in loue and fauour of his grace, and in auoydyng of the paynes that bee ordeyned yᵗ they do the contrary. And ouer that, he chargeth & cõmaũdeth ỹ euery man, what degree or condicion that he bee of, that lette them in worde or dede to execute theyr sayde auctoritye in any maner fourme aboue sayde, that they shewe it to his grace. And yᵗ they do it not, and it come to hys knowledge by other thã by them, they shall not stande in his fauour, but bee taken as men out of credence, and be put out of commission for euer. And ouer this he chargeth and commaundeth al maner of men, as well the poore as the ryche, which be to hym all one in due ministracion of Justyce, that is hurte or greued in any thyng, that the sayde iustice of peace may heare determine or execute in any wise, that he so greued make his complaynt to the Iustice of the peace that nerte dwelleth vnto hym or to any of his felowes, & desyre a remedy. And yᵗ he then haue

Husbandry.

Iust. of p.

Execute.

Let.

Complaynt.

no

Iust. of ass. no remedy, yf it be nygh suche time as his iustices of Assyses come into that shyre, that thā he so greued shew hys complaynt to the same iustices. And yf he than haue no remedy, or if the complaynt be made long before the comming of the iustices of Assise then he so greued come to the kinges hyghnes, or to hys Chaunceller for the tyme beyng, and shew hys greefe, and hys sayde hyghnesse then shall sende for the sayde Iustices to know the cause why hys sayde subiectes be not eased, and hys lawes executed, where vppon if he fynde any of them in defaute of executyng of his lawes in the premysses according to hys hyghnes commaundement, he shall do vpon so offendyng to be put out of the commission, & furthermore to be punished according to his demerits. And ouer that, hys sayde hyghnesse shall not let for any fauour, affection, costcharge, nor any other cause, but that he shall se his lawes to haue playne and true execution, and hys subiectes to lyue in suertie of their lands, bodies and goodes according to hys sayde lawes, and the sayd mischiefes to be auoyded, that his subiectes maye encrease in wealth and prosperitie to the pleasure of God. An. 4. H. 7. ca. 12.

Chaunceller.

Lawes. Execution.

4. An. 31. H. 6. ca. 2. an act was made to endure for. vii. yeres that writtes with proclam̄ should bee made againste them that disobey the kynges writtes or priuie seales and certeine forfaiture and punishemēt against them.

5. An. 31. H. 8. ca. 8. an acte was made, that proclamatiō made by ye king with thaduyse of certein of his counsel named in that acte shoulde be obeyed and kept as though they were. And after made by act of parliamēt. An. 34. H. 8. ca. 23. an other act was made concerning the offenders of the sayd former acte, but both these actes were repelled by. 1. E. 6. ca. 12.

De Admesurement of dower. 1.
Aliens. 6.
Allautes. 1. 2.
Attaint. 15.
Bankrupts. 1.
Bastardy. 2.
Breakers of leagues. 1. 2.
Checker. 5.
Confirm. 2. 3.
Courtes. 2.
Crossebowes. 2.
Dette. 5.
Distresses. 11.
Dyapry. 1. 2. 5.
Eschange. 9.
Escheker. 2.
Executours. 6.
Exigent and vtlary. 5. 6. 7.
Feyres. 1. 4.
Fines. 1. 6. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12.
Francheses. 5.
G
Haukes. 1.
Infections. 1.
Iustices in eyre. 3
L
Labozers. 26. 29. 31. 32.
L
Maintenance. 7.
Marshalsy. 8.
Merchauntes. 7. 13. 20.
Mesne. 1.
Money. 2. 20. 27. 29. 42.
Newes. 4.
Parlament. 7. 15.
Passages. 4.
Playes. 2.
Proces. 7.
Prouision. 9.
Purueiours. 30. 31. 32.
R
Repele. 9.
Riottes. 3. 4. 5. 9.
Safeconduites. 2.
Saictuaries. 4. 5.
Scotlande. 1. 3.
Shippes. 10.
Shiriffes. 5.
Tythes. 6.
Townes. 1. 2. 4.
Treason. 19.
Vitaplers. 14.
Wales. 28. 32.
Wardes. 7. 12.
Weyghtes. 18. 26 29. 32.
Wynes. 4. 19. 20.
Wolles. 5. 35. 37. 43.
Women. 3.

1 Procurementes.

Quia dñi cur̄, & alii qui cur̄ tenēt, et senescalli hoītes grauare subditos suos, cū nō habeant legalē diā eos grauandi, procurāt alios mouere ḡrelas versꝰ eos, et dare badiū, et offerre plegium, vel impetrare breuia, et ad sectas hīnoi querelarum cōpellunt eos sequi com, hūdred, wapentachū, et cur quousq; finē fecerint cū ipsis p̄ voluntate sua, statutū est, qđ hoc de cetero non fiat. Et si aliquis pˢ hīnoi falsas ḡrimonias fuerit attachiatꝰ replegiet districtionē suā sic captā, et ponī fac. loḡlā cōtā

Lordes. Stewardes. Bailes. Compleynt. Repl. Remoue. Iuoure.

cozã iuſtic. cozã quib⁹ ſi vic. vel alĩ⁹ ballitus, vel dñs, poſtq̃ ſic diſtrict⁹ fozmauerit querimoniã ſuam, adnocauerit iuſtã diſtrictionẽ ratione huiſmodi querimoniarũ cozã eis factarũ et repliceꝛ qõ hm̃oi querimonie, monebãtur vers⁹ eos malicioſe ad inſtãciã ſeu p̃curationẽ vic. aut aliozũ balliuozũ, aut dominozũ, admittatur illa replicatio. Et ſi ſuper hoc cõuicti fuerint, vers⁹ dominũ regẽ redimãtur, ⁊ nihilomin⁹ hm̃oi ſic grauatis damna in triplo reſtituantur. W. 2. ca. 37.

Se Appelle. 1.

¶ Prohibicion and conſultacion.

1

IN decimis oblacionib⁹, obuentionib⁹, moztuar. qñ ſub iſtis noibus ꝓponũt, phibitione regie nõ eſt loc⁹ eiã ſi ꝓpter detencionẽ iſtozũ diuturnã ad eſtimacionẽ eozundẽ pecuniariã veniat. Sed ſi cleric⁹ vel religioſus decimas ſuas in hozreo ſuo cõgregatas bel alibi exiſtentes vẽdiderit alicui ꝓ pecunia, ſi petat pecunia cozã iudice eccleſiaſtico, locũ habet regia phibicio quia per vendicionẽ res ſpirituales fiũt tẽpozales, et trãſeũt decime in catalla. Itẽ ſi ſit contẽcio de iure decimarũ, oziginem hñs de iure patronat⁹, ⁊ earundẽ decimarũ quãtitas excedat quartã ptẽ bonozũ eccleſie, locum habeat regio phibicio, ſi hec cauſa cozã iudice eccleſiaſtico venitilet. Itẽ ſi p̃lat⁹ imponat penã pecuniariã alicui ꝓ petõ et repetat illã, regia phibicio locum habet. Ueruntñ ſi p̃lati imponant penitencias cozpozales, et ſic puniri velint, hm̃odi penitencias ꝓ pecuniã redimere ſpõte, non habet locũ regia phibicio, ſi cozam p̃latis pecunia ab eis erigat. Inſup ſi aliquis violẽtas man⁹ iniecerit in clericũ, ꝓ violencia facta debet emẽda fieri cozam rege. Pro ercõmunicatione vero coram p̃lato, vbi imponat penitẽcia cõzpozalis, quã ſi reus velit ſponte ꝓ pecunia redimere danõ ꝓtato vel lelo poteſt repeti cozã p̃lato, nec in talib⁹ regia phibitio locũ habet. In diffamacionib⁹ etiã cozrigãt p̃lati ſupzdicto modo, regia phibitione nõ obſtante, p̃imo iniungẽdo penã cozpozalẽ: quã ſi reus velit redimere, libere ꝓcipiat p̃lat⁹ pecuniam, licet regia phibitio pozrigatur. Articuli cleri. cap. 1.

Redeme.

Slaunder.

Redeme.

2 ¶ Itẽ ſi aliquis in fundo ſuo molẽdinũ ereꝛit de nouo, et poſtea a rectoze loci exigat decima de eodẽ, exhibetur regia phibicio ſub hac fozma. Quia de tali molẽdino hactenꝰ decime nõ fuerũt ſoluꝰ, ꝓhibem⁹. ⁊c. et ſentenciã ercõmunicationis, ſi quã hac occaſione ꝓmulgauerit is, reuocetis omnino. Reſpõſio. In tali caſu nunq̃ eruit regia p̃hibicio de p̃cipiis volũtate, qui et deſernit talem perpetuo non exire. Articuli cleri. Ca. 2.

Mylles.

Tithes.

3 ¶ Ker talibus iudicibus ſaltim. Circũſpecte agat de negotiis tãgent epiſcopũ Norwic, et eius clerum nõ puniendo eos ſi p̃citũ tenuerint in cur̃ chriſtianitatis de his q̃ mere ſũt ſpiritualia, vcz de cozrectionibus, quas p̃lati faciũt ꝓ moztali petõ, vcz ꝓ fornicatione, adulterio ⁊ hm̃oi ꝓ quib⁹ aliq̃n infligit pena cozpozalis, aliq̃n pecuniaria, maxime ſi conuictus fuerit de hm̃oi liber homo. Itẽ ſ̃p̃lat̃ puniat ꝓ cemiterio nõ clauſo, eccleſia diſcooperta, vel non decent ornat̃, in quib⁹ caſibus alia pena nõ poteſt infligi q̃ pecuniat̃. Itẽ ſi rectoꝛ petat vers⁹ parochianos oblationes et decimas debitas vel cõſuetas, vel ſi rectoz agat cõtra rectozẽ de decima maiozi, vel minozi dũmodo nõ petat quarta pars baiozis eccleſie. Item ſi rectoz petat moztuariũ in ꝑtibus vbi moztuariũ dari cõſueuit. Itẽ ſi p̃lat⁹ alicui⁹ eccleſie, vel aduocatus petat a rectoze penſionẽ ſibi debitã. Omnes hm̃oi petitiones ſũt faciend̃ in foꝛo eccleſiaſtico. De violẽta manũ iniectione in clericũ, et

Bithops.

Spirituall.

Church.

Tythes.

Moztuary.

Pencion.

Batery.

Slaunder.

in

in causa diffamationis concessū fuit alias, qō placitū inde teneat in curia chr̄istianitatis cū non petatur pecunia, sed agatur ad cor̄rectionē pecca ti, et similiter p̄ fidei lesione. In omnibus p̄dictis casibus habet iudex ecclesiasticus cognoscere, regia p̄hibitione non obstante. Stat̄ de circūspecte agatis, edit. An. 13. E. 1.

Spiritual iudges.

5 ¶Cū iudices ecclesiastic. ad p̄sequendū in causis coram ipsis agitatis, per p̄hibitionem domini regis

Let passe.

sepius supersedeant in casibus vbi remedium conquerentibus ad curiam domini regis per breue de cancellaria sua fieri non possint p̄opter quod querentes illi in vtraque curia tam regia quam ecclesiastica a iure suo et remedio sunt elongati, ad graue damnum ipsorum, p̄out dominus rex er graui querela quorūdam intellexit: Dominus rex vult et p̄cipit, quod cum iudices ecclesiastici per p̄hibitionem regiam sibi p̄rectam supersedeant in casibus p̄dictis, quod cancellar̄ vel capitur iustic. ipsius domin. regis, qui p̄ tempore fuerit, viso libello illius cause ad instanciam querentis, si viderint quod p̄ breue de cācellaria q̄renti remedium in suo casu p̄stare non posset, sed ad curiam ecclesiasticam pertineat causam illam determinare, scribant iudicibus, coram quibus causa illa p̄cip̄ fuerit agitata q̄ in causa illa p̄cedāt, non obstante p̄hibitione regis p̄ius sibi inde directa. Stat̄ de consultatione edit. An. 14. E. 1.

Chancellour. Chr̄istiust.

Chauncery.

Procede.

6 ¶Edwardus. &c. Prelatis, archidiac. offic. et aliis ministris ecclesiasticis per diocel. Norw. constitut̄ salutem. Cum cognitiones placitorum super feodalibus, et libertatibus feodalium, districtionibus, officiis ministrorum, executionibus contra pacem nostram factis telonū negationibus, cōsuetudinibus secularibus, attachiamētis bi[illegible]ca, malefactoribus rectatis, robertis, arestationibus, manertis, aduocationibus ecclesiarum, conuentionibus, sufficientibus assisis, iuratis, recognitionibus laicum feodum contingentibus, et rebus aliis, ac causis pecuniarum, et de aliis catallis et debitis, que non de testamēto vel matrimonio, ad coronam et dignitat̄ nostram pertineant, eidem regno de cōsuetudine eiusdem regni approbata, et hactenus obseruata. Et proceres seu magnates, aut alii de eodem regno temporib⁹ nostrorum p̄decessorum regum Anglie seu nostro, auctoritate alicuius non consueuerūt contra consuetudinem illam super huiusmodi rebus in causa trahi vel compelli ad comparendum coram quocunque iudice ecclesiastico: Nos que et progenitores nostri et consuetudine p̄dicta p̄ nobis et aliis de ipso regno vbi fuerimus, semper libertatibus huiusmodi, tāquam pertinentibus ad regiam dignitat̄ nostram. Ac vos et ministri vestri de communitate coīn nostrorū Norff. et Suff. qui p̄ huiusmodi rebus per vices p̄ voluntatib⁹ vestris trahitis in placitis coram vobis in cur̄ chr̄istianitatis sic er relata fide dignorum p̄ certo accepimus, vobis p̄hibemus, ne placitum illud teneatis in cur̄ chr̄istianitatis, marime cum huiusmodi placita ad nos et non ad alium pertineat in eodem regno. Ac nos super his et aliis, quorū cognitio ad nos pertinet, parati sumus quibuscunq; p̄ nos et ministros nostros in cur̄ nostra plenam et celerem iustitiam exhibeb̄. Mandamus autem dilecto et fideli nostro R. et vic. nostro coīn p̄dictorum, quod p̄missa vobis et aliis in partibus illis et talia consimilia in p̄iudicium dignitatis nostre regie acceptantib⁹ firmiter inhibeant er parte nostra. Et quod si qui vestri huiusmodi placita teneant, vel si qui ea sequantur coram vobis in cur̄ chr̄istianitatis contra p̄hibicionem nostram p̄dictam,

Spiritual

Norwiche. Diocs.

dictam, dict vic. vos et alios huiusmodi placita tenentes, vel sequentes ponant per vadios & saluos plegios, quod sitis vel sint coram iusticiariis nostris apud Westm̃ ad certum diem ad respõs coram eis super premissis, et ad faciendũ vlterius, quod hactenus in huiusmodi casibus & cõsimilibus fieri consueuit. Et quod non permittant quod ad aliqui laici in ballina sua in aliquibus locis cõueniant ad aliquas recognitiones ꝑ sacramenta sua fac. nisi in causis matrimonialibus, et testamentar. Et ne super huiusmodi feodis, debitis, et catallis, et coꝛã vobis, et alijs iudicib⁹ ecclesiasticis in ꝓtudiciũ iurisdictionis nr̃e regie ad coꝛonã et dignitatẽ nostrã spectant subire ꝑsumãt. Et qđ quid vos in hac ꝑte de his feceritis, redd̃ nos ad plenũ certiores. In cuius rei testimonium. &c. Teste. &c. Prohibicio formata super articulis cleri.

7 ¶They that purchase a prohibicion and attachement against the ordinaries of a thyng that belõgeth not to the lay courte, shall pelde damages to ꝯ ordinaries by the award of the iustices. &c. In nouis ordinacionibus. An. 5. E. 2. but it is repelled. An. 15. E. 2. I fynde not this but in the abregement.

8 ¶Plusours gentz font greuem̃t pleintz qui quãt diũles gẽtz auribñ clerkes cõe lais ont sẽ enditez deuãt diſc. en lour turnes, & puis ꝯ enꝗstes procures soiẽt deliũes deuãt iustic. et apres lour deliuerãce suent en court ꝯien deũs les enditours en surmetãt as eux q̃r lour ont diffame, au grand dam̃ des ditz enditours, per quoy plusors gentes dez countees se doutẽt plus dẽditer les malueises, le roy doet que en tiel cas cheseũ qui se sente greue, eyt sur ceo prohibicion fourme en la chancellary sur sõ cas. An. 1. E. 3. ca. 11.

9 ¶Nul prohibicion isse hors de la chancellarie si non en cas que nous auero⁹ la conisãce et deuouns auoir de droit. An. 18. E. 3. pro clero. ca. 5.

10 ¶A la plaint dez ditz grandes & cõens mõstrantz ꝑ lour peticion que cõe ilz dẽdẽt lour gros bois dage de xx. ans ou de greind age as marchãs a lour profite demesne, ou en eide du roy en la guerre, persons, bikers de seint esglis les ditz marchantez empledent & trauaillent en court ꝯien pur les disines des ditz boys en noun de cest pole *silue cedue* pur quoy ilz ne poent vendre lour boys a verrey value, graũd dam̃ deux & du roialm: ordine est & establie q̃ prohibicion en ceo cas soyt grant sur ceo attachement, come ad este vsee auaunt cez heures. An. 45. E. 3. ca. 3. woodes. Tythes.

11 ¶Par la ou consultacion est vn foitz duement grante sur prohibicion fait atuge de seint esglise, q̃ meisme le iuge puisse procedre en la cause per vertue de meisme la consultacion, nõ obstante alcun auter prohibiciõ sur ceo de luy baille, pruen que la matier en la libelle du dit cause ne soyt engrosse enlarge, ou en auter maner chaunge. An. 50. E. 3. ca. 4. Consultacio.

Se Churchyard. 1 Rome. 4. Citacion. 1. Tithes. 5. 10. Matrimonie. 2. Waste. 5.

1 ¶Prophesies.

ANno. 3. E. 6. ca. 15. was an acte made against ꝓphesies to endure to the end of the next parlament, and after. An. 7. E. 6. ca. 11. it was continued to endure to the last daye of the next parlament, & thã it expired.

Se Felony. 18.

¶Property.

Se Fayres and markettes. 6.

1 ¶Protection.

EDwardus par la grace de Dieu. &c. a toutes ces foyalx et loyalx salute. Pur ceo que multes des gẽtz purchasont la protection nostre sire le roy, affirmant que ils furent hors de la terre en le seruice le roy: Purueu est,

neu eſt, qui ſi lour aduerſaīr voille
Chalenge. chalenger la protection & maintenāt
quant il eſt myſe auant en la courte
Auerment. voille auerrer, que ils furēt deins les
illi. meers, & hors de ſeruice le Roy
en certein lieu, iſſint qui poient bien
auer venus, ſoit lour chalenge entre
en rolle, et ſoit le parole mis ſās lour
ſolonqz la nature de la protection, et
Reſum. quant il ſerra reſum, et il vient en
court, il demandra a iugement et dira
le proces, et tendra dauerer ſon chal-
lenge, ſi ſon aduerſaire le voille attē-
dre, & ſi le pays dye encōter luy que
Tenant. Def. Demaund. Wit. porta le protection, il ſerra turne en
vn defaut, ſil ſoit tenaunt, et ſil ſoit
demaundant, il perdra ſon briefe, et
ſerra en le mercy le Roy. Done a
Weſtm̄ le xvbiii. iour de Nouembre.
lan du reigne le Roy Ed. fitz le Roy
H. 33. Stat de protectionibus edit.
An. 23. E. 1.

2 ¶ Rex omnib⁹. &c. recityng ỹ ſtatute of An. 3. E. 1. &c. concedimus et
precipimus p nobis et heredib⁹ nr̄is
Shirif. qđ nulli vic. aut alij miniſtri noſtri
vel heredū noſtrorū ſeu alli quicūq;
blada aliqua triturare, et ea vel ali-
qua alia victualia vel bona aut etiā
equos, bones, plaūſtra, carectas, na-
ues ſeu batellos, prelatorū, religio-
Clergy. ſorū, rectorum eccleſiarū, vel aliorū
de clero ſub colore emptiōis, vel alio
modo in villis mercatoriis, aut alibi
contra voluntatē illorū, quorū fuerint, vel cuſtodiū eorundem, capere,
Take. aſportare, vel abducere, aut etiā occa-
Extorcion. ſione illa extorcionem aliquā ab ali-
quo facere preſumat, ſub oibus & ſin-
gulis penis ſuprādictis. Et quod oēs
et ſinguli, contra premiſſa venientes
abſq; excuſacione quacūq; penis ſub-
iaceant antedictis, quodq; omnes et
ſinguli miniſtri noſtrum & heredum
noſtrorū, quilibet videlicet ſpectorum
quatenꝰ ipſum ratione poterit pertinere in huiuſmodi contra venientes
penas exerceāt antedictas. Et q; illi
Iuriſ. quos priſone ea occaſione cōmitti cō
tigerit abeadem non deliberent ſine
noſtro et heredum noſtrorum man-
dato ſpeciali. In cuiꝰ rei teſtimonii
&c. T. me ipſo apud Ebor. xxiiii. die
Nouembris, anno regni noſtri. xx. Lit-
tera patēs ſuper precis bonorū clerī.
Se paruetours. 6.

3 ¶ Par ceo que noſtre ſeignour le
roy eſt fait deuant ces heures diuer-
ſes protections as diuerſes gentes q̄
a luy eſtoiſen[illegible]nus en aicun maner Det
de det, que ils ne ſerroint mye em- lyng.
pledes des dettes queux ils deuoient
as auters tanqz ilz euſſent faitz gree a
noſtre ſeignour le Roy, de ceo que a
luy eſtoit due per eux, per reaſō de ſa
prerogatiue, et iſſint durantes tielx
protections nul home ad oier dēple-
der tielx dettours: accorde eſt et aſſe-
tus que nient cōtreſteāt tielx protec- Action
tions, les parties qui ont accions a Jurisd.
lour dettours ſoient reſpondꝰ en la
courte le roy p lour dettours: & ſi iu- Execu.
gement ſoit ſur ceo rendū pur le pl'on Jugm.
demaundāt, ſoit lerecution de cel iu-
gement mis en ſuſpēſe tāqz gree ſoit fait
au roy de ſon dette. Et ſi les creāce-
ours voillent emprendre pur la dette
le roy, ſoient ilz a ceo receu, et outre
eient erecution deuers les dettours
de det a eux due, & auront recouerent
deuers eux tant come ils paierent au
roy pur eux. An. 25. E. 3. ca. 19.

4 ¶ Deſore nul protectiō ou clauſe
de volumus ſoit allowe denāt aicun
iuges pur bitailles priſes ou achatez Judges
ſur la biage ou ſeruice dount la pro-
tection fait mēcion, naurint en plees
de treſpas ou dautre cōtract fait ou
perpetres puis la date de ſm la ꝓtec-
tion. An. 1. R. 2. ca. 8.

5 ¶ Null protection ou clauſe de Protec.
profeiture ne ſoit allowe en nul plee
dount la ſaiſte ſoit commence denāt
le date de tiel protectiō, ſi ceo ne ſoyt Kinges
en biage en quel le roy meſme paſſe,
ou autre biage roial, ou es meſſages
du roy pur beſoigner du roialme: mes
facent tielx empledes lour attournez
pur reſpondre pur eux en tielx plees,
ou demoergent meſmes ils boilit.

Mes-

Mes nest pas lentencion de cest estatut mes qui protection oue clause, q̃a mozatur soit allowe en toutz cases, come ad esse fait deuant ces heures. Et si aleun demoerge en pays saunz aler a lour seruice pur quel il soit retenue outre temps conenable apres que il eit aleun protectiõ, ou repaire de mesme le seruice, et le chaunceller sopt ent duement enfourme, face repeller tielx protectiõs come ad esse fait deuãt ces heures. An. 13. R. 2. ca. 16.

6 ¶ Pur ceo que quant diuerses gentes dettours sont condempnes a lour creditours per due proces de ley & cõmps a prison. c. as gaoles de mareschalsy, du bank du Roy, Flete, et aillours, ou autres prisons en diuerses cities, billes, et burghes deins le roialm, les gardens de gaoles, & prisons suisditz de lour propre auctorite lessent les dettours aler a large a lour volunte, & la ou per estatut (An. 1. R. 2. Ca. 12. which is in det. 4.) est ordine que si aleun gaoler lesseroit tiel prisoner aler alarge per mainpris ou en baille, q̃ adonques la person enuers quile dit prisoner estoit condempne aueroit sa actiõ et recouerer enuers le gaoler, mesmes ieeux gardeins purchassent a eur protectiõs du Roy perensy q̃ les crediteurs suisditz per icelles protectiõs sont delayez & taries de lour daite et droiturell recouerer sibien enuers les dites gardeins des gaoles come les prisoners suisditez, a tresgrande preiudice & damn du comẽ people, et derogacion de la comẽ leyz ordeignes est & establies que nul protectiõ soit baillable ne allowable ne aleunement allowe en tiel cas. An. 7 H. 4. ca. 4.

7 ¶ An. 9. H. 5. ca. 3. & An. 4. H. 6. ca. 2. & An. 8. H. 6. ca. 13. & An. 14. E. 4. ca. 1. iiii. acts were made to endure for certeine yeres concernyng protections of them that shoulde go ouer the sea with the kyng.

8 ¶ No protection be hereafter allowable ne alowed in the courte before the mayre, cõstables and felowship of marchauntes of the staple of Caleys, ne in the courte before the lieuetenaunt, constable and felowship of marchauntes of the same staple, ne in the court before the maire and his brethren of the same towne of Caleis, nor in any court or courtz within the same towne or marches there, in any accion sued or hereafter to be sued by any of the sayde marchauntes, theyr factours, seruantes or attorneys against any of the saide marchantes, theyr factours, seruãts or attorneys. An. 1. H. 7. ca. 3. Calice.

9 ¶ An. 4. H. 7. ca. 4. protections of protecture & mozatur were grauted to all them that were or should be in the kynges wages in Britayne.

10 ¶ An. 7. H. 7. ca. 12. protections of protecture & mozatur were grauted to all them that shoulde serue the kyng in his warres (beyonde the sea or on the sea) which the king then intended to make.

11 ¶ An. 3. H. 8. ca. 4. protections of protecture & mozatur was graunted to all them that shoulde serue the kyng in hys warres (beyonde the sea or a thillyde) whiche the kyng then intended to make.

12 ¶ Se paruisours. 12. that all goodes and thynges of bysshoppes & monasteries were take into ỳ kings protection, that they shoulde not bee taken for the king. &c. Bishops. Monasteries.

13 ¶ Where protection is put out in any accion, se in euery suche title as any such accion is spoken of.

Se attaint. 4. 15. Bankrupts. 1. Chester. 5. 6. Drapry. 4. Escheatours. 9. 15. Jues. 1. Portmain. 4. Pewterers. 3. Prouision. 1. 3. 4. Paruepours. 1. 2. Staple. 13. Treason. 1. Vitaile. 6. Warre. 6.

1 ¶ prouision and premunire.

PUr ceo q̃ aleuns purchassẽt en la court de Rome puissions dauoir

Abbays.

Abbays, & pryoʒes en engleterre, en
destruction du royalme & de seint re-
ligion: accoʒde est q̄ chescun qui pur-
chase tielx pʒouisions des abbeys ou
pʒioʒes, q̄ luy, & ces executours, & pʒ-
curatours qui suent et font executiō
des tielx pʒouisions soient hoʒs de la
pʒotection nostre seignour le Roy.
Etque home puisse faire de eux come
des enemies nr̄e dit seignour le Roy
& de son roialm, & celuy q̄ face coūtre
tielx pursours en coʒps, ou en biens,
ou en auters possessions, soit excuse
deuers toutz gentz, et per tant ne soit
iāmes empesche ne greue ne ēpeche
a la suit de nulluy. An. 25. E. 3. ca. 22
2. ¶ Come iadis en parlament de
bone memoʒie. E. roy dēgleterr̄ aiel
nr̄e seignour le roy q̄ oʒe est lan de sō
reigne. xxvb. tenus a Cardoil oye la
peticion mys deuant le dit aiel & son
cōseil en le dit parlament p̄ la cōmi-
naltie de son roialme, contenāt q̄ cōe
seynt esglise dengl, estoyt fonde en
estat de pʒelacie deins le roialme dē-
gleterre p̄ la dit aiel, et ces pʒogeni-
tours, et countz, b rons, & nobles de
sō dit roialme & lour auncestres, pur
eux & le people enfourmer de la ley de
Dieu, et pur faire hospitalities, al-
moignes, & auters oueraiges de cha-
ritie es lieux ou esglises fuerēt fōdus
pur les almes des foundours, lour
heires, & toutz cʒistiens, et certeins
possessions tant en fees, terres, rēts,
cōe en auowsōs q̄ sextendont al grād
value, p̄ les ditz fondours fuerēt as-
signes as pʒelates et auters gentz de
seint esglise du dit royalme, pur celx
charge iustreigner, & nosmement des
possessiōs q̄ fuerēt assignez as Erce-
uesqs, euesqs, abbes, pʒiours, religi-
oses, & auters gentz de seint esglise p̄
les Roys du dit royalme, countz, ba-
rons, & auters grandez de sō roialm:
mīz les roys, countz, barōs, & nobles
come seignours & aduowes eussent &
auoir deussent la gard des tielx boi-
dances, & les presentmitz & collaciōs
des benefices estrantz des tielx pre-
lacies et les ditz roys en temps pas-
sotoiēt auoir la greindʒe pt̄ie de lour
coūseil pur la saluaciō du royalme,
quant ils ount mistier de tiel pʒela-
tes et clerkes issint duances: le pape
de Rome accrochant a luy les seig-
noʒies des tielx possessiōs & benefices
mīz les benefices dona et graūta as
aliēns q̄ vnqs ne demurront en engl
et as cardinalx q̄ y demurrer ne pur-
ront, & as auters sibien aliens come
deinzeins, auxi cōe il eust este patron
ou aduowe des ditz dignities & bene-
fices come il ne fuist de dʒoit solonq
la ley dengleterre, per les queux dōs
et graūtz, sils fuisēt soeffres au peine
demurroit aleun benefice en poy de
tēps en le dit roialme q̄ il ne serroit
as mains daliēs & forceins per vertue
des tielx pʒouisions cōtre la bone do-
lūte & disposicion des foundours des
mīz les benefices, & issint les electiōs
des archeuesques, euesques, & auters
religioses faudʒoiēt, & les almoingz
hospitalities, & auters oeures de cha
ritie queux serroient faitz es les ditz
lieux, seroient fustretz, le dit apell, et
auters laies patrōs en temps des tie-
lx voidances perderoient lour pre-
sentmentz, le dit counseil periroit, et
biens sans nōbre serroient empoʒtes
hoʒs du roialme, en adnullacion del
estate de seint esglise dengleterre, et
disheritance de dit apel & des cōtz,
barōs, & autres nobles du dit roialm
et en offence & destruccion des loyes
et dʒoitures de son roialme, & grand
damage de son people, & en subuerci-
on de tout lestate de son royalme su-
isdit, et countre la bon disposicion et
volunte des pʒimiers foūdeours del
allent &c. fuist oʒdeigne que les dites
oppʒessions, greuances et damages,
en mesme le royalme des adonques
mes ne seront soeffres en aucun ma-
ner. Et la monstre soit a nostre seig-
nour le roy en cest pʒesent parlamēt
ten' a Westm as les octaues de la
purificacion nostre dame, lan de son
roialme dengleterre. xxvb. & de fraūce

xli.

Protection.
Enemy.
Church.
Estate of
priacy.
Possessions.
Presentment.
Collations.
Election.
Pope.
Denes.
Aliens.
Parl.

rti. par les greuouses plcintz de tout
sa comē de son roialme, que les gre-
uances & mischiefs suisditz sabondēt
de temps en temps au pluis grande
damage et destruction de tout son
roialme plus que vnques ne seurent
deuaunt. s. que ore de nouel nostre
seint piere le pape per procurement
des clerkes & autrement ad reserue
& reserue de tour en autre a sa colla-
cion generalment & especialment si
bien ercheueschies, euesqs, Abbeys,
& priozies, come toutes auters dig-
nities & auter benefices en engleterr̄
queur sont de lauowzye des gentes
de seint esglis, & les done auribien
as aliens come deinzeins, et prent
des toutztiels benefices les premierz
fruites, & auters pluiours profytes,
& grande ptie de treasour de roialme
siest emporte, & dispendus hors du
roialm par les purchaceours des ti-
els graces, & auri per tiel reseruaciō
priues pluiours clerkes auances en
cest roialme p lours berroes patrōs
qui ont tenus lour auancementes
peisiblemēt p longe tēps sont sodein-
ment oustes sur quoy la dit come ad
prie nostre dit seignour le roy qui de
li come le droit de la corone dengle-
terre & la ley du son dit roialme soit
tiel q̄ sur mischiefes & damages qui si
aueignotent a son roialme il doit et
est tenus p son serement de la court
de son dit people en son parlamēt ent
faire remedie & ley, en oustant les
mischiefs & damages qui ensy veig-
nent, que luy pleise de ceo ordeigner
remedie. Nostre seignour le roy ve-
ant les mischiefes & damages suis-
nosmes, & eīt regard au dit estatut
fait en temps de son dit aiel, & as les
causes cōtenus en icelī, le quel estat
tut tient toutz iours sa force, & ne fu-
it vnques defait ne adnulle en null
point, & par taunt il est tenus par sō
serement de le faire garder come la
ley de son roialme, coment que par
negligence & soeffraunce ad este de
puis attempte au contrarie, & auri

eiāt regard as les greuouses pleints
a luy faitz par sō people es ses diuer-
ses parlamentes cea en arrere ten⁹,
voillant les grādes damages & mis-
chiefs queur sont auen⁹ & auenīōt
de iour en auter al esglise dengleterr̄
par la dit cause ent remedie ordeign̄,
per assent des toutz les graundes et
la comminaltie de son dit roialme,
al honour de dieu, & profyte de la dit
esglise dengleterre, & de tout son
roialme, ad ordeigne & estable que
les franks elections dercheuesques, Elections.
euesques, & toutz auters dignities et
benefices electiues en engleterre se
teignent desore en maner come ils
furent grauntes p les progenitours
nostre dit seignour le roy, & per les
ancestres dauters seignours foūdes.
Et que toutz prelates & auters gentz
de seint esglise qui ount auowsons Auowsons.
des queconques benefices des dons
nostre seignour le roy & de les proge
nitours, ou dauters seignours & do-
nours, pur faire deuines soruices et
auters charges ent ordeignes, eient
lours collacions & presentmentes Collations.
franchement en maner cōe ils estoi- Presentmēts
ent seoffes per lours donours. Et en
cas que dascun Ercheueschie, euesc-
chie, dignitie, ou auter queconqs be-
nefice soit reseruacion, collation, ou Prouisions.
prouision fait per la court de Rome, Rome.
en desfourbāce des frankes elecciōs,
collaciōs ou pīsentaciōs suisnosmes,
que a mesme le temps de voidaunce
que tiels reseruations, collations, &
prouisions duissent prēdre effectes,
quia mesme la voidance nostre seig-
nour le roy & ses heires eient pur cel Kinges.
temps les collations as ercheuesc-
chies, eueschies, & auters dignities
electiues queur sount de sa auowzie
auttelr come ses progenitours auoi-
ent auant que franke election fuisse
graunte de si come les elections fue-
rent primes grauntes per les proge-
nitours le roy sur certein fourme
& condicion, come a demaunder le
roy congie delire, & puis apres la Conge deslz
ler.

Assent.

election dauoir son assent roial, et
nemy en auter maner, les queux cõ-
dicions nient gardes le chose doit p
reason reuerter a sa premier nature.

Religeous houses.

Et que si dascun maison de religion
del aduowesõ le roy soit tiel reserua-
cion, prouision ou collacion fait, en

Kynges.

disturbance de frank electiõ, eit nre
seignour le Roy et ses heires a celle
soitz la collaciõ, a doner celle digni-
te a person couenable. Et en cas que

Rome.
Benefyce.

reseruaciõ, collaciõ, ou prouisiõ soit
fait a la court de Rome de nul esglise
prouendre, ou auts benefices q sont

Kynges.

de la auowrie des gẽtz de sein esglise,
dont le roy eſſ aduow pamõt imme-
diat, q a mi le tẽps de voidãce a q̃l tẽps
la reseruacion, collaciõ, ou prouisiõ
deuſſẽt p̃ndre effect cõe desuis eſt dit,
l'roy z ses heires de ceo eiẽt le presẽt-
ment ou collacion a celle soitz z illint
de temps en temps as toutz les soitz q̃
tiels gẽtz de seint esglise, serront des-
turbes de lour presentmẽtz ou colla-
cions p tiels reservacions, collaciõs
ou prisiõs cõe desuis eſt dit. Saluo a

Saying.

cuy le droit de lour aduousõs z lour
presentmentes, quant nul collacion
ne prouision de la court de Rome ent
ne soit fait, ou que les ditz gentes de
seint esglise euſſent ou voillent as
mesmes les benefices presẽter ou col-
lacion faire, et lour presentez puiſſẽt
leffect des lour collacions ou p̃sent-
mentes enioier. Et en mi le maner eſt
chescun auter seignour, de quel con-

Presentmẽt.

dicion que il soit, les presentmentes
ou collacions as les maisons de reli-
gion queux sont de sa auowrie, et as
benefices de seint esglise queux sont
appurtenantes as mesmes les may-
sons. Et si tiels auowes, ne p̃sentent

Halfe a yere.

point as tiels benefices deis le demie
an apres tiels voidances, ne leueſq

Laps.

del lieu ne les don per laps de temps
deins ba mois apres le demy an, q̃ue
adonques le Roy ent eit les presentz-

Kynges.

mentes z collacions, come il ad dau-
ters de sa bowrie demeine, z en cas q̃
les presẽtz le roy, ou les p̃sentz dau-
ters patrons de seint esglis, ou des
lours aduowes, ou ceux as q̃ux l'roy
ou tiels patrons ou aduowes suisditz
auerõt dones benefices appurtenãtz
as lours presentmẽtes ou collaciõs,
soiẽt destourbes per tiels prouisours Disturb.
illint q̃ ils ne puiſſent auoir possessiõ
dez tiels benefices per vertue des pre-
sentmentz ou collacions illint a eux
faitz, ou que ceux qui sont en possessiõ
des tiels benefices soient empesches
sur lour ditz possessions p tiels pro-
uisours, adonques soient les ditz p-
uisours, lour procuratours, execu-
tours, et notoires, mises hors del pro- Inact.
tection l'Roy et attaches par lour
corps, et mesnes en response. Et
sils soyent conuictes, demourgent
en prison sauns estre lelles a main- Imprif.
prise en baille ou autermẽt deliuerez
tanqz que ils eient fait fyn z redẽpci-
on au roy a son volunte, z grce a le
partie q̃ sentera soy greue. Et nient-
meins anãt que ils soyent delyueres
facent pleyn renũciation, z trouent
sufficient suerte q̃ ils nattempteront Surety.
tiels choses en temps aueignir, ne
nul pces sueront per eux ne p auters
deuers nullup en la dit court de Rõe
ne nul part aillours, pur nulles tiels
empriſonemẽtz ou renunciations,
ne nul auter choce dependant deux.
Et en cas q̃ tiels prouisours, procu-
tours, executours z notaires ne soiẽt
troeues, que lexigenõ courge deuers Exigend.
eux p due pces, z q̃ bẽes illint de p̃n-
dre lour corps en quels parties q̃ ils
soient troues, auribñ a la suite le roy Kinges.
come de ptie. Et q̃ en le mene temps
le roy eit le profites des tiels benefy- Pichte.
ces illint occupies p tiels prouisours
forspriſes abbeies, priories, z auters
maisons q ont colledges ou couẽtz.
Et en tiels maisons eient les colled-
ges z couentz les profites, sauaunt
toutz soitz a nostre seignour le roy, z
as toutz auters seignours, lour aun-
cien droit. Et eit cẽ effatut lieu auri
bien des reseruacions, collacions, et
prouisions faitz z grauntz en temps

passe

passe deuers toutz ceux qui ne sõt vn-quore adepty corporel possessiõs des benefices as eux grãtz p mesmes les reseruasions, collaciõs, & prouisiõs come deuers toutz auters en temps aueigner. Et doit cesse estat teñ lieu commenceant as les septaues auãt-ditz. An. 25. E. 3. sta. de prouisoribus.

3 ¶ Pur ceo que monstre est a nostre sñr le roy p grenouses & clamouses pleintes des grandes & des comens auantditz, coment plusours gentes sont & ont esse tractz hors de roialm a rñdre des choses dõt la conisãce appertient a la court le roy, & aurint q̃ les iugemẽtz rẽdus en mesm̃ la court sont empeschés en auk court, en preiudice & deshereson nostre sñr le roy, et de sa corone, et de tout le peopl de son dit roialm, & en defesance et anientissement de la comẽ ley de mesme la roialm vsee de tout tẽps: sur quoy en bon deliberacion oue les grandes et auters du dit counseil assentus est ee. que toutz gentz de ligeance le roy, de que cõdicion que ilz soient, queur trehent nul hors de roialm en ple dõt la conisance appertient a la court le roy, ou des choses dont iugemẽtz sont rendus en la court le roy, ou qui suẽt en autre court a defaitr ou empeschier les iugemẽtes rẽdus en la court le roy, eient tour cõteignãt lespace de deux mois par garnissement affaitr as eux en le lieu ou les possessiõs sont q̃ sont en debate, ou aillourz ou ilz aueront terres ou autres possessions, per les viscontes ou autres ministres le roy, destre deuant le roy & son counseil, ou en sa chancellary, ou deuant lez iustic. de lũ bank ou de lauk. ou deuãt auk iustic. le roy q̃ serrõt a ceo deputes, a rñdre en lours propres psons au roy de contempt fait en celle ty. Et sil̃ ne beignẽt mie au dit tour en lour propre pson, de estr̃ a la ley soiẽt ilz, lours procuratours, atturnez executours notatra & maintenours de cel tour en auãt mis hors de la pteccio le roy, & lour terres, bñs & chateux, forfaites au roy, & soient lour corps ou que ilz soient troues prises et emprisons & reintz a la volunte le roy. Et sur ceo soit bñ fait de les prendre per lour corps, & de seiser lour tres, bñs et possessions en le main le roy. Et si returne soit q̃ ilz ne sont mie troues, soyent mises en exigend & vtlages: Pur ceo toutz soitz q̃ a quel heure q̃ ilz veignent deuant que ilz soient vtlages & voillẽt soy rendre a la prise n le Roy destre iustices per la ley, & receiure ceo q̃ la court le roy agardera en cell partie, que ilz soiẽt a ceo receur, la forfaiture dez terres, biens et chatelx demurrant en sa force sil̃ ne se rendant deins les ditz deux moys come deuant est dit. Anno. 27. E. 3. capit. 1.

Forf.

Impris.

Vtlary.

4 ¶ Pur surrer amour, pees & concord entre seint esglise et le roial & empeiser & faire cesser les grandes et males perils et importables dam & greuances que ont esse faitz & auenus en temps passe et aniendrent en apres si le chose soit soeffert passer en auant par cause des personelz citacions et auters proces qui ont passes auant ces heures & passent communement de tour en auter hors de la court de Rome, par my feintes & faux suggestions & propositions deceiuãtz le seint piere le pape, encontre tout pleine des seignours du roialm, sur causes dont la conisance & fynal discussion appertient a nostre seignour le roy & a sa court roial, et auẽment des impetraciõs & prouisions faitz en mesme la court de Rome des benefices et offices des esglises appertenantz a la donison, presentaciõ ou disposicion nostre dit seignour le roy & des auters patrons laics deins son roialme, come des esglises, chappels & auters benefices appropres as esglises cathedral, collegial, abbeis, priores, chanteries, hospital, et auters poures maisons, et des auters dignities offices & benefices occupies en temps passe & presentz per

Citations.

Rome.

dissises & notables psons du dit roialt, pur les queles causes & dependences dicelles les bones et aunciens leyes, vsages, customes & franchises du dit roialme ont esse & sont grandement empeires, blemisses & confoundes, et la coronne nostre seignour le Roy abesse, & sa person molt durement et faurement deffame, lez auoirs & richesses, emportes, les marchantes & subgitz dicell' empoures & troubles lez benefices de seinct esglise gastes et destruites, diuines seruices, hospitalities, almoignes et autres oeures de charitie sustretes & enterlesses, les grandes et commons du dit royalm trauailles, & en biens & en corps endamages. Ñre sñr le roy suisdit a cõparlem̃t tenus a Westm̃n en les oepsaues de seint hillar̃ lan de son reigñ. xxvbij. ciant regard a la quiete de cõ people & quele il desire soueraigneme̅t a sustiner en tranquilitie, peas, et repos, & gouerner solonqs les leyes vsages et franchises de sa terre, et (sicome tenus est per son serement fait a sa coronacion) en cide et confort du pape, qui molt souent ad esse trouble per tielx et semblables impoztunes clamours et impetracõs, et aurint que il metteroit volentiers couenable remedie si sa saintite estoit sur cestes choses enforme empassantes par my les voies de ses nobles progenitours les queux pur le temps lors currant firent certeines bones puruciances & ordinances encontre les auantdites greuãces et pils, les q̃ur ordinances & puruciãces & toutz les autres faitz en son temps, & per especial en lan de son reigne. xrb. & xrbii. (which be before. 1.2.f.3.) Nostr̃ seignour le roy del assent & erpzesse volunte & concord dez Dukes, counts, barons, et comons de son roialme & dez toutez autres q̃ur les choses touchent p bõ, & meure deliberacion et auisement ad appue accept & affirme: sauue lestat dez prelates et dauter seignourz du roialm touchant la libertie de lour corps sigs par force de cest estatut lour corps ne soit pas pris aioustãt a icelr, ad purueu et ordine que toutz ceux qui ont impetres purchases ou pursuers tielr personelr citacions ou autres en aucun temps passe, ou impetrerũt, purchaceront ou pursuerent sembles en temps auenir encontre lup ou ascun de ces subgites. Et aurint toutz ceux qui ont impetrees ou impetreront en la dit court Deanes, Archidianes, Prouostes et autres dignities, & offices, chappelles, ou autres benefyces de seint esglise quiconques appurtenantes a collacion, donison, presentacion ou disposicion nostre dit seignour le roy ou dautre lay patrõ, de son dit roialm & aurint toutz semblables persons impetrours dez esglise chapels offices ou benefices de seint esglis, pẽsions ou rentez amortises et appropries as esglises Cathedralr. ou collegialr. abbeies, prioztes, chanteries hospitelr ou autres poures maisons, auant ceo que lour appropriacions, et amortisements soient casses et adnulles per due processe ensemble ouc toutz ceux qui ont impetres en ñre la court, dignit̃ office hospitall ou benefice quicunqs dez esglises qui sont occupies au present title resonable per ascũe persons du dit roialme, si lour impetracions ne soient la pleinement executz, ou impetreront en apres semblables benefices per quoy preludice, damage, ou empeschemẽt ad esse ou purr estr̃ fait en apres a lup ou a ses dits subgitz ou persõs, heritages, possessiõs, droitures, ou biens quicunques, ou a les leies, vsages, customes franchises, de son dit roialme et de sa dit coronne ensemble ouc toutes lour maintenours, counseillers, ou abettours, & autres eidantz & fautours sientmẽt tãt a la suite le roy come de party ou dauter quecunqs de roialm trouantz pledges et seurte de pursuer contre eux, en ceo ces soient toutz les dits psons diffames & suspectes, et que de lour

Pope.

Assent.

Sue. Citacõ

Benefyces

Patrõ

Counsell

Suetye

Suspect

lour

tieur impetracike, pursuites, ou gre-
uances par suspeccion soiēt arestus
et pris per viscontz des lieux et iustī-
ces en lours sessions, deputies, bail-
lifs, & autres ministers le roy, p bon
et sufficiāt mainprise, repleuissemēt
misen baille ou autr plegerie, a pluis
brief que faire se purra, soiēt ils pre-
sentz au roy & a son conseil pur y de-
murrer et estre a droit et a receyuer
ceo que la ley lour durra. Et sils
soient attaintz, ou conuictz dascuns
des ditz choses, etent la penāce com-
prise en lestatut fait lan de nostre dyt
seignour le roy. xxb. qui comence au
parlamēt somons a Westm̄ &c. Et si
ascuns persons diffames ou suspectz
des ditz impetraciōs prosecutiōs ou
greuances ou enterprises, soient ils
hors du dit roialme ou de deins et ne
purront estre arrestus ne attaches en
lour propres persons, & ne se present
tent deuant le roy ou son counsel de-
deins deux moys proscheins e̅ps ceo
que ils soient sur ceo garnitz en lour
lieur si ascūs ils eiēt ou en ascūs des
courtes le roy ou en les counties, ou
deuant les iustices le roy en lour ses-
sions, ou autrement sufficientment
pur rēdre au Roy et a la partie & de-
murrer & estre a la ley en ceo cas de-
uant le roy & son counseil, soient pu-
nitz par forme et maner comprises en
lestatute fait lan. xxbii. nostre seig-
nour le roy (ca.1.before.3) qui comence.
Nostre seignour le roy del assent. &c.
Et autremēt si come affaire semble-
ra au roy et a son counseil, sans fait
a ascun deux par nostre seignour le
roy ascun grace, par donaciō ou re-
missiō sans volunte & assent del p-
tie qui se prouera estre greue, & sans
faire a luy due satisfaccīō en ceo cas.
An.38.E.3.sta.2.ca.1.

5 ¶ Est ordine que nul autre sub-
gettes du dit roial garō & sustenant
cestes ordinaunces nencourge ascū
forfaiture de vie et de membre & des
terres heritages ne des biens deuers
le roy nauter persō quecon̄ ne pos-
sa[illegible] ou fauour p causes de lez suis-
ditz choses ordines ne luy ne ses hei-
res ne purront ne deueront estre re-
proues diffames nempesches, p ascūs
des ditz choses en temps auenir.
An.38.E.3.sta.2.ca.2.

6 ¶ Et si ascun person, de quecunq̄
estate ou condicion que il soit, par
quecon̄q̄ manere qui ceo soit attēpt
ou face ascun chose counter les dittez
ordinances ou dascun chose comprīs
en icelles, soit la dit person mesne en
respons en mañ come suis est dit. Et Iuniper.
sil serra sur ceo attaint ou conuict, soit
mys hors de la protection le Roy, et Protection.
punyp par fourme del dit estatute del Premunire.
an. xxbii. & n.38.E.3.sta.2.ca.3.

7 ¶ Et si asc. pson face malicioustm̄t
ou faurement ascun pursuit encont
quecon̄q̄ person de dit roialme par
cause comprise en cestes ordinances,
et de ceo sopt duement attaint, soit
tiel pleintife dument punis a lordi- Sue.
nance le roy ou de son counseil & ni-
ent meins face gree & amēdes a la p-
ty que ad este greue par la pursuite.
Et auri au fiñ que les ditz ordinācs
& chescun article dicelx, pur ease et
quiete & bien de la come, soiēt le me-
ulr sustenus executz & gards, & que
toutz ceux qui ont mesprīs en mesp-
dront enconter cestes ordinances p
prosecutiōs, accusaciōs, denūciacī-
ons citations ou auters pcelles faitz
ou affairs hors du dit roialm ou de-
deins ou autremēt contre quecon̄q̄
person du dit roialme soient le pluis
couenablement & pmptment mesnes
en respōs pur receiuer droit solonq̄ Ayde.
lour desert le roy, prelates, dukes,
countz, barons nobles & auters cōes
clerkes, et lais soient tenus par cest
present ordinance a eyder, comfor-
ter, et counseiller, lun et lauter tant
soyent come besoigners, & p toutz
les maillours maners qui sayt se
purra de persie et de fait pur empe- Ayde.
scher lour malfaisours, et resister Empeche.
lour faitz & lour empises, & sans les
suffrer habiter, demurr̄ ne passer per

lour seignouries, possessions, terres, iurisdiccions, ou lieur et sont tenus de garder et defendr lũ et lauꝛ de tout dam̃, beleny, ou repꝛef, sicome ilz ferꝛõt lour pꝛoperꝛ persons: ⁊ pur lour fait ⁊ besoigne ⁊ per tiel maner ⁊ si auãt come leur prosecucions ou pceelles fuissent faitz ou attẽptz encontre eux en especiall, generall, ou comen. An. 38. E. 3. sta. 2. c. 4.

Pope.

Enemies.

Benefice.

Protection.

5 ¶ An. 2. R. 2. ca. 7. it was agreed that Urban was duely elected pope, and ought to be obeyed as head of the church, and that all benefices ⁊ possessours of Cardinals, rebels and other the kynges enemies shoulde bee seised. And it was enacted that if any purchased by prouision any benefice or grace by anye other named Pope than of pope Urban, or be obedient to any other person as Pope, he should be out of the kings protectiõ and his goodes seised.

Procurecy. Fermour.

Aliens.

Send ouer. Gold. Siluer.

Exchange.

9 ¶ Nul hõe des lieges le roy nauꝛ pꝛison quecunque de quel estate ou condicion quil soit, ne pꝛeigne ne receiue deins le dit roialme dengl pꝛocuracie, lꝛe datturñ, ne ferme, ne auꝛ administracion par endenture, nen autre maner quecunqꝛ de nul person de mond dascun benefice deins le dit roialm, forsqꝛ tãt solemẽt des lieges nostre seignour le Roy de mesme le roialm sãs especial grace, ⁊ expꝛesse conge de nostre dit seignour le roy pꝛ laduis de son counsel. Et si ascũs deuant ces heures eient acceptz dascũs aliens tieur procuracies, fermes ou administraciõs quilz les tiessent outremẽt deins .rl. iours apꝛes la publicacion de cest ordinãce. Et que nul des ditz lieges, nautre qui purra estꝛ trouue en dit roialme nen maund per vertue de tiel pcuracie, fermñ, ou administraciõ, oꝛ, argent, nautre tresour, ne commodity hoꝛsdu dit roiaꝛ par letter deschange, par marchandise nen auter maner quicunqꝛ au pfite des dit aliens, sans semblable counge de Roy par laduis de son dit counsel. Et si ascun face le contraire en ascun point conteine en cest ordinance, encourge la pein et punissem̃t contenus en lestatut des pꝛouisours fait en temps le dyt aiek̃ lan de son reygne. xxbii. per mesme le pꝛocelle cõpris en le dit estatute, ⁊ y garnissement affaire a cuꝛ en lour benefices ou auters lour possessiõs deyns ñ le royalme: ⁊ sils soyent per dehoꝛs le dit roialme ⁊ neient benefices ne possessions deyns mesme le royalme ou ilz puꝛront esse garnis, adonques soit bꝛeue fait en la chancellary soꝛdu sur cest ordinance as viscount de Loundres, ou al viscount de counte, en quel ils feurent nees al faire le roy, retournable en lũ banke ou en lauter, per quel bꝛeue soit cõmaund proclamacon estre fait ouertment q̃ ilz soyent denaũt les Justices en le banke ou le bꝛeue est retournable a certain iour cõpris en mesme le bꝛeue conteignant lespace de demy an pur respondre sur les matteꝛs compꝛises en le dit bꝛief, et cel bꝛeue retourn de ioꝛs procedẽt les iustices enuers eux solonqꝛ la fourme desmis ordine. Et est defendꝰ per le roy en le dit parlament del assent auaũt dit: que nul nauter pꝛsone de seint esglise per mye le royalme ne se medle per voie de seqstracion nen auter maner quicunqꝛ des fruites des tiels benefices donez ou a doners as ditz aliens au pꝛofyte de mesmes les aliens, sur le peril qui appent. An. 3. R. 2. ca. 3.

Benefices.

10 ¶ Mesme lestatut, (⁊ of An. 3. R. 2. ca. 3. before. 9) teign sa force ⁊ vertue en toutz pointz. Et outer ceo est auꝛint assentu, q̃ si ascun alien eit purchase ou desoꝛe purchase ascũ benefice de seint esglise, dignitie ou auter chose ⁊ en pꝛoper psone pꝛeigne possession dicel ou sé occuppe de faitz deyns ñ le royalme, soit il a son pꝛoper oeps ou al oeps dautri, sans especial cõge de roy soit il cõpris en mesme lestatut, ⁊ oustre ceo encourge en toutes pointz, tieur peines ⁊ forfaitures cõe forꝛ

delals eſt ordeine par vn auter eſtat
ſaiten lan rrb. le noble roy. E. tierce
aiel noſtre ſeignr le roy (before. 1. c. 2.)
queſt counſ ceur q purchacent pui-
ſions dabbeis ou priories et en outr
au fine que tielx licences ne ſe facēt
deloze enauāt, le roy voet & cōmaūd
as toutes ſes lieges & auters que ilz
lour abſtinent de cy en auent de luy
prier dalcun tiel licence doner. Et ſi
voet aurt le roy luy meſmes abſteiñ
de doner alcun tiel licence durantes
les guerres, horſpris a Cardinall de
Naples, ou a auter eſpecial perſone
a quil le roy ſoit par eſpecial cauſe
tenus. 8 n. 7. R. 2. ca. 12.

11 ¶ Nul liege du roy, de quel
eſtat ou condicion que il ſoit, grein-
dre ou meindre, paſſe le meer, nen-
uoy hors du royalme Dengleterre
par licence, ou ſans licence, ſans eſ-
pecial conge du roy meſmes pur ſoy
prouider, ou purchaſer alcun bene-
fice de ſeint eſglise oue cure ou ſans
cure en le dit roialme. Et ſi alcun le
face, et y vertue de tiel prouiſion ac-
cept par luy ou per auter alcū bene-
fice du meſme le roialme, que a ceſt
temps meſme le prouiſour ſoit hors
de protection du roy, & meſme le be-
nefice voide ſi qui vñ liſe a patron de
meſme le benefice ſibien ſpirituell
come temporel preſenter a iceſt vn
clerk able a ſa volunte. Anno. 12. R.
2. ca. 15.

12 ¶ Come le noble roy, E. aiel nre
ſñr le roy qui ore eſt a ſon parlement
tenus a Weſtm̄ a les octaues de la
purificacion de noſtre dame, lan de
ſon reigne vint & quint. (before 3.) fiſt
reciter leſtatute fait a cardoill en
temps ſon aiel le roy. E. fitz au Roy
Henri touchāt leſtate de ſeint eſglise
dengleterre le dyt apel noſtre dyt
ſeignour le roy qui ore eſt de laſſent
des grādes de ſon roialm en meſme
parlemēt tenu ledit an vint & quint
eſtrentz a honour de Dieu & de ſeint
eſglise & de tout lō roialm, ordeigna
& eſtabliſt q frāks elecciōs des erch-
eueſchies, eueſchies, & touz autres
dignities & vñfices electiues en En- Elections.
gleterre ſe tiēdroient de lors en ma-
ner come eles fuerēt grantes per les
progenitours & per les anceſters des
auters ſeignours foundours, et que
toutz prelates & auters gēts de ſeint
eſglise qui auoiēt auowſons de que- Auowſons.
cunqz vñfices de don le roy, ou de ſes
progenitors ou dauters ſñors et do-
nours euſſent tranchemēt lour col-
lacions ou p̄ſentmentz, & ſur ceo cer- Preſentmēts.
tein punilleu t eſtoit ordeigne en m̄
leſtatut pur ceur qui acceptant aſcū
dignite ou benefice au contrarie du
dyt eſtatute fait a Weſtminſter le
dit an vint & quint, come auāt eſt dit
le quel eſtat noſtre ſeignour le roy
ad fait reciter en ceſt preſēt parlaūt
a la reqſt de ſa comune en meſme le
parlamēt: le tenc ur de quele eſtatut
eſt tiel come cy enſuit. Come iades
en le parlemt de bō memozie ſir Ed-
ward roy dengleterre aiel noſtr ſñr
le roy q ore eſt lan de ſon reigne &c.
recitando totū ſtatutum de anno vi-
ceſimo quinto regis Edwardi tercij
vſq; in finē videlicet as les peytaues
auandites. Et tūc ſic. Et cuſtre ceo
noſtre dit ſeignour le roy qui ore eſt
del aſſent &c. ad ordeigne. &c. que de
toutz erchueſchies, eueſchies, & au- Biſhops.
tres dignities & benefices electiues, &
auters benefices de ſeint eſglise que-
conqz qui comencerēt eſte voides de
fait le. xxix. iour de Januer lan du
reigne noſtre dit ſñr le roy Richard.
xiii. ou puis, ou qui ſe voiderent en
temps auenir deins le royalme Den-
gleterr, l dit eſtat fait l dit an. xxb.
ſoit firme m̄t tenus pur toutz iours,
& mis en due execucion de temps en Execution.
temps en toutz pointes. Et ſi alcun
face alcun acceptacion dalcun bene- Accept.
fice de ſeint eſglise a contrarie de ceſt Benefice.
eſtatut, et ceo duement prouue, & ſoit
de ꝑdela, demurge exile & bāny hors Exiled.
du roialm pur toutz iours, ſes terres
& tenemēntz biens & chateux forfaitz
au roy, et ſil ſoit deins le roialm ſoit

il aurt exile & banny come desuis est dit, & encourge meisme la forfaiture, & preigne sa chemin illint que il soit hors de roiall deis lis semaignes pschein apres tiel acceptacion. Et si ascuny receptascū tiel banny deignāt de pardela, ou estreant deins lroialm apres les lys semaignes anauntditz conisant de ceo, soit aurt exile & bānp & encourge autiel forfaitur come deuant est dit: et que lour procurators notairs, executours, et somonours etent la forfaiture et peine suisdites. Purueu ne pur quant que toutes pceur asēur nostre seint pere le pape ou ces predecessours ont purueu ascun erchecuesschie, euesschie ou autre dignitie ou autres benefices de seint esglise del patronage des gētz de seit esglise a cause de voydāce deuant le dit. xxix. iour de Januer & ent fuerēt en corporel possession deuant meisme le. xxix. iour etent & enioiēt lour ditz erchecuesschies euesschies dignities et bēfices pesiblemēt pur lour bies nient contrestreantz les estatutes et ordinances auandites. Et si le roy enuoy per lettre, ou en autre maner a la court de Rome al excitacion dascū pson ou si ascun autre enuoy ou prie a meisme la court, peront que le contrarie de cest estatut soit fait touchāt ascū Erchecuesschie, euesschie dignitie ou autre benefice de seint esglise deis le dit roialme, si celuy qui fait tiel excitacion ou tiel prier soyt prelate de seint Esglise, paie au Roy le value de ses temporalties dun an: Et sil soit seignour temporel, paie au roy lvalue de ses terres et possessions nient moebles de vn an: et sil soit autre person destate pluis baas, paie au roy le value de benefice pur quel tiel prier soit fait, & eit la prison dun an. Et est lentencion de cest estatute que de toutz dignities et benefices de seint Esglise qui estoient voydes de fait le dit. xxix. iour de Januer queux sont dones, ou as queux soit purueu par lapostoill, deuant meisme. xxix. iour. que ceux as queux tielx dons ou prouisions soiēt faitez puissent franchemēt des tielx dōs & prouisiōs suer execucion sans offence de cest estatut. Purueu toutz voltz q̄ de nul dignitie ou bēfice que estoit plein le dit. xxix. iour de Januer nul a cause dascun don, collacion, reseruacion et prouision ou dautre grace dappostoill queconque nient execute deuant le dit. xxix. iour ne sue ent execucion sur les peines et forfaitures contenus en cest present estatut. Anno. 13. R. 2. sta. 2. ca. 2.

13 ¶ Item ordine est. &c. que si ascun home porte ou enuoie deins le roialme ou la poter nostre dit seignour le roy ascuns somons, sentence ou excommengement, enuers ascun person de quele condicion que il soit, a cause de la mocion faisance allent ou execucion du dit estatut des prouisours, soit il pris et arrestus et mis en prison, & forface toutz ses terres et tenementz biēs et chateux pur toutez iours, et encourge la peine de bie & de membre. Et si ascun prelate face execucion des tielx somons, sentences, ou excommengements que ses temporalties soient prises & demoergent es maines nostre dit seignour le roy tanque du redresse et correccion ent soit fait. Et si ascun person de meindre estate que prelat sō condicīō que il soit face tiel execucīō: soit pris & arrestus et mis en prison & est emprisonment & face fine & raūcon solonc la discrecion du counsel nostre dit seignour le roy. Anno. 13. R. 2. sta. 2. cap. 3.

14. ¶ Come les comens du roialm en cest present parlament eiēt mes a nostre tresredoute seignour le roy grenousemēt complemantz que par la ou meisme nostre seignour le roy & toutz ses lieges deuoiēt de droit & soloient de tout temps pur suer en la court meisme nostre seignour le Roy pur recouerer lour presentmentz as esglises, prebendes, & autres bēfices

de

Reserue.

Forf.

Pope.

Dignities.

Send. Rome.

Forf.

Benefices.

Rome.

Ben.

Forf.

Impris.

Date.

Presen.

de seint esglis as queux ilz ont droit
a presenter la conisãce de ple, quel
sentee appertient soulemẽt au court
nostre seignour le roy dañcien droit
de la corone dle et approue en temps
de toutz ses progenitours Roys den-
gleterre. Et quant iugemẽt soit rẽdu
en̄ sa court sur tiel ple et purſuete
les erchevesques, eueſqs & autes per-
sons espirituelx que ont institucyon
de tielx benefices deins lour iurisdic-
cions sont tenus et ont fait execucyõ
des tieux iugementz per mandemẽtes
des roys de tout le temps auantdit
sans interrupcion, quar auter lay p-
son ne poet tiel execucion faire, & aur-
int sont tenus de droit de faire execu-
cion de plusours auters maundemẽtz
nostre seignour le roy de quel droyt
la corone dengleterr̃ ad esse peisible-
ment seisi, sibien en temps nostre dit
seignour le roy come en tẽps de toutz
les progenitours tanque encea. Mes
ore tarde diuers p̃rocelles sont faites
per l'eſnt piere le pape, et censures
descommengemẽtz sur certein eueſqz
dengleterre, sur ceo que ils ont faitz
execucion de tieux mandementes, en
ouerte deſheritance de la dyt corone,
& destruccion del regalie nostre dit
seignour le roy, sa ley, et tout sõ roial
si remedie ne soit mis. Et auꝛint dyt
est come clamour y ad que le dit p̃ier
le pr̃ye ad ordine et purpose de trañ-
later aſcuns prelates de mesñ le roi-
alm aſcuns hors du roialme & aſcunz
dun eueschie a autre deins meſme le
roialme, sans assent et conisance nr̃e
seignour l'roy, et sans assent es pre-
lates que ensi serroũt trañlates, q̃ur
prelates sont molt profitables et ne-
cessaires a nostre dit seigneur le roy &
tout sõ royalm, per queux trañslacy-
ons silz fuissent soffertes, les estatuts
du roialme serront defeats et anietz
et ses sages lieges de son counsel sãs
son assent, & encounter sa volũte sul-
tretes & esloignes hors de sõ roialm,
et lauoyr et treasourer de roial'ser-
roit emporte, & ensy ñ le roialm̃ des-
titut sibien de coũsel cõe dauoir, a fi-
nal' destrucciõ de mesñ'roial', & en-
sy la corone dengleter̃ que ad esse fi
frank de tout tẽps que el nad en nul
terre en soueraigne, mes immediat
subgit a dieu en toutz choses touchãtz
la regalie de ñ la corone, et a nul aut
ſerroit ſubmit a pape & lez leis & est a-
tutes du roialm, per luy defaitz & a-
nientz a sa volunte, en perpetuel des-
truccion de la soueraynte nostre sñr
le roy, sa corone, sa regalie et de tout
son roialme, que dieu defende: et dit
soient outre lez comẽs auandits q̃ lez
dittes choses ensy attẽps sont ouert-
emẽt encontre la corone nr̃e sñr l'roy,
et sa regalie dle & approue de tẽps de
toutz ses progenitours, per quoy ils
et toutz les lieges comens de meſme
l'roialm̃ voillent estre oueſqs nostr̃ dit
seignour le roy et sa dit corone et sa
regalie en les cases auandits, et en
toutz autres cases attemptes encon-
tre luy, sa corone, et sa regalie en
toutz poits a viuer & morir, & pri er̃t
outre a nostre seignour le roy et luy
requisserent per voy de iustice que il
voꝛroit examiñ toutz lez seignours Examine.
en parlament sibien espirituelx come
temporelx seueralment, et toutes lez
estates du parlament comẽt lour sõ- Lordes.
ble des cases auandits, qui sont cy
ouertment enconter la corone nostre
seignour le Roy, et en derogacion de
sa regalie, et comẽt ils voolent estr̃ en
meſmes les cases oueſqs nostre seig-
nour le roy en sustenãce de les droits
de ses dits corone & regalie: sur quoy
lez seignours tẽporelx ensy demands
ont respondus chescun per soy que
meſmes les cases auaundits sont o-
uertement en derogaciõ de la corom̃
nostre dit seignour l'roy, et de sa re-
alie come notoirement est et ad esse
b see de tout temps conus, et que ils
voillent estre oueſqs meſmz lez corom̃
& regalie en meſmes cestes cases en
especial' & en touts auters cases qui
serront attempts encontre meſmes
les corone & regalie en touts pointez

ous

oue tout lour poar, & en outre ceo demaundez eſtoit des ſeignours eſpirituelr illeoques eſteants & des procuratours des auts abſent de lour eſter adrz & bolūte en toutz ceux caſez q̄r ſūrz ceſt aſſauoir erceueſqs eueſqs & auts prelates eſteātz en l'parlemēt ſeuerelm̄t examinez faitātz preſtationz q̄ l neſt paz lour entēcō de denier ne affermer q̄ noſt ſeint pier l pape ne poet ercomēger eueſq̄z ne q̄ il poet faire trāſlacō dez plates ſolonqs la ley de ſeint eſglise, & eſpoigñ, & dioit que ſi aſcuns erecucios dez pcoſſez faitz en la court de roy come deuant ſoient faits per aſcun, & cenſures des ercommengementz ſoiēt faits encōtre aſcun eueſque dengleterre, ou aſcun autre liege du roy, pur ceo q̄ ils ont faits execucion dez lieur mandementes, q̄ ſi aſcuns execucions des lieur trāſlacions ſoient faitz daſcūz prelates de meſme le rotalme queur prelats ſont moultz profitables & neceſſairs a noſtre dit ſeignour l roy, & a ſon rotalm ſuiſdit, cu que ſes ſagez lieges de ſon coūſel ſās ſon aſſent et encontr̄ la volōte ſoiēt ſuſtretz & eſloignes hors du rotalm ſi qui lauour & treaſoure du rotalme parroiēt eſtre deſtruit, q̄ ceo eſt encontr̄ le roy et ſa corone ſi cōe contenus eſt en l'petition auāt noſme et ſēblablemēt les dits procuratours cheſcū p ſoy examine ſur les dits marks ont reſpōdus et dit en noun et pur lourz ſūrz come les ditz eueſquez ont dit & reſpondus. Et que les ditz ſeignours eſpirituelr voillent & deuent eſtre oueſque l roy noſtre ſeignour en ceux caſes loialment en ſuſtenance de ſa corone & en toutz autrs cases touchants ſa corone & ſa regalie, come ils ſont tenus pur lour ligeance: ſur quoy nr̄e dit ſeignour le Roy del aſſent &c. ad ordine. &c. ſi aſcun purchaſe ou purſue ou face purchaſer ou purſuer en la court de Rome ou aillours aſcuns tielr tranſlaciōs, procelles, & ſentences dercommengementes, bulles inſtrumentes, ou autrs choſes quelcques qui touche l Roy noſtre ſeigñ encontre luy, ſa corone, et ſa regalie, ou ſon rotalm come deuant eſt dit, et ceux qui portent deins l'rotal ou les receiuēt, ou facēt ent notifiacion, ou aut̄ erecucion quiconqs deiz m̄ l'rotal ou dehors ſoient tils, lour notoyrs, procuratours, maintenours abettours, faūtours, & counſeillours mis hors de la protection noſtre dyt ſeignour le roy, et lour terres et tenementes biens et chateur forfaits a roy noſtre ſeignour, & que ils ſoyent attaches per lour corps ſils purront eſtre troues, & ameſnez deuāt le roy, et ſon counſel pur p reſpondre es caſes auandites ou que proces ſoit fait deuers eux per p̄munire fac. en maner come eſt ordine en auterz eſtatut dez prouiſours et auterz qui ſuēt en aut̄ court en derogacō de la regalie nr̄e ſeignour le roy. An. 16. R. 2. ca. 5

15 ¶ Si aſcun prouiſion ſoit per noſtre ſeint pier le pape a aſcun perſon de religion, ou auter perſon queconqs deſtre exempte de obedīēce reguler, ou obedience ordinarie ou daūter aſc. office perpetuel deinz meaſon de religiō, ou a tant come vn reguler perſone religious ou deux ou pluſours ont en icelr, que ſi tielr prouiſours deſore enauant acceptēt ou enioient aſcun tiel prouiſion, que ils encourgent les peins compriſe en leſtatut de prouiſours fait lan. xiii. l roy Richard le. 2. An. 2. H. 4. ca. 3.

16 ¶ An. 2. H. 4. ca. 4. it was enacted that the religious of the order of Ciſtertiēſ. p had purchaſed bulles to be diſcharged to pay tithes, ſhould be in the ſtate that they were before.

17 ¶ Sibien ceux de dit ordre, cōe toutes auters religiouſes & ſeculers, de quel eſtat ou condicion que els ſoient, qui mettent lez ditz bulles en execucīō, ou deſore enauant purchacēt auters tielr bulles de nouelr, ou per colour de meſmes lez bullez purchaces ou a purchacers p̄teignēt auantage en

Pope. Excommunicate. Tranſlate.

Againſt the kyng.

Purchaſe. Rome. Elſwhere. Proces. Bulles.

Protect. Irel.

Prem.

Exempt.

Monaſt. Tythes.

Bulles.

tage en ascun maner que proces soit fait deuerz eux, & chesc. deux per garnissement de deux mois per bꝛ de ꝓmunire facias. Et sils faccent defaute, ou soient attaintes q̄ ilz encourgent les peines & forfaiturtz compriſez en lestatut de prouisours fait lā. viii. le roy Richarde suisdit. Anno. 2. Henrici. 4. ca. 4.

18 ¶Pur la greuous compleint fait a nostre ſr̄ le roy per la cōe a sō parlement tenus a Couentre le. vi. iour Octobre. lan de son reigne. vi. de horrible, malueis, & dāpnable custome que est introducte de nouel en la court de Rome, que nul persō abt nautre auers prouision dascun erchevesche evesche qui se voidra, ieſqs a tant que il eit compose ouesqz chābr̄ de lappostoill̄ de pair grands & trop excessines sōmes de money tant pur les premiers fruites dicel erchevesche, ou evesche cōe pur autꝛs meindres seruices en la dit court, et q̄ mesmes les sommes en la pluis grād partie dicel soyent paies deuant la main que les sommes passent le treble, ou la double au meins de ceo que estoit accustome dauncien tēps destr̄ paie a la dit chambre et autrement a cause de tielx prouision: pont grand partie de tresour̄ de roialm ad este amesnes et empoꝛtes a la dit court, & auxt serra en tēps auenir, a tresgrād empouerissement de les erchevesches evesches deinz ī le roial̄, & aillourz deins les seignories de roy p̄ de hoꝛs si sur ceo couenable remedie ne soyt purueu. Nostr̄ seignour le roy al honour de dieu sibien pur eschuer le damage de son roialm, come les perils des almes de ceux qui deussent estre euēces as ascūs erchevesches evesches deins le roial̄ Dengleterre & aillours deins les seignouries mesme nostre seignour le roy per de hoꝛs ī le roialm, del aduise. &c. ad oꝛdeignez &c. que ceux, & chescun deux qui payent ou paie a la dit chambre ou autrement, pur tielx fruites et seruices greindres summez de money qui nōt este accustomes destre paies dauncien temps passe, ils & chescū deux encurgēt et encourge la peine de forfaiturē de quant que ils purront forfaire enuers mesme nostre ſr̄ le roy. Forf. An. 6. H. 4. ca. 1.

19 ¶Nul person religious ou seculer, de quele estate ou condicion que il soit, per colour dascuns bulles conteignantes tiel priniledge destre quitez dez dismez appurteignantes as esglises parochiels, prebendes, hospitalx ou vicairs deuant lan du reigne le roy Richarde second puis le conquest premier ou de puis purchaces nient executz, mette en execucīō ascuns tielx bulles ensy purchaces, ou ascuns tielx bulles a purchacers en tempz auenir. Et si desore nul tiel person religious ou seculer, de quel estate ou condicion que il soit per colour de tielx bulles destourbe ascuns persons de seint esglise, prebenders, gardeins dez hospitalx ou vicairs per ensy que ilz ne purront prendre ne noier les dismes a eux dues ou regardantes de lour ditz benefices, que tiel desturbe encourge autielx proces et peine come est ordeins p estatut fait vers ceux del ordre de Cisterciens. la second nostre seignour le roy que ore est. (s. before. 16.) Anno. 7. Henrici. 4. ca. 6. Bulles. Tythes. Disturbe.

20 ¶Pur eschuer pluſors discussions discordes, & debates & diuersez autꝛs mischiefes verisiablez a sourdre & venir a cause des plusours pusions faitz & affaires per lapostolie & a cause des licēces sur ceo graunts per le roy nostre souerayne seignoꝛ ordines est & estabt̄ que nul tiel licēce ou pardon ensy grant deuāt ces heures ne a granter en temps auenir, ne soit veillable a ascun benefice pleine dascun incombent a tour de la date de tiel licence ou perdō grant. An. 7. H. 4. ca. 8. Lycens. Pardon. Benefice.

21 ¶Toutez lez estatutes & ordinances faitez encontre prouisours, transla-

translations des ercheuesches et e-
uesches lour executours, procura-
tours, notoyrs, fautours, maine-
nours & receptours sibñ en le temps
sir E. naogaits roy Dēgleterre, & en
le temps de roy Richard darrain roy
Dengleterre come en le tempz nostr̄
dit sr̄ qui oze est one touts les peinz
et addicions a ceux soient deloze ena
nant fermement tenus & gardes en
touts points, la moderacion de lesta-
tutes auantditz a nostre dit seignour
le roy auant ces heures faitz non ob-
stant. Et que deloze en auantz, toutz
les elections des touts ercheuesches
euesches, abbeys, priories, deanries,
ou auters oignities electifs quecunq;
soyent deloze en auant frankes, sans
estre en nulle poynt destourbes p lap-
postel auanditz, ou per mandement de
nostre dit seigneour le roy. Purueu
toutz foytz que nostre dit seignour le
roy eit auri franchement ses libertiez
et prerogatiues, come ascū de ses no-
bles progenitours ad ew deuant ces
heures, ou come luy mesmes ad a cest
temps de faisance de cest estatute. Et
oustre ceo, mesm. nostre seignour le
roy ad pardones as toutes yceux qui
ont purchaces prouisions, ou trans-
lacions des ercheuesches, ou euesches purchaces et executes ou nient executes deuāt yceste premier iour de Decēbre, & toutes les procuratours, notoyrs fautours, & executors toutz manoirs des trespasses, contemptes, forfaitures, & mesprisions per eux ou ascun deux faytz entour la dyt pur-chace, ensy que ilz purrount en apres lour grace mettre en execucion sibñ per eux mesmez come per lour procuratours, notoyrs, et executors auant ditz. An. 9. H. 4. ca. 8.

Keyt.

Elections.

Free.
Libertties.
Prerogatiue.

Pardon.

22 ¶ Come bien en temps le roy Henry quart, pier a nostre tresloueraigne seignour que dieu assoyle lan de son rayne, bit. (ca. 8. before. 20.) pur eschuer plusours discordes & debatez & diuerses auters mischiefs berllembles pur sourdre & auenir a cause dez plusours prouisions adonques faitz ou affaitz per lappostel, & aux dez licences sur ceo grantes per le dit nadgaires roy, enter auts choses ordine eſſoyt & estably q̄ nul tiel licence ou pardon ensy grant p deuant ſ̄ lordinance, ne a granter en apres serroyt baillable a ascun benefice plein dascū incūbent al iour de la date du tiel licence ou pardō graūte, nient meyns diuerses ysons eyantz prouisions de lappostel de diuerses benefices en engleterre et aillours & licences royalx pur executer les dytz prouisions ont per colour dicelles prouisions licēcez & acceptacionz dez diuerses benefices subtilement oustes diuerses persons de lour benefices, es queux ilz ont est incumbētz per longe temps de la collacion des verrays patronz espirituelx a eux faitz duement a lour entent, a final destruccion et enevacion des estates dicels incumbentes. Le Roy voyllant ouster tiel mischief ſ̄ ad ordine &c. que toutz lez incumbentes de quecunque benefice du seynt esglise del patronage, collacion ou presentacion des patrones espirituelx puissēt peaciblement & quietement enioyer & enioient lour ditz benefices, sās estre inquietes, molestes ou greues ascunment per ascun colour des tielx prouisions, licēces & acceptaciōs quicūq; Et que toutz lez licēces & pardōs sur & p tielx prouisiōs faitz en ascun manner soiēt voides & de nul value. Et si ascū ſ̄ sente greue, molestе, ou inquiete ascunment deloze enauant per ascuns ou ascun, per coloure des tielx prouisions, licences, pardons ou acceptacions, que mesmes lez grenourz molestours, et inquietours, & chescun deux, eyent et encourgent, eyt et encourge les peyne et punissementes en les estatutes et ordinances des prisours auaunt ces heures faytz cōtenus, et ceo per proces de premunire facias fourme sur la cas. Et que la partie qui suera p mesme le briefe recouera ses damages au treble, ſ̄ les

Pardon.

Incum.

Prelet.

Enioy.

Lycen.

Voyde.

Premu.

defen-

defendantes en meſme le briefe noſmes ou aſcuns dicels ſoyent ou ſoyt conuictes ou conuict en ceſt partye. An.3.H.5.ca.4.

De Attorney.4. Bulbandry.5.
Calues.4. Monaſteries.2.
Cuſtomes and blages.2. Richmond.1.
Felony.23. Rome.3.4.

¶Purgacion.

De Clergy.1.9.14.15.21.
Hereſy.2.

1 ¶purpreſture.

DE purpreſturis, ſeu occupationibus quibuſcunque factis ſuper regem, ſiue in libertatibus, ſiue in aliis, concordak eſt, qđ tẽpore regis.H. diffinck erat et concordak, qđ ubi occupatores ſuperſtites fuerint, rex de plano reſumat rem taliter occupatam de manibus occupantium: quod etiam de ceteris in regno obſeruetur. Et ſi aliquis de huiuſmodi reſũptionibus cõqueratur, prout iuſtum erit audiatur. Sta.de bigamis ca.4.

De Fortſk.4.21. Lete.1.

1 purueiours.

NUllus vic. vel balliuus noſter, vel aliquis alius capiat equos vel carẽtas alicuius pro caragio faciendo, niſi reddat liberationem antiquitus ſtatutam: ſcz pro caricta ad duos equos decem denarios p diem, et pro caricta ad tres equos.xiiii. denarios per diem. Nulla caricta dominica alicuius perſone eccleſiaſtice vel militis, vel alicuius domini, per balliuos noſtros capiatur, nec nos, nec balliui noſtri, nec alii capiemus boſcum alienum ad caſtra vel ad alia agenda noſtra, niſi per voluntatem illius, cuius boſcus ille fuerit. Magna carta.ca.22. Se a lyke ſtatute in Caſtel'.1.

2 ¶Des priſes des conſtables, ou chaſtelleins faitz des autres gentes q̃ de la vill', ou le chaſtell' eſt aſſis. Purueu eſt que nul conſtable ne chaſtelain deſormes nul maner de priſe ne face de auter home qui de la vill' ou ſon chaſtell' eſt aſſis & cõ ſoit pay ou gre fait deiz.rl.ſours, ſi ceo ne ſoit aũcien priſe due au roy, ou a chaſtell', ou a ſeignor de chaſtell'. W.1.ca.8. Take. Pay.

3 ¶De ceux q̃ pnõt vitaill' ou nulle riens al oeps l' roy a creãce, ou a garriſoñ du chaſtell', ou aillours, & quãt ilz ont reſceu le paiment al eſchequer ou en garderobe, ou aillours, deteignont le paiment dez creancers & grãd daiñ de eux et en eſclaunder du Roy. Purueu eſt de ceux queux ont terres ou teñ que maintenant ſoit ceo leue de lour terres ou de lour chateux, et payes as creancers, cue lez daiñ q̃ur ilz aueront eſwe, & ſoit reintz pur le treſpas, et ſilz neient terres ne tenementes, ſoient en la priſon a la bolũte le roy. De ceux qui parnõt part dez detz le roy ou auters lowers paront des creanceours le Roy pur faire le payment de meſme ceſ dettes. Purueu eſt qu'ilz rec dent le doubl', & ſoient punis greuement a la bolunte le roy. Et de ceux queux parnont chyuals ou charets a faire le cariag c le roy puis qu'meſtier ſerroit, & pernont lowers pur leſſer lez chiualz ou lez charets. Purueu eſt q̃ ſi nul' de la court le face ſi ſerra greuement chaſtice per les mareſchals: & ſi ceo ſoyt fait hors de la court, ou per auter que de la court, et il ſoit attaint, ſi rendra le treble, & ſerra en la priſon le roy p rl.iours. W.1.ca.32. Wittayle, Payment. Det to the king. 2. Damñ. Cariage. 3. Damñ.

4. ¶Nul ne prẽigñ priſes per my l' royalme, mes ſoꝛtiꝫ les puruciours pur loſtel le roy et dez priſes que ils ferront per my l' pais de manger ou de boyer et aũs manues neceſſaries pur loſtell' q̃ ilz facent le pay ou gre a ceux des q̃ur les choſes ſerrõt priſes. Et qui toutz pneourz l'roi & puruciours ou achatours eiẽt de cy en auãt lour garrant oueſq; eux de graund ſcale ou del petite ſcale le Roy cõtei-

Take. Payment. warr. Scale.

nant

nant lour poiar, et les choſes, dont
Shew. garraunt ils monſtrant a ceur, des
queur ils ferront lez priſes auāt ceo
quils preignont riens. Et que ceux
parnours, purueyours, ou acha-
Medefull. tours le roy ne preignēt plus qui be-
ſoign ou meiſker ſoit pur le roy, & ſon
hoſtiell, et de ſes infantes. Et qui
wages. riens ne preign pur ceur queur ſont
as gages ne pur nul auter. Et qui ils
Anſwere. reſpoignent en loſtiell en le garde-
robe pleinement de toutes lour pri-
ſes ſās faire aillours lour largeſſes
ou liueries des choſes qui pur le roy
ſōt priſes. Et ſi nul purueiour pur
loſtel le Roy per garrant qui il eiet,
face priſez ou liueriez en auē maner
qui deſuis neſt dit, per plaint fayt a
Enquere. ſeneſchall et au treaſozer del hoſtiel
Amendes. le Roy, ſoet la verite inquiſe. Et ſi de
ceo ſoit attaint, ſoit gree fait mainte-
nāt au plaintifs, et ſoit ouſte del ſer-
Impriſ. uice l'roy pur toutz iours, & demurge
Warē. en priſon a la volunte le Roy. Et ſi
nul face priſes ſans garrant, et lem-
port encontre la volunte de celuy a
qui lez biens ſont, ſoit maintenant
Areſt. arreſtus par la ville, ou le priſe ſer-
Felony. ra fait, et meine a la prochein gaole.
Et ſi de ceo ſoit attaint, ſoit la fait de
luy cōe de laron ſi la quantitie de les
biens le demaund. Statuto de priſes.

5 ¶ Nota that in the ſtatut of arti-
culi ſuper cartas ca. 2. is the laſte ſta-
tute (*before*, 4.) almoſt word for worde
wō moze which folowith here nert.
Feyres. Et quant as priſes faire en faires, et
Warē. en bōs villes & enpoztz per la grand
garderobe le roy eient les parnours
lour comen garrant per le graunde
ſeale. Et des choſes que ilz prendront
eient du teſmoign du ſeale du garden
de la garderobe, et des choſes iſſint p
Nomber. eur priſes de numbze, de quantitie, et
Divided. de value ſoit fait diuidende entre les
parnours et les gardeins des faires,
maires, ou chief baillies des villes et
portes per la view de marchauntes,
des queur les biens ſerront iſſint pri-
ſez. Et riens ne luy ſoit ſuffert de pri-
dre, que il ne mette en diuidende.
Et cel diuidende ſoit poſt en garde-
robe ſoubz le ſeale le gardein, maire,
ou chief baillik auandites, et la de-
morge ſanꝫs ſur laccompt de gar-
derobe le Roy. Et ſil troue q̄ nul eyt
autrem̄t priſe que faire ne deueroit,
ſoit puni ſur laccōpt par le gardein Punish
de la garderobe le Roy ſolonꝫ ſa de-
ſert. Et ſi nul face tielx priſes ſauns withou
garrantie, et ſur ceo ſoit attaint, ſoit warē.
fait de luy come de ceux qui font pri-
ſes pur loſtiel le roy ſans garē, come
deſuis eſt dit. Et nentende mie le roy
ne ſon counſaile, que ceſt eſtatute riē
decreſſe au roy de ſon droit des aun-
cient priſes dues et accuſtomes cōe
des vins et auters biens, meſqueen Wynes
touts pointes plainm̄t luy ſoit ſauue
Articuli ſup cartas. ca. 2.

6 ¶ Null' miniſter noſker, vel he-
redū noſtrorum capiat blada, coria
aut aliqua alia bona cuiuſcunque,
ſine volūtate et aſſenſu illius, cuius
fuerint bona. Sta. de tallagio non
concedendo. See a like ſtatute Pro-
teccion. 2.

7 ¶ Nul grand ne petit, de q̄l eſtate
ou condicion queil ſoit forſpriz les p-
nours et les purueiours pur loſtiels
du roy et de roign ſa compaign̄ et de
lour enfantes ne preign bleez, ne litz,
ne feyn̄ ne beſtail, vitails, nauts ' ñs
ne chateux de nully, ne cariage face,
encontre la volūte de ceux as queux
tielx bōs & cariage ſerrōt. Et q̄ lez p- Bate.
nours & purueiourz pur lez ditz hoſ-
tiels les preignēt p meſures raſe ſo-
lōꝫ ceo q̄ home vſe per mie le roialm̄
Et que toutz les blees, feine, & litz, et
beſtaile et toutz auter vitailes, & cho-
ces quecunques que lōt apprēdr̄ pur
meſmes loſtielz, ſoient deſorez priſez
al verrey value per conſtables, & au- Viscon.
ters bones gentes dez villes ou tielx Constab.
priſes ſe ferront, ſans ceo q̄ per ma-
naſſe ou dureſſe ſoient les priſours
chaſes a metter autre priz que lour
ſurement ne voet. Et que de toutes

choſez

choſes que ſerront priſes pur meſ-
mes lez hoſtiels de roy, et de roygne
ſa compaign̄, et de lour enfantes pai-
ment ſoit fait auant ceo que le Roy
paſſera hors de la verge. Et auynt
eſt accord que larticule contenue en
vn eſtatute fait en temps le roy E.
aiel noſtre ſeignour k'roy qui ore eſt
ceſt aſſauoir lan de ſō reigne. xxviii.
touchant tielx priſes, ſoit garde et
mainten̄ en touts pointes la forme
de ĝl article enſuit en les pols ſouth-
ſcriptis. En premier chiefe pur ceo q̄
vn grande greuance eſt en ceſt roiall
et damages ſans nombre de ceo que
le roy et ſes miniſters de ſa meigne
auribn̄ lez alienz come deinſeinz fōt
lour plez la ou ils paſſēt p my k'roiall
eynent lez bns dez gentz des clerkes
et dez leis laz riēs paier ou bie meis q̄
la verray value. Ordeigne eſt que de
cyen auāt null ne preigne priz p my
le roialme, forſq̄ les pernours k'roy
et purueiors pur chaſſel le roy et que
tielx pernours et purueiours pur ſō
hoſtel ne preigne riens forſq̄ pur m̄
hoſtiel. Et des priſez que ilz ferrent p
mye la paiez de manger et beuer ou
autres meſnes neceſſaries pur le dit
hoſtiel, que ilz facent la paie ou gree
a ceux des queux les choiez ſerront
priſez, et que toutes ceux pernours k'
roy purueiours ou achatours eyent
de cy en auant lour garrant ouesque
eux bu grād ſeal ou de petit ſeal k'roy
contenant lour poair, et lez choſes
dont ilz ſerront lour priee ou purue-
ance, la quel garrant ilz monſtrer ēt
a eux dez queux ils ferrōt lour priſes
auant ceo que ilz prendrent riēz. Et
que ceux parnourz purueiours ou a-
chatours le roy ne preignent pluis q̄
beſoigne et meſtier ſoit pur le roy ſō
hoſtiel et ſes enfantz, et q̄ riens ne p̄-
ignēt pur ceux que ſont as gagez ne
pur nul autre: et que ilz ſe reſpoignēt
en hoſtiel, et en la garderobe pleinem̄t
de touts lour priſes, ſans fait̄ aill-
lours lour largez ou liueriez des cho-
ſes que pur le roy ſont priſez. Et ſi
nul parnour del hoſtiel le Roy, per
garrant que il eit face priſes ou liue-
rez en autre man̄ q̄ deſuis eſt dit, per
pleint fait al ſeneſchal ou al treſorer
del hoſtiel k'roy ſoit verite enquis: et
ſi de ceo ſoit attaint, ſoit gree fait
maintenant a partie pleintife, et ſoit
ouſte de ſeruice k'roy pur toutz iourz
et demurge en priſon al volunte le Impriſ.
roy. Et ſi nul face priſe ſans garrāte
et lemporte contre la volūte de celui
a que les biens ſont, ſoit maintenant
arreſtes per la ville ou la priſe ſerra
fait, et meſne al prochein gaole, et ſi
de ceo ſoit atteint ſoit fait de luy cōe
de laron, ſi la quantite des bienz la Felony.
demaunde. Anno. 4. Edwardi. 3.
cap. 3.

8 Les priſez et purueiances ſe
facent pur les dits hoſtielx p prypes
faitz per conſtables et quaters pro- Conſtables.
des homes des villez ou tielx priſes
et purueiances ſe ferront a ceo iures Sworn.
et laz manace ſicome ez lez ditz eſta-
tutes eſt cōten̄ et que entr̄ lez purue-
oars et ceux dez queux les biens ſer-
ront priſes en la preſence dez conſta-
bles et preifourz ſoient taillez faitz et Tayles.
enſealez dez ſealx dez purueiourz dez
choſez iſſint priſez p les queux tail-
les gree ſoit fait as ceux des q̄ux les
choſes ſerront iſſint priſes. Et ſi nul
parnour ou purueiour pur les dyts
hoſtielx les faits per autre man̄ ſoyt
maintenant arreſtus per la ville ou Arreſt.
la priſe ſerra fait, et meſne a la proſ- Impriſ.
chein gaole. Et ſi de ceo ſoit attaint,
ſoit fait de luy come laron ſi la quā- Felony.
tite des bns la demaunde. Et deſore
ſoit contenus en les commiſſionz dez Comiſſion.
tielx pernours et purueiours enſealz
ſouth le petit ſeal ou ſouth le grande
Seal, la forme et la peine contenus
en ceſt eſtatut et. Anno. 5. Edwardi. 3.
cap. 2.

9 Eſt accord pur la malice re-
freinr̄ dez purueiourz dez hoſtielx le
roy la roign̄ et de lour eſtatz et dez auſz
dureſſez p eux faitz au dit people per
lour outrageouſes priſes pur meſ-
mes

mes lofkfielx et en auter maner que en larticle contenus en vn eſtatute fait a Weſtm̃ lan du reigne le Roy qui oze eſt quinte (ca. 2. before. 8.) en la forme que enſuit ſoit de rechief publie garde et tenus en toutes pointes, come in lſecond chapiter de dit eſtatute lan quint pluis plainement eſt contenus ſeſt aſſauoir come en leſtatut fait a Weſtm̃ au parlement ſommons illeoques apres le feſt de ſeint Katerin lan du reigne le Roy qui oze eſt quart entre auters choſes illõqs accozdes et eſtablies, ſoyt contenus ſur les greuances pur les purueyors pur lofkfielx le roy, le roign̄, et lour enfantz, au people feſoient en outragious meſur des bledes, et auxint en voluntriue taill de feiñ, litk, ꝛc. purueyr per les dits purueiours et pernours des blees pur les dits hoſtfielx le Roy et le roign̄, les preignent per meſure raſe ſolonq̃ ceo que home vſe per my le roialme: et que toutes les blees feiñ, litk, et beſtialx, et toutes auters victailles et choſes quecunqs qui ſont apprendz̃ s pur meſmes les hoſtfielx, ſoient priſes a la veray value per conſtables et auters bones gentz des villes ou tielx priſes ſe ferront ſans ceo que per manace ou dureſſe ſoiẽt les priſours chaſes a mett auter prix que lour ſeremẽt ne voet. Et en m̃ cel eſtat ſoit reherce vn article qui fuit fait en tẽpz de bone memozy le roy laſel le roy qui oze ẽ oue certeins peines ſont contenus cõtre ceux qui non duement feſoyent purueiances pur tielz hoſtfielx, pur les q̃x peines les purueyours les dittes hoſtfielx nont pas leſſes a fayze outrageouſes, et non dues priſes countre le tenure des dites eſtatutes, al honour de dieu ꝫ pfite noſtre ſeignoz le roy, et pur quiet et pẽs de ſon people, ꝫ pur refreiñ et punir l' malueiſt de ceux qui tielx outrages ont faites en leſclandõ du roy la roigne ſa compaigne, ꝫ lour enfantz. Accozd eſt ꝛc. q̃ les priſes ꝫ purueiãces ſe facẽt pur les ditz hoſtfielx p priſes faitz per les conſtables ꝫ quatz pdes homes des villes, ou tielx priſes ꝫ purueiãces ſe ferrõt turres ꝫ ſãs manace, ſi cõe es ditz eſtatutez eſt contenus: et q̃ enter les purueiours et ceux des queux les biens ſerront priſes en la preſẽce des conſtables et priſours ſoient tailles, faitz enſeales des ſealx les pernours des choſes illint priſes, per les queux tailles gre ſoit fait as ceux dez queux les choſes ſerront illint priſes. Et ſi nul parnour ou purueiour pour les ditz hoſtfielx les face per auter maner ſoit mainteñ arreſtus per la vill ou la priz ſerra fait, ꝫ meſn̄ al proſchein gaole, et ſi de ceo ſoit attaint la ſoyt fait de luy come de laron, ſi la quantite des biẽs la demaunde. Et deſoze ſoit contenus en les commiſſiõs dez tielx parnours et purueiours ſoient eux ſouth le petit ſeale ou le graunde ſeale, le fourme et le peine contenus en ceſt eſtat Anno. 10. E. 3. cap. 1. De prouiſoribus.

10 ¶ Purueiãces deſoze affaires pur les dittes chiualx tanq̃ come ils ſoiourñ en nul pt ſe face deſoze forſq̃ per viſc. des counties ou les dits chiualx deuerõt illint ſoiorn, et nemy p auters. Et que les cõmiſſions auant ſes heures faitz a tielx gardeins ſoiẽt deſoze de nul value ꝫ de tout repell. Et que les purueiances affairs p les dits viſc. ſoiẽt en ceo caz liuere as dits gardeins per endẽtures. Et certeins gentz ſerrõt aſſignez doier et termiñ̄ toutz les treſpaſſes faitz per les dits gardeins auribien al ſute le roy cõe al partie. An. 10. E. 3. ca. 4. et. 5.

11 ¶ Les purueiances que ſe ferrõt pur lofkfielx le roy, ꝫ la roign̄, p la ou ilz demurrant ꝫ paſſent per pays ſoient faitz per garrant ꝫ poair done a ceux qui ferront les purueiances, en quele ſoit erpzeſſement cõtenus que ilz ne preignẽt, nachatẽt riens ſi ceo ne ſoit per accozd fait enter lez achatours et vendours, et per le bon gree des vendours. Et ſi aſcun voille rielz

prenñ

Toyne.
Meaſure.
Value.
Conſtables.
Priſe.
Fete.
Com.
Sheriffs.
Hoyſt.
Oyer.
Commiſſ.
Agreem.

prendz per colour de sa commission, contre cest establishemēt, ne soit nul tenus de obeier a luy pluis auāt que il ne dit nul commission: & de ceo qui serr enly achates & puruieu soit payēt fait a vendour auāt ceo que l'roy passe hors de la berge. Et des grādez puruetances affaires cōe des chares pellons, & auts vitailes pur les guerres le roy, & pur les chatelr & villes vitailler en escoce, Engleterre, & ailours soient certein marchantes ou bones gentez deputes per le treasorer a faire les ditz puruetances sans cōmissions et sans poiar de roy ou dautre enly q̄ le people ou ascun deux ne soyt mis a bēdre riēs cōtre lour gree & volunte. Et que nul commissiō soit fait as gardeins dez chiuals le roy, p le roy ne per vic. ne per auter de faire puruetāce pur les chiuals le roy mez soit soulement maunde au viscōt q̄ il face puruetance, per luy et per les sheins des isshues de sa baill', et le numbre des chiualr pour queux il ferra tielr puruetancez soit contenus en sō dit maundement. Et que nul puruetance soit fait ouster cel nūbre sauue que le chief gardein eit vn bakeney, & que il preigne garde que le paiis ne soit my charge de pluis qui gard̄ les chiualr forsq̄ pur chescun chiual vn garcion, sās mesner femes pages ou chiēs ouesq̄ eux. Et si pluisours soyēt trouez demurrātz en charge du payz soiēt mesnes a la prison, & demurrer illeoques tanq̄ le Roy maunde sa volunte. Et si̅ le maner soit maūde as viscontes q̄ ilz facent les purueyances pur les cheins le roy dez isshuez de lour baillies per la ou ilz demurront. Et que tielr puruepancez se facent pas nul aut̄ forsque per viscōtz et soit contenus en son mandement le numbre des cheins pur queux il ferr̄ puruetance ouster q̄l nūbre nul puruetāce ne soit fait, issint q̄ ilz viuēt de lour certein sās charger le pays. Et si nul se sent greue cōtr̄ cē establissement, que il eyt son recouerer deūs l viscōt des tielr greuāces a luy faitz

An. 14. E. 3. ca. 19.

12 ¶ Nul de per no⁹ ne de per aut̄ per commission de grāde seale ne de petit, ne sans commission ne preigne riens des bledes, feins, bestes, cariages, nauls biēs dez erceuesq̄s, euesq̄s, abbes, priours, abbelles, prioreslles, psons, vicars, ou des auters gentes de seint esglise deins lour measons, manours, grāgz, nauls lieux deins le fee de seint esglise ne dehors, countre le gree & la voluntē de ceux des q̄ur les biens seront, & defendons q̄ desore nuir tielr commissiōs desouth le grande seal ne petit en nul maner ne isse a nul tiel pres faire, quar nous pernons les ditz prelates et clergie, lours possessions, biens & chateux en especiall protection, & defence de no⁹ & de nous heires. Et auxint grantōs pur no⁹ & no⁹ heires q̄ no⁹ ne chargero⁹ desore enauāt nul des prelatez ne del clergie ne lour maisons de receyuer hostages ne sojournātz de escoce ne dautre pays ne nous chiualr, ne chiens, faucons, nautre ossealr de no⁹ ne dautri, coūtre lour grees et volunte: sauant toutez foitz a nous les seruices q̄ a nous sont dues de droyt des ceux qui nous deiuent les seruices & sustreigner, & recepuer, chiens, chiualr ou ossealr. An. 14. E. 3. Prouiso clero. ca. 1.

Comission. Bishops.

Protection.

Hostages. Sojourne. Hostages.

13 ¶ Les statutz faitz sur les puruetances affairs per lostielr le Roy, la roigne, et de lour enfantz en les q̄ur il est conten⁹ q̄ ilz ne achatent ne preignent riens sil ne soyt per le bon gre les vendours, & per loer fayt entre les achatours & vendors. Et auxint q̄ les statutz faitz del estat de Seneschalk & mar̄ del hostiel le Roy, en q̄ur plees ilz tiendzont et terminerōt deuāt eux en la marcschal', soiēt ten⁹ & gardez en toutz lour pointz. An. 18 E. 3. cap. 7.

Marshalsey. Determination.

14 ¶ Les statutes touchantez les puruetances de no⁹ & de nouz fitz en tiepz passe p nous et per no⁹ progeni-

Spiritualty. tours pur gentz de seint esglise soient
ten⁹ en toutz pointz. Et q̄ en lez com-
missions affairs sur tielx puruetian-
ces soient forspr̄ises les feez de seint
esglise, en quecoñqs lieu q̄ ilz soient
troues. An. 18. E. 3. Pro clero. ca. 4.

Come. 15 ¶ Les pernours des bledes pur
les ditz hostielx les preignent p̄ mea-
Rase. sure rasee, solonqs ceo q̄ home vse per
mye la terre, et que tielx bledes, fein,
litture, bestial et toutz autrs vitailles
e choses q̄conq̄s q̄ sont appzendzes
pur mesmes lostielx soient pzises per
Constable. verray value per conestable et autrs
bones gentes dez villes ou tielx pzi-
ses serront faites, sans ceo q̄ per ma-
naces, ou per dureses soient lez pzei-
Comen pzise. sours chases a mettre autr pzis q̄ lour
serement ne voet, et come court co-
ment en les proscheins marches, et
q̄ entre les puruetours et ceux dez q̄-
ur les biens serront pzises en pzesẽce
des conestables et pzeisours soyent
Tayles. tailles tantost faites sauns ceo que
gentz des q̄ur les biens serront issint
pzises, soient ailleurs tretz ou tra-
uailles. Et mesmes les tailles en-
seales des sealx des pnours des cho-
ses issint pzises: per les q̄ur tailles,
gree soit fait as ceux des queux les
choses serront issint pzises. Et si nul
pernour ou puruetour pour les ditez
hostielx face per auter maner, soyt
Arest. maintenant arrestu per la ville ou le
Imprif. pzis serra fait, et mesne al proschein
Felonie. gaole, et si de ceo soit atteint, soyt la
fait de luy cõe de laron si la quantite
des biens la demaunde, solonqs ceo
q̄ est conten⁹ en vn estat fait en tẽps
m̄ nostre seignour le Roy Ian de son
reigne quint, e en vn aut estat fait
en tempz Iaiel nostre seignor le Roy
sur tieux pzises est contenus pluiz au
plein. Et que desore soit conten⁹ en
les commissions dez tielx pernours
et puruetours lentent et la peine cõ-
Comission. ten⁹ en cest estatut, e q̄ nul commissi-
on soit fait forsoulemẽt soutz le grãd
seale ou pziuie seale le roy. Ne q̄ nul
hõe ne soit tenus dobeir a nulles com-
missions autrs, ou en autre maner
q̄ est dit en auãt. Et que mesme lestat
preigne lieu en toutz pointez deuers
chescũ pernour et puruetour de ches-
cũ maner de vitail en chescũ party de
la roialme, de quel condicion que il
soit. An. 25. E. 3. ca. 1.

16 ¶ Nul pernour de buche ne de Tr
merisme al oeps nr̄e seignour le Roy
pur ouerague, ne pour auter chose
fair, coupe, n abate les arbzes de nul-
luy cressantez en tour ou dedeins la
maison. Et si nul au contrarie face,
il fera gree al partie del damage au
treble, et eit la pzison dun an, et soyt
forzuge de sõ office. An. 25. E. 3. ca. 6. 3 De
3 Im

17 ¶ Nul tiel pernour, puruetour
ne achatour ne preigne nuls berbits Sh
deuant le season de toundeson, forsq̄
eiantes qui purroit suffre reasona-
blement tanqs a le tempz de la tonde-
son: et apres cel tempz preignent a
tantes dez berbites tondus, et nemy
autrs, qui purroient suffire reaso-
nablement pur le temps aueigner.
Et si nul pernour, puruetour, ou a-
chatour de roiall face a lencontre de
ceo, soit attaint a la suit le roy, ou de
partie, soit fait de luy come de laron, Fel
ou de robbour, et soit la peine conte-
nue en chescun commission des tielx
puruetours. An. 25. E. 3. ca. 15.

18 ¶ Toutz puruetances q̄ sont ou
serront faites a son oeps ou la oeps
dautri deins la somme de vint soutz
paiment ent soit fait maintenant sur Par
les puruetancez faitz sans taill bail- Cap
ler ou tour et lieux ent ailleurs as-
signes. Et que dautres puruetances
faites de la somme de. xx. s. et outre
paiment soit fait deins le quarter del
an prochein enfuant apres les pur-
uetances faitz as certein iour et lieu
solonqs ceo que ilz puissent esse pluis
eases a meindze trauaill du people.
An. 28. E. 3. ca. 12.

19 ¶ Prises desore ne soient faites
per autrs que per les puruetours le
roy la roign e l prince lour eisne fitz
et que si puruetours dautrs facent
tielx

tielx pzises, soit fait de eux come des gentz qui founc sans garrant & lour fait adiuge come chose fait encoūtre la peas & la ley de la tre, et soiēt tielx qui ne font en le maner suisdit duement punitz. An. 34. E. 3. ca. 2.

20 ¶ Des puruetiances faitez al oeps la roign et du pzince de polaill & des auks mesmues choses soit payment fait en poign sur la pzise & dauters grosses puruetiaunces deins le moys ou lys semaignes as counties ouiz serront pzises. Et que le noubze des tielx puruetours soit abbzege en tant cōe bonement purra pur eise et quiet de comen people. An. 34. E. 3. cap. 3.

21 ¶ Que desoze nul home de son roialme eit pzys fozsoulement luy meisme et la roign sa compaigne. Et oultre de lallent auātdit est ozdeign et estably que sur tielx puruetiances desoze affaires pur lostiel le roy et la roigne, soit pzest paiūt fait en poign cestassauoir le pzice pur le quel tielx bitailles sont vend⁹ communement en marches enuiron, et que les heignours noun de les puruetours sayt change, & nosme achatour. Et si lachatour ne purra bonement accozdē oue l'bendour de ceo que il besoigneza adonques les pzises qui se keront pur les ditz deux hostielx soient faitz per bew et tesmoignance et appzeciacio dez seignozs, ou lour baillifes, conestables ou quatres pdes homes de chescun bilt, et ceo per endenture a faire, ent̄ les achatours et les ditz seignūrs ou baillifs et quatre pzodes homes conteignantes la quantite de lour pzises, et le pzise, et des queux p sons. Et que les pzises soient faitz en couenable et ease maner, sanz durelle, roidure, manace, ou autre bilanie. Et q̄ les pzises et achates soist faitez en lieur et places ou greindze plentie pad, & ceo en tēpz couenable. Et que pluis ne soit pzis que il ne beloigne en sa seison pur lez ditz deux hostielx. Et que le nombze des tielx achatours soit a menuse en tant cōe home bonement purra, & q̄ tielx soiēt achatours qui soiēt suffisantz de respondze au roy et au people. Et q̄ nul deux eit depute, et q̄ les commissions de les achaters soiēt enseales du grād seal, et chescū demy an restitutz en la chancellarie, et auks nouelles faitz. Et q̄ en lez ditz cōmissions soit compzis tout la matter, et le maner de lour pzises et achates. Et q̄ meismes les commissions soiēt fait sur le fine du dit parlement et adonc̄ toutz les auters commissions dez ditz puruetours deuant faitz de tout soient repelles. Et q̄ nul home soit ten⁹ de obeier as achatours dauters seignrs contre lour grā et volūte, ne a les achatours des ditez deux hostielx silz ne facent pzest payement en poigne cōe deuāt est dit. Ne q̄ nul home soit mys en contempt p cause de disobeysans fait en icelx partie. Et q̄ les pzises des toutes maners des bledes, et bzes pur les ditz deux hostielx soyent meisurz p meisur̄ accozdāt a lestādard rase, & niēt cōble. Et q̄ pur les cartages des ditz bledz, & ozeez, & pur toutz auters maners des pzises et achates affaires p les ditz deux hostielx soyt pzestement paiment fait en poign en sn le maner cōe pur lez pzises & achates auanditz. Et que pluis de cartage ne soit pzis q̄ besoigne ou soit necessarie en cel partie. Et si nul achatour apzez le nouels cōmissiōs faitz face ascū pzise ou ascun achatour ou pernour de cartage en auter maner que nē compziz en lour ditz cōmissiōz eit punissement de vie et mēbze, come en auks estatutz est ozdeigne dez puruetours. An. 36. E. 3. ca. 2.

Deputy.
Comissions.
Lordes.
Corne.
Measure.
Cartages.
Payment.
Cartage.

22 ¶ Nul achatour des bitailles ne pernour de cartage pzeign̄ ne receiue de nully don ou auter biē fayt pour despozt faire, ne charge nene greue nul hōe per cause des tielx pzisez achatez & cartagez pur hatour enuie, male volunte ou pzocurement, & sil face, et de ceo soit attaint al suit de

partie rende, au partie ces damages
3. Dam. au treble, & eit la prison de. ii. ane, et outre soit reinte a la volunte l'roy, et puis soiure la court. Et si la partie ne boudra suir, eit celuy qui boudra suer pur l'roy le tierce denier de ceo q̄ serra recouere pur son trauaile, et nīēt meins eit lachatour et pernour la penance come deuant eſt dit en ī ceſt article. Et que chescū achatour
Account. sur son accompt declare & distingue seueralment toutz les prises et achates de chescū coūtie, bill' et person. An.36.E.3.ca.3.

23 ¶Pur refreindre la malice et fauxime de les ditz achatours dez batailles & pernours dez cartagez soiēt
Comissions. commissiōs faitz as deux bones gētz & loyalx de chescū coūtye, et le tierce soit de hostiel le roy noſme en mesmz les commissions : issint q̄ si ascū des treis ne beigne, que les deux aillent
Enquere. auant denquerre de poyr & dez faites des ditz achatours et pernours. Et come bien mesmes lez achatours ont pris & achate, et come bien de cartage dez ditz pernours ont pris seueralment de chescun ville, ou singulers persons, & doyer et terminer les contempz, outrages & trespalles faitz en cel partie si bien al suite le roy, come de chescun qui se boudra deux pleindre, et pur enformacion fayre as ditz iustices de choses suisditz soy assem-
Officers. bleront les Seneschalx, Treasorer, et Controllours de chescun des ditz deux hostielx et appellent deuaunt eux toutz les clerks & auterz officerz queconques de chescun office des mz les deux hostielx, & bient les recepts dez percell' purueur en paiis et despendus et les ditz deux hostielx, et a
Certify. chescun quarter ou demy an certifient en la Chauncellarie les parcell' prises en chescun ville, et de chescun person. Et que le chauncellier face maunder as les Justyces issint assignes cell' certificacion. Et syl soit troue en paiis per euydence dez lour enditours ou en auter maner, que ilz ount pris pluis que ilz nont liu- Ind
res a les ditz deux hostielx, et quells nont paies pur ceo que ils ount pris a la suite de partye ou a la suite le roy, eit la penance de vie et de mēbre cōe deuāt eſt dit, & q̄ ceſt ordinance se ertende et teigne lieu sibien deūs les purueiours pur les grandes chiualx de lez ditz deux hostielx, come deuers les achatours et pernourz auāt ditez. An.36.E.3.ca.4.

24. ¶Nul home dez ditz deux hostielx teigne pluis dez chiualx en sa liuere ou les hostielx serront que le statut del hostiel le roy ne doet. Et si nul face autrement, dez chiualx trou- Hors
ues outre le nambre de luy attitle & le dit estatut, soit fait come le statute doet. Et que nul home des ditz deux hostielx, de quel estate ou condicyon que il soit, eit purueiour ou forgeor de faire nul purueiance ne prise, mez que sur ou lours gentz achatent ceo que lour besoigne deux qui boillent de lour bon gree vendre, et payent preſtment en mayn, solonc̄ ceo que Payn
ils purront accorder oue le vendour. Et silz facent en auter maner soit fait deux tiel punissement come desuis eſt dit dez achatours. Et que benours, Hunt
faukoners, serlantes darmes, et Faul
toutes auters qui sont as gages ou appurteignantez a les ditez hostielx eient meſme la penance silz beignent a lencoūtre. An.36.E.3.ca.5.

25 ¶Nul seignor Dengleterre, Lord
ne nul auter du dit royalme, de quel estate ou condicyon q̄ il soyt, forspris le roy & la roigne sa compaigne, face prise per luy ne per nul de ses gentez en aſcun maner de nul maner de bataille, mes achatent ceo que lour besoigne de ceux qui le boillent vendre de lour bon gree. Et pur ceo payent preſtemēt en poign, solonc̄ ceo q̄ ils Payn
purront accorder oue le vendour. Et si les ministers des seignours, ou de auters facent en auter maner, & de ceo soient atteintes, soit fait de eux Felon
tiel punissement de vie et de membre come

come ordeigne est des achatours. An. 36.E.3.ca.6.

26 Les estatutes nadgairs faitz en temps le noble Roy Edward ayel nostre seignour le Roy qui ore est des purueiors et achatours soit̃ fermement tenus et gardez en toutz pointz adioustant a icelle, que pour ceo que prelates & clerkez ne purroient ent faire lour suytes enuers nully per voye derrime come les ditz estatutes demaundent que toutes prelates et clarkes ent eient desore lour accions enuers toutes tielx purueiours & achatours per voye de Trespas & y recouerent lour damages au treble. An.1.R.2.ca.2.

27 Statuta de prouisorib⁹ victualium & cariagij pro hospicio dñi regis in omnibus suis articulis similiter custodiantur et executioni debite demandentur. An.2.R.2.stat 2.Cap.2.

28 Les statutes des purueyours faitz auant ces heures soient fermement tenus et gardes et mys en bon et due execution aiouste a icelle, q̃ si les seruantes dauters seignours ou dames qui ne sont comprises es ditez estatutes preignent desore ascũ part deins le roialm vitailles ou cariagez al oeps de lour seignours et dames autrement que ils nent purront acorder ouesqes les possessours, et vendours dicelles per paiment ent faire prestement en poigne que mesmes celles seruantes encourgent la peine en toutes choses comprises es dytes estatutes des purueyours, et nyent meins eit la partye per yceux ser̃atz endamage sil vorra sa suit a la commen ley. An.7.R.2.ca.7.

29 Les estatutes des purueiours faitez deuant ses heurez soyent ten⁹ et gardez & mys en due execution adioustes a ycelle de qui desore enauant nul purueiour nachatour face ascũ purueiance ou achate pour lostiel du roy ascũ chose a le value de xl.s. ou dedeins xl ne face prest payment en main sur peine de perdre son office et de payer a tant a la partie greue. An.2.H.4.ca.14. Payment. Fozk.

30 Toutes les estatutes et ordinances faytes des purueiours et achatours et nient repelles soyent gardez et executes en toutz pointz & iaurt proclaimes en toutes counties per mye le roialme per maundement du Roy. Et que chescun viscont du roialme Wengleterre apres ceo que il ad resceu lez ditz estatutes pur ent faire proclamacion per tyel mandement les face proclaimer chescũ an quatre foites per mye sa baylie sur peine de paier au Roy a chescũ foitez que il ent faille. C.s. Et que sur mesme la peine chescun dez dites viscounts face deliuerance du dit mandement a son successour immediat p endentures entre eux affairs perount il poet fayre semblable proclamacio pur le temps que il esfoise en son dit office pur leale et seurte de le people. Et que chescun tyel successor apres cell mandement per luy resceu face auriel proclamacions quatre foitz per lan et auriel deliuerance du dyt mandement ferra a son successour come desuis sur la peine auantdit. Anno.1.H.6.ca.2. Proclam. Fozk. Proclam. Shirik. Fozk. Deliuer. Proclam.

31 Les statutz deuant ces heurez faites dez purueiours et achatours soient tenus et gardes & mis en due execucion. Et en cas que ascun purueiour, achatour, ou pernour voille preigner, faire purueiaunce, ou achate dascun chose al value de xl.s. ou dedeins dascun person, & ne face prest payement en poigne, que adonques bien lise a chescun des lieges le roy lour biens & chateux reteigner, & tielx purueiours, achatours, resister, et en nul maner eux suffrer de faire tielx purueiances, achates, ou preses. Et pur la peas mieux a esse garde, que chescun constable, Tythingman, ou chief pledge de chescũ ville, ou hamlette, ou tielx prises ou purueiances se serrone, soyt eydant ou Statutes. Execution. Payment. Reteign. Tything.

ou assistant al possessour ou vendour de tielx choses, encontre la fourme dicē ordinance apprendres, de fayre resistence en la fourme suisdit, en cas que tielx conestables, Tithingman, ou chiefe pledge a ceo faire soyt requis, sur pein de rendre al partie ensy greue le value des choses illint prys, oue ses damages a double & que nul des lieges du roy soit mis en pō, fine raunceon, contempt, ou en dain per le roy ou ascun officer pur tielx reteignāces resistēces ou nō sufferāces. Et que nul officer le roy face arester, vexer, ou empleder en la court del marchallie, ou aillours ascū des lieges pur tielx reteignours ou non sufferances affair, sur peine de. rr. li. a perdre lun moitie de ceo al roy, et lauter moitie a celuy qui voet en tiel cas suer, et que les iustices de la peax en chescun countie eiant poair per auctorittie de cest ordinance denquerer, oier et terminer, sibien al suit du roy, come de celuy qui voet suer dascun chose fait encountre cest ordinance, et ent faire due punissement & execucion, & agarder damages a la partie pleintife quant ascun defendant ent soit duement conuict. Et q̄ en ascun accion sur cest ordinaunce apprendre chescun partie defendant soit a ceo mys a respondre sans eide du roy, et que en tielx accions apprēdres soit proces fait come en brief de tresspas fait encontre la peas. Et que en chescun commission des purueiours achatours, ou pernours affair, soit cest ordinaunce contenue et expresse. Et en outre que cest ordināce entre autres estatutes des purueiours, achatours, ou pernours deuāt ces heures faitz, soient demaūdes en chescun countie Dengleterre as biscountz de ceux, per proclaimer et deliuerer les ditz ordinances et estatutz en les forme en maner conten⁹ en le statut des purueiours et achatours fait lan du reigne nostre dit seignor le roy premier, sur peine contenue en

Fork.

2. Dam.

Arest.

Fork.

Just. of p.

Determine.

Ayde.

Proces.

Comission.

Proclam.

meisme lestat. Et oustre ceo le Roy voet & commaunde, que le statut fait lan. xxvbi. du Roy E. iadis roy Dengleterr̄ tierce apres le conquest, touchant purueiours dauters persones que de roy soit mys en due execuciō. Exec.

An. 20. H. 6. ca. 8.

32. Les ditez estatutz (s. of An. 36. E. 3.) desore enauant soient duement gardes & mys en execucion. Et ouExec.
tre ceo ad ordeigne p̄ meisme lauctoritie, que chescun purueiour et achatour deuant q̄ ilz eient ascun cōmpOthe.
sion, feront serement en la chancellarie q̄ il ne prendra riens du people au contrarie des dites ordinances.

Et oustre ceo pur cest que les poueres gentez ne sont de poier ne oisent de faire resistence ennuers les purueiours & achatours, ne eux suer per la ley, coment qui les font a contrary as ditz estatutes, ad ordeigne per mesme lauctoritie q̄ les apprisours, et auront tout la ville ou villes adioignātz si besoigne soit soient tenuz de fayre lour deuour et power de resister les Resist.
achatours & purueiors affaire au cōtrarie de les dites estatutes, et entātz come en eux est derecuter les ditz estatutes sur ūtz les purueiours sils soient requis. Et que celluy qui est greue de ses biens prises a contrarie des ditz ordinances et estatutz, purra estier dauoīr accion de det enuerz lez Accion.
ditz apprisours, ville ou villes, et chescū de eux qui ne font lour deuoir en resistēce des ditz purueiours ou achatours en la fourme auaunditt, quant ilz sont requis, ou autrement enuers les ditz purueiours ou achatours et chescun de eux, a recouerer le treble value de ses biens illint prises, et outr̄ ceo ces costages et les damages as trebles. Et si ascun purueiour ou autre officer nr̄e seignour le Roy face troubler ou vexer en la Ver.
marchallie ou aillors ascun des lieges nostre dit seignour le Roy per ascuns malueis suggestiō, cause feinte imagine ou colour sur eux a cause

2. Wain.

3. Dam.

dere-

derecuelon des ditz ordinances, encourge la peine de .rr. li. a paier a la partie greue, outre ces damages et costages en cel partie suffen⁹ et que si auera sur ceo briefe de det, & q̄ chescun tiell triable en cesti accion serra trie en le countie ou le pris des dites biens soy fist. Et que les defendants en toutz sez ditz cases ne soiēt admis de gager lour ley, et soient mis a responce sans forcher, et que essoin, eiō de Roy, ne proteccion a eux soit allowe. Et que le sergeant de lachaūce satisfiera toutz les damages, dettes, et executions qui eux serroient recouerē vers chescū puruetour & achatour de south luy en toutes les cases suisditz. Et en cās q̄ le dit puruetour ou achatour ne soit suffician de satisfier, eit la party pleignant Scire facias dauoir execucion vers les ditz sergeantz en ceo cas, et que cestez ordinances et estatutz soit mys a les iustices de la peax en chescū countie, deux proclaimer chefc. an, & dent enformer le people. An. 23. H. 6. ca. 1.

33 ¶Si ascun achatour, ou auter officer de le duke de Glouceſter, ou dascun autre seignour ou persōn de quel estate, degree, ou condicion q̄ il soit, presuma sur luy de prendre ou autrement preigne ascun vitailles, greines, feine, cariages, ou ascū auter chose quelconq̄ que il soit de ascū des liegez du roy en ascun maner encontre lour volunte sans loial bargaine pentre lez ditez achatours ou officers, et le dyt liege people de ceo destre fait al vse du dit duke ou autre seignour pur lour hostiell, sinon tantolement pour le Roy et la roygne & lour hostiell que adonquez si notice ou request soyt fait a le maire viscōt baillif, conestable, officers, ou auter des ministers du Roy des Cities et burghes ou auters coūties ou lieux ou tiel prise aueigna destre q̄ adonq̄s le dyt maire, viscont, conestable, officer & ministrer a q̄ tiel notice et requst serra fait mainteñt prēdra et areste-

ra toutz tiell achatours & officers issint fesātz ou trespassantz, & eux mettent a le prochein prison du Roy, il leoq̄ a demurrer & nient dedire lesse a baille ne mainprise tanq̄ al temps q̄ ilz ont rebailes toutes les dites vitailles cariages, et auterz choses illic prises ou le verray value dicelx. Et si les ditz maiſ, viscōtz, baillifs, conestables & officers auantditz facent le contrarie de ceo, que adonques ils forferont. rr. li. dont le Roy auera lun moitie, & la prie de qui tiell choses sont prises lautre moitie, sil voet suer per vn accion de det, en la quelle le defendant ne ferra sa ley. Et sil ne voet suer, celuy qui voet suer pur le roy et luy meſme auera lesſuite de recouerer a luy meſme lū moite de ceo, et le roy lautre moite. Et si ascū des ditz achatours autres que le roy et la roigne soit duement conuict de tiell mains lotal prise, cōe deuant est recite al suit de tiell parties come serront enuers eux en cel party, q̄ adonques ilz rendront al party que illint sua le treble value des vitailles ou auts choſez illint prises, et les costages de lour suites doubles, et pour le dit trespas de faire fine & rauncon au roy: & q̄ toutz tiell acciōs ou suitz auantditz en la proteccion du roy ne serra pas allowe ne auailleable pur l'defendāt, & cesſ ordinance de cōmēcer et prendre effecte a le fesſ de pasq̄ qui serra en iā de nostre seignr Mill. CCCC. l. bi. Purueu tout tēps qui p cesſ acte le punissement ordine enuers les puruetours du Roy en nul mañ soit restreint. An. 23. H. 6. ca. 14.

34 ¶Toutz tiell letters patentes (*S. to take horses and cartes for the kinges and Queenes cariage*) grantes a ascun person ou persons tenantz a scuns hostrics, brasierie, ou measou de retaill ou vitaill, seront voides & de nul value ou effect, et si ascun tiel grāt soit grāt a ascū tiel persō ou psons decy en aps q̄ chescūs tiell patitz ainsy grauntez soiēt voides & de nul effect, & q̄ nul p-

Impitil.

Forf.

Conuict.

3. Value.

Fyne.

Lres patentz.

Hostreyes. Vitaylers. Voyde.

Takers.

son ne plos preigne ne preignēt chiual ou charet en ascū lieu deins cest roialm, mez p deliuerance du mair, viscōt baillif, ou conestable ou tyel pignāce serroit ew, & si ascū tiel plō ou plos pigne ou pignēt ascū chiual ou charet dascū plō ou plons sans agrement fait a le possessour pur ceo, & p la deliuerāce du mair, viscōt bailliffe, ou conestable ou tielx pignācez serrōt ewes, q lorz il ou ilz de qui ou de qux chiualx ou charet sont ou est ensy prises & il ou ilz de qui ou qux tielx fines ou paimēz cōe est deuāt reherses sont prises ett ou ert action

Wās.

de trespas al commen ley pur tielx pignances: et que il ou ilz qui einsy soy sent ou sentent grenes en tiel acti

3. Dam.

ō recouera treble dam encōtre luy & ceux q einsy preigne ou preignēt alcūs chiualx ou charet fines ou paymentz en contrarie de cest ordināce. Sauāt toutz iours au roy ses prerogatifz et preheminence de & en lez pmisses. An. 28. H. 6. ca. 2.

35 ¶An. 2. E. 6. ca. 3. a statut was made against purueiours & takers, & forz prises of horses & carts takē forz ꝑ king, to endure forz 3. yeres.

36 ¶After the feast of the byrth of our lord next ensuyng, euery such cōmissiō as shall be made, graūted & directed to any person or psones what soeuer, whereby the same persō or psōs, or theyr deputies shall haue aucthoritie to take any bieues, wethers, lambes, calues, or any kynd of saltfishe, or any kind or kinds of graine, or any butter in barrels or other besels, cheese, bakon, connies, pigges, geese, capōs, or hēnes, ꝑ the same cōmission or commissions shall not extend or cōtinue aboue the space of. vi. monethes at ꝑ farthest next ensuing the date of any of the said cōmissiōs. And after the end of the sayd. vi. monethes euery of the sayd commissiōs to be voide and of no force nor effect, whatsoeuer wordes matter or sentēces shall be conteined or expressed in any of the same commissions. And be it &c. that in all and euery such commission or cōmissions to be grā-
ted after the sayde feast of the birth of our lord, shall be planely aswel conteined and expressed such countie or coūties, as any of the sayde bieues, wethers, lambes, calues, hogges, or swine, or any kinde of saltfishe, or any kind or kindes of graine, butter, cheese, bakon, connies, pigges, geese, capons or hennes, or any of them, is to bee leuied, purueyed, or taken in, by any of the persō or psons or their deputie or deputies, so auctorised by the vertue of the sayd commission or commissions, as also the iuste, true, and full proporcion and numbre of all and euery such bieues, wethers, lambes, calues, swine, any kinde of saltfyshe, or any kynde or kindes of graine, butter in barrelles, or other vesselles, cheese, bakon, connies, pigges, geese, capons, and hennes, or any of them, as the sayd persone or psones, theyr deputie or deputies or any of them, shalbe by force and vertue of the sayde commission or commissions auctho-
rised to leuy, take or puruey within any of the sayde coūtie or counties. And be it &c. that to euery such commission or commissions after the sayd byrth of our lorde, to be made, graūted, and directed as is aforesayde, shalbe annexed so many blankes in parchement as there shall be seuerall counties expressed, named and conteyned within ꝑ said commission or commissions or any of thē, in the which blankes shall be fayre and leageably written, al and euery such bieues, wethers, lambes, calues, swine, any kind of saltfyshe, or any kind or kindes of graine, butter, cheese, bakon, connies, pygges, geese, capons and hennes, with the true and seuerall prises of the same, and euery of them as shalbe leuyed, gathered and purueied, by any person or persones, theyr deputie or de-

puties

Comissions.
Writayle.
vi. monethes.
Voyde.
Cō
Cō
Pro
Nū
Blā
Coū
writē
Writay
Pyces
Purue

parties or any of them, as shalbe therunto authorised by any such cõmission or cõmissions aforesayd, within any particuler towne, parysshe, or hamlet, set, lieng, & being, within any those countie or counties, as shal be named, conteyned and expressed, within the sayde cõmission or cõmissions, or any of thẽ wherunto shalbe subscribed the name or signe manuel of all & euery such hygh constable or constables, petie cõstable or constables, headborow, or headborowes, as shall be by any precepte to hym or thẽ directed, by any person or persõs theyr deputie or deputies, or any of thẽ, auctorised thereunto by such cõmission or cõmissions to be graũted, as is aforesaid, privie or knowledgeing to the deliuery of the said bienes, wethers, lambes, calues, any kynde of salt fysshe, or any kynde or kyndes of graine, butter, cheese, bakon, connies, pigges, geese, capons & hennes, or any of thẽ. And be it. &c. that euery persone or persons, theyr deputie or deputies, or any of thẽ, which shalbe by cõmission or cõmissiõs, hereafter to be graunted as is aforesayd, auctorised to leuie, take or puruey, any bienes, wethers, lambes, calues, swyne, salte fysshe, or any kynde or kindes of graine, butter in barrelles or other vesselles, cheese, bakon, connies, pigges, geese, capons & hennes or any of them as is beforesaid, shall make a dokette or breue in wrytyng, subscribed with his or theyr name or names, cõteining al and euery suche bienes, wethers, lambes, calues, swine, kinde of salte fysshe, kynde or kyndes of graine, butter in barrels or other vesselles, cheese, bakon, connies, pigges, geese, capons & hennes or any of them, as he or they shall by vertue of the sayd cõmission or commissions, leuie, take or puruey within any particuler towne, parysshe, or hamlet, set, lyeng or being within any such coũtie or counties, as shalbe named, conteined & expressed within the said cõmissiõ or cõmissiõs or any of thẽ, & the same doket or dokettes, breue or breues, faire & legeably written & subscribed as is aforesaid, shall wel & truely deliuer to the said highe constable, petye constable, or headborow or one of them at such present tyme as the sayde bienes, wethers, lambes, calues, swyne, saltefysshe, kynde or kyndes of grayne, butter, chese, bakon, connyes, pigges, gese, capons, and hennes, or any of them shall be deliuered to them or anye of them vppon payn of forfayture of a hundred markes, of lawfull money and one yeres imprisonment as often as he shall so offende. The one moitye of whiche forfayture to be to the Kyng and Quenes maiestyes, & the other moitye to hym that wyll sue therfore in any of the Kyng and Quenes court of recorde. &c. wherin no wager of law. &c. to be alowed. Al whiche dockettes or brieues the saide high constable or constables, petye constable or constables, headborow or headborowes, shall deliuer ouer to the iustyces of peace, at the nexte generall sessyons to be holden within any of the said counties. And that thesame iustyces or two of thẽ maye and shall from tyme to tyme certifye the whole number and content of al and euerye the sayde dockettes and brieues, to the Lorde Steward of the kyng and Quenes most honourable houshold, for the tyme beyng, or to the Treasorer or Comptroller of thesame, or any of them, or to the Treasorer and Comptroller of the kyng and Quenes shyppes, vpryzonision of any the thinges afore mencioned be prouyded or taken, for the victailling of the nauy, or any of the kyng or Quenes maiesties shyppes, whereby the seruyng of any of the foresaide commission or commissiõs and true aunswering of ỳ same shal fully appeare. Prouyded alwayes & be it.

Deliuer. Officer. Fort. Imprit. Halfe. Dokettes. Iust. of p. Certifye. Lord steward

be it. &c. that it shall not be lawfull to any persone or persones, they⁹ deputye or deputyes, or any of them, whiche shall be aucthorised by suche commyssyon or commyssions hereafter to be graunted as is aforesayd, to leuy, take or puruey any beues, wethers, lambes, calues, any kynde of salt fish, kinde or kindes of grayne butter in barrelles, or other vessels chese, bakon, connies, pygges, gese, capons, and hennes, or any of them otherwise, or in any other sort & maner, then is in seuerall statutes hertofore for purueyours made, ordayned, prouyded, appointed, lymitted, and expressed, vppon such payn and paynes, as in ỹ said seuerall statutes is contayned and expressed. And for as much as the good and necessarye lawes heretofore made and prouyded agaynst the abuses and euyl dwynges of purueyours are not taken to extend to ỹ vnder takers deputies and seruauntes of any such purueyours, by whom therefore the people of thys realme, be oftentimes very vncharitably and vnlawfully vsed & oppressed: Be it therfore. &c. that all and euerye such lawes, statutes and prouisions as heretofore haue bene made and ordayned against purueyours, and al and euerye the paynes penalties forfaiture and losse, cõtained mencioned, or appointed, in any of thesame lawes or statutes against purueyours and takers or any of thẽ shal also be extended and executed vpon euery of they⁹ vndertakers, deputies, and seruauntes, and al other which by colour shal after the fyrste day of Januarye nexte comming, take any victual or any other thyng, by vertue or force of any suche commyssion, from any the kyng and Quenes maiestyes subiectes contrary to the tenour and effect of any of the sayd lawes or statutes, in lyke maner and fourme to al intentes and purposes, as the same lawes and statutes, or any of them, and the paines and forfeytures therin contayned, should, myght, or ought to be executed and extended against purueyours and takers them selfes or any of thẽ. And as strongly and amply, as ỹ sayde vnder takers deputies, and seruauntes, were specially and partycularly recited & named in euerye of ỹ same statutes. Prouided alwayes, and be it. &c. for the better execucion of this act, and all other actes concernyng purueyours, that al and euery commyssyon and commyssyons that from hencefurth shall be made and graũted vnto any purueyour or purueyours shalbe writen and set furth from tyme to tyme in the Englyshe tonge & not otherwise. An. 2. & 3. P. & M. ca. 6.

Leuy.
Other wyse. Statutes.
Paynes.
Vnder takers
Statutes.
Extend. Vnder takers
Comissyons
English

Se Confirmacion. 10. Fraunchises. 20. Limitacion. 4. Monasteries. 2.
Protection. 2. Staple. 3. Vniuersities. 1. Weightes. 14. 18. 22.

I Quare impedit.

Et in placito quare impedit, si ad primum diem ad quem sũmonit⁹ fuerit non venerit, nec essoñ miserit impedito⁹, tunc attachietur ad aliũ diem: quo die si nõ venerit, nec essoñ mittat, distringatur per magnam districtionem superius datam. Et si tunc non venerit, per eius defaltam scribat ep̃o illius loci, q̃ reclamacio impedito⁹is illa vice conquerẽti non obstet: saluo impedito⁹i alias iure suo cum inde loqui voluerit. Eadem ler de attachiamentis faciẽd in omnibus breuibus vbi attachiamẽt⁹ fieri cẽt de cetero quo ad districtiones faciend firmiter obseruet: Ita q̃ scõm attachiamentũ fiat ỹ melio⁹es pleg, & postmodũ ultima districtio. Mark. capi. 13.

Pro. Writ to bishop. Pro. Attach.

Se Auowson. 1, 2, 5, 6. Bishops. 4. Dayes. 3, 5. Iustices in eire. 3. Limitacion. 4. Nisi prius. 1, 3, 6. Recoueries. 1.

Quare

¶ Quarentine.
Se Dower.1. Women.1.
¶ quarter of corne.
Se Weightes.14.33.

1 ¶ Quene.

BE it.&c. that ỹ law of thys realm is, and euer hath bene, & ought to be vnderstande, that the kyngly or regall office of the realme, and al dygnities prerogatiue, royal power prehemineces, priuileges, auctorities, and iurisdiccions therunto annered, vnited, or belongyng, beyng inuested eyther in male or female, are, and be, and ought to bee, as fully, wholy, absolutely, and entierelye demed, iudged, accepted, inuested, & taken in the one as in the other, so ỹ what, or whansoeuer statute or law dothe lymitte and appoynt, that the kyng of thys realme maye, or shall haue, execute, and doe any thyng, as kyng, or dothe geue any profit or commodityes to the kyng, or doth lymytte or appoynt anye paynes or punyshment for the correccion of offenders or transgressours agaynste the regalitye and dignity of ỹ kyng, or of the crowne: The same ỹ Quene (being supreme gouernesse, possessor and inheritour to ỹ imperial crown of thys realme, as our sayd souerain Lady, the Quene most iustly presently is) may by the same auctority and power likewyse haue, exercyse, execute, punishe, correct, and doe, to all intentes, constructions, and purposes, without doubt, ambiguity, scrupule, or questiõ. Any custom, vse, or scrupule, or ani other thing, whatsoeuer, to be made to the contrary, not withstandyng. An.1.M.2.pl.ca.1.

2 ¶ An.1.M.parl.2.ca.2. was one act made concerning the mariage of kyng P. and M. Y. which is determined, and. An.1.&.2.P.&.M.cap.1. was one other acte made repelling one article in that former statut concerning sygning of patents. &c. by the Quene.

Se accusaciõ.10. Furst fruites.9.
Castels.5. Newes.4.
Courtes.3. Treason.22.23.
Crowne.7.
¶ quinzime.
Se Dismes in all.
¶ quod ei deforciat.
Se Dower.3.

1 ¶ quod permittat.

EOdem modo sicut persona alicuius ecclesie recuperare potest cõmuniam pasturẽ ỹ breue no. dist. Eodem modo de cetero recuperet successor super dissesitorem vel eius heredem per breue quod permittat, licet huiusmodi breue prius in Cãcellaria nõ fuerit cõcessũ. W.2.ca.25. Person. Comen. 16.

¶ quo waranto.
Se Franchesys.4.5.6.
¶ Rationabili parte bonorum.
Se Det to the king.2.

1 ¶ Rape.

ENle roy defendꝰ qui nul ne rauise ne preigne a force damsele deins age ne par son gree, ne sans sõ gree, ne dame ne damsele de age, ne autre feme maugre le soen: et si nul ỹ face, a la suite celui qui suera deins les rl. iours, le roy luy sra comen droiture. Et si nul commence la suit deins le. rl. iours: le roy suera, & ceux queux il trouera coulpables si aueront la prisõmẽt de il. ans, & puis serrõt reintes a la volunte le roy, et sils neient dõt estre reintes a la volunte le roy, soiẽt punis par plus longe prisonment, solonc̃ ceo qui le tresspas demande. W.1.ca.14. Imprisonment.

2 ¶ Purueu est qui si home rauist feme esponse, dãsele, ou autre femme deforzmes, par la ou ele ne soyt assentus, ne auant ne apres, eyt iugemẽt de vie & de membre. Et ensement par la ou home rauist femme, dame esponse, Felony.

Assent.
Felony.
wyfe.
Adultery.
Dower.
Reconsile.
Assent.
Imprif.
Rauiſh.
Diſabled.
Next of blood.
Entre.

paule, dameſell, ou auter femme a force, tout ſoit que ele ſoy aſſent apꝛs, & tiel iugement come deuant eſt dit, ſil ſoit atteint a le ſuite le roy, & la eit le roy ſa ſuit. De mulieribus abduct cum bonis virorum ſuorum habeat rer ſecta de bonis ſic aſpoꝛtatis. Et poꝛ ſi ſpõte reliquerit virum ſuum, et abiorit, et moꝛetur cum adultero ſuo, amittat imperpetuum accionem petendi dotem ſuam, que et competere poſſet de teñ viri ſui, ſi ſuper hoc conuincatur, niſi vir ſuus ſponte, et abſq; cohertione eccleſiaſtica, eam reconſiliet, et ſecum cohabitare permittat, in quo caſu reſtituatur et actio. Qui monialem a domo ſua abducat, licet monialis conſentiat, puniatur per pꝛiſonam trium annoꝛũ, et ſaſtiſfaciat domui a qua abducta fuerit competent, & nihilominus redimatur ad voluntatem regis. Ꝟ.2. Cap.35.

3 ¶ Contra malefactoꝛes & raptoꝛes dominarum et filiarũ nobilium, aliarumq; mulierum violentius et plus ſolito his dieb⁹ quaſi in omni parte regni pꝛedicti inualeſcentes, oꝛdinatum eſt & ſtatutum, q; vbicũq; & quandocunq; huiuſmodi dñe filie & alie mulieres pꝛedicte de cetero rapiantur, et poſt huiuſmodi raptum huiuſmodi raptoꝛibus conſenſerint, q; tam raptoꝛes ſiue rapientes q; rapte et eoꝛum quilibet de cetero inhabilitent & inhabiles ſit ipſo facto ad omnem hereditatem, dotem, ſiue conſuctum feoffamentum poſt moꝛtem virorum & anteceſſoꝛum ſuoꝛum habend vel vẽdicand, & q; ſtatim in hoc caſu pꝛoximus de ſanguine eoꝛundẽ rapientium & raptarum, cui hereditas, dos, ſeu coniunctum feoffamentum deſcendere, reuerti, remanere vel accidere deberet, poſt moꝛtem rapientes vel rapte habeat titulum immediate, ſtatim poſt raptum intrandi ſuper rapientem vel raptã ac eoꝛum aſſignatos et terre tenentes in eiſdem hereditate, dote ſeu coniuncto feoffamento, et alia hereditarie tenenti: et q; viri huiuſmodi mulierum ſi viros habuerint, vel ſi viros non habuerint ſuperſtites, q; tũ patres vel alij de ſanguine eoꝛund pꝛopinquioꝛes de cetero habeant ſectam pꝛoſequendi, et ſequi poterunt uerſus eoſdem malefactoꝛes et raptoꝛes in hac parte, et illos inde q; uis eedem mulieres poſt huiuſmodi raptum dictis raptoꝛibus conſenſerint de vita et membꝛo conuincendi. Et vlterius concoꝛdatum eſt q; defẽdis in hoc caſu ad duell badiand minime recipiat. Immo res veritas inde p iquiſitionem patrie trietur. Saluis ſemper domino regi et ceteris dominis regni pꝛedicti de raptoꝛibus illis, ſi foꝛtaſſis inde conuincantur, in omnibus eſcaetis ſuis. Anno.6. R.2.ca.6.

Se Coꝛoners.2.3 Sanctuaries.3.
Lete.1. Women.1.
Perdon.23.

¶ Rauiſhement ofward.

Se Limitacion.4.

1 ¶ Rebellion.

An.9.H.6.ca.3. it is enacted that all inditementes, pꝛoces, iugementes and ſtatutes made againſte Owen Glendoꝛdy & his adherents, (that made an inſurrection againſte H.4.) ſhould be effectuall. &c.

2 ¶ An.29.H.6.ca.1. John Cade foꝛ hys inſurrection is conuicted of treaſon, and hys goodes and landes foꝛfaited.

3 ¶ An.31.H.6.ca.1. it was enacted þ John Cade ſhoulde be a traytour, & all hys tyꝛannous actes voyde, & all enditementes vnder that tyꝛanny voyde, and no blould to be coꝛrupted thereby, and that all inditementes after that in like caſe vnder the power of tyꝛanny, rebellion, and cõmocion, to be voyde, and all petitions deliuered to king. H. the. vi. in the. xxii. yere of his reigne, and not agreed by hym

hym shoulde be doyde.

Sect̃ extinct. 1 in all.

Dedes. 1. Treason. 2.
Dures. 4. Males. 20.
Fythe. 6. Mardes. 7.
Newes. 4. Marre. 4.
Riottes & rowtes

1 ¶ Receyuours.

SEe courtes, how receiuours ꝑ pay penſiõs, fees, or rentes, ſhal make their acquitances, & what they ſhall take for thoſe acquitãces. and for the money that they ſhall pay.

2 ¶ Euery high collectour of any ꝑ. ſubſidy or other tare or lone, & al euery other the kinges ſaide particuler & general receiuours, of any ꝑ ſaid ſũmes of money, & other dueties belonging to the king, frõ & after the firſt day of July next cõming, ſhall within the ſpace of thre mõthes next after ſuch dayes and times, as any ꝑ ſaid fiftenes, ſubſidies rentes, ſũmes of money, or other perely profytes, ſhalbe due and payable to the kyng, hys heyres or ſucceſſours, by any ſtatute ordinance or other meane, and by the ſame collectour or generall recepuour, or any of them reteyned or gathered, truely content, deliuer and pay the ſame to ꝑ kinges ble, at ſuch place or places, & to ſuch perſon or perſõs, as be or ſhall be named, appointed & limitted for ꝑ ſame vpon peine to forfeite to the king his heyres & ſucceſſours, for euery poũd ſo beyng receiued, & after that reteined, kept or layde out for gaine, and not payde within thre monethes, to the kynges ble as is aforeſaid. iiii. ſ. for euery moneth that the ſame money ſhalbe ſo reteyned, kept or layde out for gaine, as is aforeſaid, & alſo ſhall loſe and forfait his or their ſaid office cõcerning ꝑ ſame, and all profites therunto belonging. And that the king ſhall at his pleaſure charge the ſaide collectour particuler or generall receiuour vpõ his or their accomptes, with the penaltie and forfaitures aboue reherſed, or els at his pleaſure, demaund, aſke and recouer the ſame by accion, byll, plainte, or ſute of det againſt ꝑ ſame collectour or collectours, particuler or general receiuour, theyr heyres, executours, or adminiſtratours. In which actiõ byl, plaint, or ſuite no protection. &c. ſhalbe alowed nor admitted. Prouided alway, that if any of the ſaid collectours, particuler or general receiuours, tẽder paymẽt of all ſuche money by thẽ receiued to the kinges vſe, within ꝑ ſaid thre monethes, in ſuch place and vnto ſuch perſon or perſõs as be or ſhall be charged with the receipt of the ſame, and do as much as in him or thẽ is, or than ſhalbe for to make true paiment thereof: and can not be therunto admitted by reaſõ of importunate buſines, or other lawefull impediment or cauſe in hym or them that ſhoulde accepte or recepue the ſame: that in euery ſuch caſe, the ſame collectour, particuler or generall receiuour or receiuours, as ſhal ſo make tender of all ſuch money by him or them receiued or gathered to the kynges vſe, as is aforeſaide, and can not be thereunto admitted for any the cauſes aboueſaid, ſhall not be charged with, or incurre any daunger or penaltie conteined in this act: This acte or any thyng therein conteined to the contrary notwithſtandyng. Prouided alwayes, and be it. &c. that ꝑ heyre or heyres of any collectour or receiuour aforeſayd, ſhall not be charged or chargeable, by reaſon of this act, but only for & in ſuch landes, tenements, or hereditamẽts, which the ſaide heyre or heyres haue or ſhall haue by diſcent in fee ſimple or fee tayle, or by gift, or els by any other aſſuraunce had or made to any ſuch heyre or heyres onely by couyn frõ the ſayd collectour or receiuour, or any of thẽ, or any theyr aſſignes. And that in all and euery ſuch caſe & caſes,

Account. Forf.
Dette.
Tender.
Payment.
Not admitted.
Not chargeable.
Heyres. Landes.
Couin.

cases, the kinges maiestie, his heires & successours, to haue execution onely of & in suche landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes descended, giuen, or otherwise assured, as is aforesayd, vntyll such tyme as his maiestie, his heyres and successours, bee fully satisfied and paide of al and euery such somme and sõmes of money, due or to bee due by any suche collectour or receyuour. And it is further &c. that the executour or executours, administratour or administratours, of euery suche collectour or receiuour, shall not bee otherwyse charged or chargeable by thys act, but as executours and admynistratours bee or should be charged and chargeable by the order of the cõmon lawes of thys realme, in actions of dette, vsed and cõmensed against thẽ, as executours or administratours. Prouided also & be it &c. ẏ where the heyre or heires of any the kinges receyuours or collectours, or debtours, is or shall bee charged of & for hys fathers or aũcestours dettes or duetes, whole heire he is, wherby the lands descended or geuẽ to him by couin, to defraude the kinges executiõ of such lãd vnto him or them frõ the sayd father or aunce-stour is put in execution, that than such heyre or heyres shal & may haue his or theyr accion of det against the executors or administratours of his sayd father or aũcestour, & shall haue executiõ of the goodes and cattalles of ẏ sayd father or aunceſtour, being in the handes of the saide executours or administratours, at the tyme of the sayde accion brought. In which said acciõ none essoigne, protection, nor wager of lawe shalbe admitted or alowed. Prouyded alway, ẏ this act shal not extẽd to the collectors of the kinges custome, and of the subsidie of tonnage and pondage, which be accomptable yerely in the kynges maiesties escheker. Prouyded alwayes, that thys acte or any thyng therin conteined, shall not extend or be preiudiciall to any the saide generall or particuler receiuour or receiuours, to or for the paymẽtes of any pencions, fees, annuities, rentes, or other alowances by thẽ or any of thẽ payde, or to be payde, to any persone or persones, according to such alowance, order or decree, as be or hereafter shalbe alowed, ordered or decreed in any of the sayde courtes, any thing in this act to the contrary notwithstanding. An. 34. H. 8. ca. 2.

Landes.

Executours.

Heyres.

Executours.

Custome.
Tonnage.

3 ¶ Euery treasourer and generall and particuler receiuour, collectour and bayliffe, and other mynister accomptant, which nowe is charged, or chargeable with, or for the receipt of any of the kynges maiesties money, rentes, or reuenues whatsoeuer not being bound with suertie or suerties, by obligacion, recognisance, or otherwise to our late soueraign lord the kyng, or to our soueraigne lord the kyng that now is, for, or concernyng theyr office or offyces, before the. xx. day of December nert commyng, or at any time or times before the same. xx. day of December, if thei or any of them be reasonably requyred, shal vppon peine of forfaiture of hys office be bound to the kynges maiestye by sufficient wrytyng obligatorie in reasonable summe or sũmes of money: the same wrytyng obligatorie to be made with, or vppon condicion, that the person which so shall be bounden, hys heyres, executours, administratours, deputie or deputies, or one of thẽ, from time to time shall yelde a perfect and true accõpt of all summes of money, and other thynges that the same treasourer, & generall, and particuler receyuour, collectour, bayliffe, or other minister accomptant, shall, may, or reasonably might be charged with, concerning, or by reason of his or theyr office or offices. And also shall make payementes of the same summes of money,

Treas.
Coll.
For.
Obli.
gated.
Coll.
Pay.

money, at such dayes and times, and in suche maner and fourme, as hereafter in this acte is expressed and declared. And bee it. &c. that all and euery person and persones hereafter to be named, assigned, or appointed to be treasurour, or generall, or particuler receiuour, collectour, or baylyffe, or minister accomptant of our saide soueraigne lorde the kyng shall before any theyr entrye, executing, bling, or exercysyng of hys, or theyr office or offices, wherunto he or they shalbe so nominated or appointed together with suertye or suerties, acknowledge and make sufficient and lawfull bonde or bonds to the kings matestie, in suche courte of recorde, where the same officer or officers is or shal bee accomptable and chargeable, that they, theyr heyres, executours, administratours, assignes, or deputies, shall truely accompte and pay all suche summes of money, as shall come to theyr handes, or shall, may, or reasonably myght bee charged with, concernyng hys or theyr office or offyces, to the kynges vse within the circuite of theyr seuerall receiptes and collections, at such or lyke dayes and tymes, and in suche maner and fourme as is abouesayd, to be conteined in the condicions of euery of the sayd bondes, vpon peine of losse and forfaiture of his & theyr office or offyces, and of his or theyr letters patentes of the same office or offices. Be it. &c. that euery receiuour of the kynges matesties honours, manours, landes, possessions, rentes, and reuenues for the tyme beyng, or hys deputie or deputies shall yerely make hys seuerall preceptes to all and singuler the collectours, mynisters and baylyffes accomptaunte wythin the circuite of hys office, chargeyng and commaundyng them on the kynges matesties behalfe by the same precepte, to appeare before them personally, or by theyr sufficient deputie or deputies, for whō they wyll aunswere, wythin the countie where the same offyces, Baylywekes, Receiptes, or collections do lyght, at a certaine daye and place in the same precepte to be limitted, & to pay to the kynges matesties vse such summes of money as they ought to do by reason of any of theyr sayde offyces, beyng due to our sayd soueraigne lorde the king, at or before the feaste of Easter whiche they haue, or maye by any lawfull or due meane leute or receyue within, or by reason of theyr sayde offyces or collections. And that the same preceptes shall bee seuerally deliuered to euery of the sayde officers, mynisters, and Baylyffes accomptant, or to theyr deputie or deputies, or els be lefte at theyr dwellyng houses, or at the manour, lordeshippe, or place where theyr receypte or collection is or ought to bee, twelue dayes at the leaste before the daye of apparaunce to them geuen, and prefyxed in the same precepte or preceptes. And if any of the sayde mynisters, collectours, or Baylyffes accomptaunte vppon, or after anye suche precepte, or preceptes at any tyme hereafter made by any such receiuour, and beyng delyuered or lefte in fourme aforesayde, doo make defaute at the same daye, and place assygned, and appoynted in, and by the sayde precepte or preceptes, that then the same collectour, mynisser, or baylyffe accomptaunte so makyng defaulte, and not appearyng as is aforesayde, and beyng thereof duely and lawfully conuicted in the court where the reuenue is, or shalbe aunswered, shall for the fyrste offence lose and forfaite to the kyng our soueraigne lorde, hys whole fee for that yere, wherein he shall so make defaute, or the value thereof. And for none payment of the sayde money, due and payable at, or before the said

xii. dayes.

Collectours.

Fees.

feaste

feaſte of Eaſter, vnto our ſayde ſouereaigne lo3de the kyng, within, o3 by reaſon of hys ſayde offyce, collec-
cion o3 baylywyke, ſhal loſe and fo3-
Fo3f. vi.d. faite fo3 the fyrſt offence of non pay-
ment. vi. d. of the pound, in the name of a peine fo3 euery moneth after the ſayde day of apparaunce, vntyll the ſame money ſhall be by hym, o3 hys deputie, payed to the handes of the ſayde receiuour, to the kynges ma-
ieſties vſe. And after the fyrſte de-
faute of apparaunce made by any of the ſayde offycers, and an other like
Precept. p3ecepte by the ſayde receyuour bee made and deliuered, o3 left in fourm afo3eſayd, the the ſayde offycer o3 of-
fycers makyng agayne defaute, and beyng thereof lawfully conuicte, as is afo3eſayde, fo3 the ſeconde defaut
Fo3f. and offence of none apparaunce, ſhall loſe and fo3fayte to the kyng our ſouereaigne Lo3de his offyce and fee. And fo3 the ſayde ſeconde of-
fence in the non payment of the ſayd money due, and payable within, and by reaſon of hys offyce, collection, o3 baylyweke, at, o3 before the ſayde feaſte of Eaſter, ſhall loſe and fo3-
fayte twelue pence of euery pounde, in the name of a peyne fo3 euery mo-
neth after the ſayde laſte daye of ap-
paraunce, and defaute made, as is afo3eſayde, vntyll the ſame money ſhall bee by hym o3 his deputie paide to the handes of the ſayde receiuour, to the vſe of our ſouereaigne Lo3de the kyng. And further bee it. &c.
Auditours. that all and euery Auditour and au-
ditours of our ſayde Soueraigne Lo3de the kyng, of his maieſties ho-
nours, manours, landes, poſſeſ-
ſions, rentes, and reuenues fo3 the tyme beyng, o3 his, o3 they3 ſuffycy-
ent deputie o3 deputies, ſhall haue full power and auctho3itie by vertue
Precept. Collectours. of thys acte, yerely to make they3 p3ecepte o3 p3eceptes to all mini-
ſters, Collectours, and Baylyffes accountaunte, commaundynge them on the behalfe of our ſayde So-
ueraigne lo3de the kyng, to appeare and accounpte before hym o3 theim perſonally, o3 els by they3 ſufficient deputie o3 deputies at a place cer-
teyne within the counties, where the ſame landes and poſſeſſions do lye, at the kynges Maieſties Audite, to bee holden there yerely betwene the feaſte of ſaint Michaell the Archan-
gell, and the Natiuitie of our lo3de God, of, and fo3 all rentes, reue-
nues, and p3ofytes, due and paya-
ble wythyn, o3 by reaſon of they3 ſayde offyces, collections, o3 bay-
lywekes, at, o3 beefo3e the feaſte of ſainct Michaell the Archangell next befo3e the ſame Audyte, expreſſyng in the ſame p3ecepte o3 p3eceptes the tyme and place, when and where the ſame Miniſters, Collectours, and Baylyffes accomptable, o3 their ſuffycyent deputie o3 deputies fo3 whom they wyll aunſwere, ſhall ap-
peare, the ſame p3eceptes to bee de-
liuered to the ſame mynyſters, col-
lectours o3 baylyffes accomptant, o3 they3 deputie, o3 deputies, o3 left at they3 dwellyng howſes, o3 at the manour, lo3dehippe, o3 place where they3 receyptes o3 collections is, o3 ought to be twelue dayes at the leaſt befo3e the day of apparaunce, to him o3 them p3efyxed in the ſame precepte o3 p3eceptes. And yf any mynyſter, Collectour, o3 Baylyffe accoumptaunte do not appeare beefo3e the ſayd auditour o3 auditours, o3 hys o3 they3 deputie o3 deputies at ỹ ſaid Audite, acco3dyng to the ſayde p3e-
cepte, o3 els yf he do appeare, and refuſe to accoumpte fo3 hys ſayder-
ceypte, collection, o3 baylywyke be-
fo3e the ſayd auditour o3 Auditours, o3 hys, o3 they3 deputie o3 deputies: That then the ſayde mynyſter, col-
lectour, o3 baylyffe accomptaunte ſo makyng defaulte, and not appea-
ryng, o3 ſo refuſyng to accoumpte, as is afo3eſayde, and beyng there-
of

duely and lawefully conuicted in the Courte where the reuenue is, or shall bee aunswerable, shall for his fyrste offence lose and forfaite to our Soueraigne Lorde the Kyng, his whole fee for that yere, wherein he shall so make defaulte, or the value thereof. And for the non paymente of the sayde money due and payable within his Collection, Office, or Baylywike, at, or before the same feaste of Saynt Michael the Archangell, shal lose and forfaite to the Kyng our Soueraigne Lorde for his sayde fyrste offēce, fyre pēce of euery pounde, in the name of a peyne, for euerye monethe after the sayde daye of apparaunce, and defaulte made, as is aforesaid, vntyll he, or his sufficyent deputie, or deputies shall accoumpte before the sayd Auditour, or Audytours, or his, or theyr deputie or deputies for his sayde Collecyon, Receipte, or Baylywike. And also paye vnto the handes of the said Receyuour or Receyuours, all and euerye suche summe and summes of money, as shalbee iustly founde due by the sayde accoumptaunte, before the sayd auditour or auditours, or his or theyr deputie or deputies, to the Kynges Maieste vppon the foote and determinacion of his accompte. And after the fyrst defaulte of apparaunce made before the sayde auditour or auditours, or his or theyr deputie or deputies by any of the saide officers accomptant, being so warned as is aforesayde. And after an other like precept made and delyuered, or lefte in fourme aforesayde: that than the sayde offycer or offycers that so shall make agayne defaut of apparaunce, for the sayde seconde offence in makyng defaulte in his apparaunce as is aforesayde, and beyng thereof duely and lawefully conuicted in the courte where the reuenue of his sayde office is, or shalbe aunswerable, shall lose and forfaite to the kyng our soueraigne lorde his office, and fee. And the second offence in the non payment of the said money due and payable with, and by reason of his receipte, Collection, or Baylywike, at or before the sayde feast of saint Michaell the Archangell, shall lose, and forfaite to our soueraigne lorde the kyng. xii. d. of euery poundes, in the name of a peine, for euery monethe after the sayde lasse day of apparance, and defaute made as is aforesayde, vntyll he or his sufficient deputie or deputies, shall accompte before the sayde auditour or auditours, or his, or theyr deputie or deputies, for the sayde receipte, collection or baylywike: And also pay vnto the handes of the sayd receyuour or receiuours, or his, or theyr deputie or deputies to the kynges vse, all such summes of money, as shall bee iustely found due by the saide accomptaunt vppon the foote and determinacion of his sayde accoumpte. And further be it &c. that al and euer[y] receyuour and receyuours of the kynges maieties honours, manours, landes, possessions, rites, or reuenues, shal make ready, and full payment perely to the treasourer, or general receiuour of the courte, where the sayd reuenue is, or shall be aunswerable, or otherwyse, as he or they are or shall bee appoynted, and assigned by sufficient warraunt, of al suche summes of money as he or they shall knowe to bee due to our soueraigne Lorde the Kyng, and can by anye lawefull or due meane, obteyne, gette, haue, or receiue of the rentes or reuenues of our sayde soueraigne Lorde the Kyng, within or by reason of theyr offyces beyng due at, or before the feaste of Easter by the twenty daye of June then nexte folowing, at the farthest. And also shall make lyke payment perely of al theyr lyke receyptes of the rentes and reuenues

Fox. xii. d. Treasoyer. Payment.

of our sayde souerayngne Lorde the Kyng, that shall bee due at, or before the feaste of sayncte Mychael the Archangell, by the. xx. day of January then nexte folowyng at the fardhest, vppon peine of losse and forfaiture, for euery defaulte at any of the said dayes, two pence of euery pounde, for euery day that the sayde money so by them, or any of them shall bee vnpayed. And also it is. &c. that all and euery of the said receyuour, and receyuours, or theyr deputie or deputies for whom they wyl aunswere Account. shal entre into theyr accompt yerely in the terme of saint Hyllary, and fully, and clerely kynythe the same accoũpte before the. x. day of Marche then nexte folowyng, and make full, and ready payment of the money that shall appeare to bee due vpon the foote, and determinacion of the same accoumpte, before the. xx. daye of the sayde moneth of March, Forf. vppon peine of forfaiture to our said souerain Lord & king theyr offices and fees, and foure pice of the poũde for euery daye that they shall detayne, and wythholde the sayde money without makyng anye payment thereof, as is aforesaid. And farther be it. &c. that al and euery receyuers, Collectours. collectours, and bayliffes of any the kynges honours, manours, landes, tenementes, rentes or reuenues, for lacke of paymẽt and leuying of their said rẽtes, issues, and reuenues within their offices and charges, shal, and may haue power, & auctho̅itie from hẽce forth by vertue of this act to distreyn for the same, & to vse, & order the Distrein. same distresses in suche sort, & fourmeas any officer, or officers of the kinges court of the escheker for leuing, & lack of paymẽt of the kynges rẽtes & reuenues aunswerable in the same court, heretofore haue lawfully dwen, and may lawfully vse to dwe, delyueryng to the party distreygned Ouer. ius. the surplusage and ouerplus of the value of euerye sache dystresse, if any shall bee, the kynges dettes and duetyes beyng fyrst payd, and the distreygnaunt aunswered of reasonable costes, and that the head and chief officer or officers of euery of Chief. the kinges courts of reuenue, being of recorde, or that shal be of recorde, shall haue full power and auctho̅itye by vertue of this acte to sette, and assesse reasonable fynes, and amer- Fynes. ciamentes vppon any Sherysse or Amer. Sherysses, for not retournyng, or Ma. misretournyng of any wrytte to thẽ directed, and delyuered oute of anye of the same courtes, touching, or cõcernyng the leuying, or aunswering of any of the sayde issues, rentes, or reuenues, or of any Dette due to oure sayde souerayngne Lorde the kyng, in suche sort, and after such maner, and fourme, as nowe is, or heretofore hath bene lawfully vsed in the lyke and suche other cases in the kynges byghnes court of the Treso. escheker. Be it. &c. that all treasou- Chan. rers, and chaumberlaynes, and generall receyuours of any of the kynges graceyous courtes of reuenue, for the time being, and al customers and collectours of customes, or cer- Custo. tayn, and stalled subsidies within Comp. anye port, hauen, or creke of thys the kynges realme of Englande, that now be, or hereafter shal be, wythin tenne dayes nexte after notice to him, or them geuen from the kyng, or. vi. of hys most honourable priuy counsayle in wrytyng sygned wyth their handes, shall by themselues, or their suffycient deputy or deputyes, for Decla. whom they wyll aunswere, declare in wrytyng, what summes of money then beyng due vnto oure saide souerayngne Lorde the Kyng, bee at that tyme in hys or their handes, or custody, and shall make ready, and full paymente of all the sayde summes of money, as then shal remayne in hys or theyr handes, or custody, ouer

ouer and aboue the ordinary payments, and summes of money contayned and expressed in suffycyent warraunt or warrauntes, restyng and remaynyng in hys, or theyr office or offyces, and beyng in theyr full force, strength, and effect, and not lawefully countermanded, nor reuoked to theyr knowledge, to the vse of our soueraigne Lorde the kyng at suche tyme, and in suche sort, as he, or they shal be commaunded, and appointed by suffycient warraunt, vppon paine of forfaiture of his, or theyr office, or offices. And be it. &c. that the same treasourers, chamberlaynes, and generall receyuours by themselues, or by theyr deputye, or deputyes, for whom they wyl aunswere, shal yerely, before the twenty day of June, make a perfecte accounte of all suche money, or treasure as hath comen to their handes, to the kynges vse, yearely, at, or before the twenty day of Marche, then nert before the sayd twenty daye of June, and shall make a parfyt and whole declaracion in writing, of the money remaynyng in euery of theyr handes, to the kynges maiestye, or to hys priuy counsaile yearely before the last day of June then nert folowyng, and make payment of the same at suche tyme, and in such sort as he, or they shall be commaunded, or appointed by sufficient warrant, vppon payne of forfayture of his, or theyr office or offyces. And be it. &c. that yf any treasourer, receiuour, or minister accountaunt, or theyr deputye, or deputyes, dooe take or receiue of any parson or parsons, any summe, or summes of money, or other profyte, of, and for the payment of anye fees, annuities, pensions, duetyes, or warrauntes, more, or otherwyse then he, or they maye lawfully dooe by forein lawes and statutes therein prouided: than the said treasourer, receiuour, and myniſter so offending, shall forfayt, and lose for euery pennye, or penny worth, so to bee taken, or receiued, fyue shillynges eyghte pice to the partie greued, to bee recouered in any. &c. in which suit. &c. And be it also. &c. that if any auditour, or auditours, or his or their deputy, or deputyes, whych ought to take the accoumpt of any treasourer, chaumberlayne, receyuour, or other officer, accomptable before hym, or them, dooe refuse, or wyllyngly protract, and delaye the takyng of the same accoumpt in such wise, as it cannot be finished within the time, or tymes limitted and appointed by this acte, for the takyng and finishing thereof, that then euery auditour so refusing, or protracting, and delaying, as is aforesayd, and beyng thereof duely, and lawefully conuict in the court where the reuenue, or charge of the same accounte, is, or shall bee aunswerable to the kyng, shall incurre, forfayte, and lose suche lyke payne, losse, and forfaiture, as the treasourer, chamberlaine, receiuour, or other offycer abouesaid, shal, and ought to dooe by this act, for not accoumpting of, and for theyr charges, and office, or offices. And therebythe same treasourer, chaumberlayne, receyuour, and other officer that should account, and shal be refused, or shal be protracted and delayed as is aforesaid, shall bee discharged of any payn, losse or forfaiture for not accountyng, as is abouesaide. And bee it. &c. that the duplicate, or copy of euery account that shal be made by any treasourer, or receyuour, or by their deputie, or deputies, in fourme aforesaid, within conuenient tyme after the finishyng of the same account, and at the reasonable requeste and costes of such accountaunt shall be deliuered to them, or any of them subscrybed with the handes of the audytour, or auditours, that shal take ỹ same ac-

Forf. vi.s.viii.d. Auditours. Delay. Account. Forf. Discharged. Copy. Deliuery.

counte, or of his, or theyr deputy, or deputyes for whom he, or they wyll aunswere, vppon payne that ỹ same audytour or audytours shall lose, and forfayt to the kynges maiestye, tenne pound for euery such defaute. Prouided alwaies, and be it &c. that this acte, nor any thing therin contayned shall in any wyse extende to charge any archebishops or bysshops of this Realme or of any other the kinges maiesties dominions, or any of thē at any time hereafter to make any maner of bondes, or to make their account, and payment of the tenthes arysing, and growyng within any of their diocese, due, or to be due to our sayd souerayne Lorde the kyng, otherwyse, or in any other maner and fourme, then they or any of them heretofore haue bene charged, or accountable, and chargeable by the lawes, and statutes of thys realme, any thyng in this acte to the contrary notwithstandyng. Prouyded alwayes that thys act, or any thyng therin contayned, shall not extende to cause the rentes, profites, and reuenue, rysyng, and growyng to the kynges maiestye wythin the towne or marches of Calice, to bee aunswered, or payde otherwyse, or at any other dayes, or tymes, then heretofore hath bene vsed, and accustomed, any thyng in thys act to the contrary notwithstandyng. Prouided alwayes, and be it. &c. that thys act, nor any thyng therin contayned shall in any wyse extend to touch, or charge any Sheriffe, escheatour, or collectour of any dysmes, quyndisimes, benevolēces, cōtribucions, or subsidies (subsidies of Tonnage, and poundage onely except) but that they, and euery of them shall, & maie dwe, and exercyse theyr said seuerall offices, and pay such summes of money as thei, or any of them be, or hereafter shalbe charged withal by theyr sayd seueral offices, in such, and like

Forf. Forfayt.

Bishop. Bishops.

Bondes. Account. Payment. Tenthes.

Calice. Calice.

Sheriff. Escheatour. Dysmes. Quyndismes Taxes.

sort, maner, and fourme, as they and euery of them haue vsually done, or should, or ought to do. If this act had neuer bene had or made. This act, or any thyng therin contayned in any wyse to the contrary notwithstandyng. An. 7. E. 6. ca. 1.

De Comptes.	2.	Pencions.	3.
Det to ỹ kyng.	3.	Reuenues.	1.
Franchises.	21.	Wardes.	24.
Officers.	13.		

¶ Recognisance & statute, marchant.

1

MArchant, que doit estre suer en son det, face venir son dettour deuaunt le mayre de Loundres, ou de Euerwike, ou de Bristol, ou deuant le mayre & vn clerke, que le roy a ceo atturnera, conuse la dette, & le iour de payment, soit la reconuisaunce en rol de la mayn le dyt clerk, ỹ serra conue. Mustre ceo fait clerke face de sa mayn la lettre obligat, a quel escripture soit myse le seale l' dettour, oue le seale le roy, que a ceo soit purueu, le quel seale demourra en la gard del mayre & le clerk auauntdit. Et si le dettour ne luy rende al iour que luy est assis, si beign' l' creansour al maire & al clerke oue sa letter obligat, & sils trouēt par rolle & par letter, que la dette fait conue, & que le iour assis est passe, le mayre p̄ pr. dez homes maintenaunt face bender les moebles du dettour come attaint de la det, si come chateur burgages denisables, iesques a la sūme de la det, & les deniers soyent payes al creansour. Et si le maire ne troue achator face par reasonable p̄rice lyuerer les moebles a creansour, iesques a la summe de la dette. Et a la bende & la lyuere des burgages denisables serr̄ myse le seale le roy auauntdyt en pardurable teimoign̄. Et si le dettour neit moebles en le poair l'maire, dēt le dette purr̄ estre leue eyns eyt aylours en le royalme, donques maūd

Wes. Det.

Seale.

Byn.

Delin. Seale.

le

le maire de south le seale le roy auāt dyt al chauncellour la conusaunce fayt deuaunt luy & iquandit clerke. Et le chancellour maunde brefe al viscount, en que bailf il auera moebles, & le viscount face faire gree al creansour par meſme la fourme que le mayre le ferropt, ſi les moebles le dettour fuiſſent en ſon potar. Et bien ſoy gardent ceux que ont priſe les biens moebles, pour liuerer al creansour, que ils mettent reaſonable price, que ſils les mettent trop haute en fauour del dettour, al damage del creansour, la choſe prypſe, ſoit a cuy ſpuere pour le pzyſe que ils en ount mys, & maintenaunt reſpoign al creansour de ſa det. Et ſi le dettour voill dire: que les biens moebles fuerent vendus ou liueres pour meyns que ils ne vaillent de ceo ne purē il mye remedie auoir: par quoy que le maire ou le viscont ayent loyalment les biens moebles a cellup que plus offert vendus, quar il purra retter, a luy meſme, que auaunt le tour de la ſupt poet ſes biens moebles auer vēdue, & par ſes mayns les deniers auoyr leue, & ne voyller. Et ſi le dettour neyt moebles, dount la dette purē eſtre leue, donq; ſopt ſon corps priſe ou que il ſerra troue & en priſon tenu, teſques a taunt que il eyt fayt gree, ou ſes amys pur luy. Et ſil nad dount il poit eſtre ſuſtenus en priſō, le creansour luy troua payne & ewe, que il ne moerge en pzyſon pour defaute, les queux coſtages le dettour luy renō oue le dette, auaunt que il iſſāt del priſon. Et ſi le creansour ſoit marchaunt eſtraunge: il demurra al coſtages le dettour tout l'temps que il demourt pur ſuit ſa dette leuer, teſques al heure que les biens moebles al dettour ſoyent vendus ou a luy liueres. Et ſi le creansour ne ceo paya paz de la ſuerty ſoleūt le dettour par q pledges luy ſoyēt troues au mainparnours, ſi les mainparnours ou les pledges beign de uaunt le mayre & le dyt clerke, & ſoy obligent par eſcripture & recogniſ. ſi coment eſt dit del dettour. En meſme le maner ſi l'det ne ſoit paye al iour aſſis, ſoit fait lexecucion ſur les pledges & mayn parnours, come aueunt eſt dyt del dettour iſſint ne pur quant que tar & come l'dette puiſſe eſtre plainement leue des biens moebles al dettour en la forme auaundyt, les mainparnours ou les pledges ne eyent dam̄, mes en defaut des biens moebles du dettour, eyt l'creansour reconuſ. ſur les mainparnours ou ſur les pleges en la forme que auant eſt dit del dettour &c. Stat de acton Burnel edito An. 11. E. 1. Execucion. Suertyes.

2 ¶ Pur ceo q̄ marchātz, queux auant ces heures ont apzeſſe lour auoir a diuers gētz, ſeunt chies en pouerte pur ceo q̄ nauoient pas ſi redō ley purueu, par la quel ils poiēt lour dette haſtyment recouerer au tour aſſys de la pape. Et par cel encheſon ſont multes des marchantz ſuſtretez de vener en cell' terre oue lour marchandiſes, au dam̄ des marchaunts, & de tout le roialme, le roy & ſon coūſayle a ſon parliament que il tient a Actō Burnel, apzes la ſaint Michel lan de ſon reign̄. 11. fiſt & ordeygn̄ les eſtabliſhmentz ſur ceo a remedy des marchantz, le quelz ordeinmētz & eſtabliſhmentz le roy commaunda q̄ tenus fuiſſent & fermement gardes en tout ſon royalme, dont marchātz ont remedy a meyns des myſchiefes & trauailes de recouer lour dettes, q̄ auaunt ne ſoylent. Mes pur ceo qui marchantes puis ſoy pleindzont au roy que dic. malement enterprete ſō eſtatute, & aſcun foitez par malice & par male enterpretacion delaierent lercou. del ſtat, au graunde dam̄ des marchantes. Le roy a ſon parliamēt a Weſtm̄, apzes le Paſche, lan de ſō reign̄. xiij. fyſt reciter lauandit ſtatute fait a Acton Burnel, & pur declarer aſcun articlez de ſō eſtatute auandit, ad ordeign̄z eſtablie, q̄ marchant Merchantes. Dett. 11. E. 1. Remedy. Kept. Shyrifes. Delay. Execucion.

Det. Mayer. chant que doet estre sure de la dette, face venir son dettour deuãt l'mayre de Loundres, ou deuant aſcun chyef gardein de ceſ cyte, ou de auter bon ville, ou le roy ordeygnera, & deuant le mayre ou chief gardeyn, ou auter probes homes a ceo eſleus & iurees, quaunt le maire ou chief gardein ne poyent a ceo entender, & deuaunt vn des clerkes qui le roy a ceo aſſigne-ra, quaunt ambideux ne poient a ceo entendꝰ conus la dette & le iour de la payment, & ſoit le reconiſ. enrolle de la mayn dun des auãditz clerkes q̃ ſerꝰ conu, & le roule ſerra double, dõt lun demourge vers l'mayre ou chief gardeyn, & lauter vers les clerkes, qui a ceo ſerra primes noſme. Et ouſt ceo vn des auauntditz clerkes de ſa main face leſcript del obli. a quel eſcript ſoit mile le ſeale le dettour o-ue le ſeal le roy, q̃ a ceo eſt purueu, le quel ſeal ſerra de deux pieces, dount la greyndꝰ piece demurra en la garꝺ l'mayre ou le chief gardeyn, & lauter piece en le mayñ les auãditz clerks. Et ſi le dettour ne rendra le dette au iour, que a luy eſt aſſys, cy veigñ le marchaunt au mayre & clerke oue ſa letter del oblig. Et ſi troue ſoyt par roule ou par letter, qui la dette fuiſt conu, & l'iour aſſis paſſe, cy face le maire ou chief gardeiñ pndꝰ l'corps le dettour, ſil ſoyt lay, quel heure q̃ il ſoit troue en iour poyar, & liuerer al priſoñ de la ville, ſi priſoñ y ſoyt, & la demourge a ſes coſtages propers teſ-ques a tant q̃ il face gree de le det. Et commaunde eſt, qui le gardeyñ de la priſoñ de la ville, le reteigne par l'li-uere del maire ou le chyef gardeyñ. Et ſil ne luy voil'receiuer, cy reſpoigñ maintenaunt l'gardeyñ de la priſoñ de le det, ſil ad de quoy. Et ſil nad de quoy, ſi reſpoigñ celuy qui la priſon luy bayl'a garder. Et ſi le dettour ne puiſt eſtre troue en le poiar le mayre ou le chief gardein, dõques maunꝺ l' mair ou chief gardein de ſouth l'ſeal del roy auauntdit al Chaunc. la reco-

Clerke. Knowledge. Inroll. Obligacion. Seale. Execucion. Impriſ. Gaylour. Ref. Det.

nuſ. fait de la det. Et l'chanc. enuoiſ bꝛe al vic. en qui bayl' l'dettour ſerꝰ troue, que il preigñ ſon corps, ſil ſoit laie, & en ſaulfe priſoñ lui garꝺ, teſq̃ a taunt que il ad fait gree de la dette. Et dedeyns vn quartre del an apres ceo que il ſerra priſe eyt ſez terres de-liueres, iſſint que par les ſoyens pu-iſſe leuer & payer la dette. Et dit̃ luy liſt deyns cel quartier terres et tene-mentes vendꝛe pur ſes dets acquiter & ſa bende ſerra ferme & eſtablie. Et ſil ne face gree deins le quarter apꝛes le quarter paſſe ſoiẽt liueres al mar-chaunt toutz les biens del dettour et toutz ſes terres par reaſonable ertẽt, a teñ teſques a taunt que le det ſerra leue playnment. Et la le plus tarꝺ le corps demourge en priſoñ come de-uant eſt dit. Et l'marchant luy tro-ua pain & ewe, & eyt le marchant en ceur teñtz lyueres a luy ſon aſſygne-tiel ſeiſin, quil puis porꝛ bꝛe de no-uel diſſeiſin, ſil ſoit engette, & rediſſe-ſin auri cõe de franktenement, a teñ a luy & a ſes aſſignez tanq̃ la det ſoit pate. Et apꝰ la det leue & pay, ſoyt l' corps l'dettour deliuerꝰ oue ſa terre. Et en les bꝛiefes que l'chanc. enuoi-ra ſoyt mencion fait, que l'vic. cer-tifie a les iuſtices de lun banke ou de lauter, coment il auerꝰ parfoꝛm l'cõ-maund l'roy a vn certain iour, a q̃l iour le marchant, ſi ſon gree ne ſoyt fait, ſua deuaunt les iuſtices. Et ſi les vic. ne returne nulꝰ bꝛief, ou re-turñ qui le bꝛe diẽt trop tarꝺ, ou q̃z ount maunde as bailyfz des fraun-chiſes, ſi facent les iuſtices ſolonq̃s ceo q̃ eſt contenu en le darrayn eſta-tut de Weſtm̃. Et ſi per eas le biſcõt maunde, que le dettour neſt pas tro-ue, ou ſoyt clerk, cy eit le marchant bꝛiefz a toutz les biſc. ou il auerꝰ terꝰ quilz liueront toutz les chateux et toutz les tenementes al dettour par reaſonable erſſent, a tener a luy & ſes aſſygnes en la fourme que eſt a-uauntdit, & ſalemeyns eyt bꝛief, a q̃l biſc. que il bouꝺra, de prenꝺ ſõ cors

Cert. Capias. Lande. Sell. Goode. Lande. Impriſ. Bredꝛ. ter. Reddit. Diſch. Wyne. Return. Fraun. Procch. Katapa. To al ſh. nies. Capias.

M

sil soit laye, & a tener en la fourme auantdit. Et bien soy garde l'gardeyn del prison, que luy coulendra resp̄d del corps ou de la det. Et apres ceo que les terres le dettour sount lyures al marchant, bien pur̄ l'dettour sa terre vendre, issint que le marchāt nept dam̄ de les appreowementz. Et saues soient toutz iours al marchātz damagez & toutz costagez necessariez & reasonables travailes, suites, delayes, & despenses. Et si l'dettor trona pledges, apes le iour passe soit fait de les pledges en toutz choses cōe deuāt est dit de l'p̄incipal dettour, quāt a corps prendre, et terres liueres as auls choses. Et quant les terres les dettourz soient liuerez au marchātz, si eit scisin de toutz tres q̄r fueront en le main le dettour le iour de la reconusance fait, en q̄ mains q̄ els serront apres deuenus, ou par feffemēt ou par auter maner, & apres la dette pape, les terres & issues des tres des dettours par feoffement retournent auribien arrere al feoffee, come les auters terres as dettours. Et si le dettour ou pledges mourge nept le marchaunt potar de prendre le corps del heire, mes eit ses terres, come auaunt est dyt si est dage, ou quant il serra de plain age, iesques a taunt q̄ il ad leue des terres le amountaunce del det. Et soit purueu vn auk seal qui seruera a foyres, & ycel seale serra enuoy a chescun foyr̄ de southe le seale le roy par vn clerk sure, ou par son gardein de la foyre, & par le comminalty des marchauntz de la citye de Loundres soient esleur deux marchaunts, queux facent le serement, & deuaunt eux soyt le seale ouert, & lun piece soyt baill̄ a les auantditz marchauntz, & lauter demurge vers le clerke, & deuant eux ou lun des marchauntz, si ambideux ne poyent atteinder, soient les conus. faitz, sicome deuāt est dit. Et auant ceo qu'l reconus. soyt enroll̄, soyt la payn del statute apertinīt lieu deuant le dettour, issint quel ne puisse auter foitz dire, q̄ vn luy miss a auter pain q̄ a cel, a q̄l il soy oblige. Et a sustein̄ les costages de lauantdit clerk si p̄ndra l'roy de chescū li. i. d. en chescū dek ou l'seal serr̄, forspris foire. ou il prēdra trois mailles de la. li. Cest ordeygnment & establishment voit le Roy, q̄ desormes soyent tenus par tout sō roialm̄ Dengleterre & Direland, entre quel gētz de ceo soit q̄ de lour eisgn̄ de gree celz reconis. voudront fair̄, forspris Jeues, es q̄r cest establishmēt ne se erstēt, & p̄ cest estat ne soit bē de det abatus. Et ne soit l'chācellor, barōs del escheker, iustices de lun & de laut bank ne iustices errauntz forclez de p̄ndr̄ reconis. des detz deuāt eux faitz & conuz, mez erecuc. de reconis. deuāt eux faitz ne soitt paz faitz par la forme auātdit, mez p̄ la ley & lusage auāt vsez & parueur ailours en auk estatut.

Fees.

Ireland.

Jewes.

Det.

Chaunceler.

Escheker.

Just. of b.

Just. in eyre.

Rex vic. salutem. Quia coram talimatōr̄ vel custode talis ville, vel cozā custode sigilli nostri de mercatoribus in nundinis de tali loco & tali clerico nr̄o, recognouit A. debere B. tantum, quod soluisse debuit tali die & tali anno, quod idē. B. nōdum soluit, vt dicit. Tibi precipimus, q̄ corp⁹ predicti A. si laicus sit capias, & in p̄zisona nostra saluo custodiri facias, quousq̄ de predicto debito satisfecerit. Et qualiter hoc preceptum nostrū fueris execut̄, scire fac. iustic. nostris apud Westm̄ p̄ literas tuas sigillatas. Et habeas ibi hoc br̄e. Teste. &c. Stat̄ de mercatoribus edit. An. 13. E. 1.

Execucion.

Writ.

3 ¶ Chescū clerk qui serra depute a rescesuer les conisances en citien & en burghs solonq̄ le statute marchāt demourge en proper parson pur fair̄ lofyce solonc̄ ceo q̄ est contenus en le statute de Acton Burnell & q̄ il eyt terres sufficiantz en m̄ le county dōt il purra respōdr̄ as toutz si mesp̄isgn̄ & si nul auter soit en tiel office soyt remue & auter couenable mis en son lieu. An. 14. E. 3. ca. 11.

Clerke.

4 ¶ Ad ꝛimoniam dicte cõmunitatis factam domino regi in plamẽto de eo q magna erheredatio retroactis tẽporibus pluribus de populo facta extitit & fieri poterit p falsã intractionẽ pletorũ & rasuras rotulorũ & mutationẽ ꝑdictorũ, cõcordatum est & statutũ q si aliqs iudex vel clericꝰ de huiusmodi defectu dũmodo p defectũ illũ erheredatio alteriꝰ pcũ subsequat & sufficienter cõuincat coram rege & consilio suo p modũ & formam quos idem dominus rex & consilium suũ viderint fore rationabiles & infr duos annos post defectum huiusmodi factum si pars grauata sit plene etatis & si infra etatem fuerit tunc infra duos annos postquam ad plenã etatem peruenerit puniatur p finem & redemptionem ad voluntatem regis & satisfaciat parti, & quo ad restitutionem hereditatis per dictam cõmunitatem petitam sequatur pars grauata per breue de errore vel alias iurta legem si sibi viderit expedire. An. 8. H. 2. ca. 4.

Recorde. Fyne. Errour.

5 ¶ Quant aſcun estatut marchãt soyt certifie en la chauncellar, & sur ceo brief agard al discount, & return en k comen bank, & lestatut illeoqs vn foitz monstre, combien que le proces apres cel demonstrance soyt discontinue, que a quel heure que le partye sue de recõtinuer le proces & dauoyr execuciõ del estatut marchant q̃ les suit pces del bãk en que lestatute fuit vn foitz monstres puissẽt sur ceo record fair, & agarder plain execucion del estatut marchant auaũt dit, sans auoir de ceo auter foitz view ou demonstraũce en apres. Et ꝓ cest estatut teigne lieu de toutz estatutez marchantes a cest foitz nient plainment executz. An. 5. H. 4. ca. 12.

Certify. Discont. Execucion.

6 ¶ Pour ceo que diuerses psones deyns cest royalm deuãt ces heures souent foytz ount este pris & arestas par diuerses discountz & auters myniſters du roy par brief issantz sibi hors de chancery du roy come de ses progenitours, pur execucion auoyr des diuerses recognisances, faytz deuant les maitz de lestaples de diuerses sommes, des q̃r sommes pceles parsons as q̃r la dutie appent noũt remedy conenable, aut q̃ les ditz execuc. les queux parsons ainsy prises & arrestus pur lexecuc. de mesmes les recognisances sount souent foitz venus par diuerses briefes de Corpus cum causa deuant le roy en la chancery hors des prisones as queux ils sont issint detenus a cause de tiel execuc. & illeoques suent en monstrantz diuerses endentures & auters choses en defaysance de tyelx recognisãces, empriauntes briefs de Scire facias de garnier la partie ou les parties a qui pursuite ils sount pris & arest a respondre sur pceles, & sur ceo par suerty troue au roy en la chancery ount este deliueres hors de prison, nyent obstant lour dit arest pur les execuc. de tyelx recognisances come desuis est dit, nul seurty troues as reconiſes as queux ilz sont issint obliges de eux satisfier de lour dueties en cas q̃ les matters cõprises deins les ditz briefs de Scire facias ne soyent trouez ne adiudges, pur les reconisours ensi obliges: parount lez ditz reconises ount aſcun foitz graundmẽt este delaies de lour exec. Et aſcũ foitz lour execucion tout outrement pardus, & en temps auenir berray semblablement a pardõ a cause que nul auauntage ou auayl ent purra venir este ou acrester as ditz reconises as queux tielx parsons sont issint obliges par k dyt suerty ensy troues au roy, pur ceo que mesmes les parsons issint obliges par pardõ du roy purront este quites & discharges pur toutz iours. Mẽ seignour le roy cõsiderant que lez ditz reconises as q̃r parsons sont obliges souẽ foitz sont, sans remedy si ensy soit que mesmes les reconisours ne voillent mye pursuer auant lours ditz briefs de Scire facias oue effect, ou autrement q̃ la matter

Scire

Deliuer

Scire

master de lour ditz brefz de Scire facias loyt trouc ou adiudge coūt eur, & sur ceo ilz loy retrayent es lieux priuilegez ou eux aloygnent hors du roiall, ou autrement que ilz nemy apiergent, issint que lour corps ne puissent estre mys en execucion a tresgraund arerrissement & anientisement de tielx reconisses en tēps auenir. Et auxi pur ceo que le roy est enherites del prise de tielx suertyes a lui meisme per le cours de la chauncery, le Roy voet que tielx seurties desore enauāt soient faytz seueralment, sibien au roy come au party. An. 11. H. 6. ca. 10

Deceptes.

¶ Forasmuch as the maires of ỹ staple in diuers places of this realm where any staple is kept, in the presence of ỹ cōstables of ỹ same staple before this tyme haue & mighte lawfully take reconisāce or knowledge for dets, only cōcernig & touching ỹ marchandise of the same staple, betwixt marchant and marchant of ỹ same staple, according to diuers laudable estatutes and prouisiōs before this tyme had ordeyned and made. which maires and cōstables many and sundry tymes synce ỹ makynge of the same estatute haue takē diuers recognisances and knowleges of diuers of the kinges subiectes for dets surmysyng the same knowledge or recognisance to be made for suertye of payment of sommes of money for such wares as wer or ben bought in the same staple: where of trouth the same recognisaunce dyd not in anye wyse touch or concerne the marchādise of the same, ne also the partyes, that is to say the cognisor ne ỹ cognisee, that dyd knowledge and take the same recognisances, wer marchantes of the same staple: which recognisaunces and knowledges takē in forme aforesaid are not only clere contrary to the true meanynge and intent of thesame former estatutes, but also therby diuers great and sōdry inconuenyences, damages & deceptes do daily ryse and growe to dyuers of the subiectes of our souerain Lorde the kyng, by reasō of the misusing of thesame. And forasmuch as the kynge highnes of his moste high wysdome perceiueth the misusyng & execucion of thesame to be contrary to the forme of the sayd former estatutes: Therfore his pleasure is, that some true lawfull & resonable bond for suertye of paiment of ỹ said dets. of hys subiectes shalbe made and deuised by true and iust meanes, which in it self may and shal purport right & equity and also consonant to reasō. In consideracion wherof by thaller &c. it is. &c. that from the fyrste daye of Aprill next comming the chief iustyce of the kynges bench and ỹ chief iustyce of the common place, whiche now be, or at any tyme hereafter shal be, and euery of them by hymself, & in theyr absence out of the terme the mayre of the staple at Westminster, and the recorder of the city of Londō for tyme being iointly togethers by hys discrecion shall haue ful power and auctority to take recognisances or knowledges of euery of ỹ kynges subiectes for the payment of dets according to suche fourme as hereafter ensueth.

Chief iust.

Mayre.

Recorde of London.

Nouerint vniuersi per presentes me A. B. & W. C. armig. teneri et firmiter obligari Johanni at Stile in. C. li. sterling. soluendō eidem Johanni aut suo certo attornato hoc scriptum ostendō heredi vel executoribus suis in tali festo. &c. proximo futuro post datū presentium. Et si defecero vel defecerimus in solucione debiti predicti volo & concedo vel sic, volumus & concedimus, quod tunc currant super me heredes & executores meos, vel super nos & quemlibet nostrum heredes & executores nostros pena in statuto stapule de debito pro marchandisis in eadem emptis recuperandi ordinat & prouis. Dat tali die. Anno regni regis. &c.

The recogn.

And that euery obligacion ỹ shall

Obligacion.

be

be made, as is afore sayd, and knowleged before any of the sayd chief iustyces, or the sayd mayre and recorder according to this act, shalbe sealed with the seale of the party or parties, that shal recognise or knowlege
Seale. the same, and also with such seale as the kynges highnes shall ordein and appoynt for the same, and w̄ the seal of one such of the said iustyces, or w̄ the seales of the said mayre and recorder and with his or their name or names subscribed, that so shal take the same recognisance or knowlege And that euery of the sayde two Iustyces, and the said mayre and recorder shal haue the custody of one such seale by the kynges highnes to bee appointed, with one like ꝑint scripture and facion, whiche shal seuerally remain with them to thentent aboue rehersed. And further be it &c. that such an honest and discrete person, as shal be assigned by the kings highnes, or the sufficient deputy or
Clerke. deputies of the same person so to bee assigned, shall make & write al suche obligations, as shall be knowledged and recognised by auctoritie of thys
Enrolement. act, and shall cause the same obligacions recognised and knowleged in forme as is aboue said to be enrolled
Indented. in two seuerall rolles indēted, whereof one shall remaine with suche of ỹ said iustices or with the said maire & recorder, that so shall take the same
Clerke. recognisāce in forme afore said, and the other roll with the writer therof, appoynted for the same. And that ỹ sayd person by the kynges highnes to be appoynted for making, writing & enrolling suche obligacions, or his sufficient deputy or deputies shalbe dwelling or abidyng in the said city
London. or out. of London, vpon paine to forfait for euerye time that he and his deputye shall be absent by space of two dales ten poūdes. And further it is &c. that
Clerke. the sayde person so to be assined by ỹ kynges highnes to write, make & enrol such obligacōs or his sufficiēt deputie or deputies at the request of ỹ creditours their executours or administratours shall certifye suche Certifi
obligacions as shal be taken and recognised by auctoritie of this act in to the kinges court of chancery vnder the seale of the saide person so to be appoynted for writing making & enrolling suche obligacions. And ỹ euery person and persons, to whome any such obligacion shall bee made knowledged & enrolled (as is afore said) their executours and adminy- Exec
stratours, and ỹ executours and administratours of euery of them for defaut of payment of ỹ dets cōteined in such obligacions shal haue in euery point degre and cōdicion against the sayd recognisor and recognisors and euery of thē, their heires executors & administratours, & the heires executours and administratours of euery of them like proces, execucion Proc
cōmodities, and aduantage in euerye Exec
behalf, as hath ben vsed and accustomed before this time to be had, done or made of and vpon any obligacion of the statute of the staple, and vnder Sta
such maner and fourme as is for the same statute of the staple prouided, paying for suche proces and execucō to be had such like fees as is accustomed for proces and execucion to bee Fees
had vpon obligacions of ỹ same statute of the staple and not aboue. And that euery suche person and persons that shall bee bounden or otherwise greued by vertue of anye obligacion to be made by auctority of this act Indita
shall haue theyr like remedy by Audita querela, and all other remedyes rela. Remed
in the lawe that they mought haue had, in case they had been bounden by obligacyon of the statute of the staple. And that euerye such per- Proces
son and persons that shall haue proces for execucion to be had by reason of any suche obligacion to bee made & knowledged according to this acte,

shall

shall pay to the kinges highnes, hys heyres or successours at the tyme of enleasyng of the proces for execucion to be had, one halfpeny for euery poūde that shalbe conteined in ỹ obligacion, wherof execucion shall bee required, & not aboue. And ỹ euery such person and persons, that shall happē to haue any execucion of any landes, tenements or hereditaments by reason of any suche obligaciōs to be made & knowledged (as is aboue said) their executors administrators or assignes, & the executors administrators and assignes of euery of thē, if they or any of thē bē put out or disseised, shal haue lyke remedy in euery point & condicio as persons hauing execucion in and vpon any statute of the staple, after execucion to them had, may or myght haue by vertue of the said writting obligatory of the statute of ỹ staple & execucion of the same. And further be it &c. that euery of the said iustices and the said maire & recorder before whom anye such obligacions shalbe recognised shal take for euery knowlege of euery one suche recognisāce. iii. s. iiii. d. & not aboue. And ỹ clerke that shall write, make and enrol the same obligacions. iii. s. iiii. d. And for the certificat of euery one suche obligacion xx. d. And if any of the saide iustices maire, recorder or clerke take of any of ỹ kings subiectes aboue the sūme or summes to thē limitted by this estatute, that thā ỹ said iustices, maire recorder or clerke, that so shall take contrary to the forme aforesaid, shal forfait for euery time so offendinge forty pounds. And further it is. &c. that from the said first day of Aprill no maire or constable of ỹ staple, for the paiment of any sōme or sommes of money take any knowledge or recognisance of the said statute of the staple, of any of the kinges subiects, vpō paine to forfait for euery time so offēding, xl. li. Thone moitie of all & singuler the said penalties to be to ỹ kinges highnes, and the other moitie to the party that wil sue for ỹ same. For the recouery wherof, the partye ỹ wyll pursue shall haue his remedy by informacion accion of det bil, or plaint in any of the kings courtes: in which no essoin, protection nor wager of law shalbe admited. Prouyded alway, ỹ this act nor any thinge therin contained be in any wise prejudiciall or hurtful to any mayre & constables of ỹ staple for anye bonde or writing ge of the statute of ỹ staple to be takē or receiued betwene marchantes being fre of the same staple, for marchandises of the same staple betwene thē lawfully bought & solde Prouided also & be it. &c. ỹ all recognisances before this time takē before the maire & constables of any of the said staples wherof ỹ sūmes now be not paid or otherwise cōtented lawfully auoided or discharged by ỹ law shalbe as good & effectual as though they had bene berely made for marchandise of the same staple & betwene marchāt & marchā of ỹ same staple & as they shold haue bē if this act had neuer ben had ne made. An. 23. H. 8. cap. 6.

Bond.

Merchantes.

Good.

De Alehouses & tippling houses. 2
Chekker. 8.
Clergy. 14. 17.
Courtes. 1. 2.
Crossebowes. 2.
Deedes. 2.
Escheker. 12.
Execucio. 2. 3.
Executors. 6.
Furst frutes. and tenthes. 9.
Husbandry. 5.
Iustice of peas. 11
Mainprise. 7.
Plays & games. 2.
Prisō & prisoners. 9
Staple. 8. 25. 35.
Tyndale. 3.
Tythes. 5.
Uses. 9.
Usury. 6.
Wales. 28. 32. 34.
Wardes. 25.

Recordari.

De Replevin of cattell. 2.
Saple. 7. 25.

Re-

Just. of ass. Just. of g. d. Oyer & det.

Escheker.

Tresaury.

Clercs.

Justic. as assises prẽdre, gaoles de liuerer, & doier & termin assignes touts lour records & proces les enquestes & mandes en execucion mãdent al escheker a le S. Michel chescũ an vn foitz, a liuerer illeoqs. Et lez tresorer & chãberleins qui pur le tẽps serront bewes lez cõmissions dez ditz iustic. ens lez record & processes receiuẽt dez ditz iustices, ou de south lour sealr, & lez gardẽt en tresorie, come le maner est, issint touts foitz que les Justicez primes preignent hors les traetes dez dits records & proces les deuers eux pur maundes al eschequer come deuant soloient. Anno. 9. Edwardi. 3. ca. 7.

De Admesurement of pasture. 1.
Ale houses & tipling houses. 2.
Amendmẽt in all. Apparance. 2.
Assise. 6.
Brekers of leages. 1.
Certifisat. 1.
Escheker. 10.
Escheators. 15.
Exception. 1.
Exigents. 1. 6.
False iugement. 2.
Felony. 24.
Fines. 7.
Franchises. 4.
Husbandry. 5.
Inrolments. 2.
Iugements. 1.
Iustice of assise. 7.
Nisi prius. 1. 6.
Patentes. 9.
Pleding & pleders. 1.
Recognisãce. 4. 7.
Recoueries. 3.
Riotes and rowtes. 3.
Rome. 4.
Staple. 35.
Voucher. 7.
Wales. 24.
Wardes. 24.

Distresse.

Whereas diuers, as well noble men as other ỹ kinges subiects haue suffered recoueries against thẽ of diuers their maners, lordshippes landes, and tenementes for the perfourmance of theyr willes, or for ỹ suertie of theyr wiues iont ures, or for the ioint our of sonnes and heires apparants & their wiues, or for any other persone or persones according to their couenants and agrements: & those persones ỹ so haue recouered ỹ sayde manoures, by the course of the comon law had no remedy nor maye haue to compell the fermour, freholdere, & tenant, which held of the same manoures by the rentes, seruices, or customes, to attorn to thẽ: nor could by the order of the law atteyne to the rentes, seruices, or customes (if they were denyed) by distresse or accio, without they could once atteyne to ỹ possession of the same rentes, seruices, & customes, by paying or doyng ỹ said rents, seruices, or customs, by ỹ same freholders, fermours, and tenantes, which to do, diuers and many of thẽ haue oftẽtimes refused, and yet do, to the great offence and charge of their conscience, not onely to the dysheritance of the sayd recouerers, but also in breaking of the last willes of thẽ, against whom such recouery is had: & also to the disheritance of the sayde husbãd, wyues, & other, to whose vse the same recouerye was so had. Also if ther were any aduowsõ appendãt to any of the sayd manours, the same aduowson had fallen boyde, & a strãger had presented the sayd recouerers, nor they, to whose vse the same recoueries wer had, had no remedy for ỹ same disturbance, & somtyme therby they haue been disherited. Wherfore &c. that ỹ recouerers in all suche recoueries, their heyres & al assignes may frõ hẽceforth distrein for ỹ foresaid rents, seruises, & customes so being due and vnpayd, & make auowry or iustify ỹ same, as those persones against whom the sayde recouerie is, should haue done, if ỹ said recouerye had not bẽ had, & also haue like remedy for ỹ recouering of ỹ sayd rent seruices, & custome by auowry. And also Quare impedit for the said aduowson, if anye dysturbance be made, as those persones, against whom ỹ said recoueries wer had, might or should haue

haue had by the course of the comon law afore the saide recouery if anye such rents seruices, or customes had ben denied them or any suche disturbance, had be had in their times. And also that euery auowant, & euery other person or persons that maketh auowrie, conisance, or knowledge: or iustifie: as bailly to anye other person or persons in any replegiarie seconde deliuerāce for anye rent, customs, or seruice, if their auowrie conisance, or iustifycacyon be found for thē or the plaintiefes in the sayde actions or otherwyse barred; shall recouer their damages and costes ỳ they haue sustained, as the pleintife shoulde haue done, if they had recouered in the said repleuins. An. 7. H. 8. cap. 4.

2 Where afore thys tyme diuers persones haue made leases of theyr manors, lands, tenementes, & other hereditamentes, sometyme by their indētures & somtime wout writings to other persons for terme of yeres, taking of them great fines for the incomes of ỳ same leases & after ỳ same lessours their heires or assignes haue caused & suffred recoueries to be had agaynst thē in the court of our soueraigne lord ỳ king, & in other lordes courts, vppon fained & vntrue titles by craft and couine to put the sayde tenāers from their said termes. And after such recoueries had ỳ same recouerers by reason of suche recoueries & iugementes, haue entred into the same manours, landes, tenemēts and other hereditaments. so to ferme letten, and thereof haue expulsed the sayd termers, contrary to theyr sayd leases, couenantes, and agrementes. And because it was doubted to some persones, whether the sayde termers myght falsify such recoueries or not Be it &c. that all such termers shall & may falsify for hys terme onely, such recoueries, as well hertofore hadde, as hereafter to be had, in such wise & fourme as a tenant of a free hold, shal and may do by the course of the common lawe, where such tenant of free hold was neither prtuy nor party to ỳ same recouery. And ỳ the same termers, their executours and assignes notwithstanding such recoueries so had, shall retayne, hold & enioy theyr sayd termes according to theyr sayde leases agaynste all suche recoueries theyr heyres and assygnes, after such recouery so had, shall haue lyke remedie against the said termers, their executours and assignes, by auowry or accion of dette for the rentes & seruices reserued vpon ỳ same lesses being due after ỳ same recoueries & also lyke actions agaynst them for wast done, after the same recoueries so had, in like maner & forme as the said lessours shoulde or might haue had, if the same recoueries had neuer be had. And also be it. &c. that no maner of statute of ỳ staple, statut marchāt, nor execucion by elegit, be hereafter auoided, or in any wise made frustrate, by meanes of any such feined recouery, but that all persons hauing any lands, tenements, or other hereditamentes in execucion or being intitled to haue execucion of any manours, lands, or tenements, by any such meanes, shall haue by force of this statut like remedy to auoide & falsefy the same recoueries, as before is ordeyned and prouided for the lessee for terme of yeres. An. 21. H. 8. ca. 15.

Hold. Remedy. Auowry. Dower. Wast. Statut staple. Elegit. Execution. Falsify.

3 Where diuers persons beyng seased of landes, tenements, and hereditamentes as tenants by ỳ curtesy of England, or otherwise onely for terme of life or liues, haue here tofore permitted and suffered other persons by agrement or couine betwene them had to recouer the same lands, & tenements, & other hereditaments, agaynst the same particuler tenantes in the kings court, by reason whereof those psons, to whom ỳ

Curtesy. Lyke.

reuer-

Reuercion. Rem. reuercion or remaindre therof hathe beloged, haue after the deathes of ꝑ same particuler tenantes ben driuen to their accions for the recontinuãce and obteining of the saide lãdes & tenements so recouered, to their great and importable charges, costes and expenses and somtime haue bene clerely disherited of ꝑ same, to their manifest iniurie and wrong in that behalfe. For remedy wherof, be it &c. that al suche recouerles hereafter to be had or prosecuted by agremẽt of the parties or by couine as is afore sayd against any such particuler tenant of any landes, tenements, or hereditamẽts, wherof the same particuler tenant is or hereafter shal be seased as tenant by the curtesye of England tenant in taile after possybylitie of issue extinct, or otherwyse for terme of life, shal frõ hẽce forthe as against suche psõ or persones to whom the reuersion or remainder therof shall than appartayne, and against their heires and successours, bee clerely and vtterly voyde and of none effect anye law or vsage heretofore had to ꝑ cõtrary therof in any wyse notwithstandyng. Prouided alwaie that this acte nor anye thynge therin contained, shal extend or be prejudicyal to any persõ or persons that shall hereafter by good tytle recouer any landes tenements or hereditamentes, wythout fraude or couine, against any such particuler tenaunt, as is afore mencioned, by reason of any former ryght or title, nor to auoyde anye recouery, hereafter to be had against any such particuler tenant by thassent & agrement of those in ꝑ reuersion or remainder to that the same assent and agremẽt dooe appere of recorde in the kynges courte but that all and euery suche recouery and recoueries, so to be had or prosecuted by ppõ former ryghtes or titles or by thassents or agremẽts of those in ꝑ reuersion or remaindre apperyng of recorde as is aforesaid shall stande & be in like force, strength & effect as they were before themakyng of this acte: any thyng herin contayned to the cõtrary in any wise notwithstanding. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 31.

Reuercion. Rem. Particuler tenant. Curtesy. Tayle. Lyfe. Reuercion. Rem. Voyde. Falsify. Lawfull tytle Collusion. Assent. Record. Disherited.

4. ¶ Where diuerse of the kynges most noble progenitours and specially the kyng our soueraigne lorde, moste liberally aboue all other hath giuen and graunted, or otherwise prouided to his and their louing & good seruantes and subiectes, as well nobles as other, manours, meases lãds tenemẽtes rents seruices & hereditamẽts to them & to their heires males of their bodies, or to ꝑ heires of their bodies lawfully begotten, minding at the time of such giftes not only to preferre and aduaunce presently the donees, but also their heires in blod of their bodies according to the limitacion of the said giftes: to thentent that the recompence for the seruice of such donees, should not onely be a benefit for theyr owne persons, but a continuall profite and commodite to and for their heires comminge of their bodies, wherby suche heires should haue in speciall memory and daily remembrance, the profit ꝑ they haue & take by the seruice of their auncestors done to ꝑ kings of this realm and therby be the better encouraged to dooe lyke seruyce to their Soueraigne lord as to their duties of allegiãce apperteineth. And forasmuch as sundry such donees in taile and theyre heires haue suffred and daily suffre by their consentes, vntrue and fayned recoueries to be had agaynst them with comon voucher or otherwyse, of manours meases landes tenementes or hereditamentes so giuen graunted or prouided in taile by ꝑ kings maiestie, or his noble predecessours, as is aforesayde to the entẽt by fraude couyne and vndue meanes not onely to vnde and defete theyr heires inheritable by the limitacion

Lands Donees Voucher Collusion

of

of such gifts, but also the king of his prerogatiue, wardship, primer seisō & other his rightes, wherby questiōs and diuersities of opiniō haue risen and yet be, whether such fained & vntrue recoueries against suche tenāts in taple, by theyr owne consentes, of landes tenementes or hereditamentz wherof the reuercion or remaindre is in ỹ king at the time of suche recouery or recoueris had, should after ỹ death of the tenant in taile binde the heires in tail or not. For plaine declaration wherof, and to adnoyde & extincte frō hence forth diuersities of opinion in suche cases: Be it &c. that no such fained recouery, hereafter to be had by assent of parties against any such tenant or tenants in taile of any landes, tenementes or hereditamentes whereof the reuercion or remaindre at the time of such recouery had shalbe in the kynge, shall bind or conclude the heires in taile, whether any conditiō voucher be had in anye such fained recouery or not, but that after the death of euery such tenāt in taile, against whō any such recouery shalbe had the heires in taile may entre haue and enioy the landes tenementes and hereditamentes so recouered according to the fourme of the gift of entaile: the said recouery or any other thing or things hereafter to be had, done or suffred by or against any such tenant in taile to ỹ cōtrary notwithstanding. And be it &c. that ỹ heires of euery such tenant in taile against whom any suche feined recouery shalbe had, shall take none aduantage for any recompence in value against ỹ voucher, nor his heires Prouided alway that this act nor any thynge therin conteined, be in anywyse preiudiciall or hurtfull to the lessee or lessees of any such tenant in taile, made or to be made by writing indented, of any manors, landes, tenements or hereditaments for terme of .xxi. yeres, .iii. liues, or vnder, whereupon the accustomable rēt & rents or more, is or shalbe reserued, perely durynge ỹ said terme & termes but the same lessee & lessees, shal and may haue & enioy his or their terme & termes therin against the heire & heires of euery such tenant in taile, according to the tenour, purport and effect of ỹ statute made in the .xxvii. yere of the raigne of our soueraigne lord king Hēry the .viii. (*s.ca.31. before 3.*) any thing in this act contained to the contrary therof notwithstāding. An.34.H.8.ca.20.

De Acciō popu-ler.1.
Appropwfits.1.
Assise.14.
Attaynt.13.
Auowson.1.6.
Bankerupts.1.
Confirmaciō.13.
Courtes.2.
Discont of right or estate.1.
Dower.3.
Execucion.2.10
Fees.2.
Fines.9.
Inrolmēts.3.
Monasteries.9,13.
Pencions.2.
Rome.4.
Sute.1.
Uses.4.
Usurye.6.
Uses.9.
Wales.32.
Wardes.6.

¶ Recusacion.

De Furste frutes and tenthes.2.

¶ Rdiseisin.

SI quis fuerit disseisit de libero tenē suo, et coram iustic, itinerantibus querimoniam fecerit, et per eos- Iust. in eyre.
dem sisinam suam recuperauerit ỹ assisam none disseisine, vel per recognitionē eorum qui fecerint dissesinā, & ipse dissesitus per vic. sesinam suā habuerit, si idē dissesitores postea postea iterum iustic. vel infra de eodem tenē iterum eundē cōquerentē dissesiuerint & inde conuicti fuerint, statim capiantur & in prisona domini regis Imprisō.
detineant quousq; per dominū regē per redemptionem vel aliquo alio modo deliberentur. Et hec est forma qualit tales conuicti puniri debeāt: videlicet cum conquerentes ad curiam veniant, habeant breue domini Writ.
regis vic. directum, in quo continea-

tur

tur eozū narrateo del diſſeiſina facta ſuper diſſeiſinam. Et ideo mandetur vic. quod aſſumptis ſecū cuſtodibus placitozum corone domini regis & aliis legalib⁹ militib⁹ in ꝓpria perſona ſua accedat ad teū illud vel ad paſturam illā, de quibus facta fuerit querela, & coram eis per primos iuratozes & per alios vicinos & legales homines diligentē inde faciat inquiſitionem. Et ſi ipſū iterū inuenerint diſſeiſitum ſicut predictum eſt tunc faciant ſecundum prouiſionem predictam, ſin autem ſit conquerens in miſericordia domini regis, & alius quietus recedat: nec debet vic. ſine ſpeciali ꝑcepto domini regis huiuſmodi loquelam proſequi. Eoꝺ modo fiat de illis, ꝙ ſeiſinā recuperauerint p aſſiſā mortis anteceſſozis & de omnibus terris et teneū recuperetis per iurat in curia domini regis, ſi poſtea diſſeiſiti fuerint a pziozibus deforciatozibus, verſ⁹ quos recuperauerint p iurat quoquo modo. Marton cap. 3.

Writ.

Mord.

2 ¶ Illi qui pz̄ iterata diſſeiſina capt fuerint et detenti, non deliberēt ſine ſpeciali pzecepto domini regis & hoc p fine cū dño rege inde faciendū p huiuſmodi tranſgt̄ ſua. Et ſi compertum fuerit, quod vic. aliter eos deliberauerit: ꝓpter hoc grauiter amerciet̄ur: et nihilominus illi qui per vic. ſine pzecepto domini regis ſic deliberantur, p ſua tranſgt̄ grauiter puniāt̄ur. Mark. ca. 9.

Impriſ. Deliuer. Fyne. Shirif. Amerce.

3 ¶ In breuibus de rediſſeiſina adiudicent̄ de cetero dampna in duplo, et ſint rediſſeiſitozes de cetero irreplegiabiles p cōmune breue. Et ſicut in ſtatuto de Merton pzouiſū fuit illd bre de his que diſſeiſit fuerit poſtquā recuperauerint p aſſiſā noue diſſeiſine mozris anteceſſozis aut p alias iuratas vlterius de cetero habeat illud breue locum illis qui recuperauerint per defaltam redditionē aut alio modo ſine recognitione aſſiſarū vel iuratarum. W. 2. ca. 27.

2. Mark.

Dek.

De Admeaſurement of paſture. 1. Eſtretes. 2. Execution. 2. Recognitance. 2. Willes. 2.

¶ Treding.

De Drapery. 52.

¶ Tregratours.

De Foꝛſtallers in all. Victail & victallers. 3. Coꝛdiners. &c. 19. Wolles. 16.

¶ Treleaſes.

De Accion. populer. 1. Diſcontinuance of right. 1. Execution. 5. Monaſteries. 11. Patentes. 9. Triall. 1. Uſes. 4. 9.

1 ¶ Relief.

SI quis com̄ vel baron nꝛoꝝ ſine aliorum tenentū de nobis in capite per ſeruitium militare mortuus fuerit, & cū decellerit heres eiꝰ plene etatis fuerit, & releuiū nobis debeat: habeat hereditatem ſuam per antiquum releuiū, ſcz heres vel heredes commitis de com̄ integro per centū libras: heres vꝛ heredes baronis de baronia integra per centū marcas: heres vel heredes milit̄ de feodo militis integro p centū ſolid̄ ad plus. Et qui minus habuerit minus det ſecundum antiquam conſuetudinē feodorum. Mag. cart. ca. 3.

Lay. Fyne. Barons. Knyght.

De Age. 1. Eſtretes. 2. Ryots. 9. Tenure. 2. Uſes. 7. 9. Wards. 1. 16. 24. Willes. 2. 3.

1 ¶ Religion.

ALl and euery determinations declaracions decrees diffinitions reſolutions and ordinances, as according to Goddes worde and Chriſtes Goſpell, by his maieſties aduiſe & confirmacion by his letters patents vnder his graces great ſeale ſhall at any time hereafter be made, ſet forth declared decreed diffined reſolued

Determination. Lawes.

Set

solued and ordeined by the said archbishops bishops and doctours nowe appointed, or other persons hereafter to be appointed, by his royal mate, or els by ỹ hole clergy of England, in & vpon the matter of christes religion and the christen fayth, & the lawfull rites, ceremonies and obseruacions of the same, shall be in al and euery point limitacion & circumstance thereof, by all his graces subiectes and other resiantes and inhabitats within this his graces realm, & other his graces dominions, fully be beleued obeyed obserued and performed to all purposes in tits constructions and interpretacions, vpon the peines and penalties therein to bee comprised, as if the same determinations, declaracion, decrees, diffinitions resolutions & ordinances & euery of them, with the peines and penalties therein comprised, had ben, were or should be by expresse wordes termes & sētences plainly and fully made set forth declared rehersed and conteined in this present act: any vse custome or statute heretofore had vsed obserued or accustomed to the cōtrarye thereof in any wise notwithstāding. Prouided alwaies that nothyng shall be done, or deigned diffined or prouyded by auctoryte of thys acte, which shall be repugnant or contrariant to the lawes and statutes of this realme: any thyng in this acte conteined to the contrarye therof notwithstāding. An. 32. H. 8. Cap. 26.

De Age. 1. Seruice and sacraments.
Heresye
Holidaies.

Religious houses.

De Condicions. 1. in all.
Monasteries Prouision. 2.

Religious landes.

De Monasteries in all.
Saint Johns chantries.

Religious persons.

De Abilite. 5. 7. 8. Furst fruites. 9.
Amercement. 1. Ireland. 4.
Appropriacō. 2. Monasteries in al
Attorney. 9. 11. Rome. 4.
County. 2. Saint Johns. 1.
Distresses. 10. Shirifes. 4.

Remouer of recordes.

De Certificat in al Procuremēts. 1
Essoigne. 1. Repleuin of cattell. 2.

1 ## Rentes.

De Monasteries. 10. ỹ vpon letters patentes made of landes of monasteries, there must be reserued to ỹ king the tenth part of the value.

2 For as much as by the order of the common lawe the executours or administratours of tenantes in fee symple, tenantes in fee tayle, and tenauntes for terme of life of rentes seruices, reute charges, rēt seckes, and fee fermes, haue no remedye to recouer such arrerages of the sayde rentes or fee ferme, as were due vnto their testatours in their lyfes, nor yet the heyres of such testatour, nor any person hauing the reuersion of his estate, after his decease, may distraine or haue any lawful accion, to leuie any such arrerages of rents or fe fermes, due vnto him in his lyfe as is aforesaid, by reason wherof the tenauntes of the demeane of suche landes, tenemēts, or hereditaments, out of the whych suche rentes were due & payable, who of right ought to pay their rentes and fermes at suche dayes and termes as they were due, do many times kepe, hold & retayne such arrerages in their owne hādes, so that the executours & administratours of ỹ persons, to whō such rēts or fee fermes were due, can not haue or come by the said arrerages of the same, towardes the paiement of the debtes, and performaunce of the will of the sayd testatours. For re-

Executours. Arrerages. Heyres. Reuersion. Retayne. Executours. Not haue.

medy whereof be it &c. that the executours & administratours of euery suche person or persons, vnto whom any such rent or fee ferme is or shall be due, and not payde at the tyme of his death, shal and may haue an action of dette for all suche arrerages, agaynste the tenaunt or tenauntes that ought to haue payde the sayde rent or fee fermes so beyng behynde, in the lyfe of their testatour or against the executours and administratours of the sayde tenauntes.

Executers. Administers. Det. Arrerages.

And also furthermore it shalbe lawfull to euery such executour and administratour, of any such person or persones, vnto whom such rent or fee ferme is or shall be due, and not payde at the time of his death, as is aforesaide, to distrein for the arrerages of al such rentes and fee fermes, vpon the landes tenementes & other hereditaments, which were charged with the payment of such rents or fe fermes, & chargeable to the distresse of the sayde testatour, so long as the sayde landes tenementes or hereditamēts continue, remaine and be in the season or possession of the sayde tenant in demeine, who ought immediately to haue paide the said rent or fee ferme so being behynde, to the said testatour, in his life, or in ỳ season or possession of any other person or persōs, claiming ỳ said lāds tenements & hereditamēts, only by & frō ỳ same tenāt by purchace, gift or discēte, in like maner & fourme as they or sayde testatour mought or ought to haue done in his life time. And ỳ said executours & administratours shall for the same distresse lawfully make auowry upō their matter aforesaid.

Executours. Distreyne. Arrerages. Tenantes. Auowry.

Prouided alway ỳ this act, nor any thing therein conteined, shall not extend to any such maner lordship or dominiō in Wales, or in ỳ marches of ỳ same wherof ỳ inhabitāts haue vsed time out of the mind of man, to pay vnto euery lord or owner of such lordship, manour or dominiō, at his or their first entre into the same, any summe or summes of money for ỳ redemption & discharge of al duties forfaitures & penalties, wherwith ỳ said inhabitantes were chargeable to any of their said lordes, aūcestors, or predecessors before his sayd entre.

wales. Redem.

And further be it &c. that if any mā, which nowe hath, or hereafter shall haue in ỳ right of his wife any estate in fee simple fee taile or for terme of life or in any rentes or fee fermes, and the same rēts or fee fermes now be or hereafter shall be due behinde & vnpayed in the said wifes life: than the said husbande, after the death of his said wife, his executours and administratours, shall haue an action of det for the said arrerages, against the tenāt of the demeane that ought to haue payde ỳ same, his executours or administratours. And also ỳ said husband after the death of hys sayde wife, may distraine for the sayd arrerages, in lyke maner & fourme as he mought haue done if his sayde wyfe had bee than liuing, and make auowry vpon his matter, as is aforesaid. And likewise it is &c. that if any person or persones, which now hath or hereafter shal haue any rentes or fee fermes for terme of life or lyues, of any other person or persons, the sayd rent or fe ferme, now be or hereafter shalbe due behind & vnpayd in the lyfe of such person or persons, for whose life or lifes the state of the said rent or fee ferme, did depende or continue. And after ỳ said person or persons doth die: thā he vnto whom the said rēt or fe ferme was due in forme aforesaid, his executours & administratours, shal and may haue an action of det agaynst the tenant in demeane ỳ ought to haue paid the seme whan it first was due, his executors & administratours, & also distraine for the same arrerages vppon suche lāds & tenements, out of the which

Wyfe. Behynde vnpayd Det. Distr. Auow. Lyfe. Behynde Det. Exec. Det. Distr.

the

the said rents or fee fermes wer issuing & patable, in such like maner and fourme as he ought or myght haue done if such person or personnes, by whose death ỳ aforesaid estate in the said rentes & fee fermes was determinsd & expired, had bẽn in ful life & not dead: and ỳ auowry for ỳ taking of ỳ same distresse, to be made in maner & forme aforesaide. An.32.H.8.

Cap.37. Maintenãce.7.
De Assise.10. Monasteries.
Courtes.2. 9.10.13.
Crossebowes.2. Recoueries.1.
Douer.2. Tenure.8.
Escheatours.15. Treason.23.
Farsh fruites.9. Uses.9.
Husbandry.5. Wales.32.
Leases.2. Wardes.24.
Limitacion.3. Weights.&c.18.
London.1.4. Willes.3.

1 Repele.

An.1.E.3.ca.2. the repele ỳ was made for ỳ erle of the Spẽcers was annulled, & that erle to stande in his force &c.

2 Cãn.5.E.3. a statute was made cõteining.vi. articles, but it was repelled by a nother parlement holden in that yere.

3 Quãt a ceo que ordeigne fuist au darrein parlement des viuers et dapparetil, et que nul marchãt Englois ne vsesoit ỳ vn marchãdie, ell accorde que toutz gentz soiẽt li frãks come eiskoient auncientment deuant les dites ordinãces, & nomement cõe eskoit en tempz de layel noskre sñr le Roy, & de ses aaters bones progenitours. An.38.E.3.ca.2.

4 Cãn.21.R.2.ca.13. it was enacted that the iudgement giuẽ against the Erle of Suff. in. Anno.10.Rt.2. should be repelled, & his heires restored, but this parlement of. An.21.R.2. was repelled by.1.H.4.ca.3.

5 By. An.1.H.4.ca.3. the parlement holden in. An.21.R.2. and all the circumstances and dependences therof be repelled.

6 Cãn.39.H.6.cap.1. the plement holden at Couentre in Anno.38.H.6. and all statutes made in the same parlement were repelled.

7 Le dit pretence plement (*s. holden. an.9.E.4. & an.49.H.6. & an.1. of his redopcion*) ouesqe toutz continuãces et circumstaunces sur ceo dependantes soient voides & de nul effect. Et que toutz actz, estatutes, ordeignances, creates communicaciõs, cõuenciõs, et ouertures en le dit ptence parlemt creates, communiques, accordes, ouerts, eues, ou per lauctoritie de itt le plemẽt enactz, et ordeignes, en toutz explicitacions faitz sur itt en aucun parte dicelx, & chescun deux soient reuerses, cãcelles, calles, irrites repelles, reuokes, et de nul force ne effect. An.17.E.4.ca.6. Parliament. Repelled.

8 If the imperial crowne of this realme, after the deceasse of ỳ kings most roial maiestie, whose life our lord long preserue, discende, come, or remaine, to the heires of our sayd soueraigne lord, or to any person to be limitted by his highnes, as of very right it must and ought to do according to the lawes of this realm established for the same, the sayd heires or such person being within thage of xxiiii. yeres, and that then any act or actes of parlement shal happen to be made and established in anye parlement that then shalbe holden, before such heire or heires person or persõs then being in possession of the saide crowne, shal be of their full ages of. xxiiii. yeres: ỳ then euery such heire or heires of our said soueraine lord or such persõ so possessed of the crown & being with ỳ same age of. xxiiii. yeres shall haue ful power & auctorite at all times after they shall cõe to their said ful ages of. xxiiii. yeres, by their letters patentes, vnder ỳ great seale of England, to reuoke, annulle, and repeale all and singuier such actes, made & established by their roial assentes in any parlement holden during Succession. Lres patentz Reuoke.

Statutes.

ring the time that they were within their sayde age of.xviij. yeres, theyr royall assents had to ỳ same, during the tyme ỳ they were within ỳ sayde age of.xviij. yeres, or any act or acts hereafter to be made to the contrary therof notwĩstãding. And be it &c. ỳ

Adnullacion.

euery such repeale, adnullaciõ & reuercion of any act or actes, ỳ shall be made & establisheḋ in any parlemẽt, holden before ỳ time ỳ such heires or person possessed of the crown, shall

Effectuall.

be of the said age of.xviij. yeres shal be as good & effectuall to al intents & purposes, as though it had ben done by auctorite of parlemẽt. An.28.H. 8.ca.17. This act is repelled by.1.E. 6.cap.11. as here next folowing appereth.

9 ¶ The sayd act of parlement aboue recited, made in the said.xviij. yere of the raigne of ỳ said late king (*ca.17. before.8.*) & euery word, article, clause, matter, sentence, and thing, therein specified and conteined, shall by auctherite of this present parlement, be to all intents, constructiõs and purposes, vtterly voide, adnulled, repelled, and of none effect, & as though the same had neuer been had ne made. Neuertheles, to thentent ỳ kings maiesty our soueraign lord

Power.

may haue power, auctherite prẽminence and prerogatiue at his ful age of.xviij. yeres, or at any time after, at his libertie and pleasure, to repele al statutes and acts of parlemẽt, aswel made in this present parlemẽt, as hereafter in any other parlement to be holden before he shall accomplisshe the said age of.xviij. yeres, to be made or ordeined, according to ỳ true intent & meaning of ỳ makers of the said former statute. Be it ferther &c. ỳ our saide soueraigne lord ỳ

At.14. yeres.

king ỳ now is, at his ful age of.xviij. yeres, or at any time after, & all and euery heire & heires of the saide late

Kyng.

king, & other person & persõs to whõ the Emperiall crown of this realme shal hereafter descend, come, or remain by thappointmẽt of ỳ said late king, in that case prouided & made, shal beyng within the age of.xviij. yeres, shall haue full power & auctority, by vertue of this present act, at all tymes after he or they shall come to hys, or their full age of.xviij. yeres by hys, or their lres patentes, vnder the great seale of England, to repeale al & singuler act & actes, or any of thẽ, as be, or shalbe made, or established by his or their roial assẽts in any parlemẽt holden, or to be holdẽ, during ỳ time ỳ he, or they was, were, or shalbe with the said age of.xviij. yeres, other then this present act of plemt, & other then al pdons grãted & to be grãted, with the said seuerall ages of.xviij. yeres by auctoritie of parlemẽt, so that the same repele be made & vsed in maner & fourme hereafter folowing, ỳ is to say, ỳ euery such lres patentes of repele shall contein all such actes, as shalbe repealed, & shall be solẽpnlie & opẽly proclaimed in the kings court of Chancerie betwene the houres of ix. & xi. before noone at three seuerall daies, in euery of two of ỳ.iiij. vsuall termes to be holdẽ at Westñ, or elswhere within this realm of Englãd & also one time in euery coũty of this realm, & in Wales, at ỳ seueral assises to be holden in the same seuerall counties, betwene like houres, & that then after.xl. dayes next after suche proclamacion, in all & euery place & countie aboue said, so had & made, the said lres patents of repeale to take their force, strẽgth & effect, & not before, or from any other time or seasõ, nor in any other maner or fourme. And ỳ al & euery such acte & actes aswell made in this parlemẽt, as hereafter to be made, with the said age of xviij. yeres of our soueraigne lord ỳ kings maiesty ỳ now is, as in ỳ time of any of ỳ said heire or heires, or other the said person or persones then being in possession of the imperiall

crown

crown of this realme, & vnder thage of.xviii. yeres, shalbe good and effectuall to all intentes, constructions & purposes, vntill the said lres patētes of repeale, proclamacōs, & .xl. dayes shall be so had, made, runne, & past: & that al and euery act & actes, thyng and thinges vsed, had, committed, done, suffred, or executed by thauctoritie of the said act or actes, or any of them within any of the said ages of .xviii. yeres, according to ỹ purport, tenour & effect of the said act or acts or any of thē, shalbe good & effectuall for euer, ỹ said repeale so to bee made in any wise notwithstanding, and ỹ al and euery person and persons, bodies politike and corporate, shal and may by the auctoritie of this present act, from time to time, aswell after ỹ said repele as before, plede, or allege for his or their defence, excuse, indemnitie, profite, benefite, or aduātage, all and euery such act or actes, or any of them so reuoked, adnulled, or repealed, or to be reuoked, adnulled, or repealed, for, concerning, nor in any wise touching anye thing or thinges had, vsed, graunted, suffred, possessed, cōmitted, done, or accrued by the auctoritie, sufferāce, or force of ỹ said act and acts, or any of them before the reuocacō, adnullacton, or repealing of the same, in such and as ample maner and forme, as if ỹ said act & acts so to be reuoked, adnulled, or repealed, & euery of thē, had stande in his & their ful strength, force, and effect, & as if the said act or actes had neuer bēn reuoked adnulled, or repealed: any thing in such repeale conteined notwithstāding. Prouided alwaies & be it &c. that no kyng, nor kinges of thys realme shall haue auctoritie power or prerogatiue, to repeale any act of parlement or statute, that shall be made in the tyme of any king, before the sayde age of .xviii. yeres, other then such as be, or shalbe made in his owne time. Any thing aboue mencioned to the contrarie in any wise notwithstanding. An. 1. E. 6. cap. 11.

10 ¶ Al clauses, sentēces & articles of euery other statute or acte of parlement made since the saide .xx. yere of the raigne of kyng Henry the eyght against the supreme auctoritie of ỹ Popes holines, or sea apostolyke of Rome or conteining any other matter of the same effect only that is repelled in any of the statuts aforesaid shalbe also by auctoritie hereof frō henceforth vterly voide, frustrate & of none effect. An. 1. E. 2. P. & M. ca. 8. Pope. Voyde.

See this in Rome. 4. & se there what statutes be repelled expressely.

See Apparell. 5.	Ordinaries. 1.
Auowson. 5.	Patents. 4.
Capteins. 1.	Playes. 2.
Challenge. 4.	Quēne. 3.
Cōpiners. 16.	Protection. 5.
Crossebowes. 1.	Resumption in all.
Crown. 4.	Ryots. 9.
Drapry. 52.	Rome. 4.
Execution of stat. 4.	Sāctuaries. 5.
Felony almost in all.	Seruice & sacraments. 2.
Hattes & cappes. 3.	Tithes. 1.
Heresy. 2.	Treson almost in all.
Hie waies. 2.	Vacabonds. 5.
Incumbents. 2.	Victallers. 7.
Iustice of. b. 2.	Vsury. 6. 7.
Iust. of peas. 3.	Wales. 28.
Matrimony. 5.	Wines. 8.
Merchātz. 7. 17.	Wolles. 43.

1 ¶ Repleder.

From henceforth, if any issue bee tried by ỹ othe of. xii. or moe indifferent men, for the partie pleintif or demaundāt, or for the party of the tenaunt or defendant, in any maner of accion or suite at the comō law of this realm, in any of ỹ kings courts of record: that thā the iustice & iustic. by whom iugement therof ought to be giuen, shall procede & giue iudgement. Issue tryed. Iudgement.

Colour. Insufficient. Feokayle. Wisconť. Disconť.

ment in the same, any misspleadyng, lacke of colour, insufficient pleding or feokaile, any miscontinuance or discontinuance or misconueieng of proces, misioyning of the issue, lacke of warrant of atturney for the party against whō the same issue shal happen to be tried or any other defaut or negligence of any of the ptyes theyr counsellours or attourneis, had or made, to the contrary notwithstanding. And the sayd iugementes therof so to be had and giuen, shall stand in full strength & force to al intentes & purposes, according to ỹ saide verdite, without any reuersell or vndoing of the same by writ of errour or of false iugement, in like fourme as though no such default or negligēce had neuer been had or committed.

Warr of atturney. Negligens. Misioyning. Force. Error.

Prouided alway, & be it &c. in auoyding of errors & other great incōueniences, that dayly do fortune to rise and grow in the kings courtes of recorde at Westm̄, through the negligence of atturneis, because they deliuer not their warrantes of atturney, in such accions and suites wherin they be named attourney, according to the lawes of this realm, that all and euerye such persone and persones, which shall fortune hereafter to be atturney, to or for any other pson or persons, being demaundant or pleintise, tenaunt or defendant in any accion or suite, at any time hereafter commensed or taken in any of the kings said courts, and pleade to an issue in the same accion or suite: That then the same atturneys, and euery of them from time to time shal deliuer or cause to bee deliuered hys or their sufficient and lawefull warrant of atturney to be entred of record for euery of the sayd accions or suites, wherein they be named atturneis, to the officer or his deputie, ordeined for the receit & entring therof.

Errors. Westm. Attorneys. Deliuer. warrant.

In the same terme, whan the sayde issue is entered of recorde in the sayde court, or afore, vpon peine of forfaiting vnto our said souereigne lord.x. poūdes sterl. for euery default for nō deliuering of ỹ said warrāt of atturney: And also further to suffre suche imprisonment as by the discrecīō of the iustices of the court for the time being, where any such default shall fortune to be had or made, shall be thought conueniēt: This pfect act, w̄ the prouiso, to endure till the laste day of the nert parlement. An. 32. H. 8. cap. 30. This act is continued. An. 33. H. 8. cap. 17. et. an. 37. H. 8. cap. 23. And after. Anno. 2. E. 6. cap. 22. it is made parpetuall.

Terme. Forf. Imp.

1 Repleuin of cattal.

Si aueria alicuius capiātur et iniuste detineant: dic. post querimoniam inde sibi factā, ea sine impedimento vel contradictione cuiꝰ q̄ dicta aueria ceperit deliberare possint, si extra libertates capta fuerint. Et si infra libertates capta fuerint huiusmodi aueria, & ballini libertatis ea deliberare noluerint, tūc dic. pro defectu ipsorum ballioꝝ ea faciat deliberari. Mark. ca. 22.

Distre. Distr. Fran. Bayl.

2 Quia domini feodorū distringentes tenentes suos pro seruitiis & consuetudinibus sibi debitis multotiens grauantur per hoc, quod tenētes sui districtionem suam per breue vel sine breue replegiauerint, ac ipsi domini cum ad querimoniam tenentium suorum ad com̄, vel ad aliā curiam habentem potestatem placitādi placita de vetito namio p attachiā venerint & rationabilem et iustam districtionem aduocauerint per hoc quod tenentes disaduocant nihil tenere, nec clamant tenere de eo, qui districtionē fecit, aduocauit, remaneat ill' qui distrīxit in miserioꝝdia & tenentes sui quieti, quibus pro illa disaduocatione per recorꝺum com̄, sive aliarum curiarum, que recorꝺū non habent pena infligi non potest. De cetero pꝛouisum est & statutum,

Lorde Distr. Fuoh. Distr. Lorde

quod

quod cum huiusmodi domini in cõm vel huiusmodi cur iusticiam de huiusmodi tenentibus suis consequi non possint, quã cito attachiati fuerint ad sectam tenẽtium suorum cõcedat eis breue ad ponendum loquelam coram iustic, coram quibus et non alibi iustitia huiusmodi dominis exhiberi poterint, et inserat causa in breui, quia talis distrinxit in feodo suo pro seruic. et cons. sibi debitis, nec per illud statutum derogat legi cõi vitate, que non permisit aliquod placitum poni coram iustic. ad petitionem defendẽtis, quia licet prima facie videat tenẽs actor, et dominus defendens, habito tamẽ respectu ad hoc, quod domin⁹ distrinxit, et sequitur pro seruitijs et cons. sibi a retro extiten. realiter apparebit potius actor siue querens quam defendens. Et vt sciant iustic. de qua recẽti seisina poterint domini aduocare rationabilem districtionem super tenentes suos de cetero concordatum est, quod rationabilis districtio poterit aduocari de seisina antecessorum vel predecessorum suorũ, a tempore quo breue noue disseisiñ currit. Et quia aliqñ cõtingit, quod cum tenẽs postquam replegiauerit aueria sua, auer ia illa vendit vel elongat, quo min⁹ retornũ possit fieri domino distringenti, si adiudicet. Prouisum est qõd dic. vel ballini de cetero non recipiant a conquerentibus solãmodo plegios de prosequendo antequam deliberationem faciant de auerijs, sed etiam de auerijs retornandis, si adiudicet retornũ. Et si quis alio modo plegios ceperit, respõdeat ipse de precio auerior um. Et habeat dominus distringens recuperare per breue q reddat ei tot auer ia vel tot cattalla. Et si non habeat ballinus, vnde reddat, reddat superior suus. Et quia aliquando contigit, quod postquam adiudicatum fuerit distringenti retornum auerior um, & sic districtus, postquã auer ia sic retornata, ea iterum replegiauerit cum viderint distringentem comparentem in curia paratum sibi respõdere, defaltam fecerit, ob quam iterum readiudicabit distringenti retornũ auerior um, et sic bis vel ter et infinitum replegiabuntur auer ia nec habebunt iuditia cur regis in hoc casu effectum, super quo non fuit prius remedium prouisum. Ordinat est in hoc casu talis processus quod quam cito adiudicatum fuerit retornũ auerior ũ distringẽti per breue de iudicio mandet dic. qõd retornum habere faciat distringenti de auerijs in quo breui inserat, quod dic. ea non deliberet, sine breui, in quo fiat mencio de iudicio per iustic. reddit. qõ fieri nõ poterit, nisi p̃ bre quod exeat de rotulis iustic. coram quibus deduct fuerit loquela. Cum igitur adiecerit iustic, & petierit auer ia sua iterum sibi replegiari, fiat ei bre de iudicio, q̃ dic. capta securitate de prosequendo, & etiã de auerijs seu catallis retornandũ, vel eorum precio si adiudicetur retornum, deliberaret et auer ia vel catalla prius retornata et attachiet ille qui distrinxit, ad veniend ad certũ diem coram iustic. coram quibus placitum deducatur in presentia partium. Et si iterato ille qui replegiauerit, fecerit defaltam, vel alia occasione adiudicetur retornum districtionis iam bis replegiatur remaneat districtio illa irreplegiabilis sed si de nouo et noua causa fiat, districtio, de noua districtione seruetur processus supradictus. W. 2. ca. 3.

Dek.

Retornet

writ.

Repet.

Second deliuerance.

Prices.

Dek.

Irrepl.

See Account. 2. Proces. 5.
Auowrie in all. Procurements. 1.
Distres in all. Sute. 2.
Fozest. 24.

¶ Repleuin of franchises and liberties.

See Franchises. 5.

¶ repleuin of men.

See Mainprise in all. Shyriffes. 1.
Dodo et alia. 1.

1 ¶Resceit.

London. PUruen est ensemēt q̄ si hōe bailf̄ en la citie de Londres sō tenemēt a terme dez ans, et celuy a q̄ le franktenement est, se face emplēd per colusion, et face def. apres def. ou deign̄ en court, et la doit̄ rendū pur faire le termour pardze sō terme, & le demaund̄ est quere it̄, iliint qui le termer puisse auer recouere per brief de couenant, le maire & les bailiffes puissent enquire per bon visne en la p̄sence del termour et del demandant, le quel le demaundant moest sō ple per bon droit, quil auoit, ou per collusiō et per fraude pur faire le termour p̄dze son terme. Et si troue soit per enquest, qui le demaundant moest son ple per bon droit quil auoit, si soit le iugement per fourme maintenāt. Et si troue soit per inquest, que il luy enpleda per fraude pur toller le termour son terme, si demurge le termour en son terme, et lexecution del iugemēt pur le demaundant soit suspendus, iesques apres le terme passe. Et en itl le maner soit fait de equitie en tiel cas deuaunt iustices, si le termour le chalenge deuant iudgement rendus. Glouc. ca. 11.

Colusion.

Leise.

Fallifying.

Termour.

2 ¶Cum quis per breue dñi regis impetret aliquod versus tenent̄ par legem Anglie, vel feodum talliatum vel sub nomine dotis, vel alio modo ad terminum vite, vel annoz̄, et petens tātum fuerit p̄secutus, quod ten̄ sunt quasi admittend̄, et sup̄ hoc venerit: alijs ante iudicium reddit a latere, dicens se habere feod̄ & l̄ in ten̄ illis, & cū̄ supplicauerit, quod ex quo ante iudiciū venerit, ten̄ sua defendere, et parat̄ inde petenti respondere, ad hoc admittatur ratione cuiusdam statuti domini regis nunc inter cetera ultima statuta Westm̄ edit̄ (s. w. 2. ca. 4. which is in Cui in vita. 1.) p̄ quod statut̄ tam nullum ius habentes quam illi qui ius habent multotiens in casu p̄dicto fallo, et in deceptionem curie superuenerint, & petierūt se admitti rñsur̄, vt p̄ admissionem suam possent petentem elongare de iudicio, et sessinam dñe in habend̄, et ad faciendum eosdem petentes de nouo placitare, et sic petentes in casu p̄dicto in cur̄ regis sepius elongant̄ a iure suo per maliciam sup̄adictam, tam de salcitate de p̄dicto statuto superueniente, q̄ ex iusta causa rationabili, & hoc coīs iustic. multotiens contingit et inuenitur, p̄opter q̄ dominus rex ad maliciam p̄dictam in p̄dicto casu destruend̄, remedium volens apponere in pleno parliamento suo ex cōmuni consilio suo, statuit et firmiter de cetero, vez die lune p̄rimo post festū purificationis beate Marie virginis anno regni sui xx. p̄cepit obseruari quod cum aliquis a latere ante iudicium in casu p̄dicto superuenerit et petierit se admitti, antequam admittatur, inueniet sufficient̄ securitat̄, p̄out cur̄ vilū fuerit, ad respōdend̄ petenti de valore exitnum ten̄ sic amittendoz̄um a die quo recipit responsur̄, vsq̄ ad diem quo iudiciū finale fiet sup̄ petitionē petentis. Et si ille petens demandam suam recuperet, grauiter amercietur, si habeat vnde. Et si non habeat vnde, cōmittatur gaole ad voluntatem regis. Et si verificare poterit ius suū esse tale, quale illud asserit, quando petit̄ p̄s̄ admitti, tunc sit quietus. Sta. de defensione iuris edit. An. 20. E. 1.

Particuler tenant.

Dower.

Imp.

Delay

3 ¶Si alcun tiel ten̄t soit implede & celluy en la reuercion deigne en court, & p̄ie dessre rescеu a defendre son droit al iour q̄ le tenant plede al accion ou deuant, soit rescеu a pleder en chief al accion sans alcun delay p̄endre per voucher, eide p̄er, nonage, ou aut̄ delay quecunq̄, iliint que apres tiel rescеit il neit nul mañ delay per p̄otection, elloigne du seruice le roy, commune elloigne, naut delay quecunq̄: mes soit la besoigne passe en tant come puisse estre per la ley:

ley: & que iours de grace puiſſent eſtre dones per diſcretion des iuges entre le demaundant et cely qui eſt reſceu en tiel cas, ſans doner common iour en plee de terre, ſi le demaundant ne voille allenter, au fine que les dões ne ſolent trop delaies p cauſe queles conuẽt pleder oue deux aduerſaires. Et en droit des plees qui ſont ore pẽdãtes en tiel cas ſoyent ceux en la reuercion reſceux en maner cõe deuãt eſt dit a pꝛoſchein iour q̃ les partyes ont en court, tout eſent mis les ꝓties pledes en chief deuant ces heures. Pꝛuueu touts foitz q̃ ceux en reuercion qui pꝛient deſtre receux come deuant eſt dit, troeuẽt ſeurte des iſſues des tenemẽtes demaunds pur le tẽps que les demaundants ſolent delaies apres le pꝛtermine entre les demandantes & les tenants, ſi iugemẽt paſſe pur le demaundant enuers ceux en reuercion auantdit, ſi bien la ou la receit ſoit counterplede come la ou ele ſoit graunt. An. 13. R. 2. ca. 17. De Attaint. 7. Wales. 32. Cui in vita. 1.

Reſidens.

PLacet dño regi vt clerici ſuis obſequiis intendentes, ſi deliqueãt ꝓ ordinarios vt ceteri corrigantur, ſed tempore quo occupant circa factum ad reſidentiam in ſuis faciend̃ eccleſiis non teneantur. Hic addit ſic de nouo per cõſilium domini regis. Rex et anteceſſores ſui a tempore cuius contrarij memoria non exiſtit, vſi ſunt quod clerici ſuis immorant obſequiis, dum obſequiis illis intẽderunt, ad reſidentiam in ſuis beneficiis faciend̃ minime compellantur nec debet dici tẽdere in pꝛeiudicium eccleſiaſtice libertates, quod p rege et republica neceſſaria inuenit. Articuli cleri. ca. 5.

2 That no ſpirituall perſon, ſeculer or reguler, of what degre ſo euer he or they be, ſhall from henceforth take to ferme to himſelfe or to any perſõ or perſõs to his vſe, of the leaſe or grant of the king our ſouereigne lord, nor of any other perſon or perſõs, by lẽtes patents, indentures writtings, by word or other wyſe, by any maner of meanes, any manors, lands, tenements, or other hereditamentes for terme of life, for terme of yeres, or at wyll, vppon peine to forfait ten pounde for euerye moneth ꝑ he or any other to hys vſe ſhall occupie any ſuche ferme by reaſon of any ſuche leaſe or graunt hereafter to bee made. The one halfe of whych forfayture to be to the kyng and the other halfe thereof to euery ſuche perſone as wyll ſue. &c. in any of the kings courts: In which accion & ſuite no wager of law ſhalbe admitted for ꝑ defendãt. &c. And be it. &c. ꝑ all and euery ſuch ſpirituall perſon or perſons, which now haue or occupy in ferme by thẽ ſelf or by any other to their vſe, any manours, lãds, tenementes, or hereditamentes, of ꝑ leſſe, or graunt of the king our ſouereigne lorde, or any other perſon or perſons, for terme of life or for yeres or at wyll, by any wrpting or otherwiſe, or ꝑ now haue any annual rẽts or other annual aduantage or pfite by occaſiõ or colour of any ſuch leſſe or ferme, ſhall clerely bargaine, ſell, gyue or grant away on thys ſide the feaſt of ſainct Michael tharchangell next comming to any ſuch laie ꝑſon or perſons, as they will at their own nominations and appointment, all ſuch leaſe, terme, intereſt, and pꝛofit as any ſuch ſpirituall perſõ or any other to his vſe now hath or haue, in, or by reaſõ of any ſuch ferme: ſo ꝑ in no wyſe any ſuch ſpirituall perſõ or perſõs at any time after ꝑſame feaſt, by thẽſelf or any other to their vſe by any maner of meanes, fraude, or male engine, ſhall haue vſe, or occupy in ferme any manours, lands, tenements, or hereditaments, of the demiſe, leſſe or graunt of any perſon or

Lete. Landes. Fork. Spirituall perſons. Leaſe. Annual pꝛofit. Leſſe. Laye perſon. Leſſe. Intereſt. Vſe.

or persons, heretofore made, or hereafter to be made, to themself or to any other to their vses: nor from the
Annual profite. sayd feast shall take any annual rēt or other annuel aduātage or profyte
Lesse. by occasiō or colour of any such lesse or ferme by any maner of meanes,
Forf. vppon peine to forfait for euery moneth so occuppeng any suche ferme, at any time after the said feast cōtrary to thys present act, ten pounde, & vpon peine to forfayt tenne times as much as any spirituall person or any to hys vse, shall take in any annuel rent aduantage or profite, by occasiō or colour of any suche lesse at any time after the sayd feast. Thone half of which forfaiture to be to the king. &c. and thother half to him that wyll sue. &c. in any of ỹ kings courtes, in which accion and suite no wager of
Lesses. law shalbe admitted. &c. And be it &c.
Spirituall person. that all such lesses made or hereafter to be made vnto any such spirituall person or persons, or to any other to theyr vse, for terme of lyfe, terme of yeres, or at wyll, of any manours, landes, tenements, or hereditamēts, whereof they or any of them shal take any profyte, or medling by thēselfe or by any to their vse, after ỹ sayd feast of saint Michael, by colour of anye such lesse or grant, and not by them bargained, granted, and selde away before the saide feast, as is before limitted, shall from thencefoorth be
Voyde. vterly voide and of none effect, as wel against the lessour or lessours, grantour or grantours, their heires and assignes, and against euery of them, as against ỹ lesse or lesses, and theyr executors & assignes, & euery of thē. Prouided alwayȝ this p̄sent act shal not extende to any spirituall ỹson or persōs in, & for taking to ferme any
Tēporalties. tēporalties, during the time of
Vacacions. vacacions, of any archbishoprikes, bishoprikes, abbeys, prioryes, or other collegial, cathedrall, or conuentuall churches, nor to any spirituall ỹson or persons, that shall tende or make
Trauers. any trauers vpon any offices or office, concerning his or their freehold.
Spirituall persons. And beit. &c. that no spirituall perso or psons, seculer or reguler, of what estate or degre so euer they be, shall from henceforth by him selfe, nor by any other for him, nor to his vse, bargain and bye to sell agayne for any
Wares. lucre, gaine, or profite, in any mar-
Tolle. kettes, faires, or other places, any maner of cattalles, cornes, leade,
Cattell. tin, hides, lether, tallow, fishe, wolle
Goodes. woode, or any maner of vittaile, or marchādise, what kynd so euer they be of, vpon peyne to forfait treble the
Forf. value of euery thing by them, or by any to theyr vse, bargained & bought to sell againe contrary to thys present acte. And that euery suche bargayne and contracte hereafter to bee made by them, or by any to theyr vse contrary to this act, shalbe vterly voide
Voyde. and of none effect. And the one halfe of euery suche forfaiture to be to the kyng our soueraigne lorde, and the other halfe to hym that wyll sue for the same by originall writte of dette, byll, plaint, or informacion, in any of the kynges courtes. In which accion or suite, no wager of law for the defendant shalbe admitted, nor any essoyn nor protection alowed. Prouyded alway, that yf any such spirituall persone or persones, shall happen hereafter wythout fraude or couyn to bye anye horses, mares, or
Horses. To or. mewles, to the onely intent to occupie for him selfe or his seruauntes, to ryde to and fro, vppon his necessary businesse, or anye other cattalles or goodes, to the onely intent and purpose at the byeng thereof, to bee imployed and put in, and aboute hys necessary apparel of his owne house or of his persone and seruauntes, or
Occupy. in, for, and about the onely occuppeng, manuryng, or tyllage of hys owne glebe or demeane landes annexed to his churche, or for the neces-

sary

sary expences of his owne household
keyping. And after the byeng of any
such horses, cattalles, or goodes, or
exercyse of them or any of them, hap-
peneth to mislike any of the that they
shoulde not be good, profytable, nor
conuenient for anye of the purposes
aboueslayde, for the which they were
bought, that then euerye suche spiri-
tuall persone or persones may lawe-
fully bargaine and put awaye suche
thynges so by hym bought, without
fraude or couin for any of the purpo
ses aboueslayde, at hys pleasure and
aduantage. This acte or any thyng
therin conteyned notwithstanding.
Prouyded alway, that all abbottes,
Pryours, abbesses, prioresses, pri-
nosses, presidentes, maisters of col-
ledges and hospitalles, and all other
spiritual gouernours and gouernes-
ses of any spirituall monasteries or
houses of religion, by what name or
names so euer they be called, hauing
manours, landes, and tenementes,
hereditamētes and other yerely pro-
fites, in the ryght of theyr monaste-
ries or houses, of the yerely value of
viij. C. markes or vnder, and not a-
boue, may vse and occupy as muche
& as many of theyr demeane landes,
see fermes, and fermes to theyr most
aduantage, commoditie, and profit,
to and for the onely maintenaunce
of theyr houseolodes, and hospitali-
ties, in as ample and as large ma-
ner as they or any of them, or theyr
predecessours, or the predecessours
of any of them, at anye tyme by the
space of one. C. yeres last past, before
the makyng of thys acte, haue done,
vsed, and occuppyed: Any thyng in
thys present acte to the contrarye
notwithstandyng. Prouyded also,
that euerye other spirituall persone
and persones, not hauyng sufficient
glebe or demeane lāds in theyr owne
handes, in the ryght of theyr chur-
ches, monasteries, and houses for
pasturage of cattels, or for increase
of cornes, to and for the onely expen-
ses of theyr housholdes, or for theyr
carriages and iourneys, may take in
ferme other landes, and bye and sel
corne and cattall for the onely mayn
rance, tillage, and pasturage of such
fermes, so that the increase therof be
alwayes imployed and put to, and
for the onely expenses in theyr hous-
holdes, and hospitalities, and not in
any wise to bye & sell againe, for any
other cōmoditie, lucre, or aduātage
any corne or cattal, renewyng, com-
ming or growyng, in and vpon any
suche ferme or otherwyse, but onely
the remayne and ouer plus aboue
theyr expenses of theyr houlholdes,
if any suche shal happē to the breede
and encreases therof, without fraud
or couyn. Any thyng in this present
act to the contrarye hereof notwith-
standyng.

And be it. &c. that if any persō or per-
sones hauing one benefice with cure
of soule, beyng of the yerely value of
viij. pounde or aboue, accepte & take
any other with cure of soule, and bee
instituted and inducted in possession
of the same, that than and immedi-
ately after such possession had there-
of, the fyrst benefice shalbe adiudged
in the lawe to be voyde. And that it
shalbe lawefull to euery patron, ha-
uyng the aduowson therof, to present
an other, and the presentee to haue ȳ
benefice of the same, in such lyke ma-
ner and fourme as though the incū-
bēt had died or resigned. Any licēce,
vnion, or other dispensacion to the
contrary hereof obteyned, notwith-
stādyng. Any that euery such licēce,
vnion, or dispensacion hadde, or
hereafter to bee obteyned contra-
rye to thys presente acte, of what
name or names, qualitie or qualities
so euer they be, shall be vterly voyde
and of none effecte. And if any per-
sone or persones at any tyme after
the fyrste day of Apryl, in the yere of
our Lorde God. M. v. C. and. xxx.

Sell agayn.
viij. li.
2. Benefices.
Pluralities.
First voyde.
Presente.
Dispensacion
Voyde.

contrarye

Rome. contrarye to thys p̄sent acte, p̄cure & obteyne at the court of Rome, or̄ els where, anye lycence or lycences, vnion, tolleracion, or dispensacion, to receyue and take any mo benefyces wyth cure, than is aboue lymitted, or els at any tyme after the saide daye put in execucion any such licence, tolleracion, or dispensacion, before that obteined contrary to thys acte, that then euery such p̄sō or p̄sones, so after the sayd day suyng for hym selfe, or receyuing and takyng such benefice by force of such licence or licences, vnion, tolleracion, or dispensacion, that is to say, the same p̄sone or p̄sones onely and none other, shall for euerye suche default incurre the danger, peyne, and penalty of twenty poundes sterlyng.

Forf. And also lose the whole p̄fyttes of euery such benefyce or benefices, as he receiueth or taketh by force of any such licence or licences, vnion, tolleracion, or dispensacion. The one halfe of which forfaiture to be to the kyng. &c. and the other halfe thereof to hym that wyl sue for the same. &c. In which suit no wager of lawe. &c. shalbe admitted or alowed. P̄ouyded alwayes, that thys acte concernyng the not keping of mo benefices wyth cure of soule then one, extende ne be p̄iudiciall to any p̄sone or p̄sones, whiche at any tyme before the sayde fyrst daye of Aprill, in the yere of our Lorde God. M. v. C. and xxx. shalbe reallye intituled or possessed of any suche benefices with cure of soule, as concernyng or touching any of the same benefyces, whereof they shall than be already reallye intiteled or possessed before the sayde daye, too or vnder ỹ number of. iiii. and not aboue, and if any such spirituall p̄son or p̄sones so being intiteled or possessed of mo benefyces wyth cure of soule than. iiii. do not by the sayde fyrst day of Aprill clerely and wythout perely pension, resigne or otherwyse geue vp all and euery such benefices and benefice as he shalbe so entiteled and possessed of aboue the sayde numbre: that than it shalbe lefull for euery patrō, hauing the aduowson of any suche benefice ouer the numbre aforesaide. to p̄sēt an other, and the p̄sentee to haue the benefyte of the same in lyke maner and fourme as though it had bee voyde by death or resignacion of the incumbent, any licence, vnion, or other dispensacō to the cōtrary herof obteined notwithstāding. And thys clause of p̄sentacō to be taken and vnderstanden, & of suche benefyces with cure of soule as were geuen to any suche spirituall person after the said nombre of. iiii. benefices w̄ cure furnyshed and fulfylled. P̄ouyded also, that all spirituall men now beyng, or which herafter shalbe of the kinges cōsayle may purchase licence or dispensacion, and take, receyue, and kepe three personages or benefyces with cure of soule, & that all other being the kinges chapleins and not sworne of his counsayle, the chapleines of the Queene, p̄nce, or p̄nceesse, or of any the kynges chyldren, bretherne, systers, vncles, or auntes, may semblably purchase lycence or dispensacion, and receyue and kepe two personages or benefyces with cure of soule. And in lykewyse that euery archebyshop & duke may haue. vi. chapleines, whereof euery one shall and may purchase licence or dispensacion, and take, receiue and kepe two personages or benefices with cure of soule, and that euery Marques and Erle may haue fiue chapleines, whereof euerye one may purchase licence or dispensacō & take, receyue, & kepe two psonages or benefices with cure of soule. And that euery viscount and other bishop may haue. iiii. chapleynes, whereof euery one may purchase licēce, & receyue, haue, and kepe two personages

Mo then one benefyce.

Dispēsacion.

Possessed. 4.

Resign.

Presēt.

Dispēs.

Presēt.

Coūsayle.

5. Chapl.

6. Chapl.

5. Chapl.

4. Chapl.

ges or benefyces wyth cure of soule, as is afore said. And that the Chauncellour of England for the tyme being, and euery baron and knyght of the garter, may haue three chapleins, wherof euery one shal now purchase licence or dispensacion, and receyue, haue, & kepe two personages or benefices with cure of soule. And that euery Duches, Marques, Countes, and Baronesse, beyng wydowes, may haue two chapleynes, whereof euery one of thē may purchase licēce or dispensacion to receyue, haue and kepe .ii. benefices with cure of soule, and that the treasourer and cōptroller of the kinges house, the kinges secretary, and deane of his chapell, the kinges Amner, and the maister of the rolles, may haue euery of them two chapleines, & the chiefe Iustice of the kinges benche one chaplein, and the wardeyne of the fyue portes for the tyme being, one chapleine, whereof euery one may purchase licence, and receiue, haue, & kepe two personages or benefices with cure of soule. And ỳ the brethern & sonnes of al temporal lordes, whiche are borne in wedlocke, may euery of thē purchase lycence or dispensacion, & receiue haue & kepe as many personages or benefices with cure, as the chapleines of a duke or an archbishop. And lykewise the brethern & sonnes borne in wedlocke of euery knight, may euery of thē purchase licence or dispensacion, & receyue, take and kepe, two personages or benefices with cure of soule. Prouided alwayes, that ỳ said chapleines so purchasing, taking, receyuing and kepyng benefices with cure of soule as is afore sayde, shalbe bound to haue & exhibite where nede shall be, letters vnder the signe and seale of the kyng, or other theyr lord and maister, testifyeng whose chapleynes they bee, and els not to enioy any suche pluralitie of benefyces by suche chapleyne. Any thyng in this acte notwithstandyng. Bee it also prouyded that all doctours and bachelers of diuinitie, doctours of lawe and bachelers of lawe Canon, and euerye of them, whiche shall bee admitted to any the sayde degrees, by any of the vniuersities of this realm and not by grace onely, maye purchase licence, and take, haue, and kepe two personages or benefyces with cure of soule so that always the said libertie by any of the prouisions before sayd geuen to any of the sayde counsaylours, chapleines, and other persons before specified, to purchase licence or dispensacion, and take, receyue, and kepe mo benefyces than one, after the maner and fourme afore sayde, be taken and vnderstanden to extende in numbre to no mo benefices with cure of soule, thē is aboue limitted, accomptyng in ỳ same and as parcel therof, such benefices with cure of soule, as any of the sayde persones shall haue in reall tytle, or in theyr possession, at the saide first day of Aprill, in the yere of our lorde god M.v.C.x.xx. Prouyded also, that euery Archbishoppe, because he must occupy .viij. chapleines at consecracions of bysshops. And euery bysshop because he must occuppye .vi. chapleins at geuing of ordors and consecracion of churches, maye euery of them haue two chapleines ouer and aboue ỳ number aboue limitted vnto them, wherof euery one may purchase licence or dispensacion, & take, receyue, and kepe as many personages and benefices with cure of soule as is before assygned to suche chapleines. Prouided also, and be it. &c. that no person or persones, to whom any numbre of chapleines, or ayde chapleine by any of the prouisions aforesayd is limitted, shal in any wise by colour of any of the same prouisions, aduaunce any spirtual person or persones, aboue the numbre to thē appointed, to receiue or kepe any mo

Doctours. Bacheiers.

Mo then one.

No mo.

Archbishop.

Bishop.

vi. Chapleins

Chapleyns:

benefices

benefices with cure of soule, than is aboue limitted by this act, any thing specified in the sayde prouisions notwithstandyng: and yf they do, than euery such spirituall person & persõs, so auaunced aboue the said numbre, to incurre the peine and penaltie cõteyned in thys acte. Be it also. &c. enacted, that aswell euery spirituall person nowe beyng promoted to any archdeaconry, deanry, or dignitie in any monastery or cathedrall church, or other churche conuentuall or collegiall, or beyng benefliced with any personage or vicarage, as al & euery spirituall persõ or persõs, which hereafter shall be promoted to any of the said dignities or benefices, with any personage or vicarage, frõ the feaste of saint Michael the archangell next cõming, shall be personally resident & abidyng in, at, and vpon his sayde dignitie, prebende, or benefice, or at one of them at the least. And in case any such spirituall persõ at any tyme after the sayd feast, kepe not residẽce at one of his said dignities, prebendes or benefices, as is aforesayd, but absent hym selfe wylfully by the space of one moneth together, or by ỹ space of two monethes, to be accompted at seuerall tymes in any one yere, and make his residence & abidyng in any other places, by such time, that than he shall forfait for euery such defaut x.li. sterling. The one halfe therof to the king &c. and the other halfe of the same to the partie that wyll sue. &c. In which accion & suite the defendãt shall not wage his lawe. &c. And yf any person or persons procure or obteyne at the courte of Rome, or elswhere, any maner of licence or dispensacion to be non resident at theyr said dignities, prebend, or benefices, contrarye to this acte, that than euery such person or persones, puttyng in execution any suche dispensacion or licence for him selfe, from the sayd first day of Apryll, in the yere of our lord god. M. v. C. and. xxx. shal reune and incurre in the penaltie, damage and peine of. xx. li. sterling for euery tyme so doyng, to be forfaited & recouered as is aboue sayd, and suche licence or dispensacion so procured, or to be put in execution, to be voyde & of none effecte. Prouided alwayes, ỹ this acte of non residence shal not in any wyse extend ne be prejudicial to any such spirituall persone as shall chaunce to be in the kynges seruyce beyonde the sea, nor to any person or persons going to any pilgrimage or holy place beyond the sea, during the tyme ỹ they shall so be in the kynges seruice, or in their pylgrymages going & retournyng home, nor to any scholer or scholers being conuersant & abidyng for study, without fraude or couin, at any vnyuersitie within this realm or without, nor to any of the chapleines of ỹ kings or quenes, daply or quarterly attendyng & abiding in the kinges or queenes moste honorable houlholdes. Nor to any of ỹ chapleins of the prince or princesse, or any of the kinges or queenes children, bretherne, or sisterne, attending daply in theyr honorable houlholdes, duryng so long as they shall attẽd in any of theyr said houlholds. Nor to anye chapleine of any archebishop, or bishop, or of spirituall or tẽporall lordes of the parlamẽt daply attending, abidyng, & remaynyng in any of theyr honorable houlholdes. Nor to any chapleine of any duches marques, countesse, viscountesse, or barõnesse, attẽding daply & abidyng in any theyr honorable houlholdes. Nor to any chaplein of ỹ lord Chancellour or Treasorer of Englãd, the kinges chamberleine or stewarde of his houlholde for the tyme being, the Treasorer & cõptroller of the kinges moste honorable houlholde for ỹ time being, attending daply in any theyr honorable houlholdes. Nor to any chapleyne of any of the knyghtes of the

Resident.

1. Moneth.
2. Monethes.

Fort.

Rome.
Dispensacõ.

Fort.

Roye

Kyn
nice.

Pug

Chap
Atte

Wem

Stew

the honorable order of the garter, or of the chiefe iuſtice of ỹ kinges bẽch, warden of the portes, or alſo of the maiſter of ỹ rolles. Nor to any chapleine of ỹ kinges Secretary & Dean of the chapel, or Amner for the tyme being, daily attendyng & dwellyng in any their houſholdes, during the time that any ſuch chaplein or chapleines ſhal abyde and dwel, without fraude or couine, in any of the ſayde honorable houſholdes. Nor to the maiſter of the Rolles or deane of the Arches. Nor to anye Chauncellour or Commiſſary of anye archbyſhop or byſhoppe. Nor to as many of the twelue maiſters of the Chauncery, and.xii. aduocates of the Arches, as be or hereafter ſhalbe ſpirituall men, duryng ſo long tyme as they ſhal occupy their ſaide roumes and offices. Nor to any ſuch ſpirituall perſones, as ſhall happen by intunccion of the lorde Chauncellour, or the kynges counſayle to be bounde to anp daily apparaunce and attendaunce to anſwere to the lawe, duryng the tyme of ſuch intunction. Prouyded alſo that it ſhalbe leful to euery ſpirituall perſon or perſons, beyng chapleines to the kyng our ſouereigne lorde, to whom it ſhall pleaſe his highneſſe to geue anye benefyces or promotions ſpirituall, to what numbre ſo euer it be, to accept and take the ſame without incurring the daunger, penaltie and forfaiture in thys eſtatute compriſed. And that alſo it ſhalbe lefull to the kynges hyghnes to geue licẽce to euery of his owne chapleynes for non reſidence vpon their benefices. Anything in this preſent act conteined to the contrary notwithſtading. And be it. &c. that no ſpirituall perſõ, ſeculer or reguler, benefyced wt cure as is afore rehearſed, from the feaſte of ſaint Michael the archangell next commyng, by auctorite of any maner lycence, diſpenſacion, or otherwyſe, ſhall take any particuler ſtypende or ſalary to ſing for any ſoule nor haue or occupy by him ſelfe or by any other to his vſe, any preſonage or vicarage in ferme, of fee or graũt of any perſone or perſones, nor take any profite or rente out of any ſuche ferme, vpon peyne to forfait. xl. s. for euery ſuch weke that he or any to his vſe ſhall occupy or haue any ſuch ſtypende or ferme contrarye to thys preſent acte. And vpon peine to loſe ten tymes the value of ſuche profyte or rente as he ſhall take out of anye ſuche ferme after the ſayd feaſt. The one halfe of whiche forfaitures to be to the kyng. &c. and the other moitye to hym that wyl ſue. &c. in any of the kynges courtes, in whiche ſuite. &c. no wager of lawe ſhall be admitted. &c. Prouyded alway that no deanry, Archdeaconry, Chauncellourſhyp, Treaſorerſhyp, Chaunterſhippe, or Prebende in any cathedrall or collegyall churche, nor perſonage that hath a vycar indued, nor any benefice perpetually appropriate, bee taken or comprehẽded vnder the name of benefyce, hauyng cure of ſoule in any article afore ſpecified. Prouyded alſo and bee it. &c. that no ſpirituall perſon or perſons reguler or ſeculer, of what eſtate, degree, or condicion ſo euer he or they be, from the fyrſt day of Aprill nexte commyng, haue, vſe, or kepe, by hym or them ſelfe, or by any perſone or perſones to his or their vſe or commoditie, any maner of tan houſe or tan houſes to bee vſed or occupied to his or their owne vſe, cõmoditie, or behoue, nor from the ſayd fyrſt day of Aprill next commyng, ſhall haue, vſe, or kepe any maner of brewhouſe or brewhouſes to any other vſe, intente, or beehoue, than onely to be ſpent and occupyed in hys or their owne houſes, vpon peyne to forfaite for euery moneth ſo vſyng and occuppeng any of the ſayde miſteries or occupacions. x. li. The one moitye thereof to the kyng,

Ferme.

Profit.

Forf.

Deanery. &c.

Vicarage

Tannehouſe.

Brew houſe

Forf.

kyng. &c. and the other moitie to him that wyl sue. &c. in any of the kinges courtes, in which accion and sute no wager of lawe shalbe admitted. &c

Women. Prouyded alwayes, that euery Duchelles, Marques, Countelle, Barōnelle, widowes which haue taken or hereafter shal take any husbandes vnder the degree of a barō, may take

Chapleyns. suche numbre of chapleynes as is aboue limitted to thē being widowes and that euery such chapleyne maye purchase licence to haue & take suche noumbre of benefyces with cure of soule, & haue like libertie of non residence in maner and fourme as they might haue done yf theyr said ladies and maistresses had kepte them selfe wydowes. Any thing in this present acte conteyned to the contrary notwithstandyng. Prouyded alwayes, that euery spiritual person or persōs hauing landes, tenementes, or other possessions in the right of theyr hou-

8. C. markes. ses aboue the yerely value of. viij. C. markes, may kepe & reteine in theyr occupacion & manurance, as muche as theyr said landes and tenements, and other possessions, as shall be necessary and sufficient for pasturage of theyr cattalles, and for tyllage of cornes to be employed and spent for the onely maintenance, sustentacīō,

Hush oldes. and keping of hys or their houshold and hospitalities, without fraude or couin. Any thing in this present acte to the contrary thereof notwithstandyng. Prouyded alway that it may be lefull to euery spiritual ꝑson and persons to take in ferme any meses,

Ferme. House. Orchardes. mancions, or dwellyng houses, hauyng but onely orchardes or gardeins, in any citie, borough, & towne for their owne habitacion or dwelling. Any thing in this acte to the cōtrary notwithstanding. So that no person spiritual other than be aboue prouyded for, for their non residence haue any libertie of non residēce by colour of this prouiso. An. 21. H. 8. ca. 13. See Rome. 5. diuers articles of this acte repelled.

3 As well euery iudge of ỹ sayde high courts. (s. of the cōmon place and kings benche) and euery of the chauncellour and chiefe Baron of the sayde eschequer, the kinges generall attourney & generall solicitour, which for ỹ time is, be, or shalbe, shall and may from hencefoorth at his libertie reteine and haue singulerly to euert of thē in his house, or attendāt to his person, one chapleine, hauing one benefice with cure of soules, which may be absent frō his saide benefyce, & not resident vpō the same: The sayd statute made in the said xxi. yere (ca. 13, before. 2.) or any other statute, acte, or ordinance made to the cōtrary in any wise notwithstanding. An. 25. H. 8. ca. 16.

4 All & singuler spirituall persō and persons, which now be, or hereafter shalbe to any benefice or benefices promoted, as is aforesayde, beyng aboue the age of. xl. yeres, (the Chauncellour, Archauncellour, cōmissary of the said vniuersities, or any of them, wardeins, deanes, prouostes, presidentes, rectours, maisters, principals, and other head rulers of colleges, halles, and other houses or places corporate within ỹ said vniuersities or any of them doctours of the chayre, readers of diuinitie in the common scholes of diuinitie, in any of the sayd vniuersities onely excepted) shalbe resident & abidyng at & vpon one of theyr sayde benefices, according to the entente and true meaning of the said former act, vpon such peine & penalties as be cōteyned in the said former act made & appointed for suche beneficed persōs for theyr non residence. And ỹ none of the said beneficed persones, beyng aboue ỹ age aforesayd, except before except, shal from hencefoorth be excused of theyr non residēce vpō the sayd benefices for that they bee studentes or reliāt within the said vniuersities or any

& any of them. Any prouisō, or any other clause or sentence specified or conteined in the saide former acte of non residence, or any other thyng or thinges to the cōtrary hereof in any wyse notwithstanding. And ouer this be it &c. that all & singuler such beneficed persons being vnder ỹ age of xl. yeres, reliant & abiding within the said vniuersities or any of them, shall not enioy the priuilege & liberte of non residens conteined in the prouiso of the said former acte, made for the scholers & studentes of ỹ sayd vniuersities or any of thē, vnlesse he or they be present at the ordinary lecture & lectures, as well at home in their houses as in the cōmen schole or scholes, & in their propre persones kepe sophemes, problemes, disputations, & other exercisis of learning, & be apponēt & respondēt in the same, according to the ordinances and statutes of either of ỹ said vniuersities where he or they shalbe so abiding or reliant: any thing cōteined in ỹ said prouiso or former act to the cōtrary notwithstanding. Prouided alway, that this act shal begin to take effect at the feast of saint Michaell tharchangel next comming and not before. Prouided alway that this acte, nor any thing therin cōteined, shall extēd to any perso or persōs, which now is or hereafter shalbe reders of any publique or cōmon lecture in diuinitie, lawe ciuile, phisicke, philosophy, humanitie, or of any of ỹ liberal sciēces or publique or cōmon interpretours or techers of the Hebrew tōge, Caldey or Greke, in what so euer college or place of any of ỹ said vniuersities the said persones for the time beyng, shal rede the said cōmon or publique lectures: Nor yet to any pson or persons which after or about the age of xl. yeres, which shall resort to any of the said vniuersities to procede doctours in diuinitie, lawe ciuile, or phisick, for ỹ time of their said procedigs, & executing of such sermons, dispēcus, or lectours, which they be boūd by ỹ statutes of the vniuersities there to do for the sayde degrees so obteyned. An. 28. H. 8. ca. 13.

5 ¶ That ỹ chaūcellour of ỹ saide court of ỹ duchy of Lācaster, ỹ chaūcellour of your highnes court of augmentacios, ỹ chaūcellour of your graces court of first fruits & tenthes, ỹ maister of your highnes wardes & liueries, & euery of your graces generall surueiours of your highnes lāds, ỹ treasorer of your graces chāber, ỹ treasorer of your highnes courte of augmētacios & ỹ grōe of your graces stoole, & euery of thē for ỹ time being shall and may reteine singulerly to euery of them in his house, or attendant vnto his person, one chapleine hauyng one benefyce with cure of sowles, which may be absent frō his said benefice, & not residēt vpon the same, the said statute made in ỹ said xxi. yere of your most gracious reign (ca. 13. before. 2.) or anye other statute, act, or ordinaūce made to the cōtrary in anye wyse notwithstanding. Prouided alway & be it &c. that euery of the said chapleines so being beneficed as is aforesayde, & dwelling with any the offycers afore named, shal personally repaire two times in euery yere at the leaste to his said benefice and cure, and there to tary & abyde by the space of. viii. dayes at euery such time at ỹ least, to visite & instructe his said cure, vpō the peine to forfaite for euery tyme so fayling. xl. s. the one moitie thereof to ỹ king &c. the other to such as wyll sue. &c. in any of the kinges courtes of recorde, in which suite no essoigne. &c. shalbe alowed. An. 33. H. 8. ca. 28.

Lancaster. Augmentacione. First fruits. Wardes. Surueiours. Treasorers. Grome of the stoole. 1. Chapleyn. 1. Benefice. Chapleyns. Repayre. 2. tymes yerely. 8. Dayes. Visite. 2. or.

See Execucio of stat. 3. Officers. 5. Labourers. 29. Rome. 4.

¶ Resomons.

See Protection. 1. Wardes. 12. Warranty. 1.

1 Reasonable ayde.

PUr ceo que auant ceur heures ne fuit vnqs reasonable aid̄ a faire fitz chiualer, ne a file marier mise en certeine, ne quāt deueroit estre prise, ne quel heure, par quoy les vns leuerent outragious aide, & plus tost que ne sembleit mestre, dount la people se tenit greue. Purueu ē q̄ de soz̄ de fee de chiuall' entier solement soient dones xx.s. Et de xx.li. de terre tenus par socage. xx.s. & de plus, plus, & de meins meins solonq̄ lafferant. Et q̄ nul ne puisse leuer tiel aid̄ affair̄ son fitz chualer tanq̄ qui son fitz soit del age de. xb. ans, ne a sa file marier tāq̄ qui ele soit del age de. vii. ans. Et de ceo sera fait mencion en le briefe le roy fourm sur ceo, quant hōe le voill' demander. Et si aueign̄ que le piere, quant il auera tiel aide leue de ses tenantes, moerge auaunt quil eit sa file marrie, les executoz̄s l' pier soiēt tenus a la file, en tant come le piere auera reseeu pour cest ayde. Et si les biens le piere ne suffisent: son heire soit de ceo tenus a. a file. M.1.ca.36.

Knightes seruice.

Knightes fee xx.s.

Socage.

Knight.

Marry.

writ.

Executours.

2 Reasonable eide pur faire leisne fitz le Roy chiuallier, & sa eisne file marier soit demaūde, & leue solonq̄ la fourme del estat ent fait, & nemy en auter maner. s. de chescun fee de chiualler tenus du roy s̄as mesne xx. s. & niēt plus & de chescū. xx.li. de terre tenus de roy sans mesne en socage xx.s. & niēt plus. An.25.E.3.ca.11.

1 Restitution.

ANno.1.H.4.cap.7. it was enacted that they that were forfuged by the parlament holden, An.21.R.2. or theyr heyres, shoulde bee restored to theyr landes, & to such of their goods as the king was not aunswered of.

2. CIf any felon or felons hereafter do robbe or take awaye any money, goodes or catalles, from anye of the kynges subiectes from theyr persone or otherwyse wythin thys realme: and therof the saide felon or felons be indited, and after arrained of the same felony, and founde gylty therof, or otherwyse attainted by reason of euidence geuē by the partie so robbed, or owner of the said money, goodes or catalles, or by anye other by their procurement, that than the partie so robbed or owner shalbe restored to hys sayde money, goodes, and catalles, and that as well the Justices of gaole delyuery as other Justyces, afore whom any suche felon or felons shall be founde gylty, or otherwyse attainted by reason of euidence geuē by the party so robbed or owner, or by anye other by their procuremēt, haue power by this present acte to award frō time to time, writtes of restitucō for the said money, goodes, & catels, in like maner as though any such felon or felons wer attaynted at the suit of the party in appeale. An.21.H.8.ca.11.

Robbe.

Felonie.

Attaynt.

Euidence.

Partie.

Restitucō.

writtes.

Se Aliens.1.
Assise.6.
Attaindre.7.8.
Attaint.7.15.
Egipcians.1.
England.2.
Escheators.15.
Exception.1.
Forcible entre.3.
Fraunchises.6.
Parlament.6.
Patentes.10.
Robbery.2.
Willes.3.

1 Resumption.

ANno.1.R.3.cap.15. an acte was made wherby al letters patētes estates, confirmacions, and actes of parlamēt of any hereditamēts made to Quene Elisabeth, wyse to kyng Edward the fourth wer made voide & all men to be discharged of the profites and trespas therof.

2 CAnno.28.H.6. an acte was made wherby all lands, tenementes, graunts, annuities, rētes, and fees, graunted by the king since the fyrst daye of his raigne wer resumed. And after an.31.H.6.cap.8. that resumptiō was repelled cōcerning the fees, wages, rewardes & profites of officers whiche wer ē farst day of his reign or before.

Se

De Calice. 2. Office. 10, 11, 12.
Crempcion. 3. Patentes in all.
Indilementes. 4. Purpresture. 1.

¶ Retaynours.

De Lueres of company and retaynours in all.

¶ Retorne of sheriffes and bayliffes.

1 Lli qui tinent malitiam vic. liberent bria sua originalia & iudicialia in pleno com̃ vel in retro com̃, vbi fit collatio denar̃ dñi regis, & capiat billetũ de vic. presente vel subuic. in quo billette contineant noia petentiũ & tenenc. in bri noiar̃. & ad requisitionẽ illi⁹ q bre liberauit apponat billetto sigillũ vic. vel subuic. in testim̃ & fiat mẽtio de die liberationis bris. Et si vicec. vel subuic. hmõi billetto sigillum suum apponer̃ noluerit capiatur testimonium militum & aliorum fide dignorũ, qui presentes fuerint, qui sigilla sua huiusmodi billetto apponant. Et si vic. bria sibi liberar̃ non retornauerit, & super hoc ad iusticiarios perueniat querimonia, mandet per bre de iudicio iustic, ad assisas capiẽdas assignã. quod inquirent p eos q presentes fuerint, qñ bre vic. liberar̃ fuit, si seruerit de illa deliberatiõe, & inquisitio retornet. Et si compertũ fuerit p inquisitionem, q h'ene fuit ei liberar̃, adiudicentur, gremi vel peẽti dãna, habito respectu ad qualitatẽ & quãtitatẽ actionis, & ad periculũ, q ei euenire posset per dilationẽ, quã patiebar̃. Et per istã vis̃ fiat remediũ quãdo vic. respõdet, q bre adeo tarde venit, quod precepit regis erequi nõ potuit. Multotiens etiã capiũt placita dilationes p hoc q vic. respõdet, q p̃cepit balliuis alicui⁹ libertatis, q nihil inde fecerint, & nominet libertates, q̃ nunq̃ retornũ breuium habuerunt. Propter q ordinauit dominus rex, q thesaurio & baroñ descaccario liberet in rotulo obs libertates, in q buscũq; com̃. q hñt retornum breuium. Et si vic. respondet, quod retornum fecit ballino alterius libertatis quam alicuius contente in predicto rotulo, statim puniatur vicec. tanquam erheredator regis & corone sue. Et si forte respondeat, quod retornauit balliuis alicuius libertatis, que veraciter retornum hꝫ, mandetur vic. quod non omittat propter aliquam libertatem predictam, quin erequatur preceptũ domini regis, & quod scire faciat balliuis, quibus fecit returnum, quod sint ad diem in breui contentum, ad respondendũ, quare de precepto domini regis erecucionem non fecerint. Et si ad diem venerint, & se acquietent, quod retornum breuis non fuit eis factum, statim condemnetur vic. domino illius libertatis, & similiter parti lese per dilationem in restitucionem damnorũ. Et si ad diem non venerint balliui, & supradicto modo se nõ acquietauerint in quolibet bri de iudicio, q̃diu durat placitum, fiat capiatur vic. quod non omittat propter libertatem &c. Multociens etiam vic. falsum dant responsũ, quo ad illum articulum quod de exitꝫ &c, mandantes aliquando & mentientes, qũ nulli sunt exitus, aliquando q parui sunt exitus, cũ de maioribus respondere possint, aliquando non facientes mentionem de exit. Propter q ordinar̃ est, & cõcordar̃, quod si querens petat auditum responsionis vic. concedatur ei. Et si offerat verificare, q vic. de maioribus exitib⁹ regi respõdere potuit, fiat ei breue de iudicio ad iustic. ad assisas capiend̃ assignatos q inquirãt in pl̃entia vic. si interesse voluerit, de q̃bus & quantis exit vic. respondere potuit a die impetrationis bris vsque ad diem in breui contentum, & cũ inquisitio retornata fuerit, si de pleno p̃ius nõ respondeat, oneretur de supplusagio p extractas iustic. liberatas ad scacc̃, & nihilominus grauiter amercier̃ p cõcelamento. Et sciat vic. q reddit blada in grangia, & omnia mobilia pret̃ eatura, indu-

Ponish. Nõ omittat. Scire fac. Dam. Not omitt. Issues. Juer ment. Jus. ofal. Surplusage. Shirifes. Issues.

Fals.

Resistens.

Impris.

Resistens.

Pjores.

Spirituels.

Clerke of the Spirit.

Clerici

Clerici

Clerici

Spirituels

Clerici

Dalton

Spirituels

Clerici

induſita, & vtenſilia dom⁹ cõtinent sub nomine ereuum. Et precepit dominus rex, qõd dic. p huiusmodi falsis respõsionibus semel & iterum, si sit necesse, per iusticiarios castigentur. Et si tertio deliquerint, alius nõ apponi manum quam dominus rex. Multotiens etiam falsum dant respõsum, mandando quod non potuerunt prosequi preceptũ regis propter resistẽciam potestatis alicuius magnatis, de quo caueat dic. de cetero, quia huiusmodi respõsio multum redũdat in dedec⁹ domini regis & corone sue. Et q̃ cito subballiui sui testificentur qõd inuenerũt hmõi resistẽtiã, statim omnibus omissis, allũpto secũ posse com̃ sui, eat in propria pſona sua ad faciẽd̃ execucionẽ. Et si inueniat sub ballius suos mendaces, puniat eos p prisonam, ita quod alii p eorũ penam castigẽtur, & si inueniat eos beraces, castiget resistentes p prisonã, a qua non deliberentur sine speciali p̃cepto dñi regis. Et si forte dic. cum venerit resistentiam inuenerit, certificet cur̃ de nominibus resistẽtiũ, auxiliantium, consenciẽtium, precipientium, & fautorum, & per breue de iudicio attachient per corpora ad veniendum ad cur̃ regis. Et si de huiusmodi resistentia conuincantur, puniãtur secũdũ quod dño regi placuerit. Nec intromittat se aliqs minister dñi regis de pena huiusmodi infligenda, quia dominus rex hoc sibi specialit reseruat p eo quod hmõi resistentes tenẽtur pacis sue & regni perturbatores. W. 2. ca. 40.

2. ¶ Quia transgressionis punitio p cuiuscũq; merito persone delinq̃tis debet infligi, & plures vicecomites de regno de toto laici erisit̃ nullam habentes cognitionem de returnis breuiũ q̃ huc vsq; in cur̃ regis returnãtur, qd̃ã quãdoq; litterati erisit̃, de factis tamẽ clericorũ suorũ tãtam fiduciã gerentes, qõd de breuibus eis directis supuidẽdis & examinãdis aliqualit̃ se intromittere nõ affectant ac semper retroactis tẽporibus tam in scaccario quã alibi in curiis regis fuerit vsitatũ quod p breuibus ereutis indebite vicecomites, quibus illa directa fuerint amerciati extiterint, & clerici sui qui respõsiones falsas, fictas, & friuolas ad eadẽ vsia cõposuerint & fecerint, nequaquam: p quod presumitur & verũ esse dinoscitur ipsos clericos maiorem andaciam sumpsisse delinquendi: venerabiles patres. W. de Hothom, Archiepiscop⁹ Dublin. W. de Luda Elien sis. W. de Grauesend Londonensis, W. de Langeton Couentrien sis, & Lichfieldiẽsis episcopus Thesaurarius regis, & Johãnes de Lãgtõ Cãcellarius Anglie, Johãnes de Cobhã & socii sui barones scaccarii p̃dicti, necnõ iusticiarii de vtroq; bãco, & alii plures de consilio regis conuocati ad idem scaccariũ apud Westm̃ die iouis in festo sancti Valentini anno regñ regis Edwardi. xxvi. cõsulẽtes sup remedio apponendo in casu predicto, ne de cetero clerici vicecomitũ fallas dantes respõsiones ad vsia regis suas huiusmodi malitias sentiãt transire impunitas, prout hactenus fecerint, nec vicecomites, p factis ipsorũ clericorum in casu illo punitiones recipiãt, sicut prius frequẽter fecerint concordarũt & pulderũt, quod coram Thesaurario & baronibus de scaccario dñi regis, & alibi in curiis ipsius regis coram iusticiariis suis quibuscũq; respondeant de falso returno, & tam clerici quam ipsi vicecomites puniantur. Ita quod si defectus returni in persona clerici inueniatur, & nõ in persona vicecomitis satisfaciat clericus ille parti lesi de damno quod pars illa legitime ostẽdere possit se sustinuisse ob defectum returni p̃dicti: & nihilominus ergo regem puniantur, iuxta discretionẽ iusticiariorũ, coram quibus contigerit, habito respectu ad quantitatẽ delicti. Et vicecomites tũc in casu illo sint quieti, dũ tamen clerici sui

satisfaciat ad satisfaciendū, vt est dictum. Ad quod si nō fuerint, ob defectū eorū, respondeant & satisfaciāt vicecomites sub quibus clerici illi huiusmodi officio intendūt. Et scienter quilibet ista a puisio a die cōfectionis eiusdē habeat obseruar de vic. & clericis fact in Lōdō & Middlesex, cuius p̄moniti fuit de eadē &c. Et quoad cetera vic. regū & clericos suos, locū tenebit puisio memorata in cra tino clause Pasc. prime futur, nō antea, da tūc sup p̄fatū fact p̄munient. Et postea in crastino clause Pasc. an. regū regis Edwardi, exposit fuit in scaccario singulis vic. Anglie puisio memorata & concordatū fuit tūc p cōsiliū regis, quod clerici vicecomitū falsas dātes responsiones ad sūmonitiones scaccarii sup compotū vicecom̄ puniantur, si sup hoc cōuincātur, in forma qua superius puisū est ipsos puniri p breuibus fallo executo. Tractatus contra vicecomitem & clericos.

3 ¶ Et pur ceo q̄ sount playnt a cest fait en la court le roy, q̄ les retornes p̄ bayliffes des franchis. p̄ ount playn retorne del brief le roy, ont liueres as viscontz, apres ont eē changes, & en auter maner retornes en la court del roy a dam̄ des asc̄z del party en delaiance de droiture. Accord̄ est, q̄ des retornez, p̄ desore se ferrōt as viscontz p bayliffes de lour franchis. soit fait indenture pleñ enter le bailif del fraunchise nosme par son proper nosm̄ & le vic. nosme par son proper nosm̄. Et si le vic. change le retorn̄ issint lyuer a luy p endēture, & de ceo sopt attaint al sute del seign̄r du frāchise, dont il ad tiel retorne receu, si le seignour auera dam̄ encurrue ou sa franchyse sopt embleny, & a le suyt del party qui auera dam̄ encurrue p celenchel. soit puny deuers le roy cēe de faux retorn̄, & rende al seignor & a le party dam̄ au double. Aurint est accord̄, q̄ desore les vic. ou aūs bayl p̄ receiuent briefs le roy retorn̄ en la court, mettēt lour p̄per nosm̄z ouelez returnez, issint q̄ la court puisse sauer, a q̄ iliz p̄dront lour retornes si mesk soit. Et si ascū viscont ou auter bailif en lez retornez entiella lō nosm̄ soit il greuousm̄t amercy al oeps del roy. Stat. Ebor. edit. An. 12. E. 2. Shirik. Bayly.

4 ¶ Soit fait de cetur q̄ sount faux retournes des briefs al maundemēt le roy, par quoy droyture est delaye, auri come ordeygne est en le secōde estatute de Westm̄ oue la payne. Articuli super cartas. ca. 16.

5 ¶ Desore enauant contre faux retourne des bayliffes des fraunchyses q̄ ount playne retourne des briefs, eyt home auerrement & recouerie auri come deuers l'viscōt, auribien de trop petites issues retournes come en auters cases, issint que il ne chiet en preiudice des seignours, ne emblenisemēt de lour fraunchise: & que lestate de sayne esglise soit toutz iours sauue: & que tout le punishmēt souleñt chiet sur les bailifz p punishment de lour corps, sils neyent de quoy a respondre. An. 1. E. 3. ca. 6. Baliffes. Auerment. Issues.

6 ¶ La ou ordein est p lestat de. 10. ti. q̄ ceux q̄ liuer̄ voill lour brē as vic. lz liuerēt en plai com̄ ou en ref com̄. Et q̄ l'vic. ou southuic. facēt sur ceo bill accord̄ est establie q̄ a quel heur ou a q̄l lieu deins le coūt hōe liuer̄ as vic. & southuic. brēs, qui ilz les receiuent, & face bill en la form̄ contenue en l'dit estat & ceo saūs rien prendr̄, & silz refusēt de faire bill mettent aūs lour seals q̄ sopēt p̄tentz. Et si le vic. ou le southuic. ne retourn̄ myen les brēs soient punitz solonc la fourme cōtenue en le dit estatut, & ademeinz eyent les iustices as assises p̄dr̄ assignes pcier den̄r̄ de ceo a chescun pleint & de gard̄ dam̄ eyaunt regard̄ au delay, & as lez ydes & pilz q̄ purront auūgn̄. An. 2. E. 3. ca. 6. Shirik. Deliuer. writtes. Iust. of aff.

7 ¶ An. 4. H. 6. cap. 1. an acte was made to endure to the nert parlemēt concernyng the retourne of sheriffs,

De Assise. 15. Chekker. 3. 6.
Attaint. 13. Days in bank. 5.
DD. 13. Di-

Diſtrelles.7. Pardon.10.
Eſchetours.11. Parlement.7.8.13.16.
Execucion of ſta-tutes.1.3. Priſon.8.
Exigent.5.6.7. Receiuours.3.
Forfeiture.9. Recogñ.2.
Franchiſes.23. Robbery.4.
Inditementes.4. Sheriffs.1.2.25.
Iurrors.10.15.17. 29.30.
Labourers.15. Treaſon.15.
Liueries of com-pany.9.10. Triall.11.
Nisi prius.1.6. Vacabondes.2.
Panel.1.4. Wales.32.
Wardes.17.

Retorne of catell.

Se Repleuin of Cattel.2.

1 Reuenues.

Acquitances. Anno.3. H.8.cap.3. an acte was made that acquitaunces made by John Heyron the kinges general Receiuour. receiuour, or any other appointed to that office ſhalbe a good diſcharge agaynſt the kyng, to endure to the nert parlament. And that the ſame John Heyron. John Heyron, and euery other par-Officers. ſon that ſhal haue the ſayd or like of-Charged. fice of receyt, be chargeable & charged to euery parſon and parſones, No other. ſpirituall and tẽporall, now hauing or that hereafter ſhal haue any intereſſe in anye part of his or their receites by title of inheritance, or ſucceſſion, or by graunt, aſſygnemente, act of parlement or otherwyſe. And Remedy. that euery of them haue like remedy againſt ỹ ſaid John, & euery other pſon ỹ ſhal haue the ſaide or like office of receit, as they haue had or ought to haue had againſt any other pſõ ỹ haue receyued any of the premyſſes, this preſent act notwithſtãding. And ỹ euery ſuch parſon ſpirituall or tẽporall, for none payment of all ſuche ſũmes of money as thei or any of thẽ ought to haue of ỹ ſaid receits by title of inheritãce, or ſucceſſiõ, or by grãt, aſſignemẽt act of plaint, or otherwiſe Actions. haue their actions & remedies in euery of ỹ kings courtes againſt the ſayd John, & euery other perſon, hauing ỹ ſame or lyke office of receite for their recouery & paymẽt of all ſũmes that ſhalbe ſo due vnto them or any of thẽ after the firſt day of this preſent parlament. An.1. H.8.ca.3.

Se Acquitãces.1. Furſt fruites.8.
Commiſſion.4. Monaſteries.13.
Courtes.1.3. Mortmain.9.
Franchiſes.21.

Creuerſion and remainders.

Se Aſſiſe.14. Officers.12.
Attaint.7. Recoueries.3.4.
Auowſon.1. Rentes.2.
Condicions.1.2. Reſceite.3.
Det.4. Willes.2.

Cryddeſdale.

Se Tyndale in all.

1 Crye and winchelſey.

An.2. E.6.ca.30. is an act made againſt balluſt to be caſt into ỹ chamber. Se the ſtatute.

1 Crichemonde.

From the feaſt of ſaint Marke the euãgeliſt nert comming, no maner of ſpirituall parſõ or others now hauing, or that frõ the ſaid feaſt ſhal haue any maner of benefice, or other ſpirituall promocion within ỹ ſayde archdeaconry (of Richemonde in yorkſhire) Archdeaconry of Richemonde. ſhal in no wiſe aſk, leuy demaund or take, after the diſceaſe of any parſon or parſons anye ſuche portion, or penſions, nor anye other demaunde or duety, in the name or lae of ỹ ſame vpon paine to incurre ſuch dangers, forfaitures, & penalties, as be cõtayned in ỹ ſtatute of prouiſours, made in the .xvi. yere of the raygne of your moſte noble progenitour kyng Edward ỹ third. But ỹ al and euery the kinges ſubiectes of the ſaid archdeaconry, & their executours & adminyſtratours, from hẽceforth ſhalbe ordred, entreated & vſed, for their gods and catalles after their deceaſe, in like maner, fourme, order and cõdycion, as is contayned in the ſtatute made

made in ỹ. rrt. yere of your moſt noble & victorious reign for probate of teſtamentes, & none otherwiſe, any vſe, cuſtom, bull, cõpoſicion, preſcripcion or ordinãce heretofore had, obtained or vſed to ỹ cõtrarye, win the foreſaid archdeaconry, in anywyſe notwithſtãding. An. 26. H. 8. ca. 15. Se Molles. 43.

Cright.

1 Breue q vocat Precipe in capite de cetero non fiat alicui de aliquo libero ten. vnde liber homo ꝑdat curiam ſuam. M. carta. ca. 25.

Se Anowſon. 1. Fuſt fruites. 9.
Syde of the kig. 4. Incontinencie of
Battel. 1. pueſtes. 3.
Caſtels. 5. Juſtice & right. 1. 3
Champartie. 3. Limitacion. 2.
Cui in vita. 1. Monaſteries. 9. 11
Cuſtomes and vſages. 1. Peace. 2. 3. 4.
Dower. 3. 6. Rome. 4.
Eſſoyn. 9. Voucher. 2.

Cryotes, routes, vnlawful aſſembles & rebellions.

1 An. 2. R. 2. capit. 6. an acte was made concernyng routes but an. 2. R. 2. ſtat. 2. ca. 2. that act was repelled.

2 Le roy en cẽ preſent pleſnt ad defendu a toutz lez lieges, ſibñ ſeignoꝛz cõe aunts, de ſconoꝛs eſtate q̃ ilz ſoient. q̃ nul face tiele aſſẽblez, riot, ou rumour, encont le peas en nul maner. Et ſi aſcun tiel aſſẽble ſoit cõmenceẽt a pluis toſt que viſcountz & aunts miniſters le roy poient ent auoir conyſance, one la force due coũtie & pais ou tiel cas aucigñ mettẽt deſſurbãce encont tiel malice one tout lour poiar, & pignẽt tiele meſkaiſours, & les mettent en pꝛiſon, tanqꝛ due execucõ de ley ſoit fayt de eur. Et q̃ toutz auters lieges du roial ſoient attendantes & aydantz de tout lour foꝛce & poiar as viſcountz & miniſters auãtditez. An. 17. R. 2. ca. 8.

3 Si aſcũ riot, aſſẽblẽ, ou route dez gentz encont ley ſe face en aſcũ tyme de roial, q̃ les iuſtices du peas, trois, ou deur de eur au meins, & le viſcont ou ſouthuiſcount del countie ou tiel riot, aſſembl' ou route ſe ſerr̃ en aps beignent one la poiar du countie, ſi beſoigñ ſerr̃ pur eur arreſter, et eur arreſtent, & eyent mꝛz les iuſtices & viſcontz ou ſouthuiſcõtz poiar de recoꝛder ceo q̃ ilz trouent enſy fait en lour preſẽce encont la ley & q̃ par l'recoꝛd du ñz les iuſtices & viſc. ou ſouthuiſcont ſoient tielꝛ treſpaſours & meſkayſours cõuictes en le mañ & forme cõe il eſt contenus en leſtatut de foꝛcibles entrees. Et ſyl aucigñ h̃ tielꝛ treſpaſſours & meſſayſours ſoiẽt departz deuant le venue des ditz iuſtic. viſc. & ſouthuiſcontz, que mꝛz les iuſtices, trois, ou deur de eur, enquergent deligẽtment deinz vn mois aps tiel riot, aſſembl', ou route des gentz enſy faitz, & ent oyent & terminẽt ſolr q̃ la ley du terre. Et ſi la veritie ne poit eſtre troue en maner cõe deſuys eſt dit, adonques deins vn mois lors proſcheyn enſuant certifient les ditz iuſtices, trois, ou deur de eur, & l'viſc. ou ſouthuiſcont ſuiſditz, deuãt l' roy & ſon counſel tout le fait & circũſtances dicelle quel certificat ſoit dautiel foꝛce come la pꝛeſentment de. rii. Sur quel certyficat ſoyent les dites treſpaſſours & meſkayſours mys a reſponce. Et ceur qui ſeroũt troues coulpables ſoyent punys ſolonque la diſcrecion du roy & de ſon coũſeil. Et ſi tielꝛ treſpaſſours & meſſaiſoꝛz trauerſent la matter enſy certifye, ſoyent cel certyficat & trauers maũdes en bank le roy pour y eſtre tries & terminés, come la ley demaunde. Et ſi meſmes les treſpaſſours & meſkayſours ne beygnent my deuaunt le roy & ſon counſayll', ou en banke le roy al pꝛemier maundement, adonques ſoyt fayt vn autre maundemẽt dyzect a viſcount de county, de pꝛendze les ditz treſpaſſours & meſkayſors ſylz purroient eſtre troues, &

Just. of p Shyre. Power. Arest.
Record.
Depart.
Enquire.
Certify.
Iuniower. Punish.
Trauers.
Tryall.
Proces.

eur & mesner a cerk iour deuant l'roy & cõ dit coũsail ou en bãk l' roy, & silz ne purroyent estre troues, q̃ le viscõt ou southuiscount face proclamacion en playn county procheyn ensuãt la liuere de seconde maundement, que ils veygnent deuãt le roy & son dyt counsayl, ou en le bank nostre seygnour le roy, ou en la chauncellarye en temps de vacacion deinz trois semaygnes lors procheins ensuantez. Et en cas q̃ mesmes les trespassourz & malefaisourz ne veignent come deuant est dit, & la proclamacõ fait & returñ, soiẽt ilz cõuictz & attaintz de lez riot, assẽble ou route de suisdit, nõobstãt ascũ article ou ordinance fayt a contrarie. Et en oustr̃ q̃ les iustices de la peas demurrãtz l'pluis procheinz en chescũ coũn ou tiel riot, assẽble, ou route des gentz le ferra en apres ensemblemẽt ou visc. ou southuiscount du mesme le counte, & auri les iustices des assyses pur le temps que ils serront illeoques en lour sessions en cas que ascun tiel ryot, assemble, ou route se ferra en lour presence facẽt execucion du cest estatut, chescũ sur payn de C. li. a payers a roy a taunt dez foyz que ils seront troues en defaut del execucion de m̃ lestatut. An. 13. H. 4. ca. 7.

4 ¶ Et defaut soyt troue en les ditz deux iustices de la peas, ou iustyces dassises (*s. named in the statute of* 13. H. 4. *ca.* 7. *before* 3.) & le viscount, ou southuisc. del countie ou tiel ryot, assemble, ou route se fera, touchant lexecucion q̃ ils doyent fayre par vertue del dit estatut & dont mesme lestatut fait mẽcion, que adonques al instance de la party greue issera commissiõ de roy desouth son graund seale, denquerer bien de la veritie del cas et de matter original pur la party cõplenant come le defaut ou defautz dez ditz iustic. viscount ou southuiscont en cel party supposes, & adreller as suffictiantz psones indifferentz al nominacion & aduys de le chãceller du roi d'engleterre. Et que les ditz commissyoners mayntenant enuoyent en la chancellarie les enquestes & matters deuaunt eur en celle party pryses & troues. Et en oustre ceo que les coroners de mesme le county pur l'temps estreantz, en l'quel coũty tyel ryot assemble ou route se fera, ferõt lez panellez sur la dit commyssion retournables pur le temps que le byscount issint en defaut suppose estoyse en sõ office, les quels coroners retournerent nulles parsons mes soulement tielz qui ont terrez, tenemẽtz, ou rẽtz a le value de x. li. par an au meyns. Et aurint que mesmes les coroners retournerent sur chescun des ditz psons empanelliers al premier iour quant issues sount perdues. xx. s. au meyns, et al seconde iour. xl. s. au meins, & al tierce iour. C. s. au meiz & a chescũ iour apz le double au meiz les queur issues issint retournes par cause de non apparãce des tyelz empanelles, seront adiudges come forfaytz au roy & a son oeps leuables. Et si defaut soit troue en les ditz coroners touchant le retournñ des tielz gentz a empanelliers, ou touchaunt le retournñ dautielz issues cõe auãt est dyt, que chescun deux payera al oeps du roy. xl. li. Et syl aueigne que le dyt byscount ensy rette en defaut soyt dyscharge de son offyce a temps que tyel commission issera hors del chancellaris, que adonques le nouel biscount de mesme le coũty, son successour immediate ou medyate pour l'temps estreant, & mient lez coroners de mesme l'county ferra le panel sur cel commissiõ retournable en l'mañ et fourme come les dytes coroners feront en temps quaunt le byscount issint rette en defaut estoit en son office. Et que mesme le nouel byscount encourgera autiel payn de. xl. li. enuers le roy si ascun defaut en luy soyt troue, touchant le retourne dauters parsons par luy a empanelliers, qui noũt terres, tenementes ou rentes

[Proclam.] [Conuict.] [Just. of p.] [Sherif.] [Just. of p.] [Execucion. 3 oyz.] [Just. of p. Just. of ass. Sherif.] [Commission.]

rentes a l'value de .x.li. per an, ou de retourne dautielx issues come lez ditz coroners sōt suischarges de retourner, sicome les dyts coroners sount apardze vers le roy en cest party. Et que le chaunceller dengleterre pur l'temps esteant, si tost come il parra auoyr conusance dautyel riot, assemble ou route, il face enuoyer brefs l'roy as iustyces de la peas, & al biscōt ou southuiscont del counti ou ils sōt illint fayts, que ils mettent lestatute ent fayt en execucion, sur la payn cōtenus en yceli. Et coment que tyel brief ne veyne my as dytes iustyces, biscount, ou southuiscount, cur ne serrōt pas excuses de la payne auātdit syls ne facent my execucion del'estatute suisdit. Purueu que les iustices & auters officers suisdits feront lour offyces suysdytz as costages du roy, en alant, demurraunt, & retournaunt en fayseauntz lour dits dits offyces per paisme en fayze per le biscōt de meisme le county pur le temps esteant per endentures entre l'biscōt & les dytes iustyces & auters officers suisdites, affayzes de la paiment suysdit, dont le dit biscount sur son accoūt en leschekr purt auoyr due allowance. Et que tielx ryotours attaynt̄es dez grāndes & heynoules rydes eyent empzisonment dun anentier al meyns, sauns estre lelles horz de pzison per bayle, mainpzis, ou en auter maner durant la suisdit. Et que les ryotours attaintz dez petites ryotes eient empzisonment come estable myeulx au roy ou a son counsayle Et que les fynes des tyelx riotours attaynt̄es soyent per les dytes Justices encreses, & mis en greyndzes sōmes q̄ ils ne soloyent estre mys en tyelx cales deuant ses heures, en ayd & suppoztacion de les costages des iustyces & auters offyceers suysdyts en cest party. Et que les lyeges du roy esteantes sufficiants pur trauailler en le county ou tyelx routes, assemblies, ou riots sount, soient assistences as iustices, cōmissioners, bisc. ou southuiscount de meisme le coūty, quaunt ils serrount reasonablemēt garnis pur chiuacher queux les dits iustices, commissioners, & biscont ou southuiscount en ayde et resistence des tielx ryotz, routes, & assembles, sur payn dempzisonment & de fayze fyne & raunceon au Roy. Et que lez bailifes des franchises du roy facent empanneller sufficiantes gentes, come de suis, sur payne de pardze au Roy. pl.li. en cas que tielx y sōs sufficiāts, purrōt estre trouez deiz meismes les franchises. Et que semblables ozdinances & paines, teignēt lieu & force en cities, burghes, & auters lieux & villes enfraunchises, qur ont Justices de la peas deins les cities burghes, villes, & auters lieux suisditz. Et q̄ cest estatut commencer a tenir lieu maintenāt apres la proclamacion ent fait, Anno. 2. H. 5. capitulo. 8.

Assistantes.

Impzis.

Baylifes. Panel. Fork.

5 ¶ Pur ceo qar grād & grenous complaint ad este fait au roy nre souer ayne seygnour par les comis en cest pzesent parlement des diuerses murders, homicides, robberies, bateries, assembles dez gentz en grād nombre per maner de insurrecyon, de diuerses auters rebellions & riotz & apzes tielx malefaits les dits felōs & malefaitours sensuent & retrahent as diuerses boys, & lieux couertes, et disconus, & ailleurs, al entent & purpose de voyder lexecucion de la comē ley, & que ils ne seroyent ameisn a responce. Sur quoy nostre souerayne seignour le roy, considerant la suysdyt complaynt per aduis. &c. ad ordeyn que si aicun en temps auenir beignes en le chauncellary, & face cōplaynt duement que aicun tiel felon ou malefaysour, come auant est dyt, sen est fue ou retrete a aicun tiel lieu ou ayllours a lentent suisdit, soit sur tiel complaint p̄ bille sufficient mēt fait pur le roy, & eit le chaunceller dengleterre pur le temps esteant apres

Murders. Robberies. Rebellions. Ryots.

Complaint.

Bill.

tiel

tiel bailf a luy liuere (s'il poit estre en fourmes duement tiel bille conteign̄ verrie poiar de faire solonq̄ sa dysc̄recion vn brief de capias a la suit de roy direct a viscount de counte ou counties ou les dits murdres, homicides, robberies, bateries & autres malefaitz sont supposēz per la dit bill̄ estre faits & parpetres, retournable en la dyt chancelary a certaine iour.

Capias.

Et si les persones en le dit brief contenus soyent prises per le dit vicont ou soy rendent en meisme le chancellary, que adonques soyent tiels persons mys en garde, ou a mainprys, solonque la discreciō del chanceller, et ouster ceo soit maunde denquerr̄ des tiels malefaitz, & sur ceo soit fait come la ley demaund. Et si l'viscont retourne al iour de capias retournable que les persones en pcelle cōprīs per ascun de les causes suisdytes ne purront estre p̄ luy prises ne meismes les persons ne soy rendent en la dyt chauncellary, que adonques face le dyt chauncellor fair brief de proclamation direct al dit viscount retournable en bank le roy a certayn iour, que il face proclamaciō en deux coūtyes qu'eles persones en le dit brefe nosmes veignent al dit iour en Kuell dit banke pur y respondre a la matter compris deins le dit bille, sur payne destre conuictes de la matter cōprīs en la dyt bille. Et que en chescun tiel brief de proclamacion soyt contenue la suisdite cause de la matter cōprīs deis la dit bille, & sils ne veignent al iour de tiel proclamation retourne, soit adonques tenus & adiudges pur cōuictes & attaites come desuis est dit.

Taken. Not taken. Proclam. Not appeare Attaynt. Appeare.

Et sils veignent a la proclamacyon soyt deux inquis & fait en maner cōe desuis est dit. Purueu que les suggestyons des tyelx ryots soyēt tesmoygnez a la chancellor d'engleterr̄ p̄ letters enseales desouth les sealx de deux iustices du peas au meyns & le viscoūt du countie ou tielx riots serōt, deuaunt que le brief de capias soyt graunte, en quel brief de capias soyt limben la matter expresse quel est compris deyns meisme la bill come en le brefe de proclamaciō ent affait. Et si tiel cas aueigne en le cōtye palantyn de Lancaster ou ayllours en fraunchise, ou il y ad chauncellor & seale que donques le chanceller dengleterre face escriuer ou enuoier per brief du roy a le chāceller de tiel coūtie ou fraunchise tout la suggestion en la dit bille compris, cōmaūdāt a luy de faire tiel execucion come en le dyt article est compris: ifiint toutes voies que brief de roy hors de la chancellarie dengleterre ne courge en tiel counte ou fraunchise, autrement que nad esse vse en temps passe. Et que cest ordinācē estoise en la force tanque au fyne du prochein parlement. An. 2. H. 5. ca. 9. This acte is made perpetuall as appeareth here next following.

Lancastre. Fraunchise. Lancastre Fraunchise.

6 ¶ Le dyt iadis estat (5. of an. 2. H. 5. ca. 9. before. 5.) ore soyt tenus, & fermement garde pur estatute en tout tēps auenir, sibñ des murdres, homicides, robberies, bateries, assemblies des gentes en grande nombre en maner de insurrections, & diuerses auters rebellions, & riotes faits, & parpetres deuant le commencement de cest present parlement, come en tempes auenir. Purueu touts voitz q̄ tesmoigne soit p̄ deux iustices de peas de z countyes ou tielx riotes serront supposes, q̄ comē fame & voice court en meismes lez counties de icelles riotes, deuant ceo que le brief de capias serra agard. Purueu auxi qui si ascun tiel cas aueigne en le dit counte palātine de Lancastre ou ailours en lieu enfranchise la ou il y ad chauncellor & seale, que adonques le dit chauncellor de tiel counte ou lieu enfraunchise pur le temps esteant apres cōplent a luy duement fait & tesmoigne per iustice ou lieutenant de iustice & viscount de tiel counte palantine ou lieu enfranchise pur le temps esteant en la fourme

Murd. Robb. Iust. Capias. Lancast. Fraun.

fourme fuisdit, est semblable port de garder capias & briefe de prclamacion auantditz come le dit chauncellier dengleterre pur le temps estreant ad. An. 8. H. 6. ca. 14.

7 ¶ The saide acte made the sayde xiii. yere of kyng Henry the fourthe. (ca. 7. before. 3.) concerninge riottes, assemblies, or routes of people. And all and euery article and articles comprised in the same. And also al other statutes before this time made concerning the punishmēt of riottours at the time of the makyng of this acte being in force, frō henceforth stande in theyr forces, and bee duely put in execucion after the tenours and purportes of the same. And for as much as in the sayde statute made in the sayde. xiii. yere, it is not expressed of what sufficiencie the Jurrours empaneled shoulde bee, or what issues they should lose if they appeare not for no mencion therin made of any punishement of the maynteynours and embracers of the Jurrours that shall so bee empaneled shoulde haue for theyr misdemeanour yf any bee, It is therfore. ic. that if anye ryote, route, or vnlawfull assembly be committed and done at anye tyme after the first day of May next commynge within this realme of England, that the shiriffe hauing a precepte directe to hym, shall retourne. xxiiii. persōs dwelling within ỳ shyre where suche ryotte, route, or vnlawfull assemble shall bee so committed and done, whereof euerye of them shall haue Landes & tenements within ỳ same shyre, to the yerely value of. xx. s. of Charterholde or free holde or. xxvi. s viii. d. of copy holde, or of bothe ouer and aboue all charges for to enquyre of the sayde ryotte, route or vnlawfull assemble. And he shall retourne vppon euery persone so by hym empaneled in Issues at the first daye. xx. s. And at the seconde daye. xl. s. yf that they appeare not & be sworne to enquere of the prempsses at ỳ fyrste day. And yf defaute be founde in the shyriffe or vnder shyriffee for retourning of other persōs not being of ỳ said sufficiencie, or retourne not tilsues in fourme aforesayde, ỳ thā the said shiriffe shall forfeit to our soueraigne Lord ỳ king for eyther. xx. li. And if the saide ryotte, route, or vnlawful assēbly be not foūd by ỳ sayd Jury, by reasō of any maintenaūce, or embracery of ỳ said Jurrours, thā the same Justices and the shiriffe or vnder shyriffe ouer and aboue all suche certificate that they must and be bound to make according to ỳ said statute made the sayd. xiii. (ca. 7. before. 3.) yere, shall in the same certyfycate certifie the names of the maynteynours and embrasours in that behalfe if any be with theyr misdemeanours that they knowe, vpon peyne of euery of the sayde Justyces and shyriffe or vnder shyriffe to forfayt xx. li. yf the same iustyces and Shyriffe and vnder shyriffe haue no reasonable excuse, for none certifyeng of the same: which certificat so made shall be of lyke force and effect in the lawe, as if the matter conteyned in the same were duely founde by the verdite of twelue men. And euerye persone duely proued to be a maynteinour or enbrasor in the same shall forfait to our sayd soueraygne lorde. xx. li. And as wel the same maynteinours as the enbrasours shall be cōmitted to warde, there to remayn by the discrecyon of the iustyces. An. 19 H. 7. ca. 13.

Shiriffes. Fort. Maynteinās. Embracery. Certificat. Fort. Certificat. Maintenour. Embracer. Imprif.

8 ¶ Ann o 3. E. 6. ca. 5. a great act was made against rebellion and vnlawful assembles and rysing of the kynges people, to continue to thende of the next parlement. And after. An. 7. Ed. 6. Cap. 11. it was continued to endure to the last day of the next parlement. And after. An. 1. M. parliamēto. ca. 12. it was repelled as hereafter appereth.

¶ If

xii. 9 ¶ If any persons to the numbre of twelue, or aboue, being assembled together at any tyme, after the .xx. daye of December next comminge, shall intende, go about, practyse, or put in vre with force of armes vnlawfully, and of theyr owne auctoritie, to alter or change any lawes, made or established for religion, by ouerthowrtie of parlament, which shal stande in force after the sayde .xx. day of December, or any other lawes or estatutes of this realme, or anye of them: the same numbre of twelue, or aboue being commaunded or required by the shirysse of the shyre or bye any Justice of peace of the same shire or by the Maier, Shyriffe, Justices, of peace, or Baylyffes of any Citie, borough, or towne corporate where any suche Assemblies shall be vnlawfully hadde or made by proclamacyon in the Queenes name, to retyre and repayre to theyr owne howses, habitacions, or places from whence they came, and they or anye of the notwithstading such proclamation, shal remayne and make theyr abode, or continue together by the space of one hole howre after suche commaundement or requeste, made by proclamation, or after that shall wylyngly, in forcible and riotous maner attempte to do, or put in vre anye the thinges aboue specifyed: that then as well euery suche abode or contynuyng together as euery suche acte, or offence, that after suche commaundement or requeste by proclamation hadde or made, shal be attempted to be done practised or put in vre by any persones, beynge of the numbre aforesayde, shall be iudged felony in all and singuler those persones that so shall make theyr abode, or contynue to gether or shal attẽpt, or cõmit any suche acte, and the offendours therin to bee adiudged felones, and shall suffer onely execution of deathe as in case of felonye. And furthermore it is enacted, ordeyned, and established. &c. that yf any persones to the sayd nũber of twelue or aboue after the sayde .xx. daye of December shall intende, go aboute, practyse, or put in vre in maner & fourme aforesayde, to ouerthrowe, cutte, breake, caste downe, or dygge by the pales, hedges, dyches, or other inclosure, of any parkes, parke or other grounds or grounde inclosed, or the bankes of any fyshe ponde, or poole, or any conduites for water, conduit heads, or conduite pypes, hauyng course of water, to thintent that the same, or any of them from thenceforth should remaine opẽ, not inclosed, or boyde: or vnlawfully to haue common, or waye in the sayde parkes or parke, or other grounde or grounde inclosed, or in any of them, or to destroy in maner and fourme aforesaide, the dere in any maner of parkes or parke or anye warrens or warren of connies, or any douehouses, or any fyshe in any fyshe ponde or poole, or to put or cutte downe any howses, barnes mylles or bayes, or to burne anye stackes of corn or grayn, or to abate defaulke, or diminisshe the rentes or perely value of anye manours, lãds or tenementes, or the pryce of any victuall, Corne, or Grayne, or anye other thynge vsuall for the sustenaunce of men, and beynge required or commaunded by anye Justice of peace, or by the Shyriffe of the countye, or by the Maier, Bayliffe, or Baylyffes, or other headde officers of any citie or towne corporate where suche assembly shall be hadde, by proclamation to bee made in the Queenes name, to retyre or returne in peaceable maner to theyr habitacions, places, and houses frõ whence they came, and they or anye of them notwithstanding suche proclamacion, shall remayne, or make theyr abode, or contynue together by the space of one hole houre, after suche com-

Alter lawes. Religion. Proclam. Retyre. Remayne. r. Houre. Attempt. Felony.

Dyke. Inclose. Banke. Cond. Common Way. Dere. Parke. Warren. Douehouse. Pond. House. Corne. Bare. Pryces. Retyre.

commaundement or requeste made by proclamacion, or after that shall in forcible maner do, or put in vre any of the thynges lasse before mencioned, that then as wel euerie suche abode, or continuyng together, as euery suche acte, that after suche cõmaundement or requeste, by proclamacion hadde or made shalbe done, practysed or put in vre, by anye persones, beynge aboue the numbre of twelue, shalbe adiudged felony, and the offendours therein to be adiudged felons, and shal suffer onely the execucõ of deathe as in case of felony.

And also it is. &c. that if any persone or persones, after the sayde. xx. daye of December, vnlawfully and without auctoritie, by ryngyng of any bel or belles, soundyng of any trompette, dromme, horne, or other instrument, what so euer, or by fyeryng of anye beacon, or by malycyous speakinge or vttervnge of anye wordes, or makynge anye outecrye, or by settyng vp, or castinge of any bylles, byll or writynge, whatsoeuer, or by anye other dede or acte, shall rayse, or cause to be raysed or assembled anye persones, to the nũber of twelue, or aboue, to the intent, that the same persons shoulde do, commytte or put in vre, anye of the actes or thynges aboue mencyoned, and that the persones to the number of twelue or aboue, so raysed and assembled, after requeste or commaundemente hadde or genen, in fourme aforesayde, shall make theyr abode, or contynue together as is aforesayde, or vnlawfullye, and in forcyble maner, perpetrate, do, commytte, or put in vre anye of the actes or thynges abouesayde: that then all and synguler persons, by whose speakyng, deede, acte, or anye other the meanes aboue specifyed, any persones to the numbre of twelue, or aboue, shall bee raysed or assembled, for the doyng, committyng or puttynge in vre any of the actes or thynges aboue mencioned, shall be adiudged for his so speaking or doyng, a felone, and shall suffer execution of death, as in case of felony. And also it is. &c. that yf any wife, or seruant of any the same persones or any other persone, whatsoeuer, shall wyllyngly and without compulsion, bringe, sende, deliuer or conuey any money, harneste, artillery, wepon, meate, bread, drynke or other victuall, to any, persõ or persons so being assembled, as is aforesayd, duringe such time as he or they shall so be assembled, or be together, as is aforesayd: that then euery wife seruante, or other persone, so bringynge, sendyng, delyuering, or conueyeng any money, harneste, artillery, weapon, meate, bread, drinke, or victuall, to the same persones so beyng assembled to gether in forcible maner, or to any of them, and not departynge to their houses or dwelling places, vpon requeste, or commaundement made vnto them, as is aforesayd, shal be adiudged a felon, and shall suffer execution of deathe, as in case of felonye. And furthermore it is. &c. that if any persons aboue the numbre of two, and vnder the numbre of twelue, beyng assembled to gether at any tyme, after the sayde xx. daye of December, shall intende, go about, practise or put in vre, with force of armes vnlawfullye and of theyr owne auctoritye, to murder, kyll or slea any of the Queenes maiesties subiectes, or to ouerthrowe, cutte breake, or caste down, or digge vp the pales, hedges dyches, wall, or other closure of any parkes, parke or other groũd enclosed, or the bancke of anye fyshe ponde or poole, to the tente that the same, or any of them, from thencefoorth, shoulde remaine open not enclosed or voyd, or to haue common or waye in the same parks or parke, or other groundes or groũd inclosed,

Felonye.
wyfe.
Seruant.
Fyde.
Harneste.
Felony.
it.
Kyll.
Breake.
Inclosures.
Banks.
Comen.
way.
Ponde.

xii. ¶ If any persons to the numbre of twelue, or aboue, being assembled together at any tyme, after the .xx. daye of December next comminge, shall intende, go about, practyse, or put in vre with force of armes vnlawfully, and of theyr owne auctoritie, to alter or change any lawes, made or established for religion, by auctoritie of parlament, which shal stande in force after the sayde .xx. day of December, or any other lawes or statutes of this realme, or anye of them: the same numbre of twelue, or aboue being commaunded or required by the shirvffe of the shyre or bye any iustice of peace of the same shire or by the Maier, Shyriffe, Justices, of peace, or Baylyffes of any Citie, borough, or towne corporate where any suche Assemblies shall be vnlawfully hadde or made by proclamacyon in the Queenes name, to repyre and repayre to theyr owne howses, habitacions, or places from whence they came, and they or anye of the notwithstanding such proclamacion, shal remayne and make theyr abode, or continue together by the space of one hole howre after suche commaundement or requeste, made by proclamacion, or after that shall wyllyngly, in forcible and riotous maner attempte to do, or put in vre anye the thinges aboue specifyed: that then as well euery suche abode or contynuyng together as euery suche acte, or offence, that after suche commaundement or requeste by proclamacion hadde or made, shal be attempted to be done practised or put in vre by any persones, beynge of the numbre aforesayde, shall be iudged felony in all and singuler those persones that so shall make theyr abode, or contynue to gether or shal attept, or cõmit any suche acte, and the offendours therin to bee adiudged felones, and shall suffer onely execution of deathe as in case of felonye. And furthermore it is enacted, ordeyned, and established. &c. that yf any persones to the sayd nũber of twelue or aboue after the sayde .xx. daye of December shall intende, go aboute, practyse, or put in vre in maner & fourme aforesayde, to ouerthrowe, cutte, breake, caste downe, or dygge by the pales, hedges, dyches, or other inclosure, of any parkes, parke or other grounds or grounde inclosed, or the bankes of any fyshe ponde, or poole, or any conduites for water, conduit heads, or conduite pypes, haupng course of water, to thintent that the same, or any of them from thencefoorth should remaine opẽ, not inclosed, or voyde: or vnlawfully to haue commen, or waye in the sayde parkes or parke, or other grounde or grounde inclosed, or in any of them, or to destroy in maner and fourme aforesaide, the dere in any maner of parkes or park or anye warrens or warren of connies, or any douehouses, or any fishe in any fyshe ponde or poole, or to put or cutte downe any howses, barnes mylles or baye, or to burne anye stackes of corn or grayn, or to abate defaulke, or diminishe the rentes or yerely value of anye manours, lãds or tenementes, or the pryce of any victuall, Corne, or Grayne, or anye other thynge vsuall for the sustenaunce of men, and beynge required or commaunded by anye Justice of peace, or by the Shyriffe of the countye, or by the Maier, Bayliffe, or Baylyffes, or other headde officers of any citie or towne corporate where suche assembly shall be hadde, by proclamacion to bee made in the Queenes name, to retyre or returne in peacyble maner to theyr habitacions, places, and houses frõ whence they came, and they or anye of them notwithstanding suche proclamacion, shall remayne, or make theyr abode, or contynue together by the space of one hole houre, after suche com-

Alter lawes. Religion.

Proclam. Retyre.

Remayne.

1. houre.

Attempt.

Felony.

Dere. Parke Warre Dowe Pond Houle

Corne Bare

Pyfces

Proclam. Retyre.

commaundement or requeste made
by proclamacion, or after that shall
in forcible maner do, or put in vre a-
nye of the thynges lasse before men-
cioned, that then as wel euerie suche
abode, or continuyng together, as
euery suche acte, that after suche cō-
maundement or requeste, by procla-
macion hadde or made shalbe done,
practysed or put in vre, by anye per-
sones, beynge aboue the numbre of
twelue, shalbe adiudged felony, and
the offendours therein to be adiud-
ged felons, and shal suffer onely ther-
execucio of deathe as in case of felony.
And also it is. &c. that if anye persone
or persones, after the sayde. xx. daye
of December, vnlawfully and with-
out auctoritie, by ryngyng of any
bel or belles, soundyng of any trom-
pette, dromme, horne, or other in-
strument, what so euer, or by sye-
rynge of anye beacon, or by malycy-
ous speakinge or vttervnge of anye
wordes, or makynge anye outecrye,
or by settyng vp, or castinge of any
bylles, byll or wrytynge, whatsoe-
uer, or by anye other dede or acte,
shall rayse, or cause to be raysed or
assembled anye persones, to the nū-
ber of twelue, or aboue, to the in-
tent, that the same persons shoulde
do, commytte or put in vre, anye of
the actes or thynges aboue mency-
oned, and that the persones to the
number of twelue or aboue, so ray-
sed and assembled, after requeste or
commaundemente hadde or genen,
in fourme aforesayde, shall make
theyr abode, or contynue together
as is aforesayde, or vnlawefullye,
and in forcyble maner, perpetrate,
do, commytte, or put in vre anye of
the actes or thynges aboue sayde:
that then all and synguler persons,
by whose speakyng, deede, acte, or
anye other the meanes aboue spect-
fyed, any persones to the numbre of
twelue, or aboue, shall bee raysed
or assembled, for the doyng, commit-
tyng or puttynge in vre any of the
actes or thynges aboue mencioned,
shall be adiudged for his so speaking
or doyng, a felone, and shall suffer
execution of death, as in case of felo-
ny. And also it is. &c. that yf any
wife, or seruant of any the same per-
sones or any other persone, whatso-
euer, shall wyllyngly and without
compulsion, bringe, sende, deliuer
or conuey any money, harnesse, ar-
tillery, wepon, meate, bread, drynke
or other victuall, to any, persō or per-
sons so being assembled, as is afore-
sayd, duringe such time as he or they
shall so be assembled, or be together,
as is aforesayd: that then euery wife
seruante, or other persone, so bring-
ynge, sendyng, delyuering, or con-
ueyeng any money, harnesse, artille-
ry, weapon, meate, bread, drinke, or
victuall, to the same persones so be-
yng assembled to gether in forcible
maner, or to any of them, and not
departynge to their houses or dwel-
ling places, vpon requeste, or com-
maundement made vnto them, as is
aforesayd, shal be adiudged a felon,
and shall suffer execution of deathe,
as in case of felonye. And further-
more it is. &c. ꝑ if any persons aboue
the numbre of two, and vnder the
numbre of twelue, beyng assembled
to gether at any tyme, after the sayde
xx. daye of December, shall intende,
go about, practise or put in vre, with
force of armes vnlawfullye and of
theyr owne auctoritye, to murder,
kyll or slea any of the Queenes ma-
iesties subiectes, or to ouerthrowe,
cutte breake, or caste down, or digge
vp the pales, hedges dyches, wall, or
other closure of any parkes, parke or
other groūd enclosed, or the bancke
of anye fythe ponde or poole, to thē-
tente that the same, or any of them,
from thencefoorth, shoulde remaine
open not enclosed or voyd, or to haue
common or waye in the same parks
or parke, or other groundes or groūd
inclosed,

Felony.

Wyfe.
Seruant.
Ryde.
Harnes.

Felony.

Kyll.

Breake.

Inclosures.
Banks.

Comen.
way.
Pond.

warren. Houſe.

Abate rentes Mylles.

Proclam.

Attempte.

Imprſt. Mainprſe.

Damſ.

Co

Inc

Jufl. Shiri Mere Bea Conſt

Conſpyd.

ſucloſed, or in any of them, or to de-ſtroy anye maner of parkes, or parke or fyſhe ponde, or poole, or any warrens, or warren of connies, or anye douehouſes, or to pul, or cut downe any houſe, barne, mpll, or to burne any ſtackes of corne or graine, or alter, defalke, or abate the rentes or yerely value of any manours, lãdes, or tenementes of anye the Queenes ſubiectes, or the pryce of any victuall, corne, or grayne, or anye other thyng vſuall for the ſuſtenaunce or apparell of men, and beyng requyred or cõmaunded by any Juſtyce of the peace, or the ſhyryffe of the cõtie, or by any Mayours, Baylyffes, or Baylyffe, or other head officer of any citie or towne corporate, where ſuche aſſembly ſhal be hadde, by proclamacion to be made in the quenes name, to retyre or retourne to theyr habitacions, places, or houſes, and they ſo requyred by ſuche proclamacion, ſhall not ſo do, but after that ſhall in forcyble maner, in fourme aforeſayde, attempte to do, or put in vre anye of the thynges laſte abone mencioned. That then euery of the ſame perſons, beyng aboue the nombre of two, and vnder the numbre of xii. ſhall ſuffer impriſonment of his or theyr bodyes, by the ſpace of one yere, without bayle or maynpryſe. And alſo that yf any perſone or perſones at any tyme after the ſayde .xx. daye of December, ſhall be dampnified, or hurted by the doyng, committing, or puttyng in vre of anye vnlawful act, or thyng aboue mentioned, that then all and ſynguler perſones ſo dampnyfyed, and hurte ſhall recouer and haue damages wyth the coſtes of theyr ſuite ſuſteyned in that behalfe, trebled agaynſt the offendours therein. And for as muche as ſuche euyll diſpoſed perſones, which of late tyme made commocions and rebellyon in certeyne places within this realme, beyng but fewe in numbre, at ſuche tyme as they dyd begyn the ſame commocion, were not in ſhorte tyme after the begynning thereof ſuppreſſed by ſtrengthe, for that the louyng ſubiectes at that tyme, for feare to incurre in danger of the lawes of this realme, durſte not take vpon them ſo to do, a greate number of euyl diſpoſed perſones dyd come, and ioyne them ſelues to the ſayde ſmall number, whereby the ſame euyl diſpoſed perſones toke vpon thē ſuche boldenes that they wouldē not bee reduſed to obedience wythout much bloudſheddyng, to the greate daunger of the perſon of the prince, where yf the ſayde ſubiectes durſt haue taken vppon them to haue ſuppreſſed them at ỹ begynnyng, ſuche inconuenience, and bloudſhedde ſhoulde not haue folowed. Therfore it is, &c. that if any perſones aboue the numbre of two that at any tyme after the ſayde .xx. day of December, ſhall be vnlawfully, and of theyr owne auctoritie aſſembled together, to the intent with force and armes to do, practyſe, or put in vre, anye of the thinges aboue mencioned, that then it ſhalbe lawfull to euery Juſtice of peace, and to euery Shyryffe in any countye being within the Queenes dompnyons, and to euerye Mayer Baylyffe, and other head officer of any Citie or Towne corporate, for the tyme he ſhall bee in Office, or anye other perſone or perſones hauynge the Queenes commyſſion, or letters from her hyghnes, as well to rayſe and aſſemble the Queenes louynge ſubiectes, in maner of warre, to bee atrayed in ſuche greate numbre, as he or they then ſhall thinke meete or hable, to the intente by violence and ſtrengthe, to ſuppreſſe, apprehende, and take the ſayde perſones that ſo ſhalbe vnlawfully aſſembled. And that yf the ſayde perſones ſo vnlawfully aſſembled, after

ſuche

suche commaundement or requeste by proclamacion made, shall contynue together, and not endeavour theym selues to retourne towardes theyr habytacions, houses, or places from whence they came, in suche shorte time as they may conuenyently, that then it shal be lefull to euery Justice of peace, Shiriffe, and also euery Mayer, Baylyffe, & other head officer of any Citie or towne corporate and to euery other persone, hauinge auctoritie, as is aforesayde, after suche commaundement or requeste by proclamacion made, and to suche persons as shall bee assembled wyth any Justice of peace, or Shyriffe, or with any Mayre, Bayliffe, or other head offycer of anye citie or towne corporate, and with euery other persone, hauing auctoritie as is aforesayde, to suppresse, apphende and take those persõs so vnlawfully assembled, whiche after suche proclamacion made, shall continue together, and not endeuour thẽ selues to retourne towarde theyr habitacions or places frõ whence they came, and that yf the sayde persones so vnlawfully assembled together, or any of them shall fortune to bee kylled, slayne, maymed, or hurte, in, or about the suppressynge or takynge of them, that then euery suche Justice of peace, Shiriffe, Mayre, Bayliffe, and other head officer, and euery other persone, hauinge auctoritie as is aforesayde, and al and singuler persones by him or them assembled, shall bee free, discharged, and vnpunyshable, aswell agaynste the quene as agaynst all and euery other person and persones, of, for, or concernynge the killinge, slayinge, maymyng, and hurtyng of any persone or persones, so vnlawfullye assembled, that shall fortune to bee killed slayne, maymed, or hurte, about or by occasion of suppressing or taking of them. And furthermore be it, &c. ¶

Copholder

Shirife

Justice.

Comission

Lord

Refuse

Fine.

Copy holdes

Lorde

Enter

During lyfe

Fermar

al and euery copyholder, or customary holder, being yomã, artificer, husbandeman, or labourer, and beynge of the age of .xviii. yeres, or more, & vnder the age of .lx. yeres, not sycke, impotente, lame, maimed, ne hauing any other iust or reasonable excuse or cause to the contrarye, and beyng required by the Shyriffe, Justyce, or Justices of peace, or other, hauynge auctoritie by this acte, or by commission, or letters as is aboue sayde in that behalfe, they declaring theyr sayde auctoritie, or beynge required by the immediate lord or Lordes, of whom suche coppy holdes, or customary holdes then shall bee holden, to serue the Queenes maiestie for anye the causes aboue rehersed, and refuse so to do, shall onely durynge the lyfe of suche persone or persones, so refusinge, forfeite and lose to his or their Lorde or Lordes, of whom suche copy or customary holdes then shal be immediately holden, and should be holden, durynge the life of suche persone or persones so refusyng, in case he or they hadde not so refused all their coppy holdes, and customarye holdes. And that it shall bee lawful to euery suche Lorde or Lords, their heyres or assignes, of whom suche coppy holdes, or customarie holdes, shall bee immediatelye holden, and shoulde haue been holden, in case that suche persone or persones hadde not so refused by vertue of this presente acte, to enter and take into hys or their handes or possession, al such coppy holdes, and customary holdes so holde of them, or any of them immediatley, & to retain ẏ same, during onely the lyfe of euerye suche offendour or offendours in suche maner and fourme, as he or they shold haue hadde the rentes or seruice of suche coppy holde, and customary holde, in case suche persone or persones so refusynge, hadde not refused. And that all and euery fermour, beinge a yoman,

yoman, husbandman, artyficer, or labourer, and beyng of the age of xviii. yeres or more, and vnder ỹ age of lx. yeres, not sycke, impotente, lame, maymed, ne hauing anye other iust reasonable excuse, or cause to the contrary, and beyng requyred by the Shyriffe, Justyce, or Justices of the peace, or other, hauynge auctho̅ritie by thys acte, or by commyssion or letters, as is aforesayde in this behalfe they declaryng theyr sayde auctho̅ritie, or beynge requyred by theyr landelorde or landlords for the tyme beyng, to whō the rētes of suche fermes shall bee then rising commyng or growynge to serue the Queenes maiestie for any ỹ causes aboue rehearsed, and refuse so to do, shall durynge only the lyse of suche fermour or fermours, so refusynge forfaite and lose to suche Landelord and Landelordes, as shoulde haue hadde the rente of suche fermours, durynge the lyse and lyues of suche persone & persons, so refusing all theyr sayd fermes and that it shal be lawefull to euery suche Landlorde and Landelordes theyr heires, and assignes to whom the rentes of such fermes shoulde haue been due, durynge the lyse of suche persone or psones so refusing, in case suche persone or persons hadde not so refused by vertue of this psent acte, to enter and take into his or theyr handes or possession, all suche fermes, and to reteigne the same, durynge onelye the lyse of euery suche offendour or offendours. Prouided alwayes, and be it. &c. that after the death, expyracion, or determinacion of the interest or terme of yeres, of euerye suche coppy holder, cuſtomary holder, or fermour, as so shall offende, and forfayte any of the sayde coppye holdes, customary holdes, or fermes as is aforesayde, that than all and euery suche persone and persons, as shoulde or ought to haue hadde the sayde coppye holdes, cuſtomarye holdes, or fermes, after, or by the death, expyration, or determynacion of the interesse or terme of yeres, of suche coppy holder, cuſtomarye holder, or fermour, in case such coppye holder, cuſtomarye holder, or fermour hadde not so offended, ne forfayted, shall and maye haue the same coppye holdes, cuſtomarye holdes, and fermes, by entre, accion, admyssyon, or otherwyse in like maner, fourme, and condycyon, and by suche wayes and meanes as they, and euerye of them, shoulde myght, or ought to haue hadde, yf no suche forfayture or offence hadde been hadde, done, or committed. And also be it. &c. that yf any persone or persones, whiche at any time after the sayde twenty daye of December, shall bee spoken vnto, moued, or styred to make anye commocion, insurrection, or vnlawefull assembly, for any of ỹ intentes aboue mencioned, & do not wīn xviii. houres, nexte after he or thei shall bee spoken vnto, moued or styred, vnlesse he haue a good reasonable cause of excuse, declare the same to one Justyce of the peace or shyryffe of the sayde coūtie, or to ỹ Maier, Shiriffes, bailiffe, or bailiffes, or other hed officers of ani citie or towne corporat, wherre suche speakyng, mocion, or stirring shal be hadde, shal suffer imprisonement by the space of three monethes without bayle or mainprise, vnlesse he shal be discharged by three Justyces of peace of the same shire, where ỹ offence shal be, whereof one of ỹ said Justyces shall bee of the Quorum. And it is. &c. that if anye person or persones beynge aboue the age of xviii. yeres, and vnder the age of three score yeres, beyng able to serue and, not sycke, lame, or impotente, shall bee required by anye Justyce of the peace, or anye Shyryffe of any countie, where anye suche assembly

Shiriff. Justice. Comission. Landlord. Refuse. Forf. During lyfe. Fermes. Landlord. Entre. During lyfe. Death. Expiracion.

lig, shalbe, or by any Mayre, Bailif, or other head officer of any citie borough, or towne corporate, or by any other, by the commaodement of anye such iustice of peas, Shirife, Maire, Bailiffe, or other head officer, to goe with him or them, to suppresse the persons vnlawefully assembled, in maner and fourme aforesaid, ỳ then euery person which so beyng hable, & required, doth willingly & obstinately refuse so to do, shall suffer imprisonment of his body for one yere, wout baile or mainpris. Prouided alwais & be it &c. ỳ if the Quænes highnes, shall by her letters patets, make any lieutenãt in any countie or counties of this relm, for the suppressiõ of any commociõ, rebellion, or vnlawfull assembly, ỳ then as well all iustices of peace, of euery such countye, & the shirife & shirifes of the same, as all Maires, bailyfs, & other hed officers, & all inhabitãtes & subiectes of anye Countie, Citie, Borough, or towne corporate, within euery such couñty, shall vpon the declaracion of the said letters patentes, & request made, bee bound to gyue attẽdãce vpon ỳ same lieutenãt, to suppresse anye commocion, rebellion, or vnlawfull assẽbly vnlesse he or they, being so required, haue any reasonable excuse for hys nõ. attendãce, vpon pein of imprisõment for one hole yere. And be it &c. ỳ the order & forme of the proclamacions ỳ shalbe made by thauctoritie of this act, shall be as hereafter folowety, or with the like order & wordes in effect: ỳ is to say, the iustices or other person auctorised by this acte to make the said proclamacion, shall make or cause to be made an Oyes & after ỳ shall openly pronounce, or cause to be pronounced these wordes or like in effect. The Quene our soueraigne lady, chargeth & cõmãdeth all persons, being assembled, immediately to disperse themselues, & peaceably to depart to their habitaciõs, or to their lawfull busines, vpon the peines conteined in the acte, lately made against vnlawful & rebellious assẽblies. And God saue the quene. Prouided alwaies, & be it enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid, ỳ if any persõ or persons, do or shal molest, let, hinder, or hurt any person or persons, ỳ shall proclaime, or go to proclaime, according to the proclamacion, & order made in the statute aforesaide, wherby such proclamacion shall not bee made: that then all & euery such person & persõs, so molesting, letting hindering or hurting, & hauig knowlege of his message, shal incurre & be in such danger, & suffre such pein or peines & forfeitures, as ỳ persõs assẽbled to whom the proclamaciõ should haue ben made, should by thys acte incurre, for not obeying the proclamacion, if it had been made, or for doyng after the proclamation of any ỳ thinges before in this act expressed. And ỳ also all and euery such person & persons beyng assembled to the numbre aforesaid, to attempt, or do any the thinges aforesaid, to whom proclamacion should or ought to haue ben made, if the same had not ben let as is aforesayd, shall likewise in case they do afterwarde committe, put in vre, & do any the thinges aforesayde hauing any maner waies knowlege of the let so made, or by any meanes procuring the same lette, incurre, & be in like daunger, and suffer lyke pein or peines & forfeitures aforesaide in euery theyr degrees, as thoughe ỳ the proclamacion had been made. Any clause, article, or sentence heretofore in this acte included, made to the contrary notwithstanding. And be it &c. that this acte, or the effecte therof shalbe openly redde, published or decclared at euery quarter sessiõs & at euery lete and lawe daye. Prouided alwaies and be it &c. ỳ all and euery the heire and heires of all and euery the offendour or offendours in

Molest. Hurt. Proclaim. Paynes. Forf. After comit. Paynes. Forf. Published. Sessions. Lete. Heyres.

any the cases aforesaid, & all & euery
person and persones bodies politike
& corporate, theyr heires, successors,
and executours, & euerye of them o-
ther then such person & persons one-
ly as shalbe attainted, conuicted, or
outlawed, of any the aforesayd offe-
Felony. ces of felonie, shall haue holde, & en-
ioy al such right, title, entre, interest
leases, possession, rentes, condicions,
profites, commodities, and aduaun-
tages, as they or any of them haue,
or hereafter shall haue, or of ryght
ought to haue, in, or to any honours
castelles, manours, landes, tene-
mentes, woodes, rentes, reuersions,
seruices, or hereditaments, whatso-
euer, in, or to any parte or parcell
therof, in as large and ample maner
& fourme, to al intentes, construccio-
ons and purposes, as if such attein-
dour had neuer been hadde ne made,
any thing in this act to the cõtrary,
in any wise notwithstanding. Sa-
Liberties. uing to al and euery person and per-
sons, bodies politique and corporate
and their successo'rs, their liberties
and fraunchises, in such maner and
fourme, as if this act had neuer been
had ne made. And be it &c. that if a-
ny person or persons, after the said
xx. day of Decembre do moue stirre,
Procure. or procure any person or persons, to
committe, or do any of the offences
in this present act specified, that then
euery such person, whych shall so pro-
cure, stirre, or moue any person or p-
sons, so to offende, shall suffre suche
Imprisõ. peine and punishement by imprisõ-
ment, without baile or mainprise,
as is before expressed in this present
act, against counsailours of such of-
fences. And that if anye persones, to
xl. the number of. xl. or moe, after ỳ said
twenty day of Decembre, shall assẽ-
ble together, in forcible maner, vn-
lawfully, and of their owne auctho-
ritie, to the intent to doe, exercise, or
put in vre any of the thynges aboue
specified or to doe other felonous or
rebellious acte or actes, and so shall
contynue togyther by the space of
three houres after proclamacyon, shall
shall be made, at, or nyghe the place
where they so shall be assembled, or
in some market town therunto nert
adioining, and after notice therof to
them giuen, that then euery persone
so willyngly assembled in forcyble
maner, and so continuyng together
by ỳ space of three houres after such
proclamacyon shall bee made, and
notyce thereof gyuen, shalbe adiud-
ged a felon, and shal suffer death, as
in case of felony. And be it &c. that no
lieutenaunt or lieutenantes ỳ shall
be appointed or made by auctho'rityes
or colour of this act, or for to execute
thys act, shal in any wise make, put,
or constitute vnder him or them, or
in hys or theyr place, any deputye or
deputies, nor shall call, conuent, or
appoint to appere before him or thẽ,
by the only auctho'rytie of lieutenan-
cy, or of commission of lieutenancy,
any person or persons, for any cause
or matter, whatsoeuer, saue only for
the causes and matters expressed in
thys present act, and for none other.
And that no person or persons shall
be put to any losse, forfaiture, paine,
or punishemẽt of lyfe, land, or gods,
as accessary to any person or persõs
that shall commit any of thoffe'rces
conteyned in thys present act for re-
ceiuing, cõforting, or ayding of any
such offendour after such act cõmit-
ted or done. And that no attainder
or conuiccyon of any person or per-
sons, for any offẽce or offences here-
in conteined shall bee any maner of
corruption of blonde betwene the of-
fender, and any of his auncestours,
or such person and persons as shold
haue ben heire to such offender, if no
such attaindre or conuiccion had be
had, sauing to all and euery persone
and persones, body and bodyes poly-
tique, and incorporate, and theyr
successours, their liberties and fran-
chises

chiles, in such maner and fourme as if this act had neuer be had ne made. And be it &c. that one acte of parlement made in the session of the parlement, holden vppon prorogacion at Westminster the .iiii. day of Nouembre, in the thirde yere of the raigne of king Edwarde the first, and there cõtinued and kept to the firste daye of Februarye in the fourth yere of the raigne of the said king, intituled by the name of an acte for the punisshement of vnlawful assembles, and rising to the kinges subiectes, and all and euery braunche, clause, sentence and article therin contained, shall be from the twenteth day of Decembre next comming, vtterly voide, and of no force, to al intents constrvccions, and purposes. And this acte onely to bee put in execucyon for and concerning the offences mencioned in ỹ layd former act. Thys acte to continue vnto the ende of the next parlement. An. 1. Ed. 1. parliamento ca. 12. And after. An. 1. Ed. 2. parliamento. cap. 12. this act is continued to ỹ last day of the nert parlement. And after An. 1. & 2. Ph. & Ma. cap. 16. it is continued tot he last day of the nert parlement. And after. An. 2. & 3. Ph. et Ma. cap. 21. it is continued to the last day of the nert parlement. And after. an. 4. & 5. Ph. & Ma. it is continued to the last day of the nert parlement. And vis continued. 1. El. ca. 17.

10 The sayde acte and statute (3. of 1. M. 1. *parlemento*, ca. 12. *before* 9) and euery braunche, clause, and article therein conteigned, shall stande remaine, continue, & be in ful force and strength, to all intentes and purposes, for, and during the naturall life of the Quenes most excellẽt maiestie that now is (which almightye god long preserue & continue) and to thende of the parlement then next following. And ỹ the said act & statute, & the wordes & sentences mentioned & contained in the said act, shall extẽde & be to the quenes highnes ỹ now is, as fully & amply as euer the same did extende to the said late quene Marye An. 1. El. ca. 17.

11 An. 11. H. 7. ca. 7. an act was made against riots & routes to endure to ỹ nert pleint. And after. an. 12. H. 7. ca 2. ỹ act was cõtinued to ỹ nert pleint in all.

Se Courts. 2.	tre in all.
Execucion. 1.	Iust. of p. 3. 9.
Execution of	Iust. of assise. 2.
statutes. 1.	Passage. 4.
Exigent. 3.	Rebellion in al.
Forcible en-	Treason. 2.

Criuers.

Se Chester. 9.	Seuerne. 1.
Hauens in all.	

Robbery.

ET pour ceo qui la peas de la terre ad este feblement gard auãt ces heures pur defaut de bõ suit faire sur les felons solonc̃ due mañ, & noisemẽt ỹ enchelon dez frãchises ou lez felõs sont reseux. Parauen & qui toutz cõmanalmẽt soiẽt prisez & apparailz au cõmãdemẽt, & a les sõmons dez viscõtz & au crie de payz de suer & arester lez felõs, quãt mestier serr, auribñ dels frãchises cõe dehorz, & ceux qui ceo ne ferrõt, et de ceo soient attaintez, & roy prẽdr̃ a eur greuemẽt. Et si le def. soyt trouue en le sñor de la frãchise, le Roy le prendra a sñ le frãchise. Et si le defaut soit en bailif, eit lenprisonment dun an, & puz̃ soit greuement reinte, et sil neit de quoy, eyt lenprisonment de. 2. ans, et si bisc. cozoñ, ou aut̃ bailif depuis frãchise ou de horz ỹ louer ou per prier, ou ỹ nul mañ daffinity conceler, consentent, ou procurent de cõceler les felontes faites en lour baillies, ou autrem̃t se feygnont attacher ou arrester les meskaillatz ỹ la ou ilz purrõt: ou autrem̃t se feignõt de fair lour office en nul mañ de fauour dez meskaillatz, et de ceo soiẽt arteintz quilz eient lenprisonment dun an, et puis soiẽt greuemene reintes. Et silz neint de quoy dẽe reintz eient lenprisonment de. iiii. ans. W. 1. cap. 10.

Peas. Felony. Fraunchises. Arrest. Fraunchise. Fozf. Bayly. Iurpaif. Bbitif. Cozoner. Concele.

And after. an. 23. H. 6. ca. 5. it is enacted that this statut shalbe put in execucion.

Felonies. 2 ¶ Pur ceo que de iour en iour roberies, homicides, arsõs, & larcenies plus souent sount faitz, que auaunt ne soylent, et felons ne poyent estre attaintz per serement des iurrours Attaint. Iurrors. queux plus voluntiers suffrent felonies estre faitz as estraunges gentes et passer sauns peine que enditer les meskaisours, dount grand party sõt gentz de mesme le payes, ou a meyns si les meskaisours soient de aut pays les receitours sont des visne. Et ceo sount ilz pour taunt que serement nest pas oze done as iurrours ne en pays ou les felonies fuerount faites Restitucion. et quant a restitucion des dam̃ peyn aust̃ ne fuist purueu pour lour concelement et lour lachetes. Nostre sir Felons. le roy pur abater le poier des felons cy ad estable pein en ceo cas, sciint qui pur peur de la pein plus qui pour peur de serement a nully deiszmes ne esparent, ne nuls felonies concelent deiszmes, et soit la crie, fait en Covcrie. toutz counties, hundzed, marches, faires et toutz autrez lieux, ou soleñe assẽble des gentz serr̃, iginț qui nul̃ per ignozance soy poet excuser, qui chesc. pays deiszmes soit sciint gard̃ qui maintenãt aỹz robberies et felo- Freshsuite. nies faitz, sopt fait freshe suit de bill̃ en bill̃ de pays en pays. Et ensemẽt Enquere. enquestz soit̃ faitz si mesl̃ soit en bill̃ per celuy qui souerain est de la bill̃, et puis en hundzed̃, & en frãchise, & en countie, & ascũ soitz en. ii. iii. ou. iiii. Felonies. counties, en cas quant felonies serront faitz en marches dez coũties, sciint q meskaisours purrõt estr̃ atteintz Attaynt. & si le pays de cozps de tiels messeysours ne respoigñ la pein serra tiel̃, qui chescũ pays. s. gentz en pays de- Aunswer. murrãtz respoigñ des roberies faitz Hundr. et dam̃, sciint qui tout le hundzed̃ su Franchise. le roberie serra fait, ou les frãchises queux sont dedeins le prectinct de m̃ le hũdzed̃, respoiñ pur roberies faitz.

Et si la roberie soit fait en deuisez de deux hundzed̃, cy respoigñ ambideux les hundzed̃ ensemblement ouc les frãchisez qui dedeinz lez prectinctz sõt et pluz longe term̃ nauer̃ le pays aỹz la roberie & felony faitz que demy an deins q̃l demy an contendr̃ quilz facent grẽe de la robery ou del meskaitz ouquilz respoigñ del cozps des meskisors. Et pur ceo qui le roy ne doit pas qui gentes soient sodainement empouers de cel paine qui semblelt dure a ascuns gentes grãt le roy qui ele ne soit mye maintenant encozue, mes preigñ la peyn respyte iesques al Pasche proschein ensuant, et dedeins cel terme berra le Roy coment le pays soy pozrera, et cesseront tiels felonies et roberies, apres q̃l terme toutz soyent certeins, que lauantdit pain curra generalment, ceskaliaoir gentez en pays demurrantz respoigñ des robertes et felonies faytz en lour pays. Et a plus suertye del pays le roy ad commaund̃, qui en les graundes billes, queux sont cloes les pozres soyent fermes de soleil recouchaunt iesques al soleil leuant. Et qui nul home herberge en suburbe ne en sozeyn chiefe de la ville, si de heur̃ nonne vncoze de iour, si le hoste ne voille responder pur luy. Et les baillifes des villes chescũ semain ou a meyns chescun quinsem̃, facent inquestes des gentes herberges en suburbes ou en sozain chief des bill̃. Et silz trouent nulz herbergeours, queux rescepuent gentes estraunges en auter maner, ou gentz dõt suspection soit, quilz soyent gentz encontre la peas, cy enfacent les baylyffes dzoyt. Et comaunde est delozmes per le Roy, qui bill̃ soyent gardes sciint come auncientment soilent estr̃ faitz ceskaliaoir del iour de lascencion iesques le iour de saint Michell̃ en chescun citie. vi. homes a chescun pozt en chescun burgh per. xii. hões, en chescun vill̃ entre per. vi. homes ou. iiii. ou. solonqs le number des gẽtz queux

queur inhabitent en la vill, et garde la vill cõtinuelmẽt per tout la nuicte del soleil recouchãt iesqs al soleil leuãt. Et si nul estrange passa p eux, soyt arestus iesqs al matin. Et si nul suspecciõ soit troue, si aillent quitz. Et si le dit troue suspecciõ maint soyt liuer al vic. et le vic. sãs dam luy receiue, et saluement luy gard iesqs a tãt que en due maner soit deliuer. Et si ceux ne suffrent pas estr arestus, soit hue & crie leue sur eux. Et ceux qui gardẽt la vill les suẽt oue tout la vill oue les vills disunetz, oue hue et crie de vill en vill iesqs a tãt qz soẽt pryes et liueries al vic. come e anãtdit. Et pur arestements de tielx estrãgez nul ne soit enchesõ. Et cõmaunde est ensement q̃ les hautes chemins des vill merchãdes as auters villes merchãdes soient desozmes enlarges, la ou il y ad boys et haiz ou fosses, issint q̃ il neit fosse subbois ou buissons, ou home poit eschaper pour malefaire prez de chemin de. CC. peez de lun part, & CC. pẽs de laut, issint qui cẽ estant nerstent pas as keynes, ne as graundes suitz, per quoy qui ceo soit clere de south. Et si per defaute del seignoz qui ne boudza fosse southboiz ou bushons en la fourme auaunt dit abat, et robberies soyent en eux faitz respoign le seignour de la robery, et si leit murder, soit le seignour reinte al volũte del Roy, et si le seignour ne suffrit de southboys abater, si aide le pays luy a ceo faire, et le Roy bost que en sez demeines frees & boyz deinz fozest & de hoz, soient les chemins enlarges come auant est dit. Et si p cas park soit pris de haut chemin cy contendza a q̃ le seignoz amenuse son par iesqz a le larges de. CC. peez prez del haut chemin, cõe est auantdit, ou qui face tiel mure, fosse, ou hay, que malfeisours ne puissent passer ne retorn pour male faire. Et commaund est ensement que chescun home eit en sa mes. armur pur le peas garder solonqz launcien assise. s. chescũ home entre quinze ans, & xl. ans, soyt assis et iure as armes solonqz le quantitye de lour terres et de lour chateur, cestassauoir a. xb. liuer de tres & chateur de. xl. marcez hauberk, chapel de fer, espee, cotell, & chiualk, et a. x. liueres de terre & chateur de. xx. marcez hauberk, chapel de fer, espeez, et cotell a C. s. de terre de purpoint, chapel de fer, espee, et cotell, de. xl. s. de terre & de pl iesqs a. C. s. de ter, espee, arke setes, & cotelz et que meins, a que. xl. s. de ter soit iure a faur gisarmes cotelz et auters meines armes, et que meins ad que. xx. marces de chateur espees, cottels, et auts meins armes, et toutz les auters q̃r auer poyent, eynt arkes & setes hoz de fozest, & en la fozest arkes et piles. *see plays and games 2. part of this last article altered.*) Et qui veu des armes soit fait per chesc. an deux foitz. Et en chescũ hundred et franchises soient eslues deux constables a faire le view des armes, et lez cõstables auandits presentent denant lez iustices assignes, quaunt ils viendr en pays les defautes, queux ils aueront troues des armures, et dez suitz des villes, et des chemins, & prestẽt aux les gentz queux her ger gẽt gentz estrãges en villes de vplãd, pur q̃r ils ne voillẽt respondre. Et les iustic. assign en chescun parlement prezen: tent au roy les defautes, queux aueront troue, et le roy sur ceo fra remedy. Et bien soit garde desozmes biscountes bayliffes deyns franchises & de hoz, greinders, ou maindzes, queux bailly ou fozestrie eient en fee ou en auter maner, que iz suent leue et crie oue le pays. Et solonqz ceo que ilz sont tyent chiuals et armure a ceo fayre, et si nully soit, qui ne le face, soyent les defautes presẽtez per les constables as iustices assign, et puis apres per eux au Roy, come est auauntdyt, et le Roy fra remedy. Et commaũde le roy & defend, qui faire ne marches desozmes ne soyent ten en cemitery pour le honour de saint

View. Armour. Constables. Present. Present. Shirif. Bayly. Armour. Present. Fryers.

Felonies. Robberies.

Bodies.

Gates.

Bayly.

watches. Wapes.

Swozne.

Armour.

Constable.

Shiriffes. Iuy.

esglise. Done a Wincheſter l.s. iour de Octobre, lā du reign le roy. E.13. ſtat Wink edit. An.13. E.1.

3 ¶Modus inquirendi de Statut Wintoñ, qñ obſeruatur & quādo nō & qui ea in ſtatut voluerint obſeruar aut qui ea obſeruare nō permiſerūt De felonijs et roberijs fact poſt paſcha, an. regni reg. Ed.13. & qualit de robertis factis, vbi & p quos fiūt & coram fecte p inquiſitiones ſecundum tenor ſtatutorū poſt modū inde factorū. Et ſi de corpor hmodi malefactorum vic. huculq; reſponderunt vel non. Item ſi porte ciuitatū aut magnorum burgorum clauſe ſint ad occaſu ſolis vſque ad ortum eiuſdem. Et ſi aliqui extranei hoſpitati fuerit in ſuburbio vel in forinſeca pte ville niſi de die, pro quibus hoſpites voluerint reſpondere. Et etiam qualiter balliui et alij miniſtri villarū fecerit inde inquiſitionē. Et ſi vigilie facte fuerint ſecundum quod cōtinetur in pdicto ſtatuto vel non. Et quo modo vigiliatores fecerint vigiliā. Et ſi regales vie de villis mercatorijs vſque villas mercatorias elargiata ſint tā in villis dominicis domini regis quā alibi, prout ſtatuit. Et ſi non ſint elargiate, que vie & vbi ſint, et qui eas elargiaſſe debuerūt. Et qui elargationem impediūt, tam in parcis quam in alijs boſcis. Item ſi omnes inter. xb. annos. & lx. ſint iurati ad conſeruationem pacis. Item ſi habeant arma in domibus ſuis ſecundum quantitatem terre et catallorum ſuorū p conſeruatione pacis, prout ſtatuit. Item ſi conſtabularii fecerint debito modo viſum armorum et altorum, que ſpectant ad eorum officium nec ne. Item ſi vic. hundredarii, balliui libertatum, & foreſtarii ad hutellum leuat venerint, & proſecuti fuerint p pace domini regis conſeruand ſecūdū ſtatutum nec ne. Articuli inquiſitiōn ſuper ſtatutum Wintoñ edit tempore. E.1.

4. ¶Come en leſtatut fait a Wincheſter en temps meſme le Roy lapel ſoit contenus q̄ ſi nul eſtrange paſſe p pays de noit, de q̄ hōe eit ſuſpecciō, ſoit maintenant arreſt et liuere au viſcont, & demurge en en gard tanq; il ſoit ducmēt deliuer, et diuerſes homicides, robberies, et felonies ount eſte faitz eins ces heures per gentes q̄ ſōt appell Roberdeſmā, wakfours, & raghlaches: Si eſt accord et eſtabl, que ſi home eit ſuſpeccion de mal de nul tiel, ſoit il de iour, ſoit il de noit qui maintenant ſoit arreſtus per les conſtables des villes, et ſil ſayent arreſtus en franchiſes ſoyēt liueres as baillies des franchiſes: et ſi en gildable, ſoient liueres as viſcontes, et garder en priſon, tanqa la venue des iuſtices aſſignes a deliuerer les gaoles et endimientiers facēt les viſcountes ou les baillifes des franchiſes enquerre des tiels arreſtus, et a la venue des iuſtices retournēt deuant eux de ceo lour enqueſtz, et ceo q̄ ils aueront troues, & les cauſes des priſes, oue le corps, et ouſtre ayent les Juſtices a la deliueraunce des tiels arreſtus, ſolonque la ley. Et en cas que les viſcountes ou bayliffes des fraunchiſes nauerount pas enquis des tiels arreſtus ſayent amercyes, et nient meines facent les Juſtices enquer, et ouſtre aillent a la deliueraunce come deſus eſt dit. An.5 E. 3. Cap.14.

5 ¶Pur ceo que graund clamour et grevouſes plaintz ſount faitz ſibē per aliens, come p deinſeine, q̄ merchātes & auters paſſauntz per my la roialme deng oue lour merchandyſes et auters biens ſont tues, & deſrobbes, et meſmement ore p̄ qui ne ſolopent, dont remedy nadeſſe fayt as complaintz. Noſtre ſeignour le Roy conſiderant le profit qui purra auenir au dit roial p venue & demurr de marchātz aliēs en meſme le roial et les dan. & miſchiefz qui a eux & auters ſont faitz de iour en auk per tiels homicides, & robberies, & voillāt pur-

uoyz

noyz a la suertie ꝛ indēnity dez marchātes et auters saisditz, ad ozdeine. ꝛc. au tiñ que marchātz aliens eyent greindr̄ volunte et cozage de beignir en le dit roialme Dengleterre, que remedye soit fait dessoze hastiuement as tielz marchauntes ꝛ auters issint dessrobbez, solonque la fozme contenus en lestatute nadgayz fayt a Wince. 8. que crie soit fayt solemnement en toutz counties, hundzedes, marches, fairs, et toutz auters lieux ou solemne assemblie serra dez gentz issint que nul per ignozaunce le puisse excuser, que chescun payes issint desormes soyt garde que maintenāt aps robberies ꝛ felonies fait soit fait freshe suit de vill en vill et de pays en pays, et soient enquestes auri (si mestier soit) pzyses en villes pur celuy qui est soueraigne del vill, ꝛ puis en hundzedes, franchises et en counties, et ascunz soitz en deux, ou troys, ou. iiij. counties, en cas quaunt felonyes serront faitez en marches des counties, issint que meskaisours puissint este attaintz (ꝛ si le pays dez tielz maners des meskaysours ne respoign̄, la pein serra tiel, que chescū payz. 8. gentes en payz demurrantz respoignent dez robberies faitz ꝛ dez dam̄, issint que toute le hundzed̄ ou la robbery serra fait oue les franchises qui sont deinz la precinct dez mesmez les hundzedes respoignent de la robbery fait. Et si la robbery suisdit soit fait en deuise des les deux hundzedez respoignent ambideux les hūdzedes ensemblement, oue les fraunchises. Et plus longe terme nauera la pays apzez la robberie fayt ou felonye que vi. iours, deyns les queux ilz coupēt ilz facent gree de la robberie ou dez meskaitz, ou q̄ ilz respoign̄t dez cozpz des meskaisours. An. 28. E. 3. ca. 11.

Se Aliens. 1. 21. 23. 26.
Assise. 3. 12. Fozfett. 18.
Breakers of leages. 1. Fozfeyture. 17.
Clergy. 12. 16. 19. Justices of p. 3.
Dyer et termiñ. 3. Marchātz. 12.
Dyer et termiñ. 3. Riots. 5. 6.
Passage. 4. Sanctuaries. 4.
Proclamacions. 1. Tindale. 1. 2.
Restitucion. 2. Wales. 27.

1 ¶ Rochester.

TOutz les brieues per lez gardeinz de le nouelk̄ pont de Rochester, et lour successours, a purchasers, ou p auters encountre eux a purchasers, soient maintenus ꝛ sustenus, per la ley Dengleterre. Et combien que lez ditz gardeins, ou ascun deux soit ou soiēt amoues, ou expulses de lour dit office, ou deup ou de uient pendantes les dites brieues, nient meins mz les brieues estoient et soiēt bonez et effectuelx en la ley pur toutz iours. An. 9. H. 6. cap. 12. Bridges. Writ abate.

Se Townes. 4.

1 ¶ Croistone.

WHere the town of Roiston was in fiue seuerall parishes after by An. 32. H. 8. ca. 44. the churche of the late Priorye in Roiston is made the parishe church of Royston, and a vicar perpetual made for ỹ same parishe, and the kyng made patron of that vicarage, and ỹ vicarage made vnder the diocesse of the Bishoppe of London, and the tithes of corn, hey, woll, lambe, and calfe, appointed to the persons of the. 5. parishes as before this act, and the vicar of Royston to haue the other tythes, offringes, oblacions, obuencions and other ecclesiasticall duetties and rightes, and the. 5. parsons to haue like remedye for their tithes of corne, hey, wolle, and lambe, and calfe, as before thys statute. Church. Vicar. Tythes.

1 ¶ Rome.

VWhere the kynges humble and obeydent subiectes, the clargye of thys realme of Englande, haue not onely knowleged according to the truthe, that the Conuocacions of the same clergie, is alwaies,

hath been and ought to be assembled only by the kings writ, but also submitting thẽselues to ẏ kings maiestie, hath promised in *Verbo sacerdotii*, that they wyl neuer frõ hencefoꝛth pſume to attẽpt, allege, claim, oꝛ put in vꝛe oꝛ enacte, pꝛomulge, oꝛ execute anye new canõs cõſtitucions, oꝛdinãce pꝛouincial, oꝛ other, oꝛ by whatſoeuer other name they ſhall be called in the cõuocatiõ, onles ẏ kings moſt royal aſſent & licence may to thẽ be had, to make, pꝛomulge, & execute the ſame: & ẏ his maieſtie do giue his moſt roial aſſent & auctoꝛitie in ẏ behalf. And wꝛere diuers conſtitucions, oꝛdinãce & Canons pꝛouincial oꝛ Synodall, which heretofoꝛe hath ben enacted & be thought not onely to be much pꝛeiudiciall to the kynges pꝛerogatyue royal, & repugnãt to the lawes & ſtatuts of this relm, but alſo ouermuch oncrous to his highnes & his ſubiects the ſaid clergy hath moſt humbly beſought the kinges highnes, ẏ the ſaid conſtitucions & canons may be committed to the exa᷑minacion & iudgement of his highnes, & of. xxxii. perſons of the kinges ſubiects, whereof xvi. to be of the vpper & nether houſe of the parlement, of the temporaltie, and other. xvi. to bee of the clergie of this realme: And all the ſayde. xxxii. perſons to be choſẽ and appointed by the kinges maieſtie. And ẏ ſuche of ẏ ſaid conſtitutions, & canons as ſhall be thought & determined by the ſayde xxxii. perſõs, oꝛ the moꝛe part of thẽ, woꝛthy to be abꝛogated & adnulled, ſhalbe abolite and made of no value accoꝛdingly. And ſuch other of the ſame conſtitutions and canons, as by the ſayd. xxxii. oꝛ the moꝛe part of them ſhalbe appꝛoued to ſtande with the lawes of God, & conſonãt to the lawes of this realme: ſhal ſtande in their ful ſtrength & power, the kings moſt royall aſſent firſt had & obteyned to ẏ ſame. Be it therfoꝛe now enacted, by auctoꝛitie of this pꝛeſent

xxxii.

Canons.

parlemẽt, accoꝛding to the ſaid ſubmiſſion & petition of the ſaid clergie, ẏ they ne any of them from hẽceforth ſhal pꝛeſume to attẽpt, allege, claim, oꝛ put in vꝛe any cõſtitutions, oꝛ oꝛdinãces pꝛouincial, oꝛ Sinodals, oꝛ any other canons: Noꝛ ſhall enacte, pꝛomulge, oꝛ execute any ſuch canõs conſtitutiõs, oꝛ oꝛdinãce pꝛouincial, by whatſoeuer name oꝛ names they may be called in theyꝛ conuocations in time cõming, which alway ſhalbe aſſẽbled by auctoꝛitie of ẏ kings writ: Onles the ſame clergy may haue the kinges moſt royal aſſent & licence to make, pꝛomulge, & execute ſuche canons conſtitucions, & oꝛdinãces pꝛouincial oꝛ Sinodall vpon peine of euery one of the ſaide clergie, doing contrary to this act, & being thereof conuict to ſuffre enpriſonment, and make fine at the kings will. And foꝛ as much as ſuch canons, conſtitucions, and oꝛdinãce as heretofoꝛe hath bẽn made by the clergie of this relm can not now at the ſeſſiõ of this pꝛeſent parlement, by reaſon of ſhoꝛtneſſe of time, be viewed, examined, & determined by the kinges highneſſe, and. xxxii. perſons to be choſen & appoynted, accoꝛding to the petition of the ſayd clergy, in fourme aboue reherſed: Be it therfoꝛe enacted by auctoꝛitie afoꝛeſaide, ẏ the kinges highnes ſhall haue power and auctoꝛite to nominate & aſſigne at his pleaſure the ſaid. xxxii. perſons of his ſubiects wherof. xvi. to be of the clergie. & xvi to be of the temporaltie. of the vpper & nether houſe of the parlement. And if any of the ſayd. xxxii. perſõs ſo choſen, ſhal happẽ to die beforꝛe their ful determinacion: then his highnes to nominate other from time to tyme of the ſaid two houſes of the parlemẽt to ſupply the numbꝛe of ẏ ſaid. xxxii. And ẏ the ſame. xxxii. by his highnes ſo to be named, ſhal haue power and auctoꝛitie to viewe, ſeꝛche, and examine the ſayd canons, conſtitutiõs,

and

and ordinaunce prouincyall and synodall heretofore made: and suche of them, as the kinges highnes, and the saide .xxvii. or the more parte of them shall deme & adiudge worthy to be continued, kepte, & obeyed, shall be from thens forthe kepte, obeyed & executed within this realme, so ỳ the kynges moste royall assent, vnder his great seale, be first had to the same. And the residue of the said canons, constitutions, & ordinaunce prouincyall, whiche the kynges, & the said xxvii. persons, or the more parte of them, shall not approue, or deme & iudge worthy to be abolite, abrogate, & made frustrate: shall from thens forthe be voyde & of none effecte, & neuer be putte in execution within this realme. Prouyded alway that no canons, constitutions, or ordinance, shall be made or putte in executiõ within this realm, by auctorytie of ỳ Conuocation of ỳ clergie, which shalbe contrariant or repugnant to the kinges prerogatiue royall, or the customes lawes or statutes of this realme: Any thinge cõteined in this act to the cõtrarie hereof notwithstandyng. And be it further enacted by auctorytie aforesaid, ỳ frõ ỳ feast of Easter, which shalbe in ỳere of our lorde god M.d.xxxiij. no maner of appeales shalbe had, pferred, or made out of this realme, or out of any the kynges dominions to the bysshop of Rome, nor to the see of Rome, in any causes or maters happyng to be in cõtẽtiõ, & happyng their commencement & begynnyng in any of the courtes within this realm, or wtin any ỳ kings dominiõs, of what nature cõdicõ, or qualitie so euer they be of: but ỳ all maner of appeles, of what nature or condicõ so euer they be of or what cause or matter so euer they cõcerne, shal be made & had by ỳ parties greued or hauing cause of appele, after such maner, forme, & cõditiõ, as is limitted for apeles to be had & pfecuted wtin this realm in causes of matrimonie, tithes, oblatiõs, and obuẽtiõs, by a statute therof made & establysshed sithen ỳ beginnynge of this present parliamẽt, & according to ỳ fourme & effect to ỳ said statute. any vsage, custome, pscripciõ, or any thinge or thynges to ỳ cõtrary herof notwithstãding. And for lacke of iustice at or in any ỳ courtes of ỳ archbysshoppes of this realme, or in any ỳ kinges dominiõs: it shalbe lawfull to ỳ parties greued, to appele to the kinges maiestie in ỳ kinges court of Chãcerie. And ỳ vpon euery such appele, a cõmission shalbe directed vnder ỳ great seale to such psõs as shalbe named by the kinges highnes, his heires or successours, lyke as in case of appele from ỳ Admirall courte to heare, & diffinitively determine such appeales, & ỳ causes cõcernynge the same. Whiche cõmissioners so by the kinges highnes his heyres, or successours, to be named or appointed, shal haue full power & auctorite to heare, & diffinitiuely determine euery such appele, wt ỳ causes & all circũstances concerning ỳ same: And ỳ such iugemente & sentẽce, as the said cõmissioners shal make & decree in & vpõ any such appele, shall be good & effectual & also diffinitiue. And no further apeles to be had or made frõ ỳ said cõmissioners for the same. And if any pson or psons, at any tyme after the said feast of Easter, procure or sue any maner of appeles, of what nature or cõdicion so euer they be of, to ỳ sayd bysshop of Rome, or to ỳ see of Rome or do pcure or execute any maner of pcesse frõ ỳ see of Rome, or by auctoritie therof, to ỳ derogatif or lette of ỳ dewe execution of this acte, or cõtrarie to the same: ỳ thẽ euery such pson or psõs (so doinge) their aydours coũsaylours, & abbettours, shall incurre & renne into the daũgers peines & penalties cõteyned & limytted in ỳ acte of prouision & premunire, made in .xvi. ỳere of ỳ kinges moste no-

Premunire.

ble

ble ꝓgenitour, kynge Richarde ꝯ ſe-
cõde, againſt ſuch as ſewe to ꝯ cõurt
of Rome ageyne ꝯ kynges crowne &
ꝓrogatiue royall. Prouided alwais,
ꝯ al maner ꝓuocatiõs & appeales here
after to be had, made, or take frõ ꝯ iu
riſdictiõ of any abbottes, ꝓiours, or
other heddes & gouernours of mona-
ſteries, abbeis, ꝓiories, & other hou-
Place exẽpt. ſes & places exempt, in ſuche caſes as
they were wont or moughte afore ꝯ
making of this act, by reaſõ of grãts
or liberties of ſuch places exempt, to
haue or make imediatly any appele
or ꝓuocatiõ to ꝯ biſhop of Rome, o-
therwiſe called pope, or to the ſee of
Rome ꝯ in all theſe caſes euery ꝑſon
& ꝑſõs, hauing cauſe of appeale or ꝓ-
uocation, ſhal may take & make their
appeles, & ꝓuocatiõs imediately to ꝯ
kynges maieſtie of thys realme into
ꝯ courte of Chaũcery in lyke maner
& fourme as they vſed afore to do to ꝯ
ſee of Rome: Whiche appeles & ꝓuo-
cations ſo made, ſhalbe diffinitiuely
determined by auctorite of ꝯ kinges
cõmiſſion, in ſuch maner & forme as
in this acte is aboue mẽcioned. So ꝯ
no archbiſhop nor biſhop of thys re-
alme, ſhall entremette or meddell wt
any ſuch appeles, otherwiſe or in any
other maner, then they moughte haue
done afore ꝯ making of this act: any
thyng in this act to ꝑ cõtrary therof
notwithſtãdyng. Prouided alſo ꝯ ſuch
canõs, cõſtitutiõs, or dinãces, & ſyno-
dals puinctall, being alredy made,
whiche be not contrariant nor repu-
gnãte to the lawes, ſtatutes, & cuſto-
mes of this realme, nor to ꝯ damage
or hurte of ꝯ kings ꝓrogatiue royall
ſhal mowe ſtyll be vſed & executed as
as they were afore ꝯ makyng of thys
acte, tyll ſuch time as they be viewed
ſerched, or other wiſe ordred & deter-
myned by ꝯ ſaid. xxtti. perſons, or the
more parte of thẽ, accordyng to ꝯ te-
nour, fourme, & effecte of this ꝓſẽt
act. An. 25. H. 8. ca. 19. This act was
repelled by. 1. & 2. P. & M. and reui-
ued by. An. 1. E. ca. 1.

2 ¶ Where ſithẽ ꝯ beginning of this
ꝓſẽt parlamẽt for repreſſe of ꝯ exa-
ctiõ of annates & firſt frutes of arch-
biſhopriches, & biſhopriches of thys
realm, wrongfully take by ꝯ biſhop
of Rome, otherwiſe called ꝯ pope & ꝯ
ſee of Rome: It is ordeyned & eſtably
ſhed by an act amonges other thiges
ꝯ the paimẽtes of ꝯ annates or firſt
frutes, & al maner cõtributions for ꝯ
ſame, for any ſuch archbiſhopriche or
biſhoprich, or for any bulles to be ob-
teyned frõ ꝯ ſee of Rome, to or for the
ſaid purpoſe or intent, ſhuld vtterly
ceſſe, & no ſuch to be paid for ani arch
biſhopriche or biſhopriche wtin thys
realm, otherwiſe than in ꝯ ſame acte
is expreſſed. And ꝯ no maner of ꝑſon
or ꝑſõs to be named, elected, ꝓfeted,
or poſtulated to any archbiſhoprich
or biſhoprich wtin this realm, ſhuld
pay the ſaid annates or firſt frutes,
nor any other maner of ſõme or ſom-
mes of money, penciõs, or annuites
for ꝯ ſame, or for any other lyke era-
ction or cauſe, vpõ peyn to forfait to
our ſouerayn lord ꝯ king, his heyres
& ſucceſſours, al maner his goodes &
cattals for euer & all ꝯ tẽporal lãdes
& poſſeſſions of ꝯ ſaid archbiſhoprich
or biſhoprich, during ꝯ tyme ꝯ he or
they ꝯ ſhuld offẽde cõtrary to ꝯ ſaide
act, ſhuld haue, poſſede & enioy ꝯ ſaid
archbiſhoprich or biſhoprich. And it
was further enacted, ꝯ if any ꝑſõ na-
med or ꝓſented to ꝯ ſee of Rome by ꝯ
kinges highnes or his heires or ſuc-
ceſſors to be biſhop of any ſee or dio-
ces within this realme ſhuld happen
to be letted delated or deferred at the
ſee of Rome frõ any ſuch biſhoprich
where vnto he ſhuld be ſo ꝓſented,
by meane of reſtrainte of bulles of ꝯ
ſaid biſhoppe of Rome otherwiſe cal
led the pope, & other thinges requiſite
to ꝯ ſame, or ſhuld be denied at ꝯ ſee
of Rome, vpon cõuenient ſuite made
for any bulles requiſite for any ſuch
cauſe: ꝯ then euery ꝑſon ſo ꝓſented

moughte

mought or should be cõsecrated here in Englãde by the archbishoppe, in whose prouince the said bysshoprische shall be so alwayes ꝑ the same perso̅ should be named & ꝑsented by ꝑ kyng for the time being to the said archbishop. And if any perso̅ being named & ꝑsented (as is before said) to any archbishoprische of thys realme, makyng co̅uenient suite as is aforesaid, should happen to be letted, delayd, deferred, or otherwise disturbed from the said archbisshoprische, for lacke of pall, bulles, or other thinges to hym requisite to be obteyned at the see Rome, ꝑ then euery such person so named and ꝑsented to be archbishop, mought & should be consecrated & inuested after ꝑsentatiõ made as is aforesaid, by any other .xii. bisshoppes w̃in this realme, whõ ꝑ kinges highnes, or any hys heires or successours, kynges of Englãd, wold appoint & assigne for ꝑ same according & after like maner, as diuers archbishops & bishops haue ben here tofore in auncient time by so̅dype the kynges moste noble pgentours made cõsecrated & inuested w̃in this realme. And it was further enacted by the said act, ꝑ euery archebishop & bishop, being named & ꝑsented by the kings highnes, his heires and successore kinges of Englãd, & beig cõsecrated & inuested, as is aforesaid shalbe installed accordingly, & shuld be accepted, take̅, & reputed, vsed & obeyd, as an archbishop or bishop of ꝑ dignitie, see, or place, wherunto he shalbe so named ꝑsented & cõsecrated & as other like prelates of ꝑ puice see or dioces haue be̅ vsed accepted, take̅ & obeyed, which haue had & obteyned cõpletly their bulles & other thynges requisite in ꝑ behalfe frõ ꝑ see of Rome & also shuld fully & entierly haue and enioy all the spiritualties & temporalties, of ꝑ said archbisshoprische or bishoprische in as large ample & beneficiall maner, as any of his or their p̃decessours hadde or enioyed in the said archebysshoprich or bysshoprich satisfienge & yeldyng vnto the kings highnes, and to his heyres, & successours, al such dueties, ryghtes, and inuelles, as before time hath ben accustomed to be payde for any suche archbysshoprich or bysshoprich, according to ꝑ auncie̅te lawes & customes of this realme, & the kinges prerogatiue royal, as in the said act amõges other thinges is more at large mencioned. And all be it the saide bysshop of Rome, otherwise called the pope, hath ben enformed & certified of the effectual contentes of the said act, to the entent ꝑ by some gentyll wayes the saide exactions might haue bene redressed and reformed: yet neuertheles ꝑ said bysshop of Rome hitherto hath made none answere of hys mynd therin to the kynges highnes, nor deuised or required any reasonable wais to and w̃ our said souerain lorde for the same. Wherfore hys moste royall maiestie of his most excellent goodnes, for the welth & profyt of this hys realme and subiectes of the same, hath not onely put hys moste gracious and royall assent to the forsaid acte, but also hath ratified and confirmed the same, & euery clause and article therin contained, as by his letters patentes vnder hys great seale enrolled in the parliamẽt rolle of thys present parliament more at large is conteyned. And for as muche as in the said acte it is not playnely & certaynely expressed, in what maner & facion archbishoppes and bysshoppes shall be elected, presented, inuested, & cõsecrated w̃in this realme, & in all other ꝑ kyngs dominiõs: Be it now therfore enacted by ꝑ kyng our souerain lord, by thassẽt of the lordes spirituall & tẽporal and the comõs in this present parliamẽt assembled, and by auctorite of the same, that the said act, & euery thyng therin cõteyned, shalbe and stande in strength vertue & effecte except onely

that

that no person or persons hereafter
shalbe presented nominated or comē
ded to ỹ said bysshop of Rome, other-
wyse called the pope, or to the see of
Rome. Rome, to or for the dignitie or office
of any archbyshop or bisshoppe with-
in this realm, or in any other ỹ kings
dominions, nor shal sende nor procure
Bulles. there for any maner of bulles, breues
Bisshop. palles or other thinges requisite for an
Annates. archbisshop or bisshop, nor shal pay a-
ny sōmes of money for annates first
frutes, or otherwise for expeditiō of
any such bulles, breues or palles: but
ỹ by the auctorite of this act, such p̄-
senting, nominating, or cōmending
to the said bisshop of Rome, or to ỹ see
of Rome, & such bulles, breues palles
annates, fyrste fruites, & euery other
sōmes of money heretofore limitted,
accustomed or vsed to be paid at the
said see of Rome for procuration or ex-
pedicion of any such bulles, breues,
or palles, or other thing concerning
the same, shall vtterly ceasse & no lē-
ger be vsed wīn this realme, or wīn
any the kinges dominiōs, any thing
conteined in the said acte afore mē-
cioned, or any vse, custome, or pre-
scription to the contrary therof not
withstanding. And furthermore be
it ordeined & establyshed by the aucto
ritie aforesaid, ỹ at euery auoidance
of any archbisshoprich or byshoprich
within this realme, or in any other ỹ
kynges dominions: the kyng our so-
ueraigne lorde, hys heyres, & succes-
sours may grant the prior & couent
or the deane and chapitre of the ca-
thedrall churches or monasteries,
where the see of such archbisshoprich
or bisshoprich shall happē to be void a
Lycence. licēce vnder the great seale, as of old
tyme hath ben accustomed, to p̄cede
to election of any archbyshop or by-
shop of the see so beyng voyde, with a
Lettre. lettre missiue, conteyning the name
of the p̄sone, which they shall elect &
chose. By vertue of which licēce the
saide dean and chapiter, or prior and
couent to whō any such licence & let-
ters missiues shalbe directed, shal wi
al spede & celerite in due forme elect &
chose the said person named in ỹ said
letters missiues, to the dignitie & of-
fice of ỹ archbisshoprich or bisshoprich
so beig void & none other. And if they
do or differre or delay their election
aboue .xii. days next after such licēce xii. D
& letters missiues to thē delyuered, ỹ
then for euery such defaut the kynge
highnes, his heires & successours, at
they⁹ libertie & pleasure, shall nomi- Rom
nate & p̄sent by they⁹ letters patēts
vnder their great seale, such a p̄sone
to the said office & dignitie, so beyng
voyde, as they shal thinke able & con-
uenient for ỹ same. And ỹ euery such
nomination & p̄sentment to be made
by the kinges highnes his heires and
successours, if it be to the office & di-
gnitie of a byshop, shalbe made to ỹ
archbisshop & metropolitane of the p̄-
uynce, where the see of ỹ same bisho-
prich is voyd, if the see of ỹ said arch
byshop be then ful & not void: & if it be
voyd, then to be mode to such arche-
byshoppe or metropolitane wīn this
realme, or in any the kinges domini-
ons, as shall please ỹ kings highnes
his heyres or successours. And if any
such nomination or p̄sentmēt shal
happen to be made for defaut of such
electiō to the dignitie or office of any
archbisshop: then the kinges highnes
his heyres and successours, by his let
ters patentes vnder hys great seale
shall nominate & p̄sente suche per-
sone as they wyll dispose to haue the
sayd office & dignitie of archebysho-
priche being voide, to one such arch-
byshop, and .ii. such bisshops, or els to
.iiii. suche byshoppes in thys realme,
or in any the kynges dominions, as
shall be assigned by our sayde sou-
raigne lord his heyres or successors.
And be it enacted by thauctorite a-
foresaid, that when so euer any suche
p̄sentment or nomination shalbe
made by the kynges hyghnes, hys

hey-

heires or succeſſours by vertue & auc
toritie of this acte, & according to ỹ
tenour of ỹ ſame, ỹ then euery arch
byſhop & byſhop, to whoſe hãdes any
ſuch preſentmẽt & nominatiõ ſhalbe
directed, ſhal with al ſpede & celeritie
inueſt & conſecrate ỹ perſone nomi
nate & preſeted by ỹ kynges highnes
his heires or ſucceſſours to the office
and dignitie that ſuch perſon ſhalbe
ſo preſented vnto, & giue & vſe to hym
pall and al other benedictions, cere
monies, & thinges requiſite for ỹ ſame,
without ſuinge, procuring, or obtey
ninge hereafter any bulles or other
thinges at ỹ ſee of Rome, for any ſuch
office or dignitie in any behalfe. And
yf ỹ ſayd deane & chappyter, or priour
and couente, after ſuche licence and
letters miſſiues to them directed wi
in the ſayde. xii. dayes, do electe and
chuſe the ſaide perſone mencioned in
the ſayde letters miſſiues, according
to the requeſte of the kynges highnes
his heyres or ſucceſſours, therof to
be made by the ſaide letters miſſiues
in that behalfe: than they election
ſhal ſtande good & effectual to all in
tentes, & ỹ the perſon ſo elected after
certification made of ỹ ſame election
vnder the commen and couent ſeale
of the electours to ỹ kynges highnes
his heyres, or ſucceſſours, ſhall be re
puted and taken by the name of lord
elect ỹ of ỹ ſaid dignitie and office,
that he ſhalbe elected vnto. And then
makynge ſuche othe & feautie onely
to the kynges maieſtie, hys heires &
ſucceſſours as ſhall be appointed for
the ſame, ỹ kynges highnes by his let
ters patentes vnder his great ſeale,
ſhall ſignifie the ſaid election, if it be
to the dignitie of a byſhop, to ỹ arch
byſhop and metropolitane of the pro
uince where the ſee of the ſaid byſho
priche was voyde, if the ſee of ỹ ſayd
archbyſhop be ful & not void. And if
it be vo.de, than to any other arch
biſhop wỹn this realme, or in any o
ther ỹ kynges dominions requiring
and cõmaunding ſuch archebyſhop,
to whõ any ſuch ſignification ſhalbe
made, to confirme the ſaid election,
& to inueſt & conſecrate the ſayd per
ſone ſo electyd to the office & dignitie
that he is elected vnto, & to giue and
vſe to hym all ſuch benedictions, ce
remonies, & other thynges requiſite
for the ſame, without any ſuing, pro
curyng, or obteynynge any bulles,
letters, or other thinges from the ſee
of Rome for the ſame in any behalfe.
And if the perſõ be elected to ỹ office
and dignitie of an archbyſhop, acco
dyng to the tenour of thys acte, then
after ſuche election certified to the
kynges highnes in forme aforeſaid,
the ſame perſone ſo elected to the office
& dignitie of an archbyſhop, ſhall be
reputed & taken lord elect to the ſayd Lord elect.
office and dignitie of archebyſhop,
wherunto he ſhall be ſo elected. And
then after he hath made ſuche othe &
feautie onely to the kynges maieſtie
his heires & ſucceſſours, as ſhalbe li
mitted for ỹ ſame, ỹ kynges highnes,
by his letters patẽts vnder his great
ſeale, ſhall ſignifie ỹ ſaid election to
one archbiſhop .ii. other biſhops or
els to .iiii. biſhops wỹn thys realme,
or within any other ỹ kynges domi
nions, to be aſſigned by the kynges
highnes, his heires, or ſucceſſours,
requiringe & cõmãdinge ỹ ſaid arch
byſhop & biſhoppes with al ſpede and
celeritie, to cõfirme the ſaid election
& to inueſte & cõſecrate ỹ ſaid perſon,
ſo elected to ỹ office & dignitie, ỹ he
is elected vnto, & to giue & vſe to him
ſuch palle, benedictions ceremonies
and all other thinges requiſite for ỹ
ſame, without ſuynge, procurynge,
or obteinynge any bulles, breues, or
other thynges at ỹ ſaid ſee of Rome,
or by ỹ auctoritie therof in any be
halfe. And be it further enacted by au
ctoritie aforeſaid, ỹ euery perſõ and
perſones being hereafter choſẽ, elec
ted, nominate, preſented, inueſted,
and cõſecrate to the dignitie or office

of any

of any archbyshop or bishop within this realme, or within any other the kinges dominions, accordyng to the fourme, tenure, & effecte of this ꝑsente acte, & suynge their tẽporalities out of the kinges hãdes his heires or successours, as hath ben accustomed, & makyng a corporalle othe to ỹ kings byghnes, & to none other, in fourme as is afore rehersed, shall & may frõ hens forthe be tronomised or installed as the case shall requre, and shall haue & take their only restitutiõ, out of the kynges hãdes, of al the possessions and ꝓfites spirituall & tẽporall belonging to the said archbishoprich or bishoprich, wherunto they shalbe so elected or ꝓsented, & shal be obeied in all maner of thinges, accordynge to the name, title, degree, & dignitie, that they shalbe so chosen or ꝓsented vnto, and do & execute in euery thing and thinges, touchynge the same, as any archbishop or byshop of thys realme, without offendyng of the ꝓrogatiue royall of the crowne, and the lawes and customes of thys realme, mought at any tyme heretofore do.

Installed.

And be it further enacted by the auctorite afore said, ỹ if the ꝓiour and conent of any monasterie or deane & chapiter of any cathedrall churche, where ỹ see of any archbishop or byshop is within any the kynges dominiõs, after such licẽce, as is afore rehersed, shall be deliuered to theym, ꝓcede not to election, and signifie the same accordyng to the tenour of this acte, within ỹ space of .xx. dayes next after such licence shall come to theyr handes, or els if any archebyshop or byshop within any the kinges dominions, after any such election nominatiõ or ꝓsẽtation shal be signified vnto theym by the kinges letters patẽtes, shall refuse & do not confirme, inuest, & consecrate, with al due circũstances as is afore said, euery suche person as shalbe so elected nominate or ꝓsẽted, and so thẽ signified, as is

Election.

xx dayes.

aboue mencioned, within .xx. dayes nexte after the kinges letters patẽtes of such signification or ꝓsentation shall come to theyr hãdes: or els if any of them or any other ꝑson or persons, admitte, maintayne, allowe, or bey do, or execute any censures, ercõmunications, interdictiõs, ihibitiõs or any other ꝓceese or act, of what nature name or qualitie so euer it be to the contrarie or lette of dewe execution of this act: ỹ thẽ euery ꝓiour and particular ꝓsone of his couente, and euerye deane & particular ꝓsone of the chapiter & eueri archbisshoppe and byshoppe, and all other persones so offendyng and doynge cõtrarie to this acte, or any parte thereof, and their aydours, coũsallours, and abbettours shall ronne in the daungers, peines, & penalties of the estatute of the Prouisiõ and ꝓmunire, made in the .xvj. yere of the reigne of kyng Edward the thyrde, and in the xvj. yere of kyng Rycharde ỹ secõde. An. 25. H. 8. ca. 25. This act was repelled by. An. 1. et. 2. P. et M. and renued by. 1. E. ca. 1.

Cen

Pro

Pet

Rom

3 ¶ That no ꝑson or ꝑsones of thys your realme, or of any other your dominions, shal frõ hẽceforth pay any pẽsions, cẽses, portions, peterpẽce, or any other ipolitions, to the vse of the said bishop or of the see of Rome, like as heretofore they haue vsed by vsurpation of the said bishop of Rome, & his ꝓdecessours and suffrãce of your highnes & your most noble ꝓgenitours to do, but ỹ al such pẽsions, cẽses, portions & peterpence, which the said bishop of Rome, otherwise called ỹ pope, hath heretofore take & perceyued, or caused to be take & perceyued to his vse & his chaũbres, whiche he calleth apostolike, by vsurpation and suffrauce, as is aboue said within this your realm or any other your dominions shal frõ hẽceforth clerely surcesse & neuer more be leyed, take perceyued, nor payde to any persõ or

persones.

plones in any maner of wyse, any cõ
stitution, vse, ꝓscriptiõ or custome to
ꝯ contrary therof notwithstanding.
And be it ferther enacted by ꝯ auctozi
tie afore said ꝯ neither your highnes
your heires, nor succesors kinges of
this realme, nor any your subiectes
of this realm, nor of any other your
dominions, shal from henceforth sue
to ꝯ said bysshoppe of Rome, called ꝯ
pope, or to the see of Rome or to any
plon or plons, hauyng or pretendyng
any auctozitie by ꝯ same, for licẽces,
dispẽsatiõs, ipolitiõs, faculties grau
tes, rescriptes, delegacies, or any o-
ther instrumentes or wrytinges, of
what kynde, name, nature, or quali-
tie so euer they be of, for any cause or
matter: for the which ani licẽce dispẽ
sation, cõpolition, facultie, graũt re-
scripte, delegacie, istrumẽte, or other
writing heretofore hath ben vsed and
accustomed to be had & opteined at ꝯ
see of Rome, or by auctozitie therof,
or of any ꝑticular plate of this realm: nor for
any maner of other licẽces, dispẽsa-
tions, cõpolitiõs, faculties, grãtes,
rescriptes, delegacies, or any other i-
strumẽtes or wrytynges, ꝯ in causes
of necessitie may laufully be granted
wout offeding of the holy scriptures
& lawes of god: But ꝯ frõ hẽceforthe
euery such licẽce dispẽsation, cõpoli-
tion, faculte, graunt, rescripte, dele-
gacie, istrument, & other wrytinge a-
fore named & mencioned, necessarie
for your hyghnes, your heyres or suc-
cessours and your & their people and
subiectes, vpõ the due examinations
of ꝯ causes and qualities of ꝯ plones
peuring such dispẽsations, licences,
compositions, faculties, grauntes,
rescriptes, delegacies, instrumentes
or other writinges, shalbe graunted,
hadde, and obteyned from tyme to
tyme, within this your realme, and
other your dominiõs & not elswhere
inmanet and fourme folowing and
none otherwyse: that is to saye, the
archbyshop of Canterburye, for the
time being, and his succesors, shall
haue power & auctozitie frõ tyme to
tyme, by their discretions, to gyue,
graũt, & dispose by an istrument, vn-
der ꝯ seale of the said archbyshoppe,
vnto your maiestie, & to your heyres
& succesours, kinges of this realme,
as well al maner such licẽces, dispẽ-
satiõs, cõpolitiõs, faculties graũtes
rescriptes, delegacies, instrumẽtes,
& all other wrytinges for causes not
being contrary or repugnant to the
holy scriptures and lawes of god, as
heretofore hath bẽ vsed & accustomed
to be had & obteined by your highnes
or any your moste noble ꝓgenitours
or ani of yours or their subiectes at ꝯ
see of Rome: or anipõ or plõs bi auc
tozite of ꝯ same: & al other licẽces dis-
pẽsations, faculties, compositions,
graũtes, rescriptes, delegacies, istru
mentes, & other wrytynges, in, for, &
vpon all such causes and matters as
shalbe conuenient and necessarie to
be had, for ꝯ honour & suretie of your
highnes, your heires and succesors
& the welthe and pr. fite of thys your
realme: So that the said archbyshop,
or any his succesours, in no maner
wise shall graunt any dispensation,
licence, rescript, or any other writig
afore rehersed, for any cause or mat-
ter repugnãt to ꝯ lawe of almyghty
god. Be it also enacted by auctozitie
afore said that the sayde archbyshop
and his succesours, after good & due
examinatiõ by them had, of the cau-
ses and qualities of the persons pro-
curynge for licences, dispensations,
compositions, faculties, delegacies,
rescriptes, istrumẽtes or other wri-
tinges, shal haue full power and auc
tozitie by them selfe, or by theyr suf-
ficient and substanciall commissarie
or deputie by theyr discretions from
tyme to tyme, to graunt and dispose
by an instrument vnder the name &
seale of ꝯ sayd archbyshop, as wel to
any of your subiectes, as to ꝯ subiec-
tes of your heires and succesours,

all

all maner lycences, dispensations, faculties, cōpositions, delegacies, rescriptes, instrumentes, or other writynges for any such cause or matter, wherof heretofore such licēces, dispēsations, cōpositions, facultie, delegacies, rescriptes, instrumentes, or writinges, haue bene accustomed to be had at the See of Rome, or by authoritie therof, or of any prelate of this realme. And that the saide archbyshop and his commissarie shal not graunte any other licence, dispēsatiō cōposition, facultie, writinge, or instrumente in causes vnwonte & not accustomed to be had or obteyned at ỳ court of Rome, nor by authoritie therof, nor by any prelate of this realm vntil your grace, your heires or successours, or your or their counsayle shall fyrst be aduertised therof, & determine whether suche licences, dispensations, cōpositions, faculties or other writinges in suche causes vnwont & not accustomed to be dispensed withall, or obteyned, shall cōmōly passe as other dispensations faculties, or other writinges, shall or nor vpon peyne ỳ the graunters of euery such licence, dispēsation or writinge in such causes vnwonte, contrary to this acte, shall make fine at the wyll & pleasure of your grace, your heires & successours. And if it be thought & determined by your grace your heires or successours, or your or their counsayle, that dispensations, faculties, licences, or other writinges in anye suche cause vnwonte, shall passe: thē ỳ said archebyshop or his cōmissarie haupnge licence of your hyghnes, your heires or successours for ỳ same by your or their byll assigned, shal dispence with them accordyngly. Prouided alwaies, ỳ no maner of dispensations, licences, faculties or other rescriptes or writinges hereafter to be graūted to any persone or psones by vertue or authoritie of this acte by the sayde archebyshoppe or his cō missarie, being of such importance, that the tare for ỳ expedition therof at Rome, extended to ỳ sume of foure poundes or aboue, shall in any wyse be putte in execution, tyll the same licence, dispēsatiō, facultie, rescripte or other writinge, of what name or nature so euer it be of, be fyrst cōfirmed by your highnes, your heires, or successours, kinges of this realm vnder ỳ great seale, & inrolled in your Chauncerie in a rolle by a clerke to be appointed for the same: And ỳ this acte shall be sufficiente warrante to the Chauncellour of Englande, for the tyme beynge, or to hym, whome youre grace, youre heyres, or successours shall depute to be keper of the greate Seale, to confirme in youre name, your heyres, or successours the forsayd writinges, passed vnder the sayde archebyshops seale, by lettres patentes in due forme therof to be made vnder your great seale, remittynge as well the sayd writynge, vnder the archebyshops seale, as ỳ sayd confirmation vnder ỳ great seale, to the parties from tyme to time procurynge for the same. And that all such licences, dispensations, facultees, & other rescriptes and writinges, for the expedition of the whiche the sayd tares to be payde at Rome, was vnder. iiii. li. which be mattiers of no great importāce, shal passe onely by the archbyshops seale, & shall not of any necessite be cōfirmed by ỳ great seale, onles the procurers of suche licence, facultie, or dispēsatiō, desire to haue them so cōfirmed: In which case they shal pay for the sayd great seale, to ỳ vse of your highnes, your heires, and successours. vi.s. sterlinges, and not aboue, ouer and besides such tare as shall be hereafter limited for the makynge, writinge, registrynge, confirmynge, & inrolling, of such licences, confirmations and writinges, vnder ỳ said tare of. iiii.l. And that euery such licence, dispensation,

lation, cõpositiõ, facultie, rescript, and writinge, of what name or nature so euer it be, for suche causes as the fare was wonte to be. xiij. li. or a bone, so granted by the archebyshop, and cõfirmed vnder the great seale, and al other licences, dispensations, faculties, rescriptes, and writinges hereafter to be granted by the archebyshop by vertue and auctoritie of this act, wherunto the great seale is not limitted of necessite to be put to, by reason that the fare of the is vnder xiij. li. shalbe accepted, approued, allowed, and admitted good & effectual in the lawe, in all places, courtes, & iurisdictions, as wel spiritual as tẽporal within this realme, & els where within your dominions, and as beneficiall to the persõs obteyning the same, as they shuld haue ben, if they had bene obteyned with all thynges requisite, of the See of Rome, or of any other persone by auctoritie therof, without anye reuocation or repeale hereafter to be had of any such licences, dispensations, facultes, rescriptes, or writinges, of what nature so euer they be. And that al children procreated after solempnisatiõ of any mariages to be hadde or done by vertue of such licences or dispensatiõs, shalbe admitted, reputed, and take legitimate in all courtes, as wel spiritual as tẽporal, and in al other places, & inherite the inheritãce of their parents & ancestours within this your realme, & all other your dominions, according to the lawes and customes of the same: & al actes to be done, had, or executed according to the tenour of suche licences, dispensations, faculties, writinges, or other instrumentes to be made or graunted by auctoritie of this acte, shalbe firme, permanẽte, & remayne in force: any forein lawes, cõstitutions, decrees, canons, decretalles, inhibitions, vse, custome, prescription, or anye other thinge hadde, or hereafter to be made, to the contrarye, notwithstandinge. And be it further enacted, that the saide archebyshop and his successours shal haue power and auctoritie to ordeyne, make, and constitute a clerke, which shal write & regestre euery such licence, dispensation, faculte, writing, or other instrument to be graunted by the sayd archebishop, and shal fynde parchement, were, and sylken laces conuenient for the same, and shall take for his peynes suche summes of money as shalbe hereafter in thys present acte to him limitted in that behalfe for the same. And that lykewise your grace, your heires & successours, shal by your letters patẽtes vnder your great seale, ordeyne depute and constitute one sufficient clerke, beinge lerned in the course of the Chãcerie, whiche alwayes shalbe attendãt vpõ the lorde Chãcellour, or the lorde keper of the great seale, for the time beinge, and shal make, write and enrolle the confirmations of all suche licences, dispẽsations, instruments, & other writinges, as shalbe thither brought vnder the archbishops seale there to be confirmed and enrolled: And shall also intitle in his bokes & enroll of recorde suche other writinges, as thither shalbe brought vnder the archebishops seale not to be confirmed, taking for his peynes suche reasonable sũmes of money, as hereafter by this act to him shalbe limitted for the same. And that as wel the sayde clerke appointed by the sayde archebishops, as the sayde clerke to be appointed by your hyghnes, your heires, or successours, shal subscribe theyr names to euerye suche licence, dispensation, faculte, or other writinge, that shal come to theyr handes to be writen, made, graunted, sealed, confirmed, regestred, and enrolled by auctoritie of this acte, in fourme as is before rehersed. And for as muche as the charges of obteynyng

Register.

Clerke.

the sayde licences, dispensations, faculties, and other rescriptes or wrytinges afore named, at the courte of Rome, by the losses & exchaunges, & inconducting of currours, and wageinge solicitours, to sue for anye such licẽces, dispẽsations, faculties, instrumentes, and other rescriptes or wrytynges, haue be greuous & exessiue to your people, & many times greatter sommes haue ben demãded for the spedy expedition in the court of Rome, then be expressed in the old tare, limitted to be payde for the sayd expediciõs, wherby your people hath ben brought to an incertaynty vpon the payment for expeditions of suche thynges, and by reason therof haue ben constreyned to pay more thẽ they were wõt to do, to the great impouerishyng of this realme, as is afore sayd. And some tymes the spedinge of suche dispensations, faculties, licences, and other writinges at Rome, haue ben so longe differred, that the parties laboringe for the same, haue suffred great incõmodities, & losse for lacke of quicke spede whiche hereafter may be had within this your realme, to ỹ great cõmodity of your people. Wherby ỹ charges of makinge exchaunges conducting of currours & solicitours for the said dispensations, shalbe abated, & your people so muche releued & eased, to thentent that all ambiguite and incertainte of paymentes for dispensations, faculties, licences, and other rescriptes & writinges may be taken away, ỹ no fraude or exaction shalbe exercised vpon your people by suche officers as shalbe appointed by this acte, to take peynes in spedyng suche dispensations, faculties, & licences: but that your people may be sure & certayne, what they appoynted to paye for the same: Be it enacted by this present parliament, & by ỹ auctorite of the same, that there shalbe two bokes drawen & made of one tenour, in which shalbe conteyned the tares of al customable dispensatiõs, faculties, licences and other writinges, wonte to be spedde at Rome, whiche bokes & euery leafe of those bokes, and both sides of euery leafe, shalbe subscrybed by the archebeshop of Canterburie, the lorde Chancellour of Englande, the lorde Treasourer of England, & the two chiefe Justices of both benches for the time beynge: to the which bokes al suters for dispensations, faculties, licences, & other wrytinges afore reherssed, shal haue recourse, if they require it. And one of the sayde bokes shall remayne in the hãdes of him, which shalbe appointed to bee regester and scribe of the sayd dyspensations, faculties & licẽces, vnder the sayd archbyshop of Cãterburye, in fourme as is before sayd: And ỹ other boke shal remayne with the clerke of the Chãcerye, whiche by your grace, your heires, or succesours shal be appointed, as is before reherssed. Whiche clerke of the Chãcerye shall also intitle & note particularly & dayly in his boke, ordeyned for that purpose the nombre and qualitie of the dispensations, faculties, licences, and other rescriptes & wrytinges, which shalbe sealed onely with the seale of the sayde archebyshop: & also whiche shalbe sealed with the said seale, and confyrmed wyth the great seale, in forme as is before sayde, ỹ all fraude and concelment in this behalfe may be auoyded. And bee it enacted by this present parlyament, & by thauctorite of the same, that no mã suinge for dispensations, faculties, licences, or other rescriptes or writinges, which were wonte to bee spedde at Rome, shal pay anye more for theyr dispensations licences or rescriptes, then shalbe conteyned, tared, and limitted in the sayde duplicate bokes of tares: onely compositions excepted, of whiche beynge arbitrarie no

Tares.

Com

tare

tare can be made: Wherfore the tare therof shalbe set & limitted by the discretion of the sayns archebyshop of Caterbury, and the Lorde Chauncellour of Englande, or the lorde keper of ỹ great seale, for ỹ time being. And that suche as shall exacte or receiue of any suiter more for any dispensation, facultye, or lycence then shalbe conteyned in the sayde bokes of tares, shall forfayte ten tymes so muche, as he shall so extorcionsly exact and receyue: The one halfe of the whiche forfaiture to be to the vse of your grace, your heyres, or successours, and the other halfe thereof to be to such of your subiectes as wil sue for the same by actiō, bil, or plaint in any of your graces courtes, wherin the defendāt shal haue non essoyn nor protection allowed, neither shal be admitted to wage his lawe. Be it also enacted by this parlyament and auctorite of the same, that the tare or summe appoynted to be payde for euery suche dispensation, licence, facultye, instrumēt, rescripte, or other writinge to be graunted by auctorite of this acte, shalbe employed and ordered, as hereafter ensueth: that is to say: If the tare extende to. iiii. li. or above, by reason whereof the dispensation, licence, facultie, rescripte or writinge whiche shal passe by the sayde archebyshoppes seale, muste be confirmed by thappention of the greate seale, then the sayde tare so extendinge to. iiii. li. or above, shalbe deuided in to. iij. partes, wherof two shall be percepued by the sayde clerke of the chauncerye, to bee appoynted as is afore sayde, to the vse of your hyghnesse, your heyres, and successours, and to the vse of the Lorde Chauncellour, or the keper of the greate seale for the tyme beynge, & to the vse of the sayde clerke in suche wyse as hereafter shall bee declared: And ỹ the thyrde parte shal be taken by the sayde clerke of the archebyshoppe, to the vse of the same archebyshoppe and his commissary & hys sayde clerke & regester, in suche wyse as hereafter shall bee ordered and ymitted by this acte. That is to say, The sayde two partes shall be deuyded in foure partes, of whiche three partes shall be taken to the onely vse of youre hyghnes, youre heyres, and successours, and the fourthe parte shalbe deuyded in thre partes, wherof the Chauncellour of Englāde, or lorde keper of the great seale, for the tyme beinge, shall haue two partes, and the sayd clerke of the Chaūcerie the thyrde parte for his peynes, trauayle, and labours, that he is limitted to wrỹte and do by vertue of thys acte. And the saide thyrde parte of the hole tare, appoynted to the sayde archebyshoppe and his offycers (as is afore sayde) shall bee deuyded in to three partes, whereof the archebyshoppe shall haue to hys vse two partes, and his officers shal haue the thyrde part therof, of whiche thyrde parte to bee deuyded in two partes, the sayde clerke or regester, whiche shall fynde parchement, ware, and sylke, and shal deuyse and wrỹte the sayde dispensations, licences, faculties, rescriptes, or other writinges, & regestre the same, shal haue for his sayde labour, and for receyuyng and repayinge of the sommes of money, that shall comme to hys handes for dispensations, facultyes, lycences, & other rescriptes afore sayde, the one moytie therof, and the commissarie of the sayde archebyshoppe, appoynted to seale the sayde dispensations, faculties, licences, and other rescriptes, shall haue the other parte. And if the tare bee vnder foure. li. and not vnder. xl. s. thā the sayde tare shalbe deuided into thre partes, as is afore said, wherof the kinges highnes, his heires, & successours shal haue. ỹ. pts thereof, abating. ỹ. s. iiii. d. whiche shalbe to the said clerke of ỹ Chācery

for rabberssing entitling and enrolling the said dispensations, licences, faculties, reseriptes, and other writinges aforesaide, and receiuinge of the kinges moneye so tared: And the archebyshoppe and his officers shall haue the thyrde parte, whiche thirde parte shal be deuided into two parts whereof the archebishoppe shal haue the one entierelye to hym selfe, hys scribe and commissarie shall haue the other parte therof, egally to bee deuyded amonges theym for theyr costes and peines in that behalfe.

And if the tare bee vnder forty shyllinges, and not vnder.xxvi.shillings eight pence, the same tare shall be deuided in to two partes, whereof the one parte shal be to your grace, your heyres, and successours, deductyng therof.ii.s. for the clerke of the Chācery, for his peines, as is aforesaide: And the other part shal be to the said archebishop and his officers, whiche other parte shalbe deuised in to two partes, wherof the archebishop shal haue the one, and his commissarie & scribe shal haue the other egallye deuided amonges them. And if the tare be vnder.xxvi.shillinges.viij.d. and not vnder xx.s. the same shalbe deuided in.ii.partes, wherof your grace, your heyres, and successours shall haue the one parte entierly, abating ii.s. therof to the sayde clerke of the chācerye: and the archebishop and his officers shal haue the other parte and the same other parte shalbe deuided in to three partes, whereof the archebishop shall haue one, his commissarie the seconde, and his scribe or regester the thyrde. And in case the tare be vnder xx.s. the same shalbe perceiued to the vse of the saide commissarie, clerke of the sayde archebishop, and clerke of the chācerye, to be egallye deuyded amongest them for theyr peines and labours by thē to bee sustayned by auctorytie of this acte, as is aforesaide. Prouyded alwayes that this act shall not be preiudicial to the archbishoppe of yorke or to anye bishoppe or prelate of this realme: but that they may lawfully (not withstandynge thys acte) dispence in al cases, in which they were wont to dyspence by the common lawe or custome of this realme afore the makynge of this acte. Prouided also, and be it enacted by auctorytye aforesayde, that if it happen the see of the archebishoprichе of Canterbury to be voyd, that then all suche maner licences, dispensations, faculties, instrumentes, reseriptes, and other writinges, whiche may be graunted by vertue and auctoritie of this act, shall (duryng the vacation of the same See) be had, done, and graunted vnder the name and seale of the gardiane of the spiritualties of the sayd archebyshoprichе for the tyme beynge, according to the tenour and fourme of this acte, and shall bee of lyke force, value, & effecte, as if they hadde bene graunted vnder the name and seale of the archbyshoppe for the tyme beinge. And be it farther enacted, that if the foresayd archebyshop of Canterburie (for the tyme being) or the said gardian of the spiritualties, for the tyme beinge, hereafter refuse or denie to graunt any licences, dispensations, faculties, instrumentes, or other writinges, whiche they be auctorysed to do by vertue and auctorite of this acte, in suche maner and forme as is afore remembred to any person or persons, that ought of a good, iuste, and reasonable cause to haue the same, by reson wherof this present act by their wilfulnes, negligēce, or default, should take none effecte: than the Chancellour of England, or the lorde keper of the great seale, for the tyme beinge, vpon any complaynte thereof made shall directe the kynges writte to the sayd archebishop or gardian, denenge or refusing to graūte suche

Yorke.

Gardian spirituā

Refuse

licen-

licences, dispensations, faculties, or other writinges inioyninge hym by the said writte, bpō a certayne peyne therin to bee limytted by the discretion of the sayd chaūcellour, or keper of the great seale, that he shall in due forme graunt suche lycence, dispensation, faculte, or other wrytynge, accordyng to the requeste of the procurers of the same: or els signifie vnto your hyghnes, your heires or successours in the courte of Chaūcerie, at a certayn day, for what occasion or cause he refused and denied to grāt suche licences, faculties, or dispensations. And if it shall appere to the said Chaūcellour, or lorde keper of the great seale, vpon such certificat, that the cause of refusall or denial of grauntynge suche licences, faculte, or dispēsation was reasonable, iuste and good: that then so beyng proued by due serche and examinatiō of the sayde Chauncellour, or lorde keper of the greate seale, to bee admytted and allowed. And if it shall appere vppon the sayde certyficat, that the sayde archebishoppe or gardiane of the spiritualties, for the time beinge, of wilfulnesse, in contempninge the dewe execution of this act, without a iuste and reasonable cause, refused or denied to graunte suche lycence, faculte, or dispensation: that then your hyghnes, your heyres and successours, beinge thereof informed, after due examination had, that such licences, faculties, or dispensations may be graunted without offending the holy scriptures, and lawes of god, shal haue power and auctorite in euery suche case, for the defaulte, negligence, and wylfulnes of the sayde archebyshop, or gardiane, to sende your writte of Iniunctiō, vnder your great seale, out of your sayd courte of Chauncerie, commaūding the archebishop or gardian, that so shall denie or refuse to grant such licence, faculte, or dispensation, to make sufficient graūt therof, accordyng to the tenour and effecte of this acte, by a certayne day, & vnder a certayne peyne in the saide writte to bee conteyned, & to bee limitted by your hyghnes, your heires or successours, kinges of this realme. And if the said archbishop or gardiane, after the receypte of the sayde writte, refuse or denie to graunt such licences, faculties, or dispensations, as shall be inioyned hym by vertue of the sayde writte, and shewe and proue before your maiestye, your heires, or successours, no iuste or reasonable cause, why he shoulde so do: then the sayde archebyshoppe or gardiane, that so shall refuse to put this acte in execution, according to the saide writte of Iniunction, shall suffre, lose, & forfaite to your hyghnes, your heires, and successours, suche peyne and penaltie, as shalbe limitted and expressed in the said writte of Iniunction. And ouer that it shalbe lawefull to your highnes, your heires, & successours for euery such defaulte & wylfulnes of the sayde archebyshoppe or gardiane, for the tyme beynge, to gyue power and auctorite by commission, vnder your great seale to suche two spirituall prelates or persons to be named by your highnes, your heires or successours, as woll doo & graunt suche licences, faculties, & dispēsations, refused or denied to be grāted by the sayde archbishop, or gardiā, in contempte of this act. And be it ferther enacted, by auctorite afore sayde, that the sayde two spirituall prelates or persones, to whome in such cases, any such commission shalbe directed, shall haue power & auctorite to grāt euery such licence, faculte, dispēsation, instrument, & other writinges so refused to be graūted by the sayd archbishop or gardian, for the time beynge, by an instrumente vnder theyr seales, takynge lyke fees & charges for the

same as is before reherſed, and not a-bous, vnder the peines afore remembred. And that euery ſuche licence, faculte, and diſpenſation, ſo graunted for any cases or matters, whervnto any confirmation vnder ꝑ kinges great ſeals is appoynted by thys act, to be had in maner & forme aboue declared, ſhall be had & obteyned accordingely. And ſuche licences, and confirmations ſhalbe had for lyke fees & charges, as they are aboue ſpecifyed, and not aboue, vnder the peynes aboue mencioned. And that euery ſuche licence, faculte, diſpenſation, and other writing to be graunted by the ſayd prelates or perſons to be aſſigned by the kynges hyghnes, his heires, & ſucceſſours as is afore ſaid, ſhalbe of as good value, ſtrength and effecte, and as beneficiall & profitable to the perſones procurynge the ſame, as if they had ben made graũted & obteyned vnder the name & ſeale of the ſayd archebyſhop. Prouyded alwayes that this acte nor any thynge or thynges therin conteyned, ſhalbe hereafter interpreted or expounded, that your grace, your nobles, & ſubiectes intende by the ſame to declyne or vary from the congregation of Chriſtes churche, in anye thinges concerninge the very articles of the Catholike feith of chriſtendome, or in any other thinges declared by holy ſcripture & the worde of god neceſſary for your and theyr ſaluations: but onely to make an ordenance by policies neceſſarie & conueniente to repreſſe vice, and for good conſeruation of this realme in peace vnitie, and tranquillite, from ruine and ſpoyle, inſewyng muche the old auncient cuſtomes of this realme in that behalfe: Not myndyng to ſeke for any releaſes, ſuccours, or remedyes for any worldly thynges & bumayne lawes, in any cauſe of neceſſitie, but within thys realme, at the hãdes of your hyghnes, your heires, & ſucceſſours kinges of this realme, which haue & ought to haue an imperial power & auctorite in the ſame, & not obliged in any worldly cauſes to any other ſuperiour. Prouided alwaye that the ſayde archebyſhop of Canterburye, or anye other perſone or perſones, ſhall haue no power or auctorite by reaſon of this acte, to viſite or bere any monaſteries, abbeys, priories, colleges, hoſpitals, houſes, or other places religious, whiche be or were exempte before ꝑ makinge of this acte, any thynge in this acte to the contrary therof not withſtandynge, but that redreſſe, viſitation, and cõfirmation ſhalbe had by the kynges highenes, hys heires, and ſucceſſours by commiſſion vnder the great ſeale to bee dyrected to ſuche perſones, as ſhal be appointed requiſite for the ſame, in ſuch monaſteries, colleges, hoſpitals, priories, houſes and places religious exempt. So that no viſitation nor confirmation ſhall from hẽceforth be had nor made, in or at any ſuch monaſteries, colleges, hoſpitals, priories, houſes, and places religious exempte by the ſayd byſhoppe of Rome, nor by any of his auctorite, nor by any out of the kynges dominiõs. Nor that any ꝑſon religious or other reſiãt in any the kinges dominions, ſhal frõ hens forth departe out of the kinges dominions, to or for any viſitation, congregation, or aſſemble for religion, but that all ſuche viſitations, congregations, and aſſemblees ſhalbe within the kynges dominions. Prouyded alſo, that this preſent acte, or any thinge therin conteyned, or any licence or diſpenſation hereafter to be made by vertue & auctorite therof, ſhall not extende to the repeale or derogation of the late acte made ſith the begynnynge of this preſent parliament, for reformation of pluralities of benefices, and for none reſidences of ſpirituall perſons vppon

Catholike faith.

their

their dignitees or benefyces, nor to any thynges conteined or mencioned in the sayde acte. Nor that this acte, nor any thynge to be done by auctoritie thereof, shall not bee taken, expounded, nor interpreted, to geue lycence to anye person or persons, to haue any more nombre of benefices, then is limytted in the sayde acte.

And that the same act for pluralities and non residences of benefices, and euery thynge therin conteyned shall stande good and effectual in all iniunctes, according to ỹ true meaning therof, any thing in this present act, or any licēce or dispēsatiō to behadde by auctoritie therof in any wise not withstanding. And be it further enacted by auctoritie aforesaid, ỹ if any ꝑson or ꝑsones, subiecte or reseant within this realme, or within any of ỹ kinges dominions, at any tyme hereafter sue to the courte of Rome, or the see of Rome, or to any persone, claymyng to haue his auctoritie by the same, for any licēce, faculte, dispensation, or other thynge or thynges contrarie to this act, or put in execution, any licēce, faculte, or dispensation, or any other thynge or thynges herafter to be obteyned from Rome, or the see of Rome, or from any claymynge auctoritie by ỹ same, for any of the causes aboue mencioned in this acte, or for any other causes ỹ maye be graūted by auctoritie of this act, or attempt or do any thyng or thynges contrary to this acte, or maynteyne, allowe, admitte, or obeye any maner of cēsures, excōmunications, interdictions, or any other proces from Rome, of what name or nature so euer it bee, to the derogation or lette of the execution of this act, or of any thynge or thynges to be done by reason o the sayde acte, that then euery such person or ꝑsons so doing offendynge, and beynge therof conuicte, their aydours, counsaylours, and abettours shall incurre & ronne into the peyne, losse, & penaltie comprised and specified in the act of prouision and Premunire, made in the sixtene yere of your moste noble progenitour kynge Kychard the seconde agaynste suche as sewe to the court of Rōe, againſt your Crowne and dygnitie royall. Prouyded alwaye that this acte or any thynge therin conteyned, shall not hereafter be taken nor expounded to the derogation or takynge awaye of anye grātes or confirmatiōs of any liberties, priuileges, or iurisdiction of any monasteries, abbeys, priories, or other houses or places exempte, which heretofore the making of this act, hath ben optayned at the see of Rome, or by auctoritie therof, but ỹ euery such graunt and cōfirmation shalbe of the same value, force, and effect, as they were afore the makinge of this acte. and as if this acte had neuer ben made. Prouyded always, that the abbottes, priours and other chiefe rulers, & gouernours of suche monasteries, abbeys, priories and other houses & places exempt, shal not hereafter paye any pension, portion, or other rense to the See of Rome, nor admit or accept any visitation nor any confirmation frō or by the said see of Rome, or by auctoritie therof, of or for any person to be elect named or presented, to be heddes of any such monasteries, abbeys, priories, places, or houses exēpte: nor shal make any corporall othe to the bishop of Rome otherwise called the pope, vpon ỹ pernes limitted in this acte: But that euery such visitation and confirmation of suche heddes elected in any suche monasteries, abbeys, priories, houses, or places exempt, where after their electiō they were boundē to haue & obteyne anye confirmation of their election, or of the person named, presented, or elect shalbe from henceforth had, made, & done within this realme, at & with-

Premunire.

Priuileges.

in euery suche abbeys, monasteries, priories, and other houses & places exempte by such person and persons as shalbe appoynted by auctorities of the kinges cõmissiõ frõ time to time, as the case shall require, and not by the See of Rome, nor by auctorite therof, anything in this next prouiso aboue specifyed to the contrarie therof notwithstanding. Prouyded alwayes, that in suche monasteries, abbeys, priories, and houses exẽpte, where after election, presentacion, or nomination of their heddes, no suche confirmacion is requisite to be had, nor hath ben vsed to be taken by reason of suche priuileges as they haue concernynge the same, that in euery suche monasteryes, abbeys, priories, and places exẽpt, they shall not bee bounden to obteyn haue or take any confirmation for the same within thys realme, by auctorite of this act, but vse their priuileges therin, as they haue done before the makinge of this acte, anything in this acte, or any the p'uisos nerte aboue reherced, to the contrarye therof not withstandinge. Prouided also and be it enacted, that this acte, or anye thinge or thynges worde or wordes therin, or in the preamble therof mẽcioned or conteyned, is not intended or ment, nor shall be expounded nor interpret, that any dispensations, licences, or confirmations for mariages graunted to anye the Kynges subiectes, borne vnder his obeysaunce, at any tyme before the. xii. day of March, in the yere of our lorde god. M. D. xxxiij. shalbe appered or of any lesse value, strength, force, or effecte, than thay were, at the said. xii. day of Marche. Nor that this acte, or any thinge therin conteyned, shall not extende to the derogation, apperinge, or adnullation of any licences, dispensations, confirmations, faculties, or indulgẽces at any tyme before the saide. xii. day of Marche, in the yere of our lorde god. M. D. xxxiij. had or obteyned at the See of Rome, or by auctorite thereof to or for anye subiectes borne in this realme, or in anye the kynges dominions, or to or for the hospital of the priour of saint Jones Jerusalem in Englande, or any cõmãdres or mẽbres therof, or to or for any other cathedral churches, hospitals, monasteris, abbeys, priouries, colleges, cõuentuall churches, parochiall churches, chappels, fraternities, brotherheddes or bodies politike within this realme, or in any other the kinges dominions: but that euery such licẽce, dispensation, cõfirmation, faculte and indulgẽce, grãted before the said. xii. day of Marche to any such subiecte or to the said hospitall of the priour of saincte Jonis Jerusalẽ in Englãde, & cõmandres or membres therof, or to anye other cathedral churche, hospitalle, monasterie, abbey, priorye, college, church conuctuall, parochiall church, chappell, fraternitie, brotherheed, or bodye politike, or to their predecessours or auncetours within this realme, or in any other the kynges dominions, shal be of the same force, strength, value, and effecte, & maye be from time to time put in execution at all tymes hereafter by and to thẽ that wyl vse and haue the same, as they mought haue bene afore the makyng of thys acte, and as if this act had neuer ben had ne made, any thinge in the saide acte to the contrary hereof notwithstandynge. Prouided alwayes, that such licences, dispensations, confirmations, or faculties heretofore obteined at the See of Rome, or by auctorite ther of, cõtrarie to the expresse prouisions of the lawes and statuts of this realme heretofore made, shal not at any tyme hereafter be vsed or put in execution in any case, to the derogation or contrarye to the saide lawes and statutes of thys realme,

and

and the p̄uysyons of the same: Any thinge in this Proviso to the contrary therof notwythstandinge. And be it enacted by auctorite of this p̄sente parlyamente, that the kynge our soueraygne lorde, by the aduyse of hys honourable counsayle shall haue power and auctorite frō tyme to tyme for the orderinge, redresse, & reformacion of al maner of Indulgences and p̄uileges therof within this realme, or within any the kings dominions heretofore obteined at ỹ see of Rome, or by auctorite therof, and of the abuses of suche indulgences and p̄uileges therof, as shall seme good, holsome and reasonable for the honour of God and weale of his people. And that suche order and redresse as shalbe taken by his highnes in that behalfe, shall bee obserued and p̄cisely kepte vppon the peynes lymytted in this acte for the offendynge of the contentes of the same. This act was repelled by. 1. &. 2. P. & M. & reuiued by. 1. El. ca. 1. An. 25. H. 8. ca. 21. * 26 H. 8. c. 1

4 An. 28. H. 8. cap. 10. an act was made agaynst ỹ auctorite of the sea of Rome wherin some offences wer made offences of p̄munire, & some made treasō, & othes appointed to be geuē against ỹ sea of Rome to iudges & officers and diuers other degrees. But it is repelled by. 1. &. 2. P. & M. ca. 8.

5 Where in ỹ parlam̄t begō & holde at Westmynster in the xii. yeare of the raygne of the late kyng of moste famous memorye, kyng Henrys the eight (ca. 13. whiche is in Residens. 2.) one act was then and there made, agaynste pluralities of benefices, for takinge offarmes by spirituall men, & for nō residēce, in ỹ which act amōgst other thinges it was ordeined & enacted, ỹ if any p̄son or persones, at any tyme after ỹ first day of April, in ỹ yere of our lord god. M. D. xxx. contrary to ỹ same act, should p̄cure & obtayn at ỹ court of Rome or elswhere, any lycēce or licēces, bnō, tolleratiō, or dispēsatiō, to receue & take any more benefices wt cure, thē was limited, & appoynted by ỹ same act, or els at anye time after ỹ said day, should put in execucion any such licēce, tolleracion, or dispensacion before that tyme obtayned, contrary to the said act, that then euery such persone or persons so after the sayd day, suing for hymselfe, or receuing & taking such benefice by force of such licence, or lycences, bnō, tolleracion, or dispensatiō ỹ is to say: ỹ same p̄son or p̄sons onlye, & no other, shoulde for euery such defaute, incurre ỹ danger, payn, and penaltie of. xx. li. sterl. & shoulde also lose ỹ whole p̄fites of euery such benefice or benefices, as he receiueth or taketh by force of any such lycence, or lycences, bnō, tolleratiō, or dispēsatiō. And where also in the sayd act it was ordeined & enacted that if any p̄son or p̄sons did procure, or obtain at the court of Rome, or elswhere, any maner of lycēc or dyspensacion to be nō residence at their dignities, prebēde, or benefices contrary to the sayd act, that then euery such person or persons, putting in execuciō any such dispensacion or lycence for hymselfe frō the said first day of April, in the sayd yere of our lord god. M. D. xxx. shoulde rūne and incurre in the penaltie, damage, & payne, of. xx. li. sterling for euery tyme so doyng, to be forfeyted and recouered, as by the sayd act is declared. And yet such lycence or dispensacion so p̄cured, or to be put in execucion, to be voyde & of none effect, as by ỹ same act more playnly it doth & may appeare. Be it &c. that as much only of ỹ said act as cōcerneth ỹ articles & clauses afore sayd, & al & euery the wordes & sentēces, cōteyned in the sayd act, concerning the said articles & clauses, & euery of thē, shal frō hēcefurth be repelled, adnulled, reuoked, adnichilated, and

Dispensatiō.

Forf.

Dispēsacion. Non residens

Forf.

Voyde.

* In Cott. 1537 m. 4

From hence-furth repelled

and vtterly made voyde for euer. Any thyng in the sayde acte to the contrary in any wyse notwithstanding, And where also at the cession of the same parliament, holden vppon prorogacion in the. xviii. yere of ỹ raign of the said late kyng Henry ỹ eight (*Ca. 9. which is in Citacion, 2.*) one act, entituled, the act that no person shall bee

Cytacion.

cited out of the dyocesse, where he or she dwelleth, except in certain cases, And where also at the said parliamẽt in the cession holden at Westminster vpon prorogacion in the. xviii. yere of the raygne of the sayde late kyng Henry the eyght, one act was made,

Appeles.

that appeales in suche cases as hathe bene vsed to be pursued to the sea of Rome, should not from thencefor the be had nor vsed, but within this realme. And where also at the sayde parlamẽt holden at Westminster, in the. xxi. yere of the raigne of the saide late kynge Henry the eyght, ỹ there continued by diuers prorogacions, vntyll the. xviii. daye of Aprill, in the. xxviii. yere of hys ỹ reign, one act was made concernynge restraintes of pat-

Annates. Furst fruits.

mentes of annates, and furst fruites of Archebyshoprickes and byshoprickes to the sea of Rome. And where at a cession of the sayde parlament, holden in the. xxv. yere of the raygne of the sayd late kyng. there was also

Submission.

made one act, entituled: the submyssyon of the clergy to the kynges mateste, and one other act entituled one act restraynyng the sayde paiments, of annates, or furst frutes to the byshop of Rome and of the electing and cõsecratyng of the Archebishops and Byshopes within this realme. And one other act was then & there made entituled an acte concerninge the exoneration of the kynges subiectes, from exactions, and impositions before that tyme payde to the Sea of Rome, and for hauing lycences, and

Dispensaciõ.

dyspensacions within thys Realme, without sayinge further for the same

Be it. &c. that the sayde seuerall acts made for the restraynt of the paymẽt of the sayde annates and furst fruits and all other the sayde actes made in the sayde. xviii. and. xxv. peres, of the Raygne of the sayde late kynge, and euerye of them, and all, and euerye branche, article, matter, and sentence in thẽ and euery of them conteyned, shall be by the auctoritie of thys presente parlement from hencefoyth vterly void, made frustrate, & repelled, to all intentes, constructyons, and purposes. And be it further. &c. that all and euerye these actes folowyng. that is to saye: one acte made at the cession of the said parlement holden vppon prorogacion at Westminster in the. xxvi. yere of the raygne of the sayde late kynge Henry the eyght. *ca. 1.* entituled: an acte concerninge the kynges highnes to be supreame head of the churche of Englande, and to haue auctoritye to refourme and redresse all errours, heresies, and abu-

Supreame head. Heresies.

ses, in the same. And one other acte made in the same sessyon of the same parlement (*5. An. 26. H. 8. Ca. 14.* entituled: an acte for nominacion, and consecracyon of Suffragans with-

Suffragans.

in this realme. And one other acte made in the. xxviii. yere of the raigne of the sayde late kynge Henry the eyght (*Ca. 15.*) entituled: an acte whereby the kyng shoulde haue power to nominate. xxvii. persones of hys clergye and lay fee, for makyng of ecclesiasticall lawes. And also one other act made at the parlement holden at Westminster in the. xxviii. yere of the Raigne of the sayde late kynge Henry the eyght. *ca. 10.* entituled: an acte extyngupshynge the

Pope.

auctoritie of the Byshop of Rome. And one other acte made in the same parlement (*5. An. 28. H. 8. Ca. 16.*) entituled, an acte for the release of suche, as then had so obteyned, pretended lycences, and dispensacions from the

Dispẽ.

sea of Rome. And also all that part

of

of the acte, made in the sayd .xxvbiii. yere of the sayde kyng. (cap. 7.) entituled: an acte for estáblyshment of the succession of the imperial crown of the realme that concerneth a prohibycion to marrye wythin the degrees expressed in the sayd act. And also one other acte, made at the parlement holden at Westminster, in the .xxvi. yere of ỹ raygne of the said late kyng Henrye the eyght (cap. 9.) entituled an acte authorisyng the kynges hyghnes to make Bysshops by hys letters patentes. And one other acte made in the sessyon of the same parlement, begonne in the said xxvi. yere, holden vpon prorogacion, the .xxvii. yere of the raygne of the sayde kyng Henry the eyght (ca. 38.) entituled: an acte concernyng precontractes of marryages, and touchyng degrees of consanguinitie. And one other act made in the parlement holden at Westminster, in the .xxvb. yere of the raygne of the sayde late kynge Henrye the eyght. (ca. 3.) entituled: an acte for the ratifycacyon of the Kynges Maiestyes style, shall henceforth bee repealed, made frustrate, voyde, and of none effect. And where also at the said parlement holden at Westminster, in the .xxvb. yere of the raygne of the sayde late kynge Henrye the eyght. (ca. 1.) one other act was made, entituled: an act concerning ỹ establishment of the successiō of the said kyng in the imperial crown of this realm. In the whych acte there is a fourme of a corporall othe, deuised & set forth that euery subiecte of thys realme, shoulde be bounde to take against ỹ power, auctoritie, and iurisdiccion of the sea of Rome. Be it &c. that so much of the sayde acte, as toucheth the sayde othe agaynst the supremacye, and all othes thereupon hadde, made and gyuen, shalbe from hēceforth vtterly voide, repealed and of none effect. And where also one other acte was made in the .xxvbiii. yere of ỹ raigne of ỹ said late kyng Henry the eyght (cap. 17.) entituled: an act that doctours of ciuil law, being married, might exercise ecclesiasticall iurisdiccion. Be it &c. that the sayde acte last before mencioned and all, and euery braunche, article, sentence and matter, conteyned in the same, shall from henceforth bee repealed, and vtterlye made voyde, and of none effect. And where one other act was made at the first session of the parlement holden at Westminster in the fyrst yere of the raign of kyng Edwarde the fyrt (Ca. 12.) entituled: an acte for the repeale of certeine statutes, concerning treasons, felonies &c. In the whych acte amongest other thinges there is contayned certayne prouysions, paynes penalties, and forfeitures, for and agaynst such, as should by open preachinges, expresse wordes, sayinges, writing, printing, ouert dede, or act affirme, or set forth that the kyng of this realme for the time being, is not or ought not to be supreame head in earth, of the churches of England & Ireland, ne of any of them, or that the Bisshoppe of Rome, or any other person or persōs, other thē the kyng of Englād for the tyme beyng, is, or ought to be supreame head of ỹ same churches, or any of them, as in the same act lasse before rehearsed, more at large is conteined, and maye appere. Be it &c. that these clauses before rehersed, and other of the sayde act, concerning the supremacy, and all, & euery braunch, article words, and sentence in the same, soundyng or tendyng to the derogacion of the supremacie of the Popes holynesse or the sea of Rome, and all paynes, penaltyes, and forfaytures made agaynst them, that shoulde by anye meanes set forth or extolle the saide supremacy, shall be from henceforth vtterly voide, and of none effect.

Doctors.

Repelled.

Treason.

Felony.

Supreme hed

Popes supremacy.

And

Other statutes

And be it. &c. that all clauses, sẽtences, and articles of euerye other statute, or acte of parlament, made sithens the sayd. xx. yere of the raigne of kyng Henry the eyght, agaynste ẏ supreame auctoritie of the popes holines, or sea apostolike of Rome, or conteyning any other matter of the same effect only, that is repealed in any of the statutes aforesayd, shal be also by auctoritie hereof frõ hence forth vtterly voyde, frustrate and of none effect. And where we your most hũble subiectes, the lordes spirituall and temporal and commons in this present parliament assembled, haue exhibited to youre Maiestie one other supplycaciõ in forme folowing. And conformablie hereũto, the bysshoppes, and clargye of the province of Canterburye haue presented to your maiestie a supplicaciõ, in this tenour that followeth.

Voyde.

Forasmuch as the sayde moste reuerende father the Lord Legate, at the intercessyon of your maiestie, hath by the auctoritie of the sea apostolyke, sufficiently dispensed in the matters specified in the sayde seuerall supplications, as in his sayde letters of dispensacion is conteyned more at large. The tenoure wherof ensueth.

Thankes: Dispẽsaciõs.

We the saide lordes spirituall and temporall, and comons in thys present parlemẽt assembled, rẽdring moste humble thankes to your maiesties, by whose intercessiõ & meanes we haue obteined the saide dispensacions of the popes holines by ẏ sayd moste reuerende father in God, hys legate, moste hũbly beseecheth ẏ same that it maye be ordeined as followeth And it is. &c. that all and singuler articles and clauses conteyned in the sayde dispensacion, aswel touchynge the establishement of bysshoprikes, and cathederall churches, as also the confirmacion of marryages in degrees prohibited by the Canõs of the churche, ẏ legyttimaciõ of children, and ẏ ratificaciõ of processes & sẽtences in matters ecclesiasticall, touching ẏ inualidite of thẽ for wãt of iurisdiccõ, & ẏ institucions and destitucions, of, & in benefyces & promotiõs ecclesiasticall, dyspẽsaciõs, & graces geuen by suche ordre, as ẏ publyke lawes of ẏ realme thẽ approued, and all other thinges before conteined in the sayd letters of dispensacion, shal remayne and bee reputed and taken, to all intentes and constructions in the lawes of this realme, lawfull, good and effectual to bee alledged & pleaded in all courtes ecclesiasticall and temporall, for good and suffycyent matter, eyther for the plaintife or defendant, without anye allegacion, or objeccion to be made agaynst the validitie of them, by pretence of any generall counsayle, canon or decree, to the contrarie made, or to be made in that behalfe. And where as diuers and sundrye late monasteries priories, commaundries, nonneries deaneries, prebendes, colledges, hospitalles, howses of fryers chãtries, and other relygyous and Ecclesiasticall howses and places, and the manours, graunges meſuages, landes, tenementes, rectories, tithes pencions, porcions vicarages, churches, chappelles, aduowsons, nominacions, patronages annuities, rẽtes, reuercyons, seruices, and other possessyons, and hereditamentes to the sayd late monasteries, priories, nonneries, commaundries, deanerye, chauntryes prependes, houses of friers, colledges, hospitalles, and other religious and Ecclesiasticall howses and places, and to sundry archebishoprikes and bishoprikes within thys realm, late appertayning and belonging, came aswell to the handes and possession of the sayde kyng of famous memory Hẽry the eight father vnto your maiestie, our sayd souerayne lady by dissolu-

Dispẽsation.

Bishoprikes Erections. Manages.

Legi Sent Inst Disp Effect Pleded Suffi Mon Colle Chan Lands Here Bish

iusiõ,

ſucīō. gifte, graūt, ſurrēdre, attaīdre, or otherwyſe, as alſo to the handes & poſſeſſyon of diuers and ſundry other perſons, and bodies politike and corporate, by ſundrye meanes conueiaunces, and aſſurances, according to the order of the lawes and ſtatutes of this realme. And where alſo diuers manours, landes, tenements and hereditaments parcel of the poſſeſſions of Archebiſhoprikes and biſhoprikes, and manye and ſundry late deaneries, colledges, chauntries, rectories, prebendes, free chappelles, guildes, and fraternities, manours, graunges, landes, tenementes, rentes, ſeruyſes, and other Eccleſiaſticall poſſeſſyons, and hereditaments goodes, and cattalles to the ſayd archbiſhoprikes, biſhoprykes, deaneries, colledges, chauntries free chappelles, rectories, guildes and fraternities late apperteinig, & belonging, or appointed, to and for the finding of prieſtes, obyts lyghtes or other lyke purpoſe, came, as wel to the handes and poſſeſſyon of the late noble kig Edwarde the fyrſt brother vnto your maieſte Soueraigne lady by vertue of an act of parlemēt therof made, or otherwyſe, as alſo to the handes and poſſeſſyon of diuerſe and ſundry other perſons, and bodyes politike and corporate by ſundry meanes, conueyaunces, and aſſurances, according to the ordre of the lawes of thys realme: a great numbre, of whyche ſayde late monaſteries priories, nonries commaūdries, deanries, colledges hoſpitalls prebendes, chauntries, free chappels guildes, and fraternities, and ꝑ manours, graunges, meſuages, landes tenementes, rentes, reuercīōs, ſeruices, tythes, pencions, porcions, vicarages, churches, chappelles, aduowſons, nominacions, patronages annuityes, and hereditamēntes, goodes, and cattalles, to the ſayde monaſteries, priories, nonneries, commaundries, deaneries, colledges, hoſpitals chauntries, free chappelles, guyldes fraternityes, and other eccleſiaſticall howſes, archebyſhoprikes and biſhoprikes belonginge as well for great ſummes of money, as for other good, and reſonable cauſes and conſideracyons haue ben conueyed and aſſured to diuerſe the ſubiectes, and bodyes poiytike of this realme, aſwell by the ſayd kinge Henry the eyght, the ſayd kynge Edwarde the ſixt, and by your highnes our ſoueraigne lady, and ioyntly by bothe your maieſties, as alſo by diuers the owners of the ſaid eccleſiaſtical poſſeſſions, which ſaid conueyaunces & aſſuraūces by theyr ſūdry letters patents, & other writings moze plainly doe & may appere. Foraſmuche as ꝯ ſaid moſt reuerende father hath alſo by the ſaide diſpenſacion, remoued & taken away al matter of empeachemēt, trouble, & daūger, which by occaſion of any general counſaile canon, or decre eccleſiaſtical might touche and diſquiete the poſſeſſions of ſuch goods moueable, landes tenementes, poſſeſſyons and hereditamentes, as were of late belonging to any of the ſaide archebiſhoprikes, biſhoprikes, monaſteries, priories nonneries, & maundries, deanerys colledges, chauntries, prebendes, rectories hoſpitalles, howſes of fryers, or other relygious and eccleſyaſticall howſes and places, of what nature name, kynde, or qualitie ſoeuer they be of. Yet for that ꝯ title of all landes poſſeſſions, and hereditamēts in thys your maieſties realme and dominyons is grounded in the lawes, ſtatutes and cuſtomes, of the ſame, and by your hygh iuriſdiction auctority royall, and crown imperiall, and in your courtes onli to be impleaded, ordered, tried and iuged, and none otherwiſe, and vnderſtandynge, that the whole, full, and moſt gracious entent, mynde, and

Aſſured.

Lres patēts.

Diſpenſaciō.

Trouble.

Eccleſiaſtical houſes.

Tytle.

Crowne.

Impleaded.

deter

Other statutes

And be it. &c. that all clauses, sētences, and articles of euerye other statute, or acte of parliament, made sithens the sayd. xx. yere of the raigne of kyng Henry the eyght, agaynste ỹ supreame auctoritie of the popes holines, or sea appostolike of Rome, or conteyning any other matter of the same effect only, that is repealed in any of the statutes aforesayd, shal be also by auctoritie hereof frō hence forth vtterly voyde, frustrate and of none effect. And where we your most hūble subiectes, the lordes spirituall and tēporal and commons in this present parliament assembled, haue exhibited to youre Maiestie one other supplycatiō in forme folowing. And conformablie hereūto, the bysshoppes, and clargye of the province of Canterburye haue presented to your maiestie a supplicatiō, in this tenour that followeth.

Moyde.

Forasmuch as the sayde moste reuerende father the Lord Legate, at the intercessyon of your maiestie, hath by the auctoritie of the sea apostolyke, sufficiently dispensed in the matters specified in the sayde seuerall supplications, as in his sayde letters of dispensacion is conteyned more at large. The tenoure wherof ensueth.

Thankes: Dispēsatiōs.

We the saide lordes spirituall and tēporall, and comons in thys present parlemēt assembled, rēdring moste humble thankes to your maiesties, by wose intercessiō & meanes we haue obteined the saide dispensations of the popes holines by ỹ sayd moste reuerende father in God, hys legate, moste hūbly beseecheth ỹ same that it maye be ordeined as followeth And it is. &c. that all and singuler articles and clauses conteyned in the sayde dispensacion, aswel touchynge the establishement of bysshoprikes, and cathederall churches, as also the confirmacion of marryages in degrees prohibited by the Canōs of the churche, ỹ legyttimaciō of chyldren, and ỹ ratificatiō of proces & of sētences in matters ecclesiasticall, touching ỹ invalidite of the forsayd iurisdictiō, & ỹ institutiōs and deliuerāces of bysshoppes & promotiōs ecclesiasticall, dyspēsatiōs, & graces geuen by suche ordre, as ỹ publyke lawes of ỹ realme thē approued, and all other thinges before conteined in the sayd letters of dispensacion, shal remayne and bee reputed and taken, to all intentes and constructions in the lawes of this realme, lawfull, good and effectual to bee alledged & pleaded in all courtes ecclesiasticall and tēporall, for good and sufficyent matter, eyther for the plaintife or defendant, without anye allegacion, or objeccion to be made agaynst the validitie of them, by pretence of any generall counsayle, canon or decree, to the contrarie made, or to be made in that behalfe. And where as diuers and sundrye late monasteries priories, commaundries, nonneries deaneries, prebendes, colledges, hospitalles, howses of fryers chātries, and other relygyous and Ecclesiasticall howses and places, and the manours, graunges meluages, landes, tenementes, rectories, tithes pencions, porcions vicarages, churches, chappelles, aduowsons, nominacions, patronages annuities, rēttes, reuercyons, seruices, and other possessyons, and hereditamentes to the sayd late monasteries, priories, nonneries, commaundries, deanerys, chauntrys prependes, houses of friers, colledges, hospitalles, and other religious and Ecclesiasticall howses and places, and to sundry archebishoprikes and bishoprikes within thys realm, late appertayning and belonging, came aswell to the handes and possession of the sayde kyng of famous memory Hery the eight father vnto your maiestie, our sayd souerayne lady by dissolu-

Dispēsation.

Bishoprikes Erections. Mariages.

Legi. Sent. Inabi. Dispē. Effect. Pleded. Statu. Mon. Colle. Chan. Lande. Here. Bisho.

ſuccō, gifte, graūt, ſurrēdre, attaīdre, or otherwyſe, as also to the handes & poſſeſſyon of diuers and ſundry other perſons, and bodies politike and corporate, by ſundrye meanes conueiaunces, and aſſurances, according to the order of the lawes and ſtatutes of this realme. And where also diuers manours, landes, tenements and hereditaments parcel of the poſſeſſions of Archebiſhoprikes and biſhoprikes, and manye and ſundry late deaneries, colledges, chauntries, rectories, prebendes, free chappelles, guildes, and fraternities, manours, graunges, landes, tenementes, rentes, ſeruyſes, and other Eccleſiaſticall poſſeſſyons, and hereditaments goodes, and cattalles to the ſayd archbiſhoprikes, biſhoprykes, deaneries, colledges, chauntries free chappelles, rectories, guildes and fraternities late apperteinig, & belonging, or appointed, to and for the finding of prieſtes, obyts lyghtes or other lyke purpoſe, came, as wel to the handes and poſſeſſyon of the late noble kig Edwarde the fyrſt brother vnto your maieſte Soueraigne lady by vertue of an act of parlemēt therof made, or otherwyſe, as alſo to the handes and poſſeſſyon of diuerſe and ſundry other perſons, and bodies politike and corporate by ſundry meanes, conueyaunces, and aſſurances, according vnto the order of the lawes of thys realme: a great numbre, of whyche ſayde late monaſteries priories, nonries commaūdries, deanries, colledges hoſpitalls prebendes, chauntries, free chappels guildes, and fraternities, and ỳ manours, graunges, meſuages, landes tenementes, rentes, reuerciōs, ſeruices, tythes, pencions, porcions, bicarages, churches, chappelles, aduowſons, nominacions, patronages annuityes, and hereditamēntes, goodes, and cattalles, to the ſayde monaſteries, priories, nonneries, commaundries, deaneries, colledges, hoſpitals cheauntries, free chappelles, guyldes fraternityes, and other eccleſiaſticall howſes, archebyſhoprikes and biſhoprikes belonginge as well for great ſummes of money, as for other good, and reſonable cauſes and conſideracyons haue ben conueyed and aſſured to diuerſe the ſubiectes, and bodyes polytike of thys realme, aſwell by the ſayd kinge Henry the eyght, the ſayd kynge Edwarde the ſixt, and by your highnes our ſoueraigne lady, and ſomtyme by bothe your maieſties, as also by diuers the owners of the ſaid eccleſiaſtical poſſeſſions, which ſaid conueyaunces & aſſuraūces by theyr ſūdry letters patents, & other wrytings more plainly doe & may appere. For aſmuche as ỳ ſaid moſt reuerende father hath also by the ſaide diſpenſacion, remoued & taken away al matter of empeachemēt, trouble, & daūger, which by occaſion of any general counſaile canon, or decre eccleſiaſtical might touche and diſquiete the poſſeſſions of ſuch goods moueable, landes tenementes, poſſeſſyons and hereditamentes, as were of late belonging to any of the ſaide archebiſhoprikes, biſhoprikes, monaſteries, priories nonneries, cē maundries, deaneryes colledges, chauntries, prebendes, rectories hoſpitalles, howſes of fryers, or other relygious and eccleſyaſticall howſes and places, of what nature name, kynde, or qualitie ſoeuer they be of. Yet for that ỳ title of all landes poſſeſſions, and hereditamēts in thys your maieſties realme and dominyons is grounded in the lawes, ſtatutes and cuſtomes, of the ſame, and by your hygh iuriſdiccion auctho̅rytye royall, and crown imperiall, and in your courtes onli to bee impleaded, ordered, tried and iuged, and none otherwiſe, and vnderſtandynge, that the whole, full, and moſt gracioys entent, mynde, and

Aſſured.

Lees patēts.

Diſpenſacō.

Trouble.

Eccleſiaſtical howſes.

Tytle.

Crowne.

Impleaded.

deter

determinacion of your moste excellent maiestyes be, that all, and euery person and persones, bodies politike & corporate, their heires successours and assignes, and euery of them, shall haue kepe, retayne, and enioye al and euery their estates, ryghtes, possessyons, and interestes, that they and euery of thē now hath, or hereafter shall haue, of, and in al and euery the manours graunges, messuages, landes, tenementes, tithes pencions porcions aduowsons, nominacions, patronages annuites, rentes, reuercions, seruices hundredes, wapentakes, liberties, franchises, and other the possessyons and hereditamentes of ỹ sayde monasteries abbeys priories nonneries commaundryes deanerye colledges prebendes hospitalles howses of frers chauntries rectoryes vicarages churches, chappelles archebishoprikes and Bishoprikes and other relygyous or Ecclesiastical howses & places or of any of them within this realme or the dominions of the same by suche lawes and statutes as were in force before the fyrste daye of this presente parlemēt & by other lawful conueiance to them therof made.

That it may be therefore enacted by thauctorytie of thys. &c. that al well your maiestie, souerayne ladye, your heires and successours, as also all and euery other persone and persons, bodyes politike and corporate, theyr heyres, successours, & assignes now hauing, or that hereafter shall haue hold or enioy any of ỹ scites of the said late monasteries, and other the religious or ecclesiasticall howses or places, and all the sayde manours, graunges messuages, landes tenementes, tythes pencyons, porcions glebe landes, aduowsons, nominacions, patronages, annuities, rents, reuersions, seruices, hundredes, wapentakes, liberties, franchises, profytes commodityes, and other the possessions and hereditamentes of the sayd late monasteries, abbeies, priories, nonneries, commaundryes, deaneries colleges, prebendes, hospitals, howses of friers, rectories, vicarages, chauntries, churches, chapels, archbishoprikes bishoprikes, and other religious, and ecclesiasticall howses and places, or of any of them, of what name nature or kynde soeuer they be, shall haue, holde, possede, retaine, kepe, and enioy all & euery the sayd scites, manours, graunges, messuages, lāds tenementes possessions profytes cōmodities and other hereditamentes, accordyng to suche interestes and estates, as they, and euery of them now haue, or holde, or hereafter shall haue or hold, of, and in the same by ỹ due ordre & course of ỹ lawes and statutes of this realme, whiche now be or were standyng in force before the first daye of thys present parlemente in maner and forme as they shoulde haue done, if this act had neuer bene had ne made. This act or anye thyng herein conteyned to the cōtrary in any wise not withstādig. Sauing to your sayde souerain lady, your heires and successours, and euery of them, and to all, and euery other persone any persones subiectes of thys realme, & bodies politike and corporate, and to their heires and successours, and to ỹ heyres and successours of all and euery of them, other then such whole right, tytle, or interest is bounde or taken awaye, vndone, or extincte by any act of parlement heretofore made, or otherwyse all suche ryghte, title, claime, possessyon, interestes rentes annuities cōmodites cōmons offyces fees leases liueries liuinges pēcions porcions dettes dueties, and other pfytes, whiche they or anye of thē lawfully haue or of right ought to haue or might to haue had, in, of, or to any of ỹ pmisses, or in of, or to any part or percell therof in suche lyke maner, fourme and condicion to all

Enioy.

Landes.

Hereditamēts

The quene.

Other persons.

Ecclesiastical howses.

Landes.

Heires

Enioy

Inheritaūce

Lawes

Saued

Right

Inheritaūce

Leases

Pencions

intents, respectes constructions, and purposes as if thys act had neuer be had ne made. And ẏ it may be further enacted by aucthoritie aforesayd that all and euerye article, clause sentence and prouiso conteyned or specified in any act or actes of parlement, concerning or touching the assurance or conueiance of any the sayd monasteries, priories, nonneries commaundries deaneries prebendes colledges, chaunteries hospitalles, howses of friers rectories vicarages churches chappelles Archebishoprykes, & bysshoprikes, & other religious and ecclesiastical howses and places or any of them, or in any wise cõcerning any manours landes, tenemẽtes, profits cõmodities hereditamentes or other the thinges before specified to ẏ sayd kyng Henry the eyght, or kynge Edwarde the syrt or either of them, or any other persone or persons or body politike or corporate & euerie of thẽ, and all, and euerye writynge deede, & instrument concernyng the assurãce of anye of the same, shall stande, remayne and be in as good force, effect and strength, and shal be pleaded and taken aduauntage of, to all intentes constructions, and purposes, as the same shoulde, myght or coulde haue ben by the lawes and statutes of this realme in case this present acte had neuer been had ne made. And that all feoffementes fynes surrenders forfaytures, assurañces, cõueyañces estates and interestes, in anye wyse conueyed, had or made to our sayde late souereygne lorde kynge Henry the eyght, or to our sayde late Souereygne lorde kyng Edwarde the syrt or either of them or to any other person or persones, bodyes politike or corporate or to anye of them by dede or dedes, acte or actes of parlement or otherwise of anye the scites, manours landes tenementes possessions profites commodityes or heredytamentes of anye the sayde archebyshoprikes, bishoprikes late monasteries priorye nonneries cõmaũdries deaneries howses of friers colledges chaũtries hospitalles prebendes tree chappels, or of any manors lãds tenementes reuercõs seruices tithes pẽcions porcõs annuities or of any other hereditaments, of, by, or from any ecclesiasticall or spirituall persõ or psõs, or by, or, frõ any spiritual or ecclesiastical corporacion, or body politike shalbe as good and anaylable in the lawe, to all intentes, constructions, and purposes, as they were by the lawes and statutes of thys Realme standynge in force before the fyrste daye of thys present parlement: And that the same may, and shall bee pleded, alledged, and taken aduauntage of, in such sorte and to such effect, as they should, could, or myght haue bene by the lawes and statutes of thys realme, standyng in force before the sayde fyrst daye of thys present parlement. And that all & euery clause, & article of sauing cõteyned in al, & euer ẏ said actes & statutes, shal stand remaine, & be in such force strength, & effecte, as they were before ẏ said first day of thys present parlemẽt. Any thing cõteined in this preſet act to ẏ contrary in any wyse notwithstanding. And ẏ it maye be &c. ẏ whosoeuer shall by any processe obteined out of any ecclesiastical court within this Realme, or without, or by pretence of any spiritual iurisdicyon, or otherwyse, contrary to the lawes of thys realme, inquiet or molest anye persone or persons, or body politike for any of the said manours landes tenementes, hereditamentes or thinges aboue specified, contrary to the wordes, sentences, & meaning of thys act, shall incurre the daunger of ẏ act of premunire, made in ẏ. xvi. yere of kinge Richarde the seconde (Ca. 5. *which is in Prouision.* 14) & shal suffer and incurre ẏ forfaitures & paines conteined in the same. Prouided alway

Landes. Hereditamẽts Spirituall person. Corporacion. Anaylable.

Pleaded.

Sauing.

Processe. Ecclesiasticall court.

Molest.

Landes.

Premunire. An. 16. R. 2.

way, that it shall and may be lefull for any person or persons, body politike and corporate, to sue in any cõpetent, ecclesiasticall, or spyrituall court within thys realme, for tythes rightes, and dueties that they or any of them shall pretende to haue, of, or out of any the sayd manours lãdes tenementes and other the premisses and to haue full and perfyte remedye for the same in such maner & forme, as they or any of thẽ myght or ought to haue done or had by the lawes and statutes of thys realme before the makyng of thys acte, and as thoughe thys act had neuer ben had or made.

Tythes. Duties.

And that it may be &c. that albeit the title or stile of supremacy or supreme head of the church of Englande and of Irelande or eyther of them neuer was ne coulde bee iustely or lawfully attributed or knowledged to anye kyng, or souerayngne gouernour of thys realme, nor in any wyse could or myght ryghtfully, iustely, or lawfully by anye kynge or souerayngne gouernour of the same realme, bee claymed, chalenged or vsed: Yet forasmuch as the sayde title and style, sithens the thyrde day of Nouembre, in the.xxvi. yere of the raygne of the sayd kyng Henry the eight, hath ben vsed, and is mencioned and conteyned in dyuers and sundrye wryttes letters, patentes, recordes, exemplifications, courte rolles, charters, deedes, instrumentes, euydences, bookes and wryptinges: It shall be lawefull, aswell to, and for your maiesties, and your souerayngne ladies heires and successours, as to, and for euery other person, and persones, and bodyes polityke and corporate, at all time and times hereafter, to haue, retayngne, & kepe the sayd writtes, letters patentes, recordes, exemplifications, court rolles, charters, dedes, instrumentes, euydences bookes and wryptynges, and them to shewe, exhybite vse, allege and pleade in al times & places requisite or nedefull wythout any daunger, penaltye losse forfeyture, trouble, veraction, or impechemẽt for the same. Any thing in this act, or in any other act or acts to the contrarye thereof, in any wyse notwythstãdyng. And where your hyghnelle, souerayngne ladye, since your commyng to the crown of thys realme, of a good and christen conscience, omytted to wryte ỹ sayd stile of supremacye specifyed in one acte made in the parlemẽt holde at Westminster by prorogacion, in the.xxvi. yere of the raigne of your late father kyng Henry the eyght (cap.3.) aswell in gyftes, grauntes, letters, patents, as in commissyons, and other wryptinges, and also other haue in their wryptinges done the same, as well in your tyme as before. And forasmuch as notwithstãdig any lawe made cõcerning the sayde style of supremacy it was in the free choyse, liberty, and pleasure of the kyng of thys realme, and of your hyghnelle, whether ye would erpresse the same in the sayde style or not. Be it therefore &c. that all grauntes, letters, patentes, commissyons, inditementes, recordes, & wryptinges, made in your our souerayngne ladies name, or in the names of yours soueraigne lord and lady, or any other wherein the sayde style of supremacy is omitted, is & shal be, to all intentes and purposes, as good & effectual, as if the same had ben therein erpressed, and may bee deteyned, kept, pleaded, and alleged, wythoute any daũger, peine penaltie, or forfeyture to ensue to any person or persõs or body politike, for, or concerning ỹ omissyon of the same style, or any pt therof, in any such wryptynges: and ỹ no person ne persones, shall be impeched, molested, or dampnifyed, for or by reason of any such omyssyon. And where in an acte of parlement made since the sayde.xx. yere of king Henry the eyght (s. An. 28. H. 8. ca. 16.) all bulles,

Supremacy.

Style.

Wryptinges.

Retayne.

Wryptinges. Shewe. Pleade.

Com. Omi. Sup.

Gra. Lea. Rec. wry.

Sup. Omi. Effe. Ple.

Om.

Sho.

bulles, dispensactons, and writings which were before ỳ tyme obteined frō the sea of Rome, should be voide, abolished, and extinguished, with a clause, nevertheless that the matter of them, by vertue of letters patents from the king then being, should, & might be alledged, pleaded, and allowed, as if the same had not ben so abbolished or extinguished. Forasmuche as the sayde acte is here before amongest other repealed and made voide. Be it therfore &c. ỳ al bulles, dispensatiōs, & priuileges, obteined, before ỳ said. xx. yeres, or at any time sithens, or which shall hereafter bee obteined of the sea of Rome, not conteining mater contrarie, or preiudiciall to the auctorittie, dignitie, or præminence rotal, or imperial of the realm or to the lawes of thys realm, nowe being in force, & not in this present repealed, may bee put in execucion, used & alleged in any courte within this realme, or elles where, whether the same remaine yet hole, or can appere to haue bēn cācelled, in as valleable and effectual maner, to all intentes, and purposes, as if ỳ said act had neuer ben had or made. Any obiection by pretence of extinguishment, or cancelling of ỳ sayde bulles, dispensactions, or priuileges, or any other matter or cause, by ỳ pretence of the lawes of this realme, whatsoeuer in anywise notwithstāding. And where as by dissolucīō of monasteries, and other religiouse houses, certaine parishe churches & chapels which were before exempte, from the iurisdicciō of ỳ archbishop & bishop of the diocesse, & by specyall exemptiō and priuilege from Rome were vnder the gouernment and ordre of the abbottes, and priours of those religiouse houses, which sayde churches, by colour of the said exēptions, be now of specyall grant from king Henry, and king Edward, vnder the rule and gouernement, and iurisdiccion of temporal & lay men, who can no more enioy ỳ supremacie, ouer those perticuler churches, then the king might ouer the whole realm. Be it therfore &c. ỳ all archebishops, & bishops in their diocesses, & al other spirituall person and plōs hauing iurisdicciō, & their ministers and officers, & no lay person, or plōs in euery church, & place, wīn ỳ precinct of the same being exēpt, or not exempt, may frely, & without impediment execute their spirituall iurisdiccion in al points and articles, as though no such exēption or grāt had neuer ben made. Prouided alway, & be it enacted, ỳ this act extēde not to take awaye, or diminishe the priuileges of the vniuersities of Cambridge and Oxforde the priuiledges or prerogatiues granted heretofore to the churches or Westm. & Windsor, ne the tower of Lōdon, ne preiudiciall to such temporal lords and possessioners in this realme, as by auncient custome haue enioyed probate of testamentes of their tenants or other. And for as muche as after this reconciliaciō, and vnity of this noble royalme, to the body of Christes church, it is to bee trusted, ỳ by the abundance of Gods mercy, and grace, deuocīō shall increase & growe in the heartes of many subiectes of this realme, with delire to giue and bestowe their worldely possessyons, for ỳ reuiuoritating of almes, prayer, and exaumple of good life in thys realm, to thintent such godly mactions and purposes should be aduaūced. Be it therfore &c. that it shalbe lawfull to such as shalbe seised of any manours, lādes, tenements, personages, tithes pencions, porcions, or other hereditamentz whatsoeuer, in fee simple, in possession, reuersiō, or remainder, in their own rightes, not being copye holde, may thereof make feoffementes, graunts or any other assurances, or by his last will

Lay men.
Bishoppes.
No lay.
Visitacion.
Iurisdiction.
Priuileges.
Vniuersities.
Westm.
Windsor.
Tower of London.
Lordes.
Probates of testamnt.
Deuocion.
Landes.
Hereditamēts
Copy holde.
Graunte.

and testament in writing, may bequeath and giue in fee simple al and euery the said manours, lãdes, tenementes personages tithes pencions porcions or other hereditaments, to any spirituall body politique, or corporate in this realm or dominiõs of the same, now erected or founded, or hereafter to bee erected or founded, without any licence of mortmayne therin to be obteined, or any writ of Ad quod dãpnum, to be sued out for the same, ỹ actes de terris ad manũ mortuã non ponendis, or any other act or statute heretofore had or made in any wise notwithstanding.

Corporacion.

Mortmayn.

Ad qõ dãnũ.

Sauing to the lordes of the fee, all rentes, seruices, due, or going oute of any of the said lands, or tenemẽts, or hereditaments, so to be amortised as is aforesaide. Prouided alway ỹ thys clause of this act, for giuing ỹ libertie of, or for the amortisyng of landes or tenementes, shall contynue for, and during the space of .xx. yeres nexte, and immedyately folowing, and no lenger. And forasmuch as we your maiestyes humble & obsdient subiectes, the lordes spirituall and temporall, and commons in this present parlement assembled neither by ỹ making, or deliuering of either the supplicatiõs aforesaid nor by any clause, article, or sentẽce thereof, or of any other clause, article, or sentence, of this or any other statute, or any of the preambles of ỹ same, made, or agreed vpon in thys session of this present plement, by any maner of interpretatiõ, cõstruction, implication, or otherwise intende to derogate empaire or diminisshe any of the prerogatiues, liberties, frãchises, præeminences, or iurisdiccions of your crown imperial of this realme, & other the dominiõs to the same belonging: we do mosse humblye beseche your maiestyes ỹ it may be declared, & ordeined & bee it &c. ỹ neither the making, exhibiting or inserting, in this present statute, or in the preãbles of the same, of the supplicacions or promisse aforesaid, or either of thẽ, nor any other thing or thinges, wordes, sentences clauses, or articles in the preambles, or bodye of the actes aforesaid, shall be construed vnderstãded or expoũded, to derogate, diminish or take away any the liberties, priuileges, prerogatiues, preeminences, auctorities, or iurisdiccions, or any part or parcel therof which were in your imperiall crowne of this realme, or did belong to your said imperial crown the twenty yere of the raygne of yours the Queenes maiesties moss noble father, or any other your moss noble progenitours, before the sayd xx. yere. And the Popes holinesse, & sea apostolike, to be restored, and to haue and enioy such auctorite, preeminence, and iurisdiccion, as thys holines vsed, and exercised or might lawfully haue vsed and exercised by thauctority of his supremacy, ỹ said xx. yere of the reigne of ỹ king your father within thys your realme of Englãd, and other your dominions wout diminucion, or enlargement of the same, and none other. And the Ecclesiasticall iurisdiccyon of the archebyshoppes, bishops, and Ordinaries, to be in ỹ same state for ymposicelle of suites, punishmẽt of crimes, & execucio of censures of the church with knowlege of causes belonging to the same, and as large, in thele points as the sayd iurisdiccion was ỹ sayd xx. yere. Prouided alwayes & be it &c. that in and vpon every such giftes and deuises to be made to such spirituall corporacions or persons as is aforesaide the doner feoffer or deuisour therof may reserue to him and to his heirs for euer a tenure in frãk almaine or a tenure by deuine seruice. And to haue all remedies & accions for and vpon the sayd giftes or deuises & tenures in like maner

Supplicacions.

Interpretacion.

Derogate.

Empayre.

Crowne.

Claus.

Expo.

Dimi.

Iuris.

Croi.

Beso.

h. 8.

Pope.

Kelle.

Iuris.

State.

Expt.

Wort.

Tenu.

Remed.

and

and forme as was vsed before ỹ estatute of Westminster thirde, comōly called, Quia emptores terrarū. The sayd estatut or any other law or custome now being to the contrarye in any wise notwithstanding. Prouyded alwaies and be it &c. that all and euery person and persones, & bodies politik & corporate which now haue or hereafter shall haue any estate of inheritāce free, holde, terme or interest of, in or to any portion, pencion tithes glebelandes or other Ecclesiasticall or spirituall profite whych by thys act and the letters of dispēsacion rehearsed in the same be permytted and suffred to remaine and continue in lay mennes possessyons shall and may haue lyke remedie for the recouerye of the same and euery part therof as they and euery of thē might haue had before the first daye of this present parliemēt. Any thyng in this act conteined to the contrary in any wise notwithstāding. An. 1.3.2.P.&.P.cap.8. This act is for the most pt repelled by.1. of Queene Eli.ca.1. which is in crowne. 6.

Se Confirmation.17.	Pronision.2.4.12.14.18.
Dispensaciōs.1.2.	Residens.2.
Eschange.4.	Treson.18.
Othes.	Tythes.4.

¶ Ropes.

Se Cables and ropes in all.

¶ Rother bestes.

Se Hoyses &c.2.

¶ Ruflers.

Se Vacabondes in all.

¶ Rumours.

Se Newes in all.

1 ¶ Safecondites.

VDet & ad commaund per lauctorytie suisdit a les gardeins de les grand & prime sealx, q̄ ilz ne soeffrent pas tiel clause, *vidimus*, estr̄ mis en nul sauf conduit a granter de cy enauant, sil ne eisint soit que aleun graund ou notable cause ou matter moeue meisme nostre seignour le roy pur ceo tielment graunter. Et doet auri que en toutes saufeconduites de cy enauant a graunter a aleun person ou persones, les nouns de yceur de les nefs et de les maifters et le noumbre de les marines ouesque le portage des nefs soient expressies An.15.H.6.ca.3. Name. Numbre.

2 ¶ Les dittes merchantes aliens a lour volunte purront charger tielx nefs et vesselx de Spaine, et dauters parties aduersaries et enemys du Roy, si les maifters, possessours, ou merchātes de tielx vesselx et nefs eient letters patentes du Roy de son saufeconduit, seurte, ou safegarde pur tielx nefs ou vesselx et merchādises, faisant mencion du noun des nefes ou vessel, et de noū du meistre de ceilx nefs et vesselx sicome le maner est. Et si aleuns tielx nefes ou vesselx charges oue aleun merchandisez de tielx merchantes auantdites soyent prises sur le meer per les lieges du Roy non eient les letters patēts du roy, cōe auant est dit dedeins x̄ bozū de tielx nefes ou vesselx a tour de la prise, ne que tielx letters patentes le tour de la prise soient en la chancelx du roy enrolles de recozd, que adonques les pernours possessours de les biens & merchaundises ensy prises purront enioier et tenir, aleun estatute ou ordinance fait en le contrarie non obstant. Anno.18. Henri.6. Cap.8. Aliens. Werchantes. Shipping. Enemies. Enrolled. Enioy.

3 ¶ Touts letters de safecondites a granter a les enemys aduersaries du Roy, ou auters gentes quecunqs soyent enrolles en la chauncellarie nostre seignour le Roy de recozd auant que tielx letters soient en aleū maner deliueres as eux a q̄r mesmes les letters serront grātes: & que toutes tielx letters de safeconduit en apres a graunter nient enrolles de Enemies. Enrolled.

Voyde.

Goodes. Taken.

Enioy.

recoꝛd en la dit chācellary auaunt la liuēre a eux a faire en le maner come ell dit ſoient voides & de nul force ne effect: et en oultre ſi en apres aſcuns biens ou marchandiſes ſoient priſes per les dytes ſubgitz de noſtre ſeygnour le roy ſur le mer, ou les coſtes dicelr, charges en aſcun nief ou autr veſſel qui ẽ appurtenāt a les enemies ou aduerſaries nr̃e ſeignr le roy pur le lempz eſteantes, nient eſtantes letters de ſauecõduit ſuſſiſātz en la forꝛm ſuiſdit enrolles, que ceux qui mꝛz les biens et marchādiſes enſy prendꝛõt, les enioyent sās aſcun reſtitucio ent affair en aſcū maner, a quicun & perſon mꝛz les biens & marchādiſes, enſy priſes al tẽpz del priſe dicelr ou deuāt ſeuront appurtenātz. Purueu toutz foitz que les ſubgitz noſtr̃ ſnor le roy prꝛeignūtz tielx nieſz charges oue marchādiſes nient eſtātz ne mõſtrātz tielx lr̃es de ſauecõduit deinz mꝛz les nieſs al tempz del dit priſe, les ameſnent y force a vn certein poꝛt ou lieu deins le dit royalme ſoient endaſm en lour perſon ne bien pur tiel priſon ſilz ſoyent prꝛeſtez a faire pleine reſtituc. de mꝛz les nieſz et marchādiſes dedeis tẽpz reaſonabl, aps ceo que plein notice eſt fait a eux de lr̃ez de ſaufcõduit ſuſſiſātz pour mꝛz les nieſz et marchādiſes enrolles en la dit chancellarie de recoꝛd deuāt lꝛz priſez diceux. Purueu auxi que ceſt oꝛdinātce commēce a teñ ſa force a le feſt de ſeint Michel larchangel prꝛoſchein aueñ. An. 20. H. 6. cap. 1.

Se Aliens. 1.
Brekers of leages in all.
Dꝛapꝛy. 4.
Marchants. 1. 5. 9. 12. 17. 19.
Victailles. 6.

¶ Sacramentes.

Se Seruice and ſacraments in al.

¶ Sacramentum clericorum cancellarie.

Se Clerke of the chancery. 1.

¶ Sacramentum iuſticiariorum.

1 An. no. 8. R. 2. ca. 3. an othe is for the iuſtices. But it is repelled. An. 11. R. 2. ca. 11.

Se Hereſy. 1.
Iuſtices. 2.
Iuſtices of peas. 6.

¶ Sacramentum regis epiſcoporum & conſiliariorum eſcactorum, Maiorum & balliuorum.

Se Othe. 1.

¶ Sale of land by executours.

Se Executours. 7.

1 ¶ Saint Iohns.

An. 32. H. 8. cap. 24. an acte was made wherby the coꝛpoꝛatiõ of ſaint Johns Ieruſalem in Englād & Irelande was diſſolued and that none of the pꝛiours & cõfreres ſhold weare the marke &c. And ỹ the kinge ſhold haue al their houſes, churchs landes goodes, cattalles & dettes and all other things of theirs. And there be diuers ſeuerall penſions appointed ſeuerally to the pꝛiours, chapleins & confreres of ỹ religion. And that al of that oꝛdꝛe to be diſcharged of their obediens foꝛ their religion, & to be enabled to ſue & take and haue liberty as other religiouſe perſones were enabled by the act made an. 31. H. 8. cap. 6. And their places of ſanctuaries to be voide ſauing the comō pꝛiuilege of church & churchyardes, and the lands to bee in the ſurney of thaugmentacions, and ỹ confreres out of Englande to retourne befoꝛe Pentecoſt. 1541. oꝛ els to leeſe theyr penſions appointed to them. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 24.

Se Templers. 1. concerning the beginnig of the oꝛdꝛe of ſaint Johns.

¶ Saint Oſithes.

Se Honours. 1.

¶ Saint

1 ¶ Sainctuaries.

NOne offēdour in any kindes of high treſōs whatſoeuer they be their ayders conſenters counſellers nor abbettours ſhal be admitted to haue the benefit or priuilege of any maner of ſainctuary cōſidering that matters of treſons toucheth ſo nygh both the ſuerty of the king our ſouereaigne lords perſō & his heires & ſucceſſours. An. 26. H. 8. ca. 13.

2 ¶ All and ſingular perſon or perſones, whych now bee, or at any tyme hereafter ſhalbe priuileged in any ſainctuarye, within anye of the kyngs dominions, for murder or felony from the firſt day of May nexte comming ſhall dayly, when ſo euer he or they be wout the houſe or manſiō, wherin they haue their lodgyng weare a badge or conſiſance, by the gouernour of euery ſanctuary to be aſſigned and appointed, openly vpō their vpper garmēt, of the compaſſe in length and breadth of ten ynches, vpō peine that they and euery of thē, whenſoeuer and as often as anye of them being out of the ſaide houſe or manſion, wherein he hath his ſayde lodging, ſhall de founden and taken without the ſame bage or conſiſance, clerely to loſe and forfeit his or their priuilege and aduātage of ſanctuary. And that it ſhall be lawfull to all and ſinguler the kinges ſubiectes to apprehend and take euery ſuch offēder and offēders, being without his badge or conſiſaunce, as afore ſayde: and him to bring out of ſ ſāctuarye into the next gaole, there to remaine vnto ſ nert gaole deliuerie, & thē to be tryed, according to the due courſe and order of the lawe, as though he had neuer bē priuileged in any ſuch ſanctuary. And alſo be it &c. that no maner of the ſaid priuileged perſōs, at any time hereafter beare, occupy or weare vppon them any maner of ſword, knife, or other weapō, other than they meate knines, & the ſame meate knines, but at their meales onely, vpon peine as is aboue reherſed. Furthermore be it &c. that if any of the ſayd priuileged perſons at any time after ſ ſaid firſt May day, fortune to be found, apprehended or taken out of his or their lodging, before the ſūne riſing in ſ morning, or after the ſunne going downe in the euening, the ſame priuileged perſon ſo founde apprehended or take, ſhall at the firſt time, for his ſo offending, ſuffer impriſonmēt within the ſame ſanctuary, by the ſpace of two dayes & at the ſecond time to haue impriſōment by the ſpace of fyre dayes, & at the third time that he ſhalbe ſo founden apprehended or taken out of his ſaid lodging, contrarye to the order before mencioned, & the ſame beyng ſubſtancially proued by indifferent proues therof to bee made before the lord Chauncellour of England for ſ time beyng, to forfeit and loſe hys or they priuilege of ſanctuary. Alſo be it &c. that if any maner of ſanctuarie perſon or perſones of prepenſed malice, at any time hereafter do reſkewe or reſiſt any of ſ gouernours afore ſaid, or their deputies, in executing of their office in taking and impriſoning of any of the perſons priuileged, offending cōtrary to the tenour of this act: that then he or they that ſhall fortune to make reſcues: ſhalbe hereafter taken oute of ſāctuary, and to ſuffer and be tried as felons in euery thing. And ouer that, be it &c. that al maner of contractes of det vnder. xl. s. treſpaſſes and couenauntes, ſ at any time hereafter ſhall happē to be made or grow wīn any of the ſaid ſanctuaries, betwene any of the ſaid priuileged perſon or perſōs, & other inhabitantes within any ſuch ſanctuary, that the gouernours or they deputie of any of the ſame ſanctuaries, where any ſuche contract, treſpas, or couenaunt ſhal fortune to be made, growe, or be, as

Lodgeing. Daye. Impriſ. 1 tyme. 2 tyme. 3 tyme. Loſe. Reſiſt. Taken out. Contractes. Treſpas. Gouernours.

is afore saide, shall haue full power and authoritie by this present acte, to order, iudge, and determine the same, according as it shall be duely there proued afore ỹ said gouernour or gouernours. An. 27. H. 8. ca. 19.

Determine.

3 ¶ Nor ỹ persons offending in any the treasons conteined & limited by this act or in any other treasons, shal in any wise haue & enioye ỹ priuilege immunitie of any maner sanctuary wtin this realme, or elswhere wtin any the kinges dominions, but shal vtterly lose, & be excluded of the same, any vse, grãt, custõe, prescription, cõfirmaciõ, or any other thing or things to ỹ cõtrary hereof, in any wise notwithstãding. An. 28. H. 8. ca. 7

4 ¶ Al maner of sanctuaries and places priuileged, which heretofore haue been vsed, reputed, or taken for any maner of sanctuarie, except parisshe churches, & their churchyards, cathedrall churches, hospitalles, & churches collegiate, & all chappelles dedicated, vsed as parisshe churches, & the sanctuaries to them & euery of thẽ belonging, & except such places & territories, as hereafter shal be declared, appointed, & named to be places of tuicion & priuilege by this present act shalbe vtterlie extinguished, adnulled, voide, and of none effecte, for any such libertie or priuiledge of sanctuaries, to al purposes & intents. Any lawes licences, estatutes, custões, priuileges, prescriptiõs, allowances, or any other thing or things heretofore vsed or admitted to ỹ contrary notwithstãding. And furthermore the kings royal maiestie of his accustomed goodnes, mercy, & benignitie is pleased and contented, ỹ it be &c. that from hẽceforth these places & territories hereafter expressed and declared, that is to say: Welles in the countie of Somerset, Westm Manchester, Northãptõ, Norwich, Yorke, Derby, and Lancestõn, shall be frõ hencefoorth admitted, allowed & taken to be places of priuilege and tuicion for terme of life, of, & for all and singuler offenders & malefactors of whatsoeuer qualitie, kind, or natures al & euery their offences bee or shalbe, for the which their said offences and crimes, the peines & punishmẽt of death should ensue by the statute, laws or customes of this realm other then such as hereafter by thys present act be excepted and forprised that is to say, that it be. &c. that from hencefoorth the said parisshe churches or churchyardes, cathedrall churches hospitalles, churches collegiate, & al other chapels dedicated, vsed as parisshe churches, nor any of thẽ, nor ỹ cemitories to thẽ or any of thẽ belõging, nor ỹ said places & territories before in this present acte rehersed & declared for places of refuge & tuiciõ shall not in any wise extẽd to giue any maner tuiciõ, defence immunitie, libertie or priuilege to any maner of persõ or persõs, which at anye tyme hereafter shall perpetrate, cõmit, or do any maner of wylfull murder, or which shal cõmit or do any rauishemẽt of or to any womã, or which shal cõmit any maner of burgularye, or which shall cõmit or doe any maner of robery in ỹ high way, or nere vnto ỹ same, or to any persõ which shal cõmit or do any robery in any house putting the owner, his wife, childre, seruantes, or any other pson wtin ỹ same in feare of life. And also excepted & forprised al felonious burning of houses or barnes wt corne, & also all robberies of churches, chapels or other halowed places. And also forprised & excepted al & singuler abbettours, procurers & counsellers to any of the foresaid offẽces before specified and excepted before the sayde offences committed and done. And also excepted and forprised all other offenders, commytting or perpetrating any offences, where sanctuary or clergye is not allowable by the lawes

Places.

Voyde.

Places of priuiledge.

Welles.
Westm.
Manchester.
Northampt.
Norwiche.
Yorke.
Derby.
Lancest.
Churche
Churc
Murde
Rauyshe
Burgu
Robery
Barnes
Abbett
&c.
Notable.

lawes of this realme, or where sanctuary or clergy is taken away by any former statute or law. And be it. &c. ỳ if at any time hereafter, any person or persones doe take any refuge or sanctuary in any parishe church or churchyarde, cathedrall church, hospitall, church collegiate, or other chapell dedicate commonly vsed as parishe churches, or in the cemitery to any of them belonging, for anye offence, other than such as be excepted and forprised by this act: ỳ than the said person or persons, so taking sanctuary and refuge shall and may abide & remayne there by the space of .xl. daies, as hath been heretofore vsed, vsing himselfe in all points according to the lawes and statutes of the realme: vnlesse the coroner in ỳ meane time repaire vnto him for the taking of his abiuration, in which case vpō repaire of the said coroner, he shall and may abiure after the lawes & estatutes of this realme, to any of the sayde territories and priuileged places before named, not being full of the nūbre, as hereafter to every of ỳ said places by this act shal be appointed, there to abide & remain during his life, vsyng hym selfe in such lyke order, condicion, & fashion in all thinges and pointes, as heretofore hath been ordred and appointed by the statutes and lawes of this realme, for & concerning the good order of sanctuary persons so be observed, vsed and kept within priuileged sanctuaries, or els to lose the benefite of their said priuilege, & vpon the penalties comprised in the said estatutes. And it is &c. ỳ if the coroner of the shire or place where any persō or persons shal take any refuge or sanctuary in any of the said churches or churchyardes, cathedral churches, hospitals, churches collegiate, chapels dedicate commonly vsed as parishe churches, or any cemetories to them or any of them belonging, vpō reasonable requeste to him made, do refuse to come in conuenient tyme vnto such person being in sanctuary, as afore is said, there to take hys confession and abiuracīō according to the lawes of this realme: that the sayde coroner for euery such default shall lose and forfait to our soueraigne lord the king. C.s. And be it &c. that the chācellor of Englande for the time being within the space of one yere next folowing, shal haue power and auctority by this acte, to awarde seueral commissions vnder the kinges great seale of Englād vnto such discrete persons, as he shal think mete by his discretiō, to make perambulations, and to appoint, set forth and limit certainly how farre and where the boūdes and limits of euery of the said priuileged places & territories before herehersed, shall extend, and that the same boūdes and limits so by the said commissioners to be set forth, limitted & appointed, shalbe returned vnder the seales of ỳ said commissioners into the kinges court of Chancery, there to remaine of recorde for the certeyne knowlege of the bondes and limits of the saide priuileged places & territories. And ỳ after the same limitacions so to be made and returned, the saide priuileged places appointed by this act shal serue and be allowed only within ỳ same limittes & boūdes so returned & not els where within the residue of the citie or towne, where such limits shalbe appointed. And further be it. &c. that in euery of ỳ said priuileged places & territories, the officer or gouernour of ỳ said priuileged place & territory by the kings highnes to be appointed, and euery of them, for ỳ good gouernance and ordring of the same places & territories, shall dayly call or cause to be called by himself or his deputie, all & euery of the sayd priuileged persōs in euery of the said places & territoryes by their names,

Refuse.

Fork.

Chauncellor.

Comissions.

Perambulations.

Limites.

Returned.

Gouernours.

Dayly call.

Default.

and if any of the said priuileged persons do make default at thre seueral dayes together, and doe not personally appere at any of the said thre days, hauing no lawfull excuse to ỳ contrary, that thā euery such priuileged person, making default of hys apparance, as is aforesaid shal lose and forfett the priuilege of al & euery of the said priuileged places and territories. Any thing in this act to the contrarie notwithstandyng.

Forf.

And further it is. &c. that if anye of the saide abiured or priuileged persones within the time he shall be in any of the saide priuileged places or territories, as a priuileged mā, fortune to commytte, perpetrate, or do anye maner of felony or other offences, for the which the penaltye of death should ensue by the lawes and statutes of this realm: that thā euery such offendour shall for euer lose ỳ benefite and priuilege as well of the sayde place, as of all other priuileged places & sanctuaries before named: any thing in this act to ỳ contrarye notwithstanding. And it is &c. that there shall not be at any one time aboue the numbre of .xx. of the said priuileged persones, hereafter to be admitted and receiued into any one of the said priuileged places and territories aforesayde. And that if any person hereafter do abiure to any of the sayd priuileged places and territories, according to the purueye of this acte, the persone so abiuring shall bee vled, conducted, conueyed, and brought from constable to constable directly, according to the order of the lawes heretofore vsed, for the conducting of abiured persones to theyr portes, after their abiuracions, vntyll such time as the said person so abiuring, be brought to ỳ gouernour of the said priuileged place whereunto he shall so be abiured, or to his deputy. And if at the bringing thyther of the said abiured person, it shall appere & bee truely declared by the regester there to bee kepte of the names of the said priuileged persōs, thā being in ỳ sayd priuileged place, that the sayd priuileged place is thā full of his said nūbre of the said priuileged persōs being than there lawfully priuileged, according to ỳ purueiwe of this acte: than the saide gouernour of the said priuileged place or his deputie, shall declare & shewe vnto the said abiured persō, so being brought thither, and to the said officer that bringeth and cōducteth him thither, that the said abiured person may not bethere receiued, for that ỳ the said priuileged place is than alredy full of his said numbre, & thereupon shal commaunde the laid constable or other officer, to conducte, leade, and deliuer the sayde abiured person to the constable or other officer or officers of the next towne, adioining to the said priuileged place, leading directly towardes the nexte of the said other priuileged places or territories. And the same abiured person so to be deliued frō constable to constable, officer or officers of euery township, tendyng toward the same nexte priuileged place vnto such time as the same person be thyther cōducted, and there deliuered to remaine, as is aforesaid. And that the gouernour of the sayde priuileged place, where such refusel was had, or his deputie, shall make an entre in ỳ said regester of the hole matter, that is to say, what day and yere the said abiured persō was brought thyther vnto him, & by what officer, and for what cause he did refuse ỳ receiuing of him, & to which of the other sayde priuileged places the saide abiured pson was frō thence appointed to be brought & cōueyed. & shall before the departure of the saide abiured pson, deliuer to him a true copy of the said entre, to thintent he may deliuer the same to ỳ gouernour of ỳ said other priui-

Other offences.

xx persones.

Abiure.

Conueyed.

Full

Decla

Gou

Ent

Ac

priuileged place, to the which he shal be conducted & brought, or to his dewtie. And ỹ the said gouernour of ỹ same priuileged place, yf that same place be not than full of his number, as is afore rehearsed, shal receiue the sayd abiured person, vpon the sight of his said byl, there to remaine during his lyfe, as a priuileged person, according to the purview of this statute. And that like order & fashyon bee alwayes obserued & kept for the conducting & conveyeng of all abiured persons from euery of the sayd priuileged places, being ful of theyr said number, at the time of the bringing thyther of any such abiured person to the nerte other of the said places, vntyll suche tyme as the said abiured person receyued into one of ỹ said priuileged places, not hauing his ful number, according to the purview of this act. And ỹ euery gouernour of the said priuileged places being negligẽt, and not doing his duety, according to ỹ purview of this act. And euery cõstable & other of ỹ kinges officers, refusing to receiue or to conduct such abiured person as is afore sayde, shall forfeit and lose to our soueraigne lorde the king for euery of theyr defautes in ỹ behalfe. xl.s. Prouyded alwayes, ỹ this acte nor any thyng therein conteyned, shal extend or be taken to minisshe or appaire, or to augment or inforce ỹ priuilege or libertie, which any person or persones haue already taken, claymed, or obteyned in any place or places within thys realme heretofore vsed, alowed, or admitted for places of sanctuary priuilege or tuicion, but the same to stande for them in like force and effecte, neither better nor worse then it was before ỹ making of this acte: any thing herein conteined to the contrarye hereof notwithstanding. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 12.

See nere folowing howe the sãctuary of Wãchester is determined, & for that Westchester appointed.

5 The sayd former act of parlament (*s. An. 32. H. 8 ca. 12. before. 3.*) concerning the priuilege, sãctuary and tuicion for the said offendours onely within the said town of Manchester shal and may be from the feast of the natiuitie of saint John Baptist now nert comming, repelled, adnichilate and made frustrate. And the sayde towne of Manchester from the sayd feast of saint John Baptist, shall bee of like condicion, estate, and qualitie discharged of the said saintuary and priuilege, as the same town was before the makyng of the sayde former acte, anye thyng, sentence, clause, or artycle in the sayde former acte, to the contrarye, notwithstanding. And that. &c. that the citye of Westchester, in the cõty of Chester which is well inhabited, hauyng no such trade of marchaundise, & hath a stronge taple within the same cytie, for punyshement of malefactours, and also there is in the same cytie a Mayer, baylyffes and other head officers, amongst other townes and places from henceforth maye bee admytted, alowed, and taken to bee sanctuary, and a place of priuilege and tuicion for terme of lyfe, of all and singuler offenders and malefactours, of what so euer qualitie, kynd and nature, all and euerye the saide offences be, for the which sayd offences and crymes, the peynes and punishement of death shoulde ensue by the statutes, lawes, and customes of this realme, other than such as by, & in the sayd acte of parlament bee expressed and forprised. Prouyded alwayes, that this acte or anye thyng therein conteined, shall not extende to repell, adnichilate, or make voyde the sayde former act of parlamente, made in ỹ sayd. xxxii. yere of our said soueraigne lord ỹ king (*ca. 12. before. 3*) concerning any sanctuary or priuileged places, limitted in the said former acte, other than onely the sayde towne

Manchester

Repelled.

Chester.

In sanctuary.

Except.

Not repele.

Manchester. towne of Manchester. And best. &c. that the constables of the said towne of Manchester, for that tyme beyng, takyng and associatyng with them, twenty of the inhabitantes of ỹ same towne by their discrecions shal haue the saufe conduction, leadyng, and bryngyng of all sanctuarie men, now or hereafter before the feast of ỹ Natiuitie of saint John Baptist nert cõming, being in the said towne, to cõduct, leade, and saufe bring from the said towne of Mãchester, to the fore-

Chester. sayde cytie of Westchester, there to remaine as sanctuary men, and to be deliuered to the mayre & shyryffes of the sayde citie of Westchester, by

Indenture. indẽture to be made betwene ỹ foresayd constables, and the sayd maire, and shyryffes there for the tyme beyng, in which indentures shal be cõpyled and specyfyed the names of al

Names. such sanctuary persones, as shall be so delyuered: and that the said sanctuary persones and euerye of them, shalbe in all places meane betwene Manchester and Westchester, in the tyme of theyr sayde conduction, leadyng and bryngyng from Manchester to Westchester, as they and euery of them had ben and remained sanctuary persons in Manchester afore-

Chester. saide. Prouyded alway, and be it. &c. that if hereafter vpon any reasonable matter or cause, it shall appeare to the kynges maiestie by informaciõ or otherwyse, that the said citie of Chester is not mete to be sanctuary nor for a place of priuiledge & tuicion for the sayde offendours and malefactours, as been aboue remẽbred, or for suche like of theyr condicions: that then it shalbe lefull to the kinges highnesse, by his graces pro-

Proclaim. clamacion, to extinct and determine

Determine. the sayde sanctuary within the saide cytie of Chester, and clerely to discharge the same cytie therof: & therbypon to appoint, ordeine, and make

Another towne. one other towne or place to bee sanctuary, and a place of pryuylege and tuicion for the sayde offendours and malefactours, any thyng in this act conteyned to the contrary notwithstandyng. An. 33. H. 8. ca. 15.

See Abiuracion. 3.4.5. Chester. 10. Clergy. 21.22. Crosses. 1. Det. 5. Egipcians. 2. Erecucion. 5. Felony. 10.17. Franchises. 21. Lete. 1. Saint Johns. 1. Tryall. 8.11.

¶ Sauoy.

See Patentes. 15.

1 ¶ Scarborow.

An. 37. H. 8. Cap. 14. an acte is made for the repayryng of the kay and piere of Scarborowe wyth diuers clauses cõcerning ỹ matter.

¶ Scauage.

See Aliens. 5. Lares. 17.

¶ scire facias.

See Accompt. 2. Assise. 6.9. Attaint. 7. Auowson. 1. Eschetes. 1. Escetour. 9.15. Erecucion. 3.10. Erigent. 1.2. Forfayture. 9. Limitacion. 3. Liuery & ouster le main. 1. Purueyours. 32. Recognisans. 6. Returne. 1. Tythes. 1. Treason. 1. Wardes. 25. Weres. 8.

¶ scholes and scholers.

See Apparell. 5. Apprentice. 2. Furre kyrtles. 9. Hereste. 2. Monasteries. 13. Ordinances and statutes. 1. Oxford. 1. Vacabundes. 2.

1 ¶ scotland and scottes.

Desore en auant nul person aliẽ ne deinzein, de ḡconqꝫ estate ou condicion que il soit, amesne ne enuoy ou face amesner ou enuoier, name-sner ỹ terre ou per meer hors du roialme dengleterre as ascuns pties de escoce en pryue nen appert, aseun maner darmure, de blees, de brees ou dauns vitailles, ou dauñ refreshmit ḡconqꝫ,

Inno
Cogn
Victu
Fort

gleonce, sur pein de forfaiture de ẽz les vitailles, armures, & des autres choses auantdites, ensẽble ouesqs les niefs, vesselx, charettez & chiualx qui les prent ou ameisnent, ou de la verey value dicelles, si ensy ne soit que le Roy nre seignour neyt done sa licẽce especial au contrarie, & a fin que ceste ordinãces soiẽt duement gardes, & mis en due execution, est auxint assetu, q̃ celuy qui apres proclamacion ent soit fait, purra espier et quer que ascũ eit mesprys ou forfayt en ascun point cõtre la fourme de cẽ ordinãce, eyt la tierce ptie des ditz forfaitures entiermẽt a sõ pprze oeps. An. 7. R. 2. ca. 16.

2 ¶ Il nestoit pas son entẽt au tẽps de la cõsecrcio du dit estatut (s. An. 7 R. 2. ca. 16. before. 1.) ne vnquoze ẽ q̃ ceur dont ameisnes ou enuoyes, ou desoze enauãt ameisnerõt ou enuoteront vitailles ou auks marchãdises a la ville de Barwyk sur Twede, q̃ est la ville de roy, & de la liegeãce encourgent la peine du dit estatut, ne soit tenus de paier customes & subsidies grantes a nre seignour le roy des marchandyses q̃ sont ou seront ameisnes hozs du royalme. Parueu toutz fottz q̃ ceur q̃ ameisnẽt ascũs draps, vitailles, ou auters marchaundises hozs de la dit ville de Berwik as ascũs ptie estrantz del amitie nre seignour le Roy, paiẽt les subsidies, customes, & auks deuoirs ẽt dues a nre seignoz le roy. Et si ils ameisnẽt as ascũs parties de le enemiske du roy, encourgẽt la peine del dit estatut. An. 15. R. 2. ca. 7.

3 ¶ An. 7. H. 7. ca. 6. it was enacted that al Scottes dwelling wythin England & Wales auoyde ỹ realme within. xl. dayes after proclamacion made, & after the. xl. days serch to be made for scottes, & they to be arrested & their goodes sealed, & they to be cõueyed fro constable to constable to Scotlande, and other articles concerning this matter.

Se Berwike. 1. Bzekers of leges. 2. Casselles. 2. Crossebowes. 2. Dzapzy. 2. 3. 4. Felony. 13. Hawkes. 3. Hozses. 48. Sewers. 10. Wolles. 3. 24.

¶ Scriueners.

Se Artificers. 2.

1 ¶ Sea.

Le meer soit ouert as toutes maners des marchauntes de passer oue lour marchandises ou lour pierra. An. 18. E. 3. ca. 3. Mer chantes

Se Admiraltie. 1. Aliens. 1. Bzeakers of leages. 2. Clergie. 19. Felony. 28. Merchants. 12. Monasteries. 13. Shippes and shipping in all. Taxes. 10. Tryall. 8.

1 ¶ Seales.

De toutz les petites seal' ne isset desozmes nul bre q̃ touche cõmẽ ley. Articuli super cartas. ca. 6. Comon lay.

2 ¶ Lettres de signet, ne secrete seal' nre sur le roy, ne soiẽt desozmes enuoyes en damage ne preiudice du rotalme, nen desturbance de la ley. An. 11. R. 2. ca. 11. Signet.

3 ¶ An. 4. H. 7. ca. 14. it is enacted that all grauntes and wrytynges of landes oz thinges perteynyng to the Erledome of March, shalbe vnder ỹ bzode seal, & not vnder a spual seale. Grauntes.

Se Awnage in al Bishoppes. 9. Bzekers of legags. 1. Citacion. 2. Clerke of ỹ chancery. 1. Cozdiners. 9. Cozoners. 3. Courtes. 2. Custome. 12. Dzapzy. 11, 16, 17. 20. 21. 23. 25. 27, 29 32. 33. 44. 45. 48. 51. 52. 54. 57. Exception. 1. Exigent. 7. Fozestes. 24. Inditementes. 1. Iustice and right and Iustice. 1. Lancaster. 5. Mainprise. 2. Monasteries. 4. Phisicions. 3. Probate of testamentes. 3. Purueyours. 4. 9 Queene. 3. Recogñ. 1. 2. 7. Retozñ. 1. Sewers. 8. Shirffes. 31. Staples. 2. 8.

Vaca-

Vacabondes.2.
Wales.32.
Weyghtes.26,32
Wolles.11.
Wozstedes.8.

¶Second deliuerans.

Se Auowry.1.
Repl.2.
Replevyn of cattall.1.

¶Secunda superoneratione pasture.

Se Admesurement of pasture.1.

¶Seyser.

Se Accusatiõ.2.
Aliens.2.
Berwike.1.
Brasse.3.
Cales.5.
Chester.2.
Contra formam collationis.1.
Cozdiners.11.13.
Crosbowes.2.
Cuskomes and vsages.1.
Det to the king.1.
Drapry.5.14.25.29.31.33.
Egipcians.1.
Escheto:s.3.4.15.
Feyres.6.
Fynes.1.
Fylthe.8.
Forfaiture.9.15.
Franchises.5.
Horses.2,6.
Idemptitate nominis.1.
Inditemẽtz.3.
Ireland.6.
Limitacion.4.
Linnen cloth.1.
Liuery et ouster.
&c.2.
Merchantes.39.
Money.46.
pewterers.2.3.4.5
Tares.31.
Villenage.1.
Vses.9.
Wales.27.32.
Wawes.1.
Wardes.17.24.
Women.2.
Wozstedes.1.

¶Sententia lata super cartas.

Se Excommengement.1.

¶Sequestration.

Se Prouision.9.

1 ¶Serch and sercher.

LEs sercheours en chescun port deglet̃re̅ soient charges & iurees q̃ ils ne lessent a ferme lour office de sercherie, ne les occupient p deputie e q̃ ils ne preignẽt desore en auant de nulles maistres de nefs pur lour office de sercherie faire nul argent, ne money pur lour biẽ ben̄ & bien ales, ne nul autre chose pur icel, cõe il ad esse prris & leues deuaunt ces heures, autremẽt qu̅ ne serra ordines a cup

E woine.
Lease.
Deputy.
Reward.

pur lour office p nostre seignour le roy. Et que nul sercheour soit host a nul marchãt ne maryner. Et en cas que ascun sercheour face le contrarie de cest estatut, & ceo duement prouez, soit mesne le sercheour ouste de son office pur toutz iours, et face fine et raunceõ a la volunte du Roy. An. 4. H.3. ca.34.

Host.

Fol.

Se Aliens.3.4.
Ayde of ỹ king.4.
Bankruptes.1.
Bowes and bowstaues.1.
Brasse.3.
Cozdiners.8.9.
Cozne.2.
Cowpers.1.
Crowne.1.
Cuskome. 5. 11.15.
Drapry.25.44.51.52.57.
Escheker.1.7.
Fylthe.8.9.
Furst fruites.9.
Fuskians.1.
Goulde.2.
Hauts & riuers.
Horners.1.
Merchants. 12.39
Money.10.11.12.14.23.24.
Officers.2.3.5.6.
Oyle.1.
Passage.2.
Pewterers.1.2.3.4.
Philicios.3.4.5.7
Playes and games.2.
Probate of testamentes.3.
Safe condite.1.
Scotland.&c.3.
Tyles.1.
Vacabondes.2.
Wales.28.
Warechaũdolers.1
Wolles.23.26.30
Wozstedes.4.8.

¶seruauntes.

Se Aliens in al.
Apparell.5.
Apprẽtices in al.
Cowpers.1.
Crosbowes.2.
Felony.10.
Labozers in al.
Linenes and reteynours.10.
Officers.8.
Parlament.12.
Passages.8.
Philicions.5.
Playes.2.
Ryots.9.
Tryall.11.
Vacabondes.5.

1 ¶seriantes at armes.

A La grevous compleint de la cõe fait a nostre seignour le roy en cest parlament, del excessiue & outrageous nombre des sergeantes darmz & des plusours grandes extorcions & oppres-

oppʒessions per eur faites au people, le roy voet q̄ ils soient trelloutes des charges, & q̄ de eux & des auters soiēt tenus & sufficiantz persones tanq̄ al nūbze de trente sauns pluis deloze enauant. Et en outre le Roy defende q̄ ils ne soy mellent de riens que ne touche lour office, et que ils ne facent nul extoʒcion ou oppʒessiō al people, sur peine de perdʒe lour office, & de faire fine & raūceon a la volunte le roy, & plein gre a la partie. An. 13. R. 2. ca. 6. Mariners. 1.

¶ Seriantes at the law.

Se apparell. 5.	benches. 4.
Cambʒidge. 1.	Lyueries of companie. 9. 10.
Diſceit. 1.	
Juſtice of both	

1 ¶ Seruice and Sacramentes.

THat whatsoeuer person oʒ persones from, and after the fyʒſt daye of May nert comming, shal depʒaue, deſpiſe, oʒ cōtempne the saied moſte bleſſed Sacrament, in contept therof, by ani contempteous woʒdes oʒ by any wooʒdes of depʒaupnge, deſpiſyng oʒ reuilyng: oʒ what perſone oʒ perſones, shall aduiſedly, in any otherwyſe contempne, deſpiſe oʒ reuple the saied moſte bleſſed Sacrament, cōtrary to theffectes and declaration aboueſaied, that then he, oʒ they shall ſuffre impʒiſonmēt of his, oʒ their bodies, and make fyne & raūſome, at the kynges will & pleaſure. And foʒ full and effectuall execution of the pʒemiſſes beſoʒe deuiſed, oʒdeined & enacted by this acte: be it furthermoʒe enacted by the auctholʒitye of this pʒeſent parliament that immediatly after the fyʒſte day of May nert cōmyng, the Juſtices of peace, oʒ thze of thē at the leaſt, wherof one of them to be of the Quoʒum, in euery ſhire of this realme, and Wales and all other places, within ẏ kynges dominions, ſhall haue full power & auctoʒitie by vertus of thys acte, aſwell to take inſoʒmaciō and accuſation by the athes and depoſitions of two hable, honeſt and leſul perſones at the leaſt, and after ſuch accuſaciō oʒ inſoʒmation ſo had to inquire by ẏ othes of twelue men in euery their foure quarter Seſſions pereiy to bee holden, of all and ſinguler ſuch accuſations oʒ inſoʒmatiōs to bee had, oʒ made of any of the offēces aboueſaid to be cōmitted oʒ doen, after the ſayd firſt daye of May, within the limites of their cōmiſſion, & that vpon euery ſuch accuſation and inſoʒmation, ẏ offendoʒ and offendoʒs ſhalbe inquired of, and indicted beſoʒe the ſayed Juſtices of peace, oʒ thzee of them at the leaſt, as is afoʒeſayd, of the ſayed contemptes & offēces, by the verdicte of twelue honeſte and indifferēt men if the matter of the ſayed accuſation and inſoʒmatiō ſhall ſeme to the ſaid Jury, good and true. And it is alſo further enacted by the auctholʒitie aſoʒeſaid, that ẏ ſaid Juſtice of Peace oʒ thzee of theim at the leaſt, as is aſoʒeſaied, beſoʒe whom any ſuch preſentment, inſoʒmacion, and accuſation ſhalbe made oʒ take, as is afoʒeſaid, ſhall examine ẏ accuſoʒs, what other witnes wer by, and pʒeſent, at the tyme of doyng and committyng of the offence: Whereof the inſoʒmacion, accuſation, and pʒeſentment ſhalbe made, and how many others then the accuſoʒs, haue knowledge thereof: and ſhall haue power & auctholʒitie by their diſcrecions, to bynd by recogniſaunce to be taken beſoʒe them, aſwell the ſayde accuſoʒs, as all ſuche other perſones, whom the ſame accuſoʒs ſhall declare to haue knowledge of the offences, by theim pʒeſented & inſoʒmed, euery of theim in fiue poūdes to the king, to appere beſoʒe the ſayd Juſtices of peace, beſoʒe whom, the offēdoʒ oʒ offendoʒs, ſhalbe tried at ẏ daie of triall and deliue-

Endyted.

Examine. Acculers. Witnes.

Bynde.

liueraunce of such offendors. And it is further enacted by the auctho*r*itie afore*sai*d, ꝑ the said Iustices of peace or thre of them at ꝑ least, as is afore*sai*d, by vertue of this act, shall haue full power & auctho*r*itie, to make ꝓcesse against euerye p*er*sone and p*er*sones so indicted, by two Capias & an exigent, & by Capias vtlagat, aswell within the limites of their commission, as into all other shires and places of this realme, Wales and other the kynges dominions, aswell within the liberties as without, and the same ꝓcesse to be good & effectuall in the lawe, to all intentes, constructions & purposes: And vpon the apparaunce of any of the offendors, shall haue full power & auctho*r*itie, by vertue of this acte, and the cõmission of Peace, to determine the contemptes and offẽces afore*sai*d, accordyng to the lawes of thys realme, & effectes of this acte: and that the said Iustices of peace, or thre of them at ꝑ least, as is aboue*sai*d, shall haue full power and auctho*r*itie, to let any such p*er*sone or p*er*sones so indicted, vpon sufficient sureties by their discretios to baill for their apparaunce, to be tried accordyng to the tenor, forme & effecte of this act. Prouided alwaies and be it enacted, that ꝑ said Iustices of peace, or thre of theim at the least, at their quarter Sessiõs, where any offendor or offendors shalbe, or made indicted of any of the contemptes or offẽces aboue*sai*d, shall direct and award one writ in the kynges name to ꝑ Bysshoppe of ꝑ Diocesse, wherein the sayde offence or offences are supposed to be cõmitted or doen, willyng and requiryng the sayde Bishoppe, to be in his awne persone, or by his Chaũcellour, or other his sufficient deputie learned, at ꝑ quarter Sessions in ꝑ said Countie to be holden, when, and where, the said offendor shalbe arraigned & tried, appointyng to theim in the said writ, ꝑ date and place of the said arraignement, which writte shalbee of this fourme. Rex &c. Epõ. L. salutem. Precipimus tibi, quod tu, Cancellarius tuus, vel alius deputatus tuus sufficiẽ. eruditus, sitis cum iusticiariis nostris ad pacem, in com̃ nostro, B. conseruãd. assignat' apud D. ali die ad sessionem nostrã, ad tunc & ibm̃ tenend. ad dand. consilium & aduisament. eisdẽ iusticiariis nostris ad pacẽ, sup arranamẽt, & deliberationẽ offẽdẽc, cõtra formã statuti, concernẽ, sacrofactũ sacramẽtũ altaris. Prouided alwaie, and bee it enacted by the auctho*r*itie aboue*sai*d, that no p*er*sone or p*er*sones, shalbee indicted of any ꝑ contẽptes or offences aboue*sai*de, but onely of suche contemptes or offences, as shalbe doen, or perpetrated, within three monethes, next after the saide offences, or offence, so commited or doen. And be it further enacted by the auctho*r*itie afore*sai*d, that in all trialles for any such offendors before the said Iustices, as is afore*sai*d, the p*er*sone or p*er*sones, being complained on, & arraigned, shalbee admitted to purge or trie his or their inocẽcie, by as mãy, or mo witnesses in numbre, & of as good honestie and credence, as the witnesses be, which deposed against hym, or them, or any of them. And forasmuche as it is more agreable, bothe to the firste institucion of the said Sacrament of the moste p*re*cious body and blood of our sauior Jesu Christe, & also more conformable to the common vse and p*ra*ctise, bothe of the Apostles, and of the p*ri*matiue Churche, by ꝑ space of fiue hũdreth yeres and more, after Christes Ascentiõ, that the said blessed Sacrament should bee ministred to all Christian people, vnder bothe the kyndes of Bread and Wine, the vnder

ỹ. mo

Purge

Both

vnder the forme of Bread onely: and also it is more agreable, to ỹ firſt Inſtitution of Chriſt, and to the vſage of the Apoſtles, and the primatiue church, that the people being preſent, ſhould receiue the ſame with ỹ prieſt than that the prieſt ſhould receyue it alone: therefore, be it enacted by our ſouereigne Lord the Kyng, with the conſent of the lordes ſpirituall and temporall, and the commons in this preſent parliamẽt aſſembled, and by the auctoritie of the ſame, that ỹ ſaid moſte bleſſed Sacramẽt, be hereafter commonly deliuered and miniſtred vnto the people within this churche of Englande and Irelande, & other the kynges dominions, vnder bothe the kyndes, that is to ſaye, of Bread and Wyne, excepte neceſſitie otherwiſe require: and alſo, that the prieſt whiche ſhall miniſter the ſame, ſhall at the leaſt one daie before, exhorte all perſones, whiche ſhalbe preſent, likewiſe to reſorte, and prepare thẽſelues, to receyue the ſame. And whẽ the daie prefixed cõmeth after a godly exhortation by the miniſter made (wherein ſhalbe further expreſſed ỹ benefite & cõforte promiſed to theim, which worthely receiue the ſaid holy Sacrament: and daũger and indignacion of God, threatened to theim, which ſhall preſume to receiue the ſame vnworthely, to the ende that euery man maie trie and examine his awne conſcience, before he ſhall receiue the ſame) the ſaid miniſter ſhal not, without a lawful cauſe deny the ſame to any perſone, ỹ will deuoutely and humbly deſire it: Any law ſtatut ordinance or cuſtome contrarye hereunto in any wiſe notwithſtandyng. Not condemnyng hereby the vſage of any churche out of the kynges maieſties dominions by

Anno. 1. E. 6. cap. 1. thys act was repelled by. 1. et. 2. P. et. M. and reuyued by. 1. El. ca. 2.

2 ¶ Anno. 2. E. 6. ca. 1. was an acte made that the ſeruice & ſacramentes ſhould be in Engliſhe accordyng to a boke thereof made. And dyuers thynges be in that acte concernyng thoſe matters. And after An. 5. E. 6. ca. 1. it appeareth that the ſayde Engliſhe boke was altered and chãged in dyuers thynges, and that therunto was added a fourme of makyng & cõſecrating of biſhops and prieſtes. And in the ſame acte of An. 5. E. 6. ca. 1. it was enacted to compell people to come to the churche to the Engliſhe ſeruice, and puniſhemẽt appointed for them that ſhoulde be preſẽt at any other ſeruice as followeth.

Engliſh ſeruice. A booke. A new boke Biſhops. Prieſtes. Compell. Punyſhment

3 ¶ Be it enacted by the Kyng our ſouereigne Lorde, wyth thaſſent of the Lordes, and Commons, in thys preſent parliament aſſembled, and by thauctoritie of the ſame, that from, and after the feaſte of all Sainctes next comming, al and euery perſone and perſonnes, enhabiting within this Realme, or anye other the Kynges maieſties dominions, ſhall diligentlye, and faithfully, hauyng no lawful, or reaſonable excuſe to be abſẽt, endeuour theimſelues to reſorte to theyr parochie churche, or chapell accuſtomed, or vppon reaſonable lette therof to ſome vſual place where common prayer, and ſuche Seruice of God ſhalbe vſed, in ſuche tyme of lette, vppon euerye Sondaye, and other dayes ordeyned and vſed to be kepte as holy dayes, and then, and there to abyde, orderly and ſoberly, during the tyme of the commõ prayer, preachinges, or other ſeruice of God, there to be vſed and miniſtred, vppon paine of punyſhment, by the Cenſures of the churche. And for ỹ due execution herof, the kings moſt excellent Maieſty, the lordes temporal, and al the commons in this preſent parliament aſſembled, doth in Goddes name earneſtly require and charge al the Archebiſhoppes, Biſhoppes, & other ordenaries, ỹ they

Parish church. Execution.

ſhal

thal endeuour themselues to the vttermost of their knowleges, that the due, and true execution herof maye be had, throughout their diocelles & charges, as they will aunswere before God, for suche euilles, and plagues, wherwith almyghty God, may iustlye punish his people, for neglecting this good and wholsome lawe. And for their authoritie in thys behalfe, be it further likewise enacted by thau thoritie aforesaid, that all, & singuler thesame Archebishoppes, bishoppes, & al other their officers exercising ecclesiasticall iurisdiction, aswel in place exempt, as not exempt, within their Dioceses, shal haue full power and authoritie by this acte, to reforme, correct, & punish, by the Censures. Censures of the churche, al, and singuler persons, which shal offend within any their iurisdictions, or dioceses, after the said feast of al Saintes next comyng, agaynst thys acte and statute, any other lawe, statute, priuilege, libertie, or prouisiō, heretofore made, had, or suffred, to the contrary notwithstanding. And because there hath arisen, in the vse, & exercise of ỹ forsayd cōmon seruice in ỹ churche heretofore set furth, diuers doubtes for the fashion & maner of the ministration of the same, rather by the curiosite of the minister, & mistakers, thē of any other worthi cause: Therfore aswel for the more plaine & manifest explanatiō herof as for ỹ more perfection of the said order of cōmon seruice in some places, where it is necessari to make ỹ same praier and fashion of seruice, more earnestly & fitte, to stirre christien people to the true honouring of almyghty God: The kynges most excellent maiestie with thassent of the lordes, & cōmōs, in this present parliament assembled, & by the authoritie of the same, hath ordered the forsaid order of cōmune seruice, entituled, *The booke of common prayer*, to be faithfully and Godly perBoke of common prayer.

vsed, explaned and made fully perfect, & by the forsaid auctoritie, hath annexed and ioyned it, so explaned & perfected to this present statute, adding also a forme & maner of making and consecrating of Archebishoppes Bishoppes, Priestes, and Deacons to be of lyke force, auctoritie, and value, as the same lyke forsayde booke intytuled the booke of common praier was before, and to be accepted, receiued, vsed, and esteemed, in like sorte and maner, and with the same clauses of prouisions & exceptions to al ententes constructiōs and purposes, as by the act of parlament made in the second yere of the kynges maiesties reigne was ordeined, limitted, expressed & appointed, for the vniformitie of Seruice, & administration of the Sacramentes, throughout the realme, vpon such seueral paynes, as in the saide acte of parlament is expressed. And the said former acte to stande in full force, & strēgth, to al entētes, & cōstructiōs, & to be applie, dyrected, & put in vre to, & for the establishyng of the booke of common praier, now explaned, & hereunto annexed, and also the sayd forme of making of Archbishoppes, Bishoppes, Priestes, and Deacons hereunto annexed, as it was for the formes booke. And by the auctoritie aforesaid, it is now further enacted, that if any maner of person, or persons enhabiting & being within this realme, or any other the kynges maiesties dominions, shal after the said feast of al Saintes, wylyngly, and wittingly, heare, & be present at any other maner, or forme of cōmon praier, of administration of the Sacramentes, of makyng of ministres in the churches, or at any other tyme, cōteined in the boke annexed to this acte, then is mencioned, & setforth in the sayd boke, or that is contrarye to the forme of sundry prouisions, & exceptions, conteined in the forsayde former.

former statute, and shalbe therof con-
victed according to the lawes of this
realme, before the iustices of assise,
Iustices of Oyer, & determiner, Iu-
stices of peace in their sessions, or
anye of them, by the verdict of.xii.
men, or by his, or their owne confes-
sion, or otherwyse, shal for the fyrst
offence suffre imprisonment for fyre
monethes, without baple or maine-
prise, and for ỹ second offence, being
lykewyse convicted as is aboueſaid,
imprisonment for one whole yere,
and for the thyrd offence, in lyke ma-
ner imprisonement durynge hys or
their liues. And for ỹ more knowlege
to be geuen hereof, and better obser-
uation of this law: Be it enacted by
auctoritie aforesayde, that all and
singuler Curates, shall vppon one
Sondaye euerye quarter of the yere
duryng one whole yere next follow-
inge the forsayd feast of al Saincts
next commynge, reade thys present
acte in the Churche, at the tyme of
the moste assembly, & likewyse ones
euerye yere following at the same
tyme, declaringe vnto the people by
the auctoritie of the scripture, how
the mercy and goodnes of God hath
in all ages ben shewed to his people,
in their necessityes, and extremities,
by meanes of hartye and faythful
prayers made to almighty God, espe-
cially where people be gathered to-
gether with one faith and minde,
to offre vp their hartes by prayers,
as the best sacrifices that christian
men can yelde. An.5.E.6.E.6.ca.1.
This acte was repelled anno primo
M. and is reuiued by.1.El.cap.2.as
followeth in this title.

4 ¶ If anye person or persons of
theyr own power and auctority, at
any tyme or tymes, after the.xx.day
of Decembre nert comming, doo, or
shall willinglye, and of purpose, by
open and ouert woord, fact, acte, or
bede, malycyously, or contemptu-
ously, molest, lette, disturbe, vexe, or
trouble, or by anye other vnlawfull
wayes or meanes, disquiete, or mys-
use any preacher or preachers, that Preachers.
now is, or that at any tyme or times
hereafter shall be lycensed, allowed,
or auctorised to preach by ỹ Quenes
byghnes, or by anp Archebyshop, or
Bishop of this realme, or by anp o-
ther lawfull ordinary, or by anp of
the vniuersities of Oxforde and Ca-
bridge, or otherwyse lawefully auc-
thorised or charged by reason of his,
or their cure, benefice, or other spi-
rituall promocion or charge, in a-
nye of his, or their open sermon,
preachinge, or collation, that he or
they shall make, declare, preache, or
pronounce in any church, chappell,
churchyarde, or in anye other place
or places, vsed, frequented, or ap-
poynted, or that hereafter shall be v-
sed or appoynted to bee preached in.
Or yf any person or persons, after
the sayde twenty day of December
next comming, shall malycyously,
willingly, or of purpose, molest, Molest.
lette, disturbe, vexe, disquiet, or other
wyse trouble any person, vycar, pa-
rysh priest, or curate, or any lawfull
priest, preparing, sayinge, doinge,
syngyng, ministring, or celebrating
the Masse, or other such diuine ser- Masse.
uice, sacramẽtes, or sacramentalles, Seruice.
as was most commonly frequented,
and vsed in the last yere of ỹ raigne
of the late soueraygne Lorde Kynge
Henry theyght, or that at any time
hereafter shall be allowed, set furth,
or auctorysed by the Quenes maie-
stye. Or yf anye person or persones,
at any tyme or tymes, after the said
twenty day of December, shall con-
temptuosly, vnlawfully, or malici-
ously, of their own power or aucto-
ritie, pull downe, deface, spoyle,
abuse, breake, or otherwyse, vnreue-
rently handle, or order the most bles-
sed, comfortable, and holy sacramẽt
of the body & blonde of our sauyoure
Iesus Christe, commonly called the

Sacrament. Sacrament of the Aultar, beyng, or that shal be in any church or chappel, or in any other decēt place, or ꝑ pixe or canapy, wherein the same Sacramente is, or shall be, or vnlawfully, cōtemptuously, or malicyously, of their own power & auctozity to pull down, deface, spoyle, or otherwyse breake any aultar or aultars, or any crucifixe, or crosse, that now, or hereafter shal be in any church, chappel, or churchyarde. That then euery such offendour & offendours, in any the premisses, his or their aydor, procurour, or abbettour, aydours, procurours, or abbettours immediatly & forthwith after any of the sayd act or acts, or other the sayd misdemeanours so committed, done or made, or at any time or times after, shalbe apprehended, arrested, & taken by any cōstable or cōstables, churchwardē, or churchwardens of ꝑ said paryth, town, or place, where ꝑ said offence, or offences shalbe so cōmitted, made or done, or by any other officer or officers, or by any other ꝑson or ꝑsōs, then being present, at ꝑ time of ꝑ said offence or offences so vnlawfully cōmitted, made, or done. Which ꝑson or ꝑsons so apprehēded take, or arrested, wt cōuenient spede shalbe brought and caried to any iustice of peace win the sayde shire, or within anye citie, borowe, libertie, or town corporate, wherin Iustices of peace bee, where the said offence or offences shalbe so committed, done, & made, & that the said iustice of peas, vppon due accusatiō therupon had & made by the apprehendour, or apprehendours, or other ꝑson or ꝑsōs of any of ꝑ said ꝑsō or ꝑsons so offendinge, forthw shall cōmit the saide person or persons, so apprehēded, arrested & taken to safe keping and custody as by the discretiō of the said iustice shalbe thought most mete & conuenient, & that within. vi. dayes nert & immediately after the said accusation so had and made to the saide iustice, the sayde iustice, with one other iustice of peace in the sayde shire, citie, borow, libertye, or towne corporate, shal diligently examine the acte or actes, offence, or offences aforesayd. And if they the said two iustyces of peace, shall vppon ꝑ. Iu. theyr sayd examination, find or perceyue the sayde person or persons so accused, giltye of anye of the sayd offence, or offences, whereof he or they shall bee so accused, and that by two sufficyēt witnesses, or by his or their own confession or confessions, that then, and immediately with conuenient spede, the sayd two Iustices shal commytte and awarde the saide person or persons so accused, as is afore- saide, to the gayle, of, or for the saide Imp. shire, citie, borow, liberty, or towne corporate, where the said offence, or offences was so committed, made, or done, there to remayn without bayl, or mainprise, by the space of. iii. mo- 3. mon nethes, then next ensuyng, and fur- Bayn ther to the nert quarter sessyons, to be holden within the saide shire, city borow libertye or towne corporate, nert after the ende of the said. iii. monethes, at which sayd quarter sessiōs the sayde person or persons, so committed to the gayle, as is afore sayd, vppon his or their recōciliation, and Recō repentaunce in that behalf before the sayde iustices of peace, at the said sessions, shalbe deliuered, and discharged out of prison and gayle, vpō sufficient suerty of his good abearyng, Good and behauior, to be then & there takē ting. by the said iustices for one whole yeare, thē nert ensuyng, as by the discrecion or discrecions of the saide iustices then, and there being, or of the more part of them, shall be thought mete and cōuenient. And yf the sayd person or persons so in gayle, as is afore said, wil not be reconciled, and repent at the saide quarter sessions, that then the said parson or persons immedyately in tyme conuenient, shalbe

Altares. Crosse. Crucifix. Offendours. Apprehension Constable. Churchwarden. Iust. of p. Accusacion. Impris. vi. dayes. Witt Ood ting. Om

shalbe further awarded, and commit ted to the sayde gayle, by the said iustices, or by the moze part of them, there to remayne without bayle or mainprise, vntyll he or they so committed and awarded to gayle, as is afozesayd, shall be reconciled, and be penitent foz his or their sayde offence or offences. And be it. &c. that if anye perso or psons at any time or times, after the said twenty day of December, of their own auctozity & power willingly and vnlawfully dw rescue any offender or offenders so apprehended, taken or arested, as is afozesayd, or wil dysturbe, hynder, or lette the sayde offender or offenders so offendynge, as is afozesayde, to be apprehended, take or arested, that then euery one of the sayde resciewers or disturbers, shal suffer like imprisonment, as is afozesayd, & further shal pay, forfayt, and lose foz a fyne, foz euery of hys or their sayd offences. v. li. to the Quenes maiesty her heires and successours. And be it. &c. that yf anye of the offenders afozesaid be not taken, apprehended, or arested immedyately in tyme conuenient, as is afozesaydе, but doe escape or go away, that then the sayde escape shalbe lawfully presented before the iustyces of peas in the sayde shire, citye bozow libertye or towne cozporate, at the nert quarter sessyons to be holden, where the sayde escape was made and suffred, and that then the inhabytauntes of the parysshe, where the sayde escape was so suffered, shall forfayte and loose to the Quenes maiestye her heirs and successours, foz euerye suche escape. v. li. to bee leuied and taken, as other lyke amerciamentes and fines before thys tyme, hath, and bene leuied and taken vppon anye byllage hundzed or towne, foz the escape of anye murtherer or other felon, foz not making pursuite vppon Hue, and crye accozdinge to the statute of Wynchester, and the statute made and pzouyded in the thyrde yeare of the wozthy kyng Hẽry the seuenth. And be it. &c. that all and syngular Iustices of peace, Justyces of assyse, iustices of oyer and determiner, and all and singular mayres bayliffes and iustices of peace, within anye citye bozow or towne corporate in anye partes wythin thys realme, wythin the limyttes of their commyssyon or commyssions, shall haue full power and auctozity by vertue of this acte, after the sayde twentye daye of December, to enquire of all and singular the offẽces and mysdemeanours afozesayde, and to heare and determine the same, and to sette the fynes, and amerciamentes of the sayde offender or offenders, as is afozesayd. Pzouyded always, and be it. &c. that thys act or any thing therin contayned, shall not in anye wyse extend to abzogate and take away thauctozytie, iurisdiction, power and punyshmentes of the ecclesiasticall lawes, now standyng, and remaynynge in their force, of, or fo, the punishment of any the offences & mysdemeanozs afozesayde: but that thauctozity, power, iurisdiction, and punishments of the sayde ecclesiasticall lawes, of, and foz any of the offences and mysdemeanours afozesayd, shal stand in full power and strength, and to bee vsed and exercised in all, and in euery thynges, as though thys acte had neuer bene had and made. Thys present acte or anye thynge therin contayned to the contrarye hereof in anye wyse notwithstandinge. Pzouyded alwayes, and be it. &c. yᵗ whatsoeuer person offendynge in the premysses, shal foz anye or the offences afore recited, receyue punishment of the ordinary, hauing a testimoniall therof, vnder the sayde ordinaryes seale, shall not foz the same offence, eftsones be conuicted before the Iustice: and in like wise receiuing foz yᵗ

Iustices &c. Mayres &c. Heare and determine. Iurisdiction. Power. Wyse punished.

laide offences, punishment by the iu-
stice he shall not for the same offence
eftsones receiue punyshment of the
ordinary. Any thinge in this acte to
the contrary notwithstanding. An.
1. M. 1. parl. ca. 3.

5 ¶ Be it enacted by the auctorittie
of this present parliament, that the
sayd estatute of repeale, & euery thing
therin conteyned onely concernyng
the sayd booke, and the seruice, admi-
nistration of Sacraments, rites and
ceremonies, conteyned or appoynted
Repele. in or by the sayd booke, shalbe voyde
Voyde. and of none effecte, from and after
the feast of the Natiuitie of Sainct
John Baptist nert comming. And
that the sayde booke, with the order
of seruyce, and of thadministration
of Sacramentes, rites and ceremo-
Alteracions. nies, with the alteration & additions
therin added and appoynted by this
estatute, shall stand, and be from and
after the saide feast of the Natiuitie
of Sainct John Baptist, in ful force
and effecte, accordynge to the tenour
and effect of this estatute, any thing
in the aforesayde statute of repeale
to the contrary notwithstandynge.
And further be it enacted by the
Quenes hyghnes, with thassente of
the lordes and commons in this pre-
sent parliament assembled, & by auc-
torittie of the same, that al and singu-
ler ministers in anye Cathedrall or
parysshe churche, or other place with-
in this realme of Englande Wales
and the marches of the same, or other
the Quenes dominions, shal from &
Midsomer. after the feast of the Natiuitye of S.
John Baptiste nert comminge, bee
bounde to saye and vse the Mattens,
Euensonge, Celebratiō of the Lor-
des supper, & administration of eche
of the sacramentes, & all their com-
mon and open prayer, in such order
and fourme as is mentioned in the
sayde booke so authorised by par-
liament in the sayde. v. and. vi. yeare
of the reygne of kynge Edwarde the
Sixte, with one alteration or addi-
tion of certayne lessons to be vsed on
euery Sundaye in the yere, and the
fourme of the Letanye altered and
corrected, and two sentences onelye
added in the delyuery of the Sacra-
mente to the communicantes, and
none other, or otherwyse. And that Saye o
yf any maner of Person, Vycar, or
other whatsoeuer mynister ỳ ought
or shoulde synge, or saye common
prayer mentioned in the sayde booke,
or mynistre the Sacramentes from
& after the feaste of the Natiuitye of
Sainct John Baptiste nert com-
minge, refuse to vse the sayde com- Refuse
mon prayers, or to minister the Sa-
cramētes in such Cathedrall or pa-
rysshe Churche, or other places as he
shoulde vse to mynyster thesame, in
suche ordre and fourme as they bee
mentioned and set forth in the sayde
booke, or shall wylfullye or obsty-
nately standynge in the same, vse a-
nye other ryte, Ceremonye, order,
fourme, or maner of celebratinge of
the lordes supper openly or priuely,
or mates, euensong, administration
of the Sacramentes, or other open
prayers then is mētioned & set forth
in ỳ said booke (*Open prayer in and thorough-* Open
out this act, is ment that prayer whiche is for other
to come vnto, or heare, eyther in common churches
or priuie Chappels or Oratories, commonly called
the seruice of the church) or shall preach, de-
clare, or speake any thinge in the de- Speak
rogation or depraunynge of the sayde Saintl
booke, or any thinge therin conteyned
or of any parte therof, & shalbe therof
lawfully conuicted according to the
lawes of this realme, by verdict of.
xii. men, or by his owne confession,
or by the notorious euidence of the
fact, shall lose & forfeit to the quenes Forf
highnes her heyres and successours,
for his fyrst offence, the profyt of all Full
hys spirituall benefices or promo-
tions, ceasing or arysing in one hole
yere nert after this conuiction. And
also that the person so conuicted, shal
for

for the same offence suffer imprisonment by the space of. vi. monethes, without bayle or mainprise. And if any such person once convicte of any offence concerning ỹ premisses, shal after his first cõuiction eftsones offend, and bee thereof in fourme afore sayd lawfully convict: that then the same person shall for his second offence suffer imprisonmẽt by ỹ space of one hole yeare, & also shall therefore be deprived, *ipso facto* of al his spirituall promotions, & that it shalbe lawful to al patrons or donors of al and singuler thesame spirituall promotiõs, or of any of them, to present or collate to the same, as though the person & persons so offending were dead. And that if any suche person or persons after he shalbe twise convicted in fourme aforesaid, shal offend against any of ỹ premisses the thyrd time, and shalbe therof in fourme aforesaid lawfully convicted. That then the person so offendinge, & convicted the thyrde time, shalbe deprived *ipso facto* of all his spirituall promotions, and also shall suffer imprisonment durynge hys lyfe. And if the person that shall offende, and bee convicte in fourme aforesayde, concerninge anye of the premisses, shall not be benefyced, nor haue anye spirituall promotion. That then the same person so offendinge and convicte, shall for the fyrste offence suffer imprisonment durynge one hole yeare nexte after his sayde conuiction, wythoute bayle or mainprise. And yf anye suche personne not hauynge anye spirytuall promotion, after hys fyrste conuiction, shal eftesones offende in any thynge concerninge ỹ premysses, & shall in fourme aforesayde, be therof lawfullye convycted. That then thesame personne shall for hys seconde offence, suffer imprisonmente durynge his lyfe. And it is ordeyned and enacted by the auctoritie abouesaid, that if anye personne or personnes whetsoeuer, after the sayde feaste of the Natiuitie of Saincte Johan Baptiste nexte cõmynge, shall in anye Enterludes, Playes, Sõges, Rymes, or by other open wordes, declare or speake anye thing in the derogation, deprauing, or despysinge of thesame boke, or of anye thynge therein conteyned, or anye parte therof, or shal by open fact, dede, or by open threateninges compell or cause, or otherwyse procure or maynteyne any personne, vycar, or other minister in anye Cathedral or paryshe Churche, or in Chappel, or in anye other place to sing or say any common and open prayer, or to minister any Sacramẽt otherwise, or in anye other maner and fourme then is mẽcioned in the said boke, or that by any of the sayd meanes shal vnlawfully interrupt or let any person, vicar, or other minister, in any Cathedral or paryshe churche, chappell, or anye other place to synge or saye common and open prayer, or to mynister the Sacramentes or anye of them, in such maner and fourme, as is mencioned in the saide boke. That then euery such person being thereof lawfully conuicted in fourme abouesaid, shal forfeite to the Quene oure Soueraygne Lady, her heires and successours, for the fyrste offence a hundreth markes. And if any person or personnes, beinge once conuicte of any such offence, eftsones offende against any of the last recited offences, and shall in fourme aforesayde be thereof lawefully connict. That then the same person so offendinge and conuicte, shall for the seconde offence forfait to the Quene our Soueraigne Lady, her heyres and successours, foure hũdreth markes. And if any pson after he in fourme aforesayde, shall haue bene twyse conuicte of any offence, concernynge any of the last recited offences, shall offend the thyrd tyme, and be therof

Enterludes. Playes. Songes. Procurers.

laide offences, punishment by the iustice he shall not for the same offence eftsones receiue punyshment of the ordinary. Any thinge in this acte to the contrary notwithstanding. An. 1. M. 1. part. ca. 3.

5 Be it enacted by the auctoritie of this present parliament, that the said estatut of repeale, & euery thing therin conteyned onely concernyng the said booke, and the seruice, administration of Sacraments, rites and ceremonies, conteyned or appoynted in or by the said booke, shalbe voyde and of none effecte, from and after the feast of the Natiuitie of Sainct John Baptist nert comming. And that the sayde booke, with the order of seruyce, and of the administration of Sacramentes, rites and ceremonies, with the alteration & additions therin added and appoynted by this estatute, shall stand, and be from and after the saide feast of the Natiuitie of Sainct John Baptist, in ful force and effecte, according to the tenour and effect of this estatute, any thing in the aforesayde statute of repeale to the contrary notwithstandyng.

And further be it enacted by the Quenes highnes, with thassente of the lordes and commons in this present parliament assembled, & by auctoritie of the same, that al and singuler ministers in anye Cathedrall or parysshe churche, or other place within this realme of Englande Wales and the marches of the same, or other the Quenes dominions, shal from & after the feast of the Natiuitye of S. John Baptiste nert comminge, bee bounde to saye and vse the Mattens, Euensonge, Celebratiō & the Lordes supper, & administration of eche of the sacramentes, & all their common and open prayer, in suche order and fourme as is mentioned in the sayde booke so authorised by parliament in the sayde. v. and. vi. yeare of the reygne of kynge Edwarde the Sixte, with one alteration or addition of certayne lessons to be vsed on euery Sundaye in the yere, and the fourme of the Letanye altered and corrected, and two sentences onelye added in the delyuery of the Sacramente to the communicantes, and none other, or otherwyse. And that yf any maner of Person, Vycar, or other whatsoeuer mynister ỳ ought or shoulde synge, or saye common prayer mentioned in the sayde booke, or mynistre the Sacramentes from & after the feaste of the Natiuitye of Sainct John Baptiste nert comminge, refuse to vse the sayde common prayers, or to minister the Sacramētes in such Cathedrall or parysshe Churche, or other places, as he shoulde vse to mynyster thesame, in suche ordre and fourme as they bee mentioned and set forth in the sayde booke, or shall wylfullye or obstynately standynge in the same, vse anye other ryte, Ceremonye, order, fourme, or maner of celebratinge of the lordes supper openly or priuely, or matēs, euensong, administration of the Sacramentes, or other open prayers then is mētioned & set forth in ỳ said booke (*Open prayer in and throughout this act, is ment that prayer whiche is for other to come vnto, or heare, eyther in common churches or priuie Chappels or Oratories, commonly called the seruice of the church*) or shall preach, declare, or speake any thinge in the derogation or depraunynge of the sayde booke, or any thinge therin conteyned or of any parte therof, & shalbe therof lawfully conuicted according to the lawes of this realme, by verdict of. xii. men, or by his owne confession, or by the notorious euidence of the fact, shall lose & forfeit to the quenes highnes her heyres and successours, for his fyrst offence, the profyt of all hys spirituall benefices or promotions, of ming or arysing in one hole yere nert after this conuiction. And also that the person so conuicted, shal for

Repele. Voyde.

Alteracions.

Widsomer.

Day of

Refuse

Open

Speake gainst.

Forf.

Full of

for the same offence suffer imprisonment by the space of. vi. monethes, without bayle or mainprise. And if any such person once conuicte of any offence concerning ỹ premisses, shal after his fyrst cõuiction eftsones offend, and bee thereof in fourme afore sayd lawfully conuict: that then the same person shall for his second offence suffer imprisonmẽt by ỹ space of one hole yeare, & also shall therefore be depriued, *ipso facto* of al his spirituall promotions, & that it shalbe lawful to al patrons or donors of al and singuler the same spirituall promotiõs, or of any of them, to present or collate to the same, as though the person & persons so offending were dead. And that if any suche person or persons after he shalbe twise conuicted in fourme aforesaid, shal offend against any of ỹ premisses the thyrd time, and shalbe therof in fourme aforesaid lawfully conuicted. That then the person so offendinge, & conuicted the thyrde time, shalbe depriued *ipso facto* of all his spirituall promotions, and also shall suffer imprisonment durynge hys lyfe. And if the person that shall offende, and bee conuicte in fourme aforesayde, concerninge anye of the premisses, shall not be benefyced, nor haue anye spirituall promotion. That then the same person so offendinge and convycte, shall for the fyrste offence suffer imprisonment durynge one hole yeare nexte after his sayde conuiction, wythoute bayle or mainprise. And yf anye suche personne not hauynge anye spirytuall promotion, after hys fyrste conuiction, shal eftesones offende in any thynge concerninge ỹ premysses, & shall in fourme aforesayde, be therof lawfullye convycted. That then the same personne shall for hys seconde offence, suffer imprisonmente durynge his lyfe. And it is ordeyned and enacted by the auctoritie aboueſaid, that if anye personne or personnes whetsoeuer, after the sayde feaste of the Natiuitie of Sainct John Baptiste nexte cõmynge, shall in anye Enterludes, Playes, Sõges, Rymes, or by other open wordes, declare or speake anye thing in the derogation, deprauing, or despysinge of the same boke, or of anye thynge therein conteyned, or any parte therof, or shal by open fact, dede, or by open threateninges compell or cause, or otherwyse procure or maynteyne any personne, vycar, or other minister in anye Cathedral or paryshe Churche, or in Chappel, or in anye other place to sing or say any common and open prayer, or to minister any Sacramẽt otherwise, or in anye other maner and fourme then is mẽcioned in the saide boke, or that by any of the sayd meanes shal vnlawfully interrupt or let any person, vicar, or other minister, in any Cathedral or paryshe churche, chappell, or anye other place to synge or saye common and open prayer, or to mynister the Sacramentes or anye of them, in such maner and fourme, as is mencioned in the saide boke. That then euery such person being thereof lawfully conuicted in forme aboueſaid, shal forfeite to the Quene oure Soueraygne Lady, her heires and successours, for the fyrste offence a hundreth markes. And if any person or personer, beinge once conuicte of any such offence, eftsones offende against any of the last recited offences, and shall in fourme aforesayde be thereof lawefully conuict. That then the same person so offendinge and conuicte, shall for the seconde offence forfait to the Quene our Soueraigne Lady, her heyres and successours, foure hundreth markes. And if any ſon after he in forme aforesayde, shall haue bene twyse conuicte of any offence, concernynge any of the last recited offences, shall offend the thyrd tyme, and be thereof

Enterludes. Playes. Songes. Procurers.

in fourme aboueſayd lawefully conuict. That then euerye perſon ſo offendyng & conuicte ſhal for his thyrd offence, forfayt to oure Soueraigne Lady the Quene, all his goodes and catteles, and ſhall ſuffer imprſonment durynge hys lyfe. And yf anye perſon or perſons that for his fyrſt offence, concernynge the premiſſes, ſhall be conuicte in fourme aforeſayd, do not pay the ſomme to be payde by vertue of his conuiction, in ſuch maner & fourme as the ſame ought to be paid, within. vi. wekes nert after his cõuiction, that then euery perſon ſo conuict, and ſo not paying the ſame, ſhal for the ſame firſt offence, in ſtede of the ſayd ſomme, ſuffer imprſonment by the ſpace of. vi. monethes, without bayle or mainprſe. And yf any perſon or perſons that for hys ſecond offence, concerninge the premiſſes, ſhalbe conuict in fourme aforeſayd, do not pay ẏ ſaid ſomme to be payd by vertue of his conuiction, and this ſtatute, in ſuch maner and fourme as the ſame oughte to be paid within. vi. wekes nert after his ſayd ſecond conuiction. That then euery perſon ſo conuicted & not ſo paying the ſame, ſhall for the ſame ſeconde offence, in ẏ ſtede of the ſayd ſomme ſuffer imprſonmente durynge. xii. monethes, without bayle or maynepriſe. And that from and after ẏ ſaid feaſte of the Natiuitie of ſaynt John Baptiſt nere cõming, al and euerye perſon or perſonnes, inhabitynge within this Realme or anye other the Quenes Maieſtyes dominions, ſhall dylygẽtlye and faythfullye, hauinge no lawefull or reaſonable excuſe to be abſente, endeuoure them ſelues to reſorte to their paryſhe Churche or chappell accuſtomed, or vpon reaſonable lette therof, to ſome vſual place where common Prayer, and ſuche Seruice of God ſhalbe vſed in ſuche time of let vpon euerye Sonday, and other dayes ordeyned and vſed to be kepte as holydayes. And then and there to abide orderly, and ſoberlye duringe the time of the common Prayer, preachinges or other ſeruice of God, there to be vſed and miniſtred, vpon paine of punyſhment by ẏ cẽſures of ẏ Church. And alſo vpon payne that euerye perſon ſo offending ſhall forfayt for euery ſuch offence. xii. d. to be leuied by the Churche wardens of the paryſhe, where ſuch offẽce ſhalbe done, to thuſe of ẏ poꝛe, of ẏ ſame paryſhe, of the goodes, landes, & tenementes, of ſuch offẽdour, by waie of diſtreſſe. And for due execution hereof, the Quenes moſt excellent Maieſtie, the lordes Tẽporal, & al the commons in this preſent Parliamente aſſembled, doth in goddes name earneſtlye require and charge all the Archebyſhoppes, Byſhoppes, and other ordinaries, that they ſhal endeuoure the ſelues to ẏ vttermoſt of their knowledges, that the due & true execution hereof may be had throughout their dioceſſe, & charges, as they wil anſwere before God, for ſuch euylles & plages, wherewith almighty God may iuſtly punyſhe his people for neglecting this good & holſome lawe. And for their auctoꝛitie in this behalfe, be it further enacted by thauctoꝛitie aforeſaid, that all and ſinguler the ſame Archbyſhopes, Biſhops, & all other their officers, exerciſinge eccleſiaſticall iuriſdiction, aſwel in place exempt as not exempt, within their dioceſſe, ſhall haue full power & auctoꝛitie by this acte, to reforme, coꝛrect, and ponyſhe by cenſures of the Churche, al & ſinguler perſons, which ſhal offende within any their iuriſdictions or dioceſſe, after the ſayd feaſte of the Natiuitie of Saint John Baptiſt nert cõming, againſt this acte & ſtatute. Any other lawe, ſtatute, priuiledge, libertie, or prouiſion heretofoꝛe made, had, or ſuffred to the contrary notwithſtandynge.

Peſent to church.

And

And it is ordeyned and enacted by the auctoritie aforesayde, that all and euerye iustices of Oyer and determiner, or Justices of Assyse, shall haue ful power & auctoritie in euery of their open and generall Sessions, to enquyre heare and determine al, & al maner of offences, that shalbe cõmitted or done contrary to any article, conteyned in this present Acte, within the limites of the Cõmission, to them directed, & to make processe for therecution of the same, as they may do agaynst any personne being indited before them of trespasse, or lawefully conuicted thereof. Prouided alwayes and be it enacted by thauctoritye aforesayde, that al and euery Archbyshoppe and Byshoppe shall or maye at al tyme and tymes at his libertye and pleasure, ioyne & associate him selfe, by vertue of thys acte, to the sayde Justyces of Oyer and determiner, or to the sayde Justices of assise, at euerye of the sayde open & generall Sessions, to bee holden in any place within his diocesse for and to the enquiry hearynge and determinynge of the offences aforesayd. Prouided also and be it enacted by thauctoritie aforesayde, that the bokes concerning the sayde Seruices, shall at the costes and charges of the parysshioners of euery parishe, and Cathedrall Churche, be atteyned and gotten before the saide feast of the Natiuitie of S. John Baptist nert folowing, and that all suche parysshes and Cathedrall Churches or other places, where the sayde bokes shalbe atteined and gotten before the said feast of the Natiuitie of S. John Baptyst, shall within three wekes nert after the sayd bokes, so attained and gotten, vse the sayde seruice and put the same in vre accordinge to this acte. And be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesayde, that no person or personnes shalbe at any time hereafter empeched, or otherwyse molested of, or for anye of the offences aboue mencyoned, hereafter to bee committed or done contrarye to thys act, onles he or they so offendynge, bee thereof indyted at the nert generall Sessyons, to bee holden before any such Justyce of Oyer and determiner, or Justices of assise, nert after any offence committed or done contrarye to the tenor of thys acte. Prouyded alwayes and be it ordeyned & enacted by thauctoritie aforesayde, that all and singuler Lordes of the Parlyament for the thyrd offence aboue mentioned, shalbe tried by their peers. Prouided also and bee it ordeyned and enacted by thauctoritye aforesayde, that the Maior of London, and all other Maiors, Baylyffes, and other head officers of all and synguler Cityes, Boroughes, and Townes Corporate wythin thys Realme, Wales, and the marches of the same, to the which Justyces of Assyse do not commonlye repayre, shall haue full power and aucthoritye by vertue of thys act to enquyre heare and determine the offences aboue sayde, and euerye of them yearelye within. xv. dayes after the feaste of Easter, and Saynct Mighel tharchaungel, in lyke maner and fourme as Justices of Assise and Oyer and determiner may do. Prouyded alwayes and be it ordeyned and enacted by thauctoritie aforesayde, that all and singuler Archebyshopes and Byshops, and euerye of theyr Chauncellours, Commissaryes, Archdeacons, and other ordynaryes, haunynge anye peculyer Ecclesyasticall iurisdiction, shall haue full power and auctoritye by vertue of this acte, aswel to enquire in their visytacion, Synodes, and elsewhere wythin theyr iurysdyccion at anye other tyme, and place, to take occasyons and informations of all and euerye the thynges aboue mencyoned, done

Lordes.

Mayres. Baylifes &c.

Visitacion. Synod.

committed, or perpetrated within ỹ limits of their iurisdictions & auctoritie, & to ponithe the same by admonicion, excommunicatiō, sequestration or deprivation, & other cēsures and procesle in lyke fourme as heretofore hath bene vsed in lyke cases by the Quenes ecclesiastical lawes. Prouyded alwayes and be it enacted that whatsoeuer person offending in the premisses, shal for the offence fyrst receyue ponishment of the ordinarye, hauinge a testimoniall thereof vnder the sayde ordinaryes Seale, shall not for thesame offence ettsones be conuycted before the Justices. And likewise receiuing for the sayde fyrst offence, ponishment by the Justices, he shal not for the same offence ettsones receiue ponishment of the ordinary. Any thing cōteined in this act to the contrary notwithstandinge. Prouided alwayes and be it enacted, that suche ornamentes of the Churche and of the ministers thereof, shalbe reteyned and be in vse as was in this Churche of Englād, by auctoritie of parliament, in the seconde yere of the raygne of kynge Edward the sixte vntil other order shalbe therin taken by thauctoritye of the Quenes Maiestie, with the aduise of her Commissioners appoynted and auctorysed vnder the great Seale of Englande, for causes ecclesiasticall, or of the Metropolytan of this realme. And also that yf there shall happen any contempte or irreuerence to be vsed in the ceremonies or rites of the Churche, by the mysusinge of the orders appointed in this boke: The Quenes Maiestie may by the lyke aduise of the sayde commissyoners, or Metropolitan, ordeine and publyshe such farther ceremonies or rites as may be moste for the aduauncement of Gods glorye, the edifying of hys Churche, and the due reuerence of Chrystes holy mysteryes and Sacramentes. And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, that all lawes, statutes, and ordinaūces, wherein or wherby any other Seruice, administracion of Sacramēts or Common Prayer, is limytted, establyshed, or set forth to be vsed within this Realme, or anye other the Quenes dominions or Countryes, shall from henceforth be vtterlye voyde and of none effect.

Ornamentes.

Irreuerence.

Ceremonies.

An. 1. El. ca. 2.

Se Arrestes. 2. 3.

Bokes and ymages. 3.

1. Seuerne.

NO maister or maisters, owner or owners of ship or ships, or of any other bote or vessel, or any other pson or plōs, do cast or vnlode their balast or robul at or in the said rode called Kingrode & Hūgrode ne in any of thē, ne in any other place frō ỹ rode of Kingrode vnto the town of Bristol, nor in no part of the hauen therof, but on the land onely aboue the ful sea mark, vppon pain ỹ euery such owner maister of ship or of other bote or vessel, & of euery other pson or plons castinge & layinge their balast or robul in ỹ streme, at ỹ place or in ỹ riuer aforesaid to forfait at euery time so offendynge. iiij. pound, ỹ one half therof to be to ỹ king, & the other halfe therof to the party ỹ wil sue, &c. by bill, plaint, accion of det, information or otherwise, in the which acciō the defendāt shall not wage his law. And further. &c. that no persō or persons from henceforth shal enbote or lade, or cause to be enboted or laden, any wheate, malte, beanes, or any other kynde of grayn or corne, what soeuer it shalbe, in any pycard, bote, or other vessell, at any creke, pil bāk or elsiwhere vpon ỹ Seuerne streme, betwene the kay of the city of Gloucester and the sayde citie or town of Bristol by water of Seuerne, to thētent to be transported into vtter parties beyond the sea out of the kynges dom.

Wrec. Balast Kyngr

Hauē

Forf.

Lade.

Corne.

Seuer me.

Oute

dominion before that the said owner or lader of the sayde pycarde bote or other vessel, hath bē with the kinges cuſtomers of the sayde town of Briſtoll, and there by him selfe and one ſufficient ſuerty with him, bounden vnto the kynges cuſtomers of ỹ sayd port and town of Briſtol aforesayd, in ſuch reasonable ſumes of money, to the vſe of our sayd soueraygn lord the kinge, as ſhall amount to ỹ double value of the sayde grayn or corn there to be laden or to be enbored, vpō condition that the sayd owner or maſter of the sayd picard or bote or other veſſel ſhal not repaire nor tranſport the ſaid corn or grayn, nor no part therof into any vther parties beyond the ſea out of the kinges dominion, before ỹ ſaide maſter owner therof ſhal come & bring ỹ ſaid grain & corn vnto ỹ kay of ỹ sayd town of Briſtol, & there to be viewed or ſene ỹ contentes therof, & the cōtentes therof to bee declared vnto ỹ kings cuſtomers & to ỹ maire of the ſaide town for the tyme being, if there be any ſuche licence or lawfull cauſe for to conuay or tranſport grain or corne into ỹ parties beyond ỹ ſea out of the sayd kinges dominiō there to be meaſured & met by ỹ common meaſure of ỹ sayde town. And after the sayd obligacion wyth condition ſo made, ſealed & deliuered vnto the sayd cuſtomer. Then ỹ ſaid cuſtomer ſhal deliuer a ſufficiēt cocket vnto the party owner or owners or maiſter ſo bounden to conuay the sayde graine or corne vnto the kay of Briſtol, vpon pain that euery picard bote or other veſſel ſo laden wō graine or other kynde of corne, to bee caried or tranſported into the vter parties beyond the ſea out of the Kinges dominion, to bee forfayted, as wel the sayd corn and grayn ſo laded, as the ſaid bote ſo laden contrary vnto this preſent act, wherof the kyng, &c. to haue ỹ thre partes therof, and ỹ party that will ſue, &c. the fourthe parte before the kynges moſt honorable counſayle according to the kynges proclamacion in that behalf made & prouided. And further. &c. ỹ if it ſhall appere vpō ỹ meaſuring therof vnto ỹ maire of the ſaid town of Briſtol, & to ỹ kinges cuſtomers thē for ỹ tyme being, ỹ there is more corn or grayne loded to be tranſported into the parties beyonde the ſea, within anye of the sayde veſſels, botes, pycardes, or trowes ouer and aboue fower quarters: that than it ſhall bee leſull vnto the sayd mayre and cuſtomers there for the tyme being, to cauſe the owner or conuayer therof vnto the sayd town of Briſtol, to make ſale of ſuch corn & grain, as ſhalbe brought ouer and aboue the contentes of ỹ sayde cocket or licence, & ouer and aboue foure quarters beſyde the cocket or licence, according as the priſes of ſuch grain & corn are cōmōly worth and ſolde in the open market of the ſaid town of Briſtol, The sayd commō meater to haue for the meſuring of euery wey of corn ii. d. on paine of euery perſon being owner of the sayd grain or corn, or haueynge the charge of theſame, denying the meaſureynge of the sayd grayn at the sayde kay of Briſtol, to loſe and forfayt for euery time ſo denying. v. li. the one halfe therof to be to ỹ kinge, & ỹ other halfe therof to be to ỹ party ỹ will ſue for ỹ ſame. &c. In the which action the defendant ſhall not wage his law. &c.

More corne.

Sale.

Meater.

Fork.

An. 34. H. 8. ca. 9.

See Paſſages. 4. 5. 7. 9. 10.

1 Sewers.

Commiſſions.

PAr dys ans pr̄otheynment enſuantz que ſeueralx cōmiſſions des ſewers ſoyēt faits as diuerſes pſons per le chaunceller dengl̄ pur le temps eſſeant auenters en touts les parties du roialme ou meſtier ſerra ſolonq̄ la fourme que enſuit.

K. peres.

Chancelour.

Rer dilectis & fidelibus ſuis. A. B. C. & D. ſalutē. Sciatis q̄. cū Walliæ

folkata,

committed, or perpetrated within ẏ limits of their iurisdictions & auctoritie, & to ponisshe the same by admonicion, excommunicatiō, sequestration or deprivation, & other cēsures and procesle in lyke fourme as heretofore hath bene vsed in lyke cases by the Quenes ecclesiastical lawes. Prouyded alwayes and be it enacted that whatsoeuer person offending in the premisses, shal for the offence fyrst receyue ponishment of the ordinarye, hauinge a testimoniall thereof vnder the sayde ordinaryes Seale, shall not for the same offence eftsones be conuycted before the Justices. And likewise receiuing for the sayde fyrst offence, ponishment by the Justices, he shal not for the same offence eftsones receiue ponishment of the ordinary. Any thing cōteined in this act to the contrary notwithstandinge. Prouided alwayes and be it enacted, that suche ornamentes of the Churche and of the ministers thereof, shalbe reteyned and be in vse as was in this Churche of Englād, by auctoritie of Parliament, in the seconde yere of the raygne of kynge Edward the sixte vntil other order shalbe therin taken by thauctoritye of the Quenes Maiestie, with the aduise of her Commissioners appoynted and auctorysed vnder the great Seale of Englande, for causes ecclesiasticall, or of the Metropolytan of this realme. And also that yf there shall happen any contempte or irreuerence to be vsed in the ceremonies or rites of the Churche, by the mysusinge of the orders appointed in this boke: The Quenes Maiestie may by the lyke aduise of the sayde commissyoners, or Metropolitan, ordeine and publyshe such farther ceremonies or rites as may be moste for the aduauncement of Gods glorye, the edifying of hys Churche, and the due reuerence of Chrystes holy mysteryes and Sacramentes. And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, that all lawes, statutes, and ordinances, wherein or whereby any other Seruice, administration of Sacramēts or Common Prayer, is limytted, established, or set forth to be vsed within this Realme, or anye other the Quenes dominions or Countryes, shall from henceforth be vtterlye voyde and of none effect.

Ornamentes.

Irreuerence.

Ceremonies.

An. 1. El. ca. 2.
Se Arrestes. 2. 3.
Bokes and ymages. 3.

1. Seuerne.

NO maister or maisters, owner or owners of ship or ships, or of any other bote or vessel, or any other pson or psōs, do cast or vnlode their balast or robul at or in the said rode called Kingrode & Hūgrode ne in any of thē, ne in any other place frō ẏ rode of Kingrode vnto the town of Bristol, nor in no part of the hauen therof, but on the land onely aboue the ful sea mark, vppon pain ẏ euery such owner maister of ship or of other bote or vessel, & of euery other pson or psons castinge & layinge their balast or robul in ẏ streme, at ẏ place or in ẏ riuer aforesaid to forfait at euery time so offendynge. xiij. pound, ẏ one half therof to be to ẏ king, & the other halfe therof to the party ẏ will sue, &c. by bill, plaint, accion of det, information or otherwise, in the which actiō the defendāt shall not wage his law. And further, &c. that no persō or persons from henceforth shal enbote or lade, or cause to be enboted or laden, any wheate, malte, beanes, or any other kynde of grayn or corne, what soeuer it shalbe, in any pycard, bote, or other vessell, at any creke, pil bāk or elswhere vpon ẏ Seuerne streme, betwene the kay of the city of Gloucester and the sayde citie or town of Bristol by water of Seuerne, to thētent to be transported into vtter parties beyond the sea out of the kynges dom-

Vnlod. Balast. Kyngr.

Hauen.

Forf.

Lade.

Corne.

Seuerne.

Dom.

dominion before that the said owner or lader of the sayde pycarde bote or other vessel, hath be with the kinges customers of the sayde towne of Brystoll, and there by him selfe and one sufficient suerty with him, bounden vnto the kynges customers of ỳ sayd port and towne of Brystol afore sayd, in such reasonable sũmes of money, to the vse of our sayd soueraygn lord the kinge, as shall amoũt to ỳ double value of the sayde grayn or corn there to be laden or to be enboted, vpõ condicion that the sayd owner or master of the sayd picard or bote or other vessel shal not repaire nor transport the said corn or grayn, nor no part therof into any vter parties beyond the sea out of the kinges dominion, before ỳ saide master owner therof shal come & bring ỳ said grain & corn vnto ỳ kay of ỳ sayd towne of Brystol, & there to be viewed or sene ỳ contentes therof, & the cõtentes therof to bee declared vnto ỳ kings customers & to ỳ maire of the saide towne for the tyme being, if there be any suche licence or lawfull cause for to conuay or transport grain or corne into ỳ parties beyond ỳ sea out of the sayd kinges dominiõ there to be measured & met by ỳ common measure of ỳ sayde towne. And after the sayd obligacion wyth condicion so made, sealed & deliuered vnto the sayd customer. Then ỳ said customer shal deliuer a sufficiẽt cocket vnto the party owner or owners or maister so bounden to conuay the sayde graine or corne vnto the kay of Brystol, vpon pain that euery picard bote or other vessel so laden wt graine or other kynde of corne, to bee caried or transported into the vter parties beyond the sea out of the kinges dominion, to bee forfayted, as wel the sayd corn and grayn so laded, as the said bote so laden contrary vnto this present act, wherof the kyng, &c. to haue ỳ thre partes therof, and ỳ party that will sue, &c. the fourthe parte before the kynges most honorable counsayle according vnto the kynges proclamation in that behalf made & prouided. And further. &c. ỳ if it shall appere vpõ ỳ measuring therof vnto ỳ maire of the said towne of Brystol, & to ỳ kinges customers thẽ for ỳ tyme being, ỳ there is more corn or grayne loded to be transported into the partyes beyonde the sea, within anye of the sayde vessels, botes, pycardes, or trowes ouer and aboue fower quarters: that than it shall be lefull vnto the sayd mayre and customers there for the tyme being, to cause the owner or conuayer therof vnto the sayd towne of Brystol, to make sale of such corn & grain, as shalbe brought ouer and aboue the contentes of ỳ sayde cocket or licence, & ouer and aboue foure quarters besyde the cocket or licence, according as the prises of such grain & corn are cõmõly worth and solde in the open market of the said towne of Brystol. The sayd commõ meater to haue for the measuring of euery wey of corn .ii. s. on paine of euery person being owner of the sayd grain or corn, or haunge the charge of the same, denying the measurynge of the sayd grayn at the sayde kay of Brystol, to lose and forfayt for euery time so denying .v. li. the one halfe therof to be to ỳ kinge, & ỳ other halfe therof to be to ỳ party ỳ will sue for ỳ same. &c. In the which action the defendant shall not wage his law. &c.

More corne.

Sale.

Meater.

Fort.

An. 34. H. 8. ca. 9.

See Passages. 4. 5. 7. 9. 19.

1 Sewers.

PAr dys ans prochepynment enfauantz que seueralx cõmissions des sewers soyẽt faits as diuerses plons per l'chaunceller dengl'pur le temps esteant auenters en touts les parties du roialme ou mestier serra solonq la fourme que ensuit,

Commissions.

Chancelour.

Rex dilectis & fidelibus suis. A. B. C. & D. salutẽ. Sciatis q̃. cũ Wallie

folkata,

fossata gutture, sewere, pōtes calceata & gurgites, p coskeraz maris, et mariscī infra fines & limittes de Lindesy, in comitatu Lincolñ, p impetum maris fluxus & refluxus, ac inundationes & trenches aquarū dulcium. &c. sicut patet in dicta cancellaria. An. 6. H. 6. ca. 5.

Comissioners. 2 ¶ Toutz tielx cōmissioners (s. mēcioned in An. 6. H. 6. ca. 5. before. 1.) eient poiar pur faire ordiner & executer estatutes, ordinances, & auters affayres, solonque leffect & purport des cōmissions auaundits. An. 8. H. 6. ca. 3.

x. peres. 3 ¶ Par dys ans procheins ensauants aps cē p̄sent parlamēt seueralx commissions des sewers soient faits as diuerses psons per le chaunceller dengl pur le tēps esteant, a nosmers en toutes les parties du dit royalm q̄ mestier serra, solonqs la forñ & effect du cōmissiō cōten⁹ en l dit estat m̄ lā lisme. Et ouk ceo ad ordein & estable p̄ m̄ lauctority q̄ toutz tielx cōmissioners eient poiar pur fair ordeiñ & executer estatutz, & ordināces, & auters affairs, solonqs leffect & purport des dits cōmissions. An. 13. H. 6. ca. 10.

xb. peres. Chaunceloz. 4 ¶ Durant le term de. xb ans p̄cheyn ensuants, le chaunceller dengl pour le tēps esteant eit poair de fayr hoirs del chauncellarye du Roy commissions de sewers deloutz le grand seal du Roy, en tiel fourme sicome il fuist grant deslre fait p̄ lestatute fait le dit an. vi. (s. an. 6. H. 6. ca. 5.) An. 23. H. 6. ca. 9.

xb. peres. Chaunceloz. Calice. 5 ¶ Pur quinze ans p̄cheinz ensuants, seueralx cōmissions des sewers soyent faits a diuerses persons per le chaunceller dengl pur le temps esteant, a nosmers en touts partyes en cest royalm dengl, & de les denaunte dit marches (s. of Calcys Guisnes and Hames) lou mestier est ou serra, solōq̄ la forñ & effect du dit cōmission contenus en le dyt act fait le dit. vi. Et oustre ceo ad ordeyñ & estable par mesme lauctority, q̄ toutz tielx cōmissioners eyent plein poiar de fair, ordeiner & executer estatutes, & ordinances, & autz choses affairs, solōq̄ leffect, & purport des mesmez les cōmissions. An. 12. E. 4. ca. 6

xb. Co. 6 ¶ For. xb. yres nert comming seueral cōmissions of sewers be made to diuers parsons by the chaūceller of England for the tyme being, to be named in al ꝑties of this his realme, & of the sayd marches, where nede is or shalbe, after ỹ forme & effecte of the sayd commission contained in ỹ said act made in ỹ said. vi. (ca. 5. before. 1.) yere, and ouer that hath ordayned & stablished by the sayd auctorityе that al such cōmissioners haue ful power to make, ordeine, & execute statutes & ordinances, & other thyngs, do after theffect and purport of thesame commission. An. 4. H. 7. ca. 1.

7 ¶ That the sayd acts (s. An. 6. H. 6. ca. 5. before. 1. & An. 4. H. 7. ca. 1. before. 6.) & al other actes & auctorities hereto fore made cōcerning cōmissioners of sewers & their cōmissiōs & auctority (not being before this time repelled) abide & stād frō hēcefurth good & effectual to endure for euer. And also ỹ ỹ chancellour of Englād, for ỹ time being, shal haue from hencefurth ful power & auctority for euer, to graūt cōmissiōs of sewers into every part of this realm, and the said marches, where nede is or shalbe, to certain ꝑsons by the sayd chaunceller for the time being, to be named according to ỹ fourme and effect of the sayd commissiō & act expressed in ỹ sayd parlament, holden the sayd first yere of the reign of king Hēry ỹ. vi. (ca. 5. before. 1.)

And ouer that be it. &c. that al such cōmissioners haue and shal haue full power and auctority to put their cōmission in due execucīō, and to make and execute estatutes and ordinances and all other thyngs to dooe after theffect and purport of their commission. And that all commissyons of sewers graunted or made sithen the sayd. xb. yeres determyned, and the

acles

actes ordynaunces and all execucy-
ons and other thynges, by the cõmis-
sioners of their same, co ncerning ỹ
sayd commyssyons, or any two of the
same cõmissioners, and euery thing
in the same cõprysed, be and shall bee
effectuall and of lyke strength, as yf
the sayd commission had ben made or
graunted within the sayd. xxb. yeres
immedyate after the sayde parlamẽt.
holdẽ the sayde. iiii. yere of the raygn
of kyng Henry the. viii. (ca. 5. before. 6.)
And also bee it. &c. that the chaunce-
ler of England, for ỹ time being shal
make no cõmission to any persõ or ỹ-
sons for the execucion of this act, ex-
cept he haue landes and tenementes
of estate of freholde to the yerely va-
lue of. xx. li. at the leaste, or els be Ju-
styce of quorũ learned within anye of ỹ
shires where he shalbe made cõmissi-
oner. And if any suche cõmissiõ be dy-
rected to any pson or psõs, not hauing
lãds & tenements to ỹ yerely value of
xx. li. or not being one of the iustyces
of quorũ learned as afore sayde, that
euery suche cõmissiõ, & al presẽtmẽts
accusaciõs had & preserued before a-
ny such cõmissioners, & also al & eue-
ry fines set by ỹ sayd cõmissioner or
cõmissioners, to be vterly voyd & of
none effect. This acte to endure but
for. x. yeres & fro thend of the same. x
yeres vnto the nexte parlamẽt. An. 6.
H. 8. ca. 10.

8 ¶ Cõmissiõs of sewers and other
the premisses shalbe directed in all ỹ
ties within this realme frõ time to time
where and when nede shall require
according to ỹ maner, fourme tenor
and effect hereafter ensuinge, to such
substancial and indifferẽt persõs as
shalbe named by the lorde chancellor
& lorde treasourer of England, and ỹ
two chiefe iustices for the time being
or by. iii. of them, whereof ỹ lorde chã-
celler to be one. Hẽry ỹ. 8. &c. Know
ye ỹ forasmuch as the walles ditches
bankes gutters sewers gotes calceis
bridges streames, & other defẽses by
ỹ coastes of the sea, and marsh groũd
being & lyeng within ỹ limits of. A. B.
or C. in ỹ countie or coũties, of
or in the borders or confynes of
ỹ same, by rage of the sea, flowyng &
reflowing, and by meane of the trẽ-
ches of fresh waters descendyng and
hauing course by diuers ways to ỹ
sea, be so dirupt lacerate and broke. Broken.
And also the cõmõ passages of ships Passages.
balengers and botes in the ryuers
streames & other fluddes within the
limittes of. A. B. or. C. in the coũtye
or counties of or in
the borders or cõfines of the same by
meane of setting vp, erecting & ma-
kinge of streames, milnes, bypdges, Bridges.
pondes, fishegarthes, mildammes,
locks, hebbing weres, hecks, & flud-
gates, or other like lets impedimẽtes
or anoisãces be letted & interrupted. Interrupted
So ỹ gret & inestimable damage for
defaut of reparaciõ of ỹ sayde walles Reparacion.
ditches bãks fẽses sewers gotes gut-
tures calceis bridges and streames.
And also by meane of settinge vp e-
rectinge makinge & enlarginge of the
sayde fishegarthes mildãmes lockes
hebbing weres, hecks, fludgates & o- weres &c.
ther like anoisances in tymes paste,
hath happened, and yet is to be fea-
red, ỹ farre greter hurt, losse and da-
mage is like to ensue, vnlesse ỹ spedy
remedy be prouided in that behalfe.
We therfore, for that by reasõ of our
dignyty and prerogatiue royall, we
be bounde to prouide for the saftye &
preseruacion of our realme of Eng-
lande, willinge that spedy remedy be Spedy reme-
had in the premysses, haue assygned dye.
you and sire of you, of the whiche we
wyll that. A. B. and. C. shall bee thre
to be our iustices to survey the sayde Justices.
walles streames ditches bankes gut- walles.
ters sewers gotes calceis bridges trẽ- Streames.
ches milnes, mildammes fludgates Dyches.
põdes lockes, hebbing weres & other
impedimentes lettes and anoysãces
afore sayde and the same cause to bee
made corrected repaired amẽded put Repayred.
down

down or reformed, as case shall require after your wisdoms & discrecyons. And therin alwel to ordain and doo after the fourme tenour and effect of all and singuler the estatutes and ordinaunces made before ỹ fyrst day of Marche, the .xviii. yere of our raygne touchinge the prempsses, or any of them, as also to inquire by the othes of the honest and lawfull men of the sayde shire or shires, place or places, where suche defautes or annoysances be, as well within the lyberties as wout (by whom ỹ trouthe may the rather be knowen) throughe whose defaut the sayd hurtes and damages haue happened, & who hathe or holdeth any landes or tenementes, or common of pasture or profyte of fyshing, or hath or maye haue anye hurte losse or disauauntage by anye maner of meanes in ỹ sayde places, alwel nere to the sayd dangers lettes & impedimentes as inhabytynge or dwellyng there aboutes by the sayde wales ditches bankes gutters gotes, sewers trenches & other the sayde impedimentes and anoysances. And all those parsõs and euery of them to tare assesse charge distrayne and punishe as well within the metes, lymits and boundes of old tyme accustomed or other wyse, as els where within our realm of England, after the quantitye of theyr landes, tenementes and rentes by the noumber of acres and perches, after the rate of euery persons porcion tenure or profite, or after the quantity of theyr common of pasture or profite of fyshing or other commodities there by suche wayes and meanes & in suche maner and fourme as to you or sire of you, wherof the sayd A.B. and. C to be thre, shall seme most conuenient to be ordayned and doon, for redresse and reformacion to be had in the premisses. And also to reforme repaire and amende the sayde walles ditches bankes gutters sewers gotes calcets bridges streames, and other the premisses in all places nedefull: and the same as often and where nede shall bee to make newe. And to clense and purge the trenches, sewers & ditches in all places necessary. And further to reforme amende prostrate and ouerthrow al suche mylles streames, pondes lockes fischegarthes, hebbing waeres, and other impediments and anoysances aforesayde, as shall bee founde by inquisitiõ or by youre surueyeng and discrecios to be excessiue or hurtfull. And also to depute and assygne diligente faythfull and true kepers baylyffes surueyours collectours erpendytours and other mynysters & officers, for the safety conseruacyon, reparacion reformacyon, and makynge of the premysses and euery of them, & to heare the accompt of the collectours and other mynysters of and for the receyt and leyinge out of the money that shall bee leuied and payde in and aboute the making repayringe reformynge and amending of the said walles, ditches bãkes gutters, gotes sewers, calceys brydges streames, trenches, milles, põds lockes, fischegarthes, fludgates, and other impediments, and anoysances aforesayd. And for distrayn for the arrerages, of euery suche collection, tare or assesse as often as shalbe expedient, or otherwise to punysshe the defectours and detenors of the same by fines, amerciamentes, paynes or other lyke meanes after your good discrecions. And also to aresst and take as many cartes, horses, oxen beastes and other instrumẽts necessary, and as many workmen and labourers, as for the sayde workes and reparacion shall suffice, paying for the same cõpetent wages salary and stypend in that behalfe. And also take such and as many trees, woodes, vnder woodes, and tymber and other necessaries as for the same workes, and reparacyons shalbee sufficyente at a rea-

Statutes.

Enquere.

Tax.

Quantitie.

Repayre. walles.

& reſonable pryce by you or ſyre of you, of the whiche we wil that. A. B. and C. ſhalbe three to be aſſeſſed or leuyed as well within the limyttes and bondes aforeſayde as in anye other place within the ſaid countye or counties nere vnto the ſayde places. And to make and ordeyn ſtatutes, ordynaunces and preuiſions from time to tyme as the caſe ſhall require for the ſafegarde, conſeruacion, redreſſe correccion and reformacion of ỹ premiſſes & of euery of them, and the pryces lyeng to the ſame neceſſarye and behoueful after the lawes & cuſtoms of Romney marth, in the county of Kent, or otherwiſe by any wayes or meanes after your own wyſdomes and diſcrecions. And to heare and determyne al and ſinguler the premiſſes, as well at our ſuit as at the ſute of any other whatſoeuer complayning before you, or ſyre of you, wherof. A. B. and. C. ſhal be three after the lawes and cuſtomes afore ſayd, or otherwyſe by anye other wayes and meanes after your diſcrecions. And alſo to make and direct all wryttes, preceptes, warrentes, or other commaundementes by vertue of theſe preſentes, to al ſherypffes, Bayliffes, and all other miniſters, officers, & other perſones, as well within lyberties as without, before you, or. vi. of you, wherof the ſayde A. B. and. C to be three, at certayne dayes, termes & places to be prefixed, to be returned and receyued. And further to contynue the proces of the ſame, and finally to do al & euery thinge and things as ſhall be requiſite for the due execucion of the premiſſes by all wayes & meanes after your diſcrecions. And therfore we commande you, that at certayne dayes and places, whan and where ye or ſyre of you, wherof the ſayde A. B. and. C. to be three, ſhall thynke expedyente, ye do ſurvey the ſayde walles, fenſes, dyches, bankes gutters, gotes, ſewers, calcies, pōds brydges, riuers, ſtreams, wat courſes mylnes, lockes, trenches, ſulygarths ſludgates, and other the lettes impedymentes, and anoiſances aforeſayd and accōpliſhed fulfill heare and determine al and ſinguler the premiſſes in due fourme & to theffect aforeſayde after your good diſcrecyons. And all ſuche as ye ſhall fynde negligente gaynſayinge or rebellyng in the ſayd workes, reparacions or reformacion of the premyſſes, or negligēt in the due execucīō of this our cōmiſſiō ỹ ye do cōpel thē by diſtreſſe, fines and amerciamentes or by other punyſhmēts wayes or meanes, which to you or. vi. of you, wherof the ſayde A. B. & C. ſhalbe three, ſhal ſeme moſt expedient for ỹ ſpedy remedy redreſſe and reformaciō of the premiſſes and due execucion of the ſame. And al ſuch thynges as by you ſhalbe made and ordeined in this behalf, as wel within libertyes as without, that ye doue cauſe ỹ ſame firmely to bee obſerued doyng therin as to our Juſtyces appertayneth after the lawes and ſtatutes of this oure realme, and accordyng to your wiſdomes and diſcrecyons. Saued alwayes to vs ſuche fynes and amerciamentes as to vs therof ſhall belonge. And we alſo commaunde our ſhiriffe or ſherypffes of our ſayde countye or Countyes of that they ſhall cauſe to come before you or ſyre of you, of the whiche A. B. and. C. ſhal be three, at ſuche dayes and places as ye ſhal appoynt to them, ſuche and as many honeſt men of his or their bayliwike as wel within the liberties as without, by whom the trouth maye beſt be knowen, to inquire of the premiſſes. Commaunding alſo al other miniſters and officers as well within liberte as without, that they and euery of thē ſhalbe attendant to you in and about the due execucīō of this our commiſſion. In witneſſe wherof we haue cauſed theſe our letters

Negligent. Compell. Punyſhmēts. Obſerued. Fynes. Shiriffes. Panell. Officers.

patents

patentes to be made. Witnesse our selfe at Westminster the daye of in the yere of our reigne. And it is also &c. that euerye suche person as shal bee named commissioner in the said commission, after he hath knowledge therof, shall effectually put his diligence and attendance in and about the execution of ỹ sayde commyssyon. And before hee shall take vppon him the execucyon of the sayde commission, he shal take a corporal othe before the lord Chauncelor or before suche to whō the sayde lorde Chauncellour shall directe the kynges writte of Dedimus potestatem to take the same, or before the Justices of the peace in the quarter sessyons holden in the shyre where suche commission shalbe directed: the tenor of whiche othe hereafter ensueth. ¶ We shall swere, that you to your conninge, wit, and power shall truely and indifferentlye execute the auctoritie to you geuen by this commission of Sewers without any fauour, affection, corrupcion, drede, or malice to bee borne to any maner person or persones: And as the case shall requyre, ye shall consente and endeuour your selfe for your parte to the best of your knowledge & power to the making of suche holsome, iust, equall, and indifferent lawes and ordinances, as shall bee made and deuised by the moste discrete and indifferent nombre of your felowes beynge in commyssyon with you for ỹ due redresse, reformacion, and amēdement of all and euerye such things as are conteyned and specyfyed in the sayde Commissyon. And the same lawes and ordynaunces to your connynge, wytte, and power, cause to bee putte in due execucion, without fauour, mede, drede malice or affection as God you helpe and all seintes. And it is also &c. that all and euery estatute, acte, and ordinance heretofore made concerninge the premisses or any of them as well in the tyme of our soueraigne lord the king that now is, as in the tyme of any of his progenitours kynges of this realme of Englande, not being contrary to this present acte, nor heretofore repelled, from henceforth shall stād and be good and effectuall for euer, and to be put in due execucion, according to the true meaninge & purportes of the same. And ouer that be it &c. that the cōmissioners hereafter to be named in anye of the sayde commyssions according to the purporte and effecte of the same commyssions haue full power and auctheritye to make, constitute, and ordeine lawes ordinances and decrees, and further to do al and euery thing mencioned in the said commission according to the purporte, effect, wordes, and true meaning of the same. And the same lawes and ordinaunces so made to reforme, repell and amende and make newe from time to tyme, as the cases necessary shal requyre in that behalf. Prouided alwaye, and it is &c. that yf any persone or persones being assessed or tared to any lotte or charge for any landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes within the limittes of any commission hereafter to bee dyrected do not pay the sayde lotte and charge accordyng to the ordinaunce and assignement of the commyssioners, hauing power of the execucion of the sayde commission. By reason wherof it shal happē ỹ said commissioners hauing power of execucion of suche commission, for lacke of payment of suche lotte and charge, to decree and ordeine the same landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes frō ỹ owner or owners therof and their heyres, and the heyres of euerye of them, to anye persone or persons for terme of yeres, terme of lyfe, in fee semple, or in tayle for payment of the same lot: and charge, that than euery suche decree and ordinaunce so by

Comissioner.
Attendans.
Othe.
Chaunceler.
Othe.
Statutes.
Ordinances.

by them made ingrossed in parchemt and certifyed vnder theyr seales into the kynges court of Chauncery, w the kynges royall assente hadde to ỹ same, shal bynde al and euerye persone and persones that at the making of the same decree had anye interesse, in suche Landes, and tenementes or hereditamentes in vse, possession, reuercion or remaindre, theyr heyres and seoffes and euery of them. And not to be in anye wise reformed, vnlesse it be by auctoritie of parlament hereafter to bee sommoned and holdē within this realme. And also it is. &c. that the same lawes ordinances and decrees to be made and ordeyned by the sayd commissioners or syre of thē by auctorityy of the saide commission shall bynde as well the landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes of the king our souerayne lorde, as al and euery other persone and persons and theyr heyres for suche theyr interest as they shall fortune to haue, or may haue in anye landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes or other casuall profyte, aduantage, or cōmoditie what so euer they bee, wherunto the sayde lawes, ordinances and decrees, shal in anye wise extende, according to ỹ true purporte, meanyng and intente of the same lawes. And it is. &c. that yf anye maner of person or persons of what estate or degree so euer hee or they be of, that from hencefoorthe doth take vppon hym or them to sit by vertue of any of the saide commissions, not beinge before sworne in fourme as is aforesayde, and according to ỹ tenor of the othe afore specified: Or if any persone so named and sworn do sytte as is aforesayde not hauinge landes and tenementes, or other hereditamentes in fee simple, fee tayll, or for terme of lyfe, to the clere yerely valne of. xl. markes aboue all charges to his owne vse, excepte he be resiant and free of anye citie, borroughe or towne corporate, and haue nonable substance of the clere value of one hundred pounes or els be learned in the lawes of this realme in and concerning the same, that is to saye, admitted in one of the foure principall Innes of court for an vtter barrester shall forfait. xl. li. for euery time that he shall attempte so to doo. The one halfe thereof to be to the kynge, and the other halfe therof to the vse of him or them that wyll sue. &c. in whiche accyon or suit, no wager of lawe. &c And if any accion of trespas or other suite shall happen to bee attempted agaynst anye persone or persones, for takynge of anye distresse or anye other acte doynge by auctorityy of the sayde cōmissyon, or by auctoritie of anye lawes or ordinaunces made by vertue of the sayde commyssyon, the defendāt or defendantes in anye suche accion shall and maye make auowtry, cognisance, or iustificacyon, for the takynge of the same distresse or other acte doynge touchynge the premisses of any of them allegynge in suche auowtry cognysaunce, or iustification, that the sayde distresse trespasse or other acte, whereof the playntyffe complayneth, was done by auctho[r]ytye of the commyssyon of Sewers for lotte or tare assessed by the sayde commyssyon, or for suche other acte or cause, as the sayd defendaunt dyd, by auctorytye of the sayde commyssyon, and accordynge to the tenour, purporte, and effect of thys present act made the. xxiii. yere of the raygne of our souerayne lorde kinge Henry the eyghte without any expressynge or rehearsall of anye other matter or circumstaunce contayned in this present acte, or any commission lawes, statutes, or ordinaunces thereupon to bee made, whereupon the pleintyfe shall be admitted to replye, that the defendaunt dyd take the sayde distresse, or do any other acte or trespas supposed in his declaracyon of hys owne wrong with-

C. li. Lawier. Fort. Accion. Diuers. Auowtry. Distres. Generally. Replye.

Issue. Tryall. Def. Damages. Fees. iiii.s.a day. Clerke. ii.s.a day. Leuyed. Commissioners Taxes. Clerke. Officers.

without any such cause alleged by ỹ sayde defendaunt, whereupō the issue in every such accion shalbe joyned to be tryed by verdicte of twelue men, and not otherwise, as is accustomed in other personall accions. And vpon the tryall of that issue the hole matter to be geuen on bothe parties in euidēce according to ỹ very trouth of the same. And after suche issue tried for the defendaunte or nonsuit of the plaintife after apparance, the same defendant to recouer treble damages by reason of his wrongfull veracion in that behalfe, with his costes also in that parte susteined, and that to be assessed by the same Jurie, or wrytte to enquire of damages as ỹ case shal require. And it is, &c. that euery of ỹ sayde cōmyssioners shall haue & perceiue foure shyllynges for euery day ỹ they shal take peyne in the execucyon of this commyssyon of Sewers. And one clerke by them to bee assygned. ii.s. for euerye daye, of the rates, tares, lottes, and waynes that shall be assessed or lost by auctorite of the sayde commyssion, and to bee leuied and payde by theyr discrecions. And that the sayde commissioners or fyve of them shall haue power and auctorite to symptte and assigne of the same rates, tares lottes, & waynes by their discrecyons such reasonable summes of money to the sayde clerke for wrytynge of bokes and proces cōcerning the premisses and to the collectours, expenditors, and suche other as shal take peine in the due execucion of the sayde commission, as by the discrecyons of the sayde commissioners or fyve of them shall bee thought reasonable. Prouyded alwaye that whan so euer and as often as suche commission, as is afore symitted, shalbe made and directed to anye persone or persones for the reformacion and amendement, of, or in any of the premysses specyfyed in the sayde commission, within the fees, libertes, or possessyon of the duchye of Lancaster that than suche commissioners as shall execute any suche cōmission shall be alwayes named and appoynted by the discrecion of ỹ lord Chauncellor, and lorde Treasorer of Englande, and the sayde two chiefe Justices of eyther benche, & ỹ Chauncellor of the sayde duchy for the time beyng, or three of them, whereof the sayde Lorde Chauncellor and the Chauncellor of the duchy to bee two. And that in euery such case two commissions shall bee awarded and made accordynge to the tenor of the commission aboue expressed one therof vnder the great seale of Englande, & the other vnder the seale of the same duchy, as before time hathe ben accustomed, any thing afore rehearsed in this present act to the contrary hereof notwithstanding. And it is, &c. that the said commissiōs from time to time as the case shall require, shal be had and obteyned without any money or other charge to be payde for the seales or wrytynge of the same, vnlesse it be to the kynge .ii.s.vi.d. for the seale of euery commyssyon, as hathe bee accustomed: And for the writynge and enrollyng of of any one cōmission. v. s. & not aboue. And it is, &c. ỹ euery commyssion to bee made by auctoritie of this acte shal endure and continue for the terme of thre yeres next after the Testе of the commission. Neuertheleſſe after any commyssion made and deliuered out of the kinges court of Chauncery, the kings highnesse shall alwayes at his pleasure by his writte of Supersedeas, out of his said court of Chauncery, at anye time discharge aswell euery such commission as euery commissioner that shalbe made or named by auctorityе of thys acte. After whiche discharge the sayde commissioners shall haue no power nor auctoritie to proceede in the execution of theyr commission nor in any thing by auctorite of this acte

acte. Prouided alwayes, that suche lawes, actes, decrees, and ordinances as shal happen to be made by the said commissioners according to the tenor of their commissiō, or by auctoritie of this acte, shall stande good and effectuall, and be put in due execution so long time as their commission endureth and no lōger: Except the sayde lawes and ordinances bee made and ingrossed in parchemēt, & certified vnder the seales of the sayd commissioners into the kings court of Chauncery, and than the kynges royall assent be had to the same: Any thing conteyned in this present acte to ỹ cōtrary herof notwithstāding. Prouyded also that when so euer and as often as such commission as is afore limitted, shall bee made and directed to anye person or persones for the reformacion and amendmēt of or in any of the premisses specified in the sayde commission within the fees, liberties, and possessyons of the principalitie of Wales, the coūtie Palantine of Chester, or within the fees, liberties, and possessions of any other place, where there is libertie and iurisdiction of coūty palantine, that in euery such case two commyssions shall be awarded and made according to the tenour of the commission aboue expressed, one therof vnder the great seale of Englande, and the other vnder the vsual seale of the county palantine in maner and fourme as is aboue prouyded for the Duchy of Lancaster any thing afore rehersed in this present acte to the cōtrary notwithstāding. And it is &c. that the royall assent limitted to be had vnto the lawes and ordinances to be made by the sayde commissioners, as is aboue sayde, shall be certified into the saide court of Chauncerie vnder the kinges prīseale. uie seale. And that there shall not any summe of money be payde for the same prīuie seale but for the writing of the same certificat vnder the sayd prīuie seale shalbe payde to the wryter thereof. ii. s. and not aboue, nor no other nor greater summe for any thyng touchyng or concernyng the same certificat vnder the same prīuye seale. Prouyded alway, that the Chauncellours and suche other as shal haue the custody of the seales of the saide principalitie of Wales or the county palantine of Chester or wythin the fees, lyberties, and possessions of anye other place, where there is libertie and iurisdiccion of countie palantyne vpon reasonable request, and vpon the sight of the cōmission vnder the kinges great seale of his chancery, shall without delay make out an other commyssyon vnder the seale of the said county palātine according to ỹ tenor of ỹ kings commission, to theym shewed vnder hys great seale. And to those commissioners as shall be named by the lorde Chauncellour lord Treasourer, and the two chiefe Iustices, or by three of them, ỹ hereof the Lorde Chauncellour to bee one. excepte it bee within the fees and lyberties of ỹ duchy of Lācaster, within which fees and liberties, the cōmissioners shall bee named, and commissions made, as is afore ordeigned by this act, any thing conteined in the sayde acte, or in any prouiso therunto added & annexed to the cōtrary thereof notwithstanding. This acte to endure for. vi. yeres. An. 23. H. 8. ca. 5. This act is made perpetual. An. 3. E. 6. ca. 8. as herefolowing. 10. appeareth.

Fees. Chaūcelour. Wales. Chester. Comission. Lancaster. Caleys.

9 ¶ The act late made for sewers and the commission therein recited, shalbe extended, vsed, and put in execucion, in the town and marches of Caleys, according to the tenour of the same commission, in like effecte, as it is enacted to be put in execucīō within this realme: and that no person shalbe compelled to be swoorne or otherwise bounde to sit or trauayle

Dwelling.

Calcis.

Refused.

Refuse.
Othe.

Fozf.

Parpetuall.

in execucion of any commission of sewers within this realme, vnlesse that he be dwelling within the cõtie wherof he is or shalbe assigned to be commissioner: And for Caleys, and the saide marches ther of vnlesse that he be dwelling within the same towne of Caleys or marches. And because that diuers persons hereto-fore assigned to bee commyssioners, haue refused to be swo2ne accozding to the sayde fozmer acte, whereby diuers, commissions heretofore made, remaine hitherto without effectuall execucion: Be it &c. that if any person assigned, or to be assigned to bee such commissioner of sewers beyng required hereafter by such person or persons as haue or shall haue auctoritie, by the kynges writte or otherwyse, to receiue or accepte the othe comprised in the sayde fozmer acte, euery person that so refuseth to take the same othe, or vppon that request made, do not receiue the same othe, and that refusall or contempte done in the Chauncery or returned into the Chauncery with the said writte, shall lose and forfeyt for the same cõtempt to the king our soueraygne Lozde fyue markes: And so to lose from tyme to time fyue markes for euery suche contempte, as shall bee done or returned into the sayde chãcerye against any such persone, vnlesse that he in the same Chauncery do shew and allege in the said terme wherin such returne shalbe made against him, sufficient and reasonable matter and cause to bee allowed by the lozde Chancellour for his excuse and discharge in that behalfe.

An. 25. H. 8. ca. 10.

10 ¶ The saide acte (*s. an. 23. H. 8. cap. 5. before. 8.*) and al clauses, articles and prouisions, in the same conteyned, shall continue and endure in their force and strength, and to bee obserued and kepte for euer, in suche maner and fourme, as shal and may stande with the sequel and addicions hereafter mencioned. And be it &c. that all shottes, lottes, and summes of money hereafter to bee rated and tared by vertue of suche commission of Sewers, vppon any of the landes tenementes, or hereditamentes, of our souerayne Lozde the kyng, hys heires or successours, for any maner of thyng or thinges, concerning the articles of the sayde commission of Sewers, shall be gathered and leuyed by distresse or otherwise in lyke maner and fourme as shall or maye be done in the landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes, of any other person or persons. And that al billes of acquitance, signed with the hand or handes of such collectour or receiuour as shal haue the collecciõ therof, by the appointment of the sayde commissioners, or sire of them, shal be as well a sufficient discharge to the tenauntes, fermers, and occuppers of the same grounds, so to bee charged, for the sayd summe, wherewith their grounde shal be so charged, as also a sufficient warrant, to all and euery the receyuours, audytours, and other what so euer officer or officers, of our sayde souerayne lozde the kynge, hys heires and successours, for the allowance to suche tenant fermour, or occupyer for the same, adding moze ouer to thys Act, by auctho2itie of this p2esente parlement, that suche and lyke fees, and none other nor more, shal bee at any tyme payde or demaunded for anye commission or commyssyons, or writtes of Dedimus potestatem, hereafter to be sued oute, or obteined vnder the seale of the duchy, but onely such and lyke fees as ben mencioned in the sayde fozmer acte, to bee payde in the Chauncery, for commissions and writtes of Dedimus potestatem, to be obteined from the same court of Chauncery, adding moze ouer thereunto, by the auctho2itie a-

Scott.

Leuyed.

Acquit.

Distr.

Warr.

Allow.

Fees.

boue-

bourlaide, that euery commission, & commissions, hereafter to be awarded for Sewers, shall continue & endure for terme of .v. yeres, next after the telle of such commission, vnlesse the same cõmission & commissyons, shall be otherwise discharged, within the sayde tyme by *supersedeas*, anye thing or things mencioned or cõteined in the sayde former act, contrary to the addicions before mencioned or any of thẽ, in any wise notwithstãding. An. 3. E. 6. ca. 8.

11 ¶ Aswel the said act of Sewers made in the .xrtii. yere (5. An. 23. H. 8. ca. 5. *before*. 8.) as all commissions of Sewers hereafter to be directed, according to the tenor of the sayde acte may extend & gine auctoritie, that ỳ cõmissioners therein named for the countie of Glamorgã, or sire of thẽ, wherof thre to be of the Quorũ, shall by this act, & the said former act and cõmission to them directed, haue ful power & auctoritie frõ time to time to make such lawes, prouisiõs, ordinãces, iugements, & decrees, within the saide county of Glamorgã, for ỳ redelle & sauing the saide grounds frõ hurt or distruction, by reason of the saide lãdes, as they might or may do by the said former act & commission for the withstãding & auoidyng of the outragious course & rage of ỳ sea or other waters, anye vsage or custome to the contrary notwithstãding. An. 1. M. 2. parliamento. ca. 11. De Hauens. 6.

1 ¶ Shelton.

AN. 33. H. 8. cap. 26. an acte was made, whereby certeins estates & conuetãces of sir John Sheltons lãdes were made voide.

1 ¶ Shepe.

NUll maner person, de q̃l estate ou cõdicion q̃ il soit, de cy enauant soit soeffres de eskipper, ou faire eskipper deins le rotalme Dgleterre aleins berbes laũtz, ou tondus, en la dit paiis de Flãders, ou auter parties de perdela le meer, sil ne soit pur le bitailler de la vill de Caleys, & les marches dicelle: et q̃ chescũ hõe, qui poet estre espies qui south colour de bitailler due dit ville & marches de Caleis que il passe as ascuns auters lieux que a mẽz les villes & marches ouesqe ascuns berbes lãtez, ou tõdus sil neit licẽce roial. q̃ il forface au roy mẽz les berbes ou le value dicelles si souẽt de foitz cõe soit troue defectif. An. 3. H. 6. ca. 2. Caleys. Fork.

2 ¶ No person nor persons from the feast of saint Michael the archãgell, which shall be in the yere of our lord god. M. D. xrrb, shal kepe occuppe, or haue in his possession in hys owne proprie lãdes, nor in the possession, lãdes, or grounds of any other which he shall haue or occuppe in ferme, nor otherwise haue of hys owne proper cattall in dse, possessiõ, or ppertie by any maner of meanes, fraude, craft, or couin, aboue the nõber of two thousãd shepe at one time within any part of this realme, of al sortes & kindes, vppon peyne to lose and forfeyt for euery sheepe that any person or persons shall haue or kepe aboue the numbre limitted by thys acte. iii. s. iiij. d. The one halfe to the king. &c. and the other halfe to such person as will sue &c. in any courte of recorde, in which suite the defẽdãt shall not wage hys lawe. &c. Prouided alway, that lambes shall not be accounted of the numbre of sheepe prohibited by this act, so lõg as they be vnder the age of a yere and not aboue. Prouyded also, that if any pson hauing shepe of his owne, happẽ to be made executour, or to be admynistratour to any person, which had shepe at his death, or happen to bee maried to any persõ, which shal happen to haue shepe at the time of the mariage: by reasõ wherof the persõ so being executour or administratour, or being so maried, shal happẽ

Fork. 2. M. Fork. Lambes. Executour. Mariage.

by ſuch meanes to be aduaūced, and haue aboue the ſaide numbre of two thouſande: that then in euery ſuche caſe, the perſon ſo aduaunſed to loſe no penaltie for hauing aboue ỹ nūber of two thouſande ſheepe by ſuch meanes, ſo that within one yere next after ſuch aduauncement, the perſō ſo aduaunced from tyme to time, as often as any ſuch caſe ſhall happen, do put to ſale, or otherwiſe diſpoſe ſo many of the ſaid ſhepe, ſo to him aduaūced, or els of his owne ſheepe that he had before: ſo that aboue one yere he ſhal not kepe, haue, or occupy, by any ſuch meanes, or otherwiſe by any fraude or couin, anye more numbre of them, then is before limytted by thys acte, vppon the peine before reherſed. Prouided alſo, that if any perſon by his laſt wil and teſtament gene to any childe wythin age, any numbre of ſheepe, and appoint them by his ſayde wyll, to be kept by hys executours, or by any other perſon, vnto ſuche tyme as the ſayde chylde ſhall come to a certeine age, limitted by his will: that then in euery ſuche caſe, after the death of the teſtatour, the ſayde ſheepe ſo beyng in the poſſeſſion and occupacion of the executours, or of any other perſon to the vſe of anye ſuche childe within age, that he ſhall be limmitted to haue the ſaide ſhepe, by the will of the teſtatour, ſhall not bee accoumpted againſt the ſayd executours, nor any perſon ſo hauing the ſaide ſhepe, for the entent aforeſaide, any of the nūber of the ſheepe prohibited by thys acte: anye thing in thys acte to the contrary therof, notwithſtanding. And it is &c. that the Juſtyces of the peace of euery ſhire, ſhal haue power and auctoritie to enquire of the offēders of this act, as well by the othes of twelue men, as by informacion of any of the kinges ſubiectes, and to make ſuch like proces vpon euery preſentment or informacion concerning this act, as they vſen commonly to do vppon preſentmentes before them of treſpas. And that no perſon beyng conuict by cōfeſſion or otherwiſe, that he hath done or attempted contrary to this acte, ſhall be put to any leſſe fine then after the rates of the forfaitures afore limitted by this acte. Prouided alwaies that no perſon ſhall be put to any aunſwere or loſſe of any forfeiture by vertue of this act, at the ſuite of any the kings ſubiectes, by any originall writte of det, byl, plaint, or informacīō, except the ſuite be commenſed within one yeare nert after the offence done or committed contrary to this acte.

1. yere.

Fyne.

Aunſwere.

1. yere.

Infant.

Executours.

Juſt. of p.

Proces.

For that anye perſone ſhall bee put to aunſwere, nor to any loſſe of any forfeiture by vertue of this acte, by reaſon of any preſentment, accyon, or informacion at the kynges ſuite, except the ſaide preſentment, accion, or informacion bee had and made for the kyng, within thre yeres nert after the offence done or committed. Prouided alway, that all and euery perſon and perſons, being the kings tempozall ſubiectes of thys realme, and borne vnder his obeiſāce, which at this preſent time, or at anye tyme hereafter ſhall haue or bee ſeaſed of inheritance in poſſeſſion or in vſe, or that now hath or hereafter ſhal haue ioynture in vſe or in poſſeſſion, or be or ſhalbe tenant in dower, or by the curteſy of Englād, of or in any manours, landes, tenements, paſtures, fedyngs or libertie of foldage within any parte of thys realme of Englande, Wales, or the marches of the ſame: that euery ſuch perſō and perſons, hauing any ſuch poſſeſſion to his owne vſe, and euery ſuch perſon and perſons, to whoſe vſe any other perſon or perſons nowe is, or bee, or hereafter ſhall be ſeiſed of any ſuche eſtate, as is before reherſed, may at al times herafter haue, enioy, kepe & maintein vpō ỹ ſame their owne demeine

3. yere.

Folda[illegible]

meine lãds, & al other their pastures
feedinges, and foldcourses, which they
so haue, as many their owne shepe &
lambes in noumbre to theyr proper
vse, profite, and behoue as they or
any of them of right had, or lawfully
myght haue had and kepte vpon
the same, or vpon any part therof, at
any time before the making of this
present acte. This act, or any thyng
therein conteined or specified to the
contrary in any wise notwithstan-
ding. And ouer that be it. &c. by the
auctorite aforesaid, that in case any
such person or persons, hauing any
such estate in vse or in possession of
or in any maner lands, tenements,
pastures, fedings or liberties of fold
courses as is before erpressed, haue
or do kepe vpõ the same their posses-
sions the numbre of two thousande
shepe or aboue, the same persone or
persõs so hauing the numbre of two
thousand shepe or aboue, shal not in
any wise kepe, sustayne, or haue any
shepe aboue or beside the said noum-
bre of two thousande vpõ any lãdes,
pastures, or fedinges, whiche the
same person or persõs haue, or here-
after shall haue or take on ferme, or
otherwise vpon suche lyke peynes
and forfeytures for the same, as bee
limitted in the sayde acte: that is to
say for euery sheepe ouer and aboue
the saide numbre of two thousande,
three shillinges foure pence. And in
case the sayde demeyne landes, tene-
mentes, pastures, fedinges, and ly-
berties, of foldecourses, of any per-
son or persons before rehearsed, suf-
fyse not for the fedyng, pasturyng, &
keping of two thousande shepe, as is
before sayde, that then euery suche
person shal or may haue, sustayn, or
fede vpon his saide demeine landes
and vpon his ferme holdes, which he
lawfully may haue, to the said num-
bre of two thousande shepe, and not
aboue, vpon peine of forfeiture for
euery shepe aboue that numbre. iij.s

iiij.d. Prouided alway and be it. &c.
that it shall be lefull to euery person
or persones within thys realme, ke-
pyng a houshold, to haue from time
to time suche conuenient numbre of
sheepe, ouer and aboue the numbre
erpressed in this acte, as shall be ne-
cessary for the onely erpenses of hys
houshold, to be prouided, kept and
fedde, in and vpon his owne landes,
or other landes, such as he lawfully
can or may, haue or prouide for, on
ferme or otherwise. Any thyng in
this present act conteined to the con-
trary notwithstanding. So that the
same housholder at no one time shal
haue or kepe for the erpences of hys
houshold, or by colour of the same,
ouer & aboue the numbre to hym ly-
mitted by this acte, any noumbre of
shepe mo then shall suffice for the on-
ly erpenses of hys houshold for one
pere wout fraud or couin, any thing
in this present acte mencioned or er-
pressed to the contrary notwithstan-
ding. Be it &c. that no maner person
or persons, of what degre soeuer he
or thei be, being lord or lords, owner
or owners, fermer or fermers, of, or
in any liberty of foldcourses, wiin a-
ny town, tithing, village, or hamlet
wiin any of ỳ couties of Northfolk &
Suffolke frõ & after the feast of ỳ na-
tiuity of our lord god nert comming
shal take in ferme for terme of peres
or otherwise, any quillets of lãds or
pastures, ỳ is to saye, any nũbre of
acres of lãd or pasture, appertainig
to any other person or persõs, lyeng
& being within ỳ limit, ertẽt, or pre-
cinct of the said liberty of the sayde
foldcourses, but ỳ they shal parmyt
& suffer ỳ said persons, hauing or be-
ing for ỳ time owner or owners, les-
see or lessees of the said quillettes, to
manure & pasture ỳ said quillettes.
And also to suffer the shepe of ỳ sayd
owner or owners fermer or fermers
of the said quillets, after ỳ rate of ỳ
same quillets to go with the flock of

Houshold.
Aboue.
1. pere.
Fold courses
Norfolke.
Suffolke.
Ferme.
Quillettes.

the owner fermour or occupier of ỹ
said liberties or liberties of the sayde
foldecourses, paying the customary
charges for the keping & feding of ỹ
same, after the rate and vse of ỹ cõ-
trey there comõly vsed, without any
interruption therein to be made by
the said owner or owners, fermer or
fermers or occupiers of the said ly-
berties, vpon pein of forfeiture for e-
uery time ỹ any such persõ, hauyng
any such quillet ỹ shalbe so letted or
disturbed of feding, keping, or pas-
turing any of his shepe so to be fed &
kept, after the rate of his said quillet
for euery such shepe three shillinges.
iiii.d. Prouided alway ỹ this act or
brauche concerning quillettes or a-
ny thing therin cõteined, shal not in
any wise be available to any tenant,
owner or occupier of any such quil-
let or quillets, to claim, haue or vse
hereafter any such pasture of feding
of his shepe, in, or vñ any suche folde-
courses, but onely where the tenãts
owners, and occuppers of any suche
quillettes haue had or mought haue
had heretofore or ryght and duetye
vsed to haue pasture and fedyng in
the sayde foldecourses, by reason of
theyr tenures and occupacions of ỹ
same quillet or quillettes, and none
otherwise. And where they haue not
vsed, ne ought to haue anye shepe
fedde or kept within any such folde-
courses, by reasõ of the said tenures
that the owners or occupiers of such
foldcourses maye take such quillets
lying within their foldecourses, in
ferme, agreeyng with the owners or
occupiers of the said quillets for the
same. And for as muche as the C. of
shepe in euery countrey be not lyke,
in some cõtrey the great C. where
vi.score is accompted for the C. and
some countrey but only v.score: it is
eft declared by this present act. that
the number of two thousande shepe,
limitted to euery person by this act,
shalbe accõpted. v. C. for euery thou-
sand after the numbre of the gret hũ-
dred, & not after the lesse. C. so that
euery thousand shall contein. vii. C.
after the lesse numbre of the hũdred.
It is &c. that lammes vnder the age
of one whole yere, & as much as shall
be from the time of the falling of thẽ
vnto the feast of the natiuity of saint
John Baptist in anye yere to come,
shall not be adiudged, ne taken for
shepe prohibited by this statute: a-
ny thing in the act to the contrarye
not withstandyng. It is &c. ỹ no ma-
ner person after the said feast of the
natiuity of our lord, shall receiue or
take on ferme for terme of life, yeres
or at wil, by endenture, copy of court
rolle, or otherwise, any mo houses &
tenementes of husbãdry, whereunto
any lãdes are belõging, in town vil-
lage, hamlet, or tithing within thys
realm, aboue ỹ numbre of two such
holdes or tenemẽts. And ỹ no maner
person, shal haue or occupy any such
holdes, so newly taken to ỹ number
of two, as is before erpressed, except
he or they bee dwelling wythin the
same parysshes, where such holdes be
vpõ the pein of forfeyture for euery
weeke, ỹ he or they shal haue, occu-
py, or take any profits of such holdes
cõtrary to this act. iii.s. iiii.d. The
one moity of which forfeyture to bee
to the king our soueraigne lord. and
the other moytie to the partye ỹ wyll
sue for the same in any of the kyngs
courtes, by byll, plaint, informacy-
on, or otherwyse wythin one yere
nert after such contempt and offece
committed and done, in the whych
none essoin protecetion, ne wager of
law shall be admitted or allowed. It
is also &c. that the statutes made the
4. yere of the noble prince king Hẽry
ỹ. viii. (ca. 19. which is in Husbandry. 1.) & in
the. viii. yere of the raign of our soue-
rain lord the king that now is, (ca. 1.
which is in husbandry. 2. cõcerning ỹ decay
of townes, and maintenance of tyl-
lage and husbãdry, shal be good and
effectu-

Lambes.

Fermes. Lambes.

2. holdes.

Foxf.

Foxf.

Tou. Tille.

Foxf.

Quillets.

Quillets.

effectuall in euery thing accordyng to the true purport and intent of the same, any thing in thys present acte, to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided also that it may be lawful to all spirituall persons and euery of thē to kepe such and as many shepe vpon their owne landes, and after suche forme and maner and none otherwise, as they mought haue done afore the making of this acte: anye thyng mencioned in the same to the contrary notwithstandyng. An.25. H.8.ca.13.

Se Calues.4. Purueyours.17.

1 ¶Shippes and shipping.

COme lez niefz dez plusours gētz du roialm soiēt arrestus, & tenū cōe forfaitz, p cāe de petit chose mys en lour niefs nīēt customes, dount les seignours dez ditz niefz sont misconisantz, est accorde & assentu, que nul seignour parde, sa nief de la. xvi. iour de feuerer prosceyn auenir en auaunt pour tiel petit chose mys dedeyns la nief nient custome sans notice de luy. An.38.E.3.ca.8.

2 ¶Nul liege persō du roy face deffore eskipper ascun maner de marchandie en alantz hors, ou beignātz deins le roialme Dengleterre ascun part forsq̄ soulemēt es niefz de le ligeaunce nr̄e seignour le roy: & q̄cunq̄ person del dit ligeaunce apres le fest de pasq̄ prochein beignant, al quel fest commencera primermēt cest ordināce tenir lieu, face eskipper marchandise en auters niefz ou vesselles sur l'meer, q̄ de la dit ligeāce, forface deuers l'roy tontz ses marchandises en auters vesselz eskippez, en quelcūq̄ place que cels serront troues en aps ou le value dicelles, des q̄les forfaytures le Roy voet graunte q̄ celluy, qui espiera duement & prouera duement que asc. persō auera encoūtre cest ordinance riens forfayt, ent eyt la tierce parte pour son trauayle del dōn le roy. An.5.R.2.ca.3.

3 ¶Quamdiu naues de ligeātia p̄ dicta in partib⁹ vbi eiusdem mercatores morari cōtigerit habiles & sufficiētes inueniatur, q̄ dicta ordinatio tārū locū habeat, sic q̄ōt̄ cas̄ naues de ligeātia dn̄i regis sub pena predicta p̄e omnibus alīs nauibus de marchādisis suis frectare teneāt alioquin vero liceat eisdē mercatoribus alias naues cōducere competētes, et ibidem de bonis & mercādisis suis frectare: dicto p̄iori statuto nō obstante. An.6.R.2.ca.8. English.

4 ¶Que toutez les marchātz du royalme Dengleterre frettent en le dit royalme les niefz du dit royalme et nemy niefz estrāges, issint que les possessours des ditz niefz p̄eignent resonablement pur le frette dicelle. An.14.R.2.ca.6. Fraight.

5 ¶Toutes maners des merchandises entrantz en le royalme Dēgleterre, ou issauntz dicelle, soient charges et discharges ove les grād̄ portz du mear, & nempe en crekes & petites arrtuailes, sur pain de toutz lez marchandises issint charges ou discharges a nr̄e seignor le roy forfait forspris de celx ou marchandises applyātz en tielx petitz crekes & arrtuailes per coheicion du tempest de mear. An.4.H.4.ca.20. Merchandises. Crekes. Fork.

6 ¶Nul maner person eskyppe, ne face eskipper leins, pealx lautz nauters marchandises parteignātz, a lestaple en nul lieu deins ceste royalm, forsq̄ soulement a les keys et stathes estcantz en le portz assignes p̄ lestatut, ou les poises du roy et sō beame sont alles. Et que chescū maister dez niefs et vesselx as queux tielx leins, & pealx lantz, et marchādises sōt mys, trouent sufficiāt suerte a les custumers de les portes ou tielx eskippent, pur carier les ditz leyns pealx lautz, & marchādises a lestaple de Caleys & a porter certification de illeoques q̄ il ad issint fait: sauant toutz foites a les marchauntes de Geen, Venis, Tuskā, Lūberdie, Florence, & Catelloin. Merchādises. Stapie. Suerty. Stapie. Certificat.

loin, & ales burgeys de Berwike les liberties a eux grantes p̄ estatut per deuant. An. 15. H. 6. ca. 8.

Mayne. 7 ¶ An. 1. H. 7. cap. 8. an acte was made for the maintenāce of ỹ mayne to endure to the next parlemēt, ỹ no

Wynes. Gascoin wine should be brought into England but in English ships, & the mariners to be Englishe mē for̄ for̄feyture of the wine.

Mariners. 8 ¶ No maner person, of what degree or cōdicio ỹ he be, connay, nor bring into this said realm, Ireland, Wales, Caleys, or ỹ marches therof, Berwik, fro ỹ feast of ỹ nativity of saint John the Baptist ỹ shalbe in ỹ yere of our lord god. M. CCCC. xc. any maner wines of the growing of the duchy of Guine, Gascoin

Wynes. Wood. or woode called talowse woode, but such as shalbe conueyed auentured, & brought in ship or shippes wherof our said soueraine lord or some of his subiectes of this realm of England, Irelād, Wales, Caleys, or Berwik ben owners possessours and prortetaries, and the maister vnder God & the mariners of the same shyppe or shippes, English, Irish, or Walish, or men of Berwik, or mē of Caleys or of the marches of the same for the more party, vpon peyn of for̄feyture of the same wines & wood so brought contrary to this act, ỹ one half therof to the king, and the other halfe to hym or them that sealeth the same wine woode. And also hath ordained and established by the saide auctoritie, that no psō inhabyted within thys realme, other than marchantes straungers, from the feast of Sainct John, straight ne charge within this realme, or Wales, any ship nor other vessel of any alyen or stranger, with any maner marchādise to be caried oute of this realme, or Wales, or to be brought into the same, if he may haue sufficiēt freight in ships or vessels of the denysens of this realm in the same port where he shall make his straight, vpon peine to for̄feyt the same marchandises, the one half therof to the king our soueraine lord, & thother half to him or the which seiseth ỹ same marchādyses. Prouided alway that this acte tend not to any ship, or ships hauing any of ỹ said wares or marchādises constrayned by tẽpest of wether or enemies to arriue in any port or place wīn this realm. So that the owners of the sayd marchādyses make therof no sale wīn this realme other thā for̄ bytaile or repairing of the same ship or shippes, or tackling thereof, which thei of necessity be cōpelled to make. An. 4. H. 7. ca. 10. This statut is cōfirmed by. 23. H. 8. ca. 7. And by 32. H. 8. ca. 14. as appereth herefolowing. 10. And after. an. 5. E. 6. part of this act is altred as herefolowing 10. appereth.

Fors. Temptes Enemies. No sale.

Lycences wynes. 9 ¶ An. 7. H. 8. cap. 2. it is enacted that all lycences made for̄ bringing in of Gascoyn wyne and Tholons wood contrary to the statute of. An. 4. H. 7. cap. 10. (*before*. 8.) were void.

10 ¶ The said estatutes (*1. An. 5. R. 2. ca. 3. before. 2. and. An. 6. of. R. 2. ca. 8. before. 3. and. an. 4. H. 7. ca. 10. before. 8.*) and all and euery thing in them contained, be, stande and continue in theyr full strength, force and effect. So ỹ from hence for̄th no person or psons shall atempt to doe any thing cōtrary to the tenours and effectes of the sayd good & lawdable estatutes, vpon the paynes in the same cōteyned and exp̄ressed. And &c. frō hēceforth the owners maisters and pursers of English shippes or other vessels, hauing ỹ same their shippes or vessels, at the port & hauen of the ryuer of Thamis at Londō, and beyng minded purposed or agreed to take anye straight or lading at the same port into any of the sayde shippes or vessels and from thēce to sayle with ỹ same directlye vnto anye of the parties of beyonde the sea hereafter named, exp̄ressed,

Owners Maisters Pursers London

Aliens.

pzelled, and specified, or to any haue porte or rode of charge or discharge. Or hauyng the same theyr shyppes or vesselles at anye of the sayde partyes of beyonde the sea, and beyng contented mynded agreed or purposed to take anye frayghte or ladyng from any of thesame places of beyõd the sea dyzectly vnto the sayd port or hauen of the said riuer of Thamis at London, or to the rode of charge or discharge of the same, shal not at any time herafter by any maner of mean take or receiue any moze or greatter summe or summes of money for the fraight transportacõ conueyãce or carryage of anye wares, gõdes, or marchãdises in their ship or shyppes vessell or vesselles, in, to or from any of the saide hauẽs or rodes of charge or discharge, but onely suche somme or sõmes of money, and after ỹ rate quantitie and facion, as hereafter in this pzesent act is mencioned and declared. First for the fraight of euery wollen cloth shipped from Londõ to Flaundzes. viii. d. flemmishe, and a pece of flẽmish money called an English for lodemanage, & for pzimage of euery fardell of wollen cloth gret or small. iiii. d flemmish. Also from Flaunders to London for ỹ fraight of euery fardell of the biggest sort. xx s. sterlyng, discendyng downwarde to. xvi. s. viii. s. iiii. pence. x. shillings or. viii. s. after the rate and quantity of euery suche fardell, as the owner, shippemaister, or purser can agree. Also for ỹ fraight of a maunde of the biggest sort. vi. s. viii. d. sterl & so discẽding downwards after ỹ rate and quãtitie of euery suche maũde as the marchãt & owner, shipmaster or purser cã agree. Also for the fraight of a dzie fat of ỹ biggest sort. vi. s. viii. d. sterl, & so discẽding downwardes after ỹ rate of euery such dzie fat, as ỹ marchãt & owner, shipmaster or purser cã agree. Itẽ for euery case of veluet, cõtaining. xiiii. peces veluet. v. s.

Item for a bale of sayes of. vi. sorte high. v. s. Itẽ for a bale of fustian. xx d. Item for a bale of chãlet. xx. d. Itẽ for a bale of Colein hempe or threde. ii. s. Itẽ for a bale of madder ii. s. Itẽ for a bale of almõds. ii. s. Item for a butte of currãts. iii. s. iiii. d. Itẽ for a barel of nailes. ii. s. Itẽ for a trussig chest. ii. s. Item for a suger chest. ii. s Itẽ for a tũne of yrõ. ii. s. Item for a hoghed of proines & dates. xx. d. Itẽ for a bag of pepper lowse. xx. d. Item for euery. C. hops. vi. d. Itẽ for a flaske of sope iiii. d. Itẽ for peces of bzasel as thei be of bignes, for euery pece i. d. wh al auerages lodemanage & pzimage of old time accustomed in English ships. Itẽ frõ Lõdõ to Danske ỹ owner of euery ship shal haue. viii. d. sterling, for ỹ fraight of euery bzode wollẽ cloth fraighted to Dãsk, & for euery set cloth. iiii. d. sterl. Itẽ for euery rol, pack or maũd of cony skins xviii. s. sterl. & so discending downewardes after ỹ bygnes of the roll or maunde as the marchauntes and owners haue bene accustomed to agree. Item for pzymage of euerye fardel toward Dãsk. iiii. d. sterling. From Danske to London for euery last of wheat & rye. xxvi. s. viii. d. Itẽ for euery pack, or two half packes of flax. xxx. s. Itẽ for euery pack of canuas. xxx. s. Itẽ for euery last of pitch and tarre, accomptyng. xiiii. barels for a last. xii. s. Itẽ for a last of ashes accompting. xiiii. barels for a last. xi. s. Itẽ for euerye last of osmondes accompting. xiiii. barels for a last. viii. s. Item for euerye. xxiiii. bundels of bowstaues. xxvi. s. viii. d. Item for euery nest of counters. xviii. s. Itẽ for euery last of fagottes of yron. iiii. s. Item for euery fat of sturgeon. ii. s. Itẽm for euery fatte of eeles. ii. s. Item for euery cage of eeles. iiii. d. Itẽ for euery sack of fethers, weying ix. C. weight euery. C. xviii. d. Item for euery frawe of ware. of. xvi. C. weight. xiiii. s. Itẽ for lodemanage of euery

Saye. Fustians. Chamlet. Hempe. Madder. Almondes. Currantes. Nayles. Iron. Prunes. Pepper. Hoppes. Brasell. Auerages. Danske. Clothe. Cony skins. Prymage. whete. Flax. Canuas. Pytche. Tarre. Ashes. Osmondes. Bowstaues. Compters. Iron. Sturgeon. Eles. Fethers. wax.

Primage. of euery last of ỳ said marchandises. vi.d. sterlyng. And for ỳ primage of

Burdeur. wynes. euery last. viii. d. sterling. Item from Burdeur to Londō, for euery tunne wine at ỳ first vintage, accōpting. ii. vppes. iiii. hoghedes or. vi. terses for a tūne. xviii. s. Itē for ỳ freight of euery tūne wine at the rack vintage.

Wadde. xvi. s. Itē for euery Tolosses wadde

Lodemanage accōpting. viii. whole bales or. xvi. d. ballettes for a tūne xx. s. wō lodemanage & primage, and all auerages of olde tyme accustomed after the olde vse and custome of English shippes,

From London to Byskay outward and homewarde, the marchauntes whiche take krayght in anye shyppe shal haue for euery. v. tūnes, a fardel

Cloth. of wollen cloth, containyng. xviii. hode clothes fraight free, & to paye for euery clothe laden beſydes in the same shyppe. ixx. marnadies, whiche is. xi. d. ā the third part of a peny sterlig. And for euerye tūne homewards

Primage. xiii. s. iiii. d. And for primage & lodemanage of euery tūne. vi. d. sterlyng wō al auerages accustomed, after the olde vse & custom of Englishe shyps.

Portingale. Spayne. From London to all portes of Portingale and southe Spayne on thys syde the straytes for the krayght of e-

Cloth. uery pack or fardel of. xvi. hode clothes. ii. duckettes of. v. s. sterling the pece. Alwaye prouyded that ỳ marchaunt ỳ taketh krayght in any shyp krayghted frō the sayde port of London, to any of these places, shal haue for euery. v. tūne krayght one fardel or pack of. xv. hode wollen clothes,

Primage &c. fraight free. And for primage & lodemanage of euery fardel. v. d. ob. sterling, with al auerages, after the olde vse and custome of English shippes.

Tauyle. &c. Tonne. From Tauyle Amoūtey & Lepe for the fraight of euery tūne marchaundises to London. xx. s. sterlyng, and

Lodemanage vi. d. sterlyng for lodemanage and prymage, with al auerages accustomed, after the olde vse and custom of English shippes. Also for the fraight of euery tūne marchandises krayghted to saint Lukes de Baromeda, saynt Mary port, the bay of Candyz towardes Londō (pesterable wares onely excepted) xxi. s. sterl. And for lodemanage & primage. vi. d. sterl. wō al auerages of old time accustomed, after ỳ olde vse & custome of English shyps. Also ỳ fraight of euerye tunne marchandises from the crane of Ciuile directely to London (pesterable wares onely excepted (xviii. s. sterlig And for primage & lodemanage. vi. d sterlyng, with all auerages accustomed after the olde vse & custō of English shippes. Also for the fraight of euery tunne marchandises from Malaga to London (pesterable wares onely excepte) xx. s. sterlyng. And for primage and lodemanage. vi. d. sterlyng of euery tunne, with al auerages accustomed after the olde vse & custome of English shyppes. And further be it. &c. that yf anye owner, mayster or purser of shyp or vessel of this realm or ỳ dominiōs thereof, or anye of them beyng krayghted vnto or from the sayde hauen or port or ỳ ryuer of Thamys, or any of the places aboue rehearsed, do ract or take of any marchant or his factour seruant or any of them, any other more or larger fraight or sōmes of money in the name of fraight, than is aboue limitted and appointed by thys act, or otherwyse infringe or breake the same act or any thing therin contained: that than euery such person and persons so offēdyng contrarye to the forme of this statute, shall forfaite & lose double so much as he or thei shal so receyue and take, ouer and aboue the rate and sommes before rehersed. the one half therof to be to our soueraygne lorde the kyng hys heyres and successours, and the other half therof to be to any such person or persōs that will sue for the same by accyon of det, byl, infōrmaciō or otherwise, in any of the kings courts of record,

Tonne. S. Lukes

Lodemanage

Tonne. Cranie.

Iuerye

Tonne. Malage Prime

Wyne

Byske.

Forf.

in

in whiche accion no essoyn p̄tecci-
on ne wager of law, shall be allowed
or admitted in anye of the courtes a-
bouesayde. Prouyded alwayes, that
this act ne any thyng therin contay-
ned or specifyed, concerning the said
rates or sommes for the frayght be-
fore rehearsed, shall not extende to
bynd or charge any owners maisters
pursers or maryners of anye shyp or
vessell, for the frayghting or ladyng
therof into or from any port or haue
within thys realme of Englande, o-
ther than the said port of London, in
maner and fourme before specyfied.
Prouyded also and be it. &c. that at
what tyme anye warre shall happen
to be moued or hadde betwene thys
realm of England & any other erte-
rior potentates forayn princes theyr
realmes or subiects, or betwene any
other outward kyngdomes or domi-
nions, by occasiō and meanes wher-
of the said owners shalbe more char-
ged for the furniture of theyr shyps
and vessels, aswel with vitails, more
nomber of men and artillery, for the
sure cōductyng cōueiaunce & trans-
portacion of the marchādises, goods,
& wares laden in the same, that than
it shalbe lawful to the same owners,
to receyue take and haue suche more
& greater somme or sōmes of money,
ouer and aboue the rates aforesayde
for the frayght of theyr shippes and
vessels, as the marchantes and they
shalbe agreed vppon: anye thyng or
thinges contained and limitted in ỹ
sayd rate specyfied in this p̄sēt act,
or any other thyng in the same acte
contayned to the contrary thereof in
any wise notwithstanding. Prouy-
ded also and be it. &c. that yf at any
time hereafter it shalbe cōcluded cove
nāted bargained condescended or a-
greed betwene any marchātes theyr
factors & seruāts or any of thē, & any
owner maister or purser of any shp or
vessel of this realm, or ỹ dominiōs of
ỹ same, ỹ any such owner maister or
purser be cōtēted to receiue take and
haue any lesse sūme or sūmes of mo-
ney, vnder ỹ rates abouesaid, for the
fraight of theyr ships & vessels, as a-
bouesayd: ỹ thā euery such cōclusion
couenāt, bargain cōdiscēt & agremēt
shall stand & be good & effectuall, any
thing or things limitted in the sayd
rate specified in thys p̄sēt act, or any
other thing in ỹ same act cōtained to
ỹ cōtrary in any wise notwīstāding.
And where also our saide souerayne
lord ỹ king of hys own boūteous ly-
beral mind & princely discretiō now
of late hath cōmāded, ỹ no plō nor p-
sōs being straūgers or denizens, cō-
ueying or transportyng any goodes,
wares or marchādises into any port
creke or other place of this realm, or
out of ỹ same shold for a certain time
paye any other more or larger custō
& subsidy thā his graces loving & na-
tural subiects thā vsed & were accu-
stomed to do & paye at ỹ p̄selt tyme
(custome & subsidy for wolles onely
excepted) since which cōmaūdement
so geuē & knowē, cōdry grenous cō-
plaints haue ben made aswel to the
kings maiesty as also to his most ho
norable coūsel by diuers of hys gra-
ces loving subiects, ỹ the marchātes
estrangers & their factours hauyng
excedyng benefyte, profit and cōmo-
dity by reason of the sayde cōmaūde-
mēt, haue done & do dayly lade & con-
uay their goodes wares and marchā-
dises bought within this realme frō
and out of the same, in, and vppon
straungers shippes of other realmes
in such number at sondry portes ha-
uens riuers & places of thys realme,
and the dominions of the same, that
the owners of ships theyr maysters
mariners seamen shipwrights, and
great multitude of other hys graces
subiects be greatly impouerished, to
their extreame losses and damages,
wherby no litle detrimēt and decaye
hath & is likely to ensue to ỹ sayd na-
up of thys his graces realm of Eng-
lād

Lesse money.
Fraight.
Good.
Straunger.
Denizen.
Custome.
wares.
Straungers.
Englishmen.
Impouerished.
Decaye.

lād & the dominiōs therof. For reformacīō whereof his royal maiestie of his most excellēt wisdō & policy foreseing ꝑ discōmodity aswel of hys said nauy as of ꝑ people, and wt most godly minde intēding aswell ꝑ common welth of his graces said nauy & people, as also ꝑ succesle and effect of this said cōmaūdemēt doth enact by hys most royal assēt & by ꝑ assēt of ꝑ lords spirituall & tēporal, & of ꝑ cōmons in this ꝓsēt plamēt assēbled, and by ꝑ auctority of ꝑ same, ꝑ frō hencefwth al & euery plō & plone ꝑ is or be strāgers or aliens born out of this realm of Englād, or in any other place out of our said soueraine lord ꝑ kinges obeisance, being denizens or not denizens, their factors attorneys mynysters & seruāts, ꝑ at any time hereafter do lade or shal cause to be ladē any wares gods or marchandises, of what kind nature or qualitie so euer it shalbe, in any ship botom or vessell of this realm of Englād, cōmōly called an Englith shyp botom or vessel, during ꝑ tyme in ꝑ said ꝓclamacion cōtained, shall not be cōpelled to pay or cause to be payd any other custom or subsidy, but only according to the said ꝓclamacīō. And in case ꝑ anye strāger or alīē born out of this realm of Englād or other our said soueraine lord ꝑ kinges obeysāce, being denisē or not denisen, at any time hereafter fraight or lade, or cause to be fraighted or ladē any ship botome or vessell of any stranger or outlandith persō, wyth any wares or marchandise frō this realme of England to any outward parties, that than ꝑ same strāger or alyen shal cōtent and paye, or cause to be cōtented and payd to the kyng our soueraigne lord, his heyrs & successours, all such & lyke customes and subsidyes as strangers and alyens borne in other realms haue vsed to pay, according to ꝑ auncient customes vsages & lawes of thys realm of Englād, anything in this ꝓsent act, or in the saide ꝓclamacīō cōtayned to ꝑ cōtrary therof in any wyse notwithstanding. Prouided alwais that if there be no such shyp or vessell of thys realm of Englād or ꝑ dompnions of the same, at, or in the porte hauen or place where the said strangers aliens or denisēs their seruātes or factours wold fraight & lade their wares and marchaundises towarde the outward regiōs, that than yf the said strāgers or denisēs their factors attorneys or seruauntes before he or they do lade, fraight or cōuay ꝑ same gods wares cōmodities or marchādises in to anye strange or strangers shyppe or vessell, do notify & declare the same lacke or wante of the same Englith shyps & vessels vnto ꝑ lorde hygh admyrall of Englande for the tyme beyng: or hys lieutenaunt deputy or deputies, if ꝑ any of them be resīāt at, or in the same port or place of ladyng, or yf the sayde lorde hygh admiral, ne any such hys lieutenant deputy or deputies be not resīāt at or in the sayd port or place, than yf they make notyce or declaracīō therof to the custome and comptroller of the same port or hauē, or to theyr deputy or deputies, and do obtayn or cause a certificate to be made vnder ꝑ seale of hym, to whom such notice and declaracīō is made, of lack of Englyth shippes, as is aboue sayd, that than it shalbe lawfull to the straungers and denysens theyr factours and attourneys, for lacke and wantyng of the sayd Englith shippe and vessel les, to fraight and lade theyr sayde wares & marchaundises in any straūge shyp or vessell at ꝑ tyme being in the same port or hauen, and to pay none other subsidies & customes therfore, but as the Englyth marchantes beyng the kinges natural subiectes, dw vse and ought to do by ꝑ lawes and customs of this realme of England: any article or clause to the cōtrary thereof in thys ꝓsent acte contayned in any wyse

Alien. Denisey̅n. Lade. Proclam. Custome. Alien. Denisey̅n. Laden. Stranger. Custome. Eng. Notify. Admir. Depu. Custo. Cert. Lade. Strā. Custo.

wyse notwithstanding. And further be it, &c. that al and euery owner and owners, maister & maisters, & other gouernours of Englishe shippes or vessels or any of them, mindyng and intēdyng to make any voyage or saylyng from the port of Lōdō in to the partyes beyond the seas wyth hys or theyr ship or vessel, shal make publike notice and declaracion of his or their sayd mynde & intent of saylyng and voyage in writyng, and affix ỹ same writtig vnto some post or other opē place or places in Lūberd strete there to remayn by the space of seuen days, declaryng in the same writing, to what place or port he or they shal so intend to saile or make his or their voyage, and of the name of the shyp and shyppes, in the which he or they intende to sayle, to the intent that marchauntes maye haue parfytte knowledge to prepare suche wares as they or any of them wyll haue cōueyed into such parties beyōd ỹ seas. And also that the sayde owner & owners, maister and maisters, & other gouernours or any of them, intēd or make his or their departure from the sayd port of London after ỹ fraygh-ting or ladyng of the same shyppe or shippes, at such tyme and as sone as wynde and wether wyl serue, accordyng to ỹ chart party to be made betwene the sayde owner or maister & the marchauntes, without protract of time. And it is, &c. that ỹ sayd owner & owners, maister & maisters & other gouernour or gouernours of shippes and euery of them, to hys or theyr power, & forasmuch as in hym or them shalbe, shall see and prouyde that all wares and marchaundyses, which shalbe by the sayd marchaūts their factours or seruaūtes or any of thē brought into any shyp or vessell, shal be honestly and in good order saued and kept. Prouided alway and be it, &c. that if any marchaunt strauger or other, fynd hymself agreued or damnifyed, by negligent kepyng of the sayd marchaūdises or wares, or by lōg delaying or protractyng of the tyme in takyng the voiage by the sayd owner, his factour maister or any the mariners of the sayde shyp, otherwise than shalbe agreed betwixt the said marchaūt his factour attorney or seruaūt & maister or owner in or by the sayd chart party (not being letted by wynde or wether) shall and may haue his remedy by waye of cōplaynt before the Lord admirall of Englād for the tyme being, his lieutenāt or deputy, against the said owner or owners, maister or maysters, gouernour or gouernours, or hys or theyr factor or factours: which lorde admirall for the time beyng, his lieutenāt or deputy, shall & may summarily & without delay take such order & direccion therin, as shalbe thought to hys or their discrecions most conuenient, & according to ryght and iustice in that behalf. Prouided alway that thys act or any thing therin cōteined, extend not to gyue any lyberty, licence, benefit auctorytie profite or aduantage by any maner of meanes to any person or persons borne out of thys realme of England, or any other our soueraine lorde ỹ kyngs dominions, of or for the shyppyng transporting, conueyeng or carieng of any maner of wolles or felles, out of ỹ said realm, & other his highnes dominions, or for any longer time or terme than in ỹ said proclamacio and commaundement is expressed & declared: any thing in thys present act to the contrary notwithstāding. Prouided alwayes and be it, &c. that thys act ne any thing therin conteyned extend or be in any wise preiudiciall or hurtfull to the marchants of Hanse in Almain, hauing the house in London comonly called Guihalda Theutonicorum, otherwyse called the Stilliard, but that they & euerye of them may doe in all thynges

Negligent.

Remedy.

Admirall.

Aliens.

Wolles.

Felles.

Proclam.

Steelyerd.

and

and in all places as they and euerye of them shuld or myght haue done before the making of this act, and as though thys act had neuer been had ne made, any thyng in thys act conteined to the contrarye in any wyse notwithstandyng. So that thesame marchants do only lade in such bottoms, vessels and shippes, as belong to and be of theyr owen ports, territories & dominiõs priuileged, or in englyshe bottoms, vesselles or shippes, & for lack of the same englith shippes or bottoms, than they or euery of thẽ may lade in anye strange bottoms, vessels or ships, after such like forme & maner as they myght do before the making of thys acte: any thing conteyned in the same, to the contrarye notwithstanding. Prouided alway, that the lord Admiral, nor his deputy nor deputies shall in any wyse intermitte ne meddle with the liberties of the .v. portes, & the membres of the same, to execute any auctoritie or iurisdiccõ to him granted, by vertue of this act, but ý the warden of the said v. portes for the time being or his deputy, shall or may by thauctoritie aforesaid, haue & enioy all such auctorities, iurisdiccõs & liberties within the said .v. portes and membres of the same, as ben graunted to ý sayd hygh admirall by vertue of thys act within any other port or place within this realm, any thing within this present act to the cõtrary in any wyse notwithstanding. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 14.

Lade.

Admirall.

5. portes.

warden.

Liberties.

1. Feb.

1. Octobre. yerely.

Strangers.

¶ From the first day of Februarye next comming, after the session of thys present parlemẽt, vnto the first day of October then folowing, and so yerely, and from yere to yere, beginning at and betwene the first day of Februarye, and ý first day of October, it shall & may be lawfull to all and euery person and persons, being of the partes, or cõtries in amitie wt our soueraigne lord the king to conuey, or bring into thys realme, Ireland, Wales, Calels, or ý marches of the same, or Barwike, any maner of wines, of the growinge of ý Duchie of Guien, or Gascoine, or of any other part of Fraunce, and Tholouse wodde, or any of them in what soeuer thyp or thyps, craier, or craiers, boate or boates, or by any other meane, whosoeuer, be or shall be therof owner, possessour, or proprietary, being of the partes, or cõtries in amitie of our souraigne lorde, or whosoeuer be therof maister, mariner, or mariners in ý same wythout any forfaiture, or penaltie thereof to be had. The said statute (s. An. 4 H. 7. ca. 10. before. 8.) or any thyng therein contained to the cõtrary in any wise notwithstanding. An. 5. E. 6. ca. 18.

wyne.

wood.

¶ Be it enacted ý the seuerall actes made in the fift yeare of kynge Rychard the second, the third Chapter, and in the fourth yeare of ý late kyng of famous memory kyng Henry the seuenth, entituled of wine & tholonze ode, shal be from henceforth clerely void and of none effect. And neuer theielse for auoiding of gret deceit practised & nowe a dales vsed by sundry subiectes borne within thys realme of England, & dominions of the same which enter in ý cuſtomers bokes, wares, & marchãdise of alyens, borne in their owne name wherby ý Quenes Maiestie is defrauded in her cuſtomes and Subsedies, to ý great decay of the auncẽte reuennes of ý Crowne. Be it enacted by thauctoritie of thys present parlyamẽt, that all & euerye person and persons beynge owner or owners anye goodes, wares, or marchãdises, which after the first daye of January next ensuyng the session of thys present parliament, shall in tyme of peace & when there is no restraynte made of Englyshe shyppes, embarke, shippe, lade, or discharge by waye of marchãdise, anye wares or marchãdise (masse, rasse, pitch, tarre, and corne

Cuſt.

onely excepted) out of or into anye shippe, barke, boye, vessell, or bottome, whereof our sayd soueraigne Lady the Quene, her heyres or successours, or somme of her or their subiectes of thys realme, or the dominions of the same, be not possessioners and proprietaries, & the maysters vnder God, & ymariners of the same shippe or shippes, for the moste part be not subiectes of our sayde soueraigne Lady, her heires and successours, shall aunswere yelde, and pay to the vse of our sayde soueraigne lady the Queene her heires & successors such custome, & subsidie for such wares and marchãdises so shipped, laden or discharged as is aforesayd, rate and rate like, as straungers & aliens borne out of the obeysance of our sayd soueraigne lady the quenes Maiestie, doe and ought to paye for wares & merchãdises, of like nature and kynd. And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesayde, that no boye, or plate whereof any Englyshe subiecte or subiectes, is, bee, or shalbe owner or owners at any time after the fyrste daye of January aforesayde, from anye porte, creke, or place of thys sayde realme of England, or any of the dominions of the same shall trauers or crosse the seas in, to, or for any of the portes beyond the Seas, wyth any wares, goodes, or marchãdise vppon peyne that the sayde owner or owners shall forfeyt and lose the same boye or plate, with all and euery the munition, takelyng and other necessaries, perteyning thereunto, whereof the one moytie to be to the vse and behofe of the Queenes sayde Maiestie, her heires and successours. And the other moitie to the person or persones, whych wyll sue for the same, by byl, plaint, action or informacyon in any her highnes courtes at Westminster in which case no wager of law protection or essoigne shall be admitted.

Prouyded alwayes, & be it enacted that it shall be lawefull to the marchãtes commonly called marchãtes aduenturers, & marchauntes of the Staple, & euery of thẽ, at theyr seuerall fleetes, or shippinges of clothe, and woll, & eyther of them from and out of the riuer of Thamyse, onely being made twise in one yere at the most, to embarke, shyppe, and lade anye goodes, wares or marchaundize in or to anye shippe, vessell, or bottome belonging or appertetning to anye straunger or alien borne, so long and at suche tyme as there bee not shippes, vesselles, or bottommes belonging to the Queenes highnes her heires and successours, or anye of her subiectes in the sayde Ryuer of Thamyse, sufficient in numbre, & apte, and meete for the sure and safe conueyance of the Wares and marchandise, into the partes of Flãders Hollande, Zelande, or Brabant, or any of them, without paying anye greater or more custome, and subsidie, then Englishe men, do & ought to paye, any thing in this act, to the contrary notwithstanding. Thys acte to continue and stande in force for the space of fyue yeres, only next immediately folowing this present Session of parliament, and from thence to thende of the Parliament then next folowing. Prouyded that forasmuch as the Marchauntes of the Citye of Bryskowe, haue sustayned of late great losses at the Sea by the enemyes, by reason of taking of all their best shippes, with muche substaunce so that they bee not of abilitie to prouide sufficient shippes and vesselles of their owne wythin the tyme limitted in thys presente act, that they for lacke of their owne shyppes or any other vesselles, of the Queenes dominions, within .xl. miles of the Cytie of Bryskowe, maye lode and embarke their owne Wares and marchaundyses in

Aduenturers Staple.

Bryskowe.

straũgers

ſtraũgers botomes, without paying anye other cuſtome, then for wares & marchandiſes laden in Engliſhe botomes. Thys acte or any thinge therein conteyned to the contrarye notwithſtandyng. An. 1. El. ca. 14.

De Admiralty. 2.
Berwike. 1.
Bzalle. 2. 3.
Bzekers of leages. 1.
Caleis. 1.
Cozdiners. 12. 13. 17. 21.
Cozne. 3.
Croſſebowes. 2.
Cuſtome. 3. 11. 16.
Dzapery. 49.
Eſcheker. 1.
Felony. 5.
Fiſhe. 3. 5.
Marchants. 47.
Newcaſtel. 2.
Paſſage and arriuage. 2.
Safecondite. 2.
Shepe. 1.
Staple. 21.
Tares. 31.
Treſon. 19.
Wines. 11.
Wolles in all.

Sheremen.

De Dzapery. 33.
Fuſtian. 17.

Shirburne cauſy.

I An. 9. in ỹ fit a plamẽt was made an act (not then pzinted) for ỹ repairing of Shirburn cauſy betwene Shaftesbury and Shirburn, whiche act was to endure vnto the ende of ỹ nert parlemẽt. Which acte was in. 1. 9. 2. pliamẽto. ca. 5. made to endure vnto. 1. yeres, after the ende of that parlement.

Shiriffes.

I Ordinauimus de conſilio noſtro quod vic. de cetero non onerentur de aliquibus erit̃ leuand̃, nec aliquos leuant, antequam exeant de ſcaccario per extractas iuſtic. ibidẽ liberandas. Et quod in extractis iuſticiar̃ ſingula capita onerentur de erit̃ ſuis fozisfactis, ſicut et de amerciamentis. Et ſi forſan aliquis vic. reſponderit de exitibus alicuius recognitozis, vel plegij ſeu manucaptozis per ipſum appoſiti, et in curia noſtra retozn̄ati, qui ad ſolutionem eozundem exituum ſeu amerciamentozum tempoze retozni non ſufficiat, idem vic. ad ſcaccariũ noſtrũ inde oneretur & reſpondeat. Et cauẽant ſibi vic. ſub graui fozisfactur̃ quod de cetero faciant ſingulis tallias de denarijs quibuſcũq; per pzeceptum noſtrum per ipſos vicecomites & ſubditos ſuos receptis. Et quod non retozn̄ant alicubi nomina manucaptozum iuratozum ſeu aliozũ niſi ipſi manucaptozes iuratozes ſeu alij ſecundum tenozem bzeuium noſtrozum vic. inde directozum ad hoc legaliter & manifeſte ponantur. Nec returnant aliqua nomina plegiozũ liberozum hominum niſi ipſi manifeſte ſe plegios conſenſerint. Et ſup hoc ſtatuimus, quod quolibet anno ſemel in anno mittantur vnus baro & vnus clericus de dicto ſcaccario noſtro per ſingulos com̃ Anglie ad imbzeuiand̃ nomina omnium, qui anno illo debita per virũ̃ ceram ab eis eracta ſoluerint. Et iidẽ baro et clericus tallias illas videãt et imbzeuiant & audiant et terminẽt q̃relas ſuper vicecomites & clericos ſuos & baliuos ſuos contra pzemiſſa venient. & grauiẽt̃ puniant tranſgreſſozes. Quia vic. et alij tempozibus retroactis latrones notozios et manifeſtos et pzo morte hominis et alijs felonijs capt̃ et impziſonat̃, et qui non ſunt replegiabiles, per pleuinam dimiſerunt contra fozmam ſtatuti noſtri apud Weſtm̃ edit̃ (w. 1. ca. 15. *which is in Magna prise.* 2.) de his qui ſont replegiabiles & qui non, per quod ipſi malefactozes irreplegiabiles ſunt replegiati, ad quozum deliberationẽ fallo faciend̃ iuratozes patrie per ſe et amicos ſuos ante aduentum iuſtic. itineran-tium aut aliozum ad eozum delibe-rationem aſſignat̃ pzocurãt & ſubozn̄ant, aliſq; minant, pzopter quod tam pzopter metum vic. et aliozum per talem pleuinã illos dimittentiũ quam timozem eozũdem latronum ſeu

Iſſues.

Eſtretes.

Eſcheker. Iſſues.

felonum ſic deliberat coꝛã iuſtic. ad gaolas deliberandũ aſſignũ, huiuſmodi latrocinia & homicidia ſũffocãtur, et ipſa ſic concelata penitus remaneat impunita. Nos pro utilitate regni noſtri et pace noſtra firmiꝰ obſeruanda ſtatuimus et oꝛdinauimus, quod iuſtic. ad aſſiſas capiendũ aſſignat in ſingulis comĩ. vbi capiũt aſſiſas put oꝛdinat ſtatim poſt aſſiſas captas in eiſdem comĩ, remanẽt ambo ſi laici fuerint. Et ſi vnus ipſoꝝm clericus fuerit, tunc aſſociato illi iuſtic. qui laicus eſt, vno de diſcꝛetioꝛibus militibus comĩ illius pꝛo beue noſtrum deliberent gaolas in comĩ, tam infra libertates quam extrã de priſonibus quibuſcunq; ſecundum formam deliberationis gaoleꝝm illoꝝm hactenus vſitatam. Et idem iuſtic. tunc inquirant qui vic. & alij priſonatoꝛ irreplegiabiles per plenã dimiſerunt, vel in aliquo cõtra foꝛmam ſtatuti pꝛedicti (s. W.1. ca. 15. which is in Mainpris. 2.) nup apd Weſtm edit deliquerint, & ipſos in omnibus ſecundum foꝛmam ſtatuti pꝛedicti puniant & caſtigant. Sta. de finibus leuatis edit. Anno vicesimo ſeptimo. E. primi.

2 ¶ Viſcountes deſoꝛmes ſoyent mis per le chauncellour, treaſourer, & les barons del eſcheker, et p les iuſtices, et en abſences del chancell' per le treſoꝛer barons et Juſtices, Et q nul ſoit viſcont, ſil neit terr̃ ſuffiſant en meſm le coũtie, ou il ſerra vic. pour reſponder au roy et a ſon people. Et que nulle que ſoyt ſeneſchall ou bailif de graund ſeignour ſoit fait vic. ſil ne ſeoufle dauk ſeruice mes tiel le ſoit q̃ de tout puiſſe entendre al office de viſc. pour le roy et pour le people. En meſme le maner eſt accoꝛde & eſtablie que les hundꝛedes, le quel que ils ſoient au roy, ou as auters, ſoient gardes per gentes couenables, etãts terr̃ ſufficiant en meſme le hundꝛed ou en le countie ou hundꝛed ſerra. Et qui chauncellor, treaſourer, barons, et iuſtices facent et mettent en le maner auantdit ſans auter regard auer. Et ſi aſcuns viſc. ou hundꝛedours ſoient a oꝛe maynes ſuffiſantes, ſoyent tantoſt remues, et auters couenables miſes en la fourme auantdyt. Et qui les hundꝛedours ſoyent leſſes et bayes a ceur gentes reaſonable ferme eſſint q̃ il ne couẽt p̃ que ils facent extoꝛcion ſur le people pur trop outrageous ferme. Et q̃ nul vic. ne hundꝛed bayla a auter ſon office a gard̃ a ferme en auter maner, et qui les execucions des bꝛieues, queur viendꝛont as vic. ſoyent faytz per les hundꝛedours conus et iures en pleyn countie, et nemy per auters, ſil ne ſoyt en graunde defaute ou notoyre diſſourbance des houndꝛedours, et adonques ſoyent faytz per auters couenables et iures, iſſint que le people puiſſe ſauer a que ſeuer tiels lr execucions, ſauue toutes toures retournes des bꝛieues a ceur que les ount, et auer deuoyent. Stat Lincolñ de vic. edit. An. 9. Edward. 2.

Remoued.
Hundꝛedes.
Leſe.
Extoꝛcion.
Leſe.
Execucion.
Retoꝛne.

3 ¶ Le roy ad gr..unt a ſon people que ilz eyent election de lour viſcont en cheſcun countie, ou viſcount neſt my de fee, ſilz voyllent. Articuli ſuper cartas ca. 8.

Eleccions.

4. ¶ Pur ceo que le roy ad graunt la election des viſcountes a ceur des counties, voet le roy que ilz eſliſent tiels viſcontes, que ne les charge my, & ne mettẽt nul miniſter en bailly pour loner ne pur done. Et que tiels ne ſe herbergent trop ſouent en vn lieu, ne ſur les poures, ne ſur les religious. Stt ſuper cartas ca. 13.

Eleccion.
Religious parſons.

5 ¶ Des vicontes, et auters miniſters, que ount leue la dette le roy, et ſount cayle, ou auter acquitaunce au dettour, & ne leſcuitent pas al eſcheker, et de ceo ſount empledes al eſcheker, et per fauour ſont mis as petites iſſues queur ilz voyllent plus volutiers pardre, que venir a reſponce: et iſſint ſont les pleint touts voys charges, a mult graũd damage, & oppreſ-

Dette the kyng.
Cayle.
Acquitans.
Iſſues.

Eſcheker. Pleas.

ſion de eux: ordeigne eſt, et eſtablie, que vic. ou auter myniſter, quaunt de ceo eſt enplede al eſcheker, et ſoyt ſi auant ale en le plee, que la grande diſſ̄ eſt retourne ſur luy, et il ne veigne pas a reſpons adonqs iſſij auꝰ briefs de diſſ̄, returne a cert iour, en quel brief ſoit maund, que proclamacion ſoit fait en plein countie que le def. veigne au ticl iour, & acquite le dette de la ſoꝛa, dont il eſt taile ou acquitance, a quel iour ſi le defendāt ne veigne pas, et brieſe ſoit returne & proclamation teſmoignē ſoit tenus pur conuict, et la det leue de luy auꝰ come det recouere en la court le Roy et damages agardes al pleintife, ſolonc diſcretion des barons. Et doit ceſt eſtatute eſtendre auꝰbien a ceux, que ont eſſe biſcontes et auters miniſters tout leſſent ilz lour bailfs, come as biſcontz et auters miniſters tant come ils teignent lour baillies. Et neſt my lentencion de noſtre ſeꝛ le Roy, ne de ſon counſaile, que per ceſt eſtatute ſoit nul home foꝛclos, que il ne ceo puiſſe pleinder ſur biſcountes et auters miniſters, quant il ſerra troue al eſcheker, et que ils reſpoignent illonques auꝰ come ad eſſe biſe reaſonablement deuaunt ceſt temps. W. 4. al dict Sta. de attinctis. Anno. 13. Edwardi ſecundi.

Peas.

6 ¶ Pur ceo que la peas ne poet my eſſe bien garde ſans bones miniſters & ſeignours come biſconts bailf et hundꝛedeꝛs qui deſuent faire execucion auꝰbien des briefs le Roy, come des auters choſes touchantes noſtre ſeignour le Roy et ſon peoꝓle, accoꝛd eſt et eſtablie, que leſtatute fait en temps le Roy E. pier le Roy qui oꝛe eſt a Nicol, conteignant que les biſcountes hundꝛed, et bailf ſoient des gents eiantis terres en meſmes les counties ou bailf, ſoit gard̄ en toutes points, ſolonc ſ forme otecil et auꝰint que les biſcoꝛz & bailf de ſee, facent gard̄ meſmes

Baylifes. Hundꝛedes. Sufficient.

lour counties & bailf per gents eiāts terres et tenements en iceil. Anno. ſecundo Edwardi tercij capitulo quinto.

7 ¶ Come touts les counties denꝛ gleterre fuer̄ auncientment aſſis au cert ferme, & adonqs fuer̄ toutes les hundꝛedes, et wapentakes en les maines des biſconts apporcione a cel ferme, & puis feuꝛ approueours mandes en diuers counties les qux encreſſeront les fermes daſcus hundꝛedes & wapentakes, et puis les toiz en diuers temps ont grantes as diuers gents parties des hund et waꝑ pur les auncien fermes tantſolment, et ia tard les biſcontes ſont charges entierment del entres, que amonta graund ſomme, al grand̄ damage du people, et diſheritance des biſcounts & de lour heiꝛes. Accoꝛd eſt & eſtablie que les hundꝛedes & wapentakes, bailes au ferm̄ per le Roy qui oꝛe eſſe ſoit il a terme de vie, ou autermt, que auncienment fuer̄ annexes, as fermes des counties ou les biſcountes ſont charges, ſoyent reiointes as counties: et que de temps paſſe eiāt les biſcontz ou lour heiꝛez allowance et que deſoꝛ en auāt ticlꝛ hundꝛedes & wapentakes ne ſoient dones ne ſeuers des counties. Anno. 2. Edwardi 3. ca. 13.

Cons. Leaſe. Hund. Leſſ. Biſh. Coſts. Sculs. Sum. Roy. Eſch. Suff.

8 ¶ Nul biſcont, baillif de hūdꝛed wapentake, ne des fraunchiſes, ne ſoutheſchetours ne ſoit deſoꝛe, ſyl neit terre ſufficientm̄ eſſieur ou ils ſont miniſters dont rūdꝛe au Roy et au peoꝓle, en cas ſi hē voudꝛa pleindꝛe deuers eux, come autrefoits fuiſt ordine au parleim̄t de Nicol, en tēps le pier le roy qui oꝛe eſt, ceſt aſſauoir lan de ſon reigne noeſiſme. An. 4. E. 3. ca. 8.

9 ¶ Les biſconts & gaolers reſceyuent, et ſaluement gardent en priſon deſoꝛe ticlꝛ larons et felons per la liuere des dites conſtables, et villes ſans riens pꝛendꝛe pur la reſceit. Et que les iuſtic. aſſignes a deliuerer les gales

gales eient poar doter les pleynts de
seur q̄ se vouldrōt pleindre sur les visc. ꝛ
gaolers en tiel cas, ꝛ oustre a punir
les visconts, et les gaolers sils soient
trove coulpables. An. 4. Edward. 3.
cap. 9.

10 Les viscōts lessent defore les
hundredes ꝛ wapentakes al auncien
ferme, et nemy oustre. Et que les iu-
stices assignes eient poar denquerer
sur les viscontes, ꝛ de punir ceux q̄ ils
trouerent faisaūts la contrarie. An.
4. E. 3. ca. 14.

11 Nul viscont southerchetour,
baillifs dez franchises wapentakes,
hundredes, ne trithing, soit defore
sil neit terre sufficyentment mesme
le counte dont respondre au roy, ꝛ au
people, si home se voudra pleindre.
An. 5. E. 3. ca. 5.

12 Nul viscont demurge en son
baill oustr̄ vn an, ꝛ adonqs soit au-
tre couenable ordeigne en son lieu qui
ad terre suffisant en son baillie per
les chaucellour, tresourer ꝛ chief ba-
ron del eschequer, prises as eux les
chiefs iustices del vn bank ꝛ del autr̄
sils soient presentes: et ceo soit fayt
chescū an a lendemain des almeines
al eschecker. Anno. 14. Edwardi. 3.
cap. 7.

13 Defore enauaunt toutes les
wapentakes ꝛ handredes qui sont se-
uer̄ des counties, soient reioints as
mesmes les counties ꝛ auri come a-
uaunt ces heures eſtoit accorde per au
tre establissement. Et que les viscōtz
les teignent en lour mains de mesme
e y mettent treir baill ꝛ hundreders
tientes terres deins mesmes lez bail-
les, hundredes ꝛ wapentakes pur q̄
urils voillent rendre, ꝛ sils voillent
aſcuns hundredors, baillifs ou wapē-
takes lesser a ferme, si les lessent al
auncien ferme sans ryens encresc̄r.
Et que per treir baillifs, et hūdredors
ꝛ lour southbaillifs, le Roy ꝛ le peopl̄
soient serui, en oustant pur toutes
iours les outriders, ꝛ auters que en
diuers counties auant ces heures no-
toirement ont destruit le people. Et q̄
nul baillif errant ne soit forsc̄ en les
counties ou baill̄ errātz ont esse auāt
ces heures en tēps l'roy Iasel: ꝛ en nul
maner ne soiēt plus des baillifz errātz
forsc̄ vn soul en coūtie. Et en mesme
l'maner est assentus que touts auters
de quel estat ou condicion q̄ ils soient
que ount baillies ou hundredz en fe, si
ilz ne les voillent tenir en lour main
demesne, adonques ilz mettent treir
baillifs pur queux ils voillent respō-
dr̄. Et si les voillent lesser a ferm̄
as auters que ils les lessent al aun- Leases.
cien ferme sans riens encresc̄r come
est faisdit, ꝛ denquer̄ sur touts ceux
qui veignent al encontre de ceſt esta-
blissement, si eient les iustices de le In̄. of b.
vn bank ꝛ de lautre, barōs de lesche- Eschekar.
ker, iustices assignes poar as touts
les foits que ils veignent en pais,
affaire tiel punissement solonqs ceo
que lour semble que soit affaire so
lonqs ley ꝛ reason. Et si viscontz ou
lour fermers soient troues en defaut
en nul point contre ceſt establissem̄
ꝛ de ceo soient attaīntes, soyent les
hundredes ꝛ les wapentakes, deins Hundredes.
queux treir defautes serront troues,
prises en la main l'roy ꝛ lessez as au-
ters per les ditz iustices, et eux com-
maundes a la prison, illonques a de- Imprif.
murrer tanque ils eyent fait fin et
rauncon au roy, solonqs la quātite Lordes.
de tresPas, ꝛ ment meins respoignēt
au roy del entier de la ferme. Et que
les seignours qui teignent hūdredes
ou wapentakes en fee, mettent treir
baillifs qui soiēt sufficiantz pur res- Baylifes.
pondre au roy ꝛ au peopl̄. Et si lour
baill̄ facent contre ceſt establissem̄,
soient appelles en respōse. Et si ilz soi-
ent arteintz, soient punitz, ꝛ eiēt tiel
iudgement come la ley de la terre le
demaūd, en tiel cas. Et soient oustez
des lour bailles pur toutz iours, et
auters sufficiantes mises en lour lie-
ur per mesmes les seignors. An. 14.
E. 3. ca. 9.

14 Les viscontes des counties

soyent remues chescun an hors de lour office, issint q̄ nul viscōt qui ad este en son office, per vn an demourge en mesme loffice lan proschein ensuant. Et que nul commission luy ent soyt kayt ou renouelle pur lan ensuāt, An. 28.E.3.ca.7.

Comissions.

15 ¶ Pur ceo que la people du roialt ad suffert plusours males et mischefs de ceo que vicontes des diuerses cōtties, per vertue des commissions et brieues generalx as eux grauntes a lour entredemene pour lour synguler profite de gaygner du people, ount kaytz et prises diuerses enquestes, de fait endyter les gents a lour volunte, et ont prys fynes & raunceons deux a lour corps demesne, & les ount deliuerres, sauns ceo que tielx endytes fuissent mesnes deuaunt les Justices le Roy, pur lour deliuerance auoyr. Accord est &c. pur tielz mals et mischefs eschuer, que toutz tyelx commissions et brieues auant ces heures faitz, soyent outrement repelles, et que desore nul tielx comissions ne brieues soyēt grauntes. An. 28.E.3.ca.9.

Enquestes.

Inditements.

Comissions.

16 ¶ Que nul viscont southuiscont, ne clerke de viscount demurge en son office ouster vn an, come ordeyne est des vicontes per estatute. An. 42. E. 3.ca.9.

Clerke of the shirike.

17 ¶ Nul qui ad este viscont dascū cōtie per vn an entier, soit deyns les troys ans proscheyns ensuants reslus ou remis en dit office de viscount si y soyt auter sufficient en dyt counties des possessions et bieus pour respondre au roy et au people. An. 1. R. 2 cap. 11.

3. peres.

18 ¶ Come les ditz comens per lour peticionont monstres en mesme cest parlament coment les viscontes des counties deyns le royalme sont charges oue launcients fermes de mesmes les counties, la ou graunde parcell des profettes dycelles sount dones diuersement as seignours et auters lieges du roy, issint que mesmes les viscounts ne pureont paier lour ferme sans ertorcion faire es dytz counties en graund oppressiō et arrerisment, sibien des ditz visc. come de les inhabitantes en mesmes les counties: nostre seignour le Roy considerauant les mischiefs suisdits ad ordeins &c. que desore enauant les viscounts des counties desser et Hertf. en especiall, et les viscountes dauters counties suisdits pur le temps esteantes, accomptent a lescheker, et cient allowance per lour serement de les issues des dits counties, sibien puis le date de lour patentes a eux faites per le dyt nadgairs roy Richarde, come p toute le temps auenir. Et si ascun visconte desore enauante face ascun ertorcion au people, & de ceo soit attaint, que il soit duement punis pur mesme lertorcion a la volunt du roy. An. 1. H. 4. cap. 11.

Launcient fermes.

Ertorcion

19 ¶ Chescun viscount dengl soyt demurrant en sa propre person deins sa baill pur l'tempz que il serra tiel officer, & q̄ il ne lesse sa dit baill a ferm a nul pur le temps q̄ il occupiera cel office, et qui a ceo faire soyt tiel discreture de temps en temps en especiall entre auters articles comprises en l serement de viscōt. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 5.

Lese.

Dwo

20 ¶ Ceux queux sont baillees des viscontes per vn an ne soient en nul tiel office per les trois ans procheins ensuantes, horspris baill des viscontes queux sont enherits en lour viscōts. Et que nul southuiscēt, ne clerke de viscont, receiuour, ne baill de viscont soit attarne en ascun courte du roy pur le temps que il est en office oue ascun tiel viscont. An. 1. Henrici 5. cap. 4.

Pay

3. per

Ande

Clerk

shirif

Attar

21 ¶ Toutes les viscontes dengleterre tiēt allowance sur lour accōptes per lour serementes des choses ralcir, comes des extraetes qui ne sount mye en ferme, nen demande, mes de toutes ceux choses qui sounit ou curgent en tielx fermes annuelx ou demauntes annuelx, soyent ils charges enuers le roy, come les viscontes

Allo

Acco

contes ont esse charges deuant ces heures en ceo cas. An. 4. H. 5. ca. 2.

22 ¶An. 9. H. 5. cap. 5. an act was made that the kinge might make shirites & eschetours at his wyll vntyll thende of 4. yeres notwithstandinge the statute. An. 14. E. 3. ca.

23 ¶An. 9. H. 6. ca. 7. an acte was made to endure for. iii. yeres against the thirtf of Yerth. for taking of enquestes & inditements of matters not determinable before him. And after an. 11. H. 6. ca. 7. this act was made to endure for. iij. yeres frs this ylem^{e}.

24 ¶Les estatutes deuant recites (a. An. 14. E. 3. ca. 7. & An. 42. E. 3. Cap. 9. & An. I. R. 2. ca. 11. which be before, I2. 16. & 17.) & chescun deux soient duement obserues en chescun countie dengl les southuiscontes et touts les autis offycers deins l'citie de Lõdres q̃ ore sont ou serront touts temps excepts, & autielx counties tantsolement excepts es queux diuerses de l'liege peple du roy en loffice de visc. a cẽ iour sont enherites, & aurint tielx persons qui ont estate de franktenẽt en loffice de viscont m̃ cẽ iour, & l'ires patẽtes a eux faits de loffyce de viscõt & lour southuisc. et clerks exceptz, & si ascun viscõt, ou southuisc. ou clerk de viscõ occupia loffice de visc. southuiscont ou clerk de visc. contrarie a ascũ des estat̃ auãt recites, ou encont leffecte ou entent dascũ deux (excepts deuãt exceptz) q̃ adoõs cesti qui illint occupia forfera la summe de. C C. li. ãnuelm̃t, auri longemẽt come il occupia contrarie a leffect des dits estat et q̃ chescun pdon en temps aueñ destre fait pur tiel offence ou occupacyon forfait des sũmes deuant recitz seroient voides & nitt auaillabl: & toutz patents faitz ou affait̃ de asc. dez ditz offices pur tme dãs, tme de vie, ou fe simple ou en fee tail, a asc. des lieges du roy, exceptz deuãt exceptes soient boiõ & de nul value p̃ lauctoritye asc. clause ou pol non obstant, en asc. mañ miz ou a mett en tielx patẽts dẽe fasto, nitt obstantz. Et ouit ceo q̃ cõ p̃sume sur luy ou sur eur daccept ou occupier l' dit office de visc. p̃ vertue dautielx gr̃atz ou patẽts ore affaires pur tme dans, tme de vie, fe simpl' ou fe tail, deffoier disabl' ppetuelm̃t et a tout temps dẽe ou poꝛt loffice de visc. deins ascũ countie en engl' per meẽ lauctoꝛitie. Et q̃ chescũ liege hõe qui doet suer pur la dit sũme forfait enũz celi' ou ceux qui en tiel maner forfacte ou forfacent, serra resceur & admys de suer acciõ de det en sõ ꝓpꝛ noun l'roy dauoir lun moitie de tout ceo q̃ auteigne p̃ tiel' section dest̃ recouës p̃ tiel suite, & celi' ou ceux qui illint pursua ou pursuẽt dauoir lauk moitye. An. 23. H. 6. ca. 8. Disable.

25 ¶Le roy conssiderãt les grãdes periuries extoꝛcion et oppꝛession q̃ sont et ont esse en cest reialm per ses vic. southuisconts, et lour clerks corõs, seneschalx dez franchises, bailf & gardeins des prisons, et auters offycers en diuerses coũties dicest roialt ad ordine p̃ lauctoꝛitie suisdit, en eschewing de toutes tielx extoꝛcion, periurie, & oppꝛessiõn, q̃ nul viscont lesse a ferme en asc. mañ sõ coũtie, ne asc. de ses bailliwikes, hũdꝛedes, ne wap ne qui les dits visc. southuisc. bailf des franchises, ne ascun auk bailf, returne sur ascũ bꝛief ou p̃cept a eux direct de retourn̄, ascuns jenũstes en ascun panel sur ceo destre fait ascunz bailf, officers, ou seruantes a ascũ de les officers suisdits en ascũ panel per eux illint a faire, ne q̃ nulf des offycers et ministers p̃ occasion ou soubz colour de lour office, p̃gne ascũ auk chose per eux ne p' ascun auk persone a lour vse, profite ou auail dascun persone p̃ eux ou ascũ deux destre areſt ou attachies, ne de nulauk, pur eux, pur la lesser dascun areſt ou attachement destre faites per lour cozs, ou dascun person per eux ou ascun deux per foꝛce ou colour de lour office arestus ou attaches pur fine, fee, seurt de prison, mainpꝛise lessance a Officers. Leaſe. Bayliff. Retorne. Iurrours. Officers. Not take. Fees. Arreſt.

Fees.

Gaylour.

Baylif.

iiii d.

Et large.

Suerty.

Mayntynse.

Obligacion.

Condicion.

bailif, ou mountrance ascun ease ou fauour a ascun tiel person issint arestus ou aresteer pur lour regard ou profit, sinon tiel come ensuit, cessa scauoir pur le biscont. xx. d. le bayliffe que face larrest ou attachemēt. iiii. d. & le gaoler sy l'prisoner soit comys a sa gard. iiii. d. Et q̄ le vec. southuiscont, clerk de biscont, seneschall, ou baillif de franchise seruant, ou baill ne coroner, preigne per colour de son office par luy ne per ascun autre person a son vse dascun person pur le faisour dast un returne ou panel le ascun chose, & pur le copie dun panell. iiij. d. Et que les dits biscōts & touts auters officers & ministres auandits lesseront hors de prison toutes maūs des persones per eux ou ascun deux aresters, ou esteantz en lour gard, p force dascun brief, bille, ou garrant en ascun accion personel, ou p cause denditement de trespas, sur reasonable seurte de sufficiantes persones eiants sufficiant deins les countyes lou tiels persones sont issint, selles a baille ou mainpris, de garder lour tours en tiels lieux cōe les dits briefs billes, ou garrants requirent, tiel per son ou persones qui sont ou serrēt en lour garde per condempnacion, execucion, capias vtlagatum, sive excōmunicatū, seurete de la pees, & toutz tiels persons qui sont ou serront cōmis a gard, & per especial cōmaūdement dascun iuffice & bagarantes refusantz de seruir solonq̄ la forme de lestatut des laborers tantsolement exceptz. Et que nul biscont, ne nul de ses officers ou ministers suisditz, preigne ou face de prendre ou tayze ascun obligacion per ascun cause suisdits ou colour de lour office, sino tantsolement a lour vielines, dascū person ne per ascun person, q̄ soyt en lour garde per le cours de la ley, forsq̄ sur le noun de lour office, & sur condicion escrie que les dits prisoners apperrerunt a le tour contenu en les dits briefs, bill, ou garrant, si ne soit en dam̄ ne preiudice en son

en tiels lieux come les dits briefs, bill, ou garrantes requirent. Et si ascun des dits bic. ou auters officers, ou ministers suisditz, preigne ascun obligacion en auter forme per colour de lour offices, que il soit boyd, et que il ne preigne plus pur le seisance dascun tiel obligacion, garrant ou precept per eux destre fayt forsque iiii. d. Et auxint que chescun de les dytes biscontes face annuelment vn deputie en les courtes du Roy de sa chācerie le banke le Roy le comen bank, & les cheker de record de cuāt que ilz retournent a seuns briefs, de resseiuer toutz maners des briefes et garrants a eux destre deliuers. Et que touts biscontes, southuisconts clerks, baillifes, gaolers, coroners, seneschalx baillifs des franchises, ou ascun auters officers ou ministers queux font le contrarie dicell ordinance en ascun point dicel, pard al partye en tiel cas dam̄ ou greuses trebles dam̄, & forface la somme de. xl. li. a chescun tēps que eux ou ascun de eux font le contrarie dicell en ascun point dicell dont le Roy dam̄ lun moitie, ceo dell employes al vse de son hostiel, et en nul outre maner, et la partie qui ceo doet suer laut moitie. Et q̄ les iuffices des assises en lour sessions, iuffices de lun banke et de lauter et iuffices du pes en lour patis, eient poar denquerer, oier et terminer del office sans especiall commission, de et sur touts iceux que ferront le contrarie dicelles ordinances, en ascun article ou poynt dicell. Et si les dits biscōts returnent sur ascun person Cepi corpus, ou reddidit se, que ils soiēt chargeables dauer la les corps des dits psons a les iours des returnes des dits briefes, bill, ou garantes en tiel forme come ils feurent deuant la seisance dicell act. Pureux touts faites que p̄ cē present ordinance le gardein del gaole du Roy a Westm̄, pur le temps esteāt du roy a Westm̄, pur le temps esteāt

Fees.

Baylif.

Depute

Office

Et large.

Foyt.

Iuff. de

Iuff. de

Iuff. de

Retorn

Obligacion.

Condicion.

duite

dulte de son office. Anno. 23. H. 6. cap. 10.

26 ¶An. 28. H. 6. ca. 3. It was enacted that the shirifes their vndershirifes and clerkes shoulde bee discharged of the forfaitures forerercysing their offices aboue a yere. &c.

27 ¶Touts maners denditemẽts & presentments queir serront prises en apres deuaunt aſcun de ses visc. de ses counties pur le temps esseant lour southuisc. clerks, bailif ou ministers a lour turnes, ou lawdaies deſuis especifies, naiet, ne nuli de ceux ait poar ne auctorite dareſter, attacher, ou mett en prisõ ou leuer aſc. fins ou amerciamentes daſcun person ou persons issint endites ou presentes, per reason ou colour daſcun tiel enditement ou presentment deuant ceux ou aſcun deux prise ne defaitz ou prendr daſcun tiel person ou persones issint endites ou presentes aſcun fine ou raunceon: mes q̃ les viscontz suisditz lour southuiscountes, clerks ou bailif et lour ministers toutes autiels enditemẽtes & presentmẽts prises deuãt eux ou aſcun deux en lours turnes ou lawdaies deſuis nosmes amesnẽt, presentent, & deliuerent a les iustices du peas, au lour prochein session de peas que serra tenus en la counte ou counties lou autielx enditemẽts & presentmentes serront prises deuãt les dits Justices dautiel counte ou counties pur le temps esseants. Et si aſcun des visconts southuiscontes clerks baillifs & lour ministers mesme deliuere et presente paz touts autielx enditements ou presentmẽtes issint prises deuant eux & chescun deux en lour turnes ou lawdaies comẽ deuant est recite as tielx cessions de peas deuant les dits iustices de peas que donques tautes tielx viscontes, southuisconts clerks baillifs et lourz ministers et chescun deux qui ou queux issint faudra, ou fauldront demeignance deliueraunce et presentation de tieux enditementes presentuentes, forfaire & forfacent au Roy quarant liuers a tant de foits que ceux ou aſcun deux serrent ou serra prontratie. Et que les dittes Justices de peas aient poar et auto- Just. of p. ritye dagarder proceſſe sur toutes Proces. tielx enditemences et presentmentes come la ley requirt, et en forme semblable come les dits enditementes & presentmentes feussent prises deuantes les dits Justices de peas, en le dit countye ou counties. Et auri darrainer & deliuerer toutes tielx p- Deliuer. sons ou person issint endites & presentes deuant les dites viscontes, southuiscountes lourclerkes, bailife & lour ministers ou aſcũ deux en lour dits turnes, ou lawdaies, et toutes tielx persones ou person que sont ou est en dits ou presentes, endite, ou presente de trespas de faire ouesque eux & chescun deux tiel fine come iceux totalment per lours discrecions semblera, et les estretes de les dits fines et amer- Estretes. ciamentes soient enrolles, et per endenture deſtre deliueres a les dites Deliuer. viscountes southu"scoutes, clerkes, bailif, ou ministers, ou aſcun deux al oeps & profite celuy qui fuist viscont ou aſcun county au temps de les dits enditements et presentes prises. Et si aſcun des dits viscontes lour southuisconts clerkes, bailif ou ministers, face arreſter, attacher ou metter en Arest. prison, ou face faire ou prendre aſcun Impris. fine, ou raunceon ou leuer amercia- Fyne. ment daſcun persone ou persons ensy endites ou presentes per reason ou colour daſcun tiel enditemẽt ou presetment deuant luy a les turnes ou lawdaies deſuis recites prise auant que ils ont proceſſe de les dits Justice de peas, ou estretes deliueres hors de les dits enditementes ou presentmẽts issint assignes, deliueres, & presẽtes as eux que adonqs les dits viscontes qui issint sont forfacit. C. li. vn moit Fork. dent deſtre emploies a lez expenses du office dou roy, et leutre moitye al partie ou parties que ou queux

eſt ou ſont endamages, et ayt ou aient ent accion de det al comen ley & ſemblabl proceſſe come eſt en accion de det al com ley. Et q̄ lde. ou defendantz en tielx ſuites ou accions de dette ne ſoyt ou ſoient eſſoines ne gage ou gages lour ley. Et ſi il, ou ſeur ou aſcun deux encontre ſ qui ou queur la dit accion ſerra pris offre ou mette, offrēt ou mettent aſcun protection ou empēdiment ou retardance de lez dittes ſuites ou accions que il ne ſoit a luy allow. Purueu touts foitz que ceſt preſent ordinance nertēd pas, ne ſoit preiudicial en aſcun maner a les biſcontz de la city de Londres ore eſſeantz, ou que en apres aſcun faits ſerront quant as aſcuns enditements ou preſentmentes deins p ſes deins la dit city de Loundres.

London.

Purueu auxi que ceſt ordinance nertende pas ne ſoit preiudicial al aſcun perſon ou perſones qui ad ou ont grauntes daſcuns fines ou des aſcuns amerciamentes par aſcuns lres patentz noſtre dit treſſouerayne ſeignour le roy, or daſcun de ſes progenitours ou predeceſſours, portāts date deuāt l diſme iour de Decembr proſchein apres le commencement de ceſt parlement. Et que ceſt ordynance nertende pas nene ſoit preiudicial al aſcun perſone ou perſons aiant ou aiantes aſcuns liberties ou franchiſes per aſcuns des dits letterz patentes ou en aſcun auter maner p preſcripcion. Et que ceſt ordinance ſoit en ſa force & commence dappredre effect a la quarantiſme iour proſchein apres le ſiſme iour de May prochein apres le commencement de ceſt preſent parlement en le quele ſiſme iour de le dit parlemt fuſt diſſolue. An. 1. E. 4. ca. 1.

Graunte.

Liberties.

28 ¶ An. 8. E. 4. ca. 4. it was enacted, that no ſhirife nor vnderſhirife ſhould be endamaged for occuppeng his office. An. 1. 2. 3. E. 4. contrarye to the ſtatutes made. An. 14. E. 3. ca. 7. An. 42. E. 3. ca. 9. 7. anno 23. H. 6. cap. 8.

29 ¶ Si aſcun biſcont daſcū coūtie erecute ou returne aſcun briefe, precept ou warante en aſcun des courtes du roy deins le dit terme appelles Michel term apres le. vi. iour de Nouēbre & deuant aſcun briefe de diſcharge de liuerties a luy de ſa occupac. de diſc. ne ſoit en dam per force du dit eſtatut ne del pein auādit a doñ de trent enuers le Roy. a tiel temps tantſolement come ſerra neceſſaris de leuer people pur la defence de les dits marches ou aſcun deux. An. 12. Edwardi 4. ca. 1.

Dit.

30 ¶ Cheſcū beiller biſcont de chef cun countee remembres en le dit darrayne acte a l ſiſme iour de Nouembre prochein auenign en au plei auctorite & poiar Rob̄ lotalment dexecuter et returner cheſcun briefe precept ou warrant a cheſcun de lez dits courtez noſtre ſeir le Roy a luy deliuerer come cheſcun autre choſe a faire & executer, que al office de biſconte lotalment apperteignēt, as touts temps durant les termes de ſeint Michael, et de ſait Hillari til ne ſoit deuāt cel tēps lotalment diſcharge de ſa occupacion de biſcont, ſans aſcun damage, forfaytur ou peine per cauſe dicel en aſcun maner a ſuffreigner aſcun act, ordeignaunce, ou prouiſion per deuant au contrarie fait en aſcun maner nient obſtant. Anno. 17. Edwardi 4. cap. 7.

Exec.

Warr.

Not

ged.

31 ¶ No ſhirifs, vnderſhirifs, ſhire clerkes, hereafter, neither anp ꝑſon in their names, nor by their cōmaūdemt, ſhall take & entre no playntes into their bookes in no mans name, onleſſe the partie pleintife be in proper perſon preſent in the courtes, or els by a ſufficiēt atturney or deputy is knowen to bee of good name & diſpoſition, and y the ſame party pleintif ſhall finde pledges to purſue hys playde plaint ſuch perſons as are know̄ there in that counties, and that the partie pleintif ſhal haue but one plaint

Plea

Pled

plaint for one treſpas or contracte. And if the ſaid ſhirifs, vnderſhirifs, ſhire clerk, take, entre or cauſe to bee entred any mo plaints than ẏ plaintife ſuppoſeth that he hath cauſe of accion againſt the defendant, ẏ than the ſaid ſhirifes, vnderſhirifes, ſhyre clerks that doth entre or cauſe to bee entred any ſuch plaints contrary to the ſaide prouiſion & ordinance, ſhall forfait for euery defaut, xl. ſhillings the one halfe therof to be had to ẏ vſe of our ſaid ſoueraigne lord the kyng and thother part, to hym or thē that wyll ſue, and proue the ſame matter by accion of det or informacion in ẏ exchekar. And ouer that the iuſtice of peas in the ſame counties & euery of them ſhall haue auctorytee vpon cōplaint made by the partye ſo vnlawfully greued to examine the ſaid ſhirifs, vnderſhirifs, or ſhire clerk and plaintifs. And if ẏ ſaid iuſtic. of peas or one of thē find by theraminacion defaut in ẏ ſaid ſhirifs, vnderſhirifs or other ſhire clerkes, in entring of ẏ ſaide pleintes diſcreitfully for hys or their auātage as is afore reherſed, contrary to this preſent act, ẏ than ẏ ſaid ſhirifes, vnderſhirifs, and ſhire clerks ſhalbe conuict & attaint of ẏ ſame offence wout further enquere or examinacion, & that he ſhal forfait vnto the ſame examinacion. xl. ſhyllinges to thuſe of our ſoueraine lord the kinge for euery defaute. And the ſaid iuſtices of peas ẏ ſo ſhall take ẏ examinacion ſhall certifye the ſame examinacion wythin a quarter of a yere into ẏ kings eſcheker vpon pein of. xl. ſ. And furthermore ẏ the ſaide ſhirifes vnderſhirifes & ſhire clerkes make, or cauſe to be made a ſufficient precept to ẏ bailifs of ẏ hundreds to attache ſummone or warne the defēdants ẏ are ſo in ſuite to appere and aūſwere to the ſaide pleintes. And yf there be any defaut in ẏ ſayd bailifs of the hundredes in warninge of the ſaid defendāts to appere & aunſwere to ẏ ſaide plaintes commiced agayn thē in their coūties, or in executyng their ſayd office, ẏ thā the ſame bailifs ſhal forfait for euery defaut vnto our ſoueraigne lord the kyng. xl. ſ. & to be attaint & conuict therof by lyke examinacion of the iuſtyces of peas or euerye of them as before is rehearſed, and that the ſame ſhyrifs vnderſhirifes ſhire clerkes & their deputyes for the tyme beinge ſhall make none eſtretes to leupe the ſayde ſhyres amerciaments vntill ſuch time ẏ two iuſtices of peas, wherof one ſhall bee of the quorum, haue had ẏ beiwe and ouerſyght of their bookes, and that eſtretes be endented betwyxt the ſayde iuſtices of peas & the ſaid ſhirifs and vnderſhirifes & ſealed wᵗ their ſeales thone part to remaine with the ſayd iuſtices, and the other parte with the ſayde ſhyrifes or vnderſhiryes, of the entent to vnderſtand yf anye dyſceite be or vntrue demeanynge in thē in making of their bookes. And that thoſe perſons ſhalbe gaderers of the ſame amerciamēts as bailifs or other officer be ſworne vp ẏ ſaid Juſtices, that they take no more money thā is forſeyted & conteyned in the eſtretes ſealed wᵗ the ſeales of ẏ ſayd iuſtices of peas vnto the ſame pein of forfeyture as before is rehearſed therof the ſame gaderers to be cōuict by examinacion of the iuſtices of peas or one of them as before is reherſed. Prouided alway ẏ the ſaid iuſtices of peas ſhalbe appoynted & named at the general ſeſſiōs after the feaſt of ſaynct Michael tharchangel by him that is cuſtos rotulorum of the ſaid coūtyes or els by the eldeſt of the Quorum in his abſence, to haue the ouerſight & controlement of the ſaid ſhirifs vnderſhirifs & ſhire clerks, & other of ẏ ſaid officers & of the ſayde ſhirifs amerciaments and the ſaid iuſtices of peas vpon ſuggeſtiō or informacion of ẏ partie ſo greued, ſhal make like proces as in an accion of treſpas a-

Fo.l. Examinatiō. Eſtretes. Amercemēts Endented. Sealed. Gatherers. Sworne. Fo.l. Juſt. of p Seſſions. Controlmēt. Proces.

gayn

gayn the sayd shirifes, vndershirifs, or shire clerkes, and other the foresaid offycers misdemesninge as before is rehersed for to appere before thē to aunswere to ỹ said suggestion or informacion. An. 11. H. 7. ca. 15.

32 ¶ An. 6. H. 8. cap. 18. an acte is made ỹ the vnder shirifs and al other officers of shirifs of bisshow to cōtinue & occupie their offices from yere to yere as ỹ vndershirifs & other officers of shirifes of London may doe without anye penaltie or forfaiture notwithstanding the acts made. An. 42. E. 3. cap. 9. & An. 23. H. 8. cap. 8. (*whiche be before.* 16. & 17.

Bisshow.

London.

33. ¶ All and euery person which now is, or hereafter shalbe shirife or shirifes of any countie or countyes, accomptable or aunswerable in the said escheker shall at hys day of prefixion, immediately after he is sworne to accompt of thissues & profites of his office of shirifwike, & euerye other person, which of late haue ben shirriffe or shirifs of any of ỹ said counties, & haue no talle of reward, nor haue not yet determyned his or theyr accompt, or otherwise be discharged or pardoned therof, shall in ỹ same terme, that he taketh his othe to accompt, be sworne by himself, or by his attourney or deputye sworne for hym, when he shall aunswere before the lord tresorer, chamberleins, chauncellour and barons of the said escheker: or in the absence of the said lord tresorer, chāberleins, or chauncellour or of any of them than before such of the sayd lord tresorer chāberleins chauncellour, & of the sayde barons, as then shall happen to be present in the said court, to bring in and deliuer into the saide court rolles or cedules of parchement, conteynynge in them truely without omission or cōcelemēt, al suche perticular sūmes of money, which he hath leuyed, or lawfully mought haue leuied to his wittinge or knowledge within hys

Prefixion.

Mayle of reward.

Swo̱rne.

Rolles.

Particulers.

Leuyed.

bayliwike, as part or parcel of the sayd auncient fermes and the other fermes before rehersed, makynge expresse and distinct mēcion in ỹ same rolles or cedules, as nie as he or they can or may, of what person, and in what landes & tenementes, and for what cause ỹ same particular sūmes & euery of them be leuied or leuiable toward ỹ making of the same ferme or any of them. And ỹ after the same rolles or cedules so deliuered, & the pticular sūmes of money in thē conteined, apperteining to their propre fermes, cast & rated before the sayde lord tresorer, chamberleins, chauncellour & barons, or before the sayde barons, in ỹ absence of ỹ sayde lord tresorer, chāberleins, or chancellour for the tyme beynge, or any of them. The same lord treasorer, chamberleins, chauncellour, and the saide barons: or the said barōs, in ỹ absence of the said lord tresorer, chāberleyns or chauncellour, or of any of thē for the time being, shal haue full power & auctoritie by this acte, to make allowance, eroneracion and deduccion in the said open court, from tyme to time by theyr discrecions, to euery such person, in euery of ỹ sayd ferms of so much money as the said fermes shalbe more then the sayde perticulers, so apporcioned and cōteyned in the saide rolles or cedules, do aduōt vnto. And for reuiuinge and recouery of such pcels, belonging to anyof the said fermes, or other the premisses, omitted out of ỹ said rolles or cedules, & for sauing of other ỹ kings auncient rightes and inheritances, aunswerable in the sayd eschequer, which be now wrongfully withdrawen, and vniustly wytholden from hys possessyon: the lord treasourer, chamberleins, chancellour, & barōs of the sayd escheker, or the same barons, in the absence of the saide treasorer chamberleins, & chauncellour, or of any of them, shall from tyme to tyme

Fermes

Rated

Auctoritie

Allowaūce

Recouery

tyme awarde suche processe, and vse such conuenient wayes and meanes by commission or otherwyse, according to the course of the sayde eschekar, and further as shalbe deuised by their discretion: so that the king, hys heires and successors may be truelye aunswered of the issues and profites of ỹ same, wtout other warrant to be pursued and obteyned for the premisses or any part thereof. Any estatute, act, ordinãce, or vse heretofore to the contrary had made or vsed in any wise notwithstãding. And further more where diuers and sundrye summes of money been respected to many persons, which haue been shirifes of the said countyes before this tyme, vpon their accõptes, yelden in the kynges sayde courte of hys Eschekar, of the forsayde fermes and other discõtiles, vpon diuers peticions in the sayd court, for so much as they, ne any of thẽ coulde, nor might leuy the same by vertue of the cõmõs of the saide eschekar, for suche causes as the same late shirifes haue alleged in their said peticions, as by the same peticions more plainly doth appere: be it ac. that all and euery ỹ said late shirifes, vpon their othes taken in the sayd court, that the causes alledged in the same peticion be true, & ỹ same causes examined in the same court, accordingly, be by vertue of this present act clerely acquited and discharged against the kings maiestie, & his heires and successours for euer, of all and euery such summe & summes of money, so not leuied nor leuiable, put in respect, as is before rehersed: And therupõ such like proces to be awarded by the sayd court, & such conuenient wayes & meanes, by commission and otherwise, to be had, according to the course of ỹ said eschekar, from time to time, as shall be deuysed by the saide lord tresorer, chamberleines, chauncellour, and barons, or in the absence of the saide lord tresourer, chamberleines, or chauncellour, or any of them, by the sayd barons, and by as many of the sayd lord tresourer, chamberleins, & chauncellour, as then shal happen to be there thẽ present, without either warrant or suite in that behalf to be had. And forasmuch as the shirifs of the said counties for the time being, shall sustein, & support dyuers charges, by reason of their sayd office of shirifwik, as in executing the kinges writtes and summõs, and leuieng al summes of money conteyned in the extreates within their counties, and in comming to ỹ eschequer, to make their profers, and viewes of their accomptes, and make paiment of all ỹ shalbe due vpõ euery of their viewes and accompts, & other diuers costes & charges concerning the same office of shirifwike, without hauing, from henceforth anye taile or tayles of reward, portage or other allowances towardes their saide charges. And where also diuers of the sayd shirifs heretofore haue vsed, at their owne costes, to bere perely the charges of ỹ expences of the kyngs iustices of assises, Nisi prius generall and special gaole deliueries, & oyer determiner, and of their clerkes of assises and seruantes at the same sessyons at their comminge two times in the yere, during such time as the sayde iustices remaine and serue ỹ kynges highnes there, without hauing heretofore anye recompence or allowãce for the same. And to the intent, that euery of the sayd shirifes, for ỹ time being, may & shall hereafter be more able, diligently to serue the kynge in his or their said offyces, without taking any vnlawfull exactions of the kinges subiectes, and also better to make prouision for the said iustices, and their company in their circuits, hauing aide of ỹ king towards their said charges & expences: The kynges highnes, of his liberalitie in consideracio

Charges.

Charges.

Just. of N. P.

Allowance.

Ible.

racion of ꝑ ſame charges ſo to be ſuſ-
teined by the ſaid ſhiriſes, is conten-
ted and pleaſed, that it be.ꝛc. ꝑ euery
of ꝑ ſayd ſhyriſes, cõming to hys ac-
A bylle. comptes in the ſayde eſcheker, ſhe-
wing a bylle ſubſcribed with ꝯ hands
of the ſayd Juſtices, or of ſuch of thẽ
as ſhal be preſent at the ſaid aſſiſes &
ſeſſions makinge plaine mencion of
the dates and time, that the ſaide iuſ-
tices, did abide or remaine in ꝑ ſame
countie at the coſtes of ꝑ ſaid ſhiriſes
in or about the kinges ſaide affaires
Allowans. and buſines, ſhal haue allowance as
wel hereof, as for other his ſaid reſo-
nable coſtes, vppon hys or theyr ac-
comptes in the ſayd eſcheker, by the
diſcrecion of the ſaide lorde treſorer,
chamberleins, chauncellour, & ba-
rons: and in the abſence of the ſayde
lord treſourer, chamberleins, chaũ-
cellour, or any of them, by the ſaide
barons, & by as many of the ſaid lord
treſourer, chamberleins, and chaun-
cellour, as thã ſhal happẽ to be there
preſent by auctorite of this preſent
Warrant. act, without other warrant, or anye
further ſuit to be had or made in this
behalfe: ſo that all the allowances
for the coſtes aboueſaid, to al the ſhi-
riſes, do not amount in any one yere
aboue the ſumme of.iij. C.rl. & two
poundes. di.s. & .viij.d. This acte to
continue and endure only to thende
of ꝑ next parleiṁt. an.34. H.8.ca.16.
This act is cõtinued. 37. H.8.ca.23.
to endure to the laſt day of the nexte
parlement. And. An.2. E.6. capit.4.
this act is altered in parte as hereaf-
ter folowing appereth.

34. ¶ That the ſaide former acte
(1.An.34.H.8.cap.16. before.33.) and all
clauſes and ſentences, in the ſame
conteined, ſhall be from henceforth,
Floyde. clerely fruſtrate and voide to all in-
tentes & purpoſes, other then hereaf-
ter in this act ſhall be ſpecified. And
that it may be.ꝛc. by this preſẽt par-
lement that the ſhiriſes which ſhalbe
made, from henceforth within al the
ſhires of England: and alſo ſuche as
haue not made, and finyſhed their
accompt or accõptes, ſhal haue ſuch
& like taxes of rewarde, & all ſuch o-
ther allowances, as they had, before Wel
the making of the ſaid former act or Allow
els the ſame ſhiriſs, which ſhalbe, or
heretofore haue ben, to be at their e-
lection and choiſe, to accompt, and Elect
all other thinges to do according to
the aforeſaid former acte. And ꝑ they
and euery of them, ꝑ ſo ſhal accompt,
& take no taxe of reward, ſhalbe in, & Reco
by all thinges intreted, in the kinges
eſcheker, as though ꝑ ſaid former act
were, & ſhould continue in hys full
ſtrẽgth & effect, any thing before ſpe-
cified not wtſtanding. And ꝑ the ſame
taxes of reward & euery of them, by
force of this preſent acte, wout anye
further warrant or warrantes to be
obtained for the ſame, ſhal be leuied
or ſtriken, at the receipt of the kings Stri
mateſties eſcheker, in due maner &
forme, with ſuch lyke letter or wry-
tings, vpon the ſame taxes, & euery
of them, as before the making of the
ſaid former act were & haue been ac-
cuſtomed, to be leuied & ſtriken. And
ꝑ the ſame taxes ſo hereafter, there
to be leuied & ſtrikẽ, ſhalbe deliuered Deliu
vnto euery of ꝑ ſame ſhiriſs, or their
ſufficient attorney for them, wouts
preſt or other charge to bee ſet vpon Spec
them for ꝑ ſame, & that this act ſhall
be a ſufficient warrant & diſcharge, Diſch
vnto the treaſorer of Englande & all
other officers, wtin the ſaide receipt,
for ſtriking, leuieng, & deliuery of ꝑ
ſaid taxes, & euery of them. And fur-
ther, ꝑ al thoſe ſhiriſes, ꝑ hereafter
ſhalbe made, wythin thoſe ſhires of
Englande whereas no taxes of re-
ward heretofore haue been, by the
kinges mateſtyes moſt noble proge-
nitors, geuen & granted, & ſuche ſhi-
riſes as ſhal hereafter take no taxe of
reward, ſhal in cõſideracion of their
great coſtes, charges, and expenſes, Cole
which they ſhal bere & ſuſtein, alwel
by

by ꝑ diets of the ſuffices of aſſiſes, as by any other meanes, haue vpon the ende of their accompts, & of euery of them ſuch allowāces, vpon a peticiō to be made, by ꝑ ſame ſhiriffe, or any of thē, in a bill to be brought in, by ꝑ ſame ſhirif & euery of thē of their ſaid coſtes & charges, vpon which billes the ſame ſhirifs to be ſworn in their own proper pſons, or by their vnder ſhirifes, or lawful atturney, therunto admitted, to be true, wout warrāt or taile, ſuing for the ſame. And alſo ꝑ al ſhirifes, which hereafter ſhall take no taile of reward, and euery of them, ſhalbe diſcharged vppon their accompts of al ſuch fermes, goodes, cattals profits, caſualties, & ſūmes of money, which they might or ſhold be charged with vpon their accōpts in the ſaide eſcheker, by what title or name ſoeuer they be named or vpon whatſoeuer perſon or perſons, they ſhalbe treated, or out of whatſoeuer lands & tenemēntes, they ſhal be going forthe, as they cannot leuy nor cōe by. And ꝑ al other ſhirifs, which hereafter ſhall take anye taile of reward, ſhall in like maner be diſcharged of all ſuche fermes, and ſummes of money aforeſayd (except only of ꝑ vicountelles of their ſhires, wher they ſhall be charged, & aunſwerable as they were before the making of ꝑ aforeſaide former acte.) And alſo the ſame ſhirifes, of euery ſhire of Engand, ꝑ now be or heretofore haue bē or that hereafter ſhalbe, and euery of hem, ſhall haue plaine deductiō and ſlowance in their ſaid accompts, of al ſuche ſūme & ſūmes of money, as they or anye of them, ſhall make, or haue made true peticion, of, for, or concernyng ſuch poſſeſſions, & hereditāmēts as be cōe vnto, or were in ꝑ kings maieſties handes, or anye hys progenitours by vnity of poſſeſſion, or by any meane, out of the which anye part or parcel, of the aforeſaid vicontiles, were at anye time heretofore leuable or leuied. And that the lord treſorer, chamberlein, chauncellour, and barons of the ſaid eſcheker or in the abſence of the ſaid lord treſorer, chāberleins, & chancellour the ſaid barons ſhal by auctorite of this act, giue & make allowance, deduction & eroneracion, to euery of ꝑ ſaid ſhirifs, of the ſayde fermes and of al other thinges, wout any other warrant. Prouided alway, ꝑ euery of ꝑ ſaid ſhiriffes, at his daye of prefixion immediately after ꝑ he or his deputy or atturney, is ſworne to accōpt for thiſſues & profits, of his office of ſhirifwike, ſhal by himſelf, or by his atturney, or deputy ſworne for hi, whē he ſhal aunſwere before ꝑ lord treſorer, chāberlains chauncellour, & barons of the ſaid eſcheker, or in thabſence of the ſaid lord treſorer, chamberlein, or chancellour, or of any of them: then before ſuch of ꝑ ſaide lord treaſorer, chamberlaines, or chauncellour, & of the ſaide barons as then ſhal happen to be preſent, in the ſayd court of eſcheker, & bring in, & delyuer into the ſaid court rolles or cedules, of parchement, conteining in thē truely, wout omiſſion or concelemēt al ſuch particuler ſummes of money which he hath leuied, or lawefullye might haue leuied, to his wetinge or knowlege within his bailiweke, as part or parcel, aſwel of ꝑ ſaid ferms called vicontels, in the ſayde former act expreſſed, as of al other fermes of what name or title ſoeuer they be called being treated, written, or otherwyſe charged, to any of the ſaid ſhirifes, out of the ſayde court of eſcheker making expreſſe & diſtinct mēciō in the ſame rolles or cedules, as nigh as he or they can or may, of what pſon, & what lands & tenemēts, & for what cauſe, ꝑ ſame particuler ſūmes of money, & euery of thē be leuied or leuiable: And ꝑ after the ſame rolles or cedules ſo deliuered & the particuler ſūmes of money, in thē cōteyned apper-

Allowans.

Prefixion.

Rolles.

Particulers.

Vicontiles.

Summes.

Rolles.

ractō of ꝑ ſame charges ſo to be ſuſtetned by the ſaid ſhirifes, is contented and pleaſed, that it be, &c. ꝑ euery of ꝑ ſayd ſhyrifes, cōming to hys accomptes in the ſayde eſcheker, ſhewing a byll ſubſcribed with ꝑ hands of the ſayd Juſtices, or of ſuch of thē as ſhal be preſent at the ſaid aſſiſes & ſeſſions makinge plaine mencion of the dates and time, that the ſaide iuſtices, did abide or remaine in ꝑ ſame countie at the coſtes of ꝑ ſaid ſheriſes in or about the kinges ſaide affaires and buſines, ſhal haue allowance as wel hereof, as for other his ſaid reſonable coſtes, vppon hys or theyr accomptes in the ſayd eſcheker, by the diſcrecion of the ſaide lorde treſorer, chamberleins, chauncellour, & barons: and in the abſence of the ſayde lord treſourer, chamberleins, chāncellour, or any of them, by the ſayde barons, & by as many of the ſaid lord treſourer, chamberleins, and chauncellour, as thā ſhal happē to be there preſent by auctorītie of this preſent act, without other warrant, or anye further ſuit to be had or made in this behalfe: ſo that all the allowances for the coſtes aboueſaid, to al the ſhirifes, do not amount in any one yere aboue the ſumme of .lij. C. xl. & two poundes. di.s. & .viij.d. This acte to continue and endure only to thende of ꝑ nexte parlemt. an. 34. H. 8. ca. 16. This act is cōtinued. 37. H. 8. ca. 23. to endure to the laſt day of the nexte parlement. And. An. 2. E. 6. capit. 4. this act is altered in parte as hereafter folowing appereth.

34. That the ſaide former acte (1. An. 34. H. 8. *cap.* 16. *before.* 33.) and all clauſes and ſentences, in the ſame conteined, ſhall be from henceforth, clerely fruſtrate and voide to all intentes & purpoſes, other then hereafter in this act ſhall be ſpecified. And that it may be, &c. by this preſēt parlement that the ſhirifes which ſhalbe made, from henceforth within al the ſhires of England: and alſo ſuche as haue not made, and kinyſhed their accompt or accōptes, ſhal haue ſuch & like tayles of reward, & all ſuch other allowances, as they had, before the making of the ſaid former act or els the ſame ſhirifs, which ſhalbe, or heretofore haue ben, to be at their eleccion and choiſe, to accompt, and all other thinges to do according to the aforeſaid former acte. And ꝑ they and euery of them, ꝑ ſo ſhal accompt & take no taile of reward, ſhalbe in, & in all thinges intreted, in the kinges eſcheker, as though ꝑ ſaid former act were, & ſhould continue in hys full ſtrēgth & effect, any thing before ſpecified not wtſtanding. And ꝑ the ſame tailes of reward & euery of them, by force of this preſent acte, wout anye further warrant or warrantes to be obtained for the ſame, ſhal be leuied or ſtriken, at the receipt of the kings maieſties eſcheker, in due maner & forme, with ſuch lyke letter or wrytings, vpon the ſame tailes, & euery of them, as before the making of the ſaid former act were & haue been accuſtomed, to be leuied & ſtriken. And ꝑ the ſame tailes ſo hereafter, there to be leuied & ſtrikē, ſhalbe deliuered vnto euery of ꝑ ſame ſhirifs, or their ſufficient atturney for them, wout preſt or other charge to bee ſet vpon them for ꝑ ſame, & that this act ſhall be a ſufficient warrant & diſcharge, vnto the treaſorer of Englande & all other officers, wtin the ſaide receipt, for ſtriking, leuieng, & deliuery of ꝑ ſaid tailes, & euery of them. And further, ꝑ al thoſe ſhirifes, ꝑ hereafter ſhalbe made, wythin thoſe ſhires of Englande whereas no tailes of reward heretofore haue been, by the kinges maieſtyes moſt noble progenitors, geuen & granted, & ſuche ſhirifes as ſhal hereafter take no taile of reward, ſhal in cōſideracion of their great coſtes, charges, and expenſes, which they ſhal here & ſuſtein, aſwel by

Byll. Allowans. Warrant. Hoyde. Reward. Elect. Reward. Strike. Deliuer. Preſt. Diſch. Coſtes.

by ỹ diets of the ſuſſices of aſſiſes, as by any other meanes, haue vpon the ende of their accompts, & of euery of them ſuch allowãces, vpon a peticiõ to be made, by ỹ ſame ſhiriffes, or any of thẽ, in a bill to be brought in, by ỹ ſame ſhirifs euery of thẽ of their ſaid coſtes & charges, vpon which billes the ſame ſhirifs to be ſworn in their own proper pſons, or by their vnder ſhirifes, or lawful atturney, therunto admitted, to be true, wout warrãt or taile, ſuing for the ſame. And alſo ỹ al ſhirifes, which hereafter ſhall take no taile of reward, and euery of them, ſhalbe diſcharged vpon their accompts of al ſuch fermes, goodes, cattals profits, caſualties, & ſũmes of money, which they might or ſhold be charged with vpon their accõpts in the ſaide eſcheker, by what title or name ſoeuer they be named or vpon whatſoeuer perſon or perſons, they ſhalbe treated, or out of whatſoeuer lands & tenemẽtes, they ſhal be going forthe, as they cannot leuy nor cõe by. And ỹ al other ſhirifs, which hereafter ſhall take anye taile of reward, ſhall in like maner be diſcharged of all ſuche fermes, and ſummes of money aforeſayd (except only of ỹ bicountelles of their ſhires. wher wt they ſhall be charged, & aunſwerable as they were before the making of ỹ aforeſaide former acte.) And alſo the ſame ſhirifes, of euery ſhire of Engand, ỹ now be or hertofore haue bẽ or that hereafter ſhalbe, and euery of hem, ſhall haue plaine deductiõ and allowance in their ſaid accompts, of al ſuche ſũme & ſũmes of money, as they or anye of them, ſhall make, or haue made true peticion, of, for, or concernyng ſuch poſſeſſions, & hereditãmẽts as be cõe vnto, or were in ỹ kinge maieſties handes, or anye hys progenitours by vnity of poſſeſſion, or by any meane, out of the which anye part or parcel, of the aforeſaid bicontiles, were at anye time hereto-

fore leuſable or leuied. And that the lord treſorer, chamberlein, chancellour, and barons of the ſaid eſcheker or in the abſence of the ſaid lord treſorer, chãberleins, & chancellour the ſaid barons ſhal by auctorite of this act, giue & make allowance, deduccion & eroneracion, to euery of ỹ ſaid ſhirifs, of the ſayde fermes and of al other thinges, wout any other warrant. Prouided alway, ỹ euery of ỹ ſaid ſhiriffes, at his daye of preſicion immediately after ỹ he or his deputy or atturney, is ſworne to accõpt for thiſſues & profits, of his office of ſhirifwike, ſhal by himſelf, or by his atturney, or deputy ſworne for hi, whẽ he ſhal aunſwere before ỹ lord treſorer, chãberlains chauncellour, & barons of the ſaid eſcheker, or in thabſence of the ſaid lord treſorer, chamberlein, or chancellour, or of any of them: then before ſuch of ỹ ſaide lord treaſorer, chamberlaines, or chauncellour, & of the ſaide barons as then ſhal happen to be preſent, in the ſayd court of eſcheker, to bring in, & delyuer into the ſaid court rolles or cedules, of parchement, conteining in thẽ truely, wout omiſſion or conceleмẽt al ſuch particuler ſummes of money which he hath leuied, or lawefullye might haue leuied, to his wetinge or knowlege within his baillwike, as part or parcel, aſwel of ỹ ſaid ferms called bicontels, in the sayde former act erpreſſed, as of al other fermes of what name or title ſoeuer they be called being treated, written, or otherwyſe charged, to any of the ſaid ſhirifes, out of the sayde court of eſcheker making erpreſſe & diſtinct mẽciõ in the ſame rolles or cedules, as nigh as he or they can or may, of what pſon, & what lands & tenemẽts, & for what cauſe, ỹ ſame particuler ſũmes of money, & euery of thẽ be leuied or leuiable: And ỹ after the ſame rolles or cedules ſo deliuered & the ꝑticuler ſũmes of money, in thẽ cõteyned apper-

Allowans.

Preſicion.

Rolles.

Particulers.

Bicontiles.

Ciimes.

Rolles.

Rated.

perteining to their ꝑpre fermes, call & rated in the saide court, ꝑ sayde lord treasorer chāberleins, chāceller, & the said barōs, in the absence of the said treasorer, chamberleins, or chauncellor, or any of them for ꝑ tyme beyng shall haue full power and auchoritie by this act, for the leuieng and recouery of such parcels, belongynge to any the said fermes, called bicontels or anye other fermes, by what name or title soeuer they shalbe called beig omitted out of the sayde rolles or cedules, & for sauing of other ꝑ kinges auncient rightes and inheritances, answerable in ꝑ said escheker, which be now wrongfully withdrawen or vniustly withholden from the kinges maiestye his possessions, & shall haue power and auchoritie, from time to tyme, to award such proces, and vse such conuenient waies and meanes by commission or otherwyse, accordyng to the course of the sayde eschequer and further as shal bee deuysed by their discrecion: so that the kyngs maiestie his heirs and successours, may be truely aunswered, of thissues and profites of ꝑ same, this act, or any other statute, act ordinācе, or vse heretofore, to the cōtrary had, made, or vsed in any wise notwithstāding. And furthermore, that the said treasourer, chamberlaines, chancellour, and barons of the saide eschequer, or the saide baron, in the absence of the saide treasourer, chamberlaines, or chauncellour, or any of them, for the time being, shall haue ful power and auchoritie, by their discrecions, frō time to time, to geue and allow, vnto al & euery suche commissioner or cōmissioners, as they shall assigne and apoint by their discrecion, to enquire of the said fermes, and other ꝑ kings rightes wdrawen, their reasonable costes and charges as from tyme to tyme, to them shall seme good & conuenient. An. 2. E. 6. ca. 4.

Proces.

Rated.

35 ¶An. 2. E. 6. cap. 34. an acte is made for the shirife of Northumberland to be accountable for hys office as other shirifes be.

36 ¶No maner of persone or persons hauing vsing or exercisinge the office of the shirife of any countye or counties, shal vse or exercise ꝑ offyce of the iustice of the peace by force of any commission or otherwise in any countie or counties where he or they shalbe shirife during the tyme onlye that he or they shal vse or exercise the said offyce of shirykwike. Any thyng in ꝑ said former act (s. An. 1. E. 6. cap. 7. se this statute Discontinuance of proces. 2.) to the contrary in anye wyse notwithstanding. And ꝑ al & euery act & acts to be done by any such shirife or shirifs by auchoritie of any commission of the peas during the time abouesaid shal be voide and of none effect. The sayd former acte notwithstanding. An. 1. M. 1. parliamento. ca. 8.

Shirifs.

Jail.

Ploin.

Se Account. 4.
Apparyll. 5. 7.
Appeles. 7.
Assise. 2. 15. 16.
Armour. 4.
Attaint. 11.
Atturney. 2.
Beamplede. 3.
Bridges. 1.
Castels and forstrelles. 5.
Chefter. 3.
Confirmacion. 1. 2. 8.
Cordiners. 6.
Coroners. 1. 3.
Countie. 1. 3. 4. 6. 9.
Courtes. 2.
Crowes. 1.
Det to the king. 2. 3. 5.
Distresse. 7. 10. 11.
Draperp. 12.
Egipcians. 1.
Escape. 1.
Escheker. 1. 2.
Eschetours. 11.
Estretes. 1. 2. 3.
Essoigne. 1.
Execucion of statutes. 1. 3.
Exemption. 3.
Exigent. 5. 6. 7.
Extorcion. 1.
Faiers and markettes. 1.
Forcible entre. 3.
Franchises. 20. 21.
Hawkes. 1.
Heresy. 2.
Horsebread. 1.
Horses. 7.
Husbandry. 5.
Idemptitate nominis. 1.
Indytemente. 2. 4.
Jurrour. 2. 3.
Justices in eir. 1. 3. 4.
Justices of assise. 2.

Iustices of peas. 7.
Laborers.14. 15.19.29.
Liuery & ouster. &c.2.
London.2.
Mainprise.2.
Mchanckeries.2.
Mortmaine.2.
Northumberland.1.
Officers and officers.12.
Othe.1.
Panell.1.2.4.
Parlement.3.13. 15.16.19.
Passages.4.8.
President.2.
Prison.3.7.8.
Proclamacio. 2.3
Procurements.1.
Protection.2.
Purueyour.1.10. 11.30.
Receiuours.3.
Recogn.2.
Redilin.2.
Repleuyn of catall.1.2.
Retorne of writtes.1.2.3.6.
Riots.2.3.4.7.9.
Robbery.1.2.3.
Sewers.8.
Trespas.1.
Vacabundes.2.
Wales.28.32.
Weightes.25.
Women.3.
Wynes.23.
Wreke.1.

Signet.

The Clerke of the signet.
Seale.1.
Treason.21.

Sylke and silkwomen.

An.33.H.6.Cap.5. an acte was made to endure for. v. yeares. against bringing in to England of certeyne silke wares wrought.

2 Can.3.E.4.Ca.3. an acte was made to endure for. v. yeres against bringing into Englande of certeyne sylke wares wrought.

3 Can.2.E.4.cap.3. it was enacted to endure for. iiii. yeres that none shoulde bryng into England silke, & certein silke wares there nemed, vpon forfaiture, which act after An.1. R.2.c. 10. was made effectuall for these foure yeres, & for. x. yeres mo. And after An.1. H.7.cap.9. this acte was confirmed for those. iiii. yeares, and frō thence for. ix. yeres.

4 No maner of person frō hencefoorth bring or cause for to be brought into this realme of Englande to bee solde any maner silke wrought by it selfe, or with any other stuffe in any place out of this realme in rybands, laces, gyrdles, coyfes, calles, coifes of tissues, or poyntes, vppon peine of forfaiture of all the same rybandes, laces, gyrdels, coyfes, calles, coifes of tissues, & poyntes, & euery of thē, in whose hands so euer they be founde, or the value of the same, the one moitie of the said forfaiture to our souereigne lord the kinge. And the other moitie therof vnto any of the kinges subiectes that will sease the same, the which to do it shalbe lawful to euery of the kinges subiectes at all tymes. And that it shalbe lawefull to euery person as well straunger as other to bring into this realm frō henceforth all other maner of sylkes, as well wrought as raw or vnwrought to sel at his or their pleasure, anye acte or actes of parlament here before to be contrary made in anywise notwithstanding. And that it shalbe lefull to al persones that haue any suche rybandes, laces, gyrdels, calles, coifes of tyssues, or poyn^es wrought beyōd the sea, brought into this land by the kynges licēce, & be to be sold, to make sale of the same, & euery person therof to haue licence & libertie therto to the feast of Pentheccst that shalbe in the yere of our Lord. M.D.V.An. 19.H.7.cap.21.

Forf.

Lycens.

See Apparell.5.7. Custome.13.

Souldiers.

See Armor.8.
Captaines & souldiers in all.
Felony.22.
Liueries of cromany.&c.9.
Mariners.1.
Pursers.1.
Passage.6.

Slaunder.

See Newes in all.
Prohibicion.1.3.

Socage.

See Knightes.1.
Patentes.14.
Reasonable ayd.1.
Tenure.9.10.
Wardes.3.8.16.
Waste.10.
Willes.2.

Sokman.

¶Sokman.

Se Wardes.16.

1 ¶Somerset.

Leases. AN.2.E.6.Cap.12. an acte was made to make suche leases and grauntes as certaine of the Duke of Somersettes offycers had made and shoulde make of certeyne demesne landes of the sayde Dukes, to bee of the nature of copy hold land.

Copyhold.

Se Draper.52.57.

1 ¶Southampton.

Abate. IT be lawful to euery man to abate pluck and take away al and euery

Weres. Engyns. Hauen. of the said weares and engynes and euery of theym at all tymes at theyr pleasure being in the sayd hauen betwene ẏ said places called Colshorde and Redbridge directely without trouble, lette, or veracion of any mā and that no man lette, trouble, vexe,

Vex. hurte or sue the pluckers vp and takers awaye of the sayde weares and engines, or any of them vpon peyne of forfaiture of.xl.li. of euerye of thē that so letteth, troubleth, sueth, vexeth, or hurteth. And that if anye person or persons from hēceforth make

Forf. Leup. weirs. leup, fyre or sette anye weares or engines for fyshinge, stone, timbre or earth in the sayde hauen directly betwene the said places: than he or they that so do, shall forfait. C.li. the one halfe of eyther of the sayd sommes to be to the king. &c. & that other half to him or thē ẏ will sue. &c. And that the defendant &c. be not essoined. &c. And thys acte to endure the space of.xx. yere now nert ensuyng. An.11.H.7. cap.5. This acte is made perpetuall An.14.H.8.ca.13.

2 ¶And further more be it. &c. that

Owner. Fermer. Weres. Puldown. euery owner, fermer, and occupier, of the said weres, gozes and engines and euery of the same, do put downe and put away thesame, a thys syde the feast of saint Michael the archangel next cōming, without leuyeng,

mainteynynge, makynge, or repayryng thesame from hencefoorth, vpon peine of a hundred pounde, to be forfait & leuyed likewyse & in lyke manner, as in the same former acte is cōteyned. This act to endure for euer. An.14.H.8.ca.13. Forf.

Se Iurrour.12.13.

¶Southwark.

Se Iurrour.1.

¶Spicery.

Se Merchantes.17.22. Weightes.8

1 ¶Spiritual lawes.

AN.25.H.8.cap.19. an acte was made of the submission of the clergy to the king, & that they should not execute any constitutions, ordinances. &c. without the kings licēce, & that.32. persons shoulde bee by the king appointed to examine those constitutions. &c. and to abbrogate such as they shal think mete, & the residue to stand in force. And after. An.27. H.8. Ca.15. it was enacted that the king during three yeres myght name those.32. persones. And after by An. 35.H.8.cap.16. the same power is geuen to the king during his life. But these three actes be repelled by. 1.E.6. P.& M.ca.8. and the sayde act of.25. ca.19. is reuiued by.1.El.ca.1. Subm. Cōsti.

2 ¶An.37.H.8.ca.17. an act was made that doctours of Ciuil law being maried might exercise ecclesiastical iurisdiction, but it is repelled by 1.E.6. P.& M.cap.8. as appeareth in Rome.4.

3 ¶An.3.E.6.cap.11. it was enacted that the king during three yeres, might appoint. xvi. spirituall men & xvi. temporall men, to examine the ecclesiasticall lawes, and to compile ecclesiasticall lawes with dyuers articles cōcerning those matters. But this acte toke none effecte.

Se Tythes.5.

¶Spiritual persons.

Se

De Amercemẽt.1. in all.
Noyles.7. Noytuaries.1.
Liueries of. Residens.2.
&c.5. Rome.4.
Monasteries Shepe.2.

I ¶Spiritualtie.

LEs estatutes faitez lan dint et quint le roy E. ayel nostre sñor le roy, touchãtz le clergy Dengletre soient entierment tenꝰ et gardes, et mis en due execuciõ an.4.H.4.ca.2.

2 ¶Que toutz les estatutz, ordinances, et grantes p ses nobles progenitours ou predecessours rois Dẽgleterre, faitz ou grãtez al clergy dẽgleterre pur la cõseruaciõ de lour liberties, & priuileges, et pur la conseruacion de les liberties & immunities de seint egl̃, nient reuokez, soiẽt fermemẽt tenꝰ, obserues, & gardes et mys en execuciõ, solõq lour form & effect. An.4.H.4.ca.3.

De Amercemẽt.1. Monasteries
Knowson.1. in all.
Furst fruits.9. Protection.2.

¶Stalking.

De Hanting.2.

I ¶Stanes.

AN.1.H.8.ca.9. is an act concerning ỹ maintening of ỹ bridge and causey of Stanes, and for ỹ gathering of the tol there, and that letters patentes made of that toll to be voide.

I ¶Staple.

LEs estaples per deces & perdela ordeignes per les roys en tempz passe, et les peines sur ceo ordeignes cessent & que toutz marchãts alien & prines puissẽt aler et venir oue lour marchãdises, en Engleterr̃, solonc le tenur de la grande chr̃e, & que sur ceo brẽs soient maundes as toutz lez viscontes Dengleterre, & as meirs, & bailliffes des bones villes, ou mistr̃. An.2.E.3.ca.10.

2 ¶Lestaple des leins, quirs, pealx launtz, & plumbe, cressantes & prouenantes deins nous roialme et terres auantdites soyent tenus perpetualment as lieux southescriptes. s. pur Engletre, a nouel chastel sur Tine, a Euerwik, Nicole, Norwich, westm̃ Caũterbury, Cicestre, Wincestre, Excestre, & Bristow: pur Gales, a Kermerdin: & pur Irelãd, a Deuelin Waterford, Cork, & Droghda, & nul part aillours. Et que toutz les dites leynes, sibien bestes come nouelles, pealx, launtes, quirs, plumbe, queux serront mesnes hors des ditz roialm en terres soyent primes mesnes as dites estaples, et illeoques soient les dites leines & plumbe entre marchãt et marchãt, ou marchant & auters, lotalment poises per lestandard. Et que chescun sack et sarplet, dicelles leynes issint poisees, enseale south le seale de maire de lestaple. Et que toutz leynes ensy poisees et seales a lestaple Deuerwike, Nicole, Norwiche, Westm̃, Caũterbury, & Wincestre, et aurint quirs, pealx, launtz, & plumbe, qui viendront illeoques, payes ent les custumes de lestaple, soient tesmoignes per bille enseale du seal le maire de lestaple, et les mesnent as portz south escripts cestassauoir Deuerwik a Hul, de Nicol a seint Botolfe, de Norwich a grãd Jernemuth, de Westm̃ a Loundres, de Caunterbury a Sandewiche, de Wincestre a Southampton, & illeoques soient les ditz leines & plumbe auterfoitz poises per noꝰ customers assignes en mesmes les portes, et toutes les leines & plumbe amenes a les portes de Nouel Chastel, Cicestre, Excestre, Bristowe, Carmerdin, Deuelin, Waterford, Corke, et Droghda, ou les auters estaples sõt tenues, soient illeoques forsque vn foitz poises per lestãdard, entr̃ marchant & marchant, ou marchaunt et auters en presence des nous customers illeoques: & soit endẽture fayt entre le maire de lestaple estreant en port du mear, et nous customers illeoques.

Weyed. leoques, des toutz les leynes et plũbe illint peisez, et aurint des quirs, et pealx launtes, qui viendzont as mesmez lez estaples pur passer illeoquez: et mesmes ceux leynes, & plumbe, et aurint quirs, et pealx launtes, cus-

Custome. tomes et cokettes, & les customes ent dues paies a nouz ditz customers en toutz lez ditz peztez, cestassauoir des deinzeins pur le tempz que ilz ount passes demy marke dun sack de leine demy mark de. CCC. pealx launtez, vn mark dun last dez quirs, et dez alienz. x. s. de sack de leyn. x. s. dez. CCC. pealx launtez, c.xx. s. de last dez quirs, et. iij. d. & de chescun. xx. s. de plumbe, et soient adonqz lez dites marchaundysez per marchauntes

Aliens. estraunges qui les aucront achates et non paz per Engleys, Galeis, ne Ireis, ameinez as parties de dela hozs dez no⁹ ditz roialme & terrez a q̃ partie qui plerra as ditz marchantez estranges. Et que les ditz maire et customerz ne delayent nul home bo-

Jemyll. luntiermẽt, pur gaigne, ne pur tyel cause, non auter maner riens ne peignent de nully pur faire ceo que appertient a lour office, sur pein dempzisonment, & de paier a le partie la double de ceo que ilz aueront ensye pzisez, et aurint de ceo q̃ la partie serra endamage per cause de tiel pzise ou delay, et oustre de estre reint a nre bolunte mez se teignent paies de ceo que ilz pzẽdzont en certeine pur faire lour office. Et que le mair del estaple, & les customers pzeignent sere-

Othe. ment de toutz lez marchãtz qui ensy passeront one leynes, quirs, pealx launtz, & plumbe, que ilz ne tiendzont nul estaple per dela dez mesmes lez marchandisez. An. 27. E. 3. stat staple. cap. 1.

3 ¶ Pour ceo que nul estaple poet estre pzofitable pur nous et pur no⁹ ditz roialmes & terres, si cle ne soit fraunche. Si voillons et grauntons pur nouz et pur no⁹ heirs, pur maintenance du dit estaple, que toutz maner dez gentz puissẽt venir oue lour cariege et biens deuerz lestaple, & retourner dicel franchement, sans ceo Fr ce que ilz soient destourbz per pzisez de nous ou de nul autre. Saluez as nouz, et as nous heirs, toutz maners des pzises roialx des toutz maners des cariages et vitailles per toutes nous roialme et terres auantdites auncientment dues et vses de dzoyt, come ad este fait per nous, & per no⁹ aunceestres auant cez heures, et eyt chescun cariour retournant del estaple vn bille south le Seale de Maire Wyll. de lestaple, per quel il poit estre cognue qui il sert a lestaple, conteignant lez iournez que luy besoigne pur son retourner al hostel: la quele bille luy soyt graunte franchement, et soyt mesme le Maire sure que il ne ferra Wayn. nul tiel bylle pour nul autre qui ne Spur. sert a lestaple, et si nul tiel cariour carrettour, bestez, nietz, ou aut chose qui sert pur cariage de ceo q̃ appertient a lestaple, soit pzis encountre cest establishement et soyt deynz la berge hozs de lestaple, soyt huy et Huy & crye leue sur lez pernours, et soyent Cri. maintenant pzises lez pernours per gentz de la bille ou la pzise fuit fayt, ou per gentez dautre bille, si ilz soient defuantes, et mesnez deuant le seneschalk et Mareschalk de nostre hostiel et illeoques soit fait redy punishmẽt Pun deux, solonc ques ceo que le fa. demande. Et si tyel pzise soit fayt hozs de la berge, soit huy et crye leue, et soient lez pernours pzises et arrest⁹ Arr. pla bille ou tielx pzises seront fait ou p autz villes pzoscheins sils soit Voi defuantes, et mesnes al pzoscheyn Jug gaole, et illeoques soit fait deux come de larons si le fait le demande. Et en cas que les gentes des tielx villez soient negligentes, et ne voillent Neg pursuer et arrester tielx pernours, come deuant est dit, respoignent les quatre villes proscheyns des dama- Dam ges qui purront estre trouez deuant ceux queux nous a ceo assignerons,

que

que les pleintifes aueront encurres per lour defaute, sils ne se puissent entreasonablemẽt excuser, et si tiels prises soient faites en lue ou lestaple est, soient les pernours arrestus per les mairs et ministers de lestaple, et droit fait a les plaintifs per les dites maires et ministers issint toutz foitz qui si tiel prise soit fait a lestaple, et lestaple soit deins la verge, et lez pernours arrestꝰ soyent de nostre hostiel, adonques soit fait droit deux per lez mayre & ministres de lestaple. Et soiẽt les Seneschallz & Mareschallz de nostre hostiel, ou le lieutenant le seneschall a ceo appelles, silz y voillent estr̃, pour veier q̃ droit se face dez ditz pernours, soloncq̃ la ley de lestaple. Et en caz que ils ne veignẽt point, aillent les mair̃ & ministres del estaple auant en le proces, et facent iustice, soloncq̃ la ley del estaple, nient contrestant le non venue de seneschalles, ou mareschalles, ou lieutenant auantditz. An. 27. E. 3. stat staple. ca. 4.

4 ¶ En cas que nostre banke, ou comõ bãk, ou iustice en eyre, ou iustice dassise, ou l'place de l'mareschalsie ou ascũz autis iustic. veignẽt as lieux ou les ditz estaples sõt, les dits iustices, ne seneschalles, ne mareschalles, ne autres de les dits places neient nul conusãce illeocq̃ de chose que appertient a conisance dez mair̃ et ministres destaple. An. 27. E. 3. stat staple. ca. 5.

5 ¶ Nouz voilons & defendons q̃ nul Mareschal, nautre ministre de nostre hostiel, ne dascun autre facẽt liuere, ne se mellent es lieux ou les estaples sont tenus & gardes, de les maisons, ou les auantditz marchãtz ou lour meine, ou leynes, ou autres marchandises del estaple soient herberges, nentrẽt en icelles pour lour office faire illeoques, ne riens prceigne[nt] pur ent fair̃ despoit a nully sur peine de feire gre a la partie a quel suite il serra atteint de quatreble de reo que le pleintif serra endamage, & outre soit grenousement puny deuers nous. Anno. 27. E. 3. stat staple. ca. 6.

6 ¶ Nous voillons et grauntons q̃ nul conge ne priuilege soit grante as engleys, Irrets, ou Galoys de faire passer, leinz, quirs, peaux laũtz ne plumbe, hors des ditz roialme et terres, per nous ne nous heires cõtre cest ordinance. Et si nulles soiẽt grauntes au contrarie, soient tenus pur nulles, et ne donent garrantie ne cusacion a ceux qui serront passer les ditz marchandises, que ilz ne courgent les peins et forfaitures cõtenꝰ en le dit article. An. 27. E. 3. stat staple ca. 7. Lycens. Moyel. Forf.

7 ¶ Nous auons ordeigne &c. que les maire et conestables de lestaples eient iurisdiction et conisauns deis les villes ou lestaples serront et les suburbes dicelles dez gentes et des toutes maners dez choses touchantz lestaple, & q̃ toutz marchãtz veignãtz a lestapl̃, lour seruãtz et meignie en lestaple soient mes..es p̃ la ley marchant de toutz choses touchãtz lestaple, & nemy per la comen ley de la tre ne p̃ vsage des cities, burghes, nautz villes: et q̃ ilz ne pledent, ne soiẽt empledes deuãt les iustic. des ditz lieux en ple de det, couenãt, & trespaz, touchant lestaple, eins pledent toutes p̃sones dez queux ils se voudront plere, sybien ceux qui ne sont mye de lestaple, come ceux qui sont de lestaple, qui serront illeoques trouues, et soient en mesme le maner empledes solement deuaunt le mayre et iustices de lestapl̃ qui serrõt a ceo deputz des toutes maners des plez & daccions dont la conisaunce appertient a les ministres de lestaple et de tout maners des contractes, & couenãtez faitz entre marchant et marchaunt, ou auters dont lun partie soit marchant ou ministre de lestaple, le quel le contract ou couenant faitz soient deins lestaple ou dehors. Et auxint: Iurisdiction. Conusans. Merchantes. Persones. Mayre.

Suite.

Stewardes. Marshall.

Pleez of lād.

Felony.

Justl. of oyer.

Felon.

Prooes.

Fort

Enditemēt.

Tryall.

des treſpalles faites deins leſtaple a marchauntēz, ou a mynyſtrers de leſtable per auters ou per nul deux as auters, eſliſe la partie pleintife le q̄l il voiet ſuer ſaccīō, ou ſa querele deuant les Juſtices del eſtaple per ley del eſtaple, ou en autre place a la comen ley, et ſoit a ceo reſceu: iſſint toutes foitez, que en plees touchantz aſcun de noſtre hoſtiel, le Seneſchal ou ſon lieutenant, et les mareſchalx de noſtre hoſtiel y ſoient oueſque le maire del eſtaple, pur veier que droit ſe face as partyes come deuaunt eſt dit, ſiz y voillent eſtre: mes plēs de terre, et de franktenement ſoyent a la commen ley. Et ſi marchantes ou lour gentes eſteantes en leſtaple per caſle dicel, facent felony, ou ſoient tues, deſrobes, ou maheimes per quecunques perſones, ſoyent les maire del eſtaple, et autre coenables aſſignes Juſtices a oier et terminer les ſuiſditez felonyes, et maheimes deins leſtaple ſont delay, ſolonq̄ la commen ley. Et ſi nul tiel felon ou treſpaſſour ſoit pꝛis & detenue deins aſcun franchiſe, a qui que ceo ſoit, per cauſe de tiel felonie ou maheime faitz deins leſtaple, ſoit maintenant maunde per bꝛe de faire beignir le dit felon, ou celuy qui fiſt maheime, deuāt les ditz Juſtices, affaiꝛ droit de luy en la ſourme ſuiſdite: et ſi ceux qui ont tiele pꝛiſons en gard ne les voillent deliuꝛer, encourgent le peine de. C. li. deuers nous et ſalemeins deliuerēt les coꝛps en la foꝛm ſuiſdit. Et en cas que nul enditemēt ſoit fait hoꝛs del eſtaple des felonies ou treſpalles faitz per gentz del eſtaple, ou per autres a eux deins leſtaple ſoit cel enditement maunde deuant l'dit maire, et ceux qui ſeront aſſignes oueſq̄ luy Juſtices, a faiꝛ droit en cel partie. Et ſi ple ou debate ſoit moeue deuant le maire del eſtaple entre les marchātes ou miniſtres dicel, et ſur ceo pur treer ent la veritie enqueſt ou pꝛoſe ſoit appꝛendze: ſi voillons que ſi lun partie et lautre ſoit eſtrange, ſoit trie per eſtrange: et ſi lun partie & lautre ſoit deinzeins, ſoit trye per deinzeins. Et ſi lū ptie ſoit deinzein & lautre ptie ſoit alīē, ſoit lun moitie del enqueſt, ou del pꝛoef, des deinzeins, & lautre moitie des aliens. An. 27. E. 3. ſtat ſtapule ca. 8.

Wedl. lingt.

8 ¶ Au fyne que les contractes faitz deins leſtaple, ſoiēt le mieux tenus, et les payementes preſtement faitz. Si auons oꝛdeigne, et eſtablie, que cheſcun maire des dites eſtaples e'' poiar de pꝛendze reconiſances dez dettes que home voudza faiꝛ deuant luy, en pꝛeſence des coneſtables de leſtaple, ou lun deux. Et que en cheſcun dez ditz eſtaples ſoit vn ſeale oꝛdeigne, demurrant en la gard du dit maire de leſtaple ſouth les ſealx des meſmez lez coneſtables. Et que toutz obligaciōns qui ſerront faitz ſur tyelx reconiſances, ſoient enſeales du dit ſeale, paiant pur cheſcun obligacion de cent liuers, & de deyns, de cheſcun liuer vn maille: et de cheſcū obligacion ouſq̄ cent liuers de cheſcun liuer vn ferlynge. Et que l'maiꝛ del eſtaple, per vertue des celles letters enſy enſeales puiſſe pꝛendze et teignir en pꝛiſon les coꝛps de les dettours apꝛes le terme encurru, ſil ſoit troue dedeins leſtaple, tanque ils eyent faitz gre au creditour de la dette & des damages. Et auynt arreſter les biens de les dites dettours trouez deins la dit eſtaple, et deliuerer les dytes biens a les dytes credytours per beray eſtimacion, ou de les vendze a meulx que home purra, & deliuerer les deniers a les creditoures tanque al ſomme due. Et en cas que les dettours ne ſoient troues deins l'ſtaple, ne lours biens a la value de le dette, ſoit ceo certifie en la Chauncellarie ſouth le dit ſeale, ſur quele certificacion, ſoit bꝛiefe maunde de pꝛendze les coꝛpz de les ditz dettours ſans les mettre au mainpꝛyſe, & de ſeiſer lour terres et tenementes, by-

Mayn. Recog.

Seal

Obligac.

Fees. Mayn.

Impꝛiſ.

Cond. Deliu.

Cert.

Mainꝛ. Seiſ.

ens & chatelx et soit le brief retourne
sanke Chauncellarie, oue la certifi-
cacion de la value dez dytes terres et
tenements byens et chateux. Et sur
ceo y soit due execucion fayt de iour
en iour en le maner come il est conte-
nus en lestatute marchāt: issint que
celuy a qui le dette est due, eit estate
de franktenement es les terres & te-
nements qui luy serront liueres per
vertue de cel proceste, et reconerer
per brief de Nouel dissesin en cas sil
soit ouste: et que le dettour neit auā-
tage del quarter dun an qui est cōte-
nus en le dit estatute marchant. Et
en cas q̄ nul creditour ne voill auoir
letters du dit seale eins voill estre a
la foy le dit dettour, si apres le terme
encurrue il demaunde le dette, soit le
dettour crues sur la foy. An. 27. E. 3.
stat Stapule. ca. 9.

9 ¶ Ceux qui ont leynes, quirs,
pealx launtes, et plumbe en patis
enter les lieux ou les estaples, sont, &
le meare, et les voillent faire carier
a lestaple per eaux dowces, ou per
braces du meare, facent endentures
entre eux et les bailliffes dez villes
ou ilz les metterōt en nief, tesmoig-
nantes come bien dez leynes, quirs,
pealx launtes, et plumbe sont issint
mys en nief. Et les bailliffes des lieux
preignent serement et sufficiant
seurtie, pour quele ilz voudront res-
pondre, de eux et de mariners que ilz
iront oue celles leynes, quirs, pealx
launtez, et plumbe a lestaple, et nul
parte aillours, et illeoques deschar-
gerunt deuant que ilz entrēt le mear.
Et que les bailliffs enuoient main-
tenant lun partie del endenture con-
tenant le seurtie, & la quantitie des
leins, quirs, pealx launtz, et plumbe,
au maire del estaple, as cottages di-
ceux as queux les biens sont per ascū
home pur que ils voudront respon-
dre. Et si nul Maire, Baillif, ou aut
minister des lieux ou tielx marchā-
dises serront charges soeffrent les
ditz marchandises, passer en auter
masser, encourgent sibien les mairz
et bailliffes & ministers auantdytes,
come les marchauntes qui les char-
gera, les peins & forfaitures conten^s Fort.
en le dit tierce article. An. 27. E. 3.
stat Stapule. ca. 15.

10 ¶ En cheseun ville ou lestapl
serra tenus soient ordeignes certeins
rues & lieux, ou les leynes & auters
marchandises serront myses. Et
pour ceo que les seignours ou gar-
deyns des maisons, et lieux, dei- Places.
antez la necessitie dez marchauntes
metteront per cas lour maysons a Ferm.
trop haut ferme: si auons ordeigne
que les maysons que sont a lessers
en tiel maner soiēt mys a reasonabl
ferme, solonc^s ordinaunce du mair
et des conestables de lestaple, et de
quater prodes homes des meilours
de la vill ou lestapl est, qui serrōt iu-
res en la presence des ditz maire & co-
nestables de faire loyal taxe, si q̄ pur Houses.
defaut des maisōs lestapl ne soit my
empesches, & q̄ nul home qui ameine
ses leins, ou auters marchandises il-
leoques, ne soit destourbe de herberg-
er, mesmes les leynes et marchan-
dises es les maisons q̄r ils aueront
issint allowes. An. 27. E. 3. stat sta-
pule. ca. 16.

11 ¶ Pour ceo que nous pensons Merchants.
bien q̄ les marchantes estranges ne Strangers.
deignant mye si cōmunemēt en Ire- Ireland.
land, nen Gales, pur marchander, Wales.
come ilz font en engleterre. Si voil-
lons de nostre grace especial, que biē
lise as gentes Dirland & Gales qui Welles.
ne purrōt deliuerer lour leinz, quirs
pealx launtes & plumbe en Irland, &
en Gales, as toutes marchauntes
estrangez de deignir oue lour dites
marchandises, apres ceo que ilz soi-
ent customes & cokettes en Irelād &
en Gales a ascunz dez nous estaples
en engleterre, a quel q̄ lour plerra,
portantz lour cokettez tesmoignātz
lour marchandises q̄ ilz discharge-
ront as estaplez en engl', issint q̄ eux
quāt ilz serōt deign^s as estaplez den-

gleterr̄, ne ceux q̄ lour ditz marchā-
dises achaterōt deur illeoqs ne paye-
Custome. ront auterfoitz custome ne subsidie
pur les ditz marchandises illint cus-
tomes en nr̄e ditz terres Dirlande &
Gales. Et soient nous treasorer et
Barons de nostre escheker Dengl̄
Certificat. certifies deur foites p̄ an au meins,
cestassauoir a la pasqs et a seint Mi-
chel, come dit̄ des leins, quirs, pealr
launtz, et plūbe passent hors de la dit
terre Dirlande et de Gales, et de la
custome ent paye. Et en cas que les
marchauntes, ou auts gentz Dirlād
ou de Gales, apres ceo, q̄ ilz soiēt en
mesr oue lour ditz marchādises, pas
sent aillours que as estaples en En-
gleterre, encourgent les peines et
Fort. forfaitures en le dit tierce article.
An. 27. E. 3. stat̄ stapule ca. 18.

12 ¶ Nul marchaunt, nautre de
quel condicion que il soit, perde ne
Fort. forface ces biens ne marchaundises
pour trespas & forfaiture de son ser-
Seruante. uant, sil ne l'face per maundement,
Merchants. ou p̄ abbet de son maister, ou q̄ il eyt
mespris en loffice en q̄l son maister
luy ad mys, ou en auter maner que l'
maistre soit ten⁹ de respondre pur le
fait de son seruant per la ley marchāt
come p̄ aillours est vse. Et pur ceo q̄
marchantz ne poēt souent longemēt
demurrer en vn lieu pour enterlesser
lour marchandises, si volons & grā-
Estat. tons que hastiue dreit lour soit fait
de iour en iour, & de heure en heure,
solonqs les leys vses, en autlelr estā-
pies auāt ces heures ten⁹ p̄ aillours,
toutz les foitz q̄ il se voudront plein-
dre de nully, ou q̄ nul se voudra plei-
dre deur, illint que les marchantes
ne soient p̄ malice taries pur defaut
de hastiue remedie. An. 27. E. 3. stat̄
stapule. ca. 19.

13 ¶ Pur ceo que nous auons pris
Strangers. toutz marchants estranges beig-
nantz es nous ditz Roialme & terrez
Protection. en nostre especial protection, & oustre
grant de lour fayre hastiue remedie
de⁹ grenāces si nul lour soient faitz:
Si auons &c. que si nul outrage ou
greuance lour soit fait en pays hors Sur
del estaple, les iustices del lieu ou tiel⁹ outrages serront faites, facent
hastiuement iustice as eux, solonqs
la ley marchant de iour en iour, & de
heure en heure, sans desport faire a
nully, ou de les mettre a suer a la co-
men ley. Et si nul soit conuict que il
eit greue les marchantz illint prises
en nostre protectiō, soit pur le con-
tempt fait a nous puny deuers nous
en tant come serra adiudge as mar-
chantz pur lour dam̄, et soient aiuges
as ditz marchantz estrāges lour da-
mages au double. An. 27. E. 3. stat̄ 2. De
stapule. ca. 20.

14 ¶ Pour ceo que lestaples ne se
purront mye longement tenir, ne les
ordinances ent faitz & affaires estre
gardes, si bones executors et Justic.
ne soient estables pur faire ent bone
& redy execucion. Si auouns &c. que
en chescū ville ou lestaple est ordeign̄
soit fait & estable vn mair̄ bō & loial Mayr
& suffisient, eiant conisance de la ley
marchant pour gouerner lestaple, et
faire droit a chelcun, solonqs les leys
auantditz, sans sauoir desport, ou
grief faire a nullup. Et soiēt auxint
en chescun lieu ou lestaple est. ii. co- 2. Con
nestables couenables ore a cōmēce-
ment mys per no⁹ pur faire ceo que
atteint a lour office, come en auters
estaples est accustome, et quant ilz
seront mortz, ou changes, adonques
soient auters eslues p̄ la cominaltie
des marchātz des ditz lieux. Et q̄ nul
maire ne teigne loffice oustre vn an 1 per
sil ne soit de nouel eslus per la comi-
naltie des marchantes, auxi bien
destranges come des deinzeins. Et q̄
les dites maire & conestables eient
poiar de garder la peas, et darester
les malfeisours en lestaples pur der
trespas ou auter contract, & les me-
tre en prison, & punir solonqs la ley
de lestaple, & soit ordeigne vn prison
pur saluegard deur qui seront illint
emprisones. Et soient les maire, bis.

countz

countz & baillifes des villes ou lestaple est, ou ioynantz a lestaple entendantz as maire, et ministres del estaple de faire execucion des lours maundementes, sur peine de greue forfaiture, et soit vn seignour, ou autre de pluis sufficiantz du pais ou lestaple est assigne destre en ayde as maire et mynisters del estaple a quel heure quils sont requis de p̄ ascūs des ditz maire et conestables & ministre de iustcier les rebels, qui ne per les ditz maire & ministers, ne purront estre iustices, & de les mainten & coūseller quant mestier sera bon gouernemēt del estaple, & de redreller a chescun p̄ playnt ceo qui serra mispris per les ditz maīr ou ministers ou autres, & de faire droit as complainantes en tel party. Et si nul marchāt soy voit plainder de maīr ou de conestables qi̇z ont failez de droit ou fauour fait countre reason a nul party, soit hastiment redresse per le chanceller et autres de nostre counsail sans nul delay. Et que mesmes les mayr̄ & conestables ne facent ne ordeignēt rien̄s que soit au contrarye de ceikes ordinances, ne facent enterpretacō nerposicion a ycelles, autrement que lez poir ne purportont: mes sil y ad riēs qui soit doute, soit monstre a nostre counsaile, & illeoques soyt declare p̄ bon̄ aduys. Anno. 27. E. 3. stat staple Cap. 21.

15 ¶ En chescun lieu ou lestaple se tiendra, soit certain nomber des correcters, sibien destranges come des p̄pres, bonz gentz, sufficiantz, & sachauntes de tiel mestier, pur loyalment faire & recorder les bargaines entre les vendours & achatours, cōe ad este dsee en autres estaples tenus ayllours, & que ilz trouent sufficiātz maynpernourz deuaunt les maire & conestables de lestaple, de loialment fayre ceo que appertiēt a lour office & sils soyent troues en defaut, payēt taunt a celluy qui serra en damage com̄ son pard amounters, issint que ilz ne se mellēt de nul maner de marchaundise pour le temps que ils demurrēt en loffice. Et que nul home soyt contrayt dauoyr correct, syl ne voill de grae ne de payer rien a nulr correct sil ne soy melr de son bargain a sa requeste. An. 27. E. 3. stat staple cap. 22.

16 ¶ Certain numbre dez poztors, packers, winders, ouerours, et auters labozers des leins, & toutz autz marchaundises soit ordeigne sufficientmēt pur le lieu ou lestaple est, & soient ils, et les correcters, et toutes maners dofficers de lestaple estre lez conestables iures deuant le mayr de lestaple, que ilz loyalment ferount lour office: sans fraude ou male engyne. Aurint soyēt toutz marchātes deynzeins et alyens beignauntes as ditz estaples per cause de marchādise iurres deuaunt mesmes les mayre et conestablez que ilz serront sufficiabl̄ per les ditz maīr & conestables solōq̄ la ley & vsage del estaple, et maintiendront quant en eur est lestaple & les leys et vsages dicell̄, sans fraud ou male engine. Et les mayr̄ & conestables serront iurres en la chancellary, de faire loyalment ceo que appertient a eur. An. 27. E. 3. stat staple. cap. 23.

Officers. Labourers. Woolles. Dwozne.

Alient. Merchantes. Dwozne.

17 ¶ Les marchātz estranges eslēt deux marchantz estrāgez, dez q̄r lū deuers le south, & lautre deuers le Nozth, soient assign̄ de seer̄ oue le maīr & conestablez dez estaplez ou ascuns des dites esluz vyendra doyer lez pleintz touchantz marchātz aliēs qui serront moeues deuaunt les ditz maīr & conestables as toutz les foitz q̄ ascūs dez ditz esl̄ y vondra cē, & deier que plain droit soit fait as dites marchantes alyens issint que lez ditz maīr & conestables ne cessent poynt dailler auant en lour p̄ceelle en cas q̄ tiels eslus ne y veignent, et en cas que debate sourde entre eux sur discussiō dascū ple ou q̄rel soit le tenure dicell̄ plee ou querel maunde deuant

le chaūceller & auters de nostre coū-
sail a terminer illeoques sauns de-
lays: & soient auxint ellatz .vi. par-
sones, cestassauoir quater dalyens,
dount deux soyent dalmaign̄, & deux
de Lumbardy, et deux dengleterre, q̄
soyent pdes homes et dignes de foy,
& facent serement de kayre loisalment
& byen lour office, cestassauoir que
quaunt & a quel heure ascun questyō
ou debate sourdra ou biendra entre
marchantes dascun non reasonable
leyne ne ou dascun non due packour
solonque les couenantz kaytz ent les
achatours & vendours q̄ les ditz per-
sones ou quater de eux puissēt deuāt
le maīr de lestapl̄ & lez officers p lour
serement dire et amēder sicome reasō
voudra, & as eux sur ceo soit done cre
dence sāz nul countre dit. An. 27. E.
3. sta. stapule. ca. 24.

Merchant. Confederacy.

18 ¶ Nul marchaunt, nautre face
confederacie, conspiracie, coupyn, p-
maginacion, ou murmure, ou male
engyn en nul point, q̄ purra tourner
en empellemēt, disturbāce, defaisance
ou descrēs des ditz estapl̄, ou de riēz
qui a ceo appertyent, ou purra ap-
pertepgner: & si ascun face & de ceo
sort attaynt deuaunt le mayr et my-
nisters des estaplez ou auters queux
nous a ceo assignerouns, encourge
les paines & forfaitures cōtenues en
l'dit tierce article. An. 27. E. 3. stat.
stapule. ca. 25.

Cōfirmacion.

19 ¶ Que toutz les suisditez choses
soient firmement gardes & tenus en
toutz poyntz, nient contrestaant frā-
chise custome, pruilege, erempcion,

Custome.

iugemētz, ou auks grauntes faitz as
cities, burghes, villz, cominalties,
gentz dez cinkz portez, ou auters sin-
gulers persones quecunques. Et en
cas que riē soit amender, adiouster,
chāger, ou retrær de nullz dez poitez
auauntditez en tempz aduenir pour
verroy cause, nous voillouns q̄ ceo
soyt kayt per deliberacion & aduys
des graundes & auters de nre coun-
sayl. Saluant en autz choses as pre-
lates, dukes, countz, barons et auks
seignours & frayes homes lour feirs
marches, hundredes, wapentakes,
letes, iurisdiccions, courtes, fraun-
chyses, preupleges & toutes auters
choses as eux regardauntes, es ly-
eux, ou lestaples sount & serront, et
ayllours auri auant come ilz les a-
uoient auant que les estaples estoy-
ent ordeygnes. An. 27. E. 3. stat. sta-
pule. ca. 28.

Fra

20 ¶ Pur ceo que lestapl̄ est ordre de
nouel ordeigne, a demurrer parpe-
tuelment en engleterre & home na-
uoyt au commencement nulles euy-
dēces en certaine per q̄l hōe purroit
assigner ne limitter en certain ceo q̄
les mayrs & conestable en les places
la ou lestaplez sont ordeignez duissēt
prendre per an en certein pour lour
trauaple, mez estoit adonquez assen-
tus que les seignours & comens qui
de chescun sak seront leues. viij. de-
niers pour le premier an pais le dyt
ordināce kayt, & liueres as ditz mair
& conestable es les placez la ou les
ditz estaple sont assignes quel p̄mier
an passe hors a le gule Daugust a
darr̄ passe, et ordeignent tantz des
leines ou bn̄ prys au porte de Lōdres
come sont en toutz les autz estaplez
per mye le royalme, et a ascuns dau-
ters estaples deignent a taunt des
leyns come as deux ou trops dauks
estaples, si que a vn estaple bient pl̄
et a vn autre meyns, issint q̄ le mayr
ballyffes, & conestable, dascun place
parnent trop̄, et en ascuns places
trop̄ peu, et le people est trop̄ charge
de payer. viij. d. du sak, come dessus
est dyt, eyant regard a la somme des
leynes qui passent oustre le mear, et
tout le tempz que le dit estaple estoyt
demurrant oustre mear celuy qui est
eslus mayr̄ per lez marchauntes en
Engleterre prist vn certeigne per
an pour son dyt office faire et aur-
int seroyt il reason que ilz prissent
en engleterre, et ceo en reasonable
maner, chescun solonque son
trauaile,

trauayle, & que le peeple ne fuiſt tant charge: par quoy eſt ordeygne par le roy, et les graundes du dyt royal, & par aduys de tout le counſayl, que home ne ſerra leuer du ſak forſque iiii.d. en nul port de dyt royalme de la gule Dauguſt darrayn paſſe tanque en cea ne deſore pour le temps auenir. Et que le. iiii.d. du ſak en cheſcun place ou leſtapl eſt ſoient mis en vn boiſte, & enſealez des ſealz du maīr & conſtabl, au fyn que ls ditz mayr, & conſtabl puiſſent de ceo eſtr payez de lour certayn que ils prendrount. Et ſi al fyn del an plus ſoyt troue en la boyſte que namounteroyt les fees des ditz maīr & conſtabl, ſoit ſaluement garde a payer & parfourmer lz fees de lz mairs & conſtables en auters eſtapl, la ou les. iiii.d. ne voillēt a ces ſuffre. Et ſi riens demurret en les dytz boyſtes apres les fees payez, ſoyt celr ſomme reſidue ſalue a comē profyt des marchantz del eſtapl pur lan auenir, & pur paier pur lez poiſez faytz de nouel. Et aurint pur pauementes et auters choſes neceſſaryes touchauntz leſtaples, & quancz eſt leue en toutz lz places ou leſtapl ſount ouſtre le dyt ſomme de. iiii.d. al ſak puis la dyt gule Dauguſt darrayne paſſe, ſoyent rebayles et reſtitutz al oepz ſuiſdytz. Et les fees des mayr & conſtables ſoyent ordeygnes et lymptes en le fourme que enſuyt. s. le mayr del eſtaple de Weſtm prendra. C.li. et cheſcun des conſtables illeoques. rr.li. le mayr de Nicol. xl. marcez, & cheſcū conſtabl illeoques x. marces, le maīr Deuerwik, Lyngſtō ſur Hull, Norwich, & Winchelcun. rr.li. et cheſcun des conſtables des dytes places. C.s. Les mayrs de noef Chaſtell ſur Tyne, Cyceſtr. et Derceſtr, cheſcun. r.li. et cheſcun des conſtables de ſes places. d. markes. Et ſi nul des mayrs et conſtables ſuſnoſmes, apres ceo que il ſoit eſleus par les marchauntz deſtre mayr ou conſtable, refuſe leſtaple ſoyt paye a la compaignye taunt cōe lō fee amoūteroyt. Et an & proclamacion de ces ſuiſt fayt par my Engleterre ls. di. iour. &c. An. 28. E. 3. de feodis maiorum & conſtabulorum ſtapule.

21 ¶ Toutz ordinācez faitz au grād counſail tenus a Weſtm l'Lūdy prcheyn apres le feſt de ſaint Mathew lapoſtre darrayn paſſe. (1. An. 27. E. 3. ſtat. ſtapule) enſemblement oue aſcūs declaracions & adiouſtances faytes en ceſt preſent parliament, ſoiēt tenuz & firmemēt gardez pur eſtatut adurers as touts iours, queur declaracions & adiouſtaunces ſenſuēt en ceſt maīr. Come contenus ſoit en les dytz ordinances: que cheſcun merchaunt qui vende ſes leyns a leſtaple, ſoyt tenus de garranter lempackure de meſmes les leyns. Et que ſi pr ou debate ſoyt moue deuaunt l'mayr del eſtaple entre les marchauntz et minyſters dycelr, & ſur ceo pur tryer ent la verity enqueſt ou proue, ſoyt apprendr, ſi lū party et lauter ſoyt eſtraunge, ſoyt trie par eſtraungrs, & ſi lun partye & lautre ſoyt deinzein, ſoit trye p deinzeins, & ſi lun partye ſoit deinzeins & lautre eſtraunge, ſoyt lun moity del enqſt ou del pue dez deinzeins & laut moity deſtranges, et aurint que nulr marchāt pue neſtrāge naut de ql chdiciō ql ſoit ailr ppre ne p eaw decōter bins, marchez, nautz marchandiſez beignātz en l'dit roiaūr dēgr, nautz tres l'roy, en mear, nailloz, pur lz foreſtaller, achar, ou en aut mañ arrer, auāt q ilz beignēt a leſtapl, ou al port ou ilz ſerōt diſchargez, nēter les nieſz p tielr cauſez, tāp les marchandiſes ſoiēt miſez a la tre pur bēdr. Accord eſt & eſtablie q le garrantie dempackure des leyns pur diuerſes miſchiefz, q la cōe q ent ad ſentus ſoit de tout ouſte. Et q nul hōe ſoyt tenus a faire tiel garrāt, ſil ne ſoit p couenāt tailr ou p fait enſeale. Et aurl q nul hōe, aut q marchāt deinzein, ou alie, qui conuſt les leys & les vſages de leſtaple

Conſtm. Merchant. warrant. woules. Packing. Plee. Tryall. Medietatem lingue. Foreſtalling. Packing.

Lawes Usages.

Mepall. Medietatem linguæ.

Ship.

Merchantes. Hell. Part.

Deps.

Ship.

Hell.

Wall.

Ship.

Fol.

Hell.

Wor.

staple vsees par ayllours deuaunt que les dyt̄z ordinances de lestaple eſtoyent faites ſoit charge par meſm̄z les leyes et vſages, tanque ils ſoient declares en parlament. Et que touts maners denqueſtes et proues qui ſont apprendrez ou affairs enter aliens & denisēs, ſoient ils marchāts ou auters ſibien deuant le mayre de lestaple, come deuaunt queconques auters iuſtyces ou miniſters, tout ſoyt le Roy party, ſoyt la moitye del enqueſt ou del proue des deinzeyns, et lauter moyty des forzeyns, ſi taunt des alyens & forzeins ſoient en la ville ou lyeu ou tyel enqueſt ou proue ſoit apprendre, qui ne ſoyēt myparties, ne oue les parties en cōtractz, plees, ou auters querels dount tielx enqueſtes ou proues deyuent eſtre priſes. Et ſi taunt dalyens ne y ſoient pas, adonques ſoyent mys en tyels enqueſtes ou proues taunt des alyens come ſerount trouus en meſmes les villes ou lieux qui a ceo ne ſont partyes, ne oue les partyes come deſuys eſt dyt, & le remenaunt des deinzeyns queux ſoyent prodes homes, & nient ſuſpecciouſes al vn party ne al autre. Et que nul maſ̄ des nieſz q̄ ſōt fraughtz deuers engleterre ou ayllours, ſoyt art de veigner a nul port dēgleterre, ne y demurrer encountre le gree des meiſſers & mariners dicelles, ou des marchāts as queux les biens ſont. Et ſi tiels nieſs deygnent de gree ou ſoyent chaces per tēpeſt ou auter enfortune, ou miſchef al aſcun port dēgleterre, et meiſſers, mariners, ou marchāts de meſmes les nieſs, voyllent dēder ou delinerer part des lour marchādiſes a lour bon volunte, bīn liſe a cheſcū tiely marchants achater franchement, ſās empeſſement en le port ou tielx nieſs diendront, tout ne ſoyent les marchandyſes myſes a la terre a vendre iſſint touts foitz q̄ nul marchant nautre ne voyſe par terre ne per eawe dencounter tielx nieſes charges de marchādyſes, de les forſtaller, ou les arrerer per voy de forſtallery, ſur peyne contenue en le dit tierce artycle des dits ordinances iſſint q̄ les meiſſers mariners & marchauntes apres ceo que ils auerōt iſſint vendus ceo que lour plerra des lour dits biēs, & payes en la cuſtome puiſſent franchement aler et departer oue lour nieſs & tout le remenant des lour biens par la ou lour plerra, ſans cuſtome ent paier. Et que nul, de q̄l cōdicion q̄ il ſoyt, p̄ arte ne par engine face ne mette diſturbance as nulz nieſs charges des marchādiſes de veignir a nulz port dengleterre, forſq̄ as portes ou les maiſſers, mariners & marchants voillent p̄myerment de gre arriuer, ne apres ceo que ils ſeront arriues ſoy melle de la dēt des mēz les marchādyſes, ne diſturbe les marchantz ne lour ſeruants, que ilz ne puiſſēt meſmes par lour mainz p̄pres ſolonque ceo qui lour miealtz ſēbera a pur lour profit demeſn̄, vēdr̄ & delinerer lour marchādiſes, a quel heur̄, & a q̄r q̄ miealtz lour plerr̄, et ſi nul met̄ diſturbe, encourge grieue forfaiture deuers le roy ſolōq̄ la quātity de lour treſpas. An. 28. E. 3. ca. 13

22 ¶ Accord̄. &c. que monſtreſoñ des leyns ſoyt fait a leſtaple cheſcū iour de la ſeymaigne, forſpris la dymenge & les ſolempnies feſtes del an. Et q̄ nul monſtreſō, ne vent dez layn ſoit fayt enuyrō leſtaple de troys lewes, forſq̄ tantſolemēt a leſtaple ſur payn contenus en le dyt tierce artycle del dit ordynance del eſtaple: ſalue touz foyts que cheſcun ſeignour et autre home qui marchant puiſſe franchement herberger, monſtrer, & vendre ſes leyns qui ſont de ſa propre creſſeance en ſa maiſon domeſne ou ayllours ou luy plerra. An. 28. E. 3. capitulo. 14.

23 ¶ Leſtaple de weſtm̄. cōmēce ſa bounde al Temple barre, et ſe ertēd̄ tanq̄ a totte hill, et aurint en auters cyttes et villes ou les eſtaples ſount, ſoyent les boūdes des meſmes leſtaples.

ples deyns les mures ou les cityes et villes sont mures ou encloses. Et en les cityes & villes qui ne sont pas encloses, ne mures, soyent les bounds des dytz estaples par my tout la vile. An. 28. E. 3. ca. 15.

24 ¶ An. 34. E. 3. ca. 21. ℔ kyng by parlament confirmed his graunt before made by his letters patents to Englysh men for caryyng of marchaundises of the staple ouer the sea cõtrary to the statut of. An. E. 3. ca.

25 ¶ Comẽt que ordeigne soyt par lestatut de lestaple q̃ les mayre et conestable de lestaple eyent iurisdiction et conisance deyns les villes ou lestaples sount des gentz & des toutz maners des choses touchants lestaple, et des felonies, mahemes, et trespasses faytz deyns lestaple. Accorde est. &c. q̃ les dytz mayre & conestables de lestaple aueront tantsolemẽt conisance des dettes, couenauntz & cõtractz, & tous autres plees touchãs marchandises, & seurty des marchãdises enter marchantz et marchantz que sount pur marchantz conus. Et proceise des felonies, & des toutz autres plees sibien deins lestaple, come dehors, soyent a la comen ley, come fuerount deuaunt la fayisance de lestatute del estaple, nient contrestant meisme lestatut. Saluos toutfoytz, q̃ les marchaunts alyens, soient ils pl ou defendauntes, puissent suyr lour plaint & querelz sibien de trespas cõe auters, les queux ilz voillent, deuant le maire de lestaple par la ley del estaple, ou ayllours a la comen ley, come est contenus en le dit estatut de estaple & que le roy, & toutz autz seignours deins leur seignouries etent & enioyent lour franchise et iurisdiction & priuilege, come ils auoyent deuaunt le dyt estatut fayt, issint toutfoytz que le mayre de lestaple eit poar de prendre conysaunce des dettes des quelconque parsons, soit il marchaunt, soyt il auter, en meisme le maner come est contenus en meisme lestatute de lestaple. Anno. 36. E. 3. cap. 7.

26 ¶ Lestaple soyt en Engleterre. Et que lestatut de Lestaple fayt lan rrbii. oue les declaracions addicions, et modificacions ent faytz, soyent tenus et gardes, nul graunt, conge, nautre estatut ou ordynance fayt de puis contrestant. An. 38. E. 3. ca. 7.

27 ¶ Lestaple soyt remue del Middelburgh a Caleys, issint que il soyt a Caleys le premier iour de December prochayn auenir. An. 12. R. 2. cap. 16. Caleys.

28 ¶ Lestaple soyt remues de Caleys en Engleterre, issint que il soyt en Engleterre le Lundy prochayn apres le fest de la Epyphany a pluis tarde. Et que il soyt tenus es lyeux contenus en lestatut de lestaple fayt lan. rrbii. layel nostre dyt seignour le roy, et en nul autre lieu. Et que le dit estatut firmement & seurement soyt tenus, & duement executes en toutes poyntz, oue les addicions desuth escriptz, nyent contrestant ascun declaracion ou estatut fayt de puys a contrarie. s. que ascun parlon alien, de quel degree ou condicion que il soit, que ameisne ascun marchaundyse en Engleterre, troue suffictant seurty deuãt les customers en la port ou la marchandyse serra ameisn, dachater auter marchandyse a la value de la moity du dit marchandise issint ameisne au meins, come leins, quirz, pealx launtz, plumbe, estreyne, bure, furmagz, draps, ou auters, commodities de la terre. An. 14. R. 2. ca. 1. Caleys. Suerty.

29 ¶ En chescũ lieu & port ou lestapl sera, les mairs, conestables, bayliffs, & toutz autz officers & ministers de lestapl soiẽt suñ primerment a roy & puis a lestapl. An. 14. R. 2. ca. 3 Sworne.

30 ¶ Le dit estatut (s. An. 27. E. 3. *Statute. ca. 9. before. 8.*) soit firmemẽt tenus et gardes. Et q̃ nul mair de lestaple pign ou receyue ascũ reconisance de det encõt la forme du dit estatut, sur pain de payer au roy la moitye de la sume Fort.

Execution. wolles. Felles. Lether. Leve. Tynne. Fork.

Lycence.

wolles.

Fork.

wolles.

Bal. Regu. Part.

Wey.

Reco.

Caley. Forc.

wolle.

Lyce.

Cale.

somme deuant luy reconise. An.15. R.2.ca.9.

31 ¶An.21.R.2.ca.17.it was enacted ỳ the statute concernyng marchãdises of ỳ staple should be kept, & that licẽces cõtrary therunto shoulde be voyd, but this plamẽt of. An.21.R.2 was repelled by.1.H.4.ca.3.

32 ¶Toutz les estatutz ent faitez & nyẽt repell'. (*concerning the staple at Caleis.*) soyent tenus & gardez, & mys en due execution: & q̃ letter repayze dez leinz pealx launtz, quirs, plũbe, estein, entier ou fondus appell' thotin tynne, et de toutz auters marchandises appurtenantz a lestapl' passauntz hors du royal' dengl' & des pays de galez & dirland, soyt au dyt lieu de Caleys, & a nul lyeu aylours dela l'mear, tanꝯ come le dyt estapl' sera a mesme la byll' de Caleys, sur payn de forfayture del verray value de lz marchandyses qui passent aylours: forspryps a les parties deuers le West, ou lz ditz estatutes ent faytz nosmes, et que null' lycence deforze enauaunt soyt graunt a contrar'e, except pur leinz, pealx launtz, et quirs de Northumberl', welsh̃, Cũberl', et leueschie de Duresm: Salue la prerogatif Kroyal. Parueur toutes foyts que si ascuns marchantz south colorasc̃ licence eskippẽt ascũz leinz de cresceur dasc̃ party del county deuerwyk ou dauk pays du royal', sinon del cresceur de mesmes les partyes de Northũberl', Westmerland, Cumbr', & leueschye de Duresme, ils forfayzent au Roy la value de toutes les pens ensy eskippes, & aurẽ ils pardont l'benefyce de mesme la lycence: et que celuy qui lespiera et ent fayt notyce au tresorer dengleterre pur le temps estẽt auera la quart party dela forfaitur̃ ỳ luy ensy notifye. An.2.H.6.cap.4.

33 ¶An.8.H.6.ca.18. an act was made ỳ an ordinãce made for wols & marchãdise of ỳ staple shold endure for .iii. yeres which ordinãce was ỳ ỳ prices shold be enhaũced, ỳ redy payment shold be made, ỳ Bullĩ shoulde be brought to ỳ mint, ỳ egal particiõ shold be made & ỳ aquitãces shold be made. Thys statute is confirmed by an.11.H.6.ca.13. as it semeth. Tamquere, and se both these statutes.

14 ¶An.8.H.6.ca.25.it was enacted ỳ the mair of the staple thã, shold continue maire for a certayne tyme notwĩstãdig any statute or ordinãce.

35 ¶Toutz lz recognisãces dez dettz deuant lz ditz mair & conestables des Caleis ỳ dela l'mear ỳ dcõ & plones faitz ou affaris, soient aurl effectuel & executoriez, & dautiel force en toutz poinctz deins le dit royal', et en mesm̃ la forme executoriez, cõe lz ditz recognisãces deuãt lz ditz mair & conestables de lestapl' de Westm̃, ou deuant ascuns auters mairs, ou conestablez de lestapl' de Westm̃, ou deuãt ascũs auters mairz ou conestables de lestapl' dens le dyt royalme fait sont. An.10.H.6.ca.1.

36 ¶An.20.H.6.ca.12. an act was made to endure for seuen yeres, to auoid an ordinãce of a particiõ made vpon wolle and felles in the staple at Caleis, & cõcernyng ỳ sale of wolles & felles there & tinnage of Bullyon there.

37 ¶An.27.H.6.ca.2. an act was made to endure for .v. yeres, for confirmaciõ of ỳ liberties of ỳ staple, & agaynst licẽces for carying of wolle felles or tenne to any other place thã to the staple at Caleis.

38 ¶An.4.H.7. was an act (not printed) made that none inhabitant of Caleis should be factor or attorney to any marchãt of ỳ staple there dwelling in Englãd, but ỳ act was repelled. An.19.H.7.ca.12.

Se Assise.5. Felony.5.
Butter and chese.1. Gold.2.
Caleys.3. Marchãts.10.17.18
Courts.1.2. Recognysaũce.7.
Costom̃.10.12. Shyppyng.6.
Denmarke.1. Staple.1.
Wolles.7.11.16.

18.

18.19.22.23.24. 43.37.41.
26.30.32.34.36. Woysseds.1.

¶ statute marchant.

Se Assise.5. Recogñ.1.2.3.5.7.
Maintenance.7.

¶ statute staple.

Se Assise.5. Recoueries.2.
Courtes.1.2. Staple.8.
Fursk frutes.1. Wales.32.
Recognisance.7. Wardes.24.

¶ Statutes and ordinances for churches and scholes.

Se Ordynances and statutes.&c.

1 ¶ steele.

Where dyuers persones of late, haue deceitfully forged & made of certayn fyron called Bylbow fyron lyke to the falshyon & maner of gads of steele and haue sold thesame so forged to dyuers of the Kynges subiectes for steele, wherby the greatest part of edged tooles, weapons, and other necessarye thynges hauyng edges, are of lytle, or no value or goodnes, to the great hurt of the Kynges louyng subiectes. For reformacion wherof. Be it.&c. that yf any person after the fyrst day of May next comyng, do forge, or make anye suche gadges of fyron, or do bitter or put to sale, anye suche gaddes of anye fyron, shal forfait for euery gadde so forged or bitted or put to sale, foure pence, the moity.&c. In the which accio.&c. An.2.E.6.ca.27.

1 ¶ stelyard.

For marchauntes of thys same hanse in Almayne hauyng the house in the cytye of London commonly called Gwylde Halda Theotonicorum. That by auctorytye of thys sayde parlament euerye act statute or ordynaunce, Actes statutes, or ordinaunces heretofore made not concernyng marchauntes, marchãdyses or other wares ertende not to the prejudice, hurte, or charge of the sayde marchauntes of the hanse contrarye to theyr auncyent libertyes, pryuileges, free vsages, & cuskomes of the olde tyme graunted to the said marchauntes of the hanses, as well by the kynges noble progenitours, & ratefyed and confyrmed by ỳ kinges grace as by auctho̅rytye of dyuers plamentes. But that al suche act, statute, and ordynaunce, acts, statutes and ordynaunces so made or to bee made in derogacion of theyr sayd lyberties, pryuileges, free vsages, and cuskomes, stande, and be as agaynst the sayd marchauntes and their successours and euerye of them voyd repealed adnulled and of none effect, any act statute or ordinãce, acts, statutes or ordinances to the contrarye made, or to be made notwithstanding. Prouyded alwaye that thys acte or any thyng therein contayned ertend not or be in any wyse prejudiciall or hurtefull to the mayre, sheryffes, cytezeyns or cõminalty of the cytye of Londõ, or any of them, or to the successours of any of them, or for any interesse lyberties, pryuileges, franchyses, or other thing to them or any of thẽ geuen or graunted by ỳ kyngs most noble progenitors or predecessours Kynges of thys realme, or by auctority of parlamẽt or otherwise. Thys present act or any thing therein contayned notwithstanding. An. 19.H.7.ca.23.

Pryuileges.

Voyde.

London.

Se Aliens.5. Shippyng.10.
Marchants.38. Tares.26.

¶ Starre chamber.

Se Alyens.4. Husbandry.5.
Counterfaiting of letters.1. Passages.7.
Women.4.

¶ stewardes of courtes.

Se Apparel.5. Conspiracy.1.
Attourney.6. Cordiners.13.

County.

County.3. Lete in all.
Fraunchiſes.20. Pꝛocurement.1.
Juſtice of peas.6. Staple.7.

¶ Stewardes of letes.

Se Apparel.5. Hoꝛſhead.1.
Croſſebowes.2. Hunting.3.
Crowes.1. Letes in all.
Fiſh.16. Mulkers.1.
Hye wayes.4. Wales.32.

¶ Steward of the queenes houſholde.

A Statute was made in.32.H.8. ca.39.concernyng the gret matter of the kynges houſhold, but it is repelled by.1.M.2. parliamento. ca. 4. and thoffice of the lord Steward of the kings houſhold is reupued and diuers thynges at large bee in thys ſtatute concernyng that offyce.

Se Butler of the kyng.1. Eſtretes.2.
Felony.9.
Dꝛapꝛy.29.

¶ Style.

A.35.H.8.cap.3. an acte was made concernyng the kynges ſtile wherin ꝑ ſupꝛemacy was. But it is repelled by. 1.E.2.P.4.M.ca.8. as appereth Rome.4.

Se Treaſon.7.

¶ Stockes.

Se Apꝛentice.2. Pewterers.1.
Labourers.8.23. Vacabondes.2. 28.

¶ Straungers.

Se Aliens in al. Pewterers.3.
Apparell.5. Playes.2.
Bookes and images.1. Robbery.2.
Stꝛippes.10.11.
Coꝛdiners.8. Staple.11.13.17.
Cuſtome.17.19.23 Tares.31.
Dꝛapery.34. Voucher.5.
Merchantes.3.26 Wolles.25.
Money.45.

¶ Strode.

A.4.H.8.cap.8. an acte was made foꝛ one Rycharde Strode that was condemned in the courts of the Stamery in Deuonſhyꝛe.

¶ Surgions.

Se Wꝛecke.2.

¶ submiſſion.

Se in ſpiritual lawes of the ſubmiſſion of the clergy to the king.

Rome.4.

¶ sub pena.

Se Accuſatiõ in al. Poꝛe people.1.

¶ subſidies.

Se Alyens.5. Furſ frutes.1.
Cuſtom.13. Tares in al.
Dꝛapꝛy.6.9.10.17 Wales.32.
20.27.32. Wolles.9.
England.2.

¶ succeſſion.

Se Crown in al. Repele.8.
Phiſicions.3. Rome.4.
Queene.2.

¶ Suerty.

Se Accuſatiõ.5. Merchants. 18.26 38.44.
Alehouſes and tipling houſes. 1.2. Monaſteries. 11. 13.
Ceſſault.1. Money.41.
Clergy.14.17. Paſſages.10.
Cuſtome.1.2.13. Perdon.11.
Det to ꝑ kyng.4. Pledges.
Dꝛapꝛy.32. Pꝛobate of teſtamentz.3.
Eſchange.4. Pꝛouiſion.2.
Eſcheker.12. Recogñ.1.6.
Eſchetoꝛs.4.6.12 Receyt.2.3.
Executoꝛs.6. Shipping.6.
Fiſh.12. Sheꝛyfe.25.
Foꝛeſt.2.18. Staple.9.15.28.
Foꝛfaiture 7. Tyndale.3.
Fraunce.1. Tithes.58.
Idemptitate nominis.1. Vacabondes. 2.7.
Ireland.7.8. Vacacions.3.
Juſtices of peas.3 Wales.3.25.
Laboꝛers.1. Wardes.17.24.
Wainꝛyſe.2.

Mynes.12. Women.1.
Wolles.18.33. Worstedes.1.

¶Suffolke.

Se Attorney.13. Shepe.2.
Diapry.45.52.

¶suffraganes.

Se Bishops.5. Rome.4.

¶suggestion.

Se Accusacion in all. Pardon.14. Tythes.10.
Chekker.6.

¶supersedias.

Se Assise.12. Furst frutes.1.
Cattels.tr.5. Sewers.8.
Cstable & marshall.1. Voucher.3.

¶supremacy.

Se Rome.24. Treason.18.

¶surgeons.

Se Artificers.2. Surgeons in all. Phisicions and

¶surrey.

Se Jurrour.10.13. Wodes.3.

1 ¶Surueyours.

INquirend̄ est de castris & aliis ediciis follatis circundat̄ quantum muri & edificia lignea & lapidea, plūbo vel alio modo cooperta valeant, & p̄o quanto potuerunt appr̄eciari secundum verum valor̄em eor̄undem, muror̄um edificior̄um, et p̄o quanto extra follat̄ poterunt appr̄eciari et quantum valeut vna cum gardinis, curtilagijs, columbarijs, viuarijs, et omnibus aliis erit cur̄ per annū. Item inquirend̄ est quot cōpti sunt in dominico, et quot acre sūt in campo, et quantum valet quelibet acra per se per annum. Item quot acre p̄rati sunt in dominico, et quantum valet quelibet acra per se per annum ad locand̄. Item quot acre pasture, et ad cuiusmodi bestias et animalia pasture illa fuerit magis necessaria, et quot, et quales bestias sustinere poterit, et quantum valet pastura cuiuslibet bestie & animalis ad locand̄ per annum. Et de pastura forinseca que est cōis, quot et quales bestias et quot animalia dominus possit habere in eodem, et quātum valet pastura cuiuslibet bestie & animalis ad locand̄ per annum. Item inquirēdum est de parcis et dominicis boscis, que dominus ad voluntatem suam poterit assertare & extollere, & quot acras in se continent, et p̄o quanto bestura cuiuslibet possit appr̄eciari, & quantam fundus valeat per annum, postquam boscus p̄ostratus fuerit, et quot acras in se contineat, et quantum valeat quelibet acra per annum. Item inquirend̄ est de boscis forinsecis, vbi alii cōscant, & quantum de eisdem boscis dominus poterit sibi appr̄uare, et quot acre et p̄o quanto bestura cuiuslibet acre possit cōter appr̄eciari, et quantum fundus valeat per annum, postquam boscus p̄ostratus fuerit, et quot acras in se contineat, et quantum valeat quelibet acra per se per annum. Item inquiratur, vtrum domin⁹ de residua boscor̄um p̄redictor̄um aliquid dare possit vel vendere, et quantum valeāt per annum huiusmodi donationes et vendiciones. Item inquirend̄ est de pannagio, herbagio, melle, et eminibus aliis exitibus forestarum, boscor̄um, viuar̄, more, bruer̄ turbar̄, et bask, et quantum valeat per annum. Item de molendinis et piscar̄ seperalibus et communibus, et quantum valeant per annum. Item inquirend̄ est de libere tenentibus quibuscunq; forinsecis vel extrinsecis, videlicet quot sunt libere tenent̄, qui & quales terras, et que ten̄ et que feod̄ teneant et per q̄ seruitium, vtrum per socagium vel per seruitium militare vel alio modo, et quantum reddunt per annum de red̄ assise. Et qui tenēt per cartam, et qui non, et qui tenent

Pasture. Comen. Parkes. Woodes. Mesture. Comen. Approwment Herbage. Pannage. Mylles. Freholders. Tenures.

per

per antiquam tenurã, et per nouum feoffamentum. Item inquirend̃ eſt de predictis libere tenent̃ qui ſequũtur curiam et com̃, et qui nõ, et quid et quãtum accidit domino poſt mortem talium liberorum deſcendenc.

Com̃ holders Inqrend̃ eſt etiã de cuſtomar̃ videlz quot ſũt cuſtomar̃, ⁊ quãtũ terre q̃libet cuſtomar̃ teneat, q̃ opera et quas cõſuetudines fac. et quãtum opera et conſ. cuiuſlibet cuſtomar̃ baleãt per annũ, et quãtũ reddit de redditu aſſiſe p annum, p̃ter opera et cõſuetudines, et q̃ poſſint talliare, ⁊ qui non, ad volũtatẽ dñi. Itẽ inquirend̃ eſt de

Villeins. cotagijs, videlz q̃ cotagia et curtilagia teneãt, et p q̃ ſeruicium, et quãtũ reddũt p annũ p omnib⁹ cotagijs ⁊ curtilagijs. Item inquirend̃ eſt de placitis et p̃quiſ. com̃, ⁊ cuꝰ forẽſaxꝰ cũ expeditacioe canũ ⁊ quãtũ baleãt p annũ in oĩbus exitib⁹. Itẽ inqrend̃

Cotages. Churches. eſt de eccleſijs q̃ pertinent ad donati-

Aduowſons. onẽ dñi, et quot ſũt, et q̃, ⁊ vbi, ⁊ quãtũ baleat q̃libet eccleſia p annũ p veram illi⁹ eſtimacionem. Item inquirend̃ eſt quantum baleant hariotta,

Hariots. nundine, mercati, ferie, conſuetudines ſeruicia et operationes et conſuetudines forinſece et extrinſece, et quãtũ baleant placita ⁊ perquiſ. cuꝰ fines, et releuia, et omnia alia caſualia per annum, que accidere poſſũt

Eſchaetes. Conſcs. in omnibus. Extenta maneri edit. An. 3. E. 1.

He Bridges. 1.	32.
Caſtles &c. 5.	Monaſteries. 11.
Courtes. 1. 2. 3.	13.
Cuſtomes and	Officers & offices. 13.
cuſtomers. 13.	
Douer. 2.	Paſſages. 11.
Eſcheker. 1. 2.	Priſon. 8.
Execution. 3.	Reſidence. 5.
Extorcion. 1.	Sewers. 8.
Franchiſes. 21.	Vitailes. 11.
Hauens and ry-	Wales. 32.
uers. 2.	Wardes. 24.
Hie wayes. 4.	Weights. 12.
Lancaſter. 5.	Worſtedes. 4.
Merchauntes. &c.	

Suſpeccion.

He Coroners. 2.	Tryall. 12.
Mainpriſe. 2.	Vacabundes. 1.
Robbery. 4.	Wolles. 30.
Suerty. 1.	

Suſſex.

He County and	Hye ways. 1.
torne. 7.	Iurrour. 13.
Diapry. 52.	Woods. 3.

Swanymotes.

He foreſt. 8. 21. 22. Honours. 3.

Sute.

DE ſectis vero faciend̃ ad cur̃ magnatũ vel ad cur̃ aliorum dominorum ipſarũ curie de cetero ſic obſeruãd̃ eſt, q̃ nullus qui per cartam feoffat eſt, diſtringatur de cetero ad hmõi ſectam faciend̃ ad curiam dominorum, niſi per formam carte ſue ſpecialiter teneatur ad ſectam illam faciend̃. His autem exceptis quorum anteceſſores vel ipſimet huiuſmodi ſectam facere conſueuerunt ante primam tranſfretacionem p̃dicti domini regis H. in Britãniam. A tempore cuius trãſfretacionis elapſi ſũt xxxix. anni, et medietas, vnius anni, a tempore quo huiuſmodi conſtitutiones fuerunt ſtatute. Similiter nullus feoffatus de cetero ſine carta a tẽpore conqueſtus vel alio antiquo feoffamento diſtringatur ad huiuſmodi ſectam faciend̃, niſi ipſemet vel anteceſſores ſui eam facere conſueuerunt ante tranſfretacionem p̃dictam. Qui autẽ p̃ cartã p certo ſeruitio, veluti p libero ſeruicio tot ſolidorũ annuatim p̃ro omni ſeruicio ſoluend̃ feoffati ſunt ad hmõi ſectam vel ad aliud contra formã feoffamenti ſui de cetero non teneantur. Et ſi hereditas aliqua, de qua tantũ vnica ſecta debeatur ad plures heredes p̃cipes eiuſdem, deuoluatur, ille vero qui habet aneciam partẽ hereditatis illius vnicam faciet ſectam p̃ro ſeꝛt parti-

The two Succeeding Sheets 3 M. & 3 N. Tranſpoſed in the Binding

participibus suis, et alii participes sui p̄ porcione sua cōtribuant ad sectā illā faciend̄. Et si plures feoffati fuerint de hereditate aliqua, de qua tamen vnica secta debeatur, dñs illis feodi vnicam sectam inde habeat, nec possit de p̄dicta hereditate nisi vnicā sectam exigere, sicut p̄ius inde fieri consueuit. Et si feoffati illi warātum vel medijū non habeant, q̄ eos acquietare debeat: tunc omnes illi feoffati p̄portione sua contribuant ad sectam illā p̄o eis faciend̄. Si autem contingat, q̄ domini cur̄ tenentes suos contra hanc constitucionem p̄o huiusmodi secta distringant, tūc ad querimoniā tenenciū illorū attachientur eorū domini: q̄ ad curiā regis veniāt ad diem inde respondūr̄, et vnicum inde habeant essoniū si fuerint in regno, et in continenti deliberentur conquerenti aueria siue alie destrictiones hac occasione facte: et deliberata remaneant, donec placitum inde inter eos terminetur. Et si dñi curiarū, qui huiusmodi districtiones fecerint, ad diem, ad quē attachiati fuerint, non venerint, vel diem per essoniū sibi datū non obseruauerint, tunc mandet vic. quod eos ad alium diem venire faciat, ad quem diem si non venerint, tunc mādetur vic. quod distringat eos per omnia catalla, q̄ habent in balliua sua: ita quod vic. respondeat domino regi de crīe dicte hered̄, et q̄ habeat corpora eorum ad certum diē sibi p̄fixū coram iustic. Ita q̄ si ad diem illud non venerint, eat pars conquerens inde sine die, et auerta sua siue alie districtiones hac occasione facta, deliberate remaneant donec ipsi dñi sectam illā recuperauerint per considerationē curie regis: et cessēt interim huiusmodi districtiones, saluo dñis cur̄ iure suo de sectis illis recuperand̄ in forma iuris, cū inde locut̄ voluerint. Et cū dñi curiarū inde venerit respōsuri cōquerēt̄ de huiusmodi transgr̄, et sup̄ hoc conuincat: tūc per cūr̄ curie dñi regis recuperet vers̄ eos conquerentes dāna sua q̄ sustinuerit occasione districtionis p̄dicte. Simili aūt modo si tenētes post hāc constitutionē subtrahant dñis suis sectas suas, quas facere dñt, et quas ante tempus predicte transfretacionis et hactenus facere consueuerunt, tunc per eandem iusticiam et celeritatem, quo ad dies p̄figēd̄ et destrictiones adiudicand̄ consequantur, domini curiarū iusticiam de sectis illis perquirend̄ vna cum damnis suis quē admodum tenētes damna sua recuperarent: et hoc sez de damnis recuperand̄ intelligatur de subtractionibus sibi factis, et nō de subtractionibus factis p̄decessoribus suis veruntamen domini cur̄ versus tenentes suos seisinam de huiusmodi sectis recuperare non poterunt per defaltam sicut p̄ius fieri consueuerunt. De sectis autem que ante tempus supradictum subtracte fuerunt: curiatier communis, sicut p̄ius curre re consueuit. Mark. ca. 10.

Withdrawe. Sute. Proces. Damages. Lordes. Def. Sutes.

De Artificers. 2.
Attorney. 1.
Castels. ca. 5.
Courtes. 2.
Crosbowes. ca. 2.
Distresses. 2.
Diſcont of pces. 1. 2.
Drapery. 25. 37.
Fuell. 2.
Fraunchiſes. 21.
Husband. 4.
Incumbent. 1. 2.
Labourers. 3. 19.
Lete. 1.
Limitacion. 3.
Merchāts. 7. 12. 13.
Monasteries. 13.
Money. 8. 45.
Patentes. 5.
Pencions. 2.
Playes. 2.
Procurementes. 1
Prouision. 4. 7. 14.
Rape. 3.
Treson. 23.
Robberies. 5.
Staple. 7. 12. 13.
Wager of lawe. 4.

¶ Swannes.

NUl persone, de quel estate, degree ou condicion il soit, autre q̄ fitz nre tresseuerain seignor le roy, a le fest de saint Michel prochein venant aiet ou poſſede ascun tiel marke ou game de son propre, ou ascun auter a son oeps aiet ou poſſede ascun tiel

Game. marke ou game, sinon il aiet terres & tenementes de lestate de franc tenure al annuel valoir de cink marces, outre touts les annuelx charges. Et outre ceo que chescun persone ou persones ore eiant ou eiantz ascun tiel mark ou game, vende ou done le m̃ de ceux entre eux & la festi de seint Mychel proschein ment venant al oeps diceux as queux ensy ils serront vēd⁹ ou dones. Et sil aueigne ascun person ou persons nient eiant ascun possession de les terres & tenementes a le annuel valoir auantdit dauoir enioier ou ascunment posseder, ou ascun auter al vse ou al oeps diceux ou ascun deux dauoier ou posseder ascun tiel marke ou games puis le dit feste, que lors il serra licet au ascun des subiectes nostre seignour le Roy eiant terres & tenementes a le dit value de seysir les dites eignes come forfaits: dont le roy auera lun moite, & celluy qui icelles seisera lauter moytie. An. 22. E. 4. ca. 6.

b. markes.

Bell.

Seyser. Forf.

Se Hawkes. 3.

1 Tayle.

Condition. DE tenitis que multociens dātur sub condicione, videlicet cum aliquis dat terram suam alicui viro et eius vxori: et heredi de ipsis viro et muliere procreatis, adiecta condicione expresse tali. Si huiusmodi vir et mulier sine herede de ipsis viro & muliere procreato obiissent, terra sic data ad donatorem vel ad eius heredū reuertat. In casu etiam, cum quis dat teñ in liberum maritagiū, quod donum habet condicionem annexā licet non exprimat in charta doni, q̄ talis est. Quod si huiusmodi vir & mulier sine heredē de ipsis viro et muliere procreato obiissent, teñtum sic datum ad donatorem vel ad eius heredem reuertatur. In casu etiā cū quis dat tenementum alicui et heredi de corpore suo exeunt durum videbat et ad huc videt homini donatoribus vel heredib⁹ donatorum, quod voluntas donatorum ipsorum in donis suis expressa non fuit prius nec adhuc est obseruata. In omnibus enim predictis casibus post priolem suscitatā et reuentem ab ipsis, quibus teñ sic condicionaliter fuit datum, hucusq̄ habuerunt homini feoffati potestatem alienandi teñ sic datum et exheredandi, eritum eorum contra voluntatem donatorum, et contra formam in dono expressam. Et preterea cū deficiente eritu de huiusmodi feoffatis teñ sic datum ad donatorē vel eius heredes reuerti debuit per formam in charta de dono huiusmodi expressam, licet eritus si quis fuerit, per factum et feoffamentum eorum, quib⁹ teñ sic fuit datū sub condicione, exclusi fuerunt hucusq̄ de reuertione eorundem quod manifeste fuit contra formam doni. Propt quod dñs rex perpendēs q̄ necessariū et vtile est in predictis casibus apponere remediū, statuit q̄ voluntas donatoris scīm formam in charta doni sui manifesta expressam de cetero obseruet, ita q̄ non habeant illi quibus teñ sic fuit datum sub condicione, potestatem alienandi teñ sic datum quo minus ad eritum illorū quibus teñ sic fuerit datum remanet post eorum obitum vel ad donatorem vel ad eius heredē, si eritus deficiat reuertat per hoc quod nullus sit eritus omnino, vel si aliquis eritus fuerit et per mortem deficiet, heede de corpore huiusmodi eritus deficiēte. Nec habeat de cetero secundo dict hñat mulieris aliquid in teñ sic dat per condicionē, post mortē vxoris ei⁹ per legem Anglie, nec eritus de feodo viro et muliere successionem heredi tariam, sed statim post mortē viri et mulieris, quib⁹ teñ sic fuit datū post eorū obitū, ad eorū eritū vel ad donatorem, vel ad eius heredem, vt predictum est, reuertatur. Et quia in nouo casu nouū remediū est apponendum, fiat impetranti tali breue. Precipe. A. quod iuste. &c. reddat B. tale maneriū cū pertinēs q̄ C. dedit tali dicit

Reuert.

Reuert. Of the body. General taile

Illeg.

Reuert.

Reuert.

Cur

Hey

Reu

Wil

ro et tali muliert et heredꝫ de ipsis viro et muliere ereuntibꝫ, vel quod C. dedit tali viro in liberum maritagiū cū tali muliere, et quod post mortem predictorum viri ⁊ mulieris predicto B. filio eorundē viri et mulieris descendere debet per formam donationis predicte, vt dicit, vel quod C. dedit tali, et heredibus de corpore suo ereuntibꝫ ⁊ quod post mortem ipsiꝫ talis predicto B. filio predicte talis descendere debet per formam. &c. Breue per quod donator habet recuperare deficiente exitu: satis est in vsu in Cancellaria. Et sciendū est, quod hoc statutum quod ad alienacionem tenementi contra formā doni impositū faciendū, locum habeat, et ad dona prius facta non extenditur. Et si finis sup huiusmodi tenement impositorum leuet, ipso iure sit nullus. Nec habeant heredes huiusmodi, aut illi, ad quos spectat reuertio, licet fuerint plene etatis in Anglie, et extra prisonam necesse apponere clameum sum. W. 2. cap. 2.

Se Auowson. 1.	Leases. 2.
Crowne. 2. 3. 4.	Patentes. 12.
Det to the kinge. 3	Puruelours. 8.
Distresse. 10.	9. 15. 18.
Escheker. 2.	Recoueries. 3.
Fynes. 9.	Shiriffe. 1. 5.
Forst fruites. 9.	Vses. 4. 9.

¶ Takers of profites.
Se parnour of profites in all.

¶ Tanners.
Se Cordiners and corsers in all.

¶ Tauernes.

Se Custome. 11.	Lete. 1
Intrours. 16.	Wynes. 23.

¶ Taxes, tenthes, fift enes, subsidies, reliefes, contribucions, and benevolences. 1

AN. 25. E. 1. it is ordayned that the taxes taken shall not bee taken in custome, nor but by the comon assent of the realme, except the auncient aydes and taxes. And the tare of wolles of. xl. s. of a sacke was released. wolles.

2 ¶ Nullum tallagium vel auxiliū per nos vel heredes nostros in regno nostro ponatur seu leuetur sine voluntate et assensu Archiepiscoporum episcoporum, comitū, baronum militum, burgentiū, et aliorum, liberorum com de regno nostro. Nihil capiatur de cetero nomine vel occasione male toute de facto lane. Stat de tallagio non concedendo. assent.

3 ¶ Pur ceo que les comens du roialme ont sentus grandes greuances de ceo que quant ils graunteront aide au roy de lour biens, et certeyns gentes ont este assignes de lour biens taxer, ⁊ ceux taxours ont leue la tare de ceo rendus a lour accompt a lescheker ⁊ les v pates illeoques, a cert Justices ount esse assignis apres denquerr̄ sur lour faits, les queux iustices ont prise rancō ⁊ fine de⁊ taxours ⁊ dauters per cc lour de lour cōmissions en graunde oppression ⁊ enpouerissement de ceux le Roy voet que desormes soient taxes solonc launcyen maner et nemy autrement. An. 1 E. 3. ca. 6. Taxours. Justices. Fyne.

4 ¶ An. 14. E. 3. cap. 20. ⁊. Anno. 14. E. 3. stat. prelatorū cap. 1. it appeareth that a tare was graunted to the king for two yeres, of the. ix. chefe. ix. fleese, and. ix lambe and of citezens and burgeses the. ix. parte of theyr goodes, and of other that lyued not by gayne, the. xv. part of theyr goods ⁊ it was there enacted ꝯ that graunte shoulde not be drawen in example ⁊ prejudice in tyme commyng. Shefe. wolles. Lambe.

5 ¶ An. 14. E. 3. cap. 21. ⁊. An. 14. E. 3. stat prelatorū. ca. 4. it appereth that a tare was graūted to the kynge vpon wolles and felles, ⁊ other marchaundise for a tyme. wolles.

6 ¶ An. 18. E. 3. a statute conteyn-

wolle. nyng. viii. Chapiters concernynge a tare of wolle, fleese, and lambe graũted to the kynge.

7 ¶An. 18. E. 3. cap. 1. the temporalte graũted to ỹ kinge certein dismes and fyftenes.

8 ¶An. 18. E. 3. pro clero. Ca. 1. the clergy graũted to ỹ kinge a disme for three yeres.

9 ¶An. 25. E. 3. Stat de forma leuacions quintedecime, fines, issues, amerciamentes, and dyuers other forfaitures were graunted to the cõmons in aide of a. r. and. rb. graunted to the kynge.

An. 36. E. 3. ca. 14. it was enacted ỹ certain fines & amerciaments should bee leuyed to the payment of the. rb. graunted for three yeres.

10 ¶An. 5. R. 2. Sta. 2. ca. 3. a subsidy was graunted for two yeres.

Charge. wolles. Felles. 11 ¶Nul mesprisiõ ne charge soit mis sur leines, quirs, ou pealx laũtz autre que la subsidie & cuskom graũtz au roy en cest present parliament. Et si aucun soit, soit repelles ou adnullez, come autrefoitz fuist ordines per estatut: saluant tout dis au Roy son auncien droit. An. 12. R. 2. ca. 10.

Forreyns. Goodes. 12 ¶Toutes maneirs des forreins etantes terres, tenementes, bestes, biens ou chatelx deins aucuns villes al iour de grante dascun disme, ou quinzisme, ou dautre tare quecunqs, come bien q̃ ilz ameisnent lour bestes, ou emportent lour bienz et chatelx horz dicelle ville apres le iour del graunt initsdit, q̃ meismes les forreinz & chescun deux soient et soit contribu-

Contributorys toirz et cõtributoz ouesqs ceux demurrantes en tielx villes a chescun tiel disme, quinzisme, ou tare quecunques.

Collectours. Et que les collectours de meisme la disme. rb. ou tare pur le temps esteantz deinz tielx villes, eient potar per lauctorite de lour office de tarer, & assesser tielx forreinz solonqs la quantite de lour bienz & chatelx & possessions esteantes es dites villes as iours des

Asses. Distreyne. grauntes dicelx dismes. rb, ou tar et pur les sommes as queux ils sont assessez ou tarez distreindre en quecunquez lieu deinz le counte, si bien come denant que nostre seignour le roy soit renduz des entiers sõmes q̃ atteignent as tielx villes, come apres. Puruen toutz foitz, que nul hõe ne seme soit charge deux foitez pur nulles tielx bestes, bienz ne chatelx ascunement pur cel encheson. Anno. 9. H. 4. Capitulo. 7.

13 ¶An. 31. H. 6. a subsidy of Pondage & a subsidy of woll was graunted to the kyng for his lyfe. And after the same yere. s. An. 31. H. 6. ca. 8. part of those subsidez were discharged for certeyne yerez. wolle

14 ¶An. 12. E. 4. ca. 3. a subsidy of Tonnage and Pondage was geuen to the Kynge for hys lyfe, for certeyne wares expressed in ỹ acte.

15 Des subgettes & comunaltie de cest son roialm de cy enauant en nul maner soient charges per nul tielx charges ou imposicion appelle benuolence, ne per tiel semblable charge & que tielx eraccions appelles benyuolence deuant cest temps prises soient pris pur nul example de faire tiel ou ascun semblable charge dascũs ses dites subiectes de cest roialme en apres mes soit il dampne et adnulle pur toutz iours. Anno. 1. R. 2. Capitulo. 2. Benu

16 ¶An. 11. H. 7. ca. 10. an acte was made for the leueing of a benevolens graunted to the kyng. Benu

17 ¶If any mayre, shyriffe, baylyfe, or other officer in any citie, borough, or towne within this realme distreine, take or leuy anye custome called Scauage, otherwyse called shewage of any marchaunt denizein or of anye other the kynges subiects denizes, of or for any maner of marchandise to our soueraygne lorde the kyng before truely cuskomed, that is brought or conueyed by lande or by water to be vttered and solde in anye Citie, borough, and towne in this Offices Leuy. Scauage. Shewage

land

lande. Or if that any mayre shirriffe, bayliffe, or other officer in any city borough and towne, for nō payment of the said Scauage, let or disfourbe any marchaunt, or any other person or persons being denizens to sell and bitter theyr marchaundise by them brought in to any cytye, borough, or townes, that than euery mayre, shyrriffe, bailiffe, or other officer distreyning, leuying, or takynge any suche Scauage or otherwise offendyng in any thyng contrary to this presente acte, shall forfayt for euery time that he so offendeth .xx.li. the one moitie therof to .c. the kyng, and the other moitie therof to the partie in that behalfe greued, or to any other ỹ fyrste sueth in that partie by accion of dette in any shyre within this realme to be sued, and that the defendants in anye suche accion be not admitted to wage or do theyr law. &c. Prouyded alway that the mayre, shyrriffes, and comynaltye of the citye of London, and euery of them shall haue and take all suche sommes of money for the sayde Scauage and of euery person denyzens, as by our souereigne lorde the kinge and his honorable counsel shal be determined to be the ryght tytle of the mayre, shyrriffes, and comynalty of the sayd citie of London, or any of them, this act in any wyse notwythstanlyng. Anno. 19. Henrici. 7. Capitulo. 8.

18 ¶An. 6. H. 8. ca. 14. the subsidye of Tonnage and pondage graunted to kynge E. 4. An. 12. E. 4. Ca. 3. during his lyfe, was enacted to stāde good & effectual during ỹ life of. H. 8.

19 ¶Se Englyshe men. &c. that Englyshe mē sworne to foreyn princes shall pay subsydees & imposicions as strangers.

20 ¶An. 32. H. 8. ca. 23. an acte is made concerning a subsydy of. iiii. s. of the pounde graunted by the clergy of the prouince of Caunterburye to the kynge.

21 ¶Anno. 32. H. 8. ca. 50. the temporalte by parlement graūted a gret subsydye to the kyng with many artycles and clauses concernynge the same.

22 ¶An. 34. H. 8. Ca. 26. an acte was made concernyng a greate subsidy graūted by the temporalty, with many artycles & clauses concernyng the same.

23 ¶An. 34. H. 8. ca. 27. an act was made for the confirmacyon of a subsidy graunted by the clergy. Clergy.

24 ¶An. 37. H. 8. ca. 24. an acte was made for the confirmacion of a subsidy graunted by the clergy.

25 ¶An. 37. H. 8. Ca. 25. an acte was made concernynge a greate subsidy graunted of the temporaltye wᵗ many articles & clauses concernynge the same.

26 ¶An. 1. E. 6. ca. 13. was graunted by parlamēt to. E. 6. duringe his lyfe a subsidy of Tonnage and Pondage, and another subsidy for wolle, Wolles. felles, and hydes, with a prouiso for the confirmacion of the priuileges of the marchauntes of the Stylliarde, Stellard. whiche prouiso to endure to the ende of the next parlament.

27 ¶An. 2. E. 6. Cap. 35. an acte was made for the confirmacion of a subsidy graunted by the clergy of. vi. Clergy. shyllynges of the pounde.

28 ¶An. 2. E. 6. Ca. 36. a relefe was graunted to the kynge for three yeres .s. yerely twelue pence of the pounde of goodes of the natural subiectes and corporacions, and of Alyens two shillinges of the pound, and a certayne somme for sheepe, and for wollen clothes, and there bee manye longe articles for the leuying of the same. And after An. 3. E. 6. Cap. 23. an acte was made for the release of ỹ breaches in the sayde acte of relefe, for the paymēt for shepe and clothes, and a graunt of a subsidie to be payde in one yere.

29. ¶In An. 7. E. 6. Capitulo. 12.

there was graũted to the kyng by the tẽporalty two dismes, two fiftenes, and a subsidy of foure shyllynges of the pounde vppon landes, and two shyllinges and eyght pence vpõ goods And there be many longe articles for the leuyeng thereof. And after quene Mary by her letters patentes, dated.

Pardon. 1. Septembris An. 1. M. dyd pardon and remytte the said subsidy of. iiii. s. & ii. s. viii. d. And after Anno. 1. M. 1. plamẽto. ca. 17. the dyd acquite and discharge the sayde subsidy of. iiii. s. and. ii. s. viii. d. sauing the. ii. fiftenes and dismes.

30 ¶ In An. 7. E. 6. ca. 13. a subsedy of. vi. s. of the pounde graũted to ỹ kyng by the clergy, was confirmed p parliament. And in ỹ acte bee diuers articles for the leuyeng of the same.

Clergy.

31 ¶ Anno. 1. M. was a subsidye graunted her of põdage and tonnage during her lyfe &c.

32 ¶ An. 2. 3. P. & M. ca. 22. a subsidye of. vi. s. of the pounde, than graunted by the clergy was confyrmed by parliament. And in the same parlement ca. 3. a subsidy was graũted by the temporalty of. iiii. s. of the pounde for landes, and. ii. s. viii. d. of the pounde for goodes.

33 ¶ We giue and graunte to you oure Supreme liege Lady and Soueraigne one Subsedy called Tonnage that is to say of euery tonne of wyne commyng or that shall or is come into this your Realme, by way of marchandyse, the summe of. iii. s. and so after the rate. And of euery tonne of swete wyne aswell malueseye as other, that shall or is come into the same youre Realme, by euery or any marchaunt alyen aswell by the marchauntes of Haunse, and Almayne, as by any other marchaunte straunger of what nation soeuer he be. iii. s. And so after the rate ouer and aboue the. iii. s. afore graũted. And of euery aume of rennyshe wyne, commyng or that shall or is come into this your Realme, by waye of marchãdise, by euerye or anye marchaunt denisen, or alien, of what nacyon so euer he bee. xii. d. And also one other Subsedye called Pondage that is to saye of all maner of goodes, and mer chaundizes of euery marchaunte denizen and alien whatsoeuer he be, caryed to bee caried out of thys your sayde Realme, or brought or to bee brought into the same, by waye of marchaundise, of the value of euery. xx. s. of the same goodes and marchandise. xii. d. and so after the rate. And of euery. xx. s. value of tinne and pewter vessell, caryed oute of thys poure Realme, by anye and euerye marchant alien. xii. d. ouer and aboue the. xii. d. afore sayde. Except and alwayes forprysed out of this graunte of Subsedye of Pondage, al maner of wollen Cloth, made or wrought or that shalbee made and wrought, within this poure Realme of Englande, and by euerye or anye marchaũt denizen, & not borne alyen, caried or to be caried out of this your said realme. And al maner of wolles wollfelles, and hides & backes of leather, also caryed or to be caried oute of this your realme. And al wines & wyn al maner of freshe fishe, & bestial, com mig, or ỹ is or shal come in to ỹ same your realm. And further we your said poure cõmõs, by thaduise allet & auctoritie afore said, giue & graũt vnto you our said souerain liege lady & souerain for ỹ causes afore said, one other subsidy of al maner of wol, wolfels & lether caried or to be caried out of this poure realme in maner & fourm folowig (ỹ is to sale) of euery marchãt denisẽ, of & for euery sack of wol. xxviii. s. iiii. d. & for euery. ccxl. wolfels. xxviii. s. 4. d. and of and for euery last of hides and backes of euerye suche Marchaunte denisen. lxvi. s. viii. d. And of euerye marchaunte straunger, not borne your liege man as well those that bee made denysens, as hereafter shall be

Tonnage. wyne.

Swete wine.

Rennish wine.

be made by letters patentes or other wyse, as all other marchant straungers, of and for euery sacke of wolle. iii.li.vi.s.viii.d. and of and for euery.cccl. wollefelles. iii.li.vi.s.viii.d. and also for euery lasse of hydes and backes. iii.li.xiii.s.iiii.d. And so of all the sayde wolls, wollefels hides & backes, and euery of them after the rate that so is or shall bee caryed to bane, take, enioy, and percepue the subsedyes aforesayd, and euery of the and euery part and parcel of them to your hyghnes, from the.xvi. daye of Nouembre last past during your life naturall. And further we your said poore commons moste humbly desyre your mateste that it may be enacted by your hyghnes by the aduyse and assente of the lordes aforesayde, and vs your sayde commons, & by thaforesayde auctoritie of thys present parlement assembled, that the gifts & grauntes aforesayde, shall be good & effectual according to the true meaning of the same. And that it may be further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid ỹ if any wines, goodes marchãdise, wolles, wolfels, hides, & backes of lether aforesayde, or other thinges afore specifyed wherof the subsidies aforesayde or any of the is or shal be hereafter due, shall at any time hereafter during the time aforesayd, bee shyp-ed, or put into any boat craper shyppe, or vessel, to ỹ intent to be caryed into the parties of beyonde the seas or els be brought from the partyes of beyond the seas into any port hauen, creke, or other place of thys your realme by waye of marchãdise & there layd on land (the subsidies aforesayd of the premisses due or to be due, by the reason of thys graunt not payd) or the collectour of ỹ same subsedye or his deputy, wyth & by the consent, knowledge, & agrement of the comptroller & surueyour, or one of them at the least, not agreed wt for ỹ same in ỹ custome house, according to the true meaning & intent of these aforesayd grãts & euery of the, that then from the sayd.xvi. day of Nouembre last past, & not before, all the sayd wines, goodes, marchãdise, wolles, wolfelles, hydes & backes, & other the premisses aforesayde, & euery part & parcell therof so shipped, or els put into any boates, craper, or other vessel aforesayd, to the entent aforesaid, or brought into thys realme, & there laid on lande, as is also aforesayde, shalbe & remaine forfeit to your highnes during the time aforesayd, thone moitye or the value thereof to your hyghnes, and the other moitie to him or them ỹ shall sease the same, or sue for the same. And that it may please your hyghnes, ỹ all marchantes, as well denizens as straungers cõming into thys your realme, bee well and honestlye entreated and demeaned, for suche thinges as subsedy by thys act is graunted for, as they were in the tyme of your said noble progenitors, without oppression to thẽ to be done, paying the subsidyes aforesaid. And further that it be enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, ỹ if any goodes, marchaundises, wolles, wolfelles, or lether aforesayd, or any part therof, of any marchant denizen, naturally borne your liege man, whych hath or shall passe out of thys your sayde realme, after the sayde.xvi. day of Nouembre last past, durynge the terme of thys gyft and graunt hath or shall happen to be taken with enemies or pyrates vpon the sea, or perished by infortune in any shyppe or thyppes that shall happen to be taken, or perished wythin the time of the said grãt, wherof the subsedies aforesaid, or any of them to your hyghnes due, or to be due, is or shalbe in forme aforesayd duely payd or agreed for, without fraud or collusion, and such losse or losses as ben before reherced, be founde and proued before the tresourer of England, or the chief Ba-

Forf.

well entreated.

Taken.

Perished.

ron of your Exchequer for the tyme beynge, by the examynacyon of the same marchauntes yf they bee alyue, or of theyr executours or admynystratours if they bee dead, or two true credible persons sworne, or other reasonable witnesse and proues sworne, witnessing the same marchandyses so to bee lost or perished, that then the same Marchauntes denyzens that were or shalbee owners of the aforesayde goodes, marchaundyses, wolle wolfelles, hydes, or other Marchãdyses aforesayde as shalbee so perysshed or losse yf they be on liue, theyr executours and adminystratours yf they bee dead, and euerye of them, by force and vertue of thys act when the lyketh, durynge the sayd terme, shal or maye newelye shyppe as muche woll, wolfelles, hydes or other goods and marchaundises in the same porte or portes in the whiche the same wol wolfelles, hydes, or other goods and marchaundises aforesayd so lost and perysshed wer or shalbe shipped without anye of the subsedyes aforesayde ow graunted to bee had or payde therfore to your Hyghnes in anye wyse. And that all suche profyts of the premysses so to bee losse or perysshed, bee certyfyed into your chauncery by your sayde treasurer or chief Baron, there to remayne of recorde. And after suche certificat made, the chauncellor of Englande or the lorde keper of your great seale for the tyme beynge, shall make and delyuer vnto the sayde marchãtes, their executors or adminystrators or any of them, or to their attorney or attorneis in that behalfe or any of them, as many and suche wryttes and warrauntes to be dyrected as well to the collectors of the subsedyes aforesayde or anye or euerye of them for the tyme being as to the treasurer and Barons of your Exchequer for the tyme beynge shalbe thought requisite and nedefull for the sayde marchauntes theyr executours, or administratours, or theyr attourney or attorneis or any of thē, or the sayde Collectours or anye of them, to haue for the obtaynynge as well of the shippyng, as of the allowaunce thereof. And further that euery marchaũt denizen that shal shyppe hereafter any wolle, wolfelles, hydes or anye other goodes and marchaundise in any Carricke, or Galley, shall pay to your maiestye durynge ỹ tyme aforesayde, all maner of customes, & al ỹ subsedies aforesayd as any alien borne out of this youre realme. D

Certified.

34. ¶Anno. 4. E. 5. Y. 4. M. A subsidie of viii. s. in the pound graũted by the clargye was confirmed and a subsidye graunted by the temporaltye of. viii. s. of the pounde for landes & xl. s. viii. d. goodes and the like subsidye graunted. 1. El.

Se Aliens. 4.	Hull. 1.
Bridges. 1.	Husbandry. 5.
Castels. 5.	Monasteries. 4.
Collector. 1. 2. 3.	Parlament. 19.
Custome. 13.	Pardon. 2, 38.
Exemption. 3.	Prison. 8.
Extorcion. 4.	Receiuour. 2, 3.
Franchises. 3.	Sewers. 8.
Forstalles. 2.	Walles. 12.

¶Tellers of newes.

Se Newes in all.

¶Templers.

Ann. 17. E. 2. it was enacted that neither ỹ king nor ỹ lords shold haue by eschete ỹ landes that were ỹ Tẽplers (which order was then dissolued.) But that these lands should remain to the prior and brethren of ỹ order of the hospital of sainte Johns Hosp. Jerusalem, whiche order was than erected for ỹ defence of Christẽdom.

Se Citation. 1 Crosses. 1.

¶Temporalties of bishops.

Se Bishops. 1. 2. 4.	Residens. 2.
	Wardes. 9.
Ireland. 6.	

¶Tenant

¶ Tenant by the courtesy of Englande.

De Quene.2. Tayle.1.
Recoueries.3. Uses.9.

¶ Tenthes.

De Appell to Rome.1. Wardeships.10,13
Furst frutes in al. Tares in all.
Labourers.6. Tenure.9.
Union.1.

1 ¶ Tenure.

NVllus distringatur ad faciend̄ maius seruitium de feodo militis, nec de alio libero tenem̄, quam inde debetur. Mag. carta. ca. 11.

2 ¶ Si quis tenuer̄ de aliqua escaeta sicut de honore Walingford̄, Notiñ, Boloñ, & de alijs escactis, q̄ sunt in manu nostra & sint baronie & obierit, heres eius non det aliud relevium, nec faciet nobis aliud seruiciū q̄ faceret bar̄, si baronia esset in manu baronis, & nos eod̄ modo eam tenebimus, quo baro eam tenuit. Nec nos occasione talis baronie vel escaete habebimus aliquam escaetam, vel custodiam aliquor̄ nostror̄ hominū, nisi de nobis alibi tenuerit in capite, ille qui tenuit baroniā vel escaetam illam. M. carta. ca. 32.

3 ¶ Nullus liber homo det de cetero amplius alicui, vel vendat de terra sua quam vt de residuo ter̄ sue possit sufficiēter fieri domino feodi seruitium & debitum, quod pertinet ad feodum illud. M. carta. ca. 33.

4 ¶ De cetero liceat vnicuiq; libero homini terras suas seu tenemētū suum seu partem inde ad volūtatem suam vendere, ita tamen quod feoffatus teneat terram illam seu teñ illud de capitali domino feodi illius p eadem seruitia & consuetudines, per que feoffator suus illa prius tenuit. Et si partem aliquam earūdem terrarum seu teñtor̄ alicui vēdiderit, feoffat̄ illā teneat immediate de capitali domino & cūet statim de seruitijs q̄tū pertineat siue pertinere dicit eid̄ capitali dño pro particula illa secundum quantitatem terre seu teñ sic venditi. Et hic in hoc casu decidat capitali domino ipsa pars seruitii p manus feoffati capiend̄, et quo feoffat̄ dr eid̄ capitali domino iurta quātitatem ter̄ seu teñ venditi de particula illius seruitii sic debiti esse intendens & respondens. Et sciendum est quod per predictas venditiones seu emptiones terrarum seu teñ aut partis alicuius earundem nullo modo p̄nt terre seu teñ illa in parte vel in toto ad manum mortuam deuenire arte vel ingenio contra formam statuti super hoc dudum editi. Et sciend̄ est, quod istud statut̄ tenet locum de terris venditis tenend̄ in feodo simpl̄ tñ. Stat. W. 3. edit̄. Anno 18. Edwardi. 1. called quia emptores terrarum.

Particular.

Fee simple.

5 ¶ Pur ceo que pluisours gentz du royalm si pleñt esse greues de ceo q̄ terres & tenementz, qui sount tenus en chief du roy, & alien sans son cōge ount esse pris auer̄nt ces heures es mains le roy, & tenus come forfaytz le roy ne les teygn̄ my come forfaitz en tiel cas, mes voit & graunt que desormes de tielx terres & teñtz alyens sount reasonable fyn pris en l' chancellary par due proceste. Anno. 1. E. 3. cap. 12.

Chiefe.

Fyne.

6 ¶ Come pluisours gentz du people se pleiñt esse greues par reasō de purch. des terres et teñtez que ount esse tenus des aunceſſers le roy qui ore est, come des honours, & meſmes tyelx teñtz ont esse pris en le main le roy, aurint come ilz eussēt esse tenus en chief du roy, come de sa corone, le roy voit q̄ mes ne soyt home enchelō pur nul tiel purchase. Anno. 1. Ed. 3. capit. 13.

Purchase.

Chief.

Liuery.

7 ¶ Alienacion de les terres & tenementz faitz par gentz qui teignēt du roy Henry besayl̄ au roy qui or̄ est, ou des auters roys deuāt luy, a teignir deux meſmez, que les alienacions

Alienations.

esſoient

eſſoſent en lour foꝛce: ſaluant toutz foitz a noſtre ſeignour le roy ſa pꝛoꝛgatiue de tempz ſon ayel ſon pere & ſon temps demeſne. Anno. 34. Ed. 3. cap. 15.

Landes. 8 ¶ Toutes terres, tenements, enheritamentz, & auters poſſeſſiõs q̃ur le pꝛemier iour de marche pꝛoſchein deuaunt le quart iour de marche, lã pꝛemier noſtre dit ſeygnour le roy, furent tenus par fealtye & rente, ou

Seruices. auters ſeruices daſcun parſon ou pſones nient atteynts, les quels fres, tenementes, enheritements, ou aſcũ auters poſſeſſyons le quart iour de marche en le pꝛemier an du reygne le roy, ou aſcun tẽpz de puis deuenoi-

Kinges hãds ent en les mains du noſtre ſeignoꝛ le roy ou poſſeſſion, par reaſon daſcun attaindre de treaſõ, & de puis paſſoient de roy p aſcũz de ſes lres patents au aſcũ pſon ou pſons, ou de cy en aps paſſerõt de roy p aſcũz ſes lres patents, au aſcũ pſon ou pſons, que ñ la pſon & pſons, & cheſcũ deur, & cheſcũ iour heir & heirs aſſignẽ & aſſignez ſucceſſour & ſucceſſours, ayent, par-

Rentes. ceiuent, & pꝛeignent tielx rent & rentz quel & q̃lles de meſmes les fres teñts

Lordes. enheritamentes, ou auters poſſeſſyons, ou aſcuns deux eſſeauntz es les mains daſcun auk perſon ou perſõs que de roy, ſicome au aſcun de ceux fuit & furent dues & duiſſent eſtr̃ daer, ſi les ditz attaindres nuſſent mye eſſez euez. Et que bñ liſe a les ditz pſon ou pſons nient attaintz, & a cheſcũ deur, & a cheſcun de iour heire ou heir aſſignẽ & aſſignes, ſucceſſoꝛ & ſucceſſoꝛs, en l's mẽz terres teñtz, enheritamentz, & poſſeſſions eſteantz en l's mains daſcũ autre pſon ou perſons, que du roy pur le dit rent ou rentes,

Diſtreyne. a dyll reygner ſoubz tyelx maner & foꝛme come eux & cheſcun deur poꝛoiẽt auoiꝛ fait ſi meſmes l's attaindꝛes nuſſent my eſſez euez. Et ceſt oꝛdinance ſoiet en ſa foꝛce le pmyer iour du dit parliãt. An. 7. E. 4. ca. 5.

9 ¶ From and after the. xxiiii.

daye of Apꝛill, in the. xxvb. yeare of your moſt noble raigne, that your ſaid hyghnes, your heires oꝛ ſucceſſours, ſhal oꝛ may at your will & pleaſure, vpon your letters patents, of any manours, landes, tenements, reuerſions, rẽts, ſeruices, tithes, pẽcions, pozciõs, aduouſõs, patronages oꝛ other hereditamẽts, not exceding the clere yerely value of. xl. s. which xl. s. wer belonging to any of ẏ ſaid houſes, compꝛiſed in the ſaid act, whereby anye eſtate of inheritance doth oꝛ ſhall paſſe from your ſayd hyghnes, your heires oꝛ ſucceſſoꝛs (houſes tenemẽts, cotages, & gardeins, whervnto no lãds, tenemẽts, oꝛ hereditamẽts do appertain, only excepted) reſerue vnto your ſayd highnes, youre heirs and ſucceſſoꝛs, either a tenure by knights ſeruice in capite, oꝛ els a Capite tenure in ſocage oꝛ free burgage, & Socag not in capite at your free wyll and Frebur pleaſure, wᵗh the yerely rẽt of the tẽth Temp part of the ſaid landes & tenementes to be compꝛiſed in euery ſuch letters patentes, accoꝛding to ſuch rate and value, as the ſame manours, landes, and tenementes ſhall bee expꝛeſſed & rated to be of the yearly value in the ſame letters patentes, the ſayde rent to be payde to the offycers of youre highnes ſaid court of the augmentacions of ẏ reuenues of your crown, to your ſayd highnes vſe, accoꝛding as other reuenues there be & ſhall be payd by the auctoꝛitie of the ſaid act.

Houſes And that of houſes, tenementes, cotages and gardeins, wherunto no lands, tenements, oꝛ hereditaments do appertein, not beyng any of the kynges pꝛincelye houſes, reſerued & kept by a keper thereof to the kynges vſe, whiche were belonging to anye of the ſayde houſes compꝛiſed in the ſayde acte, vppon euerye the letters patentes of any the ſayde houſes, tenementes, cotages, and gardeyns, to ẏ which no landes dwe appertayne, wherby any eſtate of inheritãce doth

oꝛ

nr shal passe therin from your sayde highnes your heirs or successours to reserue vnto thesame your highnes, your heires and successors, at youre own will & pleasure, either a tenure by knightes seruyce in capite, or els a tenure in socage, or free burgage, & not in capite, with the yearely rente of the tenth part as is aforesaid: any lawe, statute, cuskome, vsage, or any other thing or thinges hertofore to ỹ cõtrary therof in any wise notwithstanding. An. 35. H. 8. ca. 14.

10 ¶ All manours, landes, tenementes, rentes, reuenues, pensions, tythes, and other hereditaments, not being at ỹ tyme of ỹ making of any suche letters patentes, hertofore made sithen the said. xxiiij. day of April (*as mencioned in the act of.* 35. H 8. *ca.* 14. *before.* 9.) aboue the clere yerely value of forty shyllynges: and all houses, messuages, cotages, courtylages, orchardes, yardes, and gardeins, wherunto no other landes tenementes or hereditaments wer belongyng or appertaynyg, not being anye of the kynges princely houses, reserued & kept by a keper thereof to his graces vse, by whatsoeuer title or titles they or any of them came vnto his maiestyes handes, heretofore geuen or graunted by hys maiestye, to any person or persons or bodies polytique, sythen the sayd. xxiiij. daye of Apryl, in the sayde. xxvb. yere of hys raygne, by hys letters patẽts, wherby anye estate of inheritaunce hath passed from hys hyghnes to holde the same of hys hyghnesse his heires and successours by fealtye onelye, or by fealty onely and not in capite, or in socage or free burgage, or by fealty onely in free and common socage, or by fealty only in free and commõ socage and not in capite, or by anye maner of such lyke wordes in effect: Or to hold thesame by fealty, as of any of his graces honours, manours or landes, or by fealty onely, as of any of hys graces honours, manors, or landes, and not in capite, or by any suche lyke wordes in effect, shall from the date of every suche letters patentes, be adiudged taken and demed to all intentes and purposes, to be holden in socage or burgage, and not in capite, accordinge to the very expresse and playne wordes contayned in anye suche letters patentes, wythout anye further implicacyon, construccion or explanacion of the law therof to be made or had by any person or persons agaynst the same, and in no maner of wise to be demed adiudged or taken, to bee holden in capite. Any ambiguytye doubt or other thyng heretofore rysen or moued, or hereafter to be moued, sfered, or set forth to the contrary thereof notwithstanding. And be it. ꝛc. ỹ the kynges highnes, his heires or successours at any time or times within fyue yeres, next after the fyrst day of November last past, shall and maye at his or their own wylles & pleasure, vppon any letters patentes, made or hereafter to be maoe of any manors, landes, tenementes, rentes, reuercions, seruices, pfonages, tythes, porcions, pencions, and other hereditaments, not beyng rated or valued at the tyme of the makyng of any suche letters patentes aboue the summe of forty shyllynges by yeare, wherby any estate of inheryptaunce hathe or shal passe from his highnes, his heires or successors (houses, messuages, cotages, orchardes, yardes, & gardeins, whereunto no other lands, tenementes, or hereditamentes do appertayne onely except.) And also shal and may vppon any lyke letters patentes hereafter to bee made wythin the sayde fyue yeares, of any houses, messuages, cotages, orchards, yards curtilages, or gardeins, whereunto no other landes, tenemẽts, or hereditamentes do appertain, not being any of the kinges prince ly houses, reserued

Not in capite

Not in capite

within.5. yeres.

Lees patẽt.

Landes.

xl.s.

Howses.

Reserue.

In capite.
Fealty.
Socage.
Burgage.

Socage.
Not in capite
Patentes.

Socage.

Not in capite
Liuery.
Fine for alie-
nacion.
Licens.

reserued & kept by a keper therof to his graces vse, by whatsoeuer title or titles the said manours, landes, tenements, rentes, reuersiõs, seruices, psonages, tithes, porcions, pencyons, houses, tenemẽts, cotages, gardens, and other the premisses or any of thẽ so to be geuen or graunted, be come, or hereafter shall come to his graces handes, his heires or successours, reserue eyther a tenure by knights seruice in capite, or els a tenure by fealtye, or in socage or burgage, & not in capite. And that al and syngular the sayde seuerall tenures as well herefore reserued & made sithẽ the sayd xxiiii. daye of Aprill, in ỹ sayd. xxvi. yere of our saide soueraine lorde the kings raign, as hereafter wiñ ỹ said fiue yeres next herafter folowing, to be reserued or made, & hauinge these wordes, *& non in Capite*, shall from the date of euery such letters patents bee demed adiudged & takẽ to be tenures in socage or burgage, & not in capite. And ỹ the patẽtees of ỹ same manors lãds, tenemẽtes, other ỹ pmisses or any part therof, their heirs & assignes & euery other pson & psons, hauyng ỹ same or any part therof, shal hold ỹ same manors, lands, tenemẽts, houses cotages, & other hereditaments, comprysed in any such letters patẽts of our sayd soueraygn Lord ỹ kyng, his heires, and successours, & hauing the said wordes, *& non in Capite*, by the seruyce of fealty in socage or burgage, according to ỹ expresse words contained in any such letters patẽts and shal not hold ỹ same or any part therof, of our sayd soueraygn Lord, hys heyres or successours in chief or in capite, nor shall bee compelled by reason only of the same, to sue any liuery, make fine for alienaciõ, or sue any licẽce or pdon for any alienaciõ only therof. And ỹ heyre and heyres of euery such patẽtee, or of their heirs or assignes or of anye other hauinge any estate, ryght or title, of, in, or to the same manours, lands, tenemẽts, or hereditamentes, and hauynge no other landes, tenementes, or hereditamẽts holden of the kings hyghnes in capite, shall and may freely and lawfully after ỹ deth of any such patentee, theyr heirs or assygnes, or other person or persons, hauyng anye such estate, ryght or tytle, enter into the sayd manours, landes, tenemẽts houses, cotages, and other hereditaments, comprysed or to be comprysed in any such letters patents, without sewyng of liuery, oustre le mayn, or any fine or fee to be payde for any liuery onely therof, to our soueraygn Lord the kyng, hys heires or successours for the same, by reason only of such tenure in socage or burgage, expressed, or to be expressed in any of ỹ sayd letters patentes: any law, custom, or vsage, herefore had or vsed, to the contrarye thereof in any wyse notwithstãding. An. 37. H.8. ca. 20.

Entre

Liuery

II ¶ Where before this time ambiguities, questions, and doutes haue ben moued and sterred in diuers and sondry the kynges courts of record, whether such honours, castels, manours, landes, tenements and other hereditaments are holden of ỹ king in capite, which any his louing subiectes, do hold by knyghtes seruyce, socage, or other seruices of the king, as of his duchies, earldomes, baronies, honours, castels, manours, landes, tenementes, fees, and seignyories, which haue come to ỹ handes and possession of diuers of his byghnes most noble progenitours, by attaindour of treason, mysprision of treason, attaindors of premunire, & puision had and done by act of parlamẽt, by verdict, confession, conuiction or vtlagarie, and offyces or no offices therupon found, or by the dissolution, surrendre, or geuyng vp to ỹ kig, or to any his noble progenitors, of anye religious or ecclesiasticall houses or places, or of any manors, lands,

Doute

In capite

Attain

Disso

landes, tenemẽtes, and other hereditamentes, to anye of the same religious or ecclesiastical houses or places in anye wyse appertaynynge or belõging or no: By meanes of which doubt so moued, his said humble and obedyent subiectes and tenãtes haue ben heretofore much vnquisted, molested, and greued: wherfore ỹ kyng our soueraygn Lord myndyng, and entierly desyrynge the quietnesse of hys sayd subiectes, and that the certaintye of his lawes in that behalfe myght bee knowen, and declared to his said louing subiectes, for a playn declaracion and resolucion to be had of, for, and concernynge the premysses, at the humble peticion and sute of the Lordes and commons in thys present parlament assembled, doth ordayn, &c. That al such honours, castelles, manours, lãds, tenemẽts, and other hereditaments, and euery of them, whiche nowe be, or at anye tyme hereafter shall be holden of the kyng, or of anye of hys heires or successours, by any of hys sayd subiects by knyghtes seruice, socage or otherwyse, as of anye of his or their dukedomes, earledomes, baronyes, castels, manours, landes, tenementes, fees, or seigniouries, which be come to the King, or his most noble progenitours, or hereafter shall come to ỹ kyng, his heyres or successours, by meanes of anye such attaynder, conuiction, bꝛlagarie or of any such dissolucion, surrendre, or geuyng vp of any religious or ecclesiastical houses or places, or of anye manours, landes, tenements, or hereditamẽts, to any of the said religious or ecclesiasticall houses or places in anye wise belongyng or apperteynynge, shall not from henceforth be adiudged, demed, taken or construed to any intent, construccion or purpose, to be holden in capite, or as tenure in capite: any ambiguitie, questiõ, or doubte heretofore moued to the contrary notwithstandynge. Prouided alwayes, and be it, &c. that this act or any thynge therein contayned, shall not in anye wyse bee preiudiciall ne hurtful to the kyng, his heirs, or successours, to, for, or concernynge any wardeshyppe, liuery primer seasen, fyne for alienacion, or to or for any other profyte or aduauntage, which now is come, or hereafter shall, or may come, fal or grow to the kyng, his heires, or successours, by, or from any person, or persons, whiche now doth, or hereafter shall holde any honours, seignouries, castels, manours, landes, tenementes, or other hereditamentes of the King in chief, as of his parson, or of anye other hys auncyente possessions, & beynge not come to the King, by any such attaindre, confession, conuiccion, bꝛlagarie, dissolucion, geuing vp, or surrẽdre, as be aboue sayd. Prouided also, & be it, &c. that thys present acte, or anye thyng therein contayned, or specyfied, shall not in any wyse, or by any meanes, geue any aduauntage, lybertye, or profyte to anye tenaunt or owner in fee symple, of any honors, manours, landes, tenementes, or other hereditamentes, whyche haue heretofore sued any speciall or generall liuerye, or ouster le mayn, oute of the handes of the kinge, or of anye hys noble progenytours, of any honours, manours, landes, tenemẽts, or other hereditamentes, by what tenour or seruice they wer, or be holden, or that haue, or shall confesse by any matter of recorde, any tenour in chief of the King, but that they, theyr heires and assygnes shall haue and holde the same manours, landes, tenements, and other hereditaments, in lyke maner and fourme, as they dyd before the makyng of this preser acte, and as though this present acte had neuer ben hadde ne made, anye thynge aboue declared and enacted to the contrary notwithstandynge.

wardship &c.

Profite.

Liuery &c.

Confesse.

Anno

Anno.1. Edwardi.6. capitulo.4.
De Alienacion Patentes.14.
without licẽce.1. Rome.4.
Distresse.4. Surueyours.1.
Husbandry.3. Voucher.8.
Monasteries.10. Wardes.16.
Partition.2.

¶ Terme.

De Dayes in bank.5.

¶ Testaments.

De Appel to nientes in all.
Rome.1. Wylles in all.
Probate of testa.

¶ Tewkesbury.

De Passages.4.

¶ Thams.

De Hauens. 6.10. Weres.1.
Passages.8.11.

¶ Threde.

De Weyghtes.26.

¶ Thrummes.

De Yarn in all.

¶ Tillage.

De Caleys.1c.5. Husbandry in al.
Castels.1c.5. Woodes.3.

1 Tiles.

TOutz & chescun ꝑson ou persons q̄ en apres vsera loccupacion de le sure dascun tiel teule, come est de-suis especifies, face bõ, reasonable, & bien sufficialment, & tout ouſtremẽt blanches, & anelez, & q̄ la terr̄ de quel ascũ tiel teule serra sayt soyt soyes & giſtez deuant le premier iour de Nouembre prosheyn deuant q̄ ceo serr̄ fait: & que m̄ la tre soyt ſterez & tournes deuãt le premier iour de feuerer adonques ꝓchein ensuãt les ditz soiantz & gisantz ou gistant & nient ouares deuant l̄ premier iour de marche adonqs ꝓschein ensuant. Et que la dit terr̄ deuãt que il soit mise al resuꝝ de teule, soit verament querez & triez de peerz. Et auri q̄ les vienes appel l̄ malme ou marle & chalke gisãtz cõment en la terr̄ bñ pris a la tre cõuenient de fair̄ teule ent ou en aps la soiance de la dit terr̄ dont ascũ tiel teule serr̄ fait ou affair̄ soit bñ lopalmẽt & verayment descuez & gistez de la dit tre dõt ascũ tiel teule serr̄ fait ou affair̄. Et q̄ chescun tiel plain teule ensy affair̄ cõteign̄ en lõgure dys pous & demy, & en laeur. vi. pouz & vn quarter dun pouz, denstte dī pouz & dī quarr̄ dū pouz au meinz. Et q̄ chescun tyel rektile, ou crelle teule ensy affair̄, cõteign̄ en longure. xiii. pouz, & denstte dimy pouz & vn quarter au meyns, ouesque conuenient ꝓfundenes accorꝺ & que chescun guttertyle, & couertile affair̄ conteign̄ en longure. x. pouz & demy pouz, ouesque conuenient denstte, & ꝓfundelle accorꝺ. Et si ascun parson ou parsons mette a bender a ascun parson ou ꝑsones ascun tiel teule come desuis especifyes encontre la dyt ordinance fait ou affaire, adonques l̄ bẽdour ent forface a lachatour del meſme l̄ doubl̄ value de meſme l̄ teule, & ouſtre ceo face fin & raunson au roy a la volunte: & que chescun ꝑson q̄ se sente greue & suer doyt en cel party ayt accyon de Det enconter loffendour en cel pty, & ayt semblable ꝓcesses recouere & execuc. en ceo, come est ou poyt estre a cest iour en ascunz auters actions de det purſuers a la comen ley. Et que l plaintif en chescun tyel acciõ, si il ſort troue ouesque luy, poit recouerer encontre le defendaunt en meſme lacciõ ses reasonables costes & expenses de sa suit. Et q̄ le defendant en ascun tiel accion ne soit admise de gager sa ley, ou dauoyr ascũ essoyn ne protection allowe, ne ascũ auauntage par fourchier par essoin distresse. Et auri q̄ les iustices de peas pour l̄ temps esteant deins chescũ cõm de cẽ roial & chescũ deux aiet plain poar denꝝrer oier & terminer, ꝑ lour discrecions sibñ ꝑ examinaciõ ou auterment les defautz, ostẽces, & trespalles, q̄ auẽdrõt a faire encõtre cest ordynaunce sibñ

Earth.

Wozhe.

Tryed.

Wes

fo

Iu

ibñ a le suit du roy come a la suit de party ỹ en apres se sentera greves en cel. Et si il soyt troue, ou poyt apperras les ditz iustyces de peas ou ascun deur ỹ eraminacio ou autermẽt par lour discrecio, que ascun person ou psones ad ou ont offendu ou offẽduz cõtrarie a cest ordynance, ẽ lors meismes les iustices deuaunt queur il serra troue ou appiergera assessent, & met nul kyne meins sur loffendour en cel partye que pur chescun myle de playn tyle teule myse a vende contrarye a cest ordinance. b.s. & chescũ cent rose tyle. bi. s. biii. d. Et pour chescun cent cornertyle ou guttertile. ii. s. venduz contrarie a cest ordynance meyndre kyne soyt pur ceo fait solonq; la rate dicel par la discrecio dez ditz iustices ou ascũ deur. Et que les iustices aient plein poar de faire deñ deuãt eur ou ascũ de eux as ascun tẽps & lieu requisites tiels & tantz persones come par lour discrecion ont & aueront greindre expetience ou cognisance en loccupacio de selour de teule, de sercher & traminer la soiance, gistance, furnace, departure, sefure blacheour, & aneling suantditz. Et que meisme la parsone ou persones que ou quels ensy serra ou serront assigne ou assignes serchours, ait & aiẽt plein poar de faire tiel searche. Et que nul person mette nul tiel teule a vende deuaunt que il soit serche par les ditz serchours, sur peine de forfaiture de meisme l'teule. Et si les ditz sercheours ou ascun de eux troue ou trouent que ascun person ou persons ererceant ou ererceantz loccupacio del faisure de teule offende ou offendent en icel, contrarie a cest ordeygnance, que lors mẽz les serchours plentẽt tiels defautes deuant les iustic. de peas a lour prosthein sessions, & que chescun tiel presentment soit si fort & effectuel en la ley, come per presentment de. xii. homes, & que tiels serchours en ly estre ordeignes, assignes & deputes aient de chescũ tiel sefure de teule pur lour labour de le dit searche, pur chescun mill plein tile serches. i. d. de chescun cent rooftile di denier, & chescun cẽt couertile & guttertile l' ferlyng. Et que meismes les serchours facent et execut tẽt lour effectuel deuoir & diligence en cel partye, accordant a cest ordeignance, sur peine de forfayture a nostre seignour le roy pur chescun def. en cel partie. x. s. Et que les iustices de peas ayent poar de raminer enquerer, & determiner les defautes des tiels serchours en les premisses en semblable fourme come desuis est ordeignes pur les defautes de les faisours de teule. Cest ordeignaunce & commẽcer de prendre effect a la feste de saint Michael prochein venant & nient deuant. An. 17. E. 4. ca. 4.

Fee.

Fork.

Just. of p.

Tyndale, Ryddesdale, and Exhamshire.

I

Si ascun person des ditz franchises de Tindall, & Erhamshire, receant ou demurrant en icelx, de quel estate ou condicion que il soyt, face murdres, treasons, homicydes, ou roberyes, ou consent de les faire, des ditz franchises de Tindal & Erhamshire procès soit fait enuers luy ỹ la comen ley tanque il soyt utlage. Et que apres tiel utlagarie prononcye & returñ, facent ent les iustyces deuãt queur tiel utlagarie soit returñ, certificacion as tyelx ministers ou tiel ministre des ditz frãchises come a eux sembleta meultz en celle partie solonques lour discrecion: & soyt tiel felon pris par tyel ministre, & les terres & tenementes biens & chateux esteantz deins yceux franchise seises en mains de seygnours de meismes les franchises de Tindal & Erhamshire pur ỹ temps esteantes come forfaites. Et que les autres terres tenementes, biens & chateux de tiel felon esteants hors du mebñz les frãchises demurgent entierment a roy, & as autres

Hexamshire.

Robery &c.

Proces.

Utlawed.

Certify.

Taken.

Fork.

auters seignours etātes ont frāchise come forfaites: saluant toutz foitez a Roy les forfayt dautielx murderours, traitours homicidours, robours, & auters malfaisours quelcūques, & dauters choses queur a luy appertiēt come de droit de sa corone. An. 2. H. 5. cap. 5.

Proces. Certificat. Execucion. Robbers.

2 ¶ Autielx proces, certification, & execucion soient faitz desore enauant vers tielx murdrours, homicidours, robours, consentours, & mesfaisours demurrantes ou reseantes dedeins la dit frāchise de Riddesdale pur cause de lour malefaitz faitz dehors ou la franchise de Riddesdale, et auri tielx mañ forfaitures encurgēt en toutz poinctz, sibñ, enuers nostre tressouerain seignour le Roy, come enuers toutz auters persōs, come fuist ordine per les ditz messayfours de Tindalle & Exhamshire per le dit estat fait a Leicestre (5. An. 2. H. 5. cap. 5. before. 1.) & solonqs la forme et equitie de mesme lestatut: Saluant toutes foitz au roy ceo qne a luy appertient en celles parties come de droit de sa corone. An. 9. H. 5. ca. 7.

Gyldable. Northumb.

3 ¶ The saide lordship & boundes of North, and south Tindale now beyng in his handes, and all lands and tenementes within the same in whose possession so euer they bee, and euery part thereof, stand and be fro henceforth gyldable, and part of the shire of Northumberland aforesayde, and no fraunchise ne franchised: but that all maner of the kinges writtes shal renne, and all his officers as well the wardeine, or wardeins of ỹ East and middle Marches of England towardes Scotlande, their lieutenant or lieutenants the iustyces of peas, shirifie, escheatour, coroners, baillies, and other officers, & their deputyes, and euery of them, of and within the countye of Northumberland aforesayd, and al their warrātes and preceptes shal be obeied, and of as great aucthoritie in the law by reason of this act within the said lordship and boundes of North and South Tindal and in euery part therof as in any other partye of the sayde shire of Northumberlād. And ouer this, that no person or persons, of what estate degree or condicion he or they ben of, that now hath or that hereafter shal haue auctoritie or power in hys or their owne right or any other mannes to dimitte or let to ferme for yeare or yeares terme of lyfe or at will any lands or tenementes within the lordshippe and boundes of North and South Tyndall aforesayd. But that the lessee or lessees, before he or they take or occupy by force of anye such leas anye such landes and tenementes, kind good and sufficiēt suertie at least .ti. persons hauing landes and tenementes, wythin the sayde shire of Northumberland, not beyng within the sayd lordship & boundes of North and South Tindall, to the ful yerelye value of forty shyllinges, ouer and aboue all maner charges and reprises, by reconisāce to the king our souereine lord in .rr. ñ. before two at the least of the iustices of the peas of the sayde shyre of Northumberland for ỹ tyme being, whereof one shalbe of the quorum, vpon this condicion, that if the sayd lessee or lessees within eight dayes warning to them or any of them personallye or openlye at hys or their owne howse, or in his or their parishe church giuen by any of ỹ saide iustices of the peas, the shiriffe of the saide county of Northumberland & wardein of ỹ East & middle marches for agaynst Scotland or his lieutenant personally appere not before the same iustices of the peas, warden or lieutenant at anye session or sessyons, gaole deliuery, wardein court, at suche place and daye within the sayde shyre of Northumberlande, or daye or dayes of truce whersoeuer it shall fortune them to bee assigned,

Leas

Sue

Rec

Ju

Appe

and

and as they or any of them shall be therunto as before is rehersed, warned there, and than to aunswere all such treasons, felonies, murdres, and trespas or attemptates contrarie to the truce from henceforth by them or any of them to be done, than the said summe of .xx.li. shall be forfayt thone halfe therof to the king &c. and the other halfe to him, or them that will sue therfore, giuing thereof to ỹ iustices, before whom the recognisance is or shalbe taken after the execucion therof be had of his said part so recouered .xl. shillinges. And that the said iustices of whom the sayde reconisance is or shalbe taken as before is rehearsed, and al other iustices of the peas within the sayde shire of Northumberland for the time beyng, shal by reason of this sayd acte haue ful auctoritie to enquire therof and to take presentmentes and informacion therupon, and to award proces and execucion of and for the same summe vpon any presentment or informacion made theron in lyke and as ample fourme as the kinges iustices of his benche shal or may do of, or for any recognisãce take afore them forfaited for the keping of the kinges peas. And if any person or psons after the feast of Easter nert comming take vpon him or them to let or dimit as before is rehersed, any landes or tenementes within the sayd lordship or boundes of northe and south Tyndall, where no suche suertie is before had and founde, as before is rehearsed, that personns and persones that so letten or dimitten shal by ỹ same act for euery acre of grounde, & euery mese and mansion or dwelling place within the said lordship and boundes aforesaide by him or them so letten or dimitte forfait .xl. shillinges, thone halfe to the king and the other to him or them ỹ will sue therfore. And that the iustice of the peas of ỹ said shire of Northũberlãd for ỹ time being shal haue like auctoritie in al things cõcerning this forfeiture as by thys acte & ordinãce is giuẽ to thẽ in ỹ recognisãce afore expressed: & ỹ al maner of leases, dimissions made or to be made of any lands or tenemẽts wtin the said lordship & boũdes of northe & south Tyndal, for ỹ which no such suerty shalbe had and founde at the sayde feast of Easter, and so forth as tofore is rehersed be and stand from thence forwarde void, and of none effect. And if any person or persons, of whatestate degrée or condicion he or they be of, take vpon him or them after the said feast of Easter, to entre, occupy dwell, hold, or inhabite any lãds tenementes or grounde wtin the sayde lordship & boundes of north & south Tindall not being hys owne inheritance in fe simple or in fée tail, without lawfull or sufficient auctoritie and sufficient suertie by hym or thẽ founde as before is rehersed, except he be a lorde spirituall or temporall of this realme, that he, and they so doyng haue imprisonment by the space of a whole yere, wout baile or mainprise, & so for to continue till he haue found sufficient surety vnto our soueraigne lorde the king by recognisance afore the iustices of peas of the saide countie to be of good abearing against ỹ king and all his liege people. An. 11. H. 7. ca. 9.

Leasis.

Moyder.

Occupy.

Imprit.

Maynprit.

Recogñ.

¶ Tynkers.

See Pedlers. 1.

¶ Tynne.

1 An. 14. R. 2. cap. 7. It was enacted that tin to bee caried oute of the realm should be fro Dertmouth & no where els. And after An. 15. Ri. 2. ca. 8, ỹ statut was repelled and ỹ to the feast of S. John nert cõming tinne to be caried out might be charged in any port in England.

Dertmouth.

2 ¶ Ayres le dyt feste repairent a

Caleys pur le temps que le repayre des leyns y serr̄, palātz tout dīz les cuskomez, subsides, & deuoirs ent dues auāt le passage del eskein auātdit. An.15.R.2.ca.8.

Passage.

Se Cuskome.19. Staple.32.
Pauens.9. Weighthes.33.
Laborers.35. Wolles.18.
Merchātes.18. 22.26.

1 Tythes.

Scīr fac.

PEr la ou brieue de scire fac. eient esse grātes a garnir prelates, religiouses & auters clerks, a respondre des dismes en nostre chācellarie, & mōstrers sils eyent riens pur eux, ou sachent riens dire pur quoy tielx dismes a les demaūdātes ne deiuent esse restitutes et a respondr̄ auribien a nous come a la pty des tielx dismez qui tielx briefs deforе enauāt ne soient grātz. Et q̄ les processes pendātz sur tielx briefs soient anietz & repelk: & que les ptes soyent demises deuāt seculers juges dez tielx maners des plæs salue a nous nostre droit tiel come nouz & nouz auncestrs auoiōz ewe, et soloions auoir de reson. An. 18.E.3.pro clero.ca.7.ca.14.

Jurisdiccion.

Proces.

Repele.

2 A quel heure que ascun pſone de seinct esglise soit trael en plee en court seculer pur ses proprez dismes prises per noun des biens empoztes, & celuy qui enky est traete en pr̄ face exception ou allege que la subſtāce & suites de la besoigne soit soiment sur dismes dues de droit & de possessyon a sa esglise ou a autre son benefice, q̄ en tiel cas generall auermēt ne font iammes prīs sans monstrer especial coment ceo fuit lay chaskell. An.1.R.2.cap.14.

Auerment.

3 Les fermours & occupiours quelcūques des manours, terres tenements & auters possessions des aliens patent, et soient tenus de payer toutz les dismes ent dues as persons & vicairs de seint esglise, as queux poches mesmes les manours, terres tenementes, ou possessiōs sont illint alles ou dues, come la ley de seint esglise demāde, nient contrestēat q̄ les dītz manours, terres, tenementz, ou auters sōt seisez es mains nostre sīoz le roy, et non obstāt ascū proclamacīō fait ou affaire a contrarie. An.5. H.4.Ca.11.

Fermars.

Aliens.

4 Se Prouisiō.17.E.18. against them y obteyne bulles fro Reme to be discharged of tithes.

Rome

5 Euery of hys subiectes of this realm of Englād, Irelād, Wales, & Caleys, & marches of the same, accozding to the ecclesiastical lawes & ozdinācе of his church of Englād, & after y lawdable vsages & cuskomes of the parishe oz other place where he dwelleth oz occupieth, shall yelde & pay his tythes offeringes & other dueties of holye church: And y for such subtractions of any of the sayd tithes, offringes, oz other duties the persō vicair curate oz other party in the behalfe greued, may by due pces of the kinges ecclesiasticall lawes of the church of Englād, conuent the person oz persons so offedyng before hys ozdinarie, oz other competent iudge of thys realme, hauing authoritie to heare and determine the right of tithes, & also to compell the same person oz persons offending to do & yelde their sayde duties in y behalfe. And in case the ozdinary of the dioceſſe, oz his comissarie, oz the archdecon oz his official, oz any other competent iudge afozesaide, foz any contempt contumacy disobedience oz other misdemenour of the pty defendāt, make infozmacion & requeſt to anye of the kynges most honozable counsell, oz to the iustices of the peas of the shire, where suche offendour, dwelleth, to assist oz ayde y same ozdinary, comissary archedecon officiall, oz iudge to ozder oz reforme any such persō in any cause before rehersed: That then he of y kings sayd honozable coūsaile, oz such two iustices of peas, wherof one to be of the quozum

Pay.

Sub

Spir iudg

Com

Inf

au

quorum, to whom such informacion or requeste, shalbe made shal haue full power and auctoritie by vertue of this acte to attache or cause to bee attached the person or personnes, againste whom such informacion or requeste shalbe made. And to commit the same person or persons to ward, there to remaine without baile or mainprise, till ỹ he or they shall haue founde sufficient surety, to be bound by recognisãce or otherwise before the kinges said counsaillour, or iustyce of peas, or any other lyke counsellour or Justice of peas, to the vse of our said souereaigne lord the king to gyue due obedience to the proces proceedinges decrees and sẽtences of ỹ ecclesiasticall court of this realm, wherin such sute or mater for ỹ premisses shall depende or be. And that euery of the kyngs said counsellers, or two iustices of peas, whereof one to be of the quorum, as is aforesaide shall haue full power and auctoritie by vertue of this acte to take receiue & record recognisances & obligacions in anye of the causes aboue written. Prouided alway, that thys acte or any thing therin conteygned shall not extend to any inhabitant of the citie of London for or cõcerning any maner of tithe offering or other ecclesiastical duety growen & due to be yelded wtin ỹ same city, because ther is an other order made for ỹ paimẽt of tithes & other duties wtin ỹ said citie. Prouided also ỹ euery person & persõs, being partie or parties to any such suit, shall and may make & haue his & their lawfull accion demaund or prosecucion appeles prohibicions & al other their lawful defences and remedies in euery such suite, according to ỹ said ecclesiasticall lawes, & lawes & statutes of this realm, in as ample & liberall maner & forme, as they or any of thẽ myght haue had, if this act had neuer been made: any thing in thys acte aboue written notwithstanding. Prouyded alwaies & be it &c. ỹ this act for recouering of tithes, ne any thing therin conteined shall take force or effecte, but only vntyll such time as ỹ kings highnes, & such other .xxvii. persons, which hys highnes shall name & appoint for ỹ making & establishing of such lawes as his highnes shall affirme & ratefie to be called the ecclesiastical lawes of his church of Englãd. And after the said lawes so ratified & confirmed, as is aforesayde, ỹ then ỹ said tithes, to be paid to euery ecclesiasticall plõ, according to such lawes, & none otherwise. An. 27. H. 8. Cap. 20. Vntyll. &c.

6 ¶ Be it &c. ỹ al & euery ỹ citezẽs & inhabitants of the city of London & suburbs within the liberties of the same, shall at thys present tyme of Easter nert comming pay vnto ỹ curates of ỹ said citie & suburbs, all suche and lyke summes of money for tithes oblacions & other duties, as ỹ said cittizens & inhabitãts by ỹ order of my lord Chauncellour & other of ỹ kings most honorable counsaile & the kinges proclamacion, payde or ought to haue paid by force & vertue of the said order, at Easter ỹ was in ỹ yere of our lord god. 1535. And the same paiments so to continue from time to time, vntill such time as any other order or law shalbe made published ratified and confirmed by the kinges highnesse, & the .xxvii. persõs by his grace to be named, as wel for the full stablishemẽt concernyng the paimẽt of all tithes, oblacios & other duties of thinhabitãts within ỹ said citie & suburbes wtin the lyberties of the same, as for the making of other ecclesiastical lawes of thys realm of Englãd. And ỹ euery persõ denieng to pay as is aforesayd, shal by the cõmaundement of the maire of Lõdon for ỹ time being, be cõmitted to prisõ there to remaine vntill such tyme as he or they haue agreed wt ỹ curate London. Order. Proclam. Vntyll. Deny. Imprisõ.

and curates for the said tithes oblations & other duties, as is aforesayd. An.27.H.8.ca.21.

An.26.H.8. ca.3.

7 ¶ Forasmuch as in the statut of the payment vnto the kings maiesty his heires & successours of the first fruits of the spiritual promotiõs, offices, benefices & dignities wythin this realm, & other ỳ kings dominions, expresse mencion & declaracion is not had ne made, from what time the yere shalbe accompted, in which the first fruites shall bee due & payable to his highnes, ỳ is to wit, whither immediately from the death, resignacion or depriuaciõ of euery incumbent, or from the time of admission or new taking of possession in euery such promocion. And also by reason ỳ in the same statute it is not declared who shall haue the fruites tithes and other profites of the said benefices offices promocions & dygnities spirituall, durying the time of vacacion therof, diuerse of the archbishoppes & bishops of this realme, haue not only whẽ ỳ time of perceiuing & taking of tithes (ỳ is to saye, woll, lambe, corne, and hay, & tithes vsually payde at the holye tyme of Easter) hath approched, differred ỳ collacion of such benefyces, as haue bẽ of theyr owne patronage, but also haue vppon presentacions of clerkes made vnto them by the iuste patrons protracted & deferred to institute, induct, & admitte the same clerks, to the entent that they might haue and perceiue to their owne vse the same tithes, growing, durying the vacacion: So that through such delays (ouer & aboue the fyrst fruites wheych bee iustely due to the kynges highnes) they haue ben constrained also to lose al or the most part of one yeres profites of their benefices and promocions, and to serue the cure at their and their frendes proper costes and charges, or vtterly to forsake & giue ouer their benefices and promociõs to their great losse & hinderãce. For reformacion whereof it is.&c. that the said yere, in wheych the fyrst fruites shall be paide to the kynges grace, shall beginne and bee accõpted immediatly after the auoidance or vacacion of any such benefice or promocion spirituall afore reherſed. And that the tithes, fruites, oblacyons, obuencions, emoluments, commodities, aduantages, rents, and al other whatsoeuer reuenues, casualties, or profites certeine and vncertein, offering or belongyng to anye archedeaconrie, deanery, prebende, personage, vicarage, hospitall, wardenshippe, prouostshippe, or other spirituall promocion, benefice, dygnitie, offyce, or (chauntryes onely except) within thys realme, or other the kynges dompnions, growyng risyng, or comming, during ỳ time of vacacion of the same promocyon spirituall shall belong, and affere to such person, as shal be therunto nert presented, pmoted instituted, inducted, or admitted & to his executours, toward the paimẽt of the first fruits to the kings highnes, hys heires and successours: Any vsage custome, lyberty, priuylege, or prescription to the cõtrary had vsed, or being in any wise notwithstanding. And it is also. &c. that if any archebyshoppe, byshop, archedeacon, ordinarie, or any other person or persons to theyr vses and behoofe, at any tyme heretofore sithe the fyrst daye of May last past, haue perceiued, receyued, or taken, or at any time hereafter do perceiue, receiue, or take the fruites, tythes, obuencions, oblacions, emolumẽts, commodities, reuenues, rentes, aduantages, profites, or casualties, comming, growyng, or belonging, or which hereafter shall come, grow affere or belong to any archedeconry, deanry, prebende, personage, vicarage, hospitall, wardenship, prouostshippe, or other spirituall pro-

Tyme.
Fyrst fruits.
Vacacion.
Bishoppes.
Collacion.
Deferred.
Leese.
Serue.
Tythes.
Profits.
Fyrst
Take
tices.

moci-

mocion, benefice, dignitie, or office (chaunteries onely excepted) within thys realme, or other the kinges dominions, during the vacacion of such Archedeaconrye, deanery, prebende, personage, vicarage, hospital, wardenshippe, prouostship, or other spirituall promocion, benefyce, dignitie, or office (chauntries onely excepted). And the same vpon reasonable requeste from henceforth to bee made, doth not render, restore, satysfie, content and paie, to the next incumbent being lawfully instituted, inducted or admitted, to such archedeconry, deanrye, prebende, personage, or vicarage, or other promocio benefice, dignitie, or office spirituall except before excepted, or doe let or interrupt the sayde incumbent to haue the same: that then euery Archbyshoppe, bishop, Archdeacon, ordinarie, or other person so doyng, shall forfeit & lose ỹ treble value of so much as he shall then haue receyued of the fruits of euery prebende, personage vicarage, hospital, wardenship, prouostship, or other spirituall promocion, wherof he so shall perceyue, receiue, or deteigne, let, or interrupt ỹ incūbent to pceiue, receiue, & haue ỹ fruites, tithes, obuencions, oblacios emolumentes, commodities, reuenues, rentes, aduantages, profytes, or casualties: the moity of which forfeiture shall be to the kyng. &c. & the other moitie therof to the incumbent of the same prebende, personage, or vicarage, or other spirituall promocion, to be recouered in any of the kings courtes by accion, bill, plaint information, or other wise, in which accion or suite the dfendāt shall not be admitted to wage his lawe. &c. Prouided alwaie, that it shall bee lefull to euery Archebishop, bishop, archdeacon, & ordinarie, their officers and ministers, to retaine in his or their custodye, so much of the tythes, fruites, obuencions, oblacyons, emoluments, commodityes, aduantages, rentes, reuenues, casualties, and profittes, as shal amount to paye vnto such person or persons, as hath or shal serue or kepe the cure of such archedeaconry deanery, prebende, personage, or vicarage, or other spirituall promocion, duryng the vacacion of his or their reasonable stipende or salarye. And also for the collection gatheryng, and leuyeng of such tythes, fruites, emolumentes, rentes, and other profytes, rysing and growing, during the vacacio aforesaid: any thing in this act conteyned to the cōtrary in any wise notwithstādyng. Prouyded also, and be it &c. that in case any of the incumbentes aforesayde, happen to dye, and before hys death hath caused any of hys glebe landes to be manured & sown at his pper costes & charges with any corne or graine: ỹ then in that case all & euery of the same incumbentes may make & declare their testamentes of al the profites of the corne, growing vpon the same glebe landes, so manured and sown. Any thing conteined in thys present act in any wise notwithstandyng. Prouided alway, that if the fruites of the vacation of the sayde spirituall promocions be not sufficient to paye ỹ curates stipende & wages for seruing the cure the vacatio tyme, that then the same to be borne and payde by ths nert incumbent within. xiiii. dayes nert after that he hath the possession of any of the sayde mocyons spyrituall. Anno. 28. H. 8. Cap. ii.

Salary. Collection. Incumbent. Glebe landes. Legacy. Testament. Sufficient. Cure.

§ Where diuers and many persons, inhabiting in sundrye cōtries and places of thys realme, and other the kynges dominions, not regarding their duties to almighty God, and to the king our soueraigne lorde but in few yeres nast more contemptuously, and commonly presuming to offende and infringe the good and

Dewties.

holesome lawes of this realme, and gracious commaundements of our said soueraign lord, thā in times paste hath bē sene or knowē, haue not letted to subtract & withdraw ẏ lawful & accustomed tithes of cornes, haye, passurages, & other sorte of tithes & oblacions comōly due to the owners ẏpꝛietaries & possessours of the pſonages, vicarages, and other ecclesiasticall places, of & wȳn ẏ said realme & dominiōs, beyng the more encouraged thereunto for ẏ, that diuers of ẏ kings subiects being lay persons, hauing personages, vicarages & tithes to thē & to their heirs, or to thē & to their heirs of ther bodies lawfully begottē, or for terme of life, or yeres, cā not by ẏ order & course of ẏ ecclesiasticall lawes of this realm, sue in any ecclesiasticall court for ẏ wrōgfull withholding & deteining of the sayde tithes or other duties, nor can not by the order of the commō lawes of this realme haue any due remedy against any person or persons theyr heires or assignes, that wrongfully detayneth or withholdeth ẏ same, by occasion wherof much controuersy suite, variance, and discorde is lyke to insurge & ensue among the kings subiects, to the great detriment, damage, and decay of many of thē, if cōuenient and spedy remedy therfore be not had & prouided. Wherefore it is &c. that al and singuler persons of this said realme, & other his dominions, of what estate degre or condicō soeuer he or they be, shall fully truely and effectuallye deuyde sette oute yeld or pay all and singuler tithes & offringes aforesaid, according to the lawefull customes and vsages of the parishes & places, where such tythes or dueties shall growe arise come or be due. And in case ẏ it shall happen any persō or persōs of his or their vngodly and peruerse wil and mind, to deteigne or withold any of the sayde tithes or offringes, or part or parcel therof: than the person or partie beyng ecclesiasticall or lay person, hauing cause to demaunde or haue the said tithes or offeringes beyng therby wronged or grcued shal and may cōuent the person or persons so offēding, before the ordinarie, hys commissary or other competent ministre or lefull iudge of the place, where such wrong shalbe done, according to ẏ ecclesiastical lawes. And in euery such cause or mater of suit, ẏ same ordinary commissary or other competent myniſter or lefull iudge hauing the parties or their lawful procuratours before him or them, shall & may by vertue of this acte procede to the examinaciō hearing and determinaciō of euery such cause or matter ordinarely or summarely according to the course & proces of the said ecclesiasticall lawes, and therupon may giue sētence accordingly. And in case that any of the partyes, for any cause or matter cōcerning that suite, do appeale frō the sentense or dꝛe and diffinitiue iudgement of the saide ordinarie or other competent iudge, as is aforesaid: than the same iuge by vertue of this act, forthwith vpon such appellacion made, shall aiudge to the other partie the reasonable costes of his suit therin before erpended, & shall cōpell the same partie appellant to satisfye and pay the same costes so adiudged by compulsory proceſſe and censures of ẏ sayd lawes ecclesiasticall, taking saretye of thother party, to whō such costes shalbe adiudged and paid, to restore the same costes to the partie appellāt if after, the principall cause of that suite of appeale shall be adiudged against the same partie, to whome the sayde costes shall be yelden: And so euery ordinarie or other competent iuge ecclesiasticall by vertue of thys act shall adiudge costes to the other party vpon euery appeale to be made in any suite or cause of subtractiō or deten-

Withdraws.
Lay persons
Not lew.
Set out.
Pay.
Alege.
withold.
Conue
Spirit iudge.
Exami
Sente
Appell
Costes Comp
Proce Sucr
Tore
Costes Appell

delencion of any tithes or offringes or in any other suite to bee made for or cõcerning the dutie of such tithes or offringes. And further bee it. &c. that if anye person or personnes after suche sentence diffinitiue gyuen agaynst them, obstinately and wilfully refuse for to paye theyr tythes or dutyes, or suche summes of money so adiudged, wherein they be contempned for the same: that than two iustices of the peas of the same shire, whereof one to be of the quorũ shall haue auctoritie by this act vpõ information certificat or complaint to them made in writting by the sayde ecclesiasticall iudge that gaue the same sentence, to cause the same pty so refusing, to be attached, & cõmitted to the nert iayle, and there to remain wout bayle or mainprise, tyll he or they shal haue found sufficient sureties, to be bound by recognisance or otherwise before the same iustices to thuse of our soueraine lord the kyng to performe the sayde diffinitiue sentence & iugemẽt. Prouyded alwayes & be it. &c. ỹ no psõ or persons shall be sued, or otherwise cõpelled to yeld gyue or pay any maner of tythes for any manours, landes, tenements, or hereditamẽtes, which by ỹ lawes or statuts of this realm are dyscharged or not chargeable wt the paiment of any suche tithes. Prouyded also and be it. &c. that this act nor anye thyng therin conteined, shall in anye wyse bynde thenhabitantes of the cyty of London and suburbes of the same, for to pay theyr tithes and offerings within the same cytie and suburbes otherwise then they ought or should haue done before the making of this act, anything in thys act conteyned to the contrary notwithstandyng. And be it. &c. that in all cases, where any person or persons, which nowe haue, or which hereafter shall haue anye estate of inheritance, freholde, term, right or interest, of in or to any personage, vicarage, porciõ, penciõ, tithes, oblaciõs, or other ecclesiastikall or spirituall profite, which now be, or which hereafter shall be made temporall, or admitted to bee, abyde and go to or in temporall handes or lay bies and profits by the lawes or statutes of thys realme, shall hereafter fortune to be dissesed, defor ced, wronged, or otherwise kept or put from their lawful inheritance estate seasõn, possession, occupacion, terme right, or interest of, in, or to ỹ same, or of, in, or to any peel therof by any other person or persons, claming or pretending to haue interest or tytle in or to the same, ỹ then in al & euery such case or cases ỹ person or psõs so dissetsed desorsed or wrõgfullye kept or put from his or their right or possessiõ as is afore rehersed, their heirs wifes and such other to whom suche iniury or wrong shall be done or cõmitted, shall & may haue their remedy in the kings tẽporal courts or other temporall court as the case shal require, for the recouery getting or obteining of suche inheritãce estate freholde seasõn possessiõ terme ryght or interest, by writs original of Precipe quod redd at, aff. of nouel disseisen, Mordancestre, Dõ dei deforciat, writtes of dower, or other writs original, as the case shall require, to be deuised & graunted in the kinges court of chãcery, of euerye such personage, vicarage porciõ penciõ or other pfit called ecclesiastical, or spirituall so to be demãded, according to ỹ nature and cause of ỹ suit therof, in like maner & forme as they shold ought or might haue had of or for landes, tenemẽts, or other hereditaments in such maner to be demanded. And that writts of couenãt, and other writs for fines to be leuied, and all other assurãces to be had made or conueied of anye such personage vicarage porcion penciõ or other profite called ecclesiastical or spiritual, as is afore said, shal

Parsonage.
Spirituall profites.
Made temporall.
Dissesed. Put fro.
Temporall court.
Precqõ redd. Aff. Nouõ. writtes originall.
Couenant. Fynes. Fyrans.

be hereafter deuyſed & grãted in the ſaid chãcery, accoꝛding as hath bẽn vſed foꝛ fines to be leuied, and aſſurance to be had made oꝛ conueyed of landes tenements oꝛ other hereditamentes. And ẏ all iudgements to be giuen vpon any of the ſayde wꝛyttes oꝛiginall, ſo to be deuiſed & grãted of oꝛ foꝛ anys the pꝛemyſſes oꝛ anye of them: and all fines to be leuyed & knowleged in any of the kyngs ſaid courts therof, ſhalbe of lyke foꝛce & effect in the law, to al intents & purpoſes, as iugementes giuen & fynes leuyed of lãdes, tenementes, & hereditamentes in the ſame courts vpon wꝛittes oꝛiginall therfoꝛe duly purſued & pſecuted, albeit no ſuch foꝛme of wꝛittes oꝛiginall out of the ſayde court of chãcery haue hertofoꝛe pꝛoceded oꝛ ben awarded. Pꝛouided alwayes, ẏ this laſt act ſhall not extẽd noꝛ be expoũded, to gyue any remedy, cauſe of acciõ oꝛ ſuit in ẏ courts tempoꝛal againſt any perſon oꝛ perſons, which ſhal refuſe oꝛ deny to ſet out his oꝛ their tithes, oꝛ which ſhal deteine withold oꝛ refuſe to pay hys tithes oꝛ offrings oꝛ any parcel therof: but that in all ſuch caſes the perſon oꝛ partie, being eccleſiaſticall oꝛ lay perſon, hauing cauſe to demaũd oꝛ to haue ẏ ſayd tithes oꝛ offerings & therby wꝛõged oꝛ greued, ſhal take & haue the remedy foꝛ their ſaide tythes oꝛ offerings in euery ſuche caſe in the ſpiritual courtes accoꝛding to the oꝛdinãce in the firſt part of thys act mẽtioned, & not otherwiſe: Anye thing herein expꝛeſſed to the contrary therof notwithſtãding. An. 32. H. 8. Cap. 7.

Judgements

Fynes.

Refuſe to ſet out.

Detayne.

Refuſe to pay

Spirituall court.

9 ¶ Sithẽ which act (*ſ. an. 27. H. 8. ca. 21. before. 6.*) diuers variances contencions and ſtrifes are newly riſẽ & growen betwene the ſayde perſõs vicars and curates, and the ſayd cytezens and inhabitantes touching the paiementes of their tythes oblacions and other dutyes by reaſon of certein woꝛdes and termes ſpecyfyed in the ſaide oꝛder, which are not ſo plainely and full ſette foꝛth, as is thought conuenient and mete to be, foꝛ appeaſing wherof, as well ẏ ſaid perſons vicars and curates, as the ſayd citezens and inhabitants haue compꝛomitted and put themſelfs to ſtande to ſuch oꝛder and decree touching the pꝛempylles, as ſhalbe made by the ſayde right reuerend father in GOD Thomas Archebiſchoppe of Cãterburye Metropolitane & pꝛymate of Englande, the ryght honorable ſir Tho. Wꝛiothesley knight, lord Wꝛiothesley and lord Chauncellour of Englãde, the right honorable Thomas Duke of Noꝛf. lorde treſourer of England, the ryght honoꝛable ſir Williã Pawlet knyght lord ſeint Johñ lord pꝛeſident of the counſaile and lord great mayſter of the kinges moſt honoꝛable houſhold the right honoꝛable ſir John Ruſſell knyght, lorde Ruſſell, and lorde pꝛyuye ſeale, the right honourable Edward Erle of Herteforde lorde great chaumberlaine of Englande, the right honourable John vicont lyſle high admirall of Englande, ſir Rychard Lyſter chief iuſtice of Englãd ſir Edwarde Mountaigue knyght chiefe Juſtice of ẏ commõ benche at Weſtminſter, & ſir Roger Cholmley knyght chief Barne of the eſcheker foꝛ a finall ende and concluſyon to be had and made touching the pꝛmiſſes foꝛ euer. And to the intent to haue a full peace and perfite ende betwene the ſaid parties their heires & ſucceſſours, touching the ſaid tithes oblacions and other dueties foꝛ euer Be it &c. that ſuch ende oꝛder and direction as ſhalbe made, decreed and concluded by the foꝛenamed Archebiſchoppe lorde and knightes oꝛ anye vi. of thẽ befoꝛe ẏ firſt day of March next enſuyng, of, foꝛ and cõcerning the paiments of the tithes oblaciõs and other duties within the ſayd ci-

London. Tythes.

Oꝛd

Cõp

Fines

Oꝛd

tie and the libertyes of the same and enrolled in the kynges high court of chauncerie of recozd, shall stand remaine and be as an act of parlement & shall bind aswel al citezens & inhabitantes of the saide cytie & liberties foz the tyme beyng, as the saide persons vicars curats and their successours foz euer, accozdyng to ỹ effect purpozt and entent of the sayd ozder & decree so to be made and inrolled. And that euerye persone denyeng to paye any of his oz their tithes oblacions oz other dutyes contrarie to the sayd decree so to be made, shall by the commaundement of the Waire of London foz the tyme beyng, and in his default oz negligence by the lozd chaunceller of Englād foz the tyme beyng be committed to pzison, there to remaine, til such time as he oz they haue agreed with the curate and curates foz his oz their sayd tythes oblacions and other dueties as is afoze saide. An. 37. H. 8. ca. 12.

10 ¶ Not onely the said acts made in the said. xxvii. and. xxxii. peres of the raigne of the said late kyng Henry the eight (*before. 5. &. 8.*) concerning true payement of tithes, and euerye article and bzaunche therin conteyned, shal abide and stand in their ful strength and vertue: but also be it. &c. that euery of the kinges subiects, shall from henceforth truely & iustly without fraude oz guyle, deuyde, set out, yelde and pay all maner of their pzedial tythes in their proper kynde as they rise and happe in such maner and fourme as hath been of ryght yelded and paide wythin fourty yeres next before ỹ making of this act, oz of ryght oz custome ought haue ben paide. And that no persone shall from henceforth take oz cary awaye any such oz lyke tithes whych haue ben yelded oz paide wythin the sayde fourty yeres oz of ryght ought to haue ben paid in the place oz places tithable of ỹ same before he hath iustly deuided oz set forth foz the tithe therof the tenth part of the same, oz otherwise agreed foz the same tithes with ỹ persō, vicare, oz other owner pzopzietozie oz fermour of the same tithes, vnder the paine of foz faiture of treble value of the tithes so taken oz caryed away. And be it. &c. that at al times whensoeuer and as often as the said pzedial tithes shal be due at the tithing tyme of the same, it to be lefull to euery partie to whome any of the sayd tithes ought to be paid oz his deputie, oz seruant, to viewe and se their saide tithes to be iustly & truly set forth and seuered from the. ir. parter and the same quietly to take & cary away. And if any person carye away his cozne oz haye, oz his other pzedial tithes before ỹ tithe therof be set forth oz willingly withdzaw his tithes of the same oz of suche other thynge wherof pzedial tithes ought to be paid, oz no stop oz let ỹ persō vicar pzopzietozie, owner oz other their deputies oz fermours to viewe take & cary awaye their tithes as is aboue sayd, by reason wherof the said tithe oz tenthe is lost, impaired, oz hurt, ỹ then vpon dre pzofe therof made, brefore ỹ spirituall iudge oz anye other iuge to whō hertofore he might haue made complaint, the partie so carieng away, withdzawing, letting oz stopping, shall paie the double value of the tenthe oz tithe so taken lost, withdzawen oz caryed away, ouer & besides the costes, charges and expēces of the sute in the same, the same to be recouered before the ecclesiasticall iuge, accozding to ỹ kyngs ecclesiasticall lawes. And be it. &c. that all & euery person which hath oz shal haue anye beastes oz other cattall tithable, going, feding, oz passturig in any wast oz comon ground, wher of the parish is not certainly knowē shall paie their tithes foz thincrease of the said cattal so going in ỹ sayde wast oz commō, to the person vicare

Agree.
Fozf.
3. Malew.
Pzedial.
Viewe.
Seuered.
Take.
Costes.
2. Malew.
Cattell.
Waste.
Comen.

pzioz

Owner & welth.

Discharged.

Waste.

Baren.

Tythes.

Pay.

Baren.
Waste.
Improued.

During.
7 yeres.
to pay.

Merchãdises
Bargayning.
Clothing.
Handy craft.
Arte.
Used.
Labourers.
Pay.

propr̃ietory, possessionarie owner or other their fermours or deputies of ẏ parish, hamlet, town or other place where the owner of ẏ said cattall inhabiteth or dwelleth. Prouyded alwayes, & be it. &c. ẏ no psõ shall bee sued or otherwyse cõpelled to yelde, giue or pay any maner of tithes for any manours lands tenements or hereditamentes, which by ẏ lawes and statutes of this realm, or by any pryuilesge or prescripcion are not chargeable with the paiment of any such tithes, or ẏ be discharged by anye cõposicion reall. Prouyded alwayes & be it. &c. ẏ all such barẽ heath or waste grouñd, other then such as be discharged for the paiment of tithes by acte of parlemẽt, which before this tyme haue laine baren & paid no tithes by reasõ of ẏ same barens, & now be or hereafter shall be emprooued & cõuerted into arrable ground or medow, shall frõ hencefoꝛth after thende and terme of. viii. yeres next after such emprouement fully ended & determined pay tithe for ẏ corne and hay, growing vpon the same, any thing in this acte to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding. Prouided alwaies & be it. &c. that if any such barrẽ, waste or heath grounde, hath before thys time been charged with the paiment of ani tithes, and that ẏ same be hereafter emprooued and conuerted into arrable grounde or medow, that thẽ the owner or owners therof, shall, during. viii. yeres next folowing, frõ and after the same emprouemẽt, pay such kind of tithe as was paid for the same before the said emprouement, any thing in this act to the contrarie in any wise notwithstanding. And be it. &c. that euery person exercising marchaũdises, bargaining & selling clothing handicraft or other arte or facultie, being such kind of persons, and in such places as hertofore wiñ this. xl. yeres haue accustomably used to pay such psonall tithes or of right ought to pay, other then such as ben comon day labourers shall yerely at or before the feast of Easter paye for his personal tithes, the tenth part of hys clere gaines, his charges and expenses according to hys estate, condicion or degre, to be therin abated, alowed, and deducted. Prouided alwaies, and bee it. &c. that in all such places where handicrafs men haue used to paie their tithes wythin this. xl. yeres, ẏ same custome of paiment of tithes to be observed and to continue, any thing in thys act to the contrary notwithstanding. And be it &c. that if any persone refuse to paie his personall tithes in forme aforesaid, that then it shall be lefull to the ordinary of the same dioces where ẏ party that so ought to pay the said tithes is dwelling, to call the same partie before him, and by his discreciõ to examine him by al lawfull & reasonable meanes other thẽ by ẏ parties owne corporall othe concernyng the true paiment of the said personall tythes. Prouided alwaies and be it. &c. that al & euery person & persons which by ẏ lawes or customes of thys realme ought to make or paie their offrings shall yerely frõ hencefoꝛth wel & truely cõtẽt & paye hys or their offringes to the person, vicare, proprietorye, or theyr deputies or theyr fermours of the parishe or parishes where it shall fortune or happen him or them to dwell or abyde. And that at suche viii. offring dais, as at any tyme here tofore within the space of. iiii. yeres last past, hath ben used and accustomed for the payment of the same, & in default therof to pay for their sayde offringes at Easter then next folowing. Prouided also & be it. &c. that this act or any thing therin cõteined shal not extend, to anye parish which stands vpõ & towards ẏ sea costes, ẏ cõmodities & occupieng whereof cõsisteth chiefly in fishing, & haue byre son therof used to satisfy their tithes by

by ſuche, but that all and euerye ſuch parſhe and parſhes ſhall hereafter paye their tythes accordyng to the lawdable cuſtōes, as they haue heretofore of auncient time wythin thys forty yeres, vſed and accuſtomed, and ſhall pay their offrynges as is aforeſayde. Prouyded alwayes and be it. &c. that thys acte or any thyng therein conteyned, ſhall not extende in anye wyſe to the inhabitantes of the cytie of London and Canterbu-
bury. rie, and the ſuburbes of the ſame, ne to anye other towne or place ẏ hath vſed to paie their tithes by their houſes, other wyſe, then they ought or ſhould haue done before the making of thys acte, any thing conteined in thys act to the contrary in any wyſe notwithſtanding.

And be it. &c. that if any perſon doe ſubtract or withdraw anye maner of tithes, obuencions, profites commo-
ings. dities or other dutyes before mencioned, or anye part of them contrarye to the true meanyng of thys acte, or of anye other act heretofore made, ẏ then the partie ſo ſubtractyng or wdrawing the ſame, may or ſhalbe cōuented and ſued in the kynges eccleſiaſticall court by the party frō whō the ſame ſhalbe ſubtracted or wythdrawē, to the intent the kings iudge eccleſiaſticall, ſhall and may then & ther. heare and determine the ſame accordyng to the kings eccleſiaſtical lawes. And that it ſhall not be lawfull vnto the perſon, vicare, proprietorie, owner or other their fermours or deputies, contrary to thys acte, to conuent or ſue ſuch withholder of tythes, obuencions or other duties aforeſaid before any other iudge then eccleſiaſtical. And if any archbyſhop biſhop chauncellour, or other iudge eccleſiaſtical giue anye ſentence in ẏ foreſayd cauſes of tithes, obuencios, fits, emoluments and other duties aforeſayd, or in any of them (and no appeale ne prohibicion hanging) the partie condemned doe not obey the ſayd ſentēce, that then it ſhalbe lawful to euery ſuch iudge eccleſiaſtical to excommunicate the ſaid partie, ſo as afore condemned and diſobeyeng in the which ſentence of excommunicacion of the ſayde partie excōmunicate wylfully ſtande and endure ſtil excommunicate by the ſpace of xl. dais nert after vpon denunciatiō and publicacyon therof in the pariſh church of the place or pariſh where ẏ partie ſo excommunicat is dwelling or moſt abiding, the ſaid iudge eccleſiaſticall may then at hys pleaſure ſignify to the kyng into hys court of chancery, of the ſtate and condicion of the ſayd partie ſo excommunicate and therupon to require proces excōmunicato capiendo to be awarded againſt euery ſuch perſō as hath ben ſo excommunicat. Be it. &c. ẏ if any partie at any time hereafter, for any matter or cauſe before rehearſed limitted or appointed by thys act, to be ſued or determined in the kynges eccleſiaſticall court or before the eccleſiaſticall iudge, do ſue for any prohibicion in any of the kinges courts where prohibicions before this time haue ben vſed to be graunted: That thē in euery ſuch caſe, the ſame, partie before anye prohibicion ſhall bee graunted to him or thē, ſhall bryng & deliuer to the handes of ſome of the Juſtices or iudges of the ſame court where ſuch partie demaunded prohibicion, the very true copy of the libel depending in the eccleſiaſticall court concernyng the matter wherfore the partie demaundeth the prohibicion, ſubſcribed or marked with the hand of the ſame partie: And vnder ẏ copy of the ſayde libell ſhalbe written the ſuggeſtion wherfore the party ſo demaundeth the ſaide prohibicion: & in caſe the ſaid ſuggeſtiō by two honeſt & ſufficient witneſſes at the leaſt, be not proued true in the court where ẏ ſaid prohibicion ſhalbe ſo graunted within.

Excōmunicat

Excōmunicato capiendo.

Prohibicion.

Libell.

Subſcrybed.

Suggeſtion.

2. witnes.

Monethes. within.vi.monethes next folowing after the sayd prohibicion shall be so grãted & awarded, that then the partie that is letted or hindred of hys or theyr suite in the ecclesiastical court by such prohibicion, shall vppon hys or their requeste & sute without delay

Consultacion haue a consultacion graunted in the same case in the court where the said prohibicion was granted, & shall also recouer double costes & damages against the prye that so pursued the said prohibicion, ỹ sayde costes & damages to be assigned or assessed by ỹ court where the said cõsultacõ shall

2. Costes & dam. be so graũted for whych costes & damages, the prye to whom they shall

Accion. be awarded may haue an accyon of det by bill, plaint or informacion in any of the kinges courtes of recorde, wherin the defendant shal not wage his or their law, nor haue any essoin or protection allowed or admitted. Prouyded alwayes, and be it enacted by the authoritie afore sayde, that thys act or any thing therein conteined, shall not extend to gyue any mi-

Spirituall iuge. nister or iudge ecclesiastycall, anye

Iurisdiccion. iurisdiction to hold plee of any matter cause or thyng being contrary or repugnant to, or against the effect, intent or meanyng of the statute of Westminster second the.v. chapiter

6. Statutes. the statutes of Articuli cleri, Circũspecte agatis: Sitna sedna, ỹ treatise De rege inconsulto, ne against ỹ statute of an.1.E.3. the.10. chapiter, or any of them, ne yet hold plee in a-

Kynges court ny matter wherof ye Kynges court of right ought to haue iurisdiccyon, any thyng herin contained to the cõtrary in ani wise notwithstandyng. Prouyded neuertheles, where hertofore such a custom hath ben in ma-

Wales. ny partes of Wales, that of suche catell and other goodes, as hath been

Mariages. geuen with the mariage of any parson, theyr tythes haue ben exacted and leuyed by the parsons & curates in those partyes, whyche custom be-

yng dissonant from any part of this realme, as it semed when the sayde countrey of Wales was through ciuill dissencion vnculted, for want of other sufficient profites that myght otherwyse grow to the curates and ministers there to haue ben for that time tollerable: so now the countrey being wel manured and husbanded, and that tythe is duely payd there, of corn, hay, wolle, and chese, and of other increase of all maner of cattell, as it is cõmonly in all other partes of thys realme, the same custome semes to be greuous and vnreasonable, specially where ỹ benefices are els sufficient for the finding of the said ministers and curates. That it be therfore enacted by thauctho[r]itye afore sayde, that from and after the fyrste day of Maye nert comming, no such tithes of mariage goods be exacted or required of anye person wythin the said dominion of Wales or marches of the same: Any thing in this act cõteined, or any other act, custome, prescription, had or made, to the contrary hereof notwithstãding. An.2.E.6.ca.13.

Wa

wal

Se Auowson.1. 3.10.
Dures.3. Prouision.16.19.
Monasteries.11. Ratstone.1.
Prohibition.1.2.Rome.4.

1 ¶ Tolle.

DE ceur q̃r parnõt outragious tolnet encoũter comen vsage du roial en la ville marchãde: Purauy ell q̃ si nul le face en la ville le roy m. que soit bailf a fee fermꝰ le roy prẽdra l fraunchise del marche en sa main. Et si soit auter vill, & ceo soit fayt p l sñr de mesme la vill, le roy le fra par mesme l'manner. Et sil soyt fait par l bailif sans le cõmaundement l'seignour, il rendra al pleintif, a tant pur l outragiouse prise cõe il auoit prise de luy, sil vst emporte son tolne, et il auera prison de.xl. iours. Des citeseins & des burges a que l roy en son

fra

Bay

fo

Jus

piere

piere ad graunt murage pur. lour
tuill encloser, & que tiel murage par-
nent autremẽt qui lour nest grant, &
doceo soyent atteintz: Pureu est q̃
ils pardent ceſ graunt de tout le tẽps
q̃ierra auenir, et serront en le greue
mercy le roy. M. 1. ca. 31.

Se Aliens. 5.
Allise. 6.
Faiers & mar-
kettes. 6.
Hull. 1.
Merchants. 1.
Mortmayn. 9.
Passage. 9.
Stanes. 1.
Wales. 32.
Weightes. 7.

Tonnage and pondage.
& Receiuours. 2. Tares. 31.

Townes.

FOr somuch as diuers & many hou
ses mesuages, & tenementes of ha
bitacions in ỹ townes of Notinghã,
Shrewelbury, Ludlow, Bridge-
north, Quinborow, Northamptõ, &
Glouceſter, now are & of long tyme
haue been in great ruine and decay,
and specyally in the pryncypall and
chiefe stretes there being, in ỹ which
chyefe stretes in tymes passed haue
been beautyfull dwellynge howses,
there well inhabited, whiche at thys
day muche parte thereof is desolate,
and voyde grounds, with pyttes sel-
lers, and vaultes, lyeng open and
vncouered, verye perylous for peo-
ple to go by in the nyght, without
leopardy of lyfe: whiche decayes are
to the great impouerisching and hyn-
derance of the same townes. For the
remedy wherof, it maye. &c. that yf
the owner or owners of anye suche
voyde and decayed houses or grõds
within the precinct of ỹ sayd townes
of Notingham, Shrewelbury, Lud-
low, Glouceſter, Bridgenorth, Qui-
borow, and Northampton, wythin
thre yeres nexte after proclamacion
therof be made by the mayres, shy-
riffes, and bayliffes of anye of the
said townes, by what name or names
so euer they be incorporated, in and
vppon anye suche vacande or decaied
howses and groundes in anye suche
townes as is aforesayd, & according
to this acte do not entre and suffici-
ently reedyfy and buyld the same de- Reedify.
cayed houses or voide grõdes, that
thẽ it shalbe lefull to the lorde, of whõ Lord.
such vacand grõdes or decaied hou-
ses bẽ or shalbe holden, to entre im- Entre.
mediatly after the said thre yeres ex-
pyred, and to haue the same grõdes
to them & their heyres or succeſſours
for euer. So ỹ the sayd lordes do suf-
ficiently reedyfy & buyld the same va Reedify.
cant or voyde grõndes, wherein he
or they may entre by thys acte, with-
in thre yeres nexte and immediately 3. yeres.
folowyng the determinacion of the
former. iiii. yeres, in the which the
owners ought to haue entred, reedy-
fyed & builded the same, by vertue of
this act. And if suche lordes as maye
entre by this act do not enter, & wel &
sufficietli reedify & build ỹ same void
& decayed howses and groundes, in
their said thre yeres to them limitted
by thys act: that then it shalbe lefull Mayer &c.
to the mairs, shirifs, baillifs, & comi-
naltye of the sayd townes, by what
name or names soeuer they be incor-
porated, and their succeſſours for the
time being immediatly after ỹ sayde
iii. yeres expired, to entre into euery Entre.
such voyd or decayed grõds or hou-
ses, & the same groundes or ground
to hold and retein wout interrupcõ
to them & theyr succeſſours for euer,
clerely discharged of al rents going Discharged.
out of ỹ same, as wel agaynſt ỹ lord
or lordes, of whom suche grounde or
grounds be holden, as al other, so ỹ
alwayes the same mayres, shiriffes,
baylliffs, or cominaltie, or theyr suc-
ceſſours for ỹ tyme beyng, do well &
sufficiently reedyfy & build the same Reedify.
grõd or grõndes, wherin they may
so entre by thys act, wtin thre yeres, 3. yeres.
nexte & immediatly folowing ỹ deter-

mination

minacion of ꝯ former thre yeres, in ꝯ which ꝯ aforesaid lords, of whō such groūd or groūds were holdē, should or ought to haue entred reedyfied & builded ꝯ same. And in case the saide maires, shirifs baillifs & cominalty or their successors for ꝯ tyme beyng, do not entre & sufficiētly reedifie and build ꝯ same void or decaid houses or groūdes, in forme aforesaid wīn the said terme of thre yeres, according to thys act: ꝯ then it shalbe lefull to the First owner. First owner & owners of such decaide & void grounds, their heires or successors immediatly after ꝯ same. iii. yeres erpired, in to ꝯ same ground & grounds to reentre, & thē to retein to Reenter. thē theyr heyres or successors, as in their first estate, anye thing in thys act to ꝯ contrary notwithstandyng. Prouided alwayes ꝯ this act nor anye thing therin cōteined, be in ani wise prejudiciall or hurtfull to anye person or persons, beyng at the tyme of the sayd proclamacion made vnder the age of one and twentie yeres, or to any woman couert baron, or any Wyfe. person or person, beyng in prison or Imprisi. beyonde the sea in the kings warres or his other lawfull affaires during such times as such person or persons shall be within age, couert baron, in prison, or beyonde the sea, so that the same person or persons, after he or they be come to full age, or beyng not couert baron, out of prison, and come againe within thys realm, wīn thre yeres next ensuing do reedify the same houses so decayed. An. 27. H. 8. ca. 1.

2 ¶ Forasmuch as there haue ben in time past diuers and many beawtifull houses of habitacion within ꝯ Houses. walles and liberties of the cities, boroughes, and townes of York, Lincolne, Caunterbury, Couentrie, Townes. Bathe, Chichester, Salesburye, Winchester, Bristow, Scarburgh, Yerforde, Colchester, Rochester, Portesmouth, Poole, Linne, Feuersham, Worcester, Stafford, Buckingham, Pontfret, Grātham, Exceter, Ipswich, Southāpton, great Yermouth, Drenk. great Wicōbe, Gulford, Elfredford, Kyngston vpō Hull, Newcastell vppon Tine, Beuerely, Bedford, Leycester, and Barwik, and now are fallen down, decayde, and at thys daye remayne vnreedifyed, and do lye as desolate & vacant groundes, many of thē nygh adioining to ꝯ high stretes, replenished wyth muche vnclennes & filth, with pittes sellers and dawtes lieng open and vnconered, to the great peryll and daunger of thinhabitantes and other the kynges subiectes passing by the same: and some howses be feble & very lyke to fall downe, daūgerous to passe by, which decays are to the great impouerishing, & hynderāce of the same cities, boroughes and townes. Ie may. &c. that yf any person or persons, or bodies politike beyng owners or possessioners of any such desolate or voide groundes, or that haue ben at anye tyme within. xxv. yeres, immediatly past before ꝯ xii. day of Apull, in the. xxxi. yere of his maiesties reigne, builded for houses of habitacion, or of anye other house or houses of habitacion, nowe or hereafter beyng in decay, and not fully fallen down, within the lybertes or precinctes of any of the sydcyties boroughes or townes, do not sufficiētly reedify build and repaire or cause to be reedifyed builded and repaired ꝯ sayd desolate void groūds or decaide houses conuenient for habitacion and dwellyng within three yeres next after proclamacion therof to be made in or vppon the same voyde ground or groundes decayed house or houses by ꝯ mayers, shirifs baillifs, or other head officers of euery of the said cities, boroughes or townes, by what name or names so euer they be incorporated, euerye of them within ꝯ precinct of their own auctor-

auctoritie, that than it shall be lawfull to the lorde or lordes, of whom suche desolate voide groundes, or decayd or ruynous houses ben holden after the sayde three yeres expyred, to entre into the same, and to haue the same groundes or houses to them and to theyr heyres and successours, to their owne proper vses for euer, so that the sayde lord or lordes so entring by auctoritie of this acte, do sufficiently reedify builde and repaire the same voyde groundes or decayde houses within .ii. yeres next and immediatly folowing the determinacion of the said three yeres. And in case such lord or lordes as may entre by thys acte, do not entre and well and sufficiētly reedify buyld or repaire the same void groundes or decayd howses wythin the saide .ii. yeres, to them limitted by this act: that than it shall be lawfull to all suche person or persons, or bodies politike, as shall than haue any rent charge going seuerally out of anye of the saide voide ground or groundes, or decayde house or houses in any of the said cities boroughes or townes immediatly after the sayde two yeres expired, to entre into the same, and to haue the same voyde grounds or decayed houses to them, theyr heyres or successours for euer, to theyr owne proper vse: so that the said person or persons, or bodyes politike, hauyng the saide rent charge, entring by auctoritie of thys acte, do sufficiently builde, reedyfie & repaire the same desolate and voyde ground or grounds, or decayed house or houses within one yere nexte and immediatly folowyng the determinacion of the sayd two yeres, to the said lord or lordes appointed by this act. And in case such person or persons, or bodies politike, hauyng the saide rents charges, as maye enter by this acte, do not enter, and well and sufficiētly reedifie, builde, and repaire the same voyde groundes or decayed howses, within the sayd one yere to them appointed by vertue of thys acte: that than it shalbe lawful to the mayres, shyriffes, baylyffes, or comminaltie or other head officers of the sayde cities, boroughes and townes by what name or names so euer they be incorporate, or theyr successours, euerye of them within the limittes of theyr auctho̅rities, immediatly after the sayd yere expired into euery such desolate or voyde groundes decayed or ruynous howses to entre, & the same groundes and houses & euery of thē, to holde and enioy to them and theyr successours for euer clerely discharged of all rent goyng out of the sayd groundes or howses, aswell against the sayde lorde or lordes, as al person or persōs, or bodies politike, hauing any suche rent or rentes, as before is sayde, so that the same mayres, shyryffes, bayliffes and comminalty, or other head officers as is aforesaid, or theyr successors for the tyme beyng, do reedyfy, build or repaire, or cause to be reedifyed, builded, & repayred, ỹ same groūd and groundes, house or houses, wi̅n thre yeres next & immediatly folowing the determinacio̅ of the said yere, to such perso̅ or persons or bodies politike that shal haue any such rent as is aforesayd. And in case the said maires, shyriffes, baylyffes, cōminalty or other head officers, as is aforesaid, or theyr successours, do not enter & reedyfie, build, & repayre the same voide grounde or grounds, or decayed house or houses, in fourm beforesaid, wi̅n the said terme of thre yeres, after theyr saide entre, that thē it shalbe lawful to the first owner or owners possessioner or possessioners of suche voyde ground or groundes, or decayed house or houses, theyr heires or successours, immediatly after the sayde three yeres to the saide maires, shiriffes, bayliffes, cōminaltie, or other head officers, as is afore limitted, expired, into ỹ same groūd or

Mayers &c.

Entre.

3. yeres.

Repayre.

First owner.

Inter. or groũdes, house or houses, to reenter, & the same to retaine to thẽ, their heyres, or successours, as in their first estate: any thyng conteyned in this preſẽt act to the contrary notwĩstanding. Prouyded alwayes, ỹ this present act, nor any thing therin cõteyned, be in any wise prejudicial or hurtful to any persõ or persõs, being at the time of the sayd proclamacion made vnder the age of.xxi. yeres, or to any woman being maried, or to any persõ or persõs being in prison, or beyond the sea in the kinges warres, or in his other lawful affaires during such time as suche person or persons shalbe within age, maried, in prison, or beyond the sea: so ỹ the same persõ or persons, after he or they shal come to the age of.xxi. yeres, or beyng not maried, out of prison, or come again within this realm, within thre yeres nexte ensuyng, do reedyfie the same desolate or voyde groũdes, or repaire ỹ decayed houses. An.32.H.8.ca.18.

Except.

3 Cān.32.H.8.ca.19. a like act is made (almost word for worde to this last act) concernīg the repayring of the boroughes and townes of Shafton, Shireburne, Byrport, Dorchester, and Weimouth within the countie of Dorset, and ỹ boroughes and townes of Plimmouth, Plynton, Barstable, Tauistock, & Dartmouth, within the countye of Deuonshyre, and the boroughes and townes of Launceston, Lyskerde, Leskathiel, Bodman, Truru, and Helston within the county of Cornwal, and the boroughes and townes of Bridgewater, Taunton, Somerton, and Ilchester, within the coũty of Somers. and the borough of Maldon in the county of Esser, and also the borough & shire towne of Warr̃ in the county of Warr̃.

4 CFor as much as in times past diuers and many beautifull houses of habitacion haue been wythin the walles and lyberties of the cytie of Caunterbury, the citie of Rochester, the boroughes and townes of Stafforde, and greate Grimesby in the countye of Lincolne, the towne of Cambridge in the countye of Cambridge, the borough or towne of Derby in the coũty of Derby, ỹ borough or towne of Gilford in the county of Surr̃, the towne of Dunwich in the countye of Suff. the boroughes or townes of ỹ synke portes with their members, the towne of Lewes in the county of Suſſer, and the towne of Buckingha in the countye of Buckingha, whych now are fallē downe decayed, and at thys tyme remayne vnreedified, lyeng as desolate and voyde groundes, and many of them adioyning nygh vnto ỹ hygh stretes replenished with much ordure, filth, and vncleanelle, wt pittes, sellers, & vaultes lyeng open and vncouered, to the great peryll and daunger of al the inhabitātes and other the kinges subiectes passyng by the same, and some houses be very weake and feble ready to fal downe, & be very daungerous to passe by, to the great decay and hinderāce of the saide cityes, boroughes, townes, & synke portes. It may therfore be enacted. &c. that yf any person or persons, or bodyes politike, being owners or possessioners of any such desolate or voide groũds that at anye tyme within.xiii.yeres nert before the making of this acte, haue been buylded for houses of habitacion, or for anye house or houses of habitacīō now or hereafter beyng in decay and not fully fallen downe, within the lybertyes and precinctes of any of the said boroughes, townes & places, do not sufficiently reedyfy, buylde, and repayre, or cause to bee reedyfyed, builded, and repaired the sayd desolate voyde groũdes & decayed houses cõuenient for habitacion & dwelling, within two yeres nert after proclamacīō to be made in or vpō the same voide ground or groundes,

Cant. Roch. Staff. Grym. Camb. Derby Fylford Dunw. S. Ports Lewes Buck. Decay. Reedify. Poſſeſſ. 45. yeres within 2 yeres

decayed

decayed house or houses, by ỹ maires aldermen, & burgesses or other head officers within the precincte of theyr owne auctorities: that then it shall be lawfull for the chiefe lord or lords immediate, of whom suche desolate & voyd grounds decayed & ruinous houses be holden after the sayde two yeres be expired to enter into ỹ same & to haue the same groundes or houses with the curtelage, backsyde, & gardeine adioining to the same, yf they be of the inheritance of the owner or owners of the sayde decayed howse or grounde, and excede not one acre of ground, to them & to their heires or successours, or to their own proper vse for euer, so that the sayde lord or lordes immediate entryng by the auctoritie of this act, do sufficiētly reedifye, build or repaire the same voide grounde or decated houses wīn two yeres & an halfe next & immedyatly folowing the determinatiō of ỹ forsayde first two yeres. And in case suche lord or lordes, as maie enter by this act, do not enter & well & sufficyently reedyfye, builde, or repayre the same voyde groundes or decayed houses within the said two yeres and an halfe to them limitted by this act. Or if suche lorde or lordes immediate, as may enter by this acte do sufficiētlye reedifye, builde and repaire the same voyde groūdes or decated houses, wīn the said two yeres & an halfe to thē limitted, & after they, their heires or successours suffer the same houses or voide groūdes to fal in ruine & decay & do not build or reedifie the same sufficiently within two yeres, & an halfe of suche ruine or decaye: that than it shalbe lefull to al person or persōs or bodies politike, as shall thā haue any rēt charge iointley or seuerally goynge out of the sayd voyde ground or groūdes, or decayed house or houses, in any of the sayde cities boroughes townes or places immediately after the said two yeres & an halfe expired to enter into ỹ same, & to haue to such of them, their heires & successours, to their own proper vse, as shal so build the sayde voide groundes or decayed houses, by auctoritie of this acte, the same voide groundes or houses with the curtilage, backside & gardein adioynyng to the same, if they be of the inheritance of the owner or owners of the sayd decayed house or groūd, & excede not in quantitie one acre of ground discharged of al rēts goinge out of the same groūdes or houses as wel against the sayd lord & lords immediate as al other person or persons or bodies politike, hauinge any rente or rentes charges or rent secke out of the same other than the fee ferme of ỹ saide citie, borough, towne or place, or some parcel therof, so ỹ the sayd pson or persōs, or bodies politike hauig the said rent charge, entering by the autoritie of this acte do sufficientlye reedifie, builde & repaire ỹ same desolate & voyde ground or groūds, or decayed house or houses, wīn one yere & thre quarters next and immediatly folowing the determinacion of ỹ said two yeres & an halfe to the said lorde or lords immediat appointed by this act. And in case suche persō or persōs or bodies politike hauinge any of the saide rentes charges as may enter by this acte, do not enter & well & sufficiently reedifie, builde or repaire the same voyde groūdes or decayed houses, within one yere & three quarters to thē appointed by vertue of this act or if they or any of thē hauinge suche rent charge & that may enter by thys act, do sufficiently build & repaire the same voide ground or groūds, or decayed house or houses wīn the saide one yere & iii. quarters to them limited, and after they their heires or successours, suffer the same voide groūde or grounds, house or houses to fall in ruine & decaye & do not builde or reedifie the same sufficiently within one yere & thre quarters after such ruin

Entre. Proper vse. Discharged. 1. pere. 3. quarters. Reedify. Not reedify. Decay.

Mayre. Officers.

to decay: ỹ than it shalbe lefull to the maires, aldermē & burgesses, & other ỹ head officers of the saide cities, boroughes, townes, & places by what name or names so euer they be incorporated & their successours & euerye of thē wiin the limittes of their auctorities immediatly after ỹ said yere and .iii. quarters expired, into euerye such desolate & voide grounds decaied or ruinous houses, to enter & to haue hold, & enioy to thē & their successors for euer, to their owne vses, ỹ same groūdes or houses & euery of thē, w̄ the curtylages, gardeins, & backsyde to the same, if they be of thinheritāce of the owner or owners of ỹ saide decayed house or groūd, & excede not in quantitie one acre of grounde clerely discharged of al rēts goinge out of ỹ same groundes or houses, as well against ỹ said lord or lords immediate as al other person or persōs or bodies politike, hauing such rent charge or rent secke as before is said, other thā the fee ferme of ỹ said citie, borough towne or place, or parcel therof. So that the same maires, aldermen, and burgesses or other head officer as is afore said or their successours for the time beinge, do reedyfy, builde, or repaire, or cause to bee reedified, builded or repaired the same grounde or groundes house or houses wiin three yeres next & immediatelye folowing ỹ determinatiō of the said yere & .iii. quarters limitted or appointed to suche person or persons, or bodies politike, ỹ haue or shall haue any rente as is afore said: And in case the sayde maires, aldermē & burgesses or other head officers as is afore saide, or their successours, do not entre & reedyfye build & repaire the same voide groūd or groūdes, decayed house or houses in fourme afore sayd, wythin the said terme of three yeres after theyr sayde entre, or if they sufficiently reedyfye, builde & repaire the same void groūd or groūdes, or decayed house or hou-

Entre. Own vses. Reedify. Not reedify. 3. yeres.

ses, wiin the sayde thre yeres to them limitted by this acte, & after they or theyr successors, suffer ỹ same house or houses, voide groūd or groūdes to fall in ruine & decay, & do not builde & reedifie the same sufficientlye wiin iii. yeres after suche ruine or decay, ỹ than it shalbe lefull to the first owner or owners, possessour or possessours, of such voide ground or groūdes decayed house or houses, theyr heyres or successours, immediatly after the said three yeres to the said maires aldermen & burgesses, & other head officers as is afore limitted, expired, into the same houses, groūd or groūds curtilages, gardeines, & backesides to enter, & the same to retaine to them their heires & successours, as in theyr first estate, anye thynge conteyned in this present acte to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided alway, that this act or any thing therin conteyned, bee not in any wise hurtefull or prejudiciall to any person or persons being at the time of the sayde proclamacion made vnder the age of .xxi. yeres, or being feme couert or in prison or beyonde the sea in the kynges warres, or in his other leful affaires or to any person or persōs, not being than of hole and perfect memory, during the time that suche person or persons shall bee within age, maried, in prison or of no perfecte memorye, or beyonde the sea, so that the same person or persons, theyr heyres or successours, after that he or they come to theyr full age of .xxi. yeres, or bee vnmaried, out of prison, or come againe within this realme, or bee of hole and perfect memory, within .iii. yeres then next ensuing, do reedyfye the same desolate or voyde groundes or repaire the sayde decayed houses. An. 33. H. 8. ca. 36.

Ent. Not. dicta. Pro. Wife. Imp. Not. mem.

5 ¶ An. 35. H. 8. ca. 4. a lyke act is made (almoste word for word to this laste act) for the repayring of ỹ town of Shrewesbury in the county of Sa-

lop,

lop, the citie of Chester in the coũtye of Chester, the towne of Ludlow in the coũty of Salop, Hauerford west in the county of Hauerford in south wales, the town of Pembroke tenby in the county of Pẽbroke, the towne of Karmerdyn in the county of Karmerdin, the towne of Woũtgomery, in the county of Woũtgomery, Cardiffe, Swanelle, Cowbridge, Newe Radnor, and Presteend in the county of Radnor, the towne of Brecknoke in the county of Brecknok, and the towne of Monmouth in the countye of Monmouth, the towne of Maldon in the countye of Esser, the townes of Abargauenny, Uske, Carlion, & Newport in the coũty of Monmouth the townes of Lancaster, Preston, Lyrepole, & Wygan in the countye Palantine of Lancaster.

6 That anye person or persons which do now inhabite and dwel, or hereafter shall inhabite or dwell in the countrey any where, or countye within this realme of Englande out of any of the sayde cities boroughes, townes corporate, or market towns from and after the feaste of saint Michael tharchangell nert commynge, shall not sell or cause to be solde by retayle, any wollen cloth, lynnen clothe haberdashe wares, Grocerye wares, mercery wares, at, or within anye of the sayde cities, boroughes townes corporate, or market townes, or within the suburbes or libertes of the said cities boroughes, townes corporate and market townes within this said realme of Englande (excepte it bee in open fayres) vppon payne to forfayte and lose for euery tyme so offendyng the somme of .vi. shyllynges eyghte pence, and the hole wares so solde, profered, and offered to be solde, contrary to the fourme, intent, and effecte of this present acte as aboue is sayde, the one moytie of all whiche forfaitures, to bee to the vse of our sayde soueraigne Lorde and Ladye, the kinge and Queenes maiestyes and the other halfe to hym or theym that shall seaze and sue for the same in anye of the Kynge and Queenes courtes of recorde, by bill, plainte, accion of debte, informacion, or otherwyse wherein no essoigne, protection or wager of lawe, shalbe had or allowed. Prouided alwaye, that this acte shal not in anye wyse extend nor be hurtfull to any person or persons, that bynge anye of the sayde wollen cloth lynnen clothe, haberdashe, Grocery, Mercerye ware, or wares, to any of the sayde cities, boroughes, townes corporate, or market townes, to bee sold, or cause to be solde by whole sale, in grosse, and not by retayle but they and euery of them may lawfully sell the same, in as large and ample maner, fourme, and condicion by whole sale in grosse and not by retayle, as they and euery of them myght haue done at anye tyme or tymes before the makynge of this acte. Anye thynge herein to the contrary notwithstandynge. Prouided alwaye, that it is present act shal not extende to anye person or persõs ẏ now dwel or inhabite in the cũtrey or hereafter shall dwell or inhabyte out of anye of ẏ sayd cities boroughes townes corporate, or Markette townes, but that they, and euery of them, at anye tyme hereafter, when they or anye of them shall bee free of anye the guyldes or liberties of anye the sayde cities, boroughes, townes corporate, or markette townes, and dwell or inhabite wĩ any of ẏ same cities, boroughes, townes corporate or market towres, that they and euery of them so beynge free, shall and maye sell or cause to be solde, any of the wares aforesayde, by retale, in as ample and large maner, as they and euery of them might haue done beyng free of the sayde Cities, boroughes, and townes aforesayde, before the makynge of this acte. Anye

Cloth.

Sell.

Ingrose.

Gyldes.

Liberties.

Retaile.

clause or article in this act to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouyded alwayes, and be it. &c. that it shalbee lawfull to all persons, to sel or cause to bee solde by retayle or otherwyse, all maner of cloth lynnen or wollen of theyr owne makynge, in euery citie borough, towne corporate, and market towne within this Realme, as freely and frankely as they might haue done before the makyng of this acte. Any thinge in the same conteined to the contrary hereof notwithstandynge. Prouyded alwaye, that this acte or anye thinge therin conteined, shall not bee preiudiciall or hurtefull to the liberties, and priuileges of the vniuersities of Cambridge and Oxford or either of them. Any thynge in this acte heretofore mencioned to the contrary notwithstandinge. An. 1. & 2. P. et M. Capitulo. 7.

Retaile. Own making Liberties. Vniuersities.

Se Addicion. 1.
Alehowses. 1. 2.
Aliens. 3. 4.
Apparell. 7.
Appzowments. 2.
Armour. 8.
Bochers. 2.
Cozdiners. 13. 20.
Cozoners. 3.
Counterfeting of letters. 1.
Cowpers. 1.
Crosbowes. 2. 3.
Dette. 1.
Drapry. 33. 43. 56
Eschetours. 10. 11
Execucion of statutes. 3.
Forstallers. 5.
Franchises. 2. 20
Husbandry in al
Furrour. 3. 17.
Justices in eire. 1.
Justice of Assise 3. 11.
Inrolmentes. 2. 3.
Iust. of peace. 12.
Labourers. 14.
Lynne. 1.
Liueries of cõpanye. 7. 16.
London. 2. 4.
Mainprise. 7.
Merchant. 7. 17.
Money. 30.
Mortmayne. 9.
Muskers. 1.
Norwiche. 3. 4.
Passage. 4.
Puison prisoners. &c. 8.
Ople. 1.
Playes and games. 2.
Robbery. 2.
Shepe. 2.
Staple. 3.
Vacabondes. 2. 7.
Viteiles. 31. 14.
Vnion. 1.
Wales. 16. 28. 32.
Weightes. 34.
Wines. 23.
Wolles. 33.

Trauers to office.

Se Escheto. 3. 4.
6. 7. 9. 12. 15.
Husbandry. 4. 5.
Parlament. 11.
Patentes. 13. 15.
Residens. 2.
Riottes. 3.
Treason. 20.
Vacabundes. 2.

Treason.

PAr ceo que diuerses opinõe ont esses deuant ces heures que cas doit estre adiuge treason quel cas le Roy a la requeste des seignours & du comẽ ad fait declarissement en le maner que ensuit. s. quant home face cõpasser ou imaginer la mort nostre seignour le Roy, madame sa cõpaign ou de lour fits eisne & heire, ou si hõe violat la compaigne le roy, ou leisne file le roy nient marie, ou compaign leisne fits et heire le Roy ou si home leue guerre encountre nostre seignour le roy en son roialme, ou soit eidante as enemies nostre dit seignour le roy en son roialme, as eux donant eide & comfort en son roialme ou per aillours, & de ceo prouablement soit attaint de ouert fait p gẽts de lour cõdiciõ. Et si hõe contreface le grande seale, ou le priuie seale le Roy, ou sa money, & si home apport faux money en cest roialme countrefayt au money dengleterre si come la money appelle lushburgh,, ou auters semblables a la dit mony dengleterre, sachant la money estre faux, pur marchander ou paymẽt faire en deceite nostre dit seignour le roy et de son people. Et si home tuast le Chauncellor, Treasourer, ou Justice nostre seignour le Roy del vn banke ou del auter, iustices en eire ou dalsise, et touts auters iustices assignez doier et terminer, esseantes en lour places faisantes lour office. Et fait assauoir que en les cases suisnoimes doit estre adiudge treason qui serrẽt a nostre seignour le roy, et sa roial maiestie, et de tiel treason la forfayture des escheates appertiẽt a nostre seignour, sibien des terres & tenementes

mentes tenus dauters, come de luy meſmes. Et oueſque ceo il ad vn auter maner de treaſon. s. quant vn ſeruant tue ſon maiſter, vn femme qui tue ſon baron, ou quant home ſecular ou de religion tue ſõ prelat, a qui il doit foy & obedience. Et tiel maner de treaſõ done forfaitur des eſcheatz a chelcun ſeignour de ſon fee propre. Et pur ceo q̃ pluſours auters caſes de treaſon ſemblables purront eſcheer en temps aueigner & queur home ne purra penſer, ne declarer en preſent aſſentus eſt, que ſi auter cas ſuppoſe treaſõ ou q̃ neſt eſpecifie paramont aueigne de nouel deuant aſcuns Juſtices de oeergent les iuſtices ſans aller a iugement de treaſon, tanque per deuaunt le Roy & ſon parlament ſoit le cas monſtre & declare, le quele le doit eſtre adiudge treaſon ou auter felonie. Et ſi per cas aſcun home de ceſt roialm chiuache arme diſconue, ou ſecretement oue gentes darmes, contre aſcun autre pur luy tuer ou deſcobber, ou pur luy prendre ou reteiner tanq̃ il face fyne ou raunceon, ou pur ſa deliuerance auer, neſt pas lentencion le roy ne de ſon counſeille que en tiel cas ſoit adiudge treaſon, eins ſoit adiuge felonie ou treſpas ſolonq̃ la ley de la terre auncienmẽt vſe & ſolonq̃ ceo que le cas demande. Et ſi en tiel cas ou auter ſemblable deuant ces heures aſcuns Juſtices tient aiuge treaſon et par cell cauſe, les terres & tenementes ount eſte deuenus en la maine le Roy come forfaites eient les chiefes ſeignours du fee lour eſcheates des tenementes de eur tenus, les quels que les tenemẽtes ſoient en la main le roy ou dautri per don ou en auter maner ſauant toutz foits a noſtre ſeignour le roy lan, & le waſt, & les forfaiturz des chatelx queur a luy apperteignoient en les caſes ſuiſnoſmes. Et que briefs de ſcire facias deuers les terres tenants ſoient grauntes en tiel cas, ſans auter originall & ſans allowes la protecciõ noſtre ſeignour le roy en la dit ſuite: et que de les terres queur ſont en la maine le roy ſoient briefs grauntes as biſcountes des counties la ou les terres ſoient douſſer en la maine le Roy, ſãs auter delaye. Anno. 25. Edwardi tercij Capitulo. 2.

2 ¶ Le roy defende eſtreitement as touts maners des gents ſur peine de forfaire ceſt qui ils purront forfaire deuers luy en cors et en biens que nul deſore face ne recompiſe per voye dconq̃ celles riote et rumour, nauters ſemblables. Et ſi nully le face, & ceo proue duement, ſoit fait de luy cõe de trayteur au roy, et ſon dit roialme. Anno. 5. R. 2. capitulo ſerto. This riote, rumour & aſſembles here ſpoken of, be intended of inſurrecciõns as appereth by this ſtatute, & by the ſtatute of. 5. R. 2. Capitulo. 5. therfore ſe theſe two ſtatutes at large in the great boke of ſtatutes. Riotes. Inſurreccion

3 ¶ An. 11. R. 2. ca. 4. it was made treaſon to ſue to breke any thing in ỹ parlament. But after. Anno. 2. H. 4. ca. 22. it was enacted that none ſholo be greued for ſuing contrary to that act in. 11. R. 2. ca. 4.

4 ¶ Que nul iuſtice eit poiar de render iugement dauter cas de treaſon ne en auter maner q̃ ils nauoient deuant le commencement de ceſt preſent plament. Anno. 11. R. 2. Capitulo. 4.

5 ¶ An. 21. R. 2. ca. 3. 4. & 20. certaine thynges were made treaſon, but this parlament was repelled by An. 1. H. 4. ca. 3.

6 ¶ A nul temps a veignir aſcun treaſon ſoit adiuge autrement que nul ne faiſt ordines per eſtatute en temps de ſõ noble aiel l' roy Edward tierce qui dieu aſſoile. An. 1. H. 4. capitulo. 10.

7 ¶ An. 8. H. 6. ca. 6. burninge of houſes by them that layde bylles to appoint money to bee layde in a certaine place was made treaſon. But Burning of howſes.

it is repelled by. An.1. M.1. cessione, as appeareth here folowing.20.

Wales.

8 ¶An.20.H.6.ca.3. it was enacted to endure for.6. yeres ꝑ ꝑ takyng of ꝑ psõs, or goods of certain psõs by welchemen in Wales, or in the marches was treason. And after An.27.H.6.ca.4.ꝑ acte was made to endure to the nert parlament, and then to expire.

Coyne.

9 ¶For as much as by the kyngs sufferance diuers coigne of golde and sylner whiche bee not of the kynges proper coigne of Englande, bee currant in paiment within this realme dyuers and many euyll disposed psõs perceuyng that the forgynge and coũterfetynge of such coignes is neither felonye nor treason, presume and take vppon theim for theyr singuler auaile and profite, to counterfait and forge suche coignes, to the great hurte and prejudice as well of the kyng our soueraigne Lorde, as to the hurte of all the Kynges subiectes. It is therfore ordeyned and establysshed by auctorite of the sayde parlament, that the counterfetting and forgyng of euery such coigne be adiudged Treason, as it is of the counterfetynge of the proper coigne of the kynge of this realme. An.4.H. 7.ca.18.

Forgeing.

Counterfetting

Poysoning.

10 ¶An.22.H.8.ca.9. poisoning was made treason, and that the offendours shoulde bee boyled to death and should not haue theyr clergye, ꝛ that iustices of peas myght enquire therof, and of counterfetynge of coin of outwarde realmes, and make proces by Capias only, and that Iustices of Assise might heare and determyne that treasõ by poisoning as the counterfeatyng of suche coine, and ꝑ lãds of thoffeders by poysoning to eschete to the lordes. But An.1. E.6.ca.12. And An.1.M.1.cessione these treasons be repelled.

Clergy.
Iust. of p.
Counterfaiting.
Iustices.
Proces.

Eschete.

11 ¶An.26.H.8. Cap.13. it was made treason to wishe, wyll, or deꝛyre by words or writing, or by craftie imagine, inuent practise or attempt anye bodelye harme to the Kyng or Queene, or theyr heyres apparaunt, or deprime them of the dignite, tytle, or name of theyr royall estates, or to Croin publyshe by writynge or wordes the king to bee heretike, scismatike, tyrant, infideli, or vsurpour of the crwone, or to deteine fro the king for tresses, shyppes, or munnicions of warre, that the offendours shoulde not haue sanctuary. But this acte was repelled by.1. E.6.ca.12. and Repe by.1.M.1.cessione.

12 ¶If any of the kynges subiects denizens or other, do cõmit or practise out of the limittes of this realme in any outward parties, any suche offences, which by this act are made, parti or heretofore haue bee made treason, that then such treasons what so euer they bee, or where so euer they shall happen so to be done or cõmitted shal be inquired, ꝛ presented by the othes Othe of.xii. good and lawfull men, vpon Inqu good ꝛ probable euidence ꝛ witnesse in suche shyre and countye of thys realme and before such persons, as it shall please the kynges highnesse to appointe by cõmissiõ vnder his great seale in like maner ꝛ fourme as treasons committed within this realme, haue bẽ vsed to be inquired of, ꝛ presented, ꝛ that vpõ euery inditemẽt ꝛ presentmẽt foundẽ and made of any suche treasons, and certified into the Certi kinges benche, lyke proces and other proc circũstance shal be there had ꝛ made against the offenders, as if the same treasons so presented had be lawfully found to bee done and commytted within the limittes of this realme. And that al proces of outlary hereaf ter to bee made and had within thys realme, against any offenders in treasõ, beynge resiaunt or inhabited out of the limittes of this realme, or in anye of the parties of beyond the sea, at ꝑ time of ꝑ outlary pronoũced against the,

thē shalbe as good & as effectuall in the lawe to al intentes & purposes, as if suche offenders had be resident and dwellinge wyn this realme at ỹ time of such proceſſe awarded, & outlarye pronoūced. And be it. &c. ỹ euerye offeder & offeders being hereafter lawfully conuicte of anie maner of highe treasōs by presētmēt, cōfessiō, verdyt or proceſſe of outlary, according to ỹ due course & custome of the common lawes of this realme, shall lose & forfaite to the kyngs highnes his heires & succeſſours, al such lādes, tenemēts & hereditaments, which any such offender or offēders shall haue of anye estate of inheritance in vse or possession, by any ryghte, title, or meanes wyn this realme of Englande, or elswhere wyn any the kyngs dominiōs at the time of any such treason cōmitted, or anye tyme after. Sauing to euery person & persons, their heires & succeſſours, other then the offenders in anye treasōs their heires & succeſſours, & such person and persons, as claime to anye thir vses, all suche rightes, titles, interestes, possessiōs, leases, rētes, offices & other profites, which they shal haue at the day of cōmitting such treasōs, or at any tyme afore, in as large and ample maner as if this acte had neuer ben had nor made. An. 26. H. 8. ca. 13.

13 ¶ An. 27. H. 8. ca. 2. counterfaytyng of the kynges sygne Manuell. priuy signet, or priuyseale was made treason. But it is repelled by an. 1. & 6. ca. 12. & by an. 1. M. 1. cessione.

14 ¶ An. 28. H. 8. ca. 18. marying & contractynge with any of the kyngs chyldren or kynswomen was made treason. But it is repelled by an. 1. & 6. ca. 12. & by an. 1. M. 1. cessione.

15 ¶ If any person or persōs haue done, or commyted, or hereafter shal doo or commytte any hygh treasons, when they were in good, whole, and parfyte memorye, and after they? accusacion, exampynacyon and confession therof, before any the kings maiesties counsayle, shall happen to fal to madnes or lunacy, that yet neuertheleſſe yf it shall appeare by the testymonye of fowre of the kynges counsell or mo, that suche persons at the tyme of doyng they? treason, and at the tyme of they? accusacion, examinacion and confession therof were of good perfyte and whole memory, and than not madde nor lunatyke, but sythen that tyme fallen to madnes or lunacy, and so certyfyed in to the kynges chauncery by wrytynge subscrybed with the names of fowre of the sayde counsell or mo, that thā in euery such case ỹ kynges maiesties commissiō of oier & terminer of the treasons, shalbe awarded out of the sayde chancery, vnder his highnes great seale, into such shire & place, & to suche persons, as it shall please the kynges most royall maiestye to limit and appoint, in whiche cōmissiō shall bee specyally mencioned and expressed ỹ names of suche persō or persōs who shall happen to be accused and exampyned of treason before anye the kynges maiesties counsayle, as is aforesaid, and an expresse mencion, ỹ by the testymonie of fowre of ỹ kings counsayle, suche person or persones so accused or exampyned of treasō, were of good, perfyte and whole memory, at the tyme of commyttyng their offences, and at the tyme of they? accusacion, examinacion and confession therof, and that sithens that time they be become mad or lunatike. By vertue of whiche commission the cōmissioners, limitted by the same commyssion, shall haue power and auctoritie to enquire of the treasōs done by suche persons by the inhabitantes or freholders of the shyre where such commissiō shall be directed to where so euer the sayd treasons were doone, or commytted. And yf suche person or persons aforesayde, shall happen to be indited of high treason, than

Madnes. Testimony. Hole memory. Madnes. Certified. Oyer et det. Mencion. Memory. Enquire. Iurrours. Indited.

the sayde commissioners, without the
psonall apparance or arraignement
of such person or persons so indited,
shall cause the sheriffe or hys mynys-
ters or other hauinge auctorite to
Retourn. returne processe in such cases, to re-
Panell. turne a panel before thē of sufficyent
& lawful freeholders of ȳ shire where
Tryall. such parsōs shalbe indited, for ȳ tryal of their treasōs contained in their indytement. And after the returne of the panell, and apparaunce of ȳ Jury, the sayd commissioners in the ab-
Absence. sence of the said persone or persones indyted being madde or lunatike, wt-
out any arreignemēt, answer or plee
Enquest. to the inditement, shall swere. xii. of such of the sayde Jury as shall bee returned before them, to trye whether the persone or psōs indited be guilty of the treasons contained in the indyte-
ment, or of any of them (or not guilty) sayinge only thinditemēt to be read to the sayde Jury, and after the rea-
dynge therof, cause and suffer open
Euidens. euydence to be geuen to ȳ iury, aswel for the kinge as for the partye touchyng the treasons contayned in ȳ in-
ditemēt, as to their discrecions shall
Verdite. seme conuenient. Wherupon ȳ Jury shalbe bounden to geue their verdyt accordynge to their euidence, as yf the persons indited had be present a-
raigned and pleaded to the same. And
Gyltie. yf it shal happen suche person or per-
sōs so indyted, to be found gilty by ȳ said iury so charged to trie suche trea-
sons, that then the offenders of suche treasons, so foūd gilty shal haue such
Judgement. Execution. Forf. iudgement, & suffer such paines of deth forfaitures of lāds, goodes, cattalles and al other thinges, as is cōmonlye limited in cases of high treason, and as if suche persons had bene of good and whole memory (& personally pre-
sent arraygned & pleaded to their in-
ditement, and had bene found gilty
therof their madnes or lunacy, or
their absēce non arreignemēt, or not
pleadinge to ȳ said inditemēt, in any
wyse not lettyng nor withstanding.
Prouided alway, & be it &c. ȳ if anye
Pier. of the peers of thys realm shal happē to be accused and examined of hygh
treason before any the kinges coūsell
Confes. & do confesse the same, & afterwardes
Mad. fall to madnes or lunacy, as is afore-
said, that than such treasōs done and cōmitted by any pere of the realme, & by him or her confessed vppon exa-
minacion therof before any of ȳ kin-
ges counsaile, as is aforesayde, and
their confessions, if they can wryte,
subscribed with their names, shal be
enquired of by vertue of the kynges
commission of oyer and terminer, to
be awarded in maner and fourme a-
bone rehersed. And if thei shal happen
Indyt. to be indyted of high treason by ver-
tue of suche cōmissiō, yet neuertheles
their tryall shalbe alwayes hadde by
Pieres. their peeres, before the high steward of Englande, to be assigned by ȳ kin-
ges highnes. And ȳ the high steward
to be assigned by the kinges maiesty
in euery such case, shal haue ȳ record of the inditemēt brought to him, and
shal cause to be sūmoned to appeare
before him the peeres of the realme,
as hath ben accustomed, at a daye &
place by the sayde high steward to be
limitted, at which day & place the said
high steward, after the apparance of
the peers before him, hauinge the re-
corde of the sayde inditement bē fore
Bible. hym shall in the absence of the person
indited, which shall happē to be mad
or lunatyke, as is aforesayde, and wt-
out his or her arraygnement or ple-
dyng to the inditement cause ȳ saide
indytemēt to be readde to the peeres,
and in their presence cause to bee de-
clared by his discretion all maner of
Euidē. euidence and witnes touchinge the
treasons contayned in the said indyte-
ment, and afterward charge ȳ said
peers vpon their faithes and dueties,
Tryall. of allegeance, that they owen to the
kynges maiesty, to trie whether the
person indited be giltye of the treasons
con-

contained in the inditemẽtes or any of thẽ, or not guilty. And if they shall find him or her guilty that then suche iudgement execucion & forfaytures, shalbe had made & done, as if such person indited had ben of good memory, & personally present arraigned and pleaded to the said inditement, & had ben found guilty of the treasons therin contained, the madnes or lunacye of such parsons in suche cases as is aforesayd, notwithstãdyng. And be it &c. ỹ if any pson or persõs, shall happen to be attainted and convicted of high treason by auctoritie of parlament, or by ỹ due course of the cõmõ lawes or statutes of this realm, and afterwardes fal to madnes or lunacy, that yet nevertheless they shall have & suffer execucõ, their madnes or lunacy notwithstandyng. And ỹ if any parson or parsons shall be attainted of high treason by the course of the cõmõ lawes or statutes of this realme, that in every such case every such attainder by the common lawe shalbe of as good strẽgth value, force, and effect, as if it hadde ben done by auctority of parlament. And that ỹ kynges maiesty his heires and successours, shal have as much benefyt and aduantage by such attainder as wel of lyes rightes entrees cõditiõs, as possessions, reversions, remainders, and all other thynges, as yf it had ben done and declared by auctority of plament, and shalbe demed & adiudged in actual and real possessions of the landes, tenementes, hereditamẽts lyes goodes cattalles, & all other thinges of the offenders so attainted, whiche hys highnes ought lawfully to have, & which they so being attainted, ought or mought lawfully lose and forfayte, if the attaynder had ben done by auctoritie of plamẽt, without anye office or inquisition to be found of ỹ same, any law statute or lyse of ỹ realm, to ỹ cõtrary therof in any wyse notwithstãding.

Sauing to al and every parsen and persons, & bodies polytike, and their heires assignes and successours, and every of them, other thã suche person and psons, whiche hereafter shall be attaynted of hygh treason, and their heires and assygnes and every of thẽ and all and every other parson and persons, claiming by them or any of them, or to their vses, or to the vses of any of them, after the said treason committed, all suche right, title, vse, possession, entree, reuercions, remainders, interesses, condicions, fees, offices, rents, annuities, cõmõs, leases, and al other cõmodities, profytes, & hereditamẽts, whatsoeuer they or any of thẽ should, might, or ought to have had, if this act had neuer bene had ne made. An. 33. H. 8. cap. 20. Sauing. Right &c.

16 ¶ An. 33. H. 8. cap. 21. it is enacted that yf the kyng did marry a woman thynkyng her to be thẽ a maide where she was not, if she dyd not declare her vnchast lyse to the kyng before the mariage, it is treason. And that if ỹ Quene or the princes wyfe do procure any person to have carnal knowledge with her, or any dme procure anye of them to the like, that thẽ the Quene & the princes wife & the other so procuring &c. is treso, but these treasõs be repelled by. 1. E. 6. ca. 12. & by. 1. M. 1. cessione as appereth here folowing. 18. & 20.

17 ¶ An. 35. H. 8. cap. 3. an acte was made cõcerning ỹ kinges style of supremacy & certain points cõcerning the kings stile & his person & crown be made treasõ, but it is repelled by. 1. & 2. P. & M. capit. 8. as appeareth. Rome. 4. Stile. Crowne.

18 ¶ By. an. 1. E. 6. cap. 12. al offences made treason or petit treason by any statute wer from henceforth repelled, but onely such as wer treasõ or petit treason by the statute made. An. 25. E. 3. statuto de poitionibus. ca. 2. and such offences as in the said statute of an. 1. E. 6. ca. 12. be expressed Repelled.

sed

ſed & declared to bee treaſon or petyt treaſon, nor ỹ any paynes of death, penalty or forfaiture be to any offenders for doyng any treſō or petit treſon other thē ſuch as be in ỹ ſaid ſtatute of. 25. E. 3. or by ỹ ſaid ſtatute of 1. E. 6. And after in ỹ ſaide ſtatute of An. 1. E. 6. cap. 12. it is enacted as foloweth. If any ꝑſon or ꝑſons, at any time after ỹ firſt day of March nert cōming, by open preachyng, expreſſe wordes or ſayinges, do affirme, or ſet furth, ỹ the kyng his heirs or ſucceſſors kigs of this realm for ỹ time being, is not, or ought not to bee ſupme hed in earth of ỹ church of Englād & Irelād or any of thē immediately vnder god, or ỹ the byſhop of Rome, or any other ꝑſō or ꝑſōs, other then the king of Englād for ỹ time being, is, or ought to be by ỹ lawes of god, ſupme hed of ỹ ſame churches, or of any of thē, or ỹ the king, his heirs or ſucceſſors kings of this realm, is not or ought not to bee kinge of Englande, Frāce & Irelād, or of any of them: or after ỹ ſaid firſt day of March do cōpas or imagine by opē preaching expreſſe wordes or ſayings, to depoſe or deprive ỹ king, his heirs or ſucceſſors, kings of this realm, frō his, or their royall eſtate, or titles, ro, or of the realms aforeſaid, or do opēly publiſh or ſay by expreſſe wordes or ſayings, ỹ any other ꝑſon or ꝑſōs, other then the king, his heirs or ſucceſſors kinges of this realm, of right ought to be kings of ỹ realms aforeſaid, or any of thē, or to haue & enioy ỹ ſame, or any of thē: ỹ then euery ſuch offēder beig therof duely cōuicted, or attainted by the lawes of this realme, their aydors, cōforters, abbettors, procurors, & coūſailors, for hys or their ſuch firſt offence, ſhal loſe & forfayte to the king all hys, and theyr goodes, & cattalles, & alſo ſhall haue & ſuffer imꝓiſonmēt, of his & their bodies, at ỹ kinges will and pleaſure. And yf any perſon beyng once cōuicted or attainted of any of ỹ ſaid offēces, ſhall after his cōuiccion or attainder eſſones cōmit or perpetrate any of the offences before mencioned, other thē ſuch as be expreſſed in the ſayde eſtatute, made in the ſayde xxv. yeare of kyng Edward the thyrd, and ſhalbe therof duely cōuicted or atteinted by the lawes of thys realme: that then euery ſuch offender, their aiders, cōforters, abbettors, procurours, and counſaylours, for hys, or theyr ſayd ſecond offence or offences, ſhall loſe and forfayt to the king, the whole iſlues and profites of al hys, and their lands, tenemēts, and other hereditamentes, benefices, prebendes, and other ſpiritual promocions for terme of lyfe, of ſuch offender or offenders, and ſhall alſo loſe and forfayt to the kynge all hys and their goodes, and cattalles, and alſo ſuffer durynge his and their lyues, perpetual impriſonment of hys and theyr bodyes. And if any perſon beyng twoo tymes hereafter cōuicted, or attainted of any of theſame offences, ſhall after his ſaid ſeconde conuiccion or attaindre eſſones commyt or perpetrate agayne any of the ſaid offences to be thereof duely conuicted or attainted, by the lawes and ſtatutes of this realme, ỹ then euery ſuch third offence, or offences, ſhalbe demed and adiudged high treaſon, & the offender or offenders, their aydors, comforors, abbettors, procurors, and counſailors, beynge therin conuycted or attainted, according to the lawes and ſtatuts of this realme, ſhalbe demed and adiudged high traytors, and ſhal ſuffer paines of death, and loſe and forfayt al their goodes and cattalles, landes, and tenementes, to the kyng, as in caſes of high treaſon. And be it. &c. that if any perſon or perſons, at any time after the ſaide firſt day of March nert cōming, by writing, printing, ouerdede or act, dwe affirme, or ſet forthe that the kinge of this realme, for the time

wordes. Supreme hed Rome. King. wordes. Deprive. wordes. King. Accessories. Forf. Goodes. Impriſ. Forf. Goo. Imp. En

tyme beynge, is not, or ought not to be supreme head in earth of ỹ church of England and Irelande, or of any of them, immedyately vnder god, or shall by writynge, prynynge, ouert dede, or act, after the sayde fyrst daye of Marche, affirme or set forth, that the byshop of Rome, or anye other person or persons, other then ỹ king of Englande, for the tyme beyng, is or ought to bee by the lawes of God or otherwyse, the supreme head in earth of thesame churches, or of any of them: or do after the sayd fyrst day of Marche, compasse or ymagine bee writing, printing, ouert dede or act, to depose or deprive the Kynge, hys heires or successors kynges of thys realm, frō his, or their royall estate, or tytles of the Kynge of Englande, Fraunce, and Irelande, or of any of them, or by anye writing, printinge, ouert dede or acte, do affirme, that any other person or persons, other thē the kyng, his heyrs and successours, is, or of right ought to be king of the realmes of Englande, Fraunce, or Irelande, or to haue and enioye the same, or any of them: that then euery suche offence and offences shalbe demed, and adiudged high treason, and thoffender & offenders, their aydors, comfortors, abbettors, procurours, and counsaylours therein conuycted or attainted, according to the lawes and statutes of this realme, shall be demed and adiudged hygh traytors, and shall suffer paynes of death, and lose and forfayt all theyr goodes and cattalles, landes and tenementes, to the king, as in cases of high treason. Prouided alwaye and bee it &c. that this estatute, or any thing therin cōtained, shal not in any wise extēde to repell, adnull, or make frustrate or voyd, any act or actes of parliament. statute or statutes made, concerning the cōterfaiting, or forginge of any of the coynes of this realm, or for the coyn of any other realm or realmes, currant wtin this realm, or for clyppyng, washyng, or fyling, any of the sayd coines, or for, or concernyng ỹ bringyng into this realm, of cōterfayt money or coin, ne to any statute made in the .xvbij. yere of ỹ sayd late king Henry theyght, concernynge ỹ false forgyng and counterfaityng of the kynges signes Manuell, priuye sygnate, or priuy seale, ne to theyr counsaylors, procurors, aydors, and abbettours, nor to anye artycle or brauncbe, concernyng thesame offēces, or anye of them contained in the same statutes, or any of thē. And be it &c. that if any the heirs of the king, our saide souerain lord that now is, or any pson or persons, to whom the crown and dignitye of this realm is limitted & appointed by act of parlamente, made in the .xxvb. yeare of the raygne of the said late Kyng Henry theyght, or the heyrs of any of them, dwe at any tyme hereafter, vsurpe the one of thē vpon ỹ other, in ỹ crowne of thys realme, or demaunde, challenge, or claim thesame, otherwyse, or in any other forme or degre of discent, or succession, or in any other course, forme, degree, or condycion, but only in suche maner & forme, as is declared by ỹ said estatute, or if any of the said heirs, or persons afore-said, do interrupt, or let ỹ kigs highnes that now is, peaceably & quietly to kepe, haue, and enioy the said imperyall crowne: that then, al & singular the offendors, their aydors, comfortors, abbettors, procurors, & cōsaylors therin, shalbe demed and adiudged high traitors, & shall suffer, & incurre the paines of death, losse and forfaitures as is aforesaid, in cases of hygh treason. Prouided also, & be it &c. that this acte of parliament, or any thing therein mencioned, as cōcerning ỹ repeale of any estatute, or estatutes made touching treason, or misprisyon of treason, shall not in any wise geue any maner of benefit,

In.27.H.8. ca.

In.35.H.8. ca.1.

Vsurp.

Claime other wise.

Interrupt.

Accessories.

Treason.

Treason. Misprisi.

aduan-

advantage or commodity, to any person or persons, beynge the laste daye of October last past arrested, or imprisoned for treason, petit treasō, or misprision of treason, or to any person or persons heretofore beyng indicted of treasō, petit treasō, or misprisiō of treason, or to any other person or persons beyng lykewyse convicted, outlawed, or attainted of treason, petit treason, or misprisyon of treason, or being fled beyond ỳ seas, or into Scotland, before the said laste daye of October last past, for anye treason, petit treason, or misprision of treason, but that they, and euery of thē shal suffer such paines of deth, losses and forfaytures of landes and goodes, as in cases of treason, as though this act had neuer ben hadde or made, anything in this act to the contrary, in any wyse notwithstanding: and that the lawes & statutes repealed by this act shal stād against them, & euery of thē, in full strength, vertue, force, and effect, concernyng al & euery offence by them, or any of them, heretofore cōmytted or doone. Prouided alwaye, and be it ac. that no person or persōs, shal in any wise be empeched, or put to aunswer for anye of thoffences aboue said, cōcerninge treasons, by open preachynge or woordes only, vnlesse the partye offender or offenders, bee thereof accused within .xxx. dayes next after ỳ same open preachinge, or woordes so spoke or declared, if the accusers shall fortune to be within this realm, duryng ỳ space of .xxx. dayes, next after the said offence committed, or doen. And yf the accusors shall happen to be out of this realme, during the said space of .xxx. dayes then the party or parties so offending, shal be accused, as is aforesaid, within fyue moneths next after the same preachynge, or woordes spoken or declared, or els the party or partyes so offendyng, theyr aydors, comforters, abbettours, and counsaylers, or anye of them not to bee empeched, or put to aunswer for any such offence or offices, and that the same accusation, or accusations so to be had, made and declared, shall be made to one of the kynges counsayle, or to one of the kynges iustices of assyse, or els to one of the kynges iustyces of peas beyng of the Quorum, or to two iustyces of the peace, within the shire, where the same offence or offences shall happen to bee done or committed: anye thinge contayned in this act to ỳ cōtrary therof in any wyse notwithstanding. Prouided also, and be it ac. that concelement, or keppynge secrete anye high treason, shalbe from henceforth adiudged, demed, and taken, misprision of treason, and the offender therein shall forfayt and suffer, as in cases of misprisiō of treason, as hertofore hath ben vsed, any thyng aboue mencioned to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouyded also, & be it ac. ỳ thys act, or any thing therein contayned, shal not extēd to charge or make any psō or psons to bee offender or offenders, in any of the articles aboue said for callig, naming, saying, writing, or pryntyng the Frenche kynge, for the tyme beynge, by the name of the kyng of Fraunce, or Frenche king, any thing aboue declared & enacted, to the cōtrary in any wyse notwithstandyng. Prouided alwayes, & be it ac. that no person or persons, after the first daye of Februarye next commynge, shall bee indited, arraigned, condemned, or conuicted, for any offence of treason, petit treason, misprisiō of treason, or for any woordes before specifyed, to be spoken after the said first day of Februarye, for which the same offender, speaker, offēders, or speakers, shall in anye wise suffer any paines of death, imprisonment, losse, or forfaiture of his goodes catalles, landes, or tenementes, vnlesse the same offender, speaker, offenders,

Arrested. Impryl.
Indicted.
Committed. Outlawed. Attainted. Out of england.
Forf.
Woordes.
30. dayes.
Within the realme.
Out of the realme.
6. monthes.

ders, or speakers bee accused by two sufficient and lawfull witnesses, as shall willingly without violence cõfesse the same. An. 1. E. 6. ca. 12.

Note that al that is in this last act touching the kinges supremacy, or against the popes auctoritie, is repelled by. 1. & 2. P. & M. cap. 8. as appereth Rome. 5. And al ỳ is made treõ by this last act is repelled by. 1. M. 1. cessione as appeareth hereafter. 20. 19. ¶ If any parsõ or persons, after the first day of June next commynge by open preachinges, expresse words or sayinges, do expressely directely & advisedly set furth, and affirm, that ỳ king ỳ now is, is an heretike, scismatike, tirant, infidel, or vsurper of the crowne, or ỳ any his heires, or successors, to whõ the corone of this realm is limitted, by auctority of parlament, holden in the. xxxv. yere of ỳ raygn of the late kyng Henry ỳ. viii. (cap. 1. which is in crowne. 5.) being in lawfull possession of the Crowne, is an heretyke, scysmatyke, tiraunt infydell, or vsurper of the Crowne, that then euery such offender, being therof duely conuycted, or attaynted, by the lawes of thys realme, their abettours, procurours, and counsaylours, and al and euery their aydours, and comfortours, knowyng the sayd offences, or anye of them to be done, for hys or their suche firste offence, shall lose and forfayt to the kyng, all hys and their goodes, and cattalles, and also shall haue & suffer imprisonmẽt of his and their bodyes, at the kynges wyll and pleasure. And if any person, beyng once conuicted, or attainted, of any of the sayd offences shall after hys said cõuiction, or attainder eftsones, commyt, or perpetrate any of thoffences before menconed, in fourme aforesaid committed, and shall be therof duely conuicted, or attaynted by the lawes of thys realme, that then euery suche offendour and offendours, their abbettours, procurours, & counsaylours, and al and euery their aydours, and comfortours, knowing the sayd offences, or anye of them to be done, for hys or their seconde offence, or offences, shall lose and forfayte vnto the kynge, the whole issues and profytes, of al his and their landes, tenementes, and other hereditamentes, benefyces, prebendes, and other spiritual promocions, for terme of the lyfe, of suche offendour, or offendours, and shall also loose & forfayte vnto the kynge, all hys and their goodes, and cattalles, and also suffer duryng hys, & their lives perpetuall imprisonment of hys, and theyr bodyes. Prouyded alwayes, that suche of the saide spirituall promocyons, as shall bee charged wyth cure, be alwayes by the kynges maiesty, and his heires and successours sufficyently furnished of a Curate, for the discharge of the same. And yf any persons, beyng two tymes hereafter conuicted, or attaynted, of any of the same offences, in fourme aforesayde committed, shall after his seconde conuiction, or attaynder eftsones, commytte, or perpetrate agayne, anye of the sayde offences in fourme aforesayde, and bee thereof duelye conuycte, or attaynted, by the lawes, and statutes of thys realme, that then euery suche thyrde offence, or offences, shal be demed & adiudged hygh treason, and thoffender, or offenders therin, their abbettours, procurours, and counsaylours & al and euery their aydours, and cõforters, knowyng the said offences, or any of them to be done, beyng therof cõuicted, or attaynted, accordynge to the lawes & statutes of this realme, shal be iudged and demed high traitours, & shall suffer paynes of death, & lose & forfayt al theyr goodes, & cattalles, landes, and tenementes, wherof he, or they, shalbe seised of an estate of inheritence, in his or their own rigt,

Forf. Profites of landes. Goodes. Imprisõ. Curate. 3. Offence. Aydours. Forf.

to

to the king, as in cases of high treason. And be it &c. that yf anye person &c. by writyng printing, paynting, karuing, or graueng, doo directely, expressely, and aduisedly publish, set furth, & affirm, that the kinge ỳ now is, or any his heirs or successours limitted as is aforesaid is an heretike, scismatike, tirant, infidel, or vsurper of the crowne, that then euery suche offence, & offences, shalbe demed, and adiudged high treason. &c. And be it. &c. that if any person &c. rebellyously do detain, kepe, or whold frō our said souerain lord, his said heirs, & successors, anye of his, or their castels, fortresses, fortilesses or holds win thys realm, or in any other ỳ kings dominions, or marches, or rebellyously kepe, detain, or whold frō ỳ kigs said highnes, his said heirs, or successors any of his, or their ships, ordinãces, artillery, or other munitions, or fortificacios of warre & do not obedietly render & geue vp to our sayd souerain lord, his sayde heires, or successors or to such psons, as shalbe deputed by thē or any of them, such castelles, fortresses, fortilesses, holds, ships ordinances, artillerye, or other municios, & fortifications of warre, rebellyously kept, & detayned, win. vi. dayes nert after they shalbe commãded by our said souerain lord, his said heirs or successours, by open proclamacion, vnder ỳ great seale, the same proclamacion to bee made in suche place & order, so as the party, & partyes to be charged by this acte, may conuenyently haue notice or knowledge therof: ỳ then euery such pson &c. shall bee adiudged traytours. &c. And ouer that be it &c. that if anye of the kings subiectes denizēs, or other, do commit, or practice, out of the lymittes of this realme, in anye outward partes, anye thoffences which by this acte are made, or heretofore now stāding in force haue ben made treason, ỳ then such treasons, whatsoeuer they bee or where soeuer they shal happen so to be done, or cōmitted, shall be enquired, & presented, by the othes of. xii. good, & lawfull men, vpon good, & pbable euidēce & witnes in such shire, and county of this realme, & before such persons, as it shal please the king, his said heirs, or successors to appoint by cōmissiō vnder his great seale, in lyke maner & form as treasōs cōmitted win this realm, haue bene vsed to be enquired of, and presented. And ỳ vpon euerye inditement & presentment, founde & made of any such treasons, & certified into the kinges benche, lyke proceese, and other circumstāce shalbe there made & had against the offenders, as yf the same treason so presented, had bene lawfully founde to bee done, & committed, within the lymyttes of thys realme. And that all proceese of outlawry, hereafter to be made and had within this realm, against any offēders in treason, beyng resiaūt, or inhabitaunt, out of the limittes of this realm, or in anye the partyes beyond the sea, at the tyme of the outlawry pronounced against them, shal be as good and effectuall in the law, to all intents and purposes, as if any such offenders, had bene resident & dwelling within thys realm, at the tyme of such proceese awarded, & outlawry pronounced. Prouyded alwayes, & no be it &c. that if the partye so hereafter to be outlawed, shall win one yeare nert after the sayde outlawrye pronounced, or iudgement geuen vpon the said outlawry, yeld him self vnto the chiefiustyce of Englande, for the tyme beyng, & offer to trauers thendytement, or appeale, wherupon the said outlawry shal be pronoūced, as is aforesayd: that then he shall be receiued to the sayd trauers, and being therupon found not gylty by the verdict of. xii. men, he shalbe clerely acquited and discharged of the said outlawry, and of all penaltyes & forfaytures,

writing. Paynting &c.

Fortresses.

Shippes. Ordinances.

vi. dayes.

Proclam.

Out of englande.

Enquest

Commissiō

Certificat Proces.

Vtlary.

Out of land.

i. yere.

Traun. Indict. Appele. Vtlary. Dischar.

tures, by reason of the same, in as large and ample maner, and forme, as though no such outlawry had ben made, any thing herein conteined to the contrary in anye wyse notwithstandyng. And be it &c. that every offender or offenders, beinge hereafter lawfullye convict, of anye maner of high treason, by presentment, confession, verdyt, or proceese outlawry, accordyng to ỳ due course, & custom of the lawes of this realm, shall lose, and forfeit to the kynges hyghnes, his heires and successours aforesaid, all such landes tenements, and hereditaments, which any such offender or offenders, shal haue, of any estate of inheritance, in hys own ryght, in use or possession, wythin this realm of England, or elsewhere, within any the kinges dompnions at the tyme of any suche treasons committed, or at any tyme after. And it is &c. that no person or psons, shall in any wise bee empeched, for anye of thoffences aboue said, committed only by open preaching, or wordes, vnlesse the offender or offenders, be therof accused within. iii. monethes next after the same open preachyng, or wordes, and that the same accusation, or accusations, be had, made, and declared, to one of the kynges counsaile, or to one of the kynges Justyces of assyse, or else to one of the kynges iustyces of the peace, beynge of the Quorum, or to two Justyces of the peace within the shire, where the same offence or offences shall happen to bee done or committed, any thynge conteyned in this acte to the contrary therof, in any wyse notwithstandinge. Prouided also, and bee it. &c. that concelement, or keppynge secrete of any high treason, bee demed and taken, onely misprision of treason, and the offender therein, to forfeyte and suffer as in cases of misprision of treason, as heretofore hath ben vsed any thynge aboue mencyoned to the contrarye notwithstandynge. Prouyded alwayes, and bee it. &c. that no person or persons, after ỳ firſt day of June nexte commyng, shal bee endicted, arrepgned, condempned, conuycted, or attaynted for any of the treasons or offences aforesayde, or for any other treasons that now bee or hereafter shalbe, which shall hereafter be perpetrated, committed, or done, vnlesse the same offender, or offenders bee thereof accused, by two lawfull accusers, which sayde accusers, at the tyme of the arreignement of the partye accused, yf they be then lyuyng, shalbe brought in persone, before the partie so accused, and auowe and maynteine that, that they haue to say agaynste the sayde partye, to prous him gilty of the treason or offences conteined in the byll of endictement laide againste the partye arreygned vnlesse the sayde partye arraigned shall willingly without violence confesse the same. Sauyng to euery person and persones, theyr heires & successours other then thoffenders, and their heires, and suche persone and persons as claime to any their vses, all such rightes, tytles, interest, possessions, leases, rentes, reuercions, offices, and other profites, whiche they, or any of them shal haue, at the day of commyttyng suche treasons, or at any tyme after, in as large and ample maner, as if this acte had neuer been hadde nor made. Prouided also, and be it. &c. that the wyfe or wiues, whose husband or husbandes hereafter shall bee attainted of treasons specified in this acte, or of any other treasons, what soeuer they be, shal in no wise be receaued, to aske, chalenge, demaunde or haue dowry of any the landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, of anye the persone or persones, to bee attainted of treason as is aforesaide, duryng the sayd attaindour in hys force, anye thing before mencioned to the contrary, in any

Endited.

2. Accusers.

Confession.

Sauing.

Dower.

wife

wise notwithstanding. An. 5. E. 6. ca. 11. Nota that the treasons made by this acte, bee repelled by. 1. M. 1. cessione, by generall wordes, as appeareth hereafter. 20.

Repr. 20 ¶ From henceforth none acte, deede, or offence beyng by act of parlament or statute made treason, petite treason, or misprision of treason by wordes, writynge, cypherynge, dedes, or otherwise what so euer shal be taken, hadde, demed, or adiudged to be high treason, petite treason, or misprision of treason, but onely such as bee declared, and expressed to bee treason, petite treason, or misprision of treason, in, or by the acte of parlament, or statute made in the. xrb. yere of the raigne of the moste noble kyng of famous memory kyng Edward the thyrd. (5. de proui. ca. 2.) touchinge or concerning treason, or the declaracions of treasons, and none other, nor that any peynes of death, penalty, or forfaiture in anye wyse, ensue or be to any offender or offenders for the doyng or committing any treason, petite treason or misprision of treason, other then such as be in the saide estatute made in the sayd xrb. yeare of the raygne of the sayde kyng Edwarde the thyrde, ordayned and prouyded, any acte or actes of parlament, Statute or Statutes had or made, at any tyme heretofore or after the said. xrb. yere of the raigne of the sayde late kyng Edwarde the thirde, or any other declaracion or matter to the contrary in anye wyse notwithstāding. Prouided alwayes, and be it. &c. that this acte of parlament, or any thing therin mencioned shal not in any wyse extende to geue any maner of benefite, aduantage, or commoditie to anye persone or persons, being the last daye of September last past, arrested or imprisoned for treason, petite treason, or misprision of treason, or to any persone or persons heretofore beyng indicted of treason, petite treason, or misprisiō of treason, or beyng outlawed, or attainted of treason, petite treason, or misprision of treason before the said last daye of September last passe, or being cōmanded to kepe his or their house or houses, or other mens houses, or otherwyse excepted out of the Quenes hyghnesse moste gracious pardon geuen the daye of her coronacion, but that they and euery of them for any ỹ offences before mencioned, perpetrated, committed, or done by them, or any of them, before the said last daye of September, shall suffer such paynes of death, losses and forfaytures of landes and goodes, as in cases of treason, as thoughe this act hadde neuer been had ne made, anye thing in this acte to the contrarye in any wise notwithstanding. Anno. 1. M. 1. cessione.

High treason
Petit treason
Misprision.

Pardon.

Fork.

Fork.

21 ¶ That if anye persone or persōs hereafter falsely forge and counterfaite any suche kynde of coigne of golde or syluer, as is not the proper coigne of this realme, and is or shall bee currant within this realme by ỹ consent of the Quene, her heires, or successours. Or if any person or persones, at any time hereafter, do falsely forge or counterfaite the Quenes signe manuel, priuie signet, or priuie seale, that then euerye suche offence shall be demed and iudged hygh treason, and the offendours therin, their counsaylours, procurers, aydours, and abbettours beyng conuycte, according to the lawes of this realme, of any of the sayde offences, shall be lykewyse demed and adiudged traitours against the Quene, her heires, and successours, and the realme, and shall suffer and haue suche paynes of death, forfaiture of landes, goodes, and cattalles, and also lose the priuilege of all sanctuary, as in case of hyghe treason it is vsed and ordayned. Anno. 1. M. 1. parlamento. Capitulo. 6.

Coyne.

Signe manuel.
Seale.

Fork.

Exception.

¶ An.

22 An.1.&.2.P.&.M.ca.9.certein pirates were made treason, but ỹ act is determined by ỹ death of Quene Marie.

23 An.1.et.2.P.et.M.cap.9. dyuerse offences were made treason which are determined by the death of Quene Marie, but certeine clauses therin serue to continue as.

And be it further &c. that all tryalles hereafter to be had, awarded or made for any treason, shall be had & vsed only according to the due order & course of the common lawes of this realme & not otherwise: Sauing to euery person and persones, bodyes politike and corporate, their heires & successors, other then the offenders, & their heires, and suche person and persons, as clayme to anye of theyr vses, al such rights, titles, interestes possessions, leases, rentes, reuercyons, offyces, and other profittes, whych they or any of them shal haue at the day of the committyng suche treasons, or at any time afore, in as large and ample maner as if this act had neuer been had nor made. Prouided alwayes, and be it &c. that concelmẽt or keping secrete of any high treason, bee demed and taken onely misprisyon of treason, and the offendours therein to forfeyt and suffer as in cases of misprision of treason hath heretofore ben vsed. Any thyng aboue mencioned to the contrarye notwithstandyng.

Prouided neuertheleſſe, & be it &c. ỹ in al cases of high treaſõ, concerning coyne currãt within this realme, or for counterfeiting the king or Quenes signet, priuy seale, gret seale, or sigue manuel such maner of triall, & none other be obserued & kept, as heretofore hath been vsed by the common lawes of this realme. Any lawe, statute or any other thing or thinges to the contrary notwithstanding.

24 That if any person or persõs, after the twẽty day of January next cõming, shal bring frõ the parties of beyond the sea into this realm, or into any ỹ dominiõs of the same, any such false & coũterfeyt coyne or money being currãt within this realm, as is aforesaid, knowing ỹ same coine or money to be false & coũterfeit to ỹ intent to vtter or make paiement with the same within this realme, or any the dominions of the same, by marchãdising, or otherwise, ỹ all & euery such person or persons so offending, as is aforesaide, their counsellours, procurours, aydours, & abbettours in ỹ behalf, shalbe demed & iudged to be offendours in high treason & shall suffer after lawful conuiccion or attainder therof, such paines of death, losse, & forfeiture of lãds goods & catalles, as other offendours shall do in cases of high treason. And be it &c. ỹ al & euery person & persons, ỹ shal at any time after ỹ said. xx. day of January, be accused or impeched of any ỹ offences conteined & prouided for in this estatut, or of any other offece or offences concerning the impayring, coũterfeiting, or forging of any coin currant, within this realme, shall, & may be indited, arraigned, tried, cõuicted, or attainted, by such like euidẽce, & in such maner & forme, as hath ben vsed & accustomed within this realme, at any time before the firste yere of ỹ raigne of our late soueraine lord king Edward the vi. Any statut, custome, law, or vsage, to the cõtrary therof in any wise notwithstãding. An.1.&.2.P.&.M.ca.11.

Money.
Vtter.
Impeched.
Empayring.
Forgeing.
Indyted.
Tryed.

25 Be it enacted, ỹ if any person or persons, after the first day of May next to cõe, do maliciously, aduisedly, & directly, compasse or ymagyne to depriue the Quenes maiestie that nowis, or ỹ heires of her body to be begotten, being kinges or Quenes of this realm, from the stile, honour and kingely name of the imperiall crown of this realm, or from any other the realmes & dominions vnto

Compasse death.
Depriuation.

our sayd soueraigne lady appertaining & belonging, or to destroye the quenes maiestie ỳ now is, or any the heires of her bodie being kinges or quenes of this relm, or to leuy warre Leuy warre. with in this realme, or within anye the marches or dominions to the same belonging against the quenes maiestie ỳ now is, or any the heires of her body being kinges or quenes of thys realme, or to depose the quenes Depose. maiestie that now is, or any the heires of her body being kings or Quenes of thys realme from the imperiall crown of the realmes & dominions afore said, & the same compasses, or imaginations, or any of them malyciously, aduisedly, & directly shal or do bring by open preaching, expresse wordes or sayinges, or if any person or persons after the said first daye of May next coming, shall maliciously aduisedly, and directly say, publyshe, declare, maintaine or holde opinion Declare. ỳ the Quenes maiesty ỳ nowe is during her life, is not or ought not to be Queene of this realme, or after her death that the heires of her highnes body, being kinges or quenes of this realm of right ought not to be kings or quenes of this realme, or that any other person or persons, other then ỳ quenes highnes that now is during her life ought to be king or quene of this realme, or any other the realms or dominions afore said, or after her death other then the heires of her body beyng kinges or quenes of thys realme, as long as any of her sayde heires of her bodye begotte shal be in life, of right ought to haue & enioy ỳ imperial crown of this realme, or anye the realmes & dominions afore said, that then euery such offendour, beyng thereof duely conuicted or attainted by the lawes of this realm their abbettours, procurers, & counsaylers, & al & euery their comforters knowyng the sayde offences or any of them to be doone, & beyng therof duely conuicted or attainted as is aboue said, for his or their such office shall forfait and lose to the Quenes highnes her heires & successours, all his & their goodes & cattalles, and ỳ whole issues and profites of his and their lands, tenementes, & hereditaments, for terme of the life of euery such offendour or offendours, & also shall haue and suffer during his and their lines perpetual imprisonment. Prouided alwaies & bee it further enacted by authoritie afore said ỳ al & euery ecclesiasticall psõ beyng cõicted or attainted in fourme afore sayd Decree perso. for euery suche his offence, shall immediately and presently vpon suche attainder had, be iudged & remaine in the law to al intents, depriued frõ all his benefices and promociõs spirituall or ecclesiasticall, in such maner and fourme that it shalbe lawful for euery patron, founder, or gyuer therof, to present immediately after such attaindour had, some one other to the same, as though the said offendour or offendours were deceased. And if any person or persons being hereafter conuicted or attainted of any of the sayd offences in fourme afore sayd committed, shal after his or their conuiction or attaindour eftsones commyt or perpetrate anye of Decre tence. the said offẽces in fourme afore said, ỳ then euery suche seconde offence or offences shalbe demed and adiudged high treson, and the offendour or offendours therein, their abbettours, procurers, & counsailours, and all & euery their aidours, and comforters knowing the said offences, or any of them to be done, being therof conuicted or attaynted accordyng to the lawes and statutes of thys realme, shalbe iudged and demed high traytors, and shal suffer paines of death, and lose and forfeyt all their goodes, cattales, landes, and tenementes, to the Quenes maiestie, her heires and successours, as in cases of high treso

by

by ȳ lawes of this realme at this day of right ought to be lost & forfeited.

And be it further enacted by the auctorite aforesayde, that if any person or persons at any time after the said first day of Maye next to cõe, by any writing, printing, ouert dede, or act maliciously, aduisedly, and directly, doe affirme that the quenes maiestie that nowe is, ought not to haue and enioy the stile, honour and kyngly name of this realme, or that any person or persons other then the quenes maiestie that now is, ought to haue or enioy the stile, honour, and kingly name of this realme, or that the quenes maiestie that now is during her lyfe, is not, or ought not to be Quene of thys realme, or after her death that ȳ heirs of her highnes body being kinges or Queenes of thys realme, of right ought not to haue & enioy the imperiall crowne of thys realme, or that any person or persõs other then the Quenes maiestie that nowe is, during her lyfe, or after her death other then the heyres of her bodye begotten, being kynges or Quenes of this realme, as longe as any of her sayde heyres of her bodye shall be in life, of right ought to haue and enioye the imperiall crowne of this realme, that then euery such offence and offences shall be adiudged high treason, and the offendour and offendours therin, their abbettours procurers, and counsaillours, and al and euery their aydours and comforters, knowing the sayde offences or any of them to bee doone, beyng therof lawfully conuicted or attainted by the lawes of this realme, shall be demed and adiudged byghe traytours, and shal suffer paines of death and lose and forfait all theyr goodes and catteles, landes, and tenemẽts to the Queenes maiestie, her heires and successours, as in cases of hygh treason by the lawes of thys realme at this day of ryght ought to be lost and forfayted. Sauing to euerye person and persones, bodies polytike and corporate, their heyres and successours (other then the offendours and their heires, and such person and persones as claime to anye of theyr vses) all such rightes, titles, interestes, possessions, leasses, rents, reuercions, offices, and other profites, which they or any of them shal haue at the daye of the committing suche treasons, or at anye tyme afore, in as large and ample maner, as if this acte had neuer been hadde nor made. Prouyded alwayes, and bee it declared and enacted by the auctoritye aforesayde, that concealement or kepyng secreate of any hygh treasons, be demed and taken onely myspriſion of treason, and the offendours therin to forfeyt and suffer, as in cases of myspriſion of treson hath heretofore been vsed, anye thyng aboue mencioned to the contrarye notwythstandyng. Concelement

Prouided also, that if it shal fortune hereafter anye of ȳe peeres of thys Realme to bee indited of any of the offences made treason, or myspriſyon of treason by thys acte, that then the same Peeres or Peere, so being indyted, shall bee putte to aunswere to euerye suche endytement before the byghe Stewarde of Englande for the tyme beyng, and to haue hys and their tryall of hys and theyr Peeres, and to receaue and haue suche lyke iudgement, vppon the same tryall of hys or theyr Peres, or make open confeſſion of the same offence or offences, as is vsed in other cases of hygh treason. Peeres

And bee it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesayde, that no person or persons shall in any wyse be impeached for anye of the offences aboue sayde committed onely by open preachyng or wordes, onelesse the offendour or offendours bee thereof indicted wythin syre

monethes nerte after the same open preaching or wordes, any thing mẽtioned in this act to the cõtrary notwithstanding. Prouided alwayes, ẏ the counsaylours, procurers cõforters, & abbettours mentioned in this act, for his or their firste offẽce shall suffer like punishement, penaltie, & forfeyture as is conteined in this act against the principal offendours for their firste offence, and none other.

Procurers.

And ẏ the counsailours, procurers, comforters, & abbettours, for hys or theyr seconde offence, shall sustaine like punishement, penalty, & forfeyture, as is conteigned in this acte against the principall offẽdour or offendours for their seconde offence, & none other. Prouided alwaies, and be it enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid, ẏ no person or persons shall bee hereafter indited or arraigned for anye offence or offenes made treason, or misprision of treason, by thys acte, onelesse the same offence and offences of treason and misprision of treason aforesaid, be proued by the testimony, deposition, and othe of two lawful and sufficient witnesses, at the time of his and their inditemẽt which said witnesses also at the time of the arraignement of the partye so indited (if they be then liuing) shal be brought forth in persõ before the pty so arraigned, face to face & there shal auowe and openly declare al they cã say against the said party so indited, onelesse the said partie so indited, shal willingly, without violence confesse the same. An. 1. El. ca. 6.

Proue.

Se Aliens. 3. 5.
Attainder in all.
Breakers of leagues. 1.
Challenge. 3.
Clergy. 6. 14. 16. 17. 19. 26.
Commission. 4.
Courtes. 2.
Crown. 3. 4. 5.
Dower. 6.
Dures. 4.
Forfeiture. 16.
Franchises. 20.
Mainprise. 2.
Matrimonie. 1.
Money. 30.
Mortmain. 1.
Nisi prius. 8.
Passages. 4.
Perdon. 23.
Rebellion. 3.
Rome. 3. 4.
Sainctuary. 1. 3.

Trial. 8. 10. 11. 12. 14.
Wales. 21. 32.

Tresorers.

Se Aliens. 3. 5.
Wrapp. 18. 21. 32. 33.
Escheker. 1.
Officers. 13.
Receiuors. 3.
Residens. 5.
Treason. 1.
Wardes. 24.

Tresparl.

PAruen est ensement qui les plees de tresparl aurẽt come ils soylent estr̃ pledes. Et q̃ null̃ neyt desormes brẽz de tresparl deuant iustices, sil ne affirme per foy, qui les biens emportes bailent. rl. s. al meins. Et sil se pleint de baterie, affirm̃ per foy q̃ sa plaint est veritable. Des playes et des maiheymes eyt home briefe sicome home soleyt auer. Et graunt est, que les defend̃ puissẽt faire atturneys en tielz pleez, ou appell̃ ne gist my illint qui silz soient attaintz, en lour absence, soit maũde al vic. qui ils soyent prises & eient adonqs la prin, a q̃ ils aueront, silz vllent estre pl̃ents quant le iugement fuit rendus. Et si les plaintifz desormes en tiel tresparl facent essoin ap̃z la prim̃ apparance soit lour done iesques a la venue des Justices errans, & les defendemẽtiers soyent en peas en tielz plees, et en autres plees ou attachementes et distr̃ gis. Si le defend̃ se face essoyne del seruice le roy, & ne port son garrantie au lour que done luy est per son essoyn, establie est qui il rendra al pl̃ les damages de la tourney de xx. s. ou de plus solonqs le discrecyon des iustices et iademeins, soit en le griefe mercy le roy. Glouc. ca. 8.

Sir Courtney.

Iurors.

Battery.

Attorneys.

Essoyne.

Iustices.

Essoyne warr.

Damages.

Se Arrestes. 1.
Assautes. 2.
Attaint. 3. 4. 5.
Chester. 2.
Cõfirmacion. 2.
Courts. 2.
Damages. 6.
Det. 4.
Distres. 1. 8.
Escheker. 1.
Executours. 3. 5.
Exigent and vtlary

lary.4.
Extorcion.4.
Felony.7.
Forcible entre.3.
Forest.18,22,24.
Justice of p.3.
Marches.1.
Marshally.1.
Monasteries.1.2.
Nisi prius.1.
Oyer and termi-ner.1.
Passages.4.
Proces.2.
Purueiors.26.34.
Rape.2.
Sanctuaries.2.
Sute.1.
Treason.1.
Vacabondes.5.
Wales.5.
Waste.7.
¶ Treasure troue.
De Coroners.2.3.
Lete.1.
¶ Trewce.
De Breakers of leagues in al.

¶ Triall.

PUr ceo que auāt ces heures plusours gētz ont eē delaies de lour accions auribien en assises et auters plees de terre, come en contractz conenantz & trespasses, per enchelon q̄ les tenantz ou defendantes ont mys en barre, reles, quiete clamaunt, ou auter fait especial faitez deyns franchise dedeins les boundes du royal ou bē le roy ne court my: accord est et establie que quant tielx faitez sont mys auāt en barr̄ dacciō portāt date del lieu deins m̄ la frāchise, tout soyt ſque tesmoignes de m̄ la franchise soient nosmes en m̄z les faitz, et m̄s lez faitz soiēt deditz soit pcelle fait en m̄ le coūty ou l'pryerra moue de fait bē.ir bō pays, et les tesmoignes. Et si les tesmoignes ne beignent my a la grād distresse returne, adonques pur lablēce de ditz tesmoignez ne lessent les iustices q̄ ilz naillēt a la prise del enq̄st auri cōe le fait portant date de meſme le coūtie ou le pl̄ fait moue & que les tesmoignes feussent de m̄ le county. An.9.E.3.cap.6.

2 ¶ De bastardy.2. for the trial of bastardy. An.27.Ed.3. stat Stapule. cap.8.

3 ¶ An.9.R.2.ca.4. it is enacted ỹ an issue whether a prior be datyue or remouable shalbe tried by ỹ ordinary

4 ¶ An.27.E.3. stat Stapule.ca.8. & an.28.E.3.cap.13. (*which .2. actes be in staple.7.f.21.*) it is enacted for triall p medietatem lingue. And after An.8. H.6.ca.28. it is enacted as followeth Le.roy &c. ad declare de dit darrain estatute fait en temps de son pyer (*5.an.2.H.5.cap.3. which is in Iurrour.9.*) nō estr̄ ascunement prejudicial au dyt premier ordinaunce (*5.An.27.E.3.cap*) *stat.staple.ca.8.& an.28.E.3.ca.13. which be in staple.7.et.21. concerning trial per medietatem lingue*) ne se extend mes tantsolement a les enquestes apprendres par ent deinzein & deinzein, & nemy a les auters enquestes & proues desusdites, et la dit premier ordinance de estre effectuel & estoyer en sa force, & destr̄ mys en due execucion, solonque la fourm̄ dicelle, le dit darrain estatute (*5.of.an.2.H.5.ca.3.*) ou ceo que les aliens nont my terres ou tentes a lvalue de quarant.s. per an solonque la contenue de mesme le darrain estatute & ordinaunce (*5.of an.2.H.5.ca.3. which is in iurrour.9.*) nient contrestant. Anno.8.H.6.ca.28. De more of tryal per medietatē lingue. Attaint.13. & Egiptians.1.2. Aliens.

5 ¶ En que lestatute (*5.of.M.car.ca.30. which is in accusacion.1.*) nē my mency-on fait coment femmes, dames de graund estate, per cause de lour barōns de la terre couertz ou soules.s. duchesses, cōtesses, ou baronesses, serront mys a respondre, ou deuant q̄r iuges eles seroiēt iuges, sur enditements de treasons ou felonies p eur faitz a cause de quel il est vn ambiguity en la ley deuant q̄r & p q̄r tielz dames, illint endites serōt myses a respondr̄, & estre adiudges. Pre dit seignour le Roy voillent ouster tielx ambiguities & doutes, ad declar̄ per auctority suisdit, que tielx dames illint endites ou en apres a enditers dascū treson ou felony p eur faitez, ou en apres affaires, comēt que eles soiēt couertz de baron ou soles, q̄ eles entsoyent mesnes en response & mys a rūdre & adiudges deuant tielx iuges Ladies Piers. Ladies Piers.

et piers du royal ſicõe piers del roial ſerroyent ſils fuiller endites ou empeches de tielx treaſons ou felonyes faitz ou en aprés affairs, et en autiel maner et fourme ꝛ en nul auter. An. 20. H. 6. ca. 9.

Comiſſ.

6 ¶ An. 23. H. 6. ca. 12. an act was made to endure to the next parlemẽt. concerning trial of foreyn plees pleded after iſſue ioyned.

Forein pleeg.

7 ¶ If any murtherer or felon, vpon hys arraignement, hereafter do aledge, that he had taken any church or churchyarde for murther, felony, or other place priuileged for the ſame in a foreyn coũty, & againſt hys will takẽ out thereof, ỹ thã the kinges atturney, or any other perſõ ỹ wil ſue or allege for ỹ king, ỹ the ſaid murtherer or felõ ſo arraigned, was takẽ at large in the ſame ſhire, where he is ſo arraigned, ỹ thã ỹ ſame allegeãce ꝛ iſſue to be tryed by the enqueſt that ſhould trye the ſaide murther or felony wỹn the ſame ſhire, and before the ſame iuſtice, where ỹ ſaid murtherer or felon is arrained. as though ỹ ſaid foreyn plee had not bene pleaded by the ſaid felon. And if it be foundẽ by ỹ ſame inqueſt, ỹ the ſaid murtherer or felon was taken wỹn ỹ ſame ſhire (as is aforeſaid) that than he to haue none auantage or benefit of ỹ mater alleged by him for taking out of the church or churchyard, or other place priuileged, in any ſuch foreyn ſhire, And this act to endure to ỹ nert plemẽt. An. 4. H. 8. ca. 2. And after. An. 22. H. 8. cap. 2. is reuiued and made perpetuall.

Church.

Forein plee.

At large.

Enqu.

Indit.

None aduãtage.

Sea.

Good.

Indyc.

8 ¶ All treſons, felonies, robberyes murthers, ꝛ confederacies hereafter to be cõmitted, in, or vpon the ſea, or in any other hauen, riuer, creke, or place, where ỹ admiral or admirals haue or pretẽd to haue power auctoritie or iuriſdicciõ, ſhalbe inquired, tried, heard, determined ꝛ iudged in ſuch ſhires ꝛ places in ỹ realme, as ſhalbe limitted by ỹ kings cõmiſſiõ or cõmiſſiõs to be directed for ỹ ſame in like fourme ꝛ condicõ as if anye ſuch offẽce or offẽces had ben cõmitted or done in or vpõ ỹ lãd, ꝛ ſuch cõmiſſions ſhalbe had vnder the kyngs gret ſeale directed to the admirall or admiralles, or to his or to their lieutenant deputy and deputies, ꝛ to iii. or iiii. ſuch other ſubſtancial perſõs, as ſhalbe named or appointed by the lord Chauncellour of Englande, for the tyme being, from time to tyme ꝛ as oft as nede ſhal require to heare ꝛ determine ſuche offences, after the common courſe of the lawes of thys lande, vſed for treaſõs, felonies, robberies, murthers, ꝛ cõfederacies of ỹ ſame done, ꝛ cõmitted vpõ ỹ land wỹn this realm. And be it &c. that ſuch pſõs to whõ ſuch cõmiſſion or commiſſiõs ſhalbe directed, or. iiii. of thẽ at the leaſt. ſhall haue full power and auctoritie to enquere of ſuch offẽces, and of euery of them, by the othes of twelue good and lawfull inhabitãts in the ſhire, limitted in their cõmiſſion: in ſuche like maner and fourme, as if ſuche offences hadde bẽn committed vpon the lande wỹn the ſame ſhire. And ỹ euery inditement foũde ꝛ preſented before ſuch cõmiſſioners of any treſõs, felonies, roberies, murthers, mãſlaughters, or ſuche other offences cõmitted or done, in, or vpõ ỹ ſeas, or in, or vpõ any other haũ, riuer, or creke, ſhalbe good ꝛ effectual in the law. And if any perſõ or pſõs happen to be indited for any ſuch offence done or herafter to be done vpon the ſeas, or in any other places aboue limitted, ỹ thẽ ſuch order pceſſe iugemẽt ꝛ execuciõ ſhall be vſed had done ꝛ made to, ꝛ againſt euery ſuch pſon and perſons, ſo being indited, as agaynſt traytours, felons, and murtherers, for treſon, felony, robbery, murther, or other ſuch offẽces done vpõ the land, as by the lawes of the realm is accuſtomed. And that ỹ tryall of ſuch offence or offences, pſ

Treaſon.
Felony.
Sea.
Hauen.
Admirall.

Tried.

Comiſſion.

It

ſtbe denyed by the offender or offenders, ſhall be had by twelue lawfull men, inhabited in the ſhyre limitted within ſuch commiſſion, which ſhal bee directed as is aforeſaide, and no chaleᵹe or chaleᵹes to be had for the hundred. And ſuch as ſhalbe conuict of any ſuche offence or offences, by verdit cõfeſſion or ꝓces, by auctoꝛity of any ſuch cõmiſſiõ, ſhall haue & ſuffer ſuch paines of death, loſſes of lãdes, goodes, & cattalles, as if they had ben attainted & cõuicted of any treſons, felonies, robberies, or other ỹ ſaid offẽces, done vpõ ỹ lãdes. And be it &c. that for treaſons, robberies, felonies, murthers, & confederacies, done vpõ ỹ ſea or ſeas or in any place aboue reherſed, the offẽders ſhal not be admitted to haue ỹ benefite of hys or their clergy, but be vtterly excluded therof and from ỹ ſame, and alſo of the priuilege of any ſanctuary. Prouyded alwaye, that thys act extende not to be preiudicial or hurtful to any perſon or perſons for takyng any vitaile, cables, ropes, ankers, or ſailes, which any ſuch perſon or perſõs (compelled by neceſſity) taketh of or in any ſhippe, which may conueniently ſpare the ſame, ſo the ſame perſon or perſones pay out of hande for the ſame vitayle, cables, ropes, ankers, or ſayles, money or money worth, to the value of ỹ thing ſo take or to deliuer for the ſame a ſufficyẽt byll obligatoꝛy to be paid in fourme folowyng. That is to ſay, if the taking of ỹ ſame things be on this ſide the ſtraites of Marrok, then to bee payd within. xiii. monethes. And if it be beyonde the ſaid ſtraytes of Marroke, than to be paid within. xii. monethes nexte enſuing the making of ſuch billes. And that the makers of ſuche billes wel and truely paye the ſame dette at the day to bee lymitted within the ſayd billes. Prouyded alway, ỹ whanſoeuer any ſuch commiſſion for the puniſhement of ỹ offences aforeſaid, or of any of thẽ ſhal be directed or ſent to any place wythin the iuriſdiccion of the fiue portes that then euery ſuch cõmiſſion ſhall be directed vnto the lorde wardein of the ſaid portes for the time being, or to his deputy, and vnto thꝛe or foure ſuche other perſon or perſons, as the lord chancellour for the time beyng ſhall name & appoint. Any thing in this preſent acte to the contrary notwithſtãding. An. 28. H. 8. ca. 15. 5. portes. Commiſſion.

9 ¶ Nota that an. 27. H. 8. ca. 4. is an acte made almoſt word for word lyke vnto this made in. An. 28. H. 8. ca. 15. And becauſe this latter acte is ſomewhat larger & encludeth more thẽ that former act, therfore I haue not put here that former act.

10 ¶ For the ſpedye triall and puniſhement of ſuche perſons as haue commytted and done, or hereafter ſhall committe and parpetrate anye maner of treaſons, or miſpriſions of treaſons, within the principalitye & dominiõ of Wales, and marches of theſame, or elſwhere within any the kinges dominiõs, where his graces originall writtes in his Chauncery of Englande commonlye runneth not. Be it &c. that all ſuche treaſons & miſpriſions of treſons as is aforeſayde ſhal be preſented and tryed by the othes of twelue mẽ, inhabiting, or which ſhall habite within anye ſuche ſhires, and before ſuche commiſſioners as the kings maieſtie frõ time to time in ſuch caſes ſhal aſſigne & appoint by his commiſſion or commiſſions of oyer and determiner in lyke maner and fourme, as if ſuch treaſons or myſpriſions, of treaſons had ben done and commytted wythin ſuch the ſaide ſhires, into ỹ whiꝛh the ſayde commyſſions of oyer and determiner ſhall bee directed as is aforeſaide. And that all preſentmẽts trials proceſſes, iugementes, executiõs and forfaitures hereafter made had or done by vertue of ſuche com- Treaſon. Miſpriſ. wales. Miſpriſ. Comiſſioners Oyer et t. Indictements. Proces. Iudgements.

Good. missions, shall be good & effectuall in the law to all purposes & intentes any grāt custome or vsage heretofore made or vsed to ỹ cōtrary notwithstanding. Prouided alway, that trialles of peres of the realm cōcerning tresōs, shalbe done & had as heretofore hath ben vsed and accustomed: anye thing in this acte conteined notwithstanding. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 4.

Treasons. ¶ All treasons, misprisions of treasōs, murthers, māslaughters, bloodshedes, & other malicious strikinges

Bloodshed. by reason wherof blonde is or shalbe shed against the kynges peas, whych hath been done sence the feaste of all saintes last past, or hereafter shall be

Palace. done wtin any the palaces or houses of his highnes or his heires, or any other house or houses at such time as his maiesty hath ben, since the sayde feast of all sainctes, or hereafter shal happē to be thā demurrāt or abiding in his royal psō, shalbe frō hēceforth enquired of, tried heard & determyned within any the kings palaces or houses or other house or houses wher hys maiesty or hys heires shall hereafter repaire vnto, or be abiding, in maner and fourme folowyng. That is to say, before the lorde great mayster, or lord steward for ỹ time being

Great maister of the kinges most honorable household, and of his heirs & successours. And in the absence of the sayd Lord gret maister, or lord steward of houshold, before the treasourer and cōptroller for the time being of ỹ kings most honourable houshold, & of hys heirs and successours, and stewarde

Marshalsy. of the marshalsy for the tyme beyng or two of them, wherof ỹ steward of the marshalsy for the tyme beyng, to be one, by vertue of their offyces, wout any cōmission or other auctority or power, other thē by thauctority of this present act to be giuē vnto thē or any of them, whyche stewarde of the marshalsy shal bee for euer from time to time assigned and appointed by writing vnder the seale of the said lord great maister or Lord steward for the tyme beyng. And whether the kinges maiestie or his heirs hath or at any time hereafter shall bee remoued frō the palace, house, or houses, where such offences were or shal be done, or not remoued before they be enquired of, tried heard and determined, yet suche offences shall, by ỹ auctoritie of thys act, alwaies from hēceforth be enquired of, tried, heard and determined before ỹ kinges maiestie, and his heires, officers, and ministers of houshold before named or two of them, as is aboue saide, by the inquisition & verdit of hys highnes and his heirs houshold seruants in hys and theyr cheker rolle, in maner and fourme as before and hereafter is expressed in this present act, and at such palace house, or houses, where his maiestie or his heires shal be at any time hereafter demurrant or abiding. And ỹ all such returnes of proces, and al executions & iugementes concerning the premysses, shalbe had and done by the officers, before and hereafter expressed, and in maner and fourme as before & hereafter in thys present act is cōtained. And that all inquisicions vpon the vien of persons slaine, or herafter to be slaine within any the kynges said palaces or houses, or other house or houses aforesaid shalbe by auctority of thys act had and takē herafter for euer, by the coroner for the time beyng of the houshold of our souerayn lorde the kynge, or his heires, wyth out any adioining or assistyng of any other coroner of any shire within this realm, by ỹ othe of .xii. or mo, of the yomen officers of the kinges and his heires most honorable houshold, retourned by the two clerkes comptrollers, the clerks of ỹ checque, and clarkes marshalles, or one of thē for the tyme being of the saide houshold to whom the saide coroner of ỹ same

houshold

houshold shall directe hys p̄cepte, whyche cōzoner of our sayde souerayne lōzd the kynges houshold, shal be from tyme to tyme named appointed and assigned by the said lōzd great mayster oz lōzd stewarde for the tyme beyng, and that the sayd coroner of the said houshold shal from tyme to tyme for euer without delay certifie vnder his seale, & the seales of suche persons as shall be so swozne before hym, al suche inquisicions indictementes and offyces vpō the vew of all dead bodyes beyng slayne at any tyme sithe the feast of all sayntes afozesayde, oz whiche hereafter shall be slaine within any the kinges sayd palaces oz houses, oz other house oz houses afozesaide, before ỹ said Lōzd great maister oz lōzde stewarde, and in hys absence before the treasourer comptroller and steward of the marshalsy afozesayd, oz before two of thē whereof the said steward of the marshalsy to be one: and that such inquiliciōs and offyces so certified, shalbe demed adiudged and taken for euer as good and effectual in the law, to al intentes cōstructions & purposes, as any inquisicion taken vpon the vew of the body of any parsō being dead, by any cozoner of anye coūty of thys realm, hath ben oz shall be adiudged oz taken. And be it. &c. ỹ the said two clarkes comptrollers, clarkes of ỹ checque, and clarkes marshalles for the tyme being of ỹ kings said houshold, and of hys heyres, oz one of thē for euer vppon a p̄cept to them oz to any of them hereafter to be made by the said lōzd great maister oz lōzd stewarde, oz in the absence of the said lōzd great maister oz lōzd stewarde, by the sayde treasourer and cōptroller of ỹ kinges most honozable houshold, and the sayde stewarde of the marshalsy, oz by two of them, wherof the said stewarde of the marshalsy to be one, shall haue full power to summon, warne, and retourne the names of .xviiii. psons, beyng yemen officers of the kings saide houshold, and of hys heyres in the said chequer rolle, to inquire of such treasōs misp̄sions of treasons, murthers, manslaughters, & other malicious strykings, by reasō whereof bloode is, oz shall be shed against ỹ kynges peace before the said lōzd great mayster oz lōzde steward, and in his absence before the said treasourer, cōptroller & stewarde of the marshalsy, oz before two of them, at the least, whereof the stewarde to bee one. And that it shall be lawful to the saide lōzd great master oz lōzd stewarde, and in his absence to the saide treasourer cōptroller and the sayd steward afozesayde, oz two of them, wherof the said stewarde to be one, before whom such returnes shall be so made, as is afozesaid, to cause such number of ỹ saide xviiii. persons so returned aboue the number of .xii. persons, as to hym oz them shal seme expedient, to enquire of suche treasons, misprisiōs of treasons, murthers, manslaughters and other malicious strikinges, by reasō wherof bloude is oz shall be shedde against the kings peace with the saide palaces oz houses, oz other the sayde house oz houses, sith the said feaste of all sayntes, oz at any tyme hereafter shall be committed oz doone wythin the sayde palace oz houses, oz other ỹ saide house oz houses. And if anye p̄son oz persons be indyted by the said iury so swozne before thē as is afozesayd, oz by inquisicion before ỹ saide cozoner of the sayde houshold, and certified before the sayde lōzde great maister oz lōzde steward, oz in ỹ absence of the sayd lōzd great master oz lōzde stewarde, before the saide treasourer comptroller and stewarde, oz before two of thē, wherof ỹ saide stewarde to be one, as is afozesaid, that then immediatly without delay the saide lōzde great mayster oz lōzd steward, and in his absence ỹ said treasourer

Panell. xviiii. pomen officers. Inditement.

Panell. Enquere.

Inditement.

soucrer comptroller and steward, or two of them, wherof the said steward to be one, before whom the sayde presentmēt inquisictō or inditemēt shal so be founde or certyfied by the sayde coroner of ỹ same household, shal arrayne before them al and euery such person and persons so indited, according to the course of the commō law of thys realm, and forthwyth after issue ioyned betwene the king our soueraine lord, his heires or successours and the prisoner so arraigned, the same day and place or any other day & place, at the pleasure of ỹ said lorde great maister or lorde steward, and in hys absence at the pleasure of the said treasourer cōptroller & steward of the marshalsy, or two of them, as is aforesayd, shal make an other precept to the said clarkes comptrollers clarkes of the checque & clarks marshalles for the tyme being of the sayd household, or to one of them, to somon and returne one other Jurye of xxiiii. parsōs, to appeare before ỹ said lord great maister or lorde steward, and in hys absēce before ỹ said treasourer comptroller and steward of the marshalsy, or before two of thē, wherof the same steward to be one at such day, tyme and place, and vpon suche paine as shalbe then limpted and appoynted, of the seruantes and gentlemen officers of the kings chāber, his heyres and successours, and of the said household, which now take or hereafter shall take wages by the kinges checker roll. And that ỹ said lord graund maister or lord steward (yf he be there present) or in hys absence, the sayd treasourer comptroller and steward of the said marshalsy, or two of them, wherof the same steward to be one, before whō suche iury shall be so returned, shall cause xii. of the same iury to be swoorne wout any maner of chalenge to be had or allowed for any maner of cause, to any of the said iury (malice onely excepted) truely to trie betwene our sayde soueraine lord the kyng and his heires and suche person and persons as shalbe so indited and arrayned of suche treasōs, misprisiōs of treasons murthers, mislaughters, and other malicious strikings, by reasō wherof blonde is or shalbe shed agaynst ỹ kynges peace, or of anye of thē. And yf anye such person or persons, so indyted and arraigned, be found gilty of any treason, mysprision of treasō, murthers, or manslaughters, ỹ than al' and euerye suche person and persons, so found gilty, shal haue iudgement of lyfe and member, and suffer suche paynes of death, and shall forfayt all their manours, landes, tenements, goodes, and catalles, in lyke maner & fourme as if the same persōs & persons had ben found gilty of any the sayde offences by the order of the common lawes of this realm, wythout allowing to any such persō or persōs so found gilty of any the same offences, ỹ benefite of his or their clergy, or priuilege of anye sanctuarye. And if any person or persōs so arrayned, be foūd gilty for malicious striking, by reason whereof, bloud is, hath ben, or shalbe shed agaynst the kinges peace, within the sayd palace or house, or anye other house, or any other ỹ said house or houses, that thā euery such person and persons shall frō henceforth haue iudgemēt by the sayd lord greate maister or lorde steward (if he be present) & in his absēce by ỹ other before named, before whō suche person or personnes shall be so founde gilty, to haue his right hande strikē of, before ỹ said lord great maister or lord steward (if he be there present) & in his absence before the saide treasourer comptroller & steward of ỹ marshalsy, or two of thē at ỹ least, wherof the saide steward to be one, & at suche place and time as he or they before whom suche person & persons shalbe so found gilty, shall appoynte execucion

Arraine.

Day & place.

Precept.

Panell.

Gentlemen officers.

xii. Chalenge.

erecution to be done, & the same execuciō to be done by such parson as ỹ said lord gret master or lord Stewarde (if he be there present) & in his absence as the sayde treasourer comptroller and Stewarde of the marshalsy, or two of them, whereof the Stewarde to be one, shal name or appoynt, and also shal haue iudgemēt to haue perpetuall imprisonment duryng hys lyfe, and shall pays fine and raūsom at the kynges maiesties pleasure hys heirs & successors. And for ỹ further declaracion of the solemne and due circumstance of the execucion apperteynyng and of longe tyme vsed and accustomed, to & for suche malicious strikings, by reasō wherof bloud is, hath ben, or hereafter shalbe shedde against ỹ kings peace. It is therfore, &c. ỹ the sergeāt or chiefe surgeō for the time beīg, or hys deputy of the kings houshold, his heirs & successors, shall be redy at ỹ place & time of erecuciō as shalbe appointed, as is aforesaid, to scare ỹ Stope, whā ỹ hand is so strikt of. And ỹ sergeant of ỹ pantry for the time being of ỹ saide houshold, or his deputy, shalbe also thā & there redy to geue bread to the party, ỹ shall haue his hand so striken of. And the sergeant of ỹ seller for the time being of the same houshold, or his deputye shall also be than and there ready wt a pot of redde wine, to geue the same party drink, after his hand is so striken of, and the Stumpe seared. And ỹ sergeant of the Ewry for the time being of ỹ same houshold, or his deputy shall also be than and there readye with clothes sufficient for the surgeon to occupy about ỹ same erecuciō. And the yoman of the chaundrye for the time being of the same houshold, or hys deputy, shall also be than and there, and haue in readinesse seared clothes sufficient for the surgeon to occupy about the same erecuciō. And ỹ maister cooke for ỹ time being of ỹ same houshold, or his deputye, shall also be than and there ready, & bring with him a dressyng knyfe, and shall deliuer the same knyfe at the place of erecucion, to the sergeant of ỹ larder for the tyme beyng of the same houshold, or to his deputy, who shalbe also thē & there ready, and hold vpright the sayd dressyng knyfe tyll erecuciō be done. And the sergeant of ỹ pultry for the tyme beyng of the same houshold or hys deputy, shall be also thā and there ready with a cocke in his hand ready for the surgeon to wrap about the same Stumpe, whā the hād shalbe so stricken of. And the yeman of the Scullary for the time being of the same houshold or hys deputye, to be also thā and there ready, and prepare and make at the place of execucion a fire of coales, & there to make ready fearing yrōs, against the sayd surgeō or his deputy shal occupy the same. And the sergeante or chiefe ferrour, for ỹ time being of ỹ same houshold, or hys deputy, shall be also thē and there ready, and bring with him the fearing yrōs, and deliuer ỹ same to the same sergeant or chief surgeō, or to hys deputy whan they be hotte. And the grome of the Salcery for ỹ tyme beyng of the same houshold or hys deputye, shalbe also thā & there redy with vineger and cold water, and geue attendāce vpon the said surgeō or hys deputy, vntil ỹ same erecuciō be doone. And the sergeaunt of the wood yard for the tyme beyng of the same houshold or hys deputye, shall bring to the said place of erecucion a block wt a betill, a staple & coordes to bind ỹ said hād vpon ỹ blocke, whyle erecucion is in doing. And be it, &c. ỹ if any plō or plōs so indyted of treason, misprisiō of treasō, murther, mā slaughter, or other malicious stryking, by reasō wherof bloud is, hath ben, or shalbe shed against ỹ kynges peace, as is aforesayd, & therof be arraigned, & obstinately refuse to aunswer directly to ỹ same offēces, wher-

Knyfe. Cocke. Coles. Vineger. water. A blocke. Indicted.

of he

of he or they be so indited, or yf suche
Mute. ꝑson or ꝑsons so indyted & arraigned,
stand muet, and wyll not speake, thē
such person and persons so refusyng
to answere or standing muet, shalbe
Conuict. conuict iudged and demed gylty of
Iugement. ꝯ thyng, wherof he or they is or shall
be so indyted and arraygned, & shall
haue iudgement to haue lyke paynes
of death, and other paynes punyshe-
mentes, execucions, forfaytures,
losses, & seisures of lands, tenemēts,
goodes, and cattalles for thesame, as
he or they ought or should haue had
for such lyke offēces, if he or thei wer
or should be founde guilty thereof by
the verdyt of. xii. men. And be it. &c.
Clarkes. that the saide clarkes comptrollers,
clarkes of the checque, and clarkes
marshalles, or one of thē for the time
beyng, shall from time to time name
assigne and appoint a criar to make
proclamacions and to cal the iuries,
& to doe other thinges as becommeth
a crier of a court to do belongyng to
ꝯ office. Prouided alway & be it. &c.
ꝯ this act before rehersed cōcerning
malicious strikings, by reasō wher-
Bloodshed. of blod is, hath ben, or shalbe shed a-
gainst the kings peas, ne the peines
and forfaitures before rehersed for ꝯ
punishement of the same, shalnot in
Lordes. anye wyse extende or be preiudiciall
Noble men. or hurtfull to anye noble man, ne to
any other person or persōs, that shal
happen to strike hys or theyr ser-
Seruantes. uauntes within the saide pallaces or
house, or any other house or howses
aforesayd, or within the limittes of ꝯ
same, wyth hys or theyr handes or
fistes, or with any smal staff or stick
Correccion. for correccyon and punyshement for
anye offences committed and done,
or to be committed and done, ne to
any of the kyngs officers or seruāts
Officers. that shal stryke any person within ꝯ
Seruant. same pallaces or house, or any other
howse or houses aforesayd, although
by reasō of the said stroke or strokes
Bloodshed. there happen to be anye bloodshedde
of such person, as shall so be striken,
excepte the person so striken do dye
of the same stroke wythin one yere
nexte after the same stroke so gyuen.
Prouyded also and be it. &c. that the
triall of peeres of this realme for cō-
mitting or doing any offēces in this
act before mencioned, shall be as it
hath bē vsed in times past, any thing
in this act conteined to the contrary
notwithstāding. Prouided also that
the libertie and iurisdiccyon of the
Marshalsey court and circuitte of ꝯ
birge, shalbe in al points, priuileges
and auctorites vsed by ꝯ ministers &
officers of the same, in as ful and as
ample maner as it hath ben hereto
fore lawfully vsed, for murthers fel-
nies, offences, and all trespalles con-
tractes and other suites whatsoeuer
they be, anye thing in this acte to the
contrary notwithstanding. And for
as much as before thys time one Ri-
chard Stauerton of Lincolnes ynne
gentleman was commaunded and
appoynted by the kynges maiestie to
occuppe the office of the coroner of
hys saide house, by force whereof, he
hath continued offycer in the same
by the space of. xbi. yeres or more.
Be it. &c. that the sayd Richard Sta-
uerton shall haue, occupy and enioy
the said office of coroner during hys
life cogither wyth all such profites &
commodytyes as before thys tyme
haue been due and apperteyning
in anye wyse to the same. And after
his decease the said coroner alwaies
to be made, assigned and appointed
by the sayde lorde great maister or
lorde steward for the time beyng.
And for that hereafter it myght bee
doubted, how farre the lymittes and
boundes of the sayde house or houses
should extende or betaken, wythin
which lymittes or boundes anye the
sayd offences, which haue ben cōmit
ted or done, sith the sayde feast of all
sainctes, or hereafter shal be cōmit-
ted or done, for the which all and

euery

euert perſon and perſons ſo offēding ſhoulde haue and ſuffer the paynes penaltyes & forfaitures, as is afore-ſayd: for playne declaracion thereof, and for the aduoyding of al doutes & queſtions, which may heraſter happen to ariſe of for or vppon the ſame. Be it. &c. that the limittes, & bounds of the ſaid houſe and houſes, wythin which any ỹ offences aforeſaid, now cōmytted or done ſith the ſayd feaſte of all ſaintes, or heraſter to be committed or done, ſhall be puniſhed as is aforeſayd, ſhall extende and be taken within theſe places enſuing, & in none other, that is to ſaye: within any edyfices courts places gardeins orchardes or howſes, within the porters warde of anye of the houſe or houſes aboue rehearſed, or within any gardeins pryuy walkes orchards tilyardes woodeyardes, tēnys playe cockfightes bouling alleys, nere adioyning to any of the howſes aboue reherſed and being part of the ſame, or within two hundred footes of the ſtandarde of anye outwarde gate or gates of anye of the houſes aboue reherſed, commenly vſed for paſſage out or from anye the houſe or houſes aboue reherſed. Prouided alwaies ỹ this act ſhal not take effect, or be put in execucion till from & after ỹ firſt day of May nert enſuyng, except only for murders & manſlaughters, for the which offences of murder & manſlaughter, the ſame to take effect frō the feaſt of al ſaintes laſt paſt according to the tenour & effect of ỹ ſayde act. Prouided alway & be it. &c. that this act before rehearſed concerning malicious ſtrikings, by reaſō wherof, blood is, hath been or ſhalbe ſhed againſt the kinges peace, ne ỹ peins and forfaitures before reherſed for ỹ punyſhment of ỹ ſame, ſhal not in any wiſe extende or be preiudiciall or hurtfull to any noble man, ne to any other perſon or perſōs, that ſhal happen to ſtrike his or their ſeruauntes within the ſayd pallaces or houſe, or any other howſe or howſes, place or places aforeſayde, or within the limmits of ỹ ſame, wt hys or their hādes or fiſtes, or with anye ſmall ſtaffe or ſtick, for correction & puniſhmēt for any offences committed & done, or to be committed and done, ne to any of the kinges officer or officers, that in executing of hys or theyr office ſhall ſtrike any perſon or perſōs, with his or their handes or fiſtes, or with any ſmal ſtaffe or ſticke, or wt anye ſtaffe comōly called a tipſtaffe within the ſame pallace or houſe or anye other pallaces or houſes or places aforeſaid ne to any other perſon or perſons, ỹ in doing ſeruice at any triumphe or any other tyme of ſeruice by ỹ kings commaundement, or of any his graces counſell, or other hys graces hed officers, ſhal happē for their executig of their ſayd ſeruice, to ſtrike any perſō or perſōs, wt his or their handes or fiſtes, or with any ſmal ſtaffe or ſtick or with any ſtaffe commōly called a tipſtaff, wtin ỹ ſame pallace or houſe or anye other pallaces or houſes or place or places aforeſayde, although by reaſon of ỹ ſame ſtroke or ſtrokes there happen to bee any blod ſhed of ſuch perſon as ſhall be ſo ſtriken, except the perſon, ſo ſtriken dw die of ỹ ſame ſtroke wtin one yere nert after the ſtroke ſo giuē. An. 33. H. 8. ca. 12.

Correccion.

Officers.

Tipſtaffe.

Seruice.

12 If any perſō or perſons, being eramined before ỹ kynges coūſell or thre of them, vpō any maner of treaſōs miſpriſiōs of treaſōs or murders, do cōfeſſe any ſuch offences, or ỹ the ſayde coūſel or thre of them, vpō ſuch eraminaciō, ſhall think any perſō ſo eramined, to be behemently ſuſpected of anye treſō miſpriſions of treaſons or murder: ỹ than in euery ſuch caſes by ỹ kings cōmaundement, his maieſties cōmiſſyon of oyer and terminer, vnder his highnes gret ſeale, ſhall be made by the chaunceller of Englande to ſuch perſons, and into

Examined.

Treaſon.

Miſpriſion.

Suſpected.

Oyer & term.

ſuch

Tryall.

Within the shires.

Iurrours.

Offence in an other shire.

Challenge.

Challenge.

Peeres.

Triall.

Treason. Misprif.

such shires or places, as shall be named & appointed by the kings highnes for ỳ spedy trial, conuicciō or deliuerance of suche offenders, whych commissioners shal haue power and auctorite to enquere heare & determi all such tresōs mysprisions of tresōs and murdres, within the shyres and places limmited by their commyssiō by such good and lawfull persons as shalbe returned before thē by ỳ shirif or hys minister, or any other hauing power to returne writs and proces for that purpose, in whatsoeuer other shire or place wtin the kings dominyons or without, suche offences of tresons mysprisions of treasons or murthers so examined, wer done or committed, and that in such cases no chalenge for the shire or hundred shalbe allowed. Prouided that vpon the trial of such treasons misprisiōs of treasons & murders, ỳ chalenge to anicurrer for lacke of freholde of the perely value of .xl.s. shalbe allowed as hath ben accustomed. Prouyded also that if any thy peeres of ỳ realm shal happen to be endited of any of ỳ offences aforesayd by vertus of anye suche comissiō to be graūted by auctorite of thys act, yet neuertheless they shall haue their tryal by peeres in like maner & fourme as hertofore hath ben vsed, any thing in thys acte conteined or any thing to be done by vertue thereof in anye wyse notwithstanding. An.33. H.8.cap.23.

13 ¶ De treson. 15. for tryal of treasō of thē ỳ become madde or in lunacy.

14 ¶ All maner of offences, being alredy made or declared, or hereafter to be made or declared, by anye the lawes & statutes of this realme, to be tresons, misprisiōs of tresons, or cōcelements of tresōs & done perpetrated, or committed, or hereafter to be done perpetrated or cōmitted, by anī persō or persōs, out of this realme of England shalbe from henceforth inquired of hero & determined before ỳ kynges iustyces of hys benche, for plees to be holden before hymself, by good and lawful men of ỳ same shire where ỳ said benche shall sit and bee kept, or els before such cōmissioners and in such shire of the realm, as shal be assygned by the kinges maiesties commission, and by good and lawful men of the same shire, in lyke maner and fourme to all intentes & purposes, as if suche tresōs, misprisions of tresōs, or concelementes of treasons had bē done perpetrated and cōpte within ỳ same shire, where they shalbe so inquired of, herde, and determined as is aforesayde. Prouided alwaies that if anye ỳ peeres of thys realm shal happen to be indited of any such tresons, or other offences aforesayde, by auctorite of thys acte: That then, after such inditemēt, they shall haue their trial by theyr peeres in such like maner & fourme as hath ben heretofore accustomed. An.35. H.8.ca.2.

15 ¶ Where any person or persons hereafter shal be felontously strikē, or poysoned in one county and die of the same stroke or poisonyng, in an other countye, that then an inditement thereof founden, by iurrours of the countie, where the death shall happen, whether it shalbe founden before the crowner, vppon the syght of suche dead body, or before the .Iustices of peas, or other iustyces or cōmyssyoners, whych shall haue auctoryte, to enquire of such offences shalbe as good and effectuall in the law, as yf the stroke or poisoning had been committed and done in the same countye, where the partie shall dye or where suche inditement shall be so founden, anye lawe or vsage to the contrarye notwithstandyng. And that the iustyces of gaole delyuerye and over and terminer in the same countie, where such inditemēt at anye tyme hereafter shall bee taken. And also the iustices of ỳ kyngs benche,

Out land.

Com

Pier

Indi Dea

Effe

Iust Iust

benche, after suche inditement shall be remoued before them, shall and may proceede vppon the same, in all pointes, as they should or ought to do in case such felonious stroke, and death thereby ensuyng or poisoning and death thereof ensuyng, had growen all in one same countie. And ỹ suche partie, to whome appeale of murder, shall be gyuen by the lawe, may commense, take and sue appele of murder, in the same countye, where the party so feloniously stricken, or poysoned shall dye as well agaynst the principall and principalles, as against euerye accessarye to the same offences, in whatsoeuer countie or place the accessarye or accessaryes, shalbe gilty to ỹ same. And further, the iustices before whom any such appele shalbe cõmensed, sued and taken within the yere and daye after such murder and mãslaughter cõmitted and done, shall procede against all and euerye suche accessary and accessaryes, in the same countie where such appele shall be so taken, in like maner and fourme, as yf the same offence or offences of accessary or accessaries, had ben cõmitted and done, in the same coũtie where suche appele shall be so taken, aswel cõcerning the tryal, by the iuriors or. viii. mẽ of such coũtie where suche appele or appeles shall be hereafter taken, vpon the plee of not gilty, pleaded by suche offender or offenders, as otherwise. And further be it. &c. ỹ where any murder or felony, hereafter shal be committed & done, in one county, and an other person or moe, shall bee accessary or accessaries in anye maner of wise to any such murther or felonie in any other countie, that than an inditement foũd or taken against such accessarie and accessaries, vpon ỹ circumstãce of suche matter before ỹ iustyces of ỹ peas, or other iustices of commissioners, to enquire of felonies in ỹ coũtie where suche offences of accessary or accessaries in anye maner of wise shalbe cõmitted or done, shalbe as good and effectual in ỹ law as if the sayde principall offence had ben cõmitted or done within ỹ same countie where the same inditement against such accessarie shalbe foũde. And that the iustyces of gaole delyuerye or oier & terminer or. ii. of thẽ of or in such countie where ỹ offence of any suche accessarie shalbe hereafter commytted and done vpon suyte to them made, shall wryte to the custos rotulorum, or kepers of the recordes where suche principall shalbe hereafter attainted, or conuicted, to certify them whether such principal be attainted, conuicted or otherwise discharged of such principall felony, who vpon suche wryting to theim or any of them directed, shall make sufficiẽt certificat in wrytig vnder their seale or seales to the sayde iustyces, whether such principal bee attainted conuicted or otherwyse discharged, or not. And after that they so shall haue the custodie of suche records do certify that such principall is attainted, conuicted or otherwyse discharged of suche offence by the law: That then the iustices of gaole delyuery or of oier and terminer or other there auctorised, shall procede vpon euery such accessarye in the countye where suche accessarie or accessaries became accessarie in such maner and fourm, as if both the saide principall offence and accessarie had ben cõmitted & done in ỹ said county where the offẽce of the accessarie was or shalbe commyted or done. And that euerye suche accessary and other offenders aboue expressed, shall answere vpõ their arrainmentes and receiue such trial, iugement or dye and execution and suffre suche forfaitures, paynes & penalties as is vsed in other cases of felonie, anye lawe or custome to ỹ cõtrarye hertofore vsed in anye wise notwithstanding. An. 2. E. 6. ca. 24.

Accessory. Inditement. Iust. of g d. Iust. of oyer & det. Write. Certificat. Attainted. Discharged. Procede. Accessories. Offenders. Execution.

He

Se Abiuracion.5.
Abilitie.1.2.5.
Accusacion.1.
Appeles.7.8.
Assise.10.
Attaint.13.15.
Bastardy.2.
Bralls.2.3.
Capteins.5.
Chalenge.4.
Clergy.5.21.
Coridners.13.
Courts.2.
Egipcians.1.2.
Escheto2s.3.
Feiony.9.
Feires.4.
Hozses.3.
Husbandry.4.
Jurisdiccion.2.
Jurrour.17.
Liuery of company and reteiners.10.
Merchauntes.43.45.
Monasteries.13.
Money.50.
Newes.4.
Passage.4.7.
Piers in all.
Purueiours.32.
Rentes.3.
Ryotes.3.
Sewers.8.
Staple.7.21.
Treson.15.23.24.
Wales.24.25.27 28.32.
Wolles.33.

¶Tuckers.

Se Drapery.56.

ℂTurbary.

Se Assise.6. Wast.6.

ℂTurne.

Se County and turne in all. Jurrour.2.
Shirife.18.
Inditement.1.

ℂTurney.

Anno.5.H.8.cap.1. an act was made concerning ministracion of iustyce to the kynges subiectes of his city of Turney beyonde the sea.

ℂTurneis.

Se Armour in sta. armoziū.

ℂVacabondes and beggers, and pore people.

In An.23.E.3.ca. vltimo. An.34. E 3.ca.1.an.7.R.2.ca.5.an.12.R. 2.ca.7.f.8.an.11.H.7.ca.2.f.an.19. H.7.ca.12. be acies made againste vacabondes & beggers, but all thise be repelled by.3.E.6.ca.16. by a generall repell of all statutes made againste vacabōdes (except the statute made. Anno.22.H.8.capt.12) dt̄ p̄ postea.

2 ℂThe iustyces of the peas of all and singuler the shires of Englande within the limittes of theyr commissions, and al other iustyces of peas Maires, shirifes, baillifs, and other offycers of all and euerye citye borough riddinges of franches wythin the realme of England, wythin ỹ limmittes of their auctozitie, shall frō time to time as often as nede shal require, by their discrecions, deuyde them selfe within the sayde shires cyties bozoughes riddinges oz frāchyses whereof they be iustyces of peas, Maires, shirifes, baillyffes, oz offycers, and so being deuided shal make diligent serche and inquerie of all aged, poze and impotent persones, which liue, oz of necessytie be compelled to liue by almes of the charity of the people, ỹ be oz shall be hereafter abiding within euerye hundzed rape wapentake cytie bozough paryshe lybertie oz fraunches within the lymmyttes of theyr dyuision, and after and vpon suche searche made ỹ said iustices of peas, Maires shirifes baillifes and other officers that is to say, euerye of them within their limmittes of their auctozities wherunto they be deuyded shal haue power and auctozitie by their discrecios to enable to begge within suche hundzede rape wapetake citie town parishe oz other limmittes, as they shall appoint, suche of the said impotent persones, which they shall finde and thinke most conuenient wythin the limmittes of theyr diuision, to lyue of the charitye and almes of the people, and to gyue in commaundement to euerye such aged and impotent begger (by them enabled) that none of them shall begge wythoute the

the limmites to them so appointed, and shall also regester and write the names of euery suche impotent begger, by them appointed, in a byll or rolle indented, the one part therof to remaine with themselfe, and ỳ other part by them to be certified before ỳ Justices of peas at the nert sessions after such searche had, to be holden within the said shires, cities, townes or franchises, there to remayne vnder the kepinge of custos rotulorum. And that the sayde Justices of peas Mairs shirifes baillifs and other officers, that is to say, as they be deuyded shall haue power and auctoritie to make such ꝛ so many seales to be engraued with the names of the hundredes rapes wapentakes cities boroughes townes or places within the whiche they shall appoynt and limmitte euery suche impotent persõ to begge, and commit the sayde seales to the custodie of suche of them, or to the custodie of such other, as they shal thinke conuenient, and shall make and deliuer to euery suche impotente person by them enabled to begge, a letter conteining ỳ name of suche impotent person, and witnessinge that he is auctorised to begge, and the lymits, within whiche he is appointed to begge. The same letter to be sealed with such of the sayd seales, as shalbe engraued with the names of the limmite, wherin suche impotent person shall be appointed to begge in, and to bee subscribed with the name of one of the sayde iustices or officers aboue said. And if any such impotent persõ so auctorised to begge, do begge in any other place than within such lymmites that he shalbe assigned vnto, ỳ thẽ the iustices of peas, Mairs shirifes baillifes constables and all other the kinges officers ꝛ ministrers, shall by their discrecions punishe all such persons by imprisonment in the stockes by the space of .ii. daies and two nightes, geuinge them but onlye bread and water, and after ỳ, cause euery suche impotent person to bee sworne to returne again wythoute delay to the hundrede, rape, wapentake citie borough towne parishe or franches, where they be auctorised to begge in. And it is enacted, that no such impotẽt person, as is abouesaid after the feast of the natiuitie of S. John Baptiste nert comminge: shall begge within any part of this realme except he be aucthorised by writynge vnder seale, as is abouesaide. And if any suche impotent person after the saide feaste of saint John, be vagarãt and go a begging, hauinge no suche letter vnder seal, as is aboue specified that then the constables ꝛ al other inhabitãts, win such towne or parishe, where such persone shall begge, shall cause euery such begger to be taken and brought to the nerte Justices of peas, or high constable of the hundred And theruppõ the said iustice of peas or high constable shall commaunde ỳ sayde constables and other inhabytaũtes of ỳ towne or parrishe which shall bringe before him any such begger that they shal strip him naked frõ the myddle vpwarde, and cause hym to be whipped within ỳ towne where he was taken, or within some other towne, where the same iustice or high conrable shal appoynt if it shal seme to the discrecion of the sayde Justyce of peas or high constable, that it bee conuenient so to punishe such begger to hym broughte: And if not, than to commaunde suche begger to be set in the stockes in ỳ same towne or parish where he was taken by the space of thre dayes and thre nightes, there to haue onely bread and water, ꝛ thereuppon the sayde Justice or high constable, afore whom suche begger shal be brought, shal limite to hym a place to begge in, and geue to hym a letter vnder seale in fourme aboue remembred, and swere him to departe, and repayre thether immediatlye after

Swoorne to returne.

Impotent.

Auctorised.

Vagarant.

Letter.

Taken.

Constable.

Just. of p

Naked.

Whipped.

Stockes.

A place.

Letter.

his punishement to hym executed. And bee it &c. that if anye persone or persons beynge whole and myghtye in body, and able to labour, at anye tyme after ỹ said feaste of saint John be taken in begging in anye parte of this realme: or if any man or woman beyng whole and mightye in bodye, and able to labour, hauinge no land, maister, nor vsinge any lawful marchandise craste or misterye whereby he might geatte his liuinge after the same feaste be vagarant, and can giue no reken ynge how he doth lefully get his liuinge: that then it shall be lefull to the constables and all other the Kynges offycers ministers and subiectes of euery towne parish & Hamlet to arreste the sayde vacabonds and vdle persones, and them bryng to anye of the Justices of peas of the same shire or liberty or els to the high constable of the hundrede rape or wapentake wythin whiche suche persones shall be taken. And if he be take within any citie or towne corporate: than to be brought before the Maire shiriffes or baillifes of euerye suche towne corporate. and that euery such Justices of peas high constable Maire shiriffes and bailyffes by their discrecyons, shall cause euery such vdell persone so to hym brought to bee had to the nerte market towne or other place where the said Justices of peas high constable maires, baillifs & other offycers, shal thynke most conuenient by his or their discrecions, & there to be tied to the ende of a cart naked and be beaten with whippes through out the same market town or other place tyll his body be bloody by reason of such whipping. And after such punishement and whippinge had, the person so punished by the discrecyon of the iustyce of peas, highe constable Maire, shiriffes, baylyffes and other officers, afore whome suche person shall bee brought shall be enioyned vppon hys othe, to returne forthewith wythout delay in the nert & streighte way to the place where he was borne or where he last dwelled before the same punishement by the space of three peres, and there to put hym selfe to labour, lyke as a true man oweth to doe. And after that done euery suche persone so punished and ordered, shall haue a letter sealed wyth the Seale of the hundrede rape Wapentake, Citie, borroughe, town, liberty or franchise, wherein he shall bee punished, wytnessynge that he hath ben punished accordynge to this estatute, and conteining the day and place of his punishement, & the place wherunto he is inyoyned to goe: and by what tyme he is inyoyned to come thether, within whiche tyme he maye lawfully begge by the way, shewing the same letter, and otherwyse not. And if he doe not accomplishe the order to him appoynted by the sayde letter, than to be estsones taken and whypped, and so as often as any defaute shall be founde in him contrary to the order of this estatute in euery place to bee taken & whipped tyll he bee repaired where he was borne, or where he last dwelled by the space of three peres, & there put hys body to labour for his liuing or otherwise truly get his liuinge without begging as longe as he is able so to doe: And if the persone so whipped bee an vdell person and no common begger, than after suche whippinge he shall bee kept in the stockes tyll he hath founde suertye to goe to service, or els to labour, after the discrecyon of the sayde iustyces of peas, Mairs, sherifs, baylyffes high constables, or other suche officers, afore whom any suche vdle person being no common begger, shall be brought if by the discrecion of the same Justyces of peas, maire shiriffe baylye, high constable or other such hed officer it be so thought conuenient, and that the partye so punished be able to finde suertie, or elles

Able. Begge. Vagarant. Arest. Iust. of p. Cart. whipped. Othe. To returne. Tobe Whyp Idle. Stocke Daies

elles to be ordered and sworne to repayre to ỹ place where he was borne or where he last dwelled by the space of thre yeres and to haue lyke letter & such further punishmẽt, if he eftesons offende this estatute as is aboue appoynted to & for ỹ cõmon strong and able beggers, and so frõ time to time to bee ordered and punished tyll he put his bodie to labour or otherwyse gette his liuing truly according to ỹ lawe. And that the iustyces of ỹ peas of euery shire, ridding, city, towne, and lybertye, shall haue power and auctoritye within the lymmyttes of ther cõmissiõs to enquir of al maires bailifes constables & other offycers & persons ỹ shalbe negligent in executinge of this acte. And if the cõstables and inhabytantes within any town or parishe, where any such impotent person or strong begger doth happen to begge cõtrary to the fourm of this estatut be negligent, and take not euery suche impotent and strong begger that so shall begge againe the fourme of this estatut, and order and punishe euery suche begger as is aboue limmitted, that then the townshipppe or parish where suche defaut shalbe, shall lose and forfayte for euery suche impotent begger, that shal be suffred to begge within the sayde townshyp or parish not being takẽ ordred and punished accordyng to ỹ fourme of this estatute. iii.s.iiii.d. & for euery stronge begger, that shall happen to begge within anye suche townshippe or parish not beinge taken and ordered as is aboue limmitted by this estatute. vi.s. viii.d. The one halfe of all which forfaitures to bee to the kynge &c. and the other half to hym that will sue for the same, by anye byll of informacyon afore the kynges iustices of his peas in theyr generall sessyons to bee holden in the shyre or within anye libertye where suche defaute shal happẽ. And that all iustices of peas within anye shire citie boroughe or libertie shal haue ful power & auctoritie as wel to heare & determine euery suche defaucte by presentment, as by such byll of informacyon, and vpon euerye presentement afore them, and vppon euery such byll of informacion, to make proceße by distresse againe the inhabitantes of euery such town and parishe where anye defaut shall be presented or supposed by anye suche informacyon. By auctoritye of which distresse, the shiriffe or other offycer to whom by the lawe suche distresse shall bee made shal distreine ỹ goods and cattalles of such one or two of ỹ said inhabitantes, as he may haue knowelege were moste negligent and in defaut in the execucion of this acte, and the sayde distresse retaine tyll they synde suertye to appere at the sessyones lymitted in the sayde distresse. And in case they apeper & cõfesse the defaute or els if they trauerse ỹ presentment and it be tried agayne them by verdite or denyp the informacion and it be proued againe them by sufficient witnes: than the sayde iustices of peas in their sessiõs shal haue auctority to assesse ỹ fines as ben aboue limitted after ỹ rates aboue said & to make proceße for ỹ leuieng of ỹ same by distresse of ỹ inhabitãts of such townes or parysches where suche defaute shall be tried or proued. And ỹ euery suche fine, if yt grow by presetment, to be onely to the kigs vse. And if it grow by informaciõ: thã ỹ moitye therof to be to him ỹ pursueth ỹ informaciõ for ỹ same & ỹ other moitie therof to the kinges vse as is afore sayde. And if any suche person or persons distrened appere not at the daye and place conteyned in suche distresse then vpon the retorne of the shirife or other officer to whõ ỹ distresse was deliuered to execute that suche persone or persons were distreined: then euery suche persone or persons so distreined, at the first

Determine
Presentment
Proces
Shirife
Distresse.
Goodes
Euerty
Trauers.
Fynes.
Proces
Fyne.
Moitie.
Appere not.
Retorne.

Issues. Doubled.

distresse shall lose .xl.s. and at the seconde .vi.s. viii.d. & so to be doubled vpon euerye distresse in such cases to be awarded: till apparance may bee had by one of the inhabitauntes of suche towne or parish to denie trauers or confesse the presentment or informacion exhibited againe anye suche towne or parishe: to theentent that vpon triall or proofe therof, the fines aboue limitted may bee assessed and leuied of the inhabitantes of euerye suche towne or parishe as is aboue reherssed. And. be it &c. that scholers of the vniuersities of Oxforde & Cambridge, that go about beggynge, not beinge auctorised vnder ỹ seale of the saide vniuersities by the commissary chauncellour or vychauncellour of the same, and all and singuler shipmen pretendinḍ losses of their shypps and goodes of the sea, going aboute ỹ countrey begging without sufficyent auctorytye, wytnessinge the same: shall be punished and ordered in maner and fourme as is above reheassed of stronge beggers. And that all proctours and pardoners goyng aboute in anye contrey or countreies, without sufficient auctorytye, and al other idle persons goinge about in any countreie or abydinge in any citty borough or towne, some of theim vsyng diuers and subtill craftye and vnlawfull games and plases, and some of them feinynge themselfes to haue knowledge in phisicke phisnamy palmestrie or other crafty sciences, wherby they beare the people in hande, that they can tell theyr destenies deceases and fortunes and suche other lyke fantasticall ymaginacios to the great disceit of the kinges subiectes, shall vppon examynacion had before two iustyces of peas whereof the one shall bee of the Quorum if he by prouable witnesse bee founde giltye of any suche deceptes, be punished by whippynge at two dayes together after the maner before reherssed. And if he eftsones offende in ỹ sayde offence or anye like offence: thẽ to be scourged .ii. daies, and the third daie to be put vpon the pillorie from .ix. of the clocke till .xi. before noone of the same daye, and to haue one of hys eares cut of. And if he offend the thirde tyme: to haue like punishemẽt with whypping standinge on the pyllorye and to haue hys other eare cut of. And that iustyces of the peas haue like auctorytye in euery libertye and franchyse within their shires, where they be iustices of peas, for the execucion of this act in euerye parte therof as they shall haue without the lyberty or fraunchise. Also it is further enacted that this act shall perely bee readde in the open sessions to the entent that the sayde statute shalbe the more feared and ỹ better put in execucion. And further more be it enacted, that if any person or persones at anye tyme hereafter gyue any herborough, money or lodyng to any beggers, beinge strong and able in theyr bodies to worke, whiche order theim selfes contrary to the fourme of this estatute: that euery suche person so doing beynge sufficiently proued or presented afore anye iustyces of peas shall make such fine to the kynge, as by the discrecyon of the sayde iustyces of peas at their general sessions shall be assessed. And if any person or persons do disturbe or lette the execucion of this acte in any maner wyse, or make rescous agayne any Mayre shirike bailiffe or other person that shall endeuoure himselfe for the due execucyon therof: it is than enacted ỹ euerye suche person and persons, for euery suche offence doinge shall lose & forfayte. C.s. and ouer that to haue imprisonment at the kinges wil. The one halfe of whiche forfaiture if such offence be committed in any citie or towne corporate to bee to the Mayre shirike bailiffe or other head officers of such citie or towne corporat where any

Scolers.

Shipmen.

Punished.

Proctours.
Pardoners.

Idell.

Games.
Feining.

Disceit.
Examinacion
Iust. of p.

whipped.

Pillory.

.eare.

Liber.

Read.

Lord.
Quene.

fyne.

Distur.

Rescu.

Fort.
Impr.

any suche offence shall be done to the vse of the comminaltie of euery suche citie or town corporate. And if it bee committed out of a Citye or towne corporate, than the sayd one halfe to be to the Lorde of the lete or lawday, where suche offence shalbe done, and the other halfe of euery suche forfayture to be to the king our soueraigne Lord. For the which forfaiture of.b. li. recouery shall be had by accyon of det, bill plaint or information in any of the kinges courtes: in which suits ỳ defendãts shal not wage their law, nor haue anye essoigne or protection allowed. Prouided alwaye that this act nor any thinge therin contayned, shal be hurtfull or prejudicial to the barones or other inhabytantes of the fiue portes or of their membres: neyther to any graunt libertie or fraunchise heretofore made by ỳ kyng our soueraygne lorde or any his progenitours kinges of England, to the sayd barons or other inhabytantes theyr auncestours predecessours or to any of them. And that it bee, &c. that all and euery Maire and Mayres, and bailly and baillyffes, electyue and elected by the commons and inhabytantes of euery towne and place of ỳ sayde portes and membres, and also iurates of euery of the sayde townes & places of the saide portes and membres shall haue lyke auctoritie within euery suche town and place where they or anye of them bee or shall bee Maire, Baylliff, or iurate, to put or cause to bee put this act in due execucion, as the Justices of peas in any countye of thys realme, haue or shal haue auctoritie & power by this acte to do where they bee iustyces. And ỳ the inhabitantes within euery town within the sayd portes, shall be bounden to the execucion of this act like as other inhabitantes, bee without ỳ sayde portes, vpon lyke payne as is abone remembred. And if anye persõ or persons which shall inhabite wỹ in the sayde .v. portes or membres, be impotent or other ydle person, doe hereafter begge without the sayde fyue portes or membres of the same contrarye to this acte that then euery such person shall bee ordered & punyshed accordyng to thys acte, any thing in this prouiso to the contrary notwithstanding. And it is ordeined &c. ỳ the seales aboue rehersed, shall be made at the costes & charges of ỳ Justices of peas, Maires, shiriffes, Baillyffes and other officers aboue written, on thys side the feaste of the natiuitie of saint John Baptist nert commyng, ỳ is to say, that euery of them shall doo the sayde seales to bee made within the limmittes of theyr diuision iurisdiccion & auctorities. And it is also ordeined &c. that euery letter to be made by the auctoritye of this act wherby anye impotent begger shal be aucthorised and assigned to begge shal be made in this fourme ensuing. Kanc. ſ. Memorandum ỳ A.B. of Dale, for resonable consyderacyons is licenced to begge wỹn the hundred of. P. R. and. L. in the sayde countye. Giuen vnder the seale of that limmyt. Tali die et Anno. And that euery suche letter that shall be made and delyuered to suche begger or vacabonde, after he hathe be whypped by auctoritie of this acte. shall be made in this wise folowing. Kent, ſ. I. S. whipped for a vagarãt stronge begger at Dale in the sayde countye, accordynge to the law the xvii. daye of Julye, in the xviii. yere of kyng Henry the eyght, was assigned to passe forthwith and directly from thence to Sale in the county of Pidõ where he sayethe he was borne, or where he last dwelled by the tyme of iii. yeres. And he is limmitted to bee there within. xiiii. dayes nert ensueng at his parell, or within suche nũbre of daies, as to hym shall be limitted by the discrecyon of the maker of the said letter. In witnesse wherof ỳ

Impotent. Seales. Costes. Letter. Letter.

Letter. Costes.

Subscribed.

Gailour.

Seale.

Prisoner.

Fees. vi. weekes

Letter.

Gayle

Seale.

Shire

Seale.

seale of ỳ limmit of the sayd place of hys punishment hereunto is set. And it is &c. that euery such letter shall be made at the equall costes of such the sayd iustices maires shirifs baliffs or other officers, wythin whose iurisdiccion powers and auctho̅rities the sayd begger or vacabond shall be whipped or limmitted to begge in, by auctoritie of thys acte. And euery such letter shalbe subscribed with the hand of one of ỳ said iustices, mairs shyriffes baillifes or other offycers in this forme folowing. Per me A. B vnū iusticiariorū pacis, or maiorem ciuitatis, or ballium̅ ville, or constabularium talis hundredi, or elles in like fourme in englishe. And it is further enacted that euery such person and persons as haue the custody of any gayles within any shire, city, borough or towne corporat, on thys syde the feast of saint John the Baptist, shall doe make a seale engraued with the name of the castell, prison, or Gayle, whych he keepeth. And in case any person or persones, that at any tyme after the sayd feast of saint John, shall be deliuered oute of anye Gayle or prison for suspectious of felony by proclamacion, or be acquitte of any felony, and hath no frendes to pay his fees, nor was borne within the hundred or place where he shal happen to be so deliuered, nor can geat hym no mayster, there to abide & worke wyth, shall haue libertie to begge for hys fees, by the lycence of hys keper by the space of syre weekes next after such deliueraunce, and after ỳ to bee cōpelled to go to the hundred where hee was borne or laste dwelled by the space of. iii. yeres, wi̅ in such tyme as shall be limitted by one of the iustices of peas, Mayres, shyriffes baliffes or any offycers where such deliuerance shall be had. And it is enacted, ỳ euery suche perso̅ so delyuered, shal haue a letter made to him by the clarke of the peas of the shyre, wythin the whych he was delyuered if he be deliuered in the shire and if he be delyuered in anye citie, borough, or towne corporate, than he to haue a letter of the comon clark of euery such citie, borough or town, where he is deliuered, euery such letter witnessing the date of his deliuerance, and the place where he was deliuered, and afore whom, and the tyme appoynted to hym to begge for hys fees, and the place to the whych he shall be assygned to repaire vnto, in case he cā geat no mayster to set to worke where he was deliuered. And to euery such letter the sayde Gayloar or keper of prisō, out of ỳ which such person shall be deliuered, shall put ỳ seale, limitted to be made as is afore sayd for the sayd prison. And ỳ euery such letter shalbe made in this wyse folowing. Exet. ss. The. xx. day of July, Anno regni regis Henrici. viii. xviii. I. S. was delyuered for felony out of the gaile of D. in the said cōtie, at the sessyons holden afore. A. B. & his felowes at Sale, the day & pere afore sayd, & is allowed to begge for his fees by the space of. vi. weekes. And in case he can geat hym no master to worke within the sayde terme than he is assigned to passe directlye to D. in the countie of Kent, where he saith he was borne or last dwelled by the space of. iii. yeres. And yis allowed, viii. daies next after the said vi. weekes for hys passage thither, or such numbre of dayes, as to him shal be limitted by the discrecion of the maker of the sayd letter. In witnes wherof the seale of the prison from ỳ which he was deliuered, therunto is set. And in such shires, where there is no gaile, ỳ shirife therof, for ỳ time beyng, shall cause a seale to bee engraued with the name of the shire, & shall order and vse the same seale to and for such persons deliuered as is afore sayde, after like maner & forme as the gaylour or keper of ỳ gayle is limit-

limitted & appoin'ed to do by thys act. And it is also enacted, that euery clerke of the peas of the shire, within the which such person shal be deliuered and euery comon clarke of euery citie borough or towne corporate within the whiche anye suche person shalbe deliuered, shal make for euery suche person as shalbe so delyuered where they be suche offycers, the said letter in forme abouesaide without anye fee taking for the same, and shal deliuer euery suche letter to the gayloure or keper of the prison, from the whiche such persō shall be delyuered. And if there be no gayle there, then to the shirife of the shire where suche deliuerance shall be had, within one daye nert after the ende of the sessiōs where any suche delyuerance is had, vpon peine to lose and forfait for defaute of euery letter. xii. d. to ỹ kyng our soueraigne lorde. And that ỹ gailour or keper of the prisone, from the which the said person shall bee so deliuered, and in case there bee no gaile, than the shirif of the shire where any such deliuerance shalbe had, shal not suffre anye suche person to go abrode to begge for his fees, nor departe out of prison, except it be to seruice or labour, oneleste the same gailour or shirife first deliuer to the saide persone the said letter conteininge his name seal'd with the seale of the prison frō the which he shalbe deliuered, or els with the seale engraued, wᵗ the name of the shire, if there be no prison vpon peine for euery defaut to lose. xii. d. to our saide soueraigne lorde. And it is enacted that if any person or persons so being deliuered out of prison at any tyme after the said feaste do begge not hauing the saide letter sealed in fourme abouesaide, or begge contrary to the tenour of the same letter, that then he shall be takē ordered and whypped in euery behalfe like as is aboue appoynted for stronge beggers. And that to bee done and executed by suche as be aboue limmitted to doe the same vpon strong beggers and in suche wise and vpon such peine as is afore limmitted for non execucion of the punishmēt of strong beggers. Prouided alwaye that it bee lefull to euery person & persons beinge bounden by reason of anye foundacion or ordinance to giue or distribute any money in alms and also to euery person and persons at cōme doles vsed at burials, or obites to giue and dispose in almes, any money to euery person and persons commynge to such almes or doles, after like maner and forme as they haue be accustomed to do in that behalfe & fore the makinge of this act without any dāger or penaltie of this statut: anye thing conteined in this present statute to ỹ contrary herof notwithstādinge. Prouided also ỹ it bee lefull to all maisters and gouernours of hospitales to lodge and herborough any person or persōs of charitie or almes accordinge to ỹ foundacion of suche hospitalles & to geue money in almes in as large maner and fourm as they are boūden or owne to doe, any thing in this statut to the contrary hereof notwithstāding. And this acte to endure vnto ỹ last day of the nert parlament. Anno. 22. H. 8. ca. 12.

Fork. Almes Doles. Hospitales Lodge. Almes.

This act is cōtinued. An. 28. H. 8. ca. 6. An. 31. H. 8. ca. 7. & an. 33. H. 8. ca. 17 And after. an. 1. E. 6. ca. 3. it was repelled by generall wordes. And after. an. 3. E. 6. ca. 16. it was reuiued & made perpetual. And after. An. 2. & 3. P. & M. ca. 5. it is cōfirmed.

3 ¶ An. 27. H. 8. ca. 25. an acte was made for punishement of vacabonds & reliefe of the pore, & for collections for thē, to endure to ỹ last day of the nert plament & than it expired.

4 ¶ An. 1. E. 6. cap. 3. an acte was made for punishement of vacabōdes and relief of the pore and impotent persons. And by that statute al sta-

tutes before made for ỳ punishmẽt of vacabõds & sturdy beggers, & al artícles comprised in ỳ same were repelled. And after. An. 3. E. 6. cap. 16. this acte of. 1. E. 6. cap. 3. was repelled as appeareth nert folowing.

Repelled.

5 ¶ The statute made in the fyrste yere of the Kynges hyghnesse moste noble raygne (ca. 3. before. 4.) cõcerning ydle persons, and vacabonds in certain cases, to bee made slaues and so forth, and all and euerye artícle, matter, prouiso, braunche and sentence therin contayned, shalbee frõ henceforth vtterly repealed made frustrate, voyde and of none effecte. And ỳ the statute concernynge yowe aged and impotent persons shoulde be ordred for theyr better relyefe, and how vacabondes and strong beggers should be punished, made in the. xrii. yere of the late kyng of moste famouse memorie Kynge Henry the eyght (ca. 12. before. 2. and euery matter, artícle, prouiso, braunche and sentence therin cõtayned, to be from hẽceforth reuiued, made good and stande in full strength and vertue, and shall continue and remayne a perfect act of parlement for euer. And be it &c. that all iustices of peace end euery of thẽ within the limites of their commission, & the maires shirifes bailifs, and other officers within their seuerall rules & offices, shal within their seuerall lymyts assemble together, and make their seuerall diuision, accordynge to the purport and effect of thys act at ỳ nert general quarter sessions of the peas to bee holden after the feaste of Easter nert to come, for the due spedy and diligent execucion of the same acte. And that if any suche aged or impotent person after the feaste of Easter nert to come shal offend contrary to thys estatute, that then the same offendour shal be vsed and punished, as in the same estatute of the xrii. of kyng Henry the eyght, is prouided. And that before the feast of Easter no punishemẽt shalbe put in execucio against any suche impotent lame and aged person but onlie by ỳ discretion of the nert Justice of peas of the same shire where suche offẽder shall be apprended, any thing in the said act to the contrary notwithstãdyng. And for thauoidinge of the idle loyterynge of common labourers of husbandrye within this realm: Be it &c. that suche common labourers being persons able in body, liuinge loitering and refusing to worke, for such reasonable wages as is moste comẽly giuen in the parties where such psons shal dwel, shal be for euery such times as he or they refuse to labour, hauinge reasonable wages as is afore sayd, adiudged vacabonds and shalbe punished as strõg and mightye vacabondes in such maner & fourme as is declared in ỳ saide acte of. xrii. (ca. 12) against vacabondes. And touching maimed lamed & sore, aged and impotent persons, which resorteth to the city of London, and to other cities townes & villages on begging. Be it &c. that all singuler Maires, shirifes Bailifs constables or other head officers of anye Citie, Towne, or village, to which suche resorts or shall bee, shall before the feaste of the purye speacyon of our Lady nert folowing see all suche idle impotent, maymed and aged personnes, who otherwise cannot by theyr discrecions bee taken for vacabondes whiche were borne within the sayde Citie, towne or village or hath been there moste conuersant and abiding by the space of three yeres, and now decayed beholowed and prouided for of tenauntries, Cotages or other conuenient howses to bee lodged in at the costes and charges of ỳ sayd cities, townes, boroughes and villages, there to bee relieued and cured by the deuocyon of the good people, of the said citie, borough, towne, or village, and that they doe not suffre after the tyme before

Loyterers Refusers.

Punish.

Lame.

Hed

Impo

Cõuer

Relie

Dwe

fore rehearsed anye other then suche as either was borne, or hath ben for the most part conuersant or abiding by the space of thre yeres, as is afore said in the said citie, borough, town, or village, to remaine and begge abrode within the precinctes of suche cities, towns billages or boroughes except it bee suche as haue letters, or are auctorised, or licensed by force of this act, vpon peine that euery such Maires, shirifs, & baillifs, constable, or other hed officer by what name so euer he be called, suffering any perso to begge within ỹ precinct of his or their such iurisdiccion, other then is before rehersed, for euery thre daies, shal forfait ten shillings, to whosoeuer will sue therfore, by bil, informacio, or accio of det, in any court of recorde, in the which suites none essoine wager of law or protecciō shal be allowed for the defendant. And be it, &c. that the Maire of the citie of London, and all other Maires, baillifs, shirifes constables, and other hedde officers of euerye citye, borough or towne corporate, and of euery other towne & village, do with al cōuenient spede by themselfes, or their sufficiēt deputies, before ỹ feast of ỹ purification of our lady nert comming, and so from tyme to tyme euery moneth once, make a viewe and examinacio of aged, impotent and lame persons, beggers, as be within the precinct of their iurisdiccion, & se al such as wer not borne, nor hath ben for the most part conuersant & abiding by ỹ space of thre yeres cōplet, or haue not letters, & auctorised, or licēced by force of this statute conueighed on horseback, cart, or otherwise, as shal seme by their discrecions to the next cōstables, and they to conuey the same to the nerte constables, & so from cōstables to constables, tyll the saide persons bee brought to the place where they wer borne, or most conuersant and abiding, as is afore sayde, there to be prouided for, kept, & nourished of almes, as is afore sayde, vppon the payne that euery such Maire, shirife or cōstable, hedborough, or other hed officers not makinge viewe, nor sending, or conueying away, nor receyuing, or not prouiding, as is before appointed, according to the true purport or meaning of this acte, to forfait for euery such default tenne shillinges, wherof the one halfe to bee to the kings vse, & ỹ other to the partye ỹ will sue therfore in any of the kings courts of record, by bil informacio, accion of debt, in the which suites none essoigne, wager of law or protection shalbe allowed for the defendant. Prouided alwaye and be it &c. that if any of the said aged, maimed, or impotēt psons, of ỹ cities, townes or billages, where they were borne in, or had their most abiding, as is afore said, be not so lame, or impotēt, but that they may worke in some maner work, that thē such citie, towne parishe or billage do either in cōmen prouide some such worke for thē, as they may be occupied in, or appoint them, to such as wil finde thē worke for meate & drink. And if they refuse of wilfulnes & stubernes to worke, or do runne away & begge in other places, thē to punishe the same according to their discrecions, with stocking, beatinge, or otherwyse as shall seme to thē conuenient. Beit also &c. that all leprouse and poore beddered creatures what soeuer they bee, may at their owne libertie remayne and continue in suche houses appointed for leprouse or beddred peple, as they now be in, and shal not be compelled to repaire into anye other countries or places by vertue of this acte, anything therin conteined to the contrary notwithstāding. And that also it shalbe lawfull vnto the said leprouse and beddered people, for their better relief to appoynt their proctour, or proctours so there be not appointed

Prouided.

Fork.

Impotent.

Way worke.

Prouide worke.

Refuse.

Runne away.

Punish.

Leprous.

Bedred.

Proctour.

aboue

aboue the nũbre of two persons, for anye one house of leprouse, or bedde-
Father red people, to gather the charytable
4. myles. almes of al such inhabitants as shal bee within the cõpasse of foure miles of anye of the sayd houses of leprous and beddered persons. Prouyded alwayes and bee it enacted by the auctho̅rytye aforesayde, that it shall be lawfull to the lord chaunceller of
Cõmission. Englande, or lord keper of the great seale for the time beynge at their direccions, to graunt commission vnder the great seale of Englande, to euery or any person or persons, that
Burnt. Leprouse Relefe hath or shal haue, his or their houses or barnes burnt, or such losses, or to suche as be or shall bee Leprous persons, to gather the relief and charitie of others, for their relief or for their ayde and helpe, of his or their losses, decaie, or hinderance, as in time past hath ben vsed, any thing in this acte notwithstanding. And be it further enacted by the auctozitie aforesayde that all and euerye statut and acte of parlement made for punishement of
Slaues. vacabondes, slaues, aged or impotent persones, or any of them, and euery article, sentence, clause or prouiso therin cõteyned, other then this
Statutes expelled present acte and statute made, and the sayde acte made in the sayde. xrii. yere, shal be from henceforth vtterly voide repelled, and of none effect or force. And for as much as dyuers women and men goyng on begging, impotent and lame, and some able ynough to labour, do carye chil-
Childzen dren aboutes with thẽ of tender age, and some of foure fiue or sixe yeares of age, or yõger or elder, which being once brought vp in idelnesse wyll hardely be brought after to any good kynde of labour, payne, trauaile, or
Childe. seruice. Be it. &c. that if any childe aboue the age of fyue yeres, and vnder the age of. xiiii. go about wãderinge, as is aforesayde, or els alone, in case any maner ꝑson, that is able to kepe any such childe wil take it, be it male Take
or female, of and from any such begger being the father or mother therof, nouricier or keper, whether they be willynge or not, or without any such nourice, father mother or keper by him or her selfe, wandringe, and bring such childe so taken before one of the constables of the parish where the childe shal so fortune to be taken vp and at the nert generall quarter sessions to be holdẽ in that shire nert Sessi
to the place where the sayde takynge vp shall fortune to be ꝓsent ỹ same Presen
in the ꝓsence of the sayde constable before the iustice of peas at the same sessyons, and there in open sessyons Sessi
promise to bring the same childe vp Bring
in some honest labour or occupacio̅, till the woman childe come to the age of. xv. yeres, and the man childe to the age of. xviii. yeres, if the maister or maistres, shal chaunce so long to liue, that then and immediatly the sayde iustices of peas by their discre- Iust
cion, shall adiuge by vertue of thys act the sayde chyld vnto the ages before specified, to be seruaunt or ser-
uauntes, to the sayde person or per- Serua
sons so taking and promisyng as is aforesaide, such childe to be vsed and ordred in all poinctes accordynge as the law and custome of the realme is, of seruauntes wythoute wages, to what labour, occupation or ser-
uice so euer the said taker vp or maister or maistres shal appoint him or her, durynge the sayd terme. And the
Entre sayde iudgemẽt shal be entred by the clarke of the peas in the said sessions in fourme folowing. Memorãdum, that at the sessions of the peas holdẽ at W. the daye &c. one John. B. of the towne of. L. had deliuered to him accordynge to the fourme of the statute in that case prouided. B. T. esteemed to bee of the age of. viii. or eyght Childe
yeres, to be ordered accordyng to the fourme of the sayde statute. And if it shal fortune such childe so adiudged,

to

to runne away at anye tyme once or mo times from his or her maister or maistres, that then it shall be lawful for euery such maister & maistres, to take ỹ said child again, & to kepe and punishe ỹ sayd child in the stockes or otherwise by discrecion, or otherwise at ỹ libertie of such maister or maistres, to haue a warrant from anye iustice of peas in ỹ same shire, where the childe so runnes away, for suche childe runninge away or going away, as is prouided by the statute labourers, for such seruauntes as depart away frō their maister or maistres, without a reasonable cause before the ende of their terme. And that euery iustice of peas shal by force of this act haue auctoritye and power, to make such warrant against euery such persone so goyng or runnynge away, in like fourme as they or any of them maye do against any seruāt, departynge out of his maisters seruice wythout lycence or reasonable cause, and by force of the same warrant the childe so running or goyng away, to be taken and ordred in euery degre, as is prouided by the sayde statute labourers for seruauntes departing out of their maister or maistres seruice as is aforesayde. And be it &c. ỹ if & as often as it shal chaūce the father, mother, norice, or other better aboutes of the childe, or anye other person or persons, to steale or entyse away anye such childe adiudged for a seruāt, as is aforesaid, that then & so often it shalbe lawfull for ỹ maister or maistres, of thesame child to bee at hys or their libertie to take an accion vppon the statute labourers, against euery suche person so stealing or entising away such child as he or they might haue by reason of the said statute labourers against him or them that retaines any mans seruāt oute of his seruice before thēd of the sayd terme, or elles to take an accion of Trespas against suche offender, in which accion he shal recouer his damages, and treble costes of his sute. Prouided alwaies and be it &c. that if the maister or maistres to whome such childe, as is aforesaide shal be adiudged to be seruāt, be vnreasonable in ordring and bringynge vp of such child, that then at al times vpon cōplaint made at the generall quarter sessiōs of peas, in the cōtie where the said child shalbe by two honest neibors of ỹ same place or town where ỹ saide childe shall fortune to be so vnreasonably ordred if it shal appeare by honest witnes to the Iustices of peas at the same sessyons ỹ cōplaint therof made shalbe true, thē ỹ iustices of peas at their generall sessions in thesame shire where such cōplaint shalbe made, shal by vertue of this acte haue auctoritie and power to discharge the said child from hys or their vnreasonable maister or maistres and appoynt the same to some other honest maister or maistres vnto the said ages to be ordred in euery degree as the said childe should haue ben wt hys former maister or maystres, and that order and appointmēt to be written in the booke of the clerk of the peas for the which entry the said clarke of the peas shal haue. iiij. d. for hys labour & not aboue, and in like maner shall haue. iiij. d. and not aboue for ỹ first entre of the childe, to be seruant as is aforesaid to be paide by the maister or maistres of ỹ sayde childe. Prouided alwayes &c. that if the woman childe to bee appointed a seruāt as is aforesaide be maried before her age of. xij. yeres ỹ then by ỹ mariage ỹe shalbe discharged of seruice. This act or any thig therin cōteyned to ỹ cōtrarie not wtstandyng. Prouided alwayes and be it &c. that all & euery vacabond or begger, being borne in any other nacīō or cōtrey then this realme, shal in maner and fourme aforesaid, and vpon the forfaytures & penalties before mencioned,

Dam.

Maister Vnreasonable. Complaint.

Witnes Iust. of p.

Discharge.

Entre.

Maried.

Vacabond. Alien.

Conueyed. cioned, bee conueyed from place to place, to the place or Marches nerte adioynynge, to hys or theyr natiue countrey, or to the nerte Porte, yf there bee a sea betwene this realme & hys or their sayde countreyes, there to be kepte of the inhabitantes of the sayde nerte Porte in conuenient labour from idelnes, or otherwise, tyl they may be conueied ouer, and then at the costes of the inhabitauntes of the sayde Porte, yf them selues shall not haue wherewith, to be conueyed ouer into their natiue countreyes.

Conueyed ouer.

An.3.E.6.ca.16. This statute is cõfirmed by.5.E.6.cap.2.&. by.2.et.3. P.et.M.ca.15.as here folowing appeareth.

6 ¶An.5.E.6.ca.2.an acte was made (to endure to ẏ ende of the first cession of the nerte parlament) concerning the collection of almes, for the impotent and nedye people. And after An.7.E.6.cap.11.this act was continued to the last day of the nerte parlamẽt. And after An.1.M.1.parliamento.ca.13.this acte was continued to the last day of the nerte parlament. And after An.1.M.2.parliamento. Cap.12.this acte was continued to the last day of the nert parlament, and then it expired.

Almes.

7 ¶The statute made in the.xvii. yere of the late kyng of famous memory kyng Henry the.viii. (*Ca.12.before.2.*) and also the estatute made in the third & fourth yeres of the raigne of the famous king Edward the.vi. (*cap.16.before.5.*) concernynge beggers bacabondes, and idle persones, and euerye article, clause, braunche, sentence, and other thynges conteyned in them, and in eyther of them other then such thinges as shall be by thys present act otherwise ordeined & prouyded for, shal stand, remayne, & bee in their ful force & effect, & shalbe also frõ hencefoꝛth iustly & truely put in execucion accoꝛdynge to the true meaning of the said seueral statutes and eyther of thẽ. And further bee it, &c. ẏ yerely on some one holy dayes in ẏ Christmas in euery citie, boꝛough and towne coꝛporate, the maire, bailiffes, oꝛ other head officers foꝛ the time being, & in euery other parishe of the coũtrey, the persone, vicare, oꝛ curate, and the Churchwardens, hauinge in a regiſter oꝛ boke aſwell all the names of the inhabitants & houſholders, as also the names of al such impotent, aged, and nedy persons as beyng within their citye, boꝛoughe, towne coꝛporate, oꝛ parishe, are not able to lyue of thẽ selues, noꝛ with their own labour, shal openly in the church, and quietly after diuine seruice, cal the said housholders & inhabitantes together, among whom the maire oꝛ other head officers, & two of the chiefe inhabitauntes in euerye such citie, boꝛoughes, & townes coꝛporate, suche as the maire oꝛ other head officer shall thinke mete, and the person, vicar, oꝛ curate & Church wardens in euery other parishe, shal elect, nominate, & appoint yerely, iii. able persons oꝛ mo, to be gatherers & collectours of the charitable almes of all the residue of the people inhabytinge within the paryshe whereof they be chosen collectours foꝛ the releſe of the pooꝛe, which collectours the sonday next after their electiõ, oꝛ the sonday folowing if nede requyre, when ẏ people are at the Church at diuine seruice, shall gently aske and demaunde of euery man & woman, what they of their charitye wyll bee contented to geue wekely towarde the releſe of the pooꝛe, & the same to be writtẽ in the said regeſter oꝛ boke & the saide gatherers so being elected and chosen shall iuſtely gather, and truely distribute the same charitable almes wekely by them selues oꝛ their assignes, to the saide pooꝛe and impotent persons of the saide cities, boꝛoughes, townes coꝛporate, and parishes, without fraude oꝛ couine,

Confirm.

Hyd. Chur. Curat. Church dens. Mai. Not. Ipo. Colle. Sonda. Weke. write. Distri.

fauour or affeccion, and after suche
forte that the more impotent maye
haue the more helpe, and such as can
geat part of their lyuyng to haue the
lesse, and by the discrecion of the col-
lectours to be put in suche labour as
they be fit and able to do, but none to
go or sytte openly a beggyng, vppon
paine limitted in the aforesayde esta-
tutes. Be it. &c. that no persone or per-
sons so elected, nompynated, and ap-
pointed to be gatherer or gatherers,
as is aforesayd, shall refuse the sayde
office, but shall iustly and truely exe-
cute the same, by the space of one hole
yere nexte ensuyng, vppon payne to
forfait forty shyllynges to the almes
bore of the poore, to bee leuied by the
churchwardens, where they or he
dwelleth of the goodes of the said ga-
therer or gatherers so refusing by di-
strelle. And further bee it &c. that the
sayde gatherers or collectours, shall
make their iust accompt quarterly to
the maires or chiefe officers of ỳ said
cities, boroughes, and towns corpo-
rate, and in euery parishe of the cõ-
trey to the person, vicar, or curate, &
churchwardẽs of ỳ parish, at which
accompt such of the parishe as wyll
may be present, & when they go out
of their office, they shall deliuer or
cause to be deliuered forthwith vpon
thende of their accomptes al such su-
perplusage of money as then shal re-
maine of their collectiõ vndistribu-
ted, to be put in the common chest of
ỳ church, or in some other safe place
to the vse of the poze, at ỳ ouersight
and discrecion of the maires, officers
and other before mencioned. And yf
the sayd collectours or anye of them
do refuse to make their sayd acompte
within eyght days, then the bishoppe
of the dioces, or the ordinarye of the
place, shall haue auctoritie by vertue
of this acte to compel the said person
or persons, by censures of the church
to make their sayd accomptes before
such persones as the sayde bishoppe
or ordinary shall appoint, & to make
immediate payment of the sommes
wherewith by determinacion of the
sayde accompt they shalbe charged.
And be it. &c. that if any persõ or per-
sons being hable to further this cha-
ritable worke do obstinatly and fro-
wardly refuse to geue towardes the
helpe of the poore, or do wilfully dis-
courage other from so charitable a
dede, the person, vicar, or curate, &
Churchwardes of the parishe wher-
in he dwelleth, shall then gentely er-
hort hym or them towardes the re-
liefe of the poore, and yf he or they
wyll not so be perswaded, then vpon
the certificat of the person, vicar, or
curate of the parishe to the bishop of
the dioces or ordinarye of the place,
thesame bishop or ordinary shal send
for him or thẽ to induce or perswade
hym or them, by charitable meanes
and wayes, to entende their charitie
as in this acte is well ment and en-
tended, and so according to discreciõ
to take order for ỳ charitable refor-
macion of euerye such obstinate per-
son. And for the better maintenaũce
of this charitable worke, it is ordey-
ned & establisshed by auctoritie afore-
sayde, that where as the late kyng of
famous memory kynge Henry the
eyght, by his seuerall ereccions and
foundaciõs hath ordeyned & appoin-
ted any summe or summes of money
to the vse of the poore, not being take
away otherwyse by act of parlamẽt,
whether the same bee in anye Cathe-
drall church, colledge, or elsewhere,
the bishop of the dioces for the tyme
being, shall from tyme to tyme exa-
mine how & after what maner ỳ sayd
money is bestowed, & cal to accompt
the partyes which retaine the sayde
money so that it may appere that the
same is distributed to the poore ac-
cordyng to the good intent and pur-
pose of the said noble king ỳ graũted
the same. And bee it. &c. yf it shall
chaunce any parishe to haue in it mo

Refuse.
Discourage.
Exhort.
Certificat.
Bishop.
Perswade.
Ordre.
Ereccions.
Poore.
Bishop.
Examine.
Account.

poore

Wyll poore. poore and impotent folkes not hable to labour, then the sayde parysshe is hable to relieue, that then in euerye such parisshe not standyng in any cytie or towne corporate, two or thre of the chiefe inhabitauntes of the same parisshe, & in euery citye & towne corporate, the maire or chiefe officers of the same Citye or towne corporate, callyng to theym two or thre of the chiefe parishoners of ỳ same parisshe such as the said maire or head officer shall thynke mete, shall certifie vnto the Justyces of peace, of the countye where the same parisshe is, the nũbre and names of the persones w̃ which they be surcharged, and vppon suche certificat ỳ said Justices of the peace in the same countye or two of them, whereof one to be of the Quorũ, shal consider and examine the saide certificate, and findynge the same true, shall then graunte vnto such, and as many of the said poore folkes as by their discrecion they shal thinke good & sufficient licẽce vnder the seale appointed for the limit, to go abrode to begge, get, & receyue the charitable almes of the inhabitants of the cõtrey, out of the sayde parisshes, cities, and townes so surcharged, in which lycence the places, townes, and parisshes to which such poore folkes are by that licence licensed to resort, shall in the same licence bee named, limitted, & appointed, be it one hundred or mo, in the said countye at the saide discrecion of the same iustices.

Certify. Iust. of p. Names. Examine Licens.

And if any of the sayde poore folkes so licensed shal transgresse the limittes to thẽ appoited, & resort to begge at other places than is in the sayde licence named, the partie so trãsgressyng and offending to be taken for a valiant begger, & punished according to the statute made in the saide. xxii. yere of kynge Henry the eyght, & his or their licẽce to be taken from them. And be it further enacted ỳ wher any of ỳ saide cities, boroughes, townes, corporate, or parisshe so surcharged, is scituate & stãding in one cõtie or two counties of this realme, or scituate & stãding in one, and immediatly adioyning to an other countie of the realme, as the citie of Bristol & townes of Ludlo, & Standford Stond, that in that citys the sayde maire, head officers, and inhabitantes of euery such citte, boroughe, towne corporate, and parisshe, shal make certificate vnto the Justyces of the sayde cõtties adioynyng to the same cities, boroughes, townes corporate and parysshes, and the same Justyces of the sayd adioynyng countye or cõtties to do, geue licence, and folowe the order aboue remembred, accordynge as other Justices of the countties, in whiche the parysshe surcharged standeth, is limitted & auctorised to do. And be it. &c. that in all cities, boroughes and townes corporate, within which be diuers parishes, the maire and head offycers of euery the same cities, boroughes, and townes corporate, shall consyder the state & habilitie of euery such parisshe, & if ỳ same maire & officers shal vnderstãd by their discretiõ ỳ the parysshioners of any one of the saide parysshes is of such wealth & honour that they haue no pouertie amongst them, or be hable sufficientely to relieue the pouertie of the parisshe where they inhabit & dwel, and also to helpe & succour pouertie els where further that then the saide maire and officers with the assent of two of the moste honest and substanciall inhabitauntes of euery suche welthy parisshe, shall consyder the nedinesse of the inhabitauntes of the other parisshe or parisshes within the same citie or towne corporate, & moue, enduce, and perswade the parishioners of the welthier parysshe charitablye to contribute somwhat according to their habilitie towards the wekely relefe, succour, and consolacion of the poore and nedy within

Transgres. Cities Certify. Iust. of p. Licens. Towns Parish. welthy Contrib.

the

the other parisshe or parysshes afore-sayde, where nede is. And be it also enacted that all & euerye suche poore folkes as by any suche licence are to be licenced & auctorised to resort out of the limittes, liberties, & franchises of all and euery such citie, borough, & towne corporate, into any the sayd cõtryes to begge, gette, & gather the charitable almes of good people, shal at al times whi ẏ same goeth abrode to begge, weare openly vpon him or them both on the brest & on the backe of his or their vttermoste garment, some notable badge or tokẽ to be assigned vnto him by the maire or head officers of the same citie, borough, & town corporate, or parisshe, with the assent of the Justices of ẏ peace that shall graunte the same licence, vpon peine to be taken for a valiant begger, & to bee punished as afore is remembred, and shall also carye his licence with hym vppon lyke payne.

This act to endure to the latter ende of the first cession of the nexte parlamẽt. Prouided always, and be it, &c. that this present acte nor any thyng therein conteyned, shall not extende or be prejudiciall vnto the maire, shiriffes, and citezins of ẏ citye of Chester, for or concernyng any gyfte or graunt of any annuitie or yerely rẽt heretofore made, geuen, or graũted, by the sayde famous kyng Edwarde the first, vnto the said maire, shiriffes and citezins of the said citie, goyng out of any manours, landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes, of the Cathedrall Churche of Chrisse, and our Lady within the citie of Chester but that the same maire, shiriffes, and Citezins shall and maye from henceforth, receiue, vse, and employ the same auctheorities, yerely rentes or profites, to such vses, and entents and accordynge to the sayde gyfte of the sayde famous kyng, anye thyng in this present acte to the contrarye notwithstandynge. Prouyded alwayes and be it, &c. that all and euery summe and summes of money frõ hẽceforth to be collected or gathered within the citie of London or the liberties of the same by vertue of this act, shall be payd ouer to the gouernours of the hospitall called the hospitel of Christes Church within the sayde citye of London for the tyme being, and shalbe by them from time to tyme dystributed and bestowed for the releefe of the poore of the said citie, accordyng to theyr wisedomes and discrecions, anye thynge in this acte mencioned to the contrary notwithstandynge. An. 2. &. 3. P. et. M. Cap. 5. And after Anno. 4. &. 5. P. &. M. this act is cõtinued to the last day of the nexte parlament, and likewise continued. 1. El. 1. cap. 19.

London. Hospitall.

See execution of statutes. 3. Labourers. 23. 32. Poore people in Justices of peace. all. 5. 5.

¶ Vacacions of bisshopriches and religious houses.

1 OMnes patroni abbathiarũ, qui habent cartas regum Anglie de aduocatione vel antiquã tenurã vel possessionẽ, habeant earũ custodiam cũ vacarint, sicut habere debẽt & cõsueuerunt, sicut superius declaratũ est. Magna carta. ca. 34.

Monasteries Inowton.

2 ¶ Si boillons & grãtons pur no⁹ & pur nous heirs. q̃ as toutz les foitz que tielx voidances desore enauant auiendront, que nous eschetours, et les eschetours de nous heires qui pur le temps seront, entre..t & facent bien garder les ditz voidances, sans fait̃ wast ou destrucciõ es manoirs, parkz, viuers ou boyes. Et que ilz ne vendent toutz boys, nenchacent en parkes, nen warennes, ne peschent en viuers, ne frankz peschories, ne gersonent, ne pernent kyne des tenantes frankes, ne boundes eins facent garder & saluer quant appent as les ditz voidances, sans p fait damage,

Eschetours. Waste.

mage, ou aſcũs maners des oppreſſi-
ons. An. 14. E. 3. pro clero. ca. 4.

3 ¶ Si dean & chapitres des eſgli-
ſes cathedralx, priours, ſuppriours,
priorelles, ſuppriorelles, & couentes
des prelacies, abbeies, ou priories,
des q̃x la voidance attient a nous,
ou a nous heirs, voillẽt rẽdre a nous
& as nous heires la value des dites
voidãces, auri come autre no⁹ voil-
lent rendre reaſonablement, adonq̃s
Chauncellor. eient chauncellor & treaſorer, poiar
Leaſes. de leſſer as ditz dean, chapitre, pri-
our, ou ſuppriour, priores ou ſup-
priorelle, & conẽt, les ditz voydances
Huerty. per bon & ſufficiant ſuertie iſſint que
ils eient deuant toutz autres, rẽdant
a nous le value ſolõc̃q̃ ceo que ſerra
troue p remembrãcers del eſcheker,
ou p enqueſt ſur ceo apprendre ſi miſ-
Fyne. tier ſoit, ſãs fine faire. Et en cas que
ils ne ſe voillent accorder a rendre la
value, ne a trouer tiel ſuertie, adon-
ques le chauncellor & treaſorer facẽt
ordeigner la bone garde des tielx voi-
Eſchetours. dances p eſchetours, ou autres gar-
deins ſufficiantes pur reſpondre au
roy de ce que a luy attaint reaſona-
Waſt. blement, ſans faire waſt, ou deſtruc-
tion, ou autre choſe qui purra trou-
er en deſheritance des eſgliſes doũt
tielx voidãces autendrõt. An. 14. E.
3. Pro clero cap. 5.

4 ¶ Si voillons, & p y ceſtes pre-
ſentz lettres graũtons pleyn poiar a
Chauncelor. nous ditz chaũceller & treaſorer, qui
prẽſes a eux autres de nr̃e coũſeil, tiel
x come ilz verront qui ſont apprẽn-
dres p bõ enformacõ des remẽbrãn-
ces del eſcheker, & autres informa-
cions tielx q mieultes lour ſemblera:
Biſhop. ſi leſſent les vacacions de rcheueſchiez
Abbeyes. eueſchies abbeies, priories, & autres
maiſons, dõt la voidance a nous at-
tient, al dean & chapitre, priour, ou
ſuppriour, priorelle, ou ſuppriorelle,
& couent, a certeine rendre de cheſcũ
voidance p an, quarter, ou mois, da-
rantes les vacacions, ſolonq̃ ceo que
Eſchetour. mieultz lour ſẽblera, ſans fine faire.
Et q̃ nul eſchetour nautre miniſtre,
en temps des vacacõs neit cauſe ne
matir dẽtrer, ou de ceo meller a fair
riens q ſoit en preiudice des eſgliſes
dont tielx voidãces autẽdront ſauuez
nous & a no⁹ heires, fees des chẽs,
auowſõs des eſgliſes, eſchetes, war-
des, mariages & reliefz, & ſeruices dez
ditz fees. An. 14. E. 3. Pro clero. ca. 6.
See Auowſon. 1. Wardes. 9.
Monaſteries. 1. 5 Waſte. 2.
Reſidens. 2.

¶ Valore maritagii.
See Wardes. 4. 5. 10.

¶ Verdite.
See Damages. 6. 7 Niſi priꝰ. 1.
Eſchetours. 11. Nonſuite. 1.
Eſſoyne. 1. Treaſon. 15.
Hue and cry. 3. Tryall. 11.
Iuſtice in Eire. 4. Wales. 24.

¶ Veſſels.
See Cowpers. 1. Gold & ſiluer. 1.
Gauging. 1. Weightes. 24. 30.

¶ Viages.
See Admiralty. 2. Franchiſes. 21.

1 ¶ Viandes.

An. 37. E. 3. capit. 8. an acte was made concernynge dyet for ſer-
uãtes, but it was repelled by. 38. E.
3. cap. 2.

¶ Vicars.
See perſon and vicar in all.

1 ¶ Viewe.

De diſu terre ordinatũ eſt & ſta-
tutum, quod de cetero nõ conce-
datur diſus niſi in caſu q̃ diſus eſt Necall
neceſſarius. Sicuti ſi aliquis amit- Neceſſ
tat te ñ per defaltam, et ille qui amiſ-
ſit ſuſcitet breue ad petendũ idẽ teñ.
Et in caſu quãdo aliquis per excep-
tionem dilatoriam callat breue poſt
diſum terre, ſicut per non tenuram
vel male nominando villam vel hu-
iuſmodi, ſi ſuſcitet aliud breue, in
hoc caſu & in ſuperiori de cetero non
concedatur diſus, dummodo diſum
ha-

habuerit in p̄iozibus breuibus. In breue de dote competatur dos de ten̄ quod vir vxoris alienauit tenēti aut ei⁹ antecessozi, cum ignozare nō debeat tenens, quale ten̄ vir vxoris alienauit sibi vel antecessozi suo, licet vir non obtit seisit̄, nihilominus de cetero non erit visus concedendus. In breui etiam de ingressu cassato p̄ hoc quod petens nominauit male ingr̄m, si petens suscitet aliud breue de alio ingressu, si tenens in p̄iozi br̄i visum habuerit, in secundo non habebit. In omnibus etiam breuibus, per que ten̄ petunt̄ ratione dimissionis, quam petens vel eius antecessoz fecit tenenti, et non eius antecessozi, sicut quod ei dimisit, dum fuit infra etatem, non compos mentis, in p̄sona, & consimilibus, non iaceat de cetero visus, sed si dimissio facta fuerit antecessozi, iaceat visus sicut p̄ius. W. 2. ca. 49.

2 ¶ Visus nō conceditur in breui de custodia. In breui de consuetudinibus & seruitijs, in breui de aduocationes ecclesie, nisi in casu, quādo sūt plures ecclesie in vna villa de eodem sancto. In breui de dote assignata, in breue de nuper obijt. Stat de visu terre & essoñ de seruitio dñi regis.

De Escheker. 2. Weigbtes. 33. Fozestes. &c. 1. 8.

¶ View of Frankpledge.

De Lete in all.

1 ¶ Villenage.

NIent contrestreant atournement fait en eire per br̄e de libertate p̄obāda purchase en fauour des niefs, pur delater les seignours de lour accions, de lour tielx niefs, soient les s̄nors receur dalledger lexceptiō de villenage cōtre lour villeinz en toutz breues, le q̄l que les ditz brēs de Libertate p̄obanda feurent purchases deisceit, ou en aut mañ. Et q̄ lez seignours paisset seiser les cozps de lour villeins auribien come ilz purroient deuant que les brēs de libertate p̄obanda feurent ozdeignez ou purchases. An. 25. E. 3. ca. 18.

2 ¶ Nul briefe soit abate per exception de conisance de villenage, si le demaundant voille auerrer que celuy qui allege lexception fuist franke de tour de briefe purchase. An. 37. E. 3. cap. 17. writ. Abate.

3 ¶ A la greuous complaint des seignours et commons du royalme, sibien gentes de seint eglyse, come auters, fait en parlemēt de ceo que en plusours seignozies et parties du royalme Dengleterre les villeins et terres tenants en villenage, qui deiuent seruices & customz a lours seignours, ont oze nouellement retraitz et retrahēt de tour en auter, lour seruices et customes dues a lour dytes seignours, per comfort & p̄ocurement dauters lours counsaillours, maintenours, & abbettours en pais qui ont p̄is lower ou p̄ofit des dites villeins et terre tenantes, et per colour des certeins exemplifications faites hoz de la liuer de domesdaye des manours, et villes deins queux ilz sont demurrantz, & per vertue de icelles exemplifications, & lour malr interpretacions dicelles, ils se afferment destre quites & outerment dyscharges de tout maner de seruage due, sibien de lour cozps, come de lour tenures auantdits, et ne voillēt soeffrer ascū distres, ou autr̄ suspce estre fait sur eux, eins manassent les ministers de lour seignours de vie et de membze, & (que pluis est) se coillent ensemble en grandes routes, et sentrelient per tiel confederacie, que chescun eidera autre a contrester lours seignours a fozmain, & moltz des auters malr y fōt en diuerse maner, a grād damage de lour ditz seignours, & mal ensample as auters de commēcer, tieux riotz, sikint qui si de ceo due remedye ne soit mys le pluis enhast sur les dites rebelx (que dieu ne voille) greindze meschief ent purroit sourdze per mye le royalme, oz Exemplif. Domesday. Distresse. Tyrans.

dine eſt & eſtablie, que les ſeignours qui ſe ſentent greues, eient eſpecialx commiſſions ſouth le grand ſeale as iuſtices de la peas, ou as autres perſones ſufficiantz, dēquerre des toutz lieur rebelx, et de lour malfaitz, conſeilours, pꝛocurours, maintenours, & abbettours, et de faire enpꝛiſoner toutz ceux qui ent ſerront endites deuant eux, ſibien pur le temps paſſe, come pur le temps auenir, ſans les deliuerer hoꝛs de pꝛiſon p mainpꝛis, baille nauterment, ſauns laſſent de lours ſeignours, tanꝙ ils ent ſoyent atteintz ou acquites. Et que meſmes les iuſtices y eiēt poiar doier et terminer ſibien a la ſuit le Roy, come a la ſuit de partie. Purueu toutz voies que ſi les ditz villeins ou terre tenātz rebelx ent ſoient atteintz a la ſuit dez ditz ſeignours, ne ſoient ilz aſcunement deliueres, tanque ilz eient fait fine au roy, & ouesqꝛ ceo ilz eient laſſent de lours ſeignours auantditz, & quant as ditz cōſeilers, pꝛocurours, maintenours, & abbettours, ſoit autiel pꝛoces & ſemblablement fait cōe de eux qui ent ſerront atteintz, iſſint que ilz ne ſoient aſcunement delyueres de pꝛiſon, tanꝙ ils aueront fayt fine au roy et gre as ſeignours iſſint greues ſolonque ceo que lour eſtate & la quantitie de lour malefait demandent, ſi meſmes les ſeignours voillēt ſuer enūs eux p bꝛ, ou p bille, ſauāt tout dys quant as ditz fines les frāchiſes & liberties des ſeignours qui ont fynes et amerciaments de lour tenantz. Et quant as les ditz exemplifications faites & purchaſes come deſuis eſt dit, les queux furent faitz veignir en parlement et eſtre declares en le dit parlement que celles ne poent ne deuent bailer ou lieu teignir as dites villeins et terre tenants quant al franchiſe de lour coꝛps, ne a changer la condicion de lour tenuꝛ & cuſtomes auncientment dues, ne faire pꝛeiudice as ditz ſeignours da-noir lour ſeruices et cuſtomes come ils ſoloient dauncien temps. Et oꝛdeigne eſt que ſur ceſt declaracīō les dites ſeignours aueront letters patentes ſouth le grand ſeale, tantes et tieux come lour ent beſoignera, ſils les boudꝛont demaunder. An. 1. R. 2. Cap. 6.

4 Pur lour pluſours villeins & niefs, ſibien des grandes ſeignours come dauters gentz, ſibien eſpirituelx, come tempoꝛelx, ſenſuent deins cities, villes, et lieux enfranchiſes, come de citie de Loundꝛes, & auters ſemblables, et feynent diuerſes ſuitz deuers les ſeignours, a cauſe de lour faire franke per le reſponce de lours ſeignours. Accoꝛde eſt et aſſentu que les ſeignours nauters ne ſoient mye foꝛbarres de lour villeins per cauſe de lour reſponce en la ley. An. 9. R. 2. Capi. 2.

Comiſſion. Iuſt. of p.

Impꝛiſ.

Mayntenuce.

Fyne.

Pꝛocurours

Pꝛoces.

Franchiſes.

Exemplif.

Barr.

Se Amercemēt. 1. Limitacion. 1.
Felony. 8. Surueiours. 1.
Homage. 1. Uſes. 7.
Laboꝛers. 1. Wales. 23.
Lete. 1.

Viſitacion.

Se Monaſteries. 4. 11.
Rome. 4.

Vitailes and vitailers.

NUl miniſter en citie ne boꝛough que per reaſon de ſon offyce doit garder aſſiſes des viūs et des vitails en tant come il ſerra attendant a cel office, ne marchaūd vynes ne vitayles en groſſe ne a retaile. Et ſi aſcun le face, et de ceo ſoit atteint, le marchand doūt il ſerra atteint, ſoit foꝛfait au roy, et la tierce partie ſoit liuer come del doū le roy a celuy a q̄ ſuit le treſpaſſour ſerr̄ iſſint atteint. Et en tiel caz ſoit reſc. celuy qui voudꝛa ſuer pur tiel choſe atteindꝛe. Et chaunceller, treaſoꝛer, barons del eſcheker, iuſtic. de lun bank & de lautre, et iuſtices aſſignū as aſſiſes pꝛendꝛes, reſceiuēt tielx pleintz p bꝛs, et ſans

Office

wynes

Vitayl.

Foꝛf.

Chanc. Iuſt.

sans briefes, et les terminent, et per facent toutz les choses conteign̄ en cest article en la fourme auantdyt, et iadem̄ regns puissent le Roy assign̄ ces iustices a cel chose per faire en cities & boroughes, quant et la ou luy plera. Stat Eborū edit. An. 12. E. 1.

2 ¶ Carnifices, piscenarij, hostillarij, braſtatores, pistores, pulletarij, et omnes alij venditores victualiū quoꝛūcunq; teneant̄ huiusmodi victualia vēdere pro pretio rationabili, habita cōsideratione ad pretiū quo hm̄oi victualia in locis ꝓpinqs vēdunt̄ ita q; habeāt hm̄oi vēdito, es moderatū lucrum, et non excessiuū, prout distancia locoꝛū a quibus victualia hm̄di cariant, dixerint rationabiliter requirēd. Et si quis victualia hm̄oi alio modo vēdiderit, & ind̄ in forma predicta conuictus fuerit, soluat duplū illi⁹ q̄ sic receperit dāmificato, vel in defectu illius alteri qui prosequi voluerit in hac parte. Et habeāt etiā potestat̄ maiores, et ballini Ciuitatum, Burgoꝛū, villarū, mercatoꝛiarū, & aliarū, ac poꝛtuum, & locoꝛū maritimoꝛū ad inquirend̄ de omnib⁹ et singulis qui cōtra hoc in aliquo deliquerint, & ad penā predictā ad opus illoꝛum ad quoꝛū sectā huiusmodi delinquentes coniuncti fuerint leuand̄. Et in casu quo idem maiores, et ballini executiones p̄emiss̄ facere negligerint & de hoc coꝛā iusticiarijs nr̄is ꝓnos assignād conuicti fuerint, tunc idem maiores et ballini ad triplū reiſic vendite huiusmodi dāpnificato, vel alteri ꝓsequēti in defectu ipsi⁹, soluend̄ per eosd̄ iusticiarios cōpellātur, et nihilomin⁹ uersus nos grauiter puniantur. An. 23. E. 3. Stat de seruientibus. cap. 6.

3 ¶ Pur les grandes & outrageouses chiertees des victailles, q̄ les hostillers des herbergeries, et autr̄ regratieres des victalles fōt p my l'roialme au grād̄e damage du people qui passe per mye le roialme. Accoꝛde est et establie que iustices sachantes de la ley qui sont bones & couenables soyent de nouel eslus d̄ēr̄e des faitz, et des outrages des tielx hostielers, regratiers, laboꝛers, & toutz auters compriſes en lestatut auterfoitz ent fait, et de les punir, et outr̄ fair̄ droit au roy, et au people, sauāt toutz foitz a cheſcun seignour, et auters lours franchiſes en toutz poinctes. An. 27. E. 3. ca. 3.

Iuſtices.
Hoſtilers.
Regratours.
Labourers.

4 ¶ Cheſcun home qui ameſne bytailles, queur que eles soient, a la dite citie (s. of London) par terre ou p̄ eaw, les poet fraunchement vendre, a qui qui lour plerra, sans estre diſturbe ou empeſche per pelloners, bocher, pulletter, ou autre quicunq̄. Et que les maire & aldermans de la dit citie puiſſēt reuler, & redreſſer les defautz des pelloners, bochers, & pulletters, come ils font des ceur qui vendont payn, vyn, & ſeruoiſe, nient contriſteant chartre de franchiſe, cuſtomes ou auters p̄iuileges faitz ou bles au contrarie. Et que les ditz maire et aldermans les facent, et mettent en execucio sur peyr nadgairs oꝛdeign̄ les punichements des tielx ne soient faitz p̄ cauſe de ſinguler p̄ofite. An. 31. E. 3. ca. 10.

London.
Sell.
Mayres &c.
Defaultes.

5 ¶ An. 37. E. 3. cap. 3. an acte was made foꝛ the p̄iſe of poultry. But it was repelled by. 38. E. 3. ca. 2. And An. 6. R. 2. ca. 9. 11. 12. dyuers actes concerning fiſhe and vitallers were made. But they were repelled by An. 7. R. 2. ca. 11

Poultrye

6 ¶ Quicunq̄ foꝛinſeci & alienigne de amicitia domini regis & regni eriſtentes venientesq̄ infra dictam ciuitatem London̄ & alijs ciuitates burgos et villas infra regnum p̄edictum tam infra libertates quā extra cū piſcibus et alijs victualibus quibuſcunq̄ ibidem moꝛando et ad p̄oꝛpria redendo ſint de cetero ſub ſalua gardia et ſpeciali p̄otectione dñi regis p̄edict̄ & ibid̄ liceat eis et eoꝛum

Aliens.
London.
Fiche.
Safeconduit.
Protection.

eorum cuilibet, ac vigore presentiū de cetero poterunt pisces & victualia predicta absque impedimento & contradictione cuiuscunq; scindere per pecias, talliare, ac in pte vel in toto & ad retalliam sine in grosso prout melius sibi placuerit vendere, atque commodū suum inde facere quibuscunq; statutis cartis ordinationib⁹ priuilegijs seu cōsuetudinib⁹ factis seu habitis in contrariū nō obstātibus. An.6.R.2.ca.10.

Retaile.

Nota by An.7.R.2.ca.11. this last act was repelled. But it was after reuiued as herafter appereth.9.E.11.

7 ¶ Toutz les vinters, & vitaylers sibien pelloners come autres, oue lour vitailes venantz a la dit citie de Loundres, soient deseure desouth la gouernail & reule des maires & aldermannes de la citie auauntdit pour l'temps esteantz, come auncientment y soloient estre. An.7.R.2.ca.11.

London.

8 ¶ En droit des vitaillers, accordes est, q̄ ilz eyent reasonable gaign̄, solonc̄ la discrecion & limitaciō des dytes iustyces, et nyent plus, sur paine dest̄ grieuousement punis solonque la discrecion des dytes iustices, lou paine nest limite en certain des ditz vitayllers deuant ces heur̄. Et que viscountes, Seneschal des seignours de franchises, maires et bailifz, et toutz autres qui ont lassise de payn, et de seruoise a garder, et la correction dicel̄, ne preignent nul amerciament, ne fin̄, pur nul defaut touchant la dit assise, pur quel home ou femme par la ley auera penance corporaile, solonque ceo q̄ est autrement ordein per estatut, mes les atingent a meisme la penaunce corporels come le defaute requirt, & facent due execucion ent. Et que mayres, bailliffes, et Seneschalx des fraunchises, et toutes autres qui ount la garde et surueu des vytailles es cytyes, burghes, villes, marches et aylours, ou vitailles sount vendus per my le royalme, mettent le statut fait

Iust. of p.

Assi.

Amercemēt.

Corporall paine.

lan vint & tierce du reign̄ l' Roy. E. ayel le roy qui ore est (ca. 6. before. 2.) qui commence, (quia maxima pars populi) touchant le statut fait des vitaylers, et hostilers, et autres vendours des vitailles, en due execucyon. Et q̄ nul hostiller face payn pur chiualx en sō hostiel, naillours, mes facēt les pestours, et sopt lassise ent fayt, que le poys soit reasonable, solonque le price des bledz qui sopt en marche, et que meismes lez hostyllers vendēt lein, & aueyns a reasonable price issint que ilz ne preignent pur le bussell' forsq̄ que vn mayl' oustre la cōen price en march. Et que ils ne preignēt rien pur litter. An.13.R.2. ca.8. This article concerning horsebred is altered as appeareth. Horsebread.1.

Hostill.

Horsebread.

9 ¶ Le dyt estatut (s. of. an.6, R.2.ca. 10. before. 6.) sopt fermement tenus et gardes, et duement executes solonque la fourme et effecte dicel, nyent contrestеantz les lr̄es patentes nadgairs grantz au contrarie as pelloners de Loūdres per le dit nadgairs roy Richard sur son darrain passage vers Irelād. An.1.H.4.ca.17.

10 ¶ Le statute des vitailers, & ostilers, & autres vendours des vitayles fait lan. xiii. du dit roy Richard (cap. 8. before. 8.) soit tenus & gardes, et mis en due execucion. Et si ascū hostyler face a contrarie, et ceo duemēt pue, encourge meisme lostiler de temps en temps la pain de la treble value del payne fait per luy en son hostpel ou aylours a contrarie du dyt estatut. Et auri encourge meisme lostyler le quatreble value de ceo que il auera pris ouster vn maile de chescū bussel de aueins out le cōen price en march & ceo sibñ al suit du roy, cōe de party An.4.H.4.ca.24.

Hostill.

3. Mal.

4. Mal.

11 ¶ Les ditz estatutes (s. of. an. 6. R. 2. ca. 10. & an. 1. H. 4. ca. 17. before. 6. & 9.) soient firmement ten⁹, et gardes, alcuns autres estatutes, ordinaunces faites au contrarie nient obstantes

adiou-

adioustantz a ycelles, que si ascun home deskourbe ascũ forein, ou alien de vendr̃ lour pessons en gros, ou vitaile en party, ou en tout, au contrarie des ditz ordinances, et de ceo soyt duement attaint a la suit du roy, ou de party, que adonques il forfapera pl.ñ. & celuy qui voudra suer pur nostre seignour le roy, ou pur luy ẽm, aura lum moity, et le roy lauẽ moity, et soyt tiel suit pris pur ascũ offence fayt en la citie de Loundres encontr̃ la dit ordynance pur celluy qui voudra suer pur nostre seignour le Roy, ou pur luy meismes, en quel countye qui luy pleira des counties de Mydd̃ Hertford, Eſſex, Bed̃, Surr̃, ou en la citie de Loundres. An. 14. H. 6. ca. 6.

12 ¶ Toutz les letters patentes, grantz per luy al ascun person ou psons, dascuns office du sercheant ou surueient de vine, seruoise, bere, ou ascun auter vitaile, soyent tout oustrement voydes et de nul effecte. Et que null̃ person auter que tielx gouernours auaunt reherses, ou auks entitles per point de chre a le fest de pasq̃ prochein veignant per colour dautielz letters patentes, enfye pursues, ou en apres a pursuers, cõe deuaunt est dyt, vse ou exercise ascun tyel office, sur paine de forfaiture a chescun defaute. pl.ñ. lun moitye ent a nostre seignour le roy al oeps de sõ hoſtiel tantsolement destre applyes, lautre moitie ent a celluy qui en celle part pour ceo suer voet per accion de det, en quel semblable proceſſe, rule, & demeane sotent swes sicome vsuelment sont vses en auters actions de dette a la commen ley. Et q̃ le defendant en ascun autiel accion ne soit receu ne admise a sa ley, ne que ascũ protection, ou essoign de seruice de nostre treſsouerain seignour le roy en ascun maner soyt allowes. An. 12. E. 4. ca. 8.

13 ¶ Whan so euer and as often as any bitaler is chosen to beare any office wythin any citye, borough, or towne corporate, which for the tyme that he shall stande and bee in suche office, should haue the assising and correccõ for selling of vitailles that than twoo discrete and honeste personnes of the same citie, borough, or towne corporate, not being vitailers, ne any of them being a vitailer, shall be chosen by the comynaltye of the same citie, borough, or towne, corporate, in lyke fourme as the said officer shall be chosen, which two persõs wyth the sayd office, shall bee sworne truely to cesse and set the prices and assises of vitaile there, for ỹ tyme that any suche vitayler shall abyde in his said office. And that than it shalbe lawfull to all & euery of the said officers, after the same vitayles be set & cessed by ỹ same office & the said two persons, or one of the same ii. persons, the other being absent, to marchant and sell wines, and all other vitaile in grosse & at retaile, during the time ỹ he shal be in any such office, without any thing therfore to forfayt. The said statut acte and ordynaunce, or any other act or actes ordinance or statute, to the contrary made in any wise notwithstanding. Prouyded alway ỹ thys acte or any thing therin conteined, extende not to discharge any ministter of ỹ cities of London, Yorke, and Couentrye, nor none of thē, for any wine or vitaile to be solde by any retaile wythin any of ỹ said cities of London, Yorke and Couentrie. An. 3. H. 8. ca. 8.

Town.

Assising.

2. parsones.

Sworne.

Assise.

Officers.

Sell.

An. 12. E. 2.

London.

Yorke.

Couentre.

14 ¶ Upõ euery cõplaint made of any enhansing of prices of such victualles, wout grounde or cause reasonable in any part of this realm, or in any other the kinges dominiõs, ỹ lord Chãcellour of Englãd, the lord treasorer, ỹ lord presidẽt of ỹ kinges moſt honorable coũsel, ỹ lord priuy seale, ỹ lord steward, ỹ lorde chãberlain, & all other lords of ỹ kings coũsell, the treasourer and comptroller of the kinges moſt honourable house,

Compleint.

Enhaunsing.

Chauncelor. &c.

the chauncellour of the duchy of Lancaster, the kinges iustices of eyther benche, the chauncellour, chamberlaines, vnder treasourer, & the barons of the kinges escheker, or seuē of them at the least, whereof ỹ lord chauncellour, the lorde treasorer, the lord president of the kinges counsell, or the lorde priuy seale to be one shall haue power and auethoritie, from time to time, as the case shall require, to sette and taxe reasonable prices of all such kindes of victuals aboue specified how they shalbe sold in grosse, or by retaile, for releefe of the kinges subiectes. And that after such prices sette and taxed, in forme aforesaid, proclamacion shall bee made in the kynges name, vnder the great seale, of the sayde prices, in suche parties of thys realme as shall be conuenient for the same. And be it &c. that al fermours, owners, brogers, and all other victuallers what so euer, hauing or keping any of the kindes of victuailes afore rehearsed to the intent to sell, shall sel the same to such the kinges subiectes, as wyl bye them, at such prices as shalbe set & taxed by the sayde proclamacion, vpon ỹ paines to be expressed & limited in ỹ said proclamacio, to be lost, forfayted, and leuied to the kynges vse, in such wise as by the same proclamacion shalbe declared. Prouyded alway that this act, or any thing therin conteined, shall not be hurtefull to maires, shirifes, bailiffes, or other officers of cities, boroughes or towns corporate, nor to any person or personnes, or bodies politike, hauing auctoritie to set prices of such victuailes, or of anye of them, but ỹ they and euery of them may set prices therof, as if this act hadde neuer ben had nor made. And be it &c. that no persō or persōs, vnles it be by licence vnder the kynges greate seale, frō hēceforth shall cary or cōuay, or cause to be caried & cōueid, any corn, beues, muttōs, beales, porks, or any other of ỹ abouesaid victuailes, to any the parties beyond the sea, except onely for the victualling of ỹ towne of Caleys, Guysnes, Hammes, and the marches of the same. And except for victualling of maisters, maryners, and marchauntes of shyppes passing the seas: and also except barelled butter, and meale to be caried to the parties of Iseland, as hath bē accustomed, vppon payne of forfayting of the value of the thing conuayde and caryed into the parties of beyonde the sea cōtrary to this acte. The one half therof to the vse of our saide soueraine lorde, and the other half to the party that will sue for the same, by bill, plaint, writte, or informacio in any of the kings courts In which suites the defendant shall not wage his law, nor any protectiō or essoine for hym shall be allowed. An. 25. H. 8. ca. 2.

15 No maner of person or persōs after the .xx. day of Januarye nexte cōming, shall cary and trāspoꝛt out of thys realm, by any shippe, crayer, or other vessell, whatsoeuer into anye place in the parties beyond ỹ seas, or into ỹ realm of Scotlād, any wheat rye, barley, or other corne or graine, growing within this realme, or any maulte made within the same, or any beere, butter, cheese, herring, or woode (except onely to, and for the victayling & furniture of ỹ townes of Caleys, Hammes, and Guisnes, and the towne of Barwike, and the marches of the same) without sufficient and lawefull auctoritie so to doe, vpon the paynes and penaltyes hereafter ensuyng, that is to saye, ỹ owner and owners of the said ships and other vesselles, to forfeit the said shyppes, crayers, and other vesselles with all their apparayles, to them & euery of them belonging, wherin the said corn, butter, cheese, herring, victuall, or woode shal be so transpoꝛted

Auctoritie

Prices. Vitailes.

Proclach

Fermours &c. Vitailers

Prices.

Forf.

Townes

Prices.

Cary ouer

Vitailes

Caleys

Forf.

Cary

Corne

Beere. Butter Cheese Herring wood.

ted and caried, and the owners and owner of the said corne, butter, cheese herring, & wode to forfeit the double value of the same, so caryed & conueyed, & the maister & marinours of euery of the said shippes, crayers, & vessels, for euery such offence to forfeit all their goods, and to be imprisoned, by the space of one whole yere Wout bayle or mainprise. And be it. &c. that if any person or persons, after the sayde twenty day of Januarye, doe cary and conuey awaye by bote, crayer, or other vessel, or other wyse, any wheate, rye, barley, malte, or other corne, or grayne, or any beere, butter, cheese, herring, or woode, to any ship or vessell, being on the seas, or within any hauen, creke, or other place of the border of this Realme to be transported, caryed, & conueyed into any place, in the parties beyond the seas, or into the realme of Scotland, without sufficient auctorite so to doe, that then euery owner of the said victualles, corne, & other things aboue said so transported or caried, & the owner & owners of euerye suche bote or vessel, & the botemen & maryners of the same, shal lose, forfeyt, & suffer all suche forfeytures, paynes, and penalties, as is aboue rehersed, the one moytie of all and euerye whych forfeyture or forfeytures to be to the kyng and Quenes highnes theyr heyres and successours, and the other moitie to him or them, that wyll sue for the same by bill, information, accion of Dette, or otherwise in any of the kyng and Quenes highnes courtes of record, in whych accion, bill, or suite the defendant shal not wage his law, nor haue any essoin or protection to him allowed. And be it &c. that if anye person or persones shall obtaine of the kynge and Quenes maiesties, their heyres or successours, or of any of them, anye licence to carie and transporte anye corne, victuall, or woode, into anye partyes beyonde the seas, that if he or they, to whom any such licence shal be graunted, or any other, to whom suche person or persons, hauing such licence, shal giue graunt, or sell his or their said licence vnto, shal cary, & conney or cause to be caried & conueyed any more corne, victual, or wood, then shal bee contayned in his or theyr sayde licence, shall forfayte the treble value of the sayde corne, victuall, or woode so caryed, and transported, wythout sufficient auctoritie, and shall suffer imprisonment for one whole yere in the common gaole, where he shal be apprehended, there to remaine wythout bayle, or mainprise. And be it &c. that no maner of person or persones, after the sayde twenty daye of Januarye, that shall obtaine or haue anye suche licence for transporting and carrying any corne, victuall, or woode into anye partyes beyonde the seas, shall ship, lade, and fraught the same, or anye part therof, at sundry places within this realm, but at one place certein, vpon paine of forfeiture of the sayde corne, victual, & wood, & al his goods & cattals, thone moitie therof to the king and Quenes maiesties, their heires and successours and the other moitye to hym or them, that will sue for the same, by accion of Dette, bil, playnt, information, or otherwise, wherein no wager of lawe, essoyne, or protection shal be to him or them allowed. And for the better execution of thys acte, bee it &c. that all and synguler Justyces of peace, as well within the lyberties as wythoute, wythin theyr seuerall auctoritye and commyssyons at anye tyme, wythin three yeres nexte after such offences committed, shall haue full power and auctoritye to enquire as well by the othes of .xij. lawfull men, as also to heare and determyne the maister, maystres, & mariners of the said shippes, craiers, and

Any more Forf. Imprisō. Lycens. Lade. At one place. Forf. Iust. of p. within .3. yeres.

other vessels, and all and euery other person and persons, of all and singuler thoffenders against thys present act, and to heare and determyne the same offences, as they may, & ought to heare and determine anye other trespasses, or offences. Prouyded alwaies, and be it &c. that at all tyme and tymes hereafter, when the comō price of corne within this realm is, that wheate shall not excede the pryce of. vi. s. viii. d. the quarter, and rye. iiij. s. ỳ quarter, and barley. iij. s. the quarter, it shalbe lawfull to euery person and persons to cary and transport ouer the sea to anye place beyonde the seas, at their pleasure anye of the sayde kindes of corne, so ỳ it be not to the king and Queenes enemies. Prouided alwaies, and be it &c. that thys acte, ne any thing therin contayned, shall extende to any pson or persons, for the necessary biteling of anye shippe, shippes, or other vessels but that they, and euery of thē may bitaile the sayde shyppes and vessels, as they myght haue done before the making of thys present act. Thys acte or any thing therin cōteined to the contrary notwithstāding. Prouyded alwayes, and be it &c. that this acte or anye thyng therein conteyned, shall not bee preiudiciall or hurtefull vnto the Lorde great Admirall of Englande, for the time beyng, or to the kyng and Queenes maiestyes iurisdiccion of the admyralte, but that the sayd Lord Amprall or his deputye, or deputies, may and shall exercyse, vse, and execute all kinde of iurisdiccion, belonging to the sea, accordyng to hys or theyr commissyons, as they myght lawefully haue done heretofore. This act or anye thyng therein contayned to the contrarye notwithstanding. An. 1. & 2. P. & M. ca. 5.

Determine.
whete. vi. s. viii. d.
Rye. iiij. s.
Barley iij. s.
Cary ouer.
Victailing of shyps.
Admirall.
Admiralte.
Jurisdiccion

Se Artificers. 3.
Berwike. 1.
Butter and
chæse. 3.
Calues. 1.
Confirmacion. 11.
Execucion. 3.
Fishe. 3.
Forest. 7. 25.
Forstallers. 3. 5.
Fyshe. 3.
Harborow. 2.
Horse. 3.
Hall. 1.
Ireland. 3.
Laborers. 13.
23. 24.
London. 3.
Marchantes. 7. 17.
22. 34.
Monasteries. 2.
Money. 18.
Newcastel. 2.
Proteccion. 4.
Purueyours. 3.
34. 36.
Repele. 3.
Scotland. 1. 2.
Tryall. 8.
Uniuersities. 1.
Wales. 13.
Weightes &c. 9.

¶ Vnion and seuering of churches.

A Union or consolidacion of two churches in one, or of a churche and chappel in one, the one of them not being aboue the perely value of fyre pounde, as it is rated and valued at to the kinges highnes, in his court of the first fruites and tenthes and not distant from ỳ other aboue one myle in any place or places win this realm of Englād, may be from henceforth had or made by the assent of the ordinarye and ordinaries of ỳ diocese, where suche churches and chapels, standen, & by the assentes of the incumbents of thē, and of al such as haue iuste, right, title, & interest to ỳ patronages of ỳ same churches & chapels, being thē of full age. And ỳ al such vnions & consolidacions had or made of two churches in one, or of a church & chapell in one, as is aforesaid, shalbe good sufficiēt lawful firme stable and auaileable in ỳ law to remaine endure and continue for euer vnited & knit in one, in such maner & fourme, as by writing or wrytinges vnder ỳ seale of such ordynaries incumbents & patrons it shalbe declared and sette forth. And be it &c. that all vnions and cōsolidacions of al churches and chapels, which haue heretofore bene vnited or knit together in one by the assent of ỳ ordynaries

ries incumbentes and true and lawful patrons in fee simple of them, as is afore sayde, shal also remayne and be from hencefoorth adiudged and demed in the law to endure and contynue for euer vnited and knyt in one without anye dissolucion, vndoyng, vnknitting or repeale of them or any of thē by ani maner of mean or way. Sauyng vnto the kynges maiestye, hys heyres and successours all the tenthes and first fruites of all suche churches and chapelles, as be heretofore vnited or consolidated in one, or that hereafter shall be vnited and cōsolidated in one, accordyng to the same or suche lyke rates and valuacions as the same churches and chapels or any of them now are rated or valued at to the kinges said maiesty, in his said highnes court of the firste frutes and tenthes. Prouided alway ẏ al vnions and consolidacions and euery of them hereafter to bee had or made of any churche or chapell, wīn any citie or towne corporate within this realme of England without the assent of the mayres shirifes and cōminalty of ẏ citie, where such churches churche or chapell be or shalbe. Or wythout the assente of suche bodyes corporate of other townes corporate, where suche churches church or chapell be or shalbe, by the names of their corporacions in writing vnder theyr common seale, shall bee clerely void and of no force ne effect: any thing before expressed, or any ordinaunce, law custom or statute to ẏ cōtrary therof in any wise not wīstanding. Prouided also that where ẏ inhabitauntes of anye suche poore parisshe, or the more parte of them, wīn one yeare next after the vnyon or consolydacion of the same parysh, by theyr writing sufficient in the lawe, shall assure the incumbent of ẏ saide parish for the yearely payment of so muche money, as wyth the summe that the saide parish is rated and valued at in the kinges hyghnesse sayd courte of the first furtes and tenthes shall amount to the full summe of eight pounde sterling, to be leuyed & paide yerely by the said inhabitants to the sayde incumbent and hys successours: that than all suche vnyons or consolidacyons hereafter to be had or made of any such poore paryth, as is afore sayde, shall be voyde and of none effecte, anye thyng statuted or ordayned to the contrarye hereof in any wyse notwythstandyng. Prouyded alwayes, that this sayd paisso shall not extende to any vnion or cōsolidacion of any churche or chapell had or made before ẏ making of this estatute, any thing in the said prouiso mencioned to the contrary therof, notwithstandyng. An. 37. H. 8. ca. 21.

2 ¶ In Anno. 1. E. 6. was an acte made (not printed) for dyuyding the paryshe churches of Onger and Grenesteade in Eller. But by anno. 1 M. 2. parliamento. cap. 10. that Statut was repelled. And by this statut of An. 1. M. these two churches were seuered as they were before. And dyuers thynges at large be in thys statut of An. 1. M. cōcerning these matters.

3 ¶ In An. 1. E. 6. ca. 9. was an acte made for vniting of certayn paryshe churches in Yorke, wīth diuers articles cōcerning ẏ matter. And after. An. 1. M. 1. pliamt. ca. 15. an act was made for ẏ reedifying of ẏ parishe churche of saint Elins in Stangate in Yorke which was put downe by the former statute.

Vyuersities.

FRom hēcefoorth no maner of purueiour, taker, bager, loader, or other mynister, maye or shall take or bargain for any kindes of victuall or graine in any of the said markettes, or townes of Cambridge, & the cytye of Oxforde, nor shall take or bargayne for anye victuall wythyn the

Vnion. Before. Onger. Grenesteade. Purueyour. Bager. Loder. Bargain. Victaile. Cambridge.

compasse

v. myles. compaſſe of fiue myles, thereto adioyning wythout the conſente agrement or good wyll of the owner or owners, neither ſhall attempt to cary, take awaye or bargayne for anye Take. Wargaine maner of grayn, or other byctuall, bought or prouided within the ſayde ſpace of fiue miles by anye common mynyſter of anye colledge, hoſtell, or hall, to be ſpente within anye of the ſayde colledges, hoſtelles or halles, Forf. vppon payne of the forfayture of the quadruple value, of any ſuch maner grayne, or bytcuall ſo taken or bargayned for in anye of the ſayde markettes, or within the ſayde ſpace of fyue myles agaynſte the wyll of the owners, as is aboueſaid, or attempted to be taken caryed awaye or bargayned for beyng prouyded as is aboueſayde, for to bee ſpente in anye the colledges, hoſtelles, or halles.

Impriſ. And further ſhall ſuffer impryſonment for the ſpace of three monethes wythoute bayle or maynprice, and that the Chauncellour or Vicechancellour or hys commyſſarye, for the Chancelor. tyme beyng, in eyther of the ayde vniuerſyties, wyth two Iuſtyces of All. of p. peace, of the countye, wherein the ſayde vniuerſitye be ſette, ſhal haue full power by auctorytie of thys acte, to enquyre by y othes of twelue men, of, and vppon the defaultes and offences commytted contrarye to the tenour thereof, and to ſee due punyſhment & reformacion thereof in forme aforeſaid, from tyme to time, the one Forf. half of which forefayde forfeitures to bee to y common treaſure of eyther the ſayd vniuerſitye reſpectiuely to the fault committed againſte this theyr priuilege, y other half to y partye y wyl ſue for y ſame by accion of dette, bil, plaint or other wyſe in any court of recorde, or before the foreſaid chancellour hys vice chancellour or commiſſary for the tyme beyng, and two iuſtyces of peace, as is before expreſſed. Prouided that this acte ſhall not be putte in execucyon at any tyme or tymes whenſoeuer your maieſtyes, or the heires or ſucceſſours of youre maieſty oure ſoueraine Ladye, ſhall pleaſe to come to any of both y ſaide vniuerſities, or wythin ſeuen myles of eyther of them, but ſhall be in ſuſpence duryng that tyme onelye and Suſp. not longer. Prouyded alwayes, and be it. ꝛꝛ. that this acte or anye thyng therein contayned, ſhall not in anye wyſe be preiudicial or hurtful, to the mayre, bailiffes, & comminaltie of y Mayr. citie of Oxford, nor to the mayre and Oxfo. comminaltye of the towne of Cambridge, or to theyr ſucceſſours, for, & Cam. concernyng anye of theyr libertyes, or priuyleges, but that they and euery of them, and their ſucceſſours, reſpectiuely, may haue and vſe y ſame, in ſuch maner and forme, as they, or any of them myght or ought to haue done before the making of thys act, any thyng in this act contayned to y contrary notwithſtandyng. An. 2. & 3. P. & M. ca. 15.

De Aliens. 3. 4. 6. pany. 10.
Apparel. 5. Monaſteries. 13.
Cordiners. 11. Phiſitions. 1.
Fraunchiſes. 17. Reſidens. 3.
Furſt fruites. 9. Rome. 4.
Irelande. 7. 8. Wynes. 23.
Lyueries of com.

1 ¶ Voucher.

PRouiſū eſt, q nullus qui cōz in ſtic. itinerantibus vocatur ad Iuſt. warant in placito terr vel ten amer- Amer. ciatur de cetero, pro eo quod preſens non fuerit quādo vocatur ad warātū excepto primo die aduentus iuſticiar ipſorum, ſed ſi vocatus ille fuerit in- Proc. fra com, tunc iniungatur vic. q ipſū infra tertiū diē, vel quartū ſecūdum locorū diſtātiā faciat venire: ſicut in itinere iuſtic. fieri cōſueuit. Et ſi ter comitat maneat, tūc rationabile habeat ſūmonitionē. xv. dierū ad min, ſecundum diſcretionem iuſtic. et legem communem. Mart. ca. 27.

¶ Pur

1 ¶Pur ceo que multz des gētz sōt delayes de lour droit par fauxement voucher a garrantie. Purueu est q̄ en brēs de poss. tout adeprimes come en brief de mortdanc. cosynage, del ayel, nuper obiit, de intrusion, et auters brieues semblables, par les q̄x terres ou tenementes sōt demandes, queux deuoyent descender, reuerter, remainder, ou eschier par mortdanc. ou dauter, qui si le tenaunt vouche a garrant, et le demaundant luy cōterplede, et voilt auerrer par assyse, ou par pays, ou en auter maner, si come le court le roy agardē, qui le tenaunt ou son aunc. que heire il est, fuist le primer q̄ entra apres la mort celuy, de qui seysin il demaunde, soyt le auerremēt del demaund resceu, si le tenaunt le voilt attender, & si non soyt bote ouster a auter respons, syl neyt son garrantie en prescrit, que luy boyt garranter de son gree, & mayntenaunt entre en respons, saue al demaundant ses exceptions encounter luy, si il voilt voucher ouster, cōe il auoit auant, encounter le prim tenāt. De rechief en toutz maners des brs dentre, queux sount mencion des degrees, que nul desormes vouche hors de la ligne, & en auters brieues dentr, ou nul mencion est fayt de degrees. les queux brieues ne sount sustenus forsq̄ la, ou les auauntditz brieues de degrees ne poyēt gyser ne lieu tenir. Et en brief de droyt pruueu est, qui si le tenaunt vouche a garrantie, & le demaundaunt le boyt counterpled, et soyt prist de auerrer per pays, que celuy que est vouche ou sez ancestres vnques ne auoyent seisin de la terre, ou del teñ demaunde fee ne seruyce p la mayn le tenaunt ou de ses auncestres, puis le temps celuy, de qui seisin le demaund coūte, iesques al tēps qui le brief fuit purchase & le pr mone, par que il poit r tenant ou sez ancestres auer seffe. Adonques soyt la uerrement del demaund resceu, si le tenaunt le voilt attainder, & si nō soit le tenant bote ouster a auter respons sil neit son garrantie en present: que luy voilt garrāter de cō gree, & maintenant entre en respons, saue al demaund ses exceptc. encounter luy, si come il auoyt auaunt encounter l pmier tenant, & lauantdit exceptiō eyt lieu en brief de mortdanc. et en auts brieues deuant nosmes auxibiē come en brieues queux touchent droyt. Et si l tenant per case eit chartē de garrantie de auter home, qui soyt oblige en nul des auantditz cases a la garr de son eigñ degree, saue luy soyt son recouer par brē de garr de chte de le chauncell le roy, quāt il l'bondr purchaser, mes que le pr ne soyt pur ceo delaye. W. 1. ca. 40. Dede warrantie de chtes.

3 ¶Si home soit emplede de tenemente en mesme le city, & vouche soverain a garrātie, quil beign en la chācery, & eyt brief de soñ son garrant a certayn iour deuant iustices du bāk, & vn auter brief au mair & as bailliffz que ils surcessent en le parole que est deuaunt eux par brief, iesques a tant qui le parole de le garrantie serr termine deuaunt le Iyces du bank. Et quaunt le parole de la garrantie serra termine deuant iustices du bank, donques serra dit au garr q̄ il voyse en la citie de Lōdr a respoyñ de chief plee, & le demaundant par sa suit eyt brief des iustyces de bank au mayr & as baylyffz, qui ilz voysent auant en le plee. Et si le demaundant recouer vers le tenaunt, beigne le tenaunt as iustices du bank, & eyt brief au mayr & as baylyffz, que si le tenaunt eyt la terre pardus, que ils facent extendr la terre et retourñ lessent en bank a certayn iour, & apres soyt maundr au bisc. du pays, ou le garrant fuist somoñ, quil luy face auer de la terre le garrantie a le value. Glouceſter. cap. 12. London. Proces Supersedias Proceden. Execution Extend: Cap ad dam.

4 ¶Cum quis petat teñ versus alium et implacitatus vocauerit ad warant, & warant dedicat warantiam & diu pendeat placitum inter tenētem

nẽtem et warantum, cum ad vltimũ conuincatur, q̃ vocatus ad warantũ warantisare tenetur per legẽ ⁊ cons. hactenus vsitat, non fuit antea alia pena inflicta vocato, qui warãtiam dedixit, nisi tñ quod warantisare et esset in mia, quia p̃ius non warantisauit, quod durũ fuit petenti, quia multocies per collusionem iter tenentem ⁊ warantum magnas sustinuit dilationes. Ꝓpter q̃ dom⁹ rex statuit, q̃ sicut tenens amitteret teñ petitum, si vocallet ad warantũ, ⁊ warant⁹ se posset deasoluere de warantia. Eodẽ modo amittat warantus, si warantiam dedicat, ⁊ conuincat q̃ warantisare debeat. Et si inquisitio pendeat inter tenentem et warantum, et petens petat breue ad faciendũ venire iuratam, concedat ei W. 2. ca. 7.

Pein.

Collusion.

Lose.

Venire fac.

5 ¶ Cum tenens implacito terre tempor⁹ retroactis vocauerit aliquem ad warant, ⁊ petens super hoc verificare voluerit nec aliquis antecessorum suorum a tempore sessine de tenemẽtis predictis, nec in dominico nec in seruitio, sed si ille vocat⁹ ad warant fuerit presens, et gratis tenenti warãtizare voluerit predicta verificatio petentis admitti nõ cõsueuit, nisi vocatus absens fuerit, et hoc ratione cuiusdam statuti domini regis nunc editi inter cetera prima statut Westm. propter quod dominus rex animaduertens fraudem deceptionem et malitiam ⁊ etiam damnũ suũ et exheredationem cozone sue, q̃ in casu predicto in cur sua multotiẽs posse interuenire: et isto die interuenerit. Cum quidã teñ de ipso regẽ in capite per baroniam integrã in quodã placito pẽdente cozã iustic. de banco vocauerint ad warant de demanda particulariter quosdã gartiones ignot et extraneos, quos pẽtes durerint, et quozũ antecessozes aut ipsi, met nunq̃ in teñ que warantisauerint aliquid habuerũt, aut in aliquibus terris aut tenemẽt aliis in regno suo neq; in dominico neq; in seruitio, prout a diuersis dñi regis fidelibus testabatur, vt p̃ cautelã illã fraudem et maliciam ipsi per baroniã tenentes auferre possent domino regi misericozdiam suam, in quam inciderint, si petens versus eos demandã suam recuperaret. Et simliter cum gartiones warantisauerint, videlicet quilibet de pozcione quam warãtisare debet, possit se defendere per cozpus seruientis sui, prouis. conducti per ipsos baroniam tenentes. Et sic super vno breui et vna demanda tam fuerãt duo vel tria duella vadiata, quod durum est et exemplum pernitiosum tẽpore futuro p̃o pauperibus petentib⁹ versus magnates ⁊ diuites, qui se per malitiam predictam defendere voluerint, nec petens contra dictos warantos, q̃ vocatur fuerint, verificationem suam in forma predicta habere possit, eo quod ipsi vocat presentes fuerint, ⁊ gratis warantisauerint, de consilio suo cõstatuit et firmiter de cetero, bcz a festo sancti Hil. anno regni sui xx. p̃cepit obseruari. quod quicunq; tenes aliquem vocauerit ad warant, ⁊ petens in forma predicta verificare voluerit, admittatur eius verificatio, siue vocatus fuerit absens siue presens, nullo habito respectu ad el⁹ presentiam vel absentiam. Stat de vocãt ad warãtum edit. An. 20. E. 1.

Cyuntrepie.

Absent.

Strangers.

Coll.

Bacon.

Comm.

6 ¶ In cartis autem vbi continentur, dedi ⁊ concessi tale tenementum sine homagio vel sine clausula, q̃ cõtinet warantiam, et tenend de donatozibus et hered suis per certum seruicium, conozdatum est per eosdem iustic. quod donatozes et heredes sui teneantur ad warantiam vbi autem cõtinentur dedi et concessi. ꝛc. tenend de capitalibus dñis feodi aut de aliis quã de feoffatozibus vel heredib⁹ suis nulla seruitia sibi retentio sine homagio vel sine dicta clausula heredes sui non teneantur ad warantiam ipse tamẽ feoffator in vita sua rationedon-

Den.

Tenen.

Heyw. warã.

Lopez.

Heyw.

doni p̄opr̄ij tenetur warantisare.
Stat de Bigamis.ca.6.

7 ¶Si home enplede en la citie de Londers vouche forein a garrantie. le maire et les bailies aiournent les partes deuant tuscices de Banke au certain iour, et enuoyent la iour record: Et les Justices fac. somñ le garr̄ deuant eux, et pledent le garr̄. Et le maire & les baylies endementiers surcessent a la parolle q̄ est deuāt eux par brief iesqs a tant q̄ la parolle de la garr̄ soit termine deuant tuscic. du Banke. Et quant la parole serra termine en Banke, serra dit al garr̄ que il voice en la citye, & respoign̄ del chiefe plee: Et le demand̄ p̄ sa supte ept des tuscyces de Banke au maire et as bailies que ils voissent auant en le plee. Et si l'demand̄ recouer̄ veign̄ le tenant as Justices du Bank, & eit briefe au maire & as bailies, q̄ si le tenant eit sa terre pardue, que ils facēt ertendre la terre, & returnent lertent au Banke au certain iour apres soit mande au visconte du pais, ou le garr̄ fuit somñ. que il face auoir de la terr̄ du garrant a la vailance. Et sil aveigne que le tenaunt face defaut au iour q̄ luy est done en bank, donques issera briefe des Justices du Banke as maire & bailies de prendre le tenement demande, en la main le roy par le petit Cap, & de somñ le tenāt, que il soit al huskting au certain iour, dōt les tuscices serr̄ auises, a rēder iugemēt de cel defaut, sil ne la puisse sauuer: et sil la puisse sauuer, adonques les Justyces soient de ceo certifies p̄ lour record, et les Justices par lour records pledent le garr̄. Articul⁹ statuti Glouceštr̄ correctus p̄o ciuib⁹ Londoñ de forincesis vocat̄ ad warr̄ in huskingo Londoñ.

8 ¶Desore enauant si le tenaunt vouche a garant vn home, mort, & les demādatz voillēt auerrer q̄ l'vouche est mort, ou que il est nul tiel, sopt la verremēt de luy receu sans pluis delaye. An.14.E.3.ca.18.

De Age.4. Nill pris.1.
Ayde of the king 3. Recoueries.4.
Condicion.1. Uses.9.
Dower.3. Wales.32.

1 ¶Vpholsters.

NO person ne persons shal make noz deyne, bitter, ne put to sale in faires noz in markettes within thys his said realm any fether beddes, bolsters, noz pillowes, except they be stuffed with one maner stuffe, that is to say, wyth dyne pulled fethers, noz els with clene down alone, and with no scalded fethers, noz fendowne, noz none other vnlawfull and corrupte stuffe, as is afore rehersed. (*s. hors bere nctes beere, deeres beere, and gotes beere, whiche is wrought in lyme fattes*) but vtterly to bee dampned for euer, except yf any person oz persons for their owne propre vse in their houses make oz do to bee made ant of the foresaid corrupt and vnlawfull stuffe & wares, so they bee not offred to be sold in faires & markettes, vpon peyne of forfeiture. And also in like wyse cuilles, matresses, & Cushōs be stuffed with one maner of stuffe yf is to say w̄ cleane wolle oz w̄ clene flocks alone, & w̄ none such vnlawfull stuffe afore rehearsed, vpon peyne of losse & forfaiture of all such vnlawfull wares & marchandises. An.11.H.7.ca.19.

Sell. Fetherbeds. Bolsters. Pillowes. Fethers. Down vle. Fork. Quillets. Mattes. Cushions. Fork.

2 ¶No person oz persons, whatsoeuer shall make (to thentent to sel, oz offer to be sold) any fetherbed bolster oz pillow, except the same bee stuffed with dyne pulled fethers, oz cleane downe onely, without mynglyng of skalded fethers, Fennedowne, Thisteldowne, sande, lyme, grauell, vnlawfull oz corrupt stuffe, heere, oz any other, vpon peyne of forfaiture of all suche fetherbeddes, bolsters, and pyllowes, and euery of thē so offered to be solde oz the value therof. And be it. &c. that from and after the said daye, no person oz persōs shall make

Sell. Fetherbed. Bolster. Pillowe. Stuffe. Fethers. Mingling. Fork.

to

Quilt. Mattres. Cushion.

(to thentent to sell, or offer, or put to sale) any quilt, mattresse, or Cushyons, which shall be stuffed with anye other stuffe then fethers, woll, or flockes alone, vppon peine of forfaiture of al and euery such quilts, mattresses, or Cushyons so sold or offred to be sold, or the value thereof. The moytie. &c. to the kyng. &c. the other moitie. &c. to suche. &c. as wyl sue. &c. wherein. &c. An. 5. E. 6. ca. 23.

Forf.

1 VSes.

A N. 4. H. 4. ca. 7. it was enacted for diseysees to haue their accions vpō disseisin agaynst ỹ pernour of the profyttes during their lyues. And other accions of plee of lande to be brought against the pernour of ỹ profites, within the yere after the actiō accrued. See of this matter Fessementes. 1.

Parnour of profites.

2 CAn. 11. H. 6. ca. 4. that all accions grounded vppon nouel disseisin shoulde be maintenable againste the pernour of the profites.

Parnour of profites

3 CAn. 1. R. 3. ca. 5. it is enacted ỹ where he was seised ioyntly wyth other to the vse of any person, that hys interest shold vest in this other cosefees. And where he was sole seised to the vse of any, that hys interest shold vest in him that had the vse.

Fessement. Gyft Relcas. Graunt. Leafe.

4 CChescū estate, fessement, done reles, graunt, lefes, & confirmaciōs des terres, tenemēntz, rētz, seruices, ou enheritamentz faitz ou eues, ou en apres estre faitz ou eues, per ascū person ou persons estantz de plein age, de sayn memorie, alarge, et nient en durelle, a ascun person ou persons, et toutz recoueres & executions eues ou faitz, soyent bons & effectuelx a cely a qui ilz sont ensy faitz ewes ou dones, et a toutes auters a son oeps encountre la vēdour, feoffour, donour, ou grauntour, et encountre les vendours, feoffours, donours, ou grauntours, & ses & lour heires enclamāts icel tantsolement cōe heire ou heires as mz vendours, feoffours, donours ou grātours, & chescū deux, et encontre toutz auters aiātes ou claymātez ascū title ou entrelle en ycelles tantsolement al oeps de melme le vēdour feoffour, donour, grauntour, vendours, feoffours, donours, ou grantours, ou ses ou lour ditz heires al tēps de bargeine, vendō, couenāt, doū ou graūt fait sauant a chescun persō ou persons tielx droit, title, acciō, interelle ỹ reasō dascun doū en le taile en fait, sicbe ils auoit deuillent si cest act ne eust mye eē fait. An. 1. R. 3. ca. 1

Doyle

5 CAn. 1. H. 7. Ca. 1. Formedone was geuen against the pernour of ỹ profites, and he and his heire to haue voucher, ayde prayer, age & aduantages as tenant in possessiō. And recouerles agaynst the pernour of ỹ profits, to be as good as though he were tenaunt in possession.

Parnour profites

6 CAl dedes of gist of goodes and cattalles made or to be made of trust to the vse of that person or persons ỹ made the same dede of gifte, be voide and of none effect. An. 3. H. 7. ca. 4.

Gyftes. Lloyde.

7 CAn. 19. H. 7. ca. 15. an acte was made ỹ execucion for dettes & recognisances & statutes shoulde be sued of lādes in vse. And ỹ the lordes of whō the lādes were holde in socage sholde after the death of hym ỹ had the vse, haue reliefe & hariot & other seruices And ỹ the lord of ỹ villein ỹ purchased lāds in vse, might enter into ỹ lād

Extent

Relief Harriot Lloyde.

8 CAn. 1. H. 8. ca. 15. it is enacted ỹ those to whose vse Empsō or Dudley were seised of lādes &c. might enter & make estates therof to other to theyr vses notwithstāding ỹ attainders of Empsō & Dudley. And ỹ their cosefees to others vses, to be seised of to ỹ former vses of the whole notwithstāding ỹ saide attainders, with one exceptiō to the lord Fitzwater. &c.

Empſon Dudley

Attein

9 CWhere by the cōmon lawes of this realme, lādes, tenemētes, & hereditamētes be not diuisible by testament nor ought to bee transferred from one to an other, but by solemne

Deſc

liuery

liuery and season, matter of recozd, writing sufficient, made *bona fide* wt̃out coayne oz fraude: yet neuerthelesse, diuers and sũdry imaginaciõs, subtyle inuencions, and practises haue been vsed: whereby the hereditamentes of thys realme haue bẽ cõueyed from one to an other: by fraudulent, feoffementes, fynes, recoueryes, and other assurannces craftely made, to secrete vses, intentes, and trustes, and also by wylles and testamentes, sometime made by nude parolr and wordes, somtime by signes and tokens, and sometime by wrytyng, and for the moste part made by such persons as be visited with sickenes in their extreme agonies & pains oz at suche tyme as they haue hadde scantly any good memozy oz remembrance. At whiche tymes they beyng prouoked by gredye & couetous persones, lyeng in await about them, do many tymes dispose indiscretely and vnduesedly their landes and inheritances. By reason whereof, and by occasion of which fraudulent feoffementes, fines, recoueries, and other lyke assurances to vses, confidences and trustes, diuers and many heires haue been iniustely at sundry tymes disherited, the lozdes haue loste theyr wardes, mariages, relieues, hariots eschetes aides pur faire fitz cheualer et pur file marier, and scantly anye persone can be certainly assured of anye landes by them purchased, noz knowen surely agayne whom they shall vse their accions oz executions foz their rightes, tytles, and duetie. Also men maried haue loste theyr tenaunces by the curtesy, women their dowers, manifest parturies by tryal of suche secrete willes and vses haue been committed. The kynges bygh nesse hath loste the profytes & aduantages of the landes of persõs attainted, and of the landes craftely put in feoffemẽt to the vses of aliens bozne & also the profites of waste foz a yere and a day, of lãdes of felons attainted, and the lozds their eschetes therof: and many other inconueniences haue happened & daylye do encrease among the kinges subiectes, to their great trouble and inquietnes, and to the vtter subuercion of the auncient common lawes of thys realme. Foz the extirpyng and extinguyshement of all suche subtyll, practysed feoffementes, fines, recoueries, abuses, and errours, heretofoze vsed & accustomed in thys realme, to the subuercio of the good & auncient lawes of the same, & to thintent that the kings highnes, oz any other his subiects of this realm, shal not in any wise hereafter by any meanes oz inuẽciõs, be deceyued, damaged, oz hurted by reaso of such trustes, vses, oz cõfidences it may please the kynges most royall maiestie, that it may bee enacted. &c. in maner & fourme folowing: that is to say, that where any person oz persons stãd oz be seased, oz at any tyme hereafter shall happen to be seased of & in any honours, castels, manours, landes, tenementes, rentes, seruyces, reuerciõs, remainders, oz other hereditamentes, to the vse, cõfidence oz trust of any other persõ oz persõs, oz of any body polytike, by reason of any bargayne, sale, feoffement, fyne reconery, couenãt, cõtract, agremẽt, wyll, oz otherwyse, by anye maner meanes, whatsoeuer it be, ỹ in euery such case, all & euery such person and persons, & bodies polytike, that haue oz hereafter shall haue any such vse, cõfidence oz truste, in fee simple, fee taple, foz terme of lyse, oz of yeres, oz otherwise: oz any vse, confydence, oz truste in remainder oz reuerter, shall frõ henceforth stand & bee seased, demed, and adiudged in lawefull seasõ estate & possessiõ, of, & in the same honours, castels, manours, landes, tenementes, rẽtes, seruices, reuerciõs, remainders, & hereditamentes, with their appurtenances, to all intentes,

Eschetes.

Deceiued.

Seised.

Possession.

construc-

Like estates. Estate. Settled. Jointly. Onely. Possession. Saving. Right &c.

constructions & purposes in the law of & in such like estates as they had or shall haue in vse, trust, or confidence of, or in the same. And that the estate tytle, right, and possession, that was in suche person or persons, that were or hereafter shalbe seased of any lãds tenementes, or hereditamentes, to ỹ vse, cõfidẽce, or trust of any such person or persons, or of anye body polytike, bee from henceforth clerely demed and adiudged to be in him or thẽ that haue or hereafter shal haue such vse, confidence, or truste, after suche qualitie, maner, fourme and cõdicõ as they had before, in or to the vse cõfidence or trust that was in thẽ. And be it. &c. that where dyuers and many persõs be or hereafter shall happẽ to bee iopntly seased of and in anye landes, tenementes, rentes, reuercions, remainders, or other hereditamentes, to the vse, confidence, or trust of any of thẽ that be so iopntely seased, that in euery suche case, that those persõ or persõs, whiche haue or hereafter shall haue anye suche vse, cõfidence, or trust, in any such lands tenementes, rentes, reuercions, remainders, or hereditamentes, shall frõ hencefoꝛth haue & be deemed and adiudged to haue only to him or thẽ that haue or hereafter shal haue such vse, cõfidence, or trust, suche estate, possessiõ, and seasin, of & in the same landes, tenementes, rentes, reuercions, remainders, or other hereditamentes, in like nature, maner, and fourme, condicions and course as he or they had before in the vse, confidence, or trust of the same landes, tenementes, or hereditamẽtes: sauing & reseruing to al and singuler persõs and bodies politike, their heires, and successours, other thã those person or persons, whiche be seased or hereafther shalbe seased of any landes, tenementes, or hereditamẽtes to any vse cõfidence, or trust, all such right, tytle, entre, interest, possession, rentes, & acciõ, as they or anye of thẽ had or might haue had before the mãking of this act. And also sauing to all & singuler those persons, & to their heires which be or hereafter shalbe seased to any vse, all suche former right, tytle, interest, possession, rentes, customes seruices, & accion, as they or anye of thẽ might haue hadde to hys or their own ꝓpre vse in or to any manours, landes, tenementes, rentes, or hereditamentes, whereof they be or hereafter shall be seased to any other vse, as if thys ꝓsent act had neuer been had nor made: any thyng conteyned in this act to the contrarye notwithstãding. And where also dyuers persons stãd & be seased of & in any lãdes tenemẽtes, or hereditamentes, in fee simple or otherwyse, to the vse or intent that same other persõ or persõs, shal haue & perceiue perely to thẽ & to hys or their heires, one annuel rente of .x. poũdes, or more or lesse, out of ỹ same landes & tenementes, & some other persõ one other annuell rente to him & hys assignes for terme of lyfe, or yeres, or for some other speciall time, according to such intẽt & vse as hath bẽ heretofore declared, limitted & made therof. Be it. &c. ỹ in euery such case ỹ same persõs, their heires & assignes, ỹ haue such vse & interest, to haue & perceiue anye such annuell rentes out of any lãdes, tenementes, or hereditamẽts, that they & euery of thẽ their heyres & assignes be adiudged & demed to be in possessiõ & seasõ of the same rent of and in suche lyke estate as they had in the tytle, interest, or vse of the said rent or ꝓfyte, & as if a sufficiẽt graũt or other lawful cõueyance had, be made & executed to thẽ by such as were or shall bee seased to the vse or intẽt of any suche rent to be had, made or payed, according to the very truste & intẽt therof. And that al and euery suche persone and persõs as haue or hereafter shall haue any tytle, vse, and interest, in

Saue. Form tes. Seis. Rent Poss Rent

or to any ſuche rente or profite, ſhal lawfully diſtreine for non payment of the ſayde rent, and in their owne names make dunowries, or by their bailyffes or ſeruantes make conueyaunces and iuſtificactions & haue all other ſuites, entrees & remedies for ſuche rentes, as if the ſame rentes had bee actually and really graunted to them with ſufficient clauſes of diſtreſſe, reëtre, or otherwiſe, accordynge to ſuche condicions peynes or other thinges limitted and appoynted vpon the truſte and intēt for payment or ſuertie of ſuche rent. And be it ac. that where as diuers perſones haue purchaſed or haue eſtate made and conueyed of and in diuers landes tenementes, and hereditamentes vnto them and to their wiues and to ỹ heires of the huſbande, or to the huſbande and to the wyfe, and to the heires of their two bodies begotten, or to the heires of one of their bodies, begotten, or to the huſbande and to the wyfe for terme of their lyues, or for terme of lyfe of the ſayd wyfe. Or where anye ſuche eſtate or purchaſe of anye landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, hath been or hereafter ſhalbe made to anye huſbande and to his wife, in maner and fourm aboue expreſſed or to anye other perſon or perſōs, & to their heires and aſſignes, to ye vſe & behoue of ỹ ſayd huſband and wife. or to the vſe of the wife, as is before reherſed, for the ioynter of the wyfe: that then in euery ſuch caſe euery woman maried, hauing ſuche ioynter made or hereafter to be made ſhall not clayme nor haue tytle to haue anye dower of the reſydue of the landes, tenementes, or hereditamēts that at anye time were her ſayde huſbands, by whom ſhe hath anye ſuche ioynter, nor ſhall demaūd nor claime her dower of and againſte them that haue the landes and inheritaunces of her ſaid huſband. But if ſhe haue no ſuch ioynter, thē ſhe ſhalbe admitted and inhabled to purſue, haue and demaunde her dower by writ of dower, after the due courſe and order of the common lawes of thys realm this act or any law or prouiſiō made to the contrary therof notwithſtanding. Prouided allway, that if anye ſuche woman bee lawfully erpulſed or euicted from her ſaide ioynter, or from any parte therof, wythout any fraude or couyne, by lawfull entrē accyon, or by dyſcontinuance of her huſband: then euery ſuch womā ſhal be endowed of as much of ỹ reſidue of her huſbandes tenements or hereditamentes, whereof ſhe was before dowable, as the ſame landes and tenementes ſo enicted & erpulſed, ſhal amoūt or extend vnto. Prouyded alſo, that this act nor any thing therin conteined or erpreſſed, extend or bee in anye wiſe hurtfull or preiudiciall to any woman or womē heretofore being maried, of, for, or cōcerning ſuch right, title, vſe, intereſt, or poſſeſſion, as they or any of them haue, claime, or pretende to haue for her or their ioynter or dower, of, in, or to anye manours, lāds, tenemētes, or other hereditamentes of any of their late huſbāds being now dead or deceaſed, any thing cōteined in this act to the contrary not wtſtāding. Prouyded alſo, that if any wife haue or hereafter ſhall haue anye manours, landes, tenements, or herditamēts vnto her giuē or aſſured after marage for terme of her life, or otherwiſe in ioynter, except the ſame aſſurāce be to her made by act of parlement, & the ſayde wife after ỹ fortune to ouerliue ỹ ſame her huſbād, in whoſe tyme ỹ ſaid ioynter was made or aſſured vnto her, ỹ then the ſame wyfe ſo ouerlyuing, ſhal & may at her lyberty, after ỹ death of her ſaide huſbād refuſe to haue & take the lands & tenemēts ſo to her giuen, appointed or aſſured, during the couerture, for terme of her life or otherwiſe in ioin

Dower.
Erpulſed
Ioynture.
Dower.
widow.
wyfe.
After marage.
Ioynture.
Parlament.
Rentte.

Like estates. constructions & purposes in the law of & in such like estates as they had or shall haue in vse, trust, or confidence of, or in the same. And that the estate title, right, and possession, that was in suche person or persons, that were

Estate.

Seised. or hereafter shalbe seased of any lãds tenementes, or hereditamentes, to ỹ vse, cõfidẽce, or trust of any such person or persons, or of anye body politike, bee from hencefoorth clerely demed and adiudged to be in him or thẽ that haue or hereafter shal haue such vse, confidence, or truste, after suche qualitie, maner, fourme and cõdicõ as they had before, in or to the vse cõfidence or trust that was in thẽ. And be it. &c. that where dyuers and many persõs be or hereafter shall happẽ

Jointly. to bee iopntly seased of and in anye landes, tenementes, rentes, reuercions, remainders, or other hereditamentes, to the vse, confidence, or trust of any of thẽ that be so iopntely seased, that in euery suche case, that those persõ or persõs, whiche haue or hereafter shall haue anye suche vse, cõfidence, or trust, in any such lands tenementes, rentes, reuercions, remainders, or hereditamentes, shall frõ hencefoorth haue & be deemed and

Onely. adiudged to haue only to him or thẽ, that haue or hereafter shal haue such

Possession. vse, cõfidence, or trust, suche estate, possessiõ, and seasin, of & in the same landes, tenementes, rentes, reuercions, remainders, or other hereditamentes, in like nature, maner, and fourme, condicions and course as he or they had before in the vse, confidence, or trust of the same landes, tenementes, or hereditamẽtes: sauing

Sauing. & reserning to al and singuler persõs and bodies politike, their heires, and successours, other thã those person or persons, whiche be seased or hereafther shalbe seased of any landes, tenementes, or hereditamẽtes to any vse

Right &c. cõfidence, or trust, all such right, title, entre, interest, possession, rentes, & acciõ, as they or anye of thẽ had or might haue had before the making of this act. And also sauing to all & singuler those persons, & to their heires which be or hereafter shalbe seased to any vse, all suche former right, title, interest, possession, rentes, customes seruices, & accion, as they or anye of thẽ might haue hadde to hys or their own ꝓpre vse in or to any manours, landes, tenementes, rentes, or hereditamentes, whereof they be or hereafter shall be seased to any other vse, as if thys ꝓsent act had neuer been had nor made: any thyng contepned in this act to the contrarye notwithstãding. And where also dyuers persons stãd & be seased of & in any lãdes

Seised. tenemẽtes, or hereditamentes, in fee simple or otherwyse, to the vse or intent that same other persõ or persõs, shal haue & perceiue perely to thẽ & to hys or their heires, one annuel rente of x.li. poũdes, or more or lesse, out of ỹ same landes & tenementes, & some other persõ one other annuell rente to

Rent. him & hys assignes for terme of lyfe, or peres, or for some other speciall time, according to such intẽt & vse as hath dẽ heretofore declared, limitted & made therof. Be it. &c. ỹ in euery such case ỹ same persõs, their heires & assignes, ỹ haue such vse & interest, to haue & perceiue anye such annuell rentes out of any lãdes, tenementes, or hereditamẽts, that they & euery of thẽ their heyres & assignes be adiudged & demed to be in possessiõ & seasõ,

Possession of the same rent of and in suche lyke

Rent. estate as they had in the tytle, interest, or vse of the said rent or ꝓfyte, & as if a sufficiẽt graũt or other lawful cõueyance had, be made & executed to thẽ by such as were or shall bee seased to the vse or intẽt of any suche rent to be had, made or payed, according to the very truste & intẽt therof. And that al and euery suche persone and persõs as haue or hereafter shall haue any tytle, vse, and interest, in

or

or to any ſuche rente or profite, ſhal lawfully diſtreine for non payment of the ſayde rent, and in their owne names make ꝓdowries, or by their bailyffes or ſeruantes make conueyaunces and iuſtificacions & haue all other ſuites, entrees & remedies for ſuche rentes, as if the ſame rentes had bee actually and really graunted to them with ſufficient clauſes of diſtreſſe, reētre, or otherwiſe, accordynge to ſuche condicions peynes or other thinges limitted and appoynted vpon the truſte and intēt for paiment or ſuertie of ſuche rent. And of it. &c. that where as diuers perſones haue purchaſed or haue eſtate made and conueyed of and in diuers lands tenementes, and hereditamentes vnto them and to their wiues and to ỹ heires of the huſbande, or to the huſbande and to the wyfe, and to the heires of their two bodies begotten, or to the heires of one of their bodies, begotten, or to the huſbande and to the wyfe for terme of their lyues, or for terme of lyfe of the ſayd wyfe. Or where anye ſuche eſtate or purchaſe of anye landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, hath been or hereafter ſhalbe made to anye huſbande and to his wife, in maner and fourm aboue expreſſed or to anye other perſon or perſōs, & to their heires and aſſignes, to ye vſe & behoue of ỹ ſayd huſband and wife, or to the vſe of the wife, as is before reherſed, for the ioynter of the wyfe: that then in euery ſuch caſe euery woman maried, hauing ſuche ioynter made or hereafter to be made ſhall not clayme nor haue tytle to haue anye dower of the reſydue of the landes, tenementes, or hereditamēts that at anye time were her ſayde huſbandes, by whom ſhe hath anye ſuche ioynter, nor ſhall demaūd nor claime her dower of and againſte them that haue the landes and inheritaunces of her ſaid huſband. But if ſhe haue no ſuch ioynter, thē ſhe ſhalbe admitted and inhabled to purſue, haue and demaunde her dower by writ of dower, after the due courſe and order of the common lawes of thys realm this act or any law or prouiſiō made to the contrary therof notwithſtanding. Prouided alway, that if anye ſuche woman bee lawfully expulſed or euicted from her ſaide ioynter, or from any parte therof, wythout any fraude or couyne, by lawfull entrē accyon, or by diſcontinuance of her huſband: then euery ſuch womā ſhal be endowed of as much of ỹ reſidue of her huſbandes tenements or hereditamentes, whereof ſhe was before dowable, as the ſame landes and tenementes ſo euicted & expulſed, ſhal amount or extend vnto. Prouyded alſo, that this act nor any thing therin conteined or expreſſed, extend or bee in any wiſe hurtfull or preiudiciall to any woman or womē heretofore being maried, of, for, or cōcerning ſuch right, title, vſe, intereſt, or poſſeſſion, as they or any of them haue, claime, or pretende to haue for her or their ſointer or dower, of, in, or to any manours, lāds, tenemētes, or other hereditamentes of any of their late huſbāds, being now dead or deceaſed, any thing cōteined in this act to the contrary notwithſtāding. Prouyded alſo, that if any wife haue or hereafter ſhall haue any manours, landes, tenements, or herditamēts vnto her giuē or aſſured after marriage for terme of her life, or otherwiſe in ioynter, except the ſame aſſurāce be to her made by act of parlement, & the ſayde wife after ỹ fortune to ouerliue ỹ ſame her huſbād, in whoſe tyme ỹ ſaid ſointer was made or aſſured vnto her, ỹ then the ſame wyfe ſo ouerlyuing, ſhal & may at her lyberty, after ỹ death of her ſaide huſbād refuſe to haue & take the lands & tenemēts ſo to her giuen, appointed or aſſured, during the couerture, for terme of her life or otherwiſe in ioin

Dower.
Expulſed
Ioynture.
Dower.
widow.
wyfe.
After marriage.
Ioynture.
Parlament.
Renkle.

ter except the same assurance be to her made by act of parlament, as is afore said, & therupō to haue, aske, demaūd and take her dower by writ of dower or otherwise, according to the common lawe, of & in all suche landes, tenementes, & hereditamentes, as her husband was and stode seased of any state of inheritance, at anye time during the couerture, anye thinge conteined in this actt to the contrarye in any wise notwithstādig. Prouided also that this present acte nor anye thinge therin conteyned extend nor be at anytyme hereafter interpreted, expounded, or taken to exincte, release, discharge or suspende anye statute, recognisaunce, or other bond by the execucion of any estate, of, or in anye landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes by the auctoritie of this acte, to any person or persons or bodies politike: anything conteyned in this acte to the contrarye therof notwithstanding. And for as muche as greate ambiguities & doubts maye arise of the validitie & invalidities of wylles heretofore made of any lands tenementes, and hereditamentes, to the greate trouble of the kynges subiectes, the kinges moste royall mateſtie mynding the tranquilitie & reste of his louinge subiectes, of his moste excellent and accustomed goodnesse is pleased and contented, that it be, &c that all maner true & iust wylles and testamentes heretofore made by any person or persōs deceased or that shal decease before the firste day of Maye, that shall be in the yere of our Lorde God. M. D. xxxvi. of any landes, tenementes or other hereditamentes shal bee taken and accepted good and effectuall in the lawe, after suche fashion maner, and fourme, as they were commonly taken and used at any tyme within forty yeres nexte afore the makynge of this acte: anye thinge conteyned in this acte, or in the preamble therof, or anye opinion of the common lawe to the contrary therof notwithstanding. Prouided alwayes, that the kynges hyghnesse shall not haue, demaunde, or take any aduantage or profyt for or by occasion of the executynge of anye estate onlye by auctoritie of this acte, to any persone or persons, or bodies politike, which now haue, or on this syde the sayde fyrste daae of Maye, whiche shalbee in the yere of our lorde God. M. D. xxxvi. shall haue anye vse or vses, trustes or confidences in any manours, landes tenementes, or hereditamentes, holden of the kynges hyghnesse, by reason of primer seison, liuerie, ouster le mayne, fine for alienacīō, reliefe or harriote, but ỹ fynes or alienations, reliefes, and harriotes shall bee payed to the kynges highnesse: And also liueries and ouster le maynes shalbe sued for vses, trustes, and confidences to bee made and executed in possession, by auctoritie of this acte, after & from the sayde fyrste daye of Maye of lādes and tenementes, and other hereditamentes holden of the kyng in such lyke maner and fourme, to all intentes constructyons and purposes as hath heretofore vsed or accustomed by the order of the lawes of thys realme. Prouided also that no other person or persons or bodies politike, of whom any landes tenementes or hereditamentes bee or hereafter shal be holden mediate or immediate, shal in anye wyse demaunde or take any fyne, reliefe, or harriotte, for or by occasyon of the executynge of anye estate by the auctoritie of this acte, to anye person or persons or bodies politike, before the sayde fyrste daye of Maye, whiche shall be in the yere of our Lorde God. M. D. xxxvi. And be it. &c. that all and singuler persons and persons, & bodies politike which at anye tyme on this syde the sayde fyrste daye of May, which shalbe in ỹ yere of our Lorde God. M. D. xxxvi.

shall

Dower. Reles. Discharged. Recogñ. Wylles. Before. Good. King. Exec. Prim. Liuer. Relie. Lorde. Relie. Harri.

shall haue any estat vnto them executed of and in anye lands, tenemẽts or hereditamentes by the aucthoritye of this act, shal & maye haue and take ẏ same or like aduantage benefit, voucher aide, prayer, remedy, commoditie, and profite by accion entre condicion, or otherwise to all intentes, constructions & purposes, as the person or personꝭ seased to their vse or for in anye suche landes, tenementes, or hereditaments, so executed, had, shold might or ought to haue had at ẏ time of the execution of the estate therof, by the aucthoritie of this act, against any other person or persons of or for any wast, disseison, trespas condicion broken or anye other offẽce, cause or thinge concerning or touching ẏ saide landes or tenementes, so executed by the aucthoritie of this act. Prouided also & be it. &c. that accions now depending against any person or persons, seased of or in any landes tenementes, or hereditaments, to any vse, trust, or confidence, shal not abate ne be discharged for or by reason of executing of any estate therof, by aucthoritie of this act, before the said fyfte daye of May, which shalbe in ẏ yere of our Lorde God. M. D. xxvi. anye thing contayned in this act to the cõtrary notwithstanding. Prouided also that this act nor any thing therin conteined shall not be preiudiciall to the kings highnesse for warolhippes of heires now beinge within age, nor for liueries, or for oustre le mains to be sued by any person or personꝭ now being within age, or of full age, of any lands or tenemẽts vnto the same heyre or heires now alredy descẽded any thing in this acte cõteined to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouyded also and bee it. &c. that al and singuler recognisãces heretofore knowledged, taken or made to the Kynges vse, for, or cõcerning any recoueries of any landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes heretofore vsed or had, by writte or writtes of entre vpon disseison in le post, shall frõ henceforth bee vtterly voyde and of none effect to al intentes cõstructiõs, and purposes. Prouided also, that this act nor any thing therin cõteined be in any wise preiudiciall or hurtfull to any personꝭ or personꝭ, borne in Wales or the marches of the same which shal haue any estate to thẽ executed by aucthoritie of this acte, in any landes tenementes, or other hereditamentes wtin this realme, wherof any other person or persons now stãd or bee seased to the vse of any such persone or personꝭ borne in Wales, or the marches of the same: but that the same persone or personꝭ borne in Wales or the marches of the same, shall or maye lawfully haue, retayne, and kepe the same landes, tenementes, or other hereditamentes wherof estate shalbe so vnto them executed by the aucthoritie of this acte, accordinge to the tenor of the same: anye thing in this act cõteined, or any other act or prouision heretofore had or made to the cõtrary notwithstanding. An. 27. H. 8. Ca. 10. Wales.

Se Abilite. 4.
Attaint. 12.
Courtes. 2.
Discontinuance of right. 1.
Feoffementes. 1.
Forfaiture. 10. 14.
Franchiles. 21.
Monasteries. 13.
Mortmaine. 8. 9.
Residens. 2.
Wardes. 29.

i ¶ Vsury.

De cetero non currant vsure cõtra aliquẽ infra etatẽ existẽtem a tempore mortis antecessoris sui cuius heres ipse est, vsq; ad legittimã etatẽ suam: ita tamen ꝙ propter hoc nõ remaneat solutio debiti principalis simul cũ vsura ante mortẽ antecessoris sui cuius heres ipse est. Wertõ. ca. 5. Ink. Heyres.

2 ¶ Nul en desormez ne prestre rien, a vsurie sur terres, rẽts ne sur autres choses & que nul vsure ne courge del saint Edward procheinment passe en

Couenantes auant. Mes que les couenantes auāt faittes soient tenus, saue queles vsuries mes cesent. Mes que touts ceux que deiuent dette a Jues sur gages moebles les acquitent entey cy & la Pasche a pluis tard, & si non soit encozus. Et si nul Jeu pzesse a vsure cōtre cest establisement: Le roy per luy ne pūr nul de soens ne se entermett de faire luy recouerer son pzest, eyns luy punira a sa volunte pour la tresspas, & au chzistian fra dzopture de son gage recouer. Stat. de Judeismo.

Lending. 3 ¶ Anno. 3. H. 7. ca. 5. was an acte made against vsurye. But it was after repelled. An. 11. H. 7. ca. 8. as here next folowynge appeareth.

Cheuisance. 4 ¶ That al vnlefull cheuissaunces and vsurybe damned and none to be

Forf. vsed vpon pain of forfayture of ỳ value of ỳ money or goodes so cheuised or lent the said forfaiture to ren vpon ỳ seller or lener therof. And also for asmuch as diuers Englische & estrangers brokers which ben named and

Brokers assigned to occupy lesul brocage ben laducers & bargaine makers of vnlefull cheuissance and vsury & in some part of vnlesul exchāges to the hurte of our sayd soueraign lozd & this hys said realm. Therforett is. &c. that all suche brokers dealing vnlawfully of any of pmisses be put aparte & neuer to occuppe as brokers wīn this hys realme as they may be espyed & found in cities burghes & townes by mairs baylyfes or any of thē or of theyr mynisters where suche bargain is vsed. And ỳ euerie broker ỳ is found defectyue in makynge of vnlawfull brocage shall forfayte for euery defaute xx. poūd. And haue imprysonmēt for halfe a yere. And furthermoze to bee

Forf. Imprif. punished by the pillory or otherwyse to theyr open rebuke and shame the kyng to haue thone halfe of euery of ỳ sayd forfayts, and the party ỳ wyll sue the other halfe of thesame by acyon of Dette in the common lawe, and the defendaunt in thesame accyon be not admytted to his lawefull essoyne ne protection before thesame defendaunt allowed. Anno. 3. H. 7. ca. 6.

Pillory 5 ¶ All maner of person or persōs lenyng money to and for a tyme takyng for the same loone anye thynge more besydes or aboue ỳ money lente by waye of contract of couenant at ỳ tyme of ỳ same lone sauinge lawfull penalties for nonpaiment of the same money lente, and that all maner of yson and persones which hereafter sell

Sell. any gōdes, cattalles, or marchādises to any person or persōs beinge in necessytie, and the seller hymselfe or by his broker or factour in that behalfe

Bye and Broker. againe bye thesame gōds cattalles or marchandises of thesame person to whom they wer sold beinge in necessitye of his broker or factor in that behalfe wīn. iii. monethes after they ben sold for a lesse sōme of money thā they wer sold for, knowing the same gōdes so bought agayn afore, by the same byer or biers to be sold after the fourme aforesayd, & that euery persō and persons leuyenge or takyng any

Lende. money to any person or persons to a certain tyme & taketh lāds tenements

Lande. or any hereditaments or other bōdes for suerty perfyt and sure payemente of his or their money lent at the time assigned wout condicion or auēture & also at the tyme of thesame lone or takynge of the sayde money couenāteth appointeth or contracteth couenaunten, appointen, or contracten, that he or thei ỳ so lene or take money shall haue the reuenues & profyts of the landes, tenementes, or hereditaments of him that so borroweth or taketh money by a certain time, that

Forf. than euery persone hereafter vpon any of the premysses conupcted forfayt the money of ỳ valuc in moneye of the sayd money, goods, cattalles, marchaundyses as is aboue sayde solde or lent after suche value as they be solde or lent for after any fourme afore.

aforesayd wherof the kyng shall haue the one moyte of the same forfaiture and the party that wyll sue the other moyty. And yf no man wyll sue, than the kynge haue the whole. And this sute for the sayde penaltye and forfayture to be as well at the kynges sute as any other that wyll sue by informacion in any of the kynges courtes of recorde, and suche proces to be had in the same as is vsed in other accyons of det at the cõmon law, in the same courtes. Prouided alway that in the courtes of chaunccry and eschequer they shall make suche proces as hath ben vsed afore tyme in informacyons afore them commenced wherein the defendaunt shall not wage his lawe, nor protecc̃yon ne essoin de seruyce le Roy in the same allowable. And that the same act and ordynaunce made ỹ sayde .3. yere (s. *An.3.H.7.ca.6.before*.4.) & all thynge therein cõtayned be from henceforth vtterly voyd and of none effect. Reseruyng alway to the spyrytuall iurisdiccyon their lawfull punishmentes in euery cause of vsury. An.11.H.7.ca.8.

6 ¶ All and euery actes statutes & lawes heretofore made, of for or concerning vsury shiftes, corrupt bargayns & cheuysances, & euery of thẽ, and al pains, forfaitures & penalties cõcerning the same and euerye parte therof, shall from henceforthe bee vterlye voyde and of none effecte to all intentes construccyons and purposes. And bee it. &c. that no parson ne persons of what estate degre or condycyon so euer he or they be, from. &c. shall by him self factour attourny, seruaunt or deputye sel his marchãdises or wares to any parson or persons, and within thre monethes nexte after by himself, factour, attourney, deputye, or by anye other persone or persons to hys vse and behouse, bye the same marchaundises or wares, or anye part or parcel therof, vppon a lesser pryce, knowynge them to bee the same wares, or marchaundises, that he before dyd so bargayn and sell vppon the paynes and forfaitures hereafter limitted in this estatute. And bee it. &c. that no persone nor persones, of what estate. &c. by waye or meane of anye corrupt bargayne, lone, eschaunge, cheuysance, lyfyt intrest of any wares, marchandyse or other thyng or thynges what so euer, or by any other corrupt or dyseeptfull waye or meane, or by any couyn, ingyn or disceiteful way or conueyaunce, shall haue receiue, accepte or take in lucre or gaynes, for ỹ forbearing or giuing daye of payment of one whole yere, of, and for his or they r money or other thyng, ỹ shall be due for the same wares, marchaũdyses or other thynge or thynges, aboue the summe of .x.li. in the hundred, and so after that rate and not aboue, of, and for a more or lesse sũme or for a longer or shorter tyme, and no more or greater gayn or summe therupon to be had, vpon ỹ paynes, and forfaytures hereafter in this act mencioned and cõprehended. And be it. &c. that if anye person or persons, at any time after. &c. dwe bargayn & sell or lay to morgage by anye waye or meane anye manours landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, to anye pson or psons, vppon cõdicion of payment or non payment of any summe or sũmes of money to be had payd or made at any day certain, or before anye such day by him ỹ shal so bargain sel or lay to morgage ỹ same manors lãdes, tenementes, or hereditaments ỹ the same persõ or persons, to whom any suche manors, lands, tenements or hereditamentes shal be so bargained, sold, or layd to morgage shal not by reason thereof haue ne take in lucre or gaines of ỹ issues reuenues, & pfites of ỹ same manours, lãds, tenemẽts, or hereditamẽts aboue ỹ sũme of .x.li. in the hundreth for one whole yere, & so after ỹ rate aboue sayd, for a more

Forf. Lone. Exchange Shift. x.li.in.C. Forf. Morgage Landes. Condicion x.li.in.C. Forf.

a moze or lesser summe, or for a lōger or shorter time & no moze, nor otherwise vpō ỳ paines, forfaitures & penalties herafter in this pr̄sēt estatut limited & exp̄lessed. And be it &c. that if anye plō or plōs, of what estate &c. shalbe any act or acts, thing or thinges cōtrary to ỳ tenour fourme and effect of this estatut, or of any clause article or sētēce cōtained in the same ỳ then al & euerye offender & offēders therin, or in anye part therof, shall forfayt and lose for euery such offēce the treble value of the wares, marchādises, & otherthing or thynges so bargayned sold eschaūged or shifted and the treble value of the issues and profites of ỳ saide manours, landes, tenemēts, and hereditaments, so had, takē or receiued by reasō of any such bargain sale, or mozgage, and also shall haue & suffer imp̄isonment of his body & make fyne and raunsome at the kynges will and pleasure. The moity of which forfaiture of the sayd treble value, shalbe to ỳ king, & thother moitie to him or thē ỳ will sue &c. in which. &c. no Ior̄ger. &c. Pzouided alwaye, and be it &c. that this acte ne any thinge therin contained, shal not in any wise extende to any vnlawful obligacion indoced with a cōdicyon, nor to any statut or reconisāce made & to be made for ỳ payment of a lesser summe, so ỳ thesame obligatiō statute, or reconisaunce bee made for a true iust & parfyt det, or for ỳ parformāce of any other true couenantes made or to be made vpō a iuste and true intent had betwene the parties, other then in cases of vsury, interesse, corrupt bargaynes, shyfte, or cheuysaunce, ne yet shal extende to any recouery, fyne feoffement release conformacion or graunt made or to bee made vpō cōdicyon with a true intēt other then to such recoueries fynes, feoffementes releases confirmacions and grauntes as shalbe made vppon condicion extēdyng to vsury interest corrupt bargains, shiftes, or cheuysaūce, any thing in this estatute cōtayned, or any lawe statute or ordinance heretofore had vsed or made to the contrary notwithstandinge. An. 37. H. 8. ca. 6. Se this statute altered by the nert that here foloweth.

Fork. 3. Malew.

Impriſ. & fyne.

Obligacion with condicion. Recogn.

Shiftes.

Recouery & fyne.

7 ¶ The said acte and statute (s. An. 37. H. 8. ca. 9. before. 6) concerning onely vsury, lucre, or gaines, of, or for ỳ lone, forbering or geuinge daies of any summe or summes of money be vtterly abrogated, voyd & repelled. And furthermoze be it &c. no plō or plons of what estate degree qualitye, or cōdicion soeuer he or they be by any corrupt colourable or deceitfull cōueyaunce sleyght, or engine, or by anye way, or meane, shall lende, geue sette out deliuer, or forbere anye summe or summes of money to any perso or persons or to any corporacion, or body politike, for, or for any maner of vsury encrease, lucre, gain, or interesse, to be had receiued, or hoped for, ouer & aboue ỳ summe, or summes, so lēt, geuē set out, deliuered, or forborne, vppon pain of forfaiture ỳ value, alwelof ỳ summe or summes so lēt, geuē set out deliuered, or forborn, as also of ỳ vsury encrease, lucre gain or interesse therof. And also vpon payn of imp̄isonment of the body, or bodies, of euerye such offēder or offenders, and also to make fine & raunsom at the kynges wyll and pleasure. The moitye. &c. to the kyng, and the other moitye to ỳ partye that wyl sue. &c. wherin no. &c. An. 5. E. 6. ca. 20.

Lend. Gyue Forf. Imp. Fyne.

Se Iues. 1.

¶ Vsurpacion.

Se Assyse. 7. Attorney. 13. Auowson. 1. Fraunchises. 5. Nusne. 2. Treason. 18.

¶ Vtlary.

Se Exigent & vtlary in all.

Cwa

1 ¶Wager of law.

NUllus baillinus de cetero ponat aliquem ad legem manifestam, nec ad iurament simplicī loquela sua sū testibus fidelibus ad hoc inductis M.car.ca.29.

2 ¶Come plusours gents sōt gre nes & attaches per lour corps en la city de Londres a la pursuit des gēts demesme la citie, surmettants a cur que ils sount dettours, & ceo voillēt ils prouer per lour paperes, la ou ils nount faytes en tayl̄ est assentu, que chescun soyt resceu a sa ley per gen. iż sufficyauntes de sa condicyon cont tyelz pappers, & preygne le creance- our suertye per auter voy sil voudra, sans mettre la party de pleder al en- quest sil ne le voyt de son bō gre. An. 38.E.3.ca,5.

3 ¶An.5.R.2.stat.2.ca.4. it was enacted ẏ in accyons supposed to bee done by any in ẏ late insurrecciō, the def.w.iii.oz.iiii. witnes might wage his law.

4. ¶Pur eschuer diuerses mischifz queur ont esse, & sount de iour en autre sibyen deyns la city de Lon- dres, come deins auters cityes et aylours deyns le royalme dengleter de ceo que dyuerses fayntes suites de det sount estre prises sibī per gentes des dyttes cytyes, come aylours de- uers plusours gentes surmettants a cur per lour suit que ils duissent a- uoyr accoumpts deuant auditours assignes de diuerses receytz, duryes, & contracts parentre eur ewez, et que ils feurent trouues en arrerages, sur mesme laccompt en diuerses graūds summes surmettaunts per mesmez lz suitz alcun foits lour apprentises, & alcun foits, auters de lour seruaunts estre les auditours la ou il nauoyt vnques alcun resceyt ne duetye par- entre tyelz partyes, et la ou les dytz apprentyces ne seruauntes riens ne sauoyent de tyel accoumpt, al entent pour fayre eux deuers queux tyelz sul. es feuren' prises de eux mettre en enquest ce. mesmes les suites, & de eux oustre de la gager de lour ley en tiel cas, perōt plusours per tielz fa- uourables enquestes sur ceo prises de les veysins de ceux qui ont prises tyelz suites, ount este condemnes en plusours grandes sommez, en grāde arrerissement & distruccion de eux- ordeinez est & establiez, que lez iustic- ces en les courtez du roy, et auts iu- ges deuāt queux tielz suitz et accyōs serount en toutes tielz cases en cy- tyes, & burghes prises et sues eyent poyar deraminer les atturneys et auters queux lour sēblera, et sur ceo de resceyuer les defendātz a lour ley, ou de le tryer per enquest, solonc lez discrecciōs des iustices & iuges auāt- ditz. An.5.H.4.ca.8. Examine. Attorneys

Where wager of law is put out in any accion, see in every such tytle as any such accion is spoken of.

Se Staple.8. Wales.32.

1 ¶VVales.

IN the second volume of the old sta- tutes is an act̄ māde. An.12.E. intituled Statuta Wallie, wherein is many good lawes cōcerning ẏ di- uision of Wales into counties & cō- cerning diuers offices and offycers, & concerning triall, and concerning the diuisions of accīōs, & the fourme of many wrētz, & proceding therein, much like to the lawes of Englād.

2 ¶Toutz les seignoz de la march de galez, soient perpetualment entē- dantz & anneres al coronne Dēgleter come ilz & toutz lour aūcestors ount estes de tout le temps auāt ses heur & non paz al principalte de gales, en que mains que la principalty soit ou deuendza apres ses heures. An.28. E.3.ca.2. Lordes.

3 ¶Deloze enauāt nul hōe galoys entier, nee en Gales, & eyent pier et mier nees en gales, purchase tres ou teñtz deins villes de Cestre, Saloy, Bzignorth Ludlow Leomist, hertf. Lande.

Glouc, Wyrc, nauks bill' marchãtes
ẽlconqꝫ adioinauntes as marchez de
gales nen les suburbes dicell' sur la
Forf. forfaitur̃ dicell' tres & teñts as seyg-
nozs de ꝙr tiels terres & teñts sount
tenus en chief. Et auri que nul tyell'
Citizen home galoys defore enauant sopt el-
lus ou receus deffre citizein ou bur-
geis en nul citie ou burgh ou ville
marchant, & que ceux Galeys qui oꝛ
sount en ascũ tiel citie, burgh ou vill'
enfranchise effrãts citezeins ou bur-
Suerty. geis, trouent sufficiaunt suerte, &
Caucion mettent bon caucion de lour bõ porte
sbñ enuers nostre seignour le Roy &
ses heires de son royalme dengl', cõe
pur lour lopalty tenir a les gouer-
nozs des tiels cities, burghes, ou vill'
sitz. les galeis voylent en ycell' de-
murrer illint que nul deux deforе en-
Office auant soit reseu, naccept a null' of-
fyce de mair, baylif, ou chamberlein
conestable, ou gardeyn des pozts, ou
de gaole ne a le comen counsaill' des
tielr cityes, burghs, ou villes, ne q̃ il
sopt fayt autre occuppour ou officer
en ycelles en nul maner, ne que null'
des dits galeys deforе enauant porte
Armour nul maner armure deins ascun tyel
citye, burgh, ou ville marchaunt sur
Forf. payn de forfayture del armure sups-
dyt, et empꝛisonment tanꝫ ils eient
fayt fyne a cel party. Anno. 2. H. 4.
ca. 12.

4 ¶ Sur la greuous cõplaint fayt
a nostre seignour le roy p les coẽs en
cest present parlament coñt les gẽts
de gales a la foits, p tour, & a la foits
per noet, beignent deins les coũties
adioynaunts a les marches de gales
Distres & prꝛeignẽt diuerses distresses des chi-
uals, iuments, boefs, vaches, berbits
porkz, & auters lour byens a graund
Goodes number, & les amesnent, enchacent,
& emportent tanꝫ a les seignourves
lou ils sõt recẽtz, & illeocqꝫ lz teignent
tanꝫ gre soit fait a lour bolunte, et
ceo sibien de ceux queux nõt my tres-
passes, cõe de ceux qui ont trespasses,
Irel. & auri les ditz gentz de gales arrestẽt
de lour en auk les gentz des dits coũ-
ties beignants oue lour marchãdises
ou aut lour bñs & chateux, & affirm̃t
plaints deuers eux dez dets, conenãtz
tresplasses & auters accions dont eux
ne sont mye parties, ne pleges au fin
de ceux greuer per diuerses outragy-
ouses amercyamentes et cossages, a
graunde anntentisement & final de-
structyon des gentes des dytes coun-
tyes. Nostre seignour le Roy consy-
derant les graundes myschyeues
suysdits, & voyllent sur ceo puruoy-
remedy del assent. &c. ad ordeines. &c.
que si ascuns gentes des dits coun-
tyes soyent arrestus ou greues come Irel.
desuis est dyt, soyent mayntenaunt Gre.
fayts letters testmoygnalz receptants Cert.
lour greuances, dyrectes a les go- als
uernours ou seneschalz ou tiels mes-
faisours sont receants, ou lour biens
& chateux receitz, en gales, ỏ south les
sealz des viscounts des dyts counties
sont ensy greues, au fyn que les dyts
gouernours ou seneschals lour facẽt
deliuerer les distresses, biens, & cha- Dell.
teux illint fayts prises ou arestus, et
sils ne facent liuere des tyelr distres-
ses, biens, & chateux illint prices ou
arestus deyns sept iours apres l're-
quest a eux ensy fayt, que bien lise as
gents engloises illint greues de rre- Irell
ser quiconques beignauntz oue biẽs Richt.
et chateux de ceux de seygnouries de
gales ou tyels mesfaisours sount de-
murrauntes ou receptes, et les re-
teygner tanque playn gre soyt fayt
as dytes greues, oue lour myles, co-
stages, & dyspenses, eusemblem̃t oue
lour distresses du byens et chateux
suysdytes. Anno. 2. H. 4. Capitu-
lo. 16.

5 ¶ Si ascun galoys deforе enauãt
entre en les counties a ceo adioyg- Coun.
nauntes en le royalme dengleterre, & Ioyn.
en ycell' arde, tue, rape, ou ascun aut Felon
felonye ou trespasse face, de quel il Tres.
sopt

soyt attaynt deyns le royalme Dengleterre par les leyes de mᵉ royalm, par vtlagarie, ou abiuracᵒ, & repaᵗ en gales treſpaſſentez illeoques, que ſur les certificacᵒ & recordez affairz par les iuſtyces noſtre ſeygnor le roy en Engleterre deuaunt queux il ſerount iſſint conuyctez deſouth lour ſealz as ſeygnours ou mynſtrers ou tyelz felons ſeront troues en gales, q̄ fynall execucᵒ ſoit fayt ſur meſme le felon p̄ meſmes les ſeygnours, ou lour mynſtrers & ceo ſur greuous payn. An. 2. H. 4. cap. 17.

6 ¶ Les ſeignours de gales & des marches oꝛ deinent & mettent ſufficientz eſſuffures & gardez en lour chaſtels & ſeignourȳes galoys au fin q̄ en temps auenir null' parde ne damᵐ aueigne a noſtre ſeignour le roy ou a ſon royalm, ne a null' de ſes lieges p̄ lour tenauntz receantz, ne nulz aukꝭ galoys en lour defaut, come ad auenus & eſte fayt par defaut de bon gouernance en temps paſſe. An. 2. H. 4. cap. 18.

7 ¶ Nul entier englois p̄ les troys ans proſcheins aueigniers ſoyt conuict al ſuyt de nullay galoys deyns gales, ſi ne ſoyt par iugement des iuſtices engloiſes, ou par iugemēt des entiers engloiſes, burgeis, ou per enqueſtz dez burghz vill' & engloiſez dez ſeignours es queux tielz englois ſōt arreſtus. An. 2. H. 4. cap. 19.

8 ¶ Deſoꝛe enauāt nul galoys ſoyt reſceu de purchaſer, ne purchaſe tre ou tenement deyns Engleterre, ne deins les boꝛoughes, ou vill' engloiz ou de gales, ſur payn de foꝛfayture les ditz purchaſes as ſeignours des queux les ditz terres ou tenemēt̄z ſōt tenus, come de tiel eſtate q̄ le dit purchaceour auoit en ycelles, ne que nul galoys ſoyt accept burgeis, ne a nul auter libertie auoit deins le royalm, ne deyns les burghs & villes auantditz. An. 2. H. 4. cap. 20.

9 ¶ Null' engloys liege a noſtre ſeignour le roy ſoit cōuict par aſcun galoys deyns fraunchiſe, ou dehoꝛz en aſcun county, hundred, ou court deins la tre de gales, de quelconque choſe, ſinon par engloyſes, & del pleein viſne, & gētz de bon fame, & nient p̄ocures, ne q̄ les burgeys, engleis qui ont eſpouſes femes galoiſes eyent franchiſes oueſq̄ les burgeys engloys. An. 4. H. 4. cap. 25. Fraunches

10 ¶ Nul waſtour, rymour, miniſtral, ne vacabonde ſoit aſcunement ſuſtenus en la terr̄ de gales, pur fair̄ kymoꝛthas ou coillage ſur la comen people illeoques. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 26. Kymorth.

11 ¶ Nulz companies ou congregacions ſoyt faitz, ou ſoeffertz eſtr̄ faitz par les galoys en aſcun partye de gales, pur aſcūs coūſeilz, ou purpoſes faire ou prendre, ſyl ne ſoit pur euidēt cauſe & neceſſarie, & par licēce de les chief officers & miniſters des ſeignouries en cell' partyes ou tyell' choſe ſe ferra, & en preſence de meſmz les officers & miniſters, ſur payn dēpriſonment, & de faire fyn & raunceō a la volūte du roy. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 27. Congregacions. Impriſ.

12 ¶ Nul home galoys ſoit arme, ne poꝛte armour d. enſible as aſcūs vill', marches, egliſes, ne congregacīōs, nen ycell', ne les hautz chemins en affray du pays ou des lieges nr̄e ſeignour le roy ſur payn dempriſonmēt, & de fair̄ fin̄ & raunceon a la volunte du roy forſpriſes ceux qui ſont loyalz lieges a meſme noſtre ſeignor le roy. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 28. Armour. Impriſ.

13 ¶ Nul home englois, ne galoys de quel eſtat ou condicīō q̄ il ſoyt, nēuoy, nameſn̄, par colour de marchādiſe, ou auter voy, aſcū vitail', ou armure as q̄lc̄q̄ parties de galez, ſās eſpecial cōge de noſtr̄ ſeignor le roy, ou de ſō coūſail, ſil ne ſoit pur eſtuff. & eſtoꝛ des chaſtelz & vill' engloiz, ſur payn de foꝛfaire dicell' armure & vitaill'. Et q̄ en cheſcū party de la marche de gales, & vill' marches, ſoiēt conſtables eſlus pur enquere, ſercher, & arreſter touts tielz vitail & armur̄, & eyent meſmes les conſtables pur lour Vitaille Armour Forf. Conſtables.

lour trauail la fifme partye des tyelr forfaytures enfy par eux trouez. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 29.

Foztres. 14 ¶ Nul galois eit chaftelr, forterelle ne maiſō defētifz de lō ꝓpre, ne dautri, agard̄ aufment q̄ neſkoyt bſes en tēps l'roy E. conq̄roz de galez

Foꝛf. ſur pain de forfayture dicel teſtat de eueſq̄ & aufs ſeignoꝛs tēpoꝛelr come pur lour coꝛps ꝓpres tant ſole mēt exceptez. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 30.

15 ¶ Nul hōe galois ſoit fait iuſtic. chāberlain, chaūceller, treſoꝛer, vic. ſeneſchal conſtable du chaſtel, receiuoꝛ, eſcheatoꝛ, coꝛoner, ou chief foreſt

Offices. nauf officer dcōq̄, ne gardein de recoꝛdes, ne lieutenant en nul des ditz offices, en nul ꝓty de gales, ne de cōſeil dalcun ſeignoꝛ engloys, non obſtant alcun patēt fait a cōtrarie cum clauſula nō obſtāte licet Wallic⁹ natus, foꝛſpriſes, les eueſq̄s en gales, et de ceux & des auters q̄ux l'roy noſtr ſeignour ad trouez ſez bonz & loyalr lieges il doit eē auiſes par lō coūſeil. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 31.

Bifhops.

Caſtles. Townes. 16 ¶ Les garn'ſons des chaſtelr, et villes murees illeoq̄s ſoyēt pruueur et eſtuffes ſufficientmēt des vaillātz

Engliſhmen. ꝓſōs engloys, eſtrāges as ſeignozies ou les ditz villes et chaſtelr ſōt aſſys et nemy de nul mift hōe dez ditz partyes et ſeygnozyes en gales, ou la marche dicelf, tanque la dit terre de gales ſoit aufment iuſtifies & appelles pur tempz auenir. Anno. 4. H. 4. cap. 32.

Marry. 17 ¶ Nul home engloys maries a alcun femme galoys, del amyſte ou alſance de Owen appeller Glēdoꝛdy traitour a noſtre ſeignour le roy, ou autre femme galoys puis la rebellō du dit Owē, ou en temps auenir ſoy ferra martir a alcun femme galoys,

Offcie. ſoit mis en alcun office en gales ou en la marche dicelf. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 33.

Felonies 18 ¶ Touchāt les felonies & robbēr faitz deins alcun ſeignozie de ſouth gales, ozdeins eſſoit & eſtabl' que les gentz du pays ou les felōs ſont nees receitz, ou demurr. fndf ls ditz felons et les ameſnerōt al gaol de ſm le pays Jmp. ou ilz ſerōt puiſez, ou aufmt ſoyēt ils charges, & facent ſatiſfacc. de lz felo- Satiſ. nies et roberies fuiſditz a les ꝓties, & ceo p lordinaf et agard̄ du ſñr de ſm le ſeignozie. An. 9. H. 4. ca. 3.

19 ¶ Nul hōe larō nauf felō en galez ouertmt conus ne ſoyt ſoeffert pour diſclaim hoꝛs del ſeignoꝛye ou la fe- Diſcl. lony fuiſt fait, et q̄ tyel maner de diſ- Felo. claim ſoit de tout ouſtes, & q̄ ſibn les ditz larons ouertment conus come lauter larōs ſoyēt mis a reſpond cōe ꝓues as enditemēts ou accuſemēts ou meſmes les ſeignozies ou les larons ſount ꝓiſes ſans eſtre deliuer par diſclaim ou par letters de mft en Lres. alcun maner. An. 9. H. 4. cap. 4.

20 ¶ An. 1. H. 5. ca. 6. it was enacted vpon paynes expreſſed in the ſtatute that no accīō ſute oꝛ demaunde ſhould be againſt any of the kynges ſubiectes foꝛ killing of any of the rebels that than late wer in the rebel- Rebe. lion in Wales.

21 ¶ Pur tant q̄ puis la rebellion de gales oꝛe tarde reformē, pluſours des rebels de gales oue auters a eux adherentz oue force et armes en maū de guerre, aſcū foitz p̄ iour, et alcun foitz p̄ noet ont venuz en les cōūties de Saloꝑ. Herford, & Gloūc. & en auters lieux en meſme la pays adgliātz & en diuerſes boys, & auters lieux en ſcelles parties muſcles & logges qui ont traiterouſement et felonouſmēt ꝓis pluſours de les loyalr lieges du Tak. roy, aſcūs en cheuachantz enter lour Hab. marchādiſes, & lour aufs beſoygnes fayſauntes, et aſcunz en lour maiſōs ou ilz feurent demurrantes, faiſantz lour ouerages, & lour huf bandiz en la peas de Dieu et le roy, et meſmes ceux lieges du roy enſy ꝓiſes ont ameſmes hoꝛs de lour pays as dyuerſes parties du gales, & les oūt gardes et detenus oueſq̄ eux en les mōtaignes dicelles parties de gales par vn demy an, aſcun foitz pluis, et aſcun

foitz

foitz meins, tanq̄ ils ount rauncēōs
aſcuns des ditz lieges a. C. li. ꝑ aſcūs
pluis, ſolonque lour afferance en ſē-
blable mañ come eſt vſee en terre de
guerre, a treſgraund damage et miſ-
chief de le people des ditz countyes et
pays, ꝑ a malueys enſaumple, ſil ne
ſoyt le pluis toſt remedye, ſicome le
roy al greuous complaint de ſa cōie
ad cōſceu. Moſtre ſeignour le roy ꝛc.
ad ordeine. ꝛc. q̄ les iuſtices du peas
deyns le countyes dengleterre aſſig-
nez pur le tēpz eyent poyar dēquerre,
oyer & terminer toutez maners des
tyelx treaſons & felonyes, ſibien a l.
ſuit de roy, come a la ſuit de party: ſil
ſint que en cas que tyelx malefey-
ſours ne voylont apparoyer deuaūt
les dits iuſtices, a reſponder come la
ley demaunde en cel partye, tāque ilz
ſoyent ſolonque la cuſtome du roy-
alme dengleterre vtlages, adonques
meſmez lez iuſtices certifiēt par lour
letters deſouth lour ſealx les officers
de les ſeignories es quelz tyelx vtla-
ges ſoyent retretz demurrantz ou re-
ceauntz de la vtlagarie ſur eux iſſint
pronuncyes. Et que meſmes les offi-
cers ſur meſme la certificaciō preig-
nēt les corps du meſmes les vtlages,
& facent execucion ſur eux en meſme
le ſeignorie, come la ley demaunde,
ſans fin, ou redempcion en cel party
affaire. An. 2. H. 5. ca. 5.

22 CSi le vic. ſouthuic. ou aſcun
miniſter de vic. maiſ, & bailifs de vill
& burghs, ou aſcun auter parſon cō-
uerſant deyns le dit county (s. of Herf.)
conſoit & veneſoit aſcū tiel endite ou
vtlage (s. dwelling in wales, or in the marches of
wales) en aſcun lieu deins le dit cōn, q̄
il luy arreſta, prendr̄, & ameſn̄ al ga-
ole deyns le dit county, & illeoques
luy deliuerer al gaoler ſolonque la
ley du royalme. Et ſi aſcun tiel endi-
te ou vtlage voil̄ diſobeyer a la reſt
en la fourme auaūntdit affaire, que
ceſty enuers qui tiel diſobeiſance eſt
fait leua huy & crie, & que cheſcū q̄ eſt
conuerſant deyns le dit counte q̄ oie
le hu & crie le viendr̄ & eider̄ ceſty qui le-
ua le hu & crie de prendr̄ le dit meſfei-
ſour, & ferōt lour poiar de ceo faire, &
ſilz ne purrount luy p̄nder, q̄ ils luy
enchaſēt & purſuēt hors du dit coūty
oue hue & crie. Et q̄ l'viſcount ſouth-
uiſcont, & lour miniſters, maiſ & bai-
lifz cōuerſauntz & oyes de tielx hues
& cries, ſeroūt due execucion del dit
ordinaunce ſolonq̄ lour poiar ſur la
pain. s. l'dit viſcoūt, ſouthuiſcount &
lour miniſters, mayr̄, & bayliffes de
fayr̄ fyn, & raūceon au roy, & les dits
cōuerſauntz & oiers. s. vn chr̄. C. s. eſ-
quier. xl. s. & toutz auters demurrātz
xx. s. & q̄ les iuſtices du peas en le dyt
coūty pur le temps eſteātz eyent poi-
ar denquerer, oyer, & terminer ſur les
defautz & negligēces du dit vic. ſouth
viſcōt, & miniſters, maiſ, & bailifs,
conuerſantz & oyers des hues & criez
auantditz. Et ouī ceo le roy voit que
leſtatut de Weſtm̄ primier touchant
ſemblable matter ſoyt mys en execu-
cion. An. 23. H. 6. ca. 5.

Aide.

Execucion.

Iuſt. of p.

Determine

23 CAppue, ratifie, & affirm̄ toutz
maners deſtatutz faitz en aſcun par
lament encountre homes galoys de-
uant cel temps nient repelles. Et ou-
treceo ad ordein p̄ lauctorite auant-
dit toutz grantz des franchiſes, mar-
ches, faires, & auts libertyes dachat
ou vendōr a priſter ou braſſer de bēdr̄
deyns les villes de Northgales faitz
a aſcun home galois deuāt cel temps
ſoient voides, et de nul value. Et que
toutz villeins nr̄e ſeignor le roy deis
Northgales ſoiēt obliges et artes de
faire tielz labours et ſeruices ſicome
ont vſez de droit a faīr̄ dauncien tēpz
nient obſtant aſcun grāt fayt a eur,
ou aſcun vſage vſee par eur de puiſne
temps en contrarye. Et que tyelx
officers eient poiar de compeller eux
a fayre tyelx labours et ſeruyces, ſi-
come ount vſes de compeller eux de-
uaunt ceſt temps loyalment. An. 25.
H. 6. cap. 1.

Confirm.

Franuches

Noyde.

Villeins

24 CForthwith vppon ꝑ charge
geuen to any inqueſt hereafter to be

Enqueſt.

taken

taken and ſworne before any Juſtyciar, ſteward, Lieutenaunt, or other officer within Wales or the marches of the ſame, of, for and vpon any trauers agaynſt the kynge, or the tryal of anye recognisance broken, or anye other forfaiture forfaited to the king or of for and vpon the tryall of any murderer felone or accessarye of felonye or murder, one officer or other perſon ſhall bee deputed and ſworne in the preſence of the ſayde iuſticiar or other officer for the true and diligent keppynge of the ſame iurours: And that the ſame officers or other perſon ſo ſworne, without the ſpeciall commaundement of the ſayde iuſticiar or other officer, ſhall not do or ſuffre to be miniſtred to theſame iurrours any bread drink or meate, fire or light, nor ſhall ſuffre theſame iurrours to ſpeake to any perſon or perſons, nor theſame officer or other perſon ſworne, without the cõmaundement aforeſaid, ſhal not ſpeake to the ſayde iurrours, but onlye to demaunde of them of their agrement vnto ſuch time as theſame iurrours ſhall haue giuen their verdit, any bſage or cuſtome heretofore vſed to ỹ contrarye notwithſtanding. And yf ỹ ſame officer or other pſõ ſo ſworne in forme aforeſaide, do not execute & accompliſh the premiſſes in the othe before rehearſed in euery point & article, than the ſame officer or other perſon ſo ſworne ſhall be puniſhed & impriſoned, & make fyne and raunſome to the kings highnes by the diſcretiõ of that the ſaid iuſticiar ſteward, Lieutenãt, or other officer. And alſo be it &c. ỹ if the ſame iurrours do acquite any ſuche felone, murderer, or accessarie, vpon whoſe triall they ſhalbe charged, or giue anye vntrue verdict againſt the king, vpon ỹ trial of anye trauerſe, recognisance or other forfaiture, contrary to good and pregnante euidence miniſtred to them by persons ſworne before the ſayde iuſticiar, ſteward, Lieutenant, or other officer, or that ỹ ſaid iurrours or any of thẽ do eate drink or ſpeake to or with any other perſone or perſons, then to ſuch as be ſworne with them, or otherwiſe miſdemeane thẽ ſelfes after they bee ſworne and before they haue giuen their verdit, ỹ then the lord preſident, and other of the counſaile of the marches for the time being, vpon notyce or cõplaint therof to them made, ſhall not onely haue power and auctoritie by thys preſẽt acte to cal ſuch iurours before them, but alſo the ſame iuſticiar, ſteward, or other officer, afore whom any ſuch acquitall, vntrue verdit, or miſdemeanour ſhall happen to bee made, ſhal haue full power and auctoritie to compel ſuch iurrours and euery of them vpõ peine of impriſonment to be bounden by recogniſance in a certaine ſũme of money, by their diſcretiõ to be limitted, that theſame iurrours and euery of them ſhal perſonally appere at a certaine day, by the ſame iuſticiar, ſteward, or other officer to bee limited before the lorde preſident, and other of the counſaile aforeſaid, for the time beinge: then & there to abide and ſtãd to ſuche direction and order, as the ſame counſail ſhal make, ordeine & decree of, in and vpon theſame. And that the ſame counſel ſhall therupon haue auctoritye and power by examinacion or otherwiſe, to heare and determine all and euery ſuch cauſe, & ſhal haue like auctoritie to cõmit euery of the ſame iurrours to priſon, or other puniſhement, as ſhall be thought moſt mete by the diſcretion of the ſayd coũſaile or otherwyſe alleſſe or tare euerye ſuch iurour to hys fine or raunſome by theſame diſcretion, to be paide & leuied of their lands goods & cattalles to the vſe of the kinges highnes. An. 26. H. 8. ca. 4.

25 All and ſingular perſone and perſons, dwellyng or reſiant within

Wales,

Tryall

Officer. Sworne.

Iurrour

Not ſuffer.

Meate &c.

Sworne

Impriſ. Fyne.

Verdit Acquite Untrue

Call

Comp

Reco

Appe

Dete

Fyne. Reliau

Wales, or in ỹ lordshipes marchers of the same, from tyme to tyme and at al times hereafter, vpon such monicion or warning giuen for ỹ court to be kept in Wales, or in any of the lordshipes marches aforesaide as before this time hath ben vsed, shal personally repayre, resorte, and appere before the iustice, stewarde, lieutenāt, or other officer at all & euery sessiōs, court & courtes, to be holden, before the same iustice, stewarde, or other officer in any whatsoeuer castel, fortresse, or other place wīn Wales, or wīn ỹ precinct limits & iurisdiccions of euery of the lordeshipes marchers or seignories aforesaide, or the marches of the same, as by ỹ said iustice, stewarde, or other officer shal be appointed: And than & there shall gyue his or their personal attendance, to do, execute, & accomplishe al & euerye thing and thynges, which to hym or them shal affere & appertaine, vpon peine of such fines forfaitures and amerciaments, as shalbe affered, assessed, & tared by the iustice, stewad, or other officer to the kinges vse, if it be within any of the kings lordshipes marchers. And if it be within any other lordshipes marches, then to the vse of the lord of the saide lordshippe marcher, for ỹ time being: The sayd forfaitures and amerciaments to be leuied perceiued and take by way of distresse of the goods & cattals of euery person not appering at the sayde court or courts, or not doing, executing, or accomplishyng hys dutie, as is aboue saide. And forasmuch as the officers in the lordshipes marchers in Wales, haue oft and sundry tymes heretofore vnlawfullye eracted the kynges subiectes within such lordeshipes, where they haue had rule or auctoritie, by many & sundry wayes and meanes & also commytted them to straight duresse & imprisonment, for smal & light fained causes, & extorcionsly compelled them therby to pay vnto them fines for their redēpcions, cōtrary to the law. Therfore be it &c. that if anye steward, lieutenant, or anye other officer of anye lordshipp marcher, do saine, procure or ymagine anye vntrue surmise against anye person or persones, that shal so giue their personal attendāce before them at such court or courts, and vppon the same vntrue surmyse commit them to any dures or imprisonmēt, contrarie to the law, or contrarie to ỹ true & lawdable custome of that lordshippe: that then vppon saite made vnto the kinges commissioners or counsayle of the marches for the time beyng, by any such persō or persons so imprisoned, or by anye of their frendes, that then the same commissioners or counsayle, shall haue full power and auctoritye, to sende for suche steward, lieutenant or officer and also for the persone or persons so imprisoned. And if ỹ same person or persons so imprisoned, can euidently prouе before the sayd cōsaile, by good and substanciall wytnes or otherwise, that hys imprisonment was vpon any fained surmise, without cause resonable or lawfull that then the same commyssioners shall haue full power and auctoritie to assesse the sayd officer to paye to ỹ said person or persones wrongfully imprisoned. bi. s. viii. d. for euery day of their imprisonment, or more by ỹ discrecions of the said cōmissioners, accordynge to the hurtes and behauour of the person or persons imprisoned. And ỹ the same cōmissioners shal set further fine vpō the said officer to be payd to the kings vse, as by their discrecions shall be thought cōuenient. And in case the same officers do refuse to appeare before the same commissioners incontinēt after any commaundement to them directed & deliuered, after any such complaynt made to the same commissioners, ỹ then the same commissyoners shall haue

Fyne. Officers. Surmise. Duresse. Imprisō. Comissioners Send for Proue. Surmise. Comissioners bi. s. viii. d. Recompence. Comissioners Fyne. Refuse.

haue full powar and auctoritie vpon euery default made by any officer or officers, to assesse and set vpon euery such officer or officers makynge default such fine or fines to be leuied to the kings vse as by their discrecions shalbe thought conuenient. And that the same commyssioners shall haue ful powar and auctoritye to cõpell ỹ said officer or officers by way of imprisonmẽt, aswel to pay such fine as shalbe set & tared vpõ thẽ to ỹ kings vse as to paye vnto euerye person or persons so imprisoned such sũmes of money, as they shalbe cessed to paye for their wrong imprisonment. And also be it &c. that no person or persõs dwelling or resiant within wales or the lordshipps marchers of the same, of what estate degre or cõdicion soeuer he or they be of, comming, resorting, or repairing vnto any sessyons or court to bee holden wỹn wales, or any lordeshypps marches of the same shall brynge or bear e, or cause to bee brought or borne to ỹ same sessiõs or court, or to any place wỹn ỹ distãce of two miles from ỹ same sessiõs or court, nor to any town, church, fayre market, or other congregatiõ except it be vpõ a hute, or outcry, made of any felony, robbery done or perpetrated, nor in ỹ high wales in affray of ỹ kings peas, or the kings liege people, any bil long bow crossebow hãdgon sweorde skeine dagger halberde morespike, speare or anye other maner of weapõ, preuie cote or armour defensiue vppon pein of forfaiture of the same weapon, preuy cote, or armour and to suffre imprisonment, & make fine and raũsome to the kings highnes by the discrecion of ỹ kynges commissioners of his marches for ỹ time beinge, except it bee by the commaundemẽt, licence or assent of the sayd offices, steward or other officer, or of the cõmissioners or counsel of the marches for the time beynge. And that no person nor persõs from hencefoorth, without lycence of the said commissioners in writing, shall within wales or marches of ỹ same or in any shires adioyning to ỹ same require procure gather or leuye any Commorth, Bydalle, tenantes, ale, or other collection or exaccion of goods cattalles money, or anye other thyng, vnder colour of marieng or sufferynge of their children saieng or singing their first masses, or gospels of any preestes or clarkes, or for redempcion of anye murder or anye other felonie, or for anye other maner of cause, by what name or names so euer they shall bee called, nor shall make or procure to be made any games of runninge, wrestling, leping, or any other games, ỹ game of shoting only excepted and forprised, vpon peine of one whole yeres imprisonment of euery person or persons as shall gather or procure to bee gathered, any suche collection or exaccion, or shall make or procure to bee made any games, as is aforesayde. And further they and euery of them shall make suche fyne, as by the discrecion of the kings commissioners of his marches shall be thought conuenient. And further the saide commissyoners, by this present acte shall haue powar and auctoritie, to heare and determine the sayde offences by their examinacion. And that no person or persones, shal hereafter at any tyme cast any thyng in to anye court within Wales or in the lordeshippes marchers of the same, by the meane or name of an Arthel, by reson wher of the court may bee letted disturbed or discontinued for that tyme vppon peine of one whole yeres imprisonment of any suche person or persons as shall cast or cause to be cast anye such arthel in to any court or courts hereafter to be holden within wales or ỹ lordshipps marches of the same. Any custome before this time vsed to ỹ cõtrary notwithstãding. And that al

Fyne.
Imprisõ.
Recompens
Sessions.
Weapon.
Armour.
Fort.
Imprisõ.
Cõm
Game
Impr
Fyne
Com
Call
tes.
Arthel
Impr

sessiõs

sessiõs & courts hereafter to be holde
wyn wales or ỹ lordeshyps marches
of ỹ same, shalbe kept wyn the most
surest & possible place within ỹ same
lordeshippe marcher where the saide
Justyce, Steward, or other offycer
shal appoynt, and for the punishmẽt
and spedy trials as well of the coun-
terfaiters of any coine currãt with-
in this realm, welshing, clippinge, or
minishing of the same, as of all and
singuler felonies, murthers, wilful
burning of houses, manslaughters,
robberies, burgularies, rapes and
accessaries of the same, and other of-
fences felonyously done, perpetrated
& committed, or hereafter to be done
perpetrated & committed wyn anye
lordshippe marcher of Wales. Be it
&c. ỹ the iustices of the gaole deliue-
ry, & of the peas & euery of them, for
the time being in ỹ shire or shires of
Englãd, where the kings writ run-
neth, next adioining to ỹ same lord-
shippe marcher, or other place in
Wales, where such counterfaiting,
welshing, clipping, or minishinge of
any coine currãt within this realm,
or murther hath bẽ or hereafter shal
be committed or done, or where any
other felonies or accessaries shall be
hereafter committed perpetrated or
done, shall haue from henceforth ful
power and auctoritie, at their sessiõs
& gaole deliuerie, to enquire by ver-
dit of twelue men of ỹ same shire or
shires, next adioininge within Eng-
land, where the kinges writ rũneth,
there to cause al such coũterfaitours
washers, clippers of money, felons,
murderers and accessaryes to the
same, to bee indited according to the
lawes of thys lande, in lyke maner &
fourme as if the same petty treasons,
murders, felonies, & accessaries to ỹ
same, had ben done cõmytted or per-
petrated wyn any of the saide shires,
within the sayde realm: and also to
heare determine and iuge the same,
according to the lawes of ỹ realme.

And that al forein plees, pleaded by any of the said malefactours, and offendours, shalbe tried & determined in the said shire or shires and that ỹ acquitall or fine making for anye of the causes aforesaide, in anye of the lordships marches, shal be no barre for any person or persones being indited in the said shire or shires within two peres nexte after any such murdre or felonie done. And further it is &c. ỹ the said iustices of peas & gaole deliuerye, & euery of them, shal haue full power and auctoritie to awarde al maner of proces, as well of outlawry as otherwyse, against all and euery such offendour & offendors, so indited in maner & fourme & according to the customes and lawes vsed and accustomed within thys realme of England. And that the sayd iustices, or two of them, afore whom any suche offendour shall happen to bee outlawed or attainted by outlagary shall immediatly vppon the same bylagary or attainder direct & send vnto the kings officers of his lordships marchers, or to their deputies, or vnto the lord or lordes marchers of the same lordship marcher, or to his or their offycer or offycers, or to their deputies, wherin suche offence murdre or felonie, shal happẽ to be done, or where any suche offendour, murderer, or felone, shal happen to be resiãt, a certificate vnder the seales of them or two of thẽ, of any such outlagarie or attainder, commaunding them & euery of them by ỹ same, vnder peine of forfaiture of a hundred pound to the kinge, to bee leued, and perceiued, as well of the goodes cattalles landes and tenementes of the same lord or lordes marchers, as of ỹ good and cattals land & tenements of ỹ kinges officer there, to apprehẽd & attache, or cause to be apprehended & attached the body or bodyes of the same offendour or offenders, so outlawed or attaynted, & safely to kepe

Forein plees
Tryall
Acquitall
Barre.
Iurors.
Proces.
Outlawry
Outlawed.
Certificat.
Forf.
Attach.

or

or cause to be kept ꝯ same offendour or offendours, tyll such conuenient tyme before the nert sessyons of the kynges iustices of hys gaole delyuerie of the shire where such offendour or offendours shall happen to be outlawed or attainted, as to the kynges officers of his lordshippes marchers or to their deputies, or vnto the lord marcher or lord marchers of ꝯ same lordship marcher, or to hys or theyr officer or officers, or their deputies, where suche offender or offenders shalbe apprehended attached deteyned and kept, shall bee thought expedient for the conuey̅ce and conductynge of the same offender or offenders, in maner and forme folowynge to be deliuered from the kinges officers or theyr deputyes, or the lorde marcher or the lordes marchers, or hys or their officer or offycers, to other persons alligned by this acte to receiue and conuey suche offender or offenders by indenture to bee made betwene the delyuerer or deliuerers and the receyuer or the receyuers:

That is to say that the kynges offycers of his lordship marcher or their deputies, or the lorde or lordes marchers of the lordship marcher, or his or their offycer or offycers, or their deputies, where suche offender or offenders shalbe apprehended attached deteyned and kept, shall saufely and surely conduct and conuey, or cause to be cõducted and cõueyed the same offender or offenders, to ꝯ nert lordship marcher toward ꝯ shire, where the same offender or offenders shall happen to bee outlawed or attainted.

And that the kynges offycers of the same lordeshyppe marcher or theyr deputyes, or the lord or lordes marchers of the same lordship marcher, or hys or theyr officer or offycers or their deputiss, shall receyue & safely and surely conduct and conueye the same offender or offenders to the nert lordshippe marcher. And so the kynges officers of euery lordeshippe marcher, or their deputies, or the lord or lordes marchers of the same lordshippe, or hys or their offycer or officers or their deputyes, to receyue conduct and conuey saufely & surely euery such offender or offenders frõ one lordeshippe marcher to an other lordeshippe marcher, by endenture, as is aforesaid, vnto the tyme ꝯ such offender or offenders shalbe saufely deliuered before the sayde Iustyces of the gaole delyuery, vppon peine of forfaiture by euery of ꝯ kyngs offycer or lorde marcher, by whose defaute the same offender or offenders shall ne may not appeare before the same iustyces at their sayd sessions, there to stande and abyde the order of the kynges lawes. C.li. to bee leuied and percepued of the goodes and cattalles, landes and tenementes of the same officer or lord to the kyngs vse. And that all and euery officer & officers, lord and lords, or other persons, to whom any certificat shalbe directed, as is abouesaide, shal at the nert sessions and gaole delyuery, to be holden after the prehension or attachement of such offender or offenders, returne the same certificat in due fourme, & what he or they haue done in that behalfe vpon the peina foresaide. Sauyng alway to all and euery offender and offenders, al and synguler trauerses, chalenges, exceptyons, aduantages, and all other pleas to of and vpon the outlawry pronounced or promulged agaynst the same offender or offenders, in maner & fourme as is and hath bee vsed and accustomed by the lawes of this realme for any the kynges subiectes dwellinge within the same realme.

Prouyded alwayes & be it. &c. that yf any person or persons, which shall happen hereafter to be indited outlawed arrained conuicted or attainted by force of this act, doo finde such sufficient sureties before the kynges iustices

Offic
Rece
Cond
Delt
Fork
Offic
Cert
Sess
Rete
Fait
Sau
Chal
Plee
Sure

tices of his gaole delyuerie, as by their discrecyon shalbe thought cõuenient, that the same person or persons shal not frõ thencefoorth cõmitt nor do any felony murder or felonious offece, nor be accessary to any felony murder, or felonious offece, but at all times from thencefoorth shal be of good behauiour against ỹ king our souereine lord, hys heires & successours, his and their lawes, & subiectes, that then the same iustices of gaole delluerie for the time beyng, with and by thassent consẽt & agrement of the said president, & two of ỹ kinges commissioners or counsayle of ỹ marches for the time beyng, or thre of them at the least, whereof the lord president, or one of the said cõsaile to be one, shal and may by their discretion for one tyme only, admit any such offendour to a certaine fine or summe of money on him by them to be assessed and taxed, to be surely paide to the kinges vse, & shall haue full power & auctoritie by this present act to discharge any such offender or offenders, so arrained outelawed conuicted and atteinted of all and euery such felony murder or felonious offence and accessaries of the same, and of all executions & punishements of death, which the same offender or offendours should suffer by the common lawes of this realm so ỹ the same offender or offenders stand not appealed of the said felony murder, or felonious offence, or accessarie of the same offẽces, at ỹ time of his saide discharge. And ỹ euerye such offender so discharged, as is abouesaid, shalbe for the same offence or offences done within anye of the kinges lordeshyps marchers, or any other lordeshyps marchers, discharged as wel against ỹ kings highnes his heires or successours, as against al other lords marchers for one time only. Prouided alway, and be it &c. ỹ this present act, or any thing therein conteined, shal not extend ne take place to abrige depryue or mynorate any liberties priuilege or auctoritie of any lord marcher, heretofore grãted to the same lord, or lawfully vsed or accustomed by ỹ said lord, or any of his aũcetours, onles the foresaide offenders happen to be indited outelawed arained cõuicted or atteinted by force of this act, as is abouesaide, wtin two yere next after suche murther or other felonious offence perpetrated done or committed wythin ỹ sayd lordshyps marchers or any of them: Any thing in this present acte before rehersed to the contrary notwithstanding. And furthermore be it. &c. ỹ all murthers robberies felonies & accessaries of the same, which shall happẽ hereafter to be done perpetrated or cõmitted within ỹ shyre of Mereoneth in Wales, shall and may bee from henceforth enquired heard & determined in the countyes of Carnarua, or Anglesie, before the kings iustices of Northwales or his deputie for ỹ time being, by verdit or inquest to be takẽ by the inhabitãtes of the same shires of Carnerna and Anglesie, or otherwise, if by the discrecion of the iustice there or his deputy, shalbe thought conuenient. And that the same iustice or hys deputie, for the time being shall haue full power and auctoritie by his discrecõ, by force of this present act to heare & determine all and euery the foresaid murders, felonies, robberies, & accessaries, in forme afore saide. And where heretofore vpon dyuers murders, robberies, & felonies perpetrated & done, as well within the lordeshyps marchers of Wales, as in other places of Wales wythoute the same lordeshyps, the offenders diuers times flee & escape from ỹ same lordshyp or other place where such offece was committed, & haue repayred and resorted into an other lordshyp, marcher, & there by the ayde comfort

Liberties Lord

Felonyes.

Mereoneth

Determined

Iustices of Northwales

Felonies.

Escape.

and fauour of the said lord of ẏ same lordshippe or his officer or officers, haue ben abiding & resiant, into the which lordships thesame lords marchers haue and do pretend a custome and priuilege, ẏ none of the kynges ministers or subiectes may entre, to pursue apprehende and attache any such offender thereunto repaired, as is aforesaid, by reaſō wherof ẏ same offenders went vnpunished, to the animacion & encouraging of other euil disposed peple. It is therfore &c. ẏ euery officer & officers, & their deputies, vpon commaundement giuē by the cōmissioners or counsail of ẏ marches for ẏ time being, shal bring sende or deliuer euery such offender to ẏ officer of the lordship marcher, or other place, where any such offēce is or shalbe committed or done, vpō the metes & bondes of the said lordeships, or to the saide cōmissioners or counsaile, according as the said officers by them shall bee commaunded vnder peine of.xl. pounds the same commaundement or commissyon to be directed to any such officer to bee sende conueied & deliuered by a sergeant at armes, or a pursuenant, attendāt on the said counsell in ẏ marches for the time being. An.26.H.8. Cap.6.

Not attach.

Officer.

Comissioners

Deliuer.

Bondes.

Comissioners

Fort.

26 ¶An.26.H.8.cap.11. an acte was made for punishemēt of welchmē attēpting assautes or affrais vpō thinhabitātes of Hertforde, Glouc. & Shropshire to endure to ẏ last day of the next parlement. And after it was cōtinued. An.28.H.8.cap.6. & 31.H.8.cap.7. & 33.H.8.ca.17. to endure to the last day of the next parlement, & than it expired.

Assaut.

27 ¶Where diuers and many forestes be in Wales, and ẏ marches of the same, as well of thinheritance and possessions of our soueraīn lord the king, as of diuers others being lordes marchers: within whych forestes certeine vnreasonable customes and exaccyons haue bene of long time vnlawfull eracted and vsed, contrary, both to the law of god and man, to the erpresse wrong and great impouerishing of diuers of the kinges true subiectes. The effect of which said vnlawefull eracciōs and custome be hereafter declared, ẏ is to wit, it hath ben there vnlawfully vsed, ẏ if it fortuned any of ẏ kings subiects to passe, go or ride through or in ant way or path of any of ẏ said forestes, not hauing vpō him or thē ẏ so shal fortune to passe go or ride, a token deliuered to him or them by ẏ chiefe foresters rulers walkers or fermers, the which tokē shal be well knowen amongest all them that are walkers and rulers vnder him or them or that he or they that so shall fortune to passe go or ryde in or throughout any of the sayd forestes be not perely tributers or chensers: thē he or they so going riding or trauailing in or throughout any of the said forestes, hauing no token, nor being perely tributours or chēsers, as is aforesaid, haue vsed to paye by vnlawful eraccion vnto the sayd foresters rulers walkers & fermers of the sayde forestes, a greuous fyne or reward. And if any person or persōs not hauing such tokē or tokēs, & not being a perely tributour, or a chēser as is aforesaid, should happen to be takē founde or espied by any of the said foresters rulers walkers or fermers or their assignes by ẏ space of xxiiii.owte out of the hygh way: thā he or they so being take founde or espied out of ẏ high way, wythin any of the said forestes, as is aforesaid to forfeyt and lose vnto the saide foresters, rulers, walkers, and fermers, all such money and gold, as shoulde be then founde vppon him or them, so being taken in any of the sayd forestes, oute of the hyghe waye, as is aforesaid. And also the same person or personnes so being taken or found

Forestes.

Exacc.

To pass.

Token.

Passe.

Perely tributes.

Fyne. Reyne.

24.fote

Fort.

out

out of the hygh way, to forfeyt & lose a ioint of one of hys or their hādes, or els to make fyne therefore wyth the said foresters, rulers, walkers, and fermers, at the will and pleasure of the saide rulers, walkers, or fermers. And if also that it happen any beast or quicke cattall to come or escape into any of the sayde forestes by stray, of thefte stolen, or otherwise, the saide foresters, rulers, walkers or fermers, after knowlege to him or them giuen, haue lykewise vnlawfully vsed to sease & take the same beast or cattall, as his or their owne, & marke them with the mark of their forest there vsed: and so seased marked taken & them retaine as cattal forfeyted vnto their own vse: by reso wherof the owner & owners of ỹ same cattal haue bē clere wonte remedy for the hauing againe of the said cattall, except onely by waye of redemption, or byeng again of their owne cattal, contrary to all equitie & conscience. In cōsideracion wherof it may please &c. to enact &c. that from the feaste of the Natiuitie of Saint John Baptist next comming which shalbe in the yere of our lord. M.D.xxvi. al the saide vnlawfull customes to be determined, voide, & had for nought throughout all and euery of the sayde forestes, wythin wales and the marches of ỹ same. And that it shall bee lawefull from thencefoorth to al & euery of ỹ kinges true subiects, & al other persō or persōs being in league and amity wyth our soueraigne lord the kyng, hys heires & successours kinges of England, freely quietly & in peace to passe and repasse, trauaile and goe into & throughout ỹ said forestes & euery of them both on horseback and on foote as wel folowing and driuing of cattall as with carieng of wares, or otherwise about their lawful busines and affaires without anye fine for feyture tolle customer exaccion or other impōsicō, to be taken, exacted, or demaunded of them or of anye of them, by ỹ said foresters rulers walkers, fermers, or their assignes. And if it shall chaunce or happen any of ỹ sayd foresters, rulers, walkers, fermers, or they assignes or any of thē at any time after the sayde feaste of Sainct John Baptyst, to take anye person or persons beyng the kyngs true subiectes, or otherwyse in leage and amity with our said soueraigne lord his heires or successours kings of England as is aforesaid, and exacte and take of them or of anye of them any of ỹ said forfeytures fines tolles, customes, or exaccions, as is aboue mencioned, & bee therof lawfully conuicted: that then he or they so doing and offending contrarye to this act, to incurre and stand in the dangers of the estatute heretofore prouided for robberies by ỹ kynges high way: and the same to bee tried before the Justyces of the peas in the nert shyre adioinant, according to the law of thys realm of Englād. And further be it &c. ỹ if any maner of beast or quick cattall of any of the kinges true subiectes, or other the kinges frendes, at any time after ỹ said feast of the Natiuite of S. John Baptist, to come into any of the said forestes by straies, theefe stolen, or otherwise, and there to be marked & sealed by any of ỹ saide foresters rulers, walkers, fermers, or their assignes or any of them, & the owner or owners of the same cattal within one yere and a day thā next ensuing chance to finde the said cattall so taken & lawfully proue the same to be his or their own proper cattall, that thē the same cattal to be redelyuered to the owner or owners thereof, according to the auncient law of thys realme of Englande, the said owner or owners reasonably paying for ỹ keping of such cattell, after ỹ rate of the time ỹ such cattel shall haue ben

Forsters. Take. Exact. Robery. Triall. Beastes. Marked. Seised. within.i.yere Proue. Redelinered.

Keping. in ꝯ cuſtody and keping of any ſuch foꝛſters, rulers, walkers, & fermers oꝛ his oꝛ their aſſignes, in ſuch maner & foꝛme, as heretofoꝛe hath ben in lyke caſe vſed to be doone by the law of thys realm of eſtraied cattel, claimed and pꝛoued by the owners, within a yere and a day next after ỹ ſeaſing of the ſame cattall. And if any of ỹ ſaid foſters, rulers, walkers fermers their aſſignes oꝛ any of thẽ doe deny ỹ redeliuerãce of any ſuch cattal, by them oꝛ any of them ſo ſeaſed, & marked within any of the ſaid foꝛeſtes, after the owner oꝛ owners of them ſhall haue duely and lawefully pꝛoued them to bee his oꝛ theyꝛ own pꝛoper gods and cattalles, as is afoꝛeſaid, ỹ then euery ſuche foꝛſter, ruler, walker, fermer oꝛ aſſignes ſo doyng and offending contrary to thys acte to foꝛfait and paye vnto ỹ partie greued the double value of all ſuch cattall, as ſhall be ſo taken and marked, and not redeliuered to ỹ owner oꝛ owners, as is afoꝛeſayde And that the partye greued maye haue his accion of detinue at the comon law of and foꝛ the ſame cattall againſt euery ſuch offender oꝛ offẽders, and the ſame to be tryed in the nert ſhire adioinant: in which acciõ the defendant ſhall not be admitted to wage his law, noꝛ eſſoin noꝛ pꝛotecciõ ſhalbe allowed foꝛ them: And like pꝛoces of outlagary to be had & made in the ſaid accion of detinue in the nert ſhire adioinant againſt euerye foꝛſter, ruler, walker, fermer, oꝛ their aſſignes, ſo offending cõtrary to the tenour of this act, as in an accion of treſpas at the comon lawe of this realm is vſed. An. 27. H. 8. ca. 7.

Depye

Foꝛf.

Detinue

Trpall.

Utlary.

28 ¶ Albeit the dominion pꝛincipalitie & countie of Wales tuſklye & righteouſely is & euer hath bẽn incoꝛpoꝛated annexed vnited and ſubiect to and vnder ỹ imperiall crowne of this realm, as a very membꝛe and ioint of the ſame: Wherfoꝛe ỹ kings moſt roiall maieſtie of mere dꝛoit & very right, is very head king loꝛde & ruler. Yet notwithſtãding, becauſe ỹ in the ſame countrey, pꝛincipality and dominion diuers rights, vſages lawes, and cuſtomes, bee farre diſcrepant from the lawes & cuſtomes of this realme, and alſo becauſe that the people of ỹ ſame dominion haue and doe daply vſe a ſpeache nothing like ne conſonãt to the naturall mother tong vſed wythin thys realme, ſome rude and ignoꝛant people haue made diſtinccion and diuerſitie betwene the kinges ſubiectes of thys realme, and his ſubiectes of the ſayd dominion & pꝛincipalytie of Wales wherby great diſcoꝛde variance debate diuiſiõ murmure & ſediciõ hath growen betwene his ſaid ſubiectes. His highnes therfoꝛe, of a ſinguler zele, loue, & fauour, ỹ he beareth towardes his ſubiectes of his ſaid dominion of Wales, minding & intending to reduce them toꝛ the perfecte oꝛder, notice and knowledge of hys lawes of this his realme, & vtterly to ertirpe all & ſinguler the ſiniſter vſages & cuſtomes differing from the ſame, and to bꝛyng hys ſayde ſubiectes of thys hys realme, and of his ſayde dominion of Wales to an amiable accoꝛd & vnitie, hath by the deliberate aduiſe &c. oꝛdeigned &c. ỹ his ſaid coũtrey oꝛ dominiõ of wales ſhalbe, ſtand & cõtinue foꝛ euer from hencefoꝛth incoꝛpoꝛated, vnited and annered to and with this his realme of Englande. And that al & ſinguler perſon & perſons borne & to be borne in the ſaid pꝛincipalitie countreyoꝛ dominion of wales, ſhal haue enioy & inherite al and ſinguler fredomes liberties, rights, pꝛiuileges & lawes within this realme & other ỹ kynges dominions, as other the kings ſubiects naturally borne within ỹ ſame haue & enioy & enherite. And ỹ all & ſinguler perſon & perſons inheritable to any manours, landes, tenementes

Vnited

Kyng.

Vſages Lawes

Spec

Diſcor

Extirpe

Vnited

Engl

Enioy. Inher. Vnlaw

Ill pe Inher

mentes rentes reuercions seruices or other hereditaments, which shal discende after the feast of al saints next comming with the said principalitie countrey or dominion of Wales, or with in any particuler lordship part or peel of ỳ said countrey or dominiõ of Wales, shal for euer frõ & after ỳ said feast of al saintes, inherite & be inheritable to the same manours lãds tenemẽts rẽts reuercions & hereditamẽts after the englishe tenure without diuision or partition, & after the fourme of ỳ lawes of this realm of Englãd, and not after any tenure ne after the forme of any welch lawes or custões And ỳ the lawes ordinãces and statutes of this realm of Englande for euer, & none other lawes ordinãces ne statutes from & after the said feast of al saints next cõming, shalbe had vsed practised & executed in the said countrey or dominiõ of Wales and euery pt therof in like maner forme & order, as they bẽn & shall be had vsed practised & executed in this realm & in such like maner & forme as hereafter by this act shalbe further established & ordeined: any act statute vsage custome president libertie pryuilege or other thing, had made vsed graunted or suffred, to the contrary in anye wise notwithstãding. And for asmuch as there bee many & dyuers lordships marchers with ỳ said countrey or dominion of Wales, lyeng betwene the shires of Englãd, & the shires of the said countrey or dominiõ of Wales, & beyng no parcel of any other shires where the lawes & due correction is vsed & had, by reason wherof hath ensued & hath ben practised perpetrated committed & done within & amõg the laide lordshippes & countreis to them adioining, manifolde & diuers detestable murders brãning of houses, robberies, theftes, trespasses, rowts, riottes, vnlawful assemblies, embraceries, maintenãces, receiting of felone, oppressions, ruptures of the peas, & manifolde other malefacts, cõtrarie to al lawes and iustice. And ỳ said offẽders therupon making their refuge, frõ lordship to lordship, were & cõtinued without punishement or correction. Correction

For due reformaciõ wherof, & forasmuch as diuers & many of ỳ sayde lordshippes marchers be now in the hãdes & possession of our soueraigne lord the king, and the smalleste numbre of them in the possession of other lords, it is therfore &c. ỳ diuers of ỳ said lordshipps marchers shalbe vnited, annered and ioined to dyuers of the shires of Englãde, & dyuers of ỳ said lordshipps marchers shall be vnited, annered, & ioined to dyuers of the shires of the said countrey or dominion of wales, in maner & forme hereafter folowing. And that all the residue of ỳ said lordshipps marchers with in the said countrey or dominiõ of Wales, shall be severed & deuided in to certein particuler counties or shires: ỳ is to say, the county or shire of Monmouth, the countie or shyre of Brekenoke, the countie or shyre of Radnore, the coũty or shire of Montgomery, ỳ coũty or shire of Denbigh. And ỳ the lordships, townships, parishes, cõmotes, & cãtredes of Monmouth, Chepstow, Watherne, Lamnithãgel, Magour, Goldcliffe, Newport, Wenlloge, Lanwerne, Caerlion, Vske, Trelecke, Tinterne, Skinfreth, Gronsmont, white castel, Reglã, Calicote, Bilton, Abergenenny, Pẽrose, Crenekeld, Maghen, & Hochuilade in ỳ said coũtrey of Wales: & all & singuler honours, lordships, castels, manours, lands, tenementes, & hereditaments, lyeng or being within the compas, or precinct of ỳ said lordships, townships, hamlets, parishes cõmotes, and cãtredes, and euery of them, in whose possession soeuer they be or shalbe, & euery part therof, shal stande and be from & after the said feast of al saints

United. England. United. Marchers. Diuided. Shires. Monmouth. Brekenok. Montgomery. Denbigh.

gildable, & shalbe reputed, accepted, named and take as part & mbrs of ꝑ said shire of Monmouth. And ꝑ the said towne of Mõmouth shalbe named, accepted, reputed, vsed, had, & taken head & shire town of the saide countie or shire of Monmouth. And ꝑ the shirifes countie or shire court, of, & for the saide shire and county of Monmouth, shalbe holde & kept one time at the said town of Monmouth & the nexte time at the town of Newporte in the same countie or shire, & so to be kept in the same two towns *alternis vicibus*, and accordyng to the lawes of this realme of Englande for euer, and in none other places.

Shyre town

Shyre court

Accions.

And it is further. &c. ꝑ al accions reales, ꝑ hereafter shall be conceiued perpetrated or sued for any landes, tenements, or hereditamẽts, or any other thing within the saide county or shire of Monmouth, and all accions personals, within the same shire or countie, of the summe of. xl.s. or aboue, and all accions mixt, shall be sued by original writ out of ꝑ kings high court of chancery in England, & heard determined, & tried before ꝑ kings iustic. in Englãde, or by assise or nisi prius w̃in the said county of Mõmouth, in such like maner forme & wise as all other acciõs reals ꝑsonals & acciõs mixt be sued hard determined and tried in or for any shire of this realm of Englãd. And that the kings iustices of his bench, or of his comon benche at Westm. shall haue full power and aucthoritie to direct al maner ꝓcesse to the shirif and al other officers of the saide countie of Mõmouth and also to directe writs of Venire facias, to the same shirife for the triall of euerye issue ioined before them: and also to awarde cõmissions of Nisi prius into the said countie of Monmouth, for the triall of suche issues ioined before them in like maner & forme as they do into euery shire of this realm of Englãd.

Monmouth

writ.

Iust. of englãd,

Bench. Comen place.

Proces. Shirif.

Nisi prius.

And al & euery ꝑ kings subiects and inhabitãts wythin the said coũty of Mõmouth, shalbe for euer frõ & after the said feast of al saintes, obliged & boũden to be obedient & attendant to ꝑ lord chãceller of Englãd, ꝑ kinges iustices, and other of the kings most honorable counsaile, and vnto all lawes, customes, ordinaunces and statutes of this realm of Englande, in like maner fourme and wyse, as al other the kyngs subiectes within euery shire of this realm of Englãd be obliged and bounden, any act statute vsage custome liberty priuilege or any other thing to the cõtrary in any wise notwithstãding. And that the shirife of the countye shall holde plee or replegiare, & all other suites and plaintes vnder. xl.s. in his coũtie or shire court, in like maner and fourme as al other shirifes do within this realme of Englãde. And that the shirife, eschetours, and corroners that hereafter shalbe within the said coũtie or shire of Monmouth shalbe obliged and bounden to execute al ꝑ kings processes, and to make due returnes therof, and to vse and exercise their offices, according to the lawes and statutes of this realme of Englãd in all and euery thing, as the shirifes eschetours and corroners be obliged and boũden to do in all & euery other shire of this realm of Englãd. And ꝑ the shirife and eschetours of ꝑ said shire or coũty of Monmouth that hereafter shall be appointed by our soueraigne lord the king, make their accomptes for their saide offyces in the kinges escheker in Englande, in like maner and fourme as other shirifes and eschetours do w̃in this realm of Englande, and vpõ such like pein and penaltie as is vpõ other shirifes and eschetors in euery other shire w̃in this realm of Englande. And it is &c. ꝑ the lordshippes townships, parishes, cõmots, & cantredes of Brekenoke, Crekehowell,

Iust.

Atte.

Lawes. Statutes.

Shyre. Plee.

Shyre. Escheto. Coroners. Proces.

Accomptes. Escheker.

Lordshippes

Tre-

Cretowre. Pẽkelly englich talgarth welch talgarth, Dinas, The haye, Glinebough, Bzoyulles, Cãtercely Lãdo, Blaiulliby Eskrodue Buelth and Langozs, in the sayd countrey, oz dominion of Wales and all and singuler honours, lozdships, castels manours, lãdes, tenements, and hereditaments, lyeng oz being within the compas oz pzecinct of the sayde lozdships, parishes, commotes, & cãtredes, oz any of them, in whose possessiõ soeuer they be oz shalbe & euery part therof, shall stand & be foz euer, from ỳ said feast of all saints, gildable: and shalbe reputed, accepted named, and taken as partes and membzes of the sayde countye oz shyze of Bzekenoke. And that the said towne of Bzekenoke shalbe named accepted, reputed, vsed, had, & taken head and shire town of the said countie oz shire of Bzekenoke. And ỳ the shire court oz countie of & foz the said shire oz coũtie of Bzekenoke, shalbe holdẽ & kept in the said town of Bzekenoke. And it is &c. ỳ the lozdshippes, townships, parishes cõmotes, & Cãtredes of Newe Radnoze, Elisthermã. Elueiles, Bonghzed, Glaseberry Glawdistre, Pighelles church, Pelenech, Blewagh, Knighton, Nozthõ Pzestõ, Comothuder, Raider, Guethzonion, & Stanage in the said coũtie oz of Wales and euery of them, & al and singuler honours, lozdships, castels, manours, lands, tenemẽts, & hereditamentes, lyeng oz being within the compasse oz pzecinct of ỳ said lozdships, townships, parishes, cõmotes and cantredes oz any of them in whose possession so euer they be oz shalbe, and euery part thereof, shall stand and be foz euer from the saide feast of all saints, gildable: and shal be reputed accepted named & taken as parts & membzes of the said coũty oz shire of Radnoze. And ỳ the saide towne of Newe Radnoze shalbe named, accepted, reputed, vsed, had, & taken head & shire town of ỳ said coũty oz shire of Radnoze. And ỳ the shyze court oz countie of & foz the said coũtie oz shire of Radnoze, shalbe holdẽ and kept one time at the said towne of New Radnoze, and the nexte time at the towne of Kather Gowy, in ỳ same countie oz shire, and so to bee kept in the same two townes *Alternis vicibus* foz euer, & in none other place. Shyze town. Shyze court.

And it is &c. that the lozdeshippes townelhips parishes commotes and cantredes of Mountgomerey, Redewankery, Cawzslande, Arnskely, Kenylloch, Doythare, Poweslande Clões lande, Baleslly, Tempcestre, and Alcestre in the said countrey of Wales, and euery of them, and all & singuler, honours, lozdships castels manours, landes, tenemẽts, and hereditaments, lyeng oz being within the compas oz pzecinct of the sayde lozdeships parishes townships commotes and cantredes oz any of them in whose possession so euer they be oz shalbe & euery part therof, shal stãd & be foz euer, from the said feast of al saints, gildable: & shalbe reputed accepted named and taken as partes & membzes of the saide coũty oz shyze of Moũtgomerey. And that the saide town of Mountgomerey shalbe named accepted reputed vsed had & take head and shire town of ỳ said coũtye of Mountgomerey. And ỳ the countie oz shire court of & foz the said coũtie oz shire of Mountgomerey, shall be holden and kept the first time at the sayd towne of Mountgomerey, and the nexte time at the towne of Maghenleth in ỳ same shire oz coũtie: and so to be kept in the same two townes *Alternis vicibus* foz euer, and in none other place. And also it is &c. ỳ ỳ lozdships, townships, parishes cõmotes and cantredes of Denbighland, Ruthin, saint Tasse, Killeth owen, Bzomfilde, pale, Chirke, and Chirkeland, Moleidale & Hopedale in the saide countrey of Wales, and Lozdeships. Gyldable. Mountgomery. Shyze town. Shire court. Lozdships.

euery of them: and all and singuler honours lordships castels manours lãdes tenements & hereditamentes, lyeng or being within the compasse, or precinct of the saide lordeshippes townships commotes & cãtredes, or any of them, in whose possession soeuer they be or shalbe and euery part thereof shall stande and bee for euer from the sayde feastes of all sainctes gildable, & shall be reputed accepted named and taken as partes & membres of the saide countie or shire of Denbigh. And that the saide towne of Denbigh shall be named accepted reputed vsed had and taken head & shire town of the countie or shyre of Denbigh. And that the countie or shire court of and for the said countie or shire of Denbigh, shall be holden and kept the first time at the said towne of Denbygh, and the next tyme at a towne of Wrixham in the said shire or countie, & so to be kept in the same twoo townes *alternis vicibus*, for euer & in none other place. And forasmuch as the countyes or shyres of Brekenoke, Radnore, Mountgomery, and Denbigh be far distant from the Cytie of London, where the lawes of Englãd be commonly vsed, ministred, exercised, and executed: and for that the inhabitãts of the said shires of Brekenok, Radnore, Mountgomerye, & Denbygh be not of substance power & abilitie to trauaile out of their countries to seke the administracio of iustice: It is therefore &c. ỳ the kyng our soueraigne lord shall haue one chãcery & escheker at his castell of Brekenoke & one other at hys towne & castell of Denbygh. And that the shyrifes escheatours & other officers accõptãts of the coũties of Brekenoke & Radnore, Mountgomery, and Denbigh from and after the sayde feast of all saintes shall be yerely appointed by our soueraigne lord the kyng, for & within euery of ỳ said shires of Brekenoke, Radnore, Mountgomery, and Denbigh. And that the shirifs escheatours & other offycers accomptãtes of the counties of Brekenoke and Radnore, from and after the sayde feast of all saintes, shal yerely make their accompt before the kinges auditours and suche chamberlaine or barog of the sayde escheker, as shall be therũto appointed by our said soueraigne lord the king in suche lyke maner and fourme, as shirifs escheatours and other officers accõptãts, do yerely make their accomptes in th. kings escheker at Westminster, within this realme of Englãd. And that the shiriffes escheatours & other officers accomptantes of the counties of Mõutgomery and Denbigh from and after the sayde feast of all sainctes, shall yerely make their accompt before the kinges audytours and such chamberlaine or baron of the sayd escheker, as shall be therunto appointed by our said soueraigne lord the king in such like maner and fourme as shiriffes escheatours and other officers accomptãtes, do yerely make their accomptes in ỳ kinges escheker at Westmynster wythin thys realme of Englande. And that iustice shalbe ministred, vsed, exercised, and executed, vnto the kings subiectes and inhabitantes in euery of the saide shires of Brekenoke, Radnore, Mountgomerey, & Denbigh, according to the lawes & statutes of this realme of Englãd, & according to such other customes & lawes now vsed in Wales afore said, as the king our soueraigne lorde, & his most honorable counsail shal allow & think expedient requisite & necessarye by such iusticiar or iusticiars as shal be therũto appointed by our sayd soueraign lord ỳ king, & after such forme & fashion, as iustice is vsed and mynistred to the kinges subiectes wythin the three shires of Northwales. And also it is &c. that the lordshyppes townes

Denbigh.

Shire town

Shire court

Distant.

Chauncery Escheker.

Officers.

Appointed.

Accomptes

Escheatours

Officers

Accomptes

Iustice.

Lawes & statutes of england

Customes

Iusticiar

Northwales. Lordshyppes Marches.

townes parishes cõmotes hũdzedes and cantredes of Olwestre, Whetington, Walbzoke, Knoking, Ellesmere, Downe, and Churbury hundzede, in the marches of Wales afozesayde, & euery of them, & all and singuler honours, lozdships castels, manours, towns, hamlets, landes, tenements, & hereditamentes, lyeng oz being win the compas oz pzecinct of the said lozdships, towns parishes cõmotes, hundzedes, and cantredes, oz any of them, in whose possession so euer they be oz shalbe, & euerye parte therof shall stand & be foz euer, from & after the saide feast of al saints gildable, & shalbe vnited annered & ioyned to and with the coũtie of Salop as a mẽbze part oz parcel of the same And ẏ the said lozdships of Olwestre Whetington, Walbzoke, & Knoking w̃ their membzes, shal be taken, named, & knowen, by ẏ name of ẏ hundzed of Olwester in ẏ county of Salop & the inhabitants therof shall be attendant & do euery thing & things at euerye sessions assise & gaole delyuerie to be holden within ẏ coũty of Salop, as the inhabitantes of all other hundzedes do wythin the sayde countie of Salop, accozding to the lawes of thys realme of Englande. And that the lozdshyp of Ellesmere, wyth the membzes of the same, shall be vnited, ioyned, and knytte to the hundzed of Pimhill in the county of Salop, and shalbe taken named and knowen to be parcel of the same hundzed and the inhabitants therof shal be attendant, and doo euerye thing & thynges wyth the inhabitauntes of the sayd hundzed of Pimhill, as the inhabitantes of the same hundzed now do & vse, accozding to the lawes of this realme of England. And that the lozdship of Downe with ẏ membzes, shalbe vnited ioined and knitte to the hundzed of Churbury in the countie of Salop: and that the inhabitantes of ẏ saide hundzed of Churbury and lozdship of Downe, shalbe attendant and do euerye thyng and thinges at euerye sessions assise and gaole deliuerye to be holden wythin the said countie of Salop, as the inhabitans of al other hundzedes doe within the said county of Salop, accozdyng to the lawes of thys realme of England. And that the sayd hundzed of Churbury after the said feast of all sayncles, noz the sayd hundzed of Olwestre, noz yet the lozdshippe of Ellesmere, shall be in no wyse other wyse pziuileged, noz haue no other liberty noz pzriuilege, but as hũdzedes vnited annered & knyt to the saide countie of Salop, as other hundzedes be within the sayde countie. And that the lozdshyppes, townes, parishes, commotes, hundzedes, and cantredes of Ewyas lacy, Ewyas harold, Clyffozd, Winfozd, Perdsley, Huntington, Whytney, Wigmoze, Logharneys, & Stepulton, in the said marches of Wales, & euerye of them: And al & singuler honours lozdships castels manours lands tenementes and hereditaments, lyeng oz beyng within the compas oz pzecinct of the layd lozdshippes townes parishes commotes hundzedes & cãtredes, oz anye of them, in whose possession so euer they be oz shal be, and euery part therof, shal stande and be foz euer, from and after the said feast of all saintes gildable, and shall bee vnyted annered & ioyned to & wyth the coũtie of Herefozd, as a membze part oz parcel of the same countie of Herefozde. And that the lozdeshyps of Wigmoze and Logharneis, with their membzes shalbe taken named and knowen by the name of the hundzed of Wygmoze in the countye of Herefozd afozesayde: And that the inhabitants therof shalbe attendant and doe euerye thing and thinges, at euery sessiõs assise and gaole deliuerie to be holden within the said coũtie of Herefozd, as the inhabitantes

Churbury.

Olwestre.

Salop.

Lozdships.

Herefozd.

Hundzed. wigmoze.

of

of all other hundredes do within the said countie of Hereford, according to the lawes of this realme of England. And that the whole lordship of Ewyas lacy, with the membres, shalbe taken named and knowen by the name of ỹ hũdred of Ewias lacy within the sayd coũtie of Herefordе. And the inhabitantes therof shall be attendant & do euery thing & things, at euerye sessyons, assise, & gaole delyuerie to be holden wythin the saide countie of Herefordе, as the inhabitantes of all other hundredes do, wĩ in the sayd countie of Herefordе, according to the lawes of this realme of England. And that the lordship of Ewias harold with the membres, shalbe united ioined and knyt to the hundred of webtree in the said countie of Hereford, and shalbe taken named & knowen to be parcell of ỹ sayd hundred of webtree: and the inhabitantes thereof shalbe attendant and do euery thyng and things with the inhabitants of the same hundred of webtree, as the inhabitantes of the same hundred now do, according to the lawes of this realm of England. And that the lordshyps of Clyfford Winforton, Yerdesley, Whitney, and Huntington, with their mẽbres shall be taken named and knowẽ by the name of the hũdred of Huntington within the countie of Herefordе aforesaid: and that the inhabitantes therof shalbe attendant and do euery thing and things, at euery sessiõs assyse and gaole deliuerie to be holden within the sayd countie of Herefordе, as the inhabitantes of all other hundredes doe within the sayde countie of Herefordе, according to the lawes of this realm of England. And that the said hundred of Wygmore, with the membres, and ỹ sayd hundred of Ewias lacy, and the sayd hundred of Huntington, & the sayde lordship of Ewias harold, annered vnto the hundred of webtree, after ỹ

Hundred. Ewias lacy

Hundred. webtree.

Hundred. Huntington.

Wigmore &c.

said feast of al saintes, shalbee in no wise otherwise pryuileged nor haue no other lybertie franchise ne priuilege: but as hũdredes united & annered to ỹ said coũtie of Herefordе, & as other hũdredes be wĩn ỹ sayd coũtie of Herefordе. And ỹ the lordshippes townes & parysshes of Wollaston, Tidnã, & Bechley, in the said marches of Wales, and all honours lordeships castelles, manours, landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes, lyeng or being betwene Chepstowe bridge in the saide marches of Wales, and Gloucestre shire, in whose possessiõ so euer they be or shalbe, & euery part therof, shall stand & be gildable from & after ỹ said feast of al saints & shall be united annered & ioyned to & wyth the sayde countie or shire of Glouc. as a membre, parte or parcell of the same. And that the saide lordshippes townes and parishes of Wollaston, Tidnam, and Becheley, and all honours lordshippes castels manours landes, tenementes & hereditaments lyeng or beyng betwene Chepstowe bridge and the shire of Glouc. as is aforesaid. shall be united ioined and knit to the hũdred of wesebery wyth in the sayde shire of Gloucestre, and shalbe taken named and knowen to be part and parcel of the same hundred: and the inhabitãtes therof shall be attendãt and do euerye thyng and thinges with the inhabitantes of the sayd hundred of Wesebery as the inhabitants of ỹ same hũdred now do according to the lawes of this realm of Englãd. And ỹ the sayd lordships of Wollaston, Tidnam & Becheley, after ỹ said feast of al saints shalbe in no wyse pryuileged nor haue no other libertie, franches. ne priuilege but as parcel of the saide hundred of Wesebery in ỹ sayd coũty of Glouc. And that the lordships, townes parishes cõmotes hũdredes & cãtredes of Gowerkiluey, bylhops town, Lãdaffe Singhnith superior, Synghnith subtus,

United Herford.

Lordsh.

Glouc.

Hundred wesebery

ſubtus, Wyſkin, Ogmore, Glynecorheney, Tallagarne, Ruthien, Tallauan, Lanblethian, Lantwid, Tieriall, Ruan, Neth, Landewey, & the Clays in the ſayde countreye of Wales & euerye of them: & al honors lordſhips caſtels manours lands tenementes, and hereditaments, lying or beyng within the compas or precinct of the ſayd lordſhippes townes parylhes commotes hundredes and cantredes, or anye of them, in whoſe poſſeſſion ſo euer they be or ſhalbe, & euery part therof ſhal ſtand and bee gildable for euer frō & after the ſayde feaſt of al ſaintes, and ſhal be vnited annered and ioyned to and with the county of Glamorgan, as a membre part or parcel of the ſame. And that the ſayd ſhire of Glamorgan & Morgannoke, and al the aforeſayd lordeſhips townes pariſhes comotes hundredes, & cantredes vnited & annered to ỹ ſaid county of Glamorgan, ſhal frō & after ỹ ſaid feaſt of al ſaints, be reputed named accepted & knowen by the name of ỹ ſhire of Glamorgā only, & by none other name. And ỹ from & after the ſaid feaſt al al ſaints iuſtice ſhalbe miniſtred & executed to the kynges ſubiectes & inhabitantes of the ſayde countie of Glamorgan according to the lawes, cuſtoms and ſtatutes of thys realme of England, and after no welſhe lawes, and in ſuche forme and facion as iuſtice is minyſtred & vſed to ỹ kings ſubiects within ỹ thre ſhires of Northwales. And that the lordſhips townes pariſhes cōmotes hundredes and cantredes of Lanemthe very, Abermerleſe, Kedwely, Elkennyng, Cozne wolthon, Newcaſtel, Emlyn, Abergoilly, in the ſaide contrey of Wales & euerye of thē: and all honours lordſhips caſtels, manours, landes tenementes & hereditamētes, lieng or being within the cōpas or precinct of ỹ ſayd lordſhips townes pariſhes cōmotes, hundredes & cātredes or anye of them, in whoſe poſſeſſyons ſo euer they be or ſhalbe & euerye part therof ſhal ſtande and be gildable for euer, from and after the ſayde feaſt of all ſaintes: & ſhalbe vnited annered and ioyned to and wyth the countie of Kaermerthen, as a membre part or parcel of the ſame. And that from & after the ſayd feaſt of all ſaintes iuſtyce ſhall be miniſtred and executed to the kyngs ſubiects and inhabitāts of the ſaid countye of Kaermerthen, according to the lawes, cuſtoms and ſtatutes of thys realme of England, and after no welſhe lawes, & in ſuch forme and facion as iuſtice is minyſtred and vſed to the kynges ſubiects within ỹ thre ſhires of Northwales. And that the lordſhips townes pariſhes commotes hundredes and cātredes of Haner fordweſt, Kilgarrā, Lāſkeffan, Langeharne, other wyſe called Tellangherne, Walwinſcaſtel, Dewes land, Lannehadeyn, Lāfey, Herberth, Slebeche, Roſemarket, Caſtellan, and Landokloure in the ſayde countrey of Wales and euery of them, and all honours lordſhippes caſtelles, manours, landes, tenements, and hereditamentes, lyeng or beyng within the compaſſe or precinct of the ſayd lordſhips towns pariſhes commotes hundredes and cantredes, or anye of them, in whoſe poſſeſſion ſoeuer they be or ſhall bee and euerye part therof, ſhall ſtande and bee gildable for euer from and after the ſaid feaſt of all ſaintes, and ſhal be vnited annered and ioined to and wyth the countie of Pembroke. And that from and after the ſayde feaſt of all ſaints iuſtyce ſhalbe myniſtred & executed to the kinges ſubiects and inhabitantes of the ſayd countye of Pembroke, according to the lawes cuſtomes and ſtatutes of thys realme of Englande, and after no welch lawes: and in ſuch fourme and faſhion as iuſtice is miniſtred & vſed to the kynges ſubiectes within

Kaermerthē.

Lordſhips.

Pembroke

the thre shyres of Northwales.

Lordships. And ꝑ the lordships townes parishes commotes, hundredes, and cãtredes of Tregaron, Generglyn, Landwy Areny in the sayd countrey of Wales and euerye of them, and all honours lordshyps, castels, manours, landes tenementes, and hereditamentes, lyeng or beyng within the compasse or precinct of ꝑ sayd lordships, townes, parishes, commotes, hundredes, and cantredes or any of thẽ, in whose possession so euer they be or shalbe, and euery part therof shall stande and be gyldable for euer frõ & after ꝑ saide feast of all saintes, & shal be united, annered, and ioyned to and with the Cardigan. county of Cardigan, as a membre, part or parcell of the same. And that frõ & after the said feast of al saintes, iustice shalbe ministred & executed to the kynges subiectes & inhabitantes of the sayde county of Cardigan, accordyng to the lawes, cuskomes, and statutes of this realme of Englande & after no welshe lawes: and in such fourme & facion as Justice is ministred and vsed to the kinges subiectes within ꝑ thre shires of Northwales. And that the lordshyp town, and pa-

Mouthway. rishes of Mouthway in the said coũtrey of Wales, in whose possessiõ so euer it be: and all landes, tenements & hereditamẽtes now lyeng or being within the compasse or precinct of ꝑ said lordshyp, towne, and parishes of Mouthway or any of them, in whose possession so euer they be or shalbe & euerye part therof, shall stand and be gildable for euer frõ & after the saide feast of all saintes, & shalbe united, annered, and ioyned to and with the

Mereoneth coũty of Mereoneth in Northwales as a commote, mẽbre part or parcell of the same. Also be it. ac. that all iu-

Justices. stices, cõmissioners, shiryffes, cozoners, escheatours, skewardes, & theyr lieue'enantes, & al other officers and

Officers. Proclaim. Courtes. ministers of the law, shall proclaime & kepe the sessiõs, courtes, hundredes letes, shiriffes courtes, and all other courtes in the Englyshe tonge, & all Englis. othes of officers, iuries, & inquestes & al other affidauithes, verdites, and wagers of law, to be geuen and done in the Englishe tonge. And also that frõ henceforth no person or perlõs ꝑ vse the welshe speche or language, shal Welsh. haue or enioye anye maner office or Office. fees within the realme of Englande, Fees. Wales, or other the kinges dominiõ vpon peyne of forfaiting the same offices or fees, vnlesse he or they vse & exercise the speche or lãguage of Englyshe. And it is. ac. that it shalbe le-

Shirffe. full to the shiriffe of euery of the foresaid shires of Monmouth, Brekenok, Radnor, Mountgomery, and Denbigh, and euery of them, to put euery misruled & suspect perso within their Suspect shirifweke, vnder commõ mainprise Mainpr. & suretie of their personall apparãce, as the shiriffes do within euery of ꝑ thre shires of Northwales. And that the reconisãces of such cõmen main- Recogn. prise and suertie of apparance, taken before any of the said shiriffes, shalbe as good & effectuall, as yf it were takẽ by any iustice of recorde. And that the shiriffe of the coũty of Mõmouth shall certifie suche reconisãces, com- Certifie. mõ mainprise, or suerty of apparãce at euerye quarter sessions, before the Justices of peace of the sayd countye of Monmouth. And that euery ꝑson frõ & persons within the sayd countye of Mõmouth, put vnder cõmon mainprise, & bound to his personall appa- Kepe. rance, shall kepe theyr personall apparãce at the sessions holden wythin the said shire of Monmouth, next after the clause of Easter, & at the sessions to be holdẽ within the saide shire nert after the feaste of saint Michael tharchangell, vntyll such tyme that they be therof released after ꝑ fourme Release. of the law. And that euery of the shiriffes of the sayde counties of Brekenok, Radnor, Mountgomery, and Denbygh, and euerye of them shall certifie

certifye such reconisances, common mainprysis or suertie of apparaunce by them taken, before such iustice as shalbe appoynted by our soueraigne lord the king within euery of ỹ saide shires, at euerye sessions to be holdē in any of the said shires before the same Justice. And that euery person & persons within the said counties of Brekenok, Radnor, Mountgomerey, and Dēbigh: And also within the aboue named counties of Glamorgā Kermerden, Penbroke, & Cardigā, or anye of them, put vnder common mainprise, & boūd to his or their personall apparaunce, aswell by the foresaide shiriffes, as by the Justices of any of the sayd counties: shal kepe their apparāces before the said iustices at euery sessions within the saide counties to bee holden in suche lyke maner & fourme, as is vsed in the .iii. shires of Northwales. And for that the lordes marchers before thys present parlamēt haue vsed to put their tenants within their lordships marchers vnder such common mainprise & suretie of apparāce, & haue had the forfaytures thereof: which for euer from & after the said feast of al saints shal vtterly cesse & determine: Therfore be it. &c. that after the said feaste of all saintes, euerye lay & temporall person now being a Lorde marcher, shall haue the moytie or halfe of euery forfayture of all & euery common mainprise, recognysance for ỹ peace, or apparāce forfaited by any of their tenantes, inhabiting wythin any of theyr lordshyps marchers: and they to be payde the same moytie or halfe by the handes of the shiriffe of euery of the said counties, where suche forfeitures shalbe, yf the shiriffe can leuie the same: and the same shiriffe to accompt to our soueraigne lorde the kyng for the other halfe or moytie, in such Escheker as they be bound to be accomptant. Be it further. &c. that immediatly vpon the prorogatiō or dissolution of this present parlamēt, the lorde Chauncellour of England shall directe the kynges commission vnder his graces great seale, to such persons as to hym shall bee thought conuenient, to enquyre and view all the said shires of Kermerdin, Pembroke, Cardigan, Mōmouth, Brekenok, Radnor, Mountgomerey, Glamorgan, and Denbigh, and euerye part and parcel of thē: and vpō suche view and serche, to deuide them and euerye of them into so manye hundredes, as they shall thinke most meete and conuenient. And the hundredes so deuyded, shal retourne and certifie with the said commission into the high court of Chauncery before the sayd feast of all saintes, and the same to remaine of Recorde, and to be of suche force and effecte, as it were by act of parlament. And ỹ the sayd hūdredes, after ỹ said certificat shalbe vsed & take, as other hūdredes bee in euerye other shire within thys realm of Englād. Furthermore it is &c. ỹ immediatly after ỹ prorogatiō or dissoluciō of this present parlamēt, ỹ lord Chauncellour of England shal directe the kynges commyssion vnder hys graces great seale, to suche persons as to hym shall bee thought conuenient, to enquire and serch out by all wayes and meanes that they can, all and singular lawes, vsages, and customes, vsed within the sayde dominions and countrey of Wales: and the same shall retourne and certifie to the kynges hyghnesse and his moste honourable counsayle before the sayd feast of all saintes next commyng: and that vpon deliberate aduyse therof had and taken, all suche lawes, vsages, and customes, as the kings highnes and hys said most honorable counsayle shall thinke expedient, requisite, and necessarie to bee had, vsed, and exercised in the before rehersed shires or anye of them, or in anye other shyre of the dominion or countrey

Chauncelor
Comission.
View.
Shires.
Deuide.
Hundredes
Certify.
Chauncelor
Comission
Serche
Lawes
Customes.
Certify.
Vsed

Strength countrey of Wales, shall stande and be of full strength, vertue, and effect and shall bee for euer inuiolably obserued, hadde, vsed, and executed in Executed. the same shires, as if thys acte hadde neuer been had ne made: anye thing in the same acte conteyned to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding. And it is &c. that for this present parlament, and all other parlamentes to be holden and kept for this realm 2. Knightes Parlament. two knightes shall be chosen and e- Burges. lected to the same parlament for the Monmouth. shire of Monmouth and one burges for the borough of Monmouth, in lyke maner, fourme, and order, as knyghtes and bargeys of the parlament bee elected and chosen in all other shires of this realme of Englād. And that the same knightes and burgeis shal haue lyke dignitie, preeminence, and priuilege, and shall be a- Fees. lowed suche fees, as other knightes and burgeis of the parlament haue been alowed. And the knightes fees to be leuyed, perceiued, receiued, ga- Leuied. thered, and payde in suche maner, fourme, and order, as suche fees bee gathered, leuyed, perceyued, receyued and payde in other shires of this realme of Englande: And the burgeis fees to be leuyed as well wythin the borough of Wommouth as within all other auncient boroughes wīn the sayd shire of Wommouth. And ꝑ for this preſēt plament, & all other parlamentes, to bee holden and kept 1. knight for thys realme, one knight shall bee Shires. chosen and elected to the same parlamentes for euerye of the shires of Brecknok, Radnor, Mountgomerey and Denbigh, and for euerye other shire within the sayd countrey or dominion of Wales: and for euery borough, beyng a shire towne within the sayde countrey or dominion of Wales, except the shire towne of the aforesayd countie of Mereoneth, one 1. Burges. burgeis: And the election to bee in Election. lyke maner, fourme, and order, as knyghtes and burgeis of the parlament bee elected and chosen in other shires of thys realme: And that the knyghtes and burgeis, and euerye of the, shall haue like dignitie, preeminence, & priuilege, and shalbe alowed Fees. such fees as other knights of the par- Leuied. lament haue and be alowed. And the knightes fees to be leuied and gathered of the commons of the shire that they be elected in. And the burgeis fees to be leuied & gathered, alwei of the boroughes and shire townes as they be burgeis of: as of all other auncient boroughes wīn the same shire. And it is. &c. that all & euery lay & temporall person & persons, nowe being lordes marchers, & hauing any lord- Lay Lords. ships marchers, or lordships realles shal from & after the sayd feaste of all saintes, haue al such mises & profits, Mises Profits. of their tenants, as they haue had or vsed to haue at ꝑ first entre into their landes in times past. And also shall haue, hold & kepe within the precinct of their lordships, courts barō, court leets, & lawdayes, & all & euery thing to the same courtes belongyng. And also shall haue within the precinct of their said lordships or lawday waike straike, Infanthef, outfanthef, tres- Courts Liberties. saure troues, deodands, goodes & catalles of felōs, & of persōs condēpned or outlawed of felony or murder, or put in exigēt for felony or murder, & also wreke de mere, wharfage, & customes of strāgers, as they haue had in times past, & as though such priuileges were graunted vnto thē by our soueraygne Lord the kyng by point of Charter: Anye thyng in this present acte to the contrarye notwithstandyng. Prouyded alwaye, that thys presente acte, nor anye thyng therein conteyned, shall take awaye or derogate anye lawes, vsages, or lawdable customes nowe vsed within the three Shires of Northwales. Northwales. Nor shall not depryue nor take awaye the hole lyberties of the Duche

chy of Lancaſter: but that the ſayde liberties ſhal cõtinue and bee vſed in euery lordſhippe parcell of the ſayde Duchy within the dominion or cõtrey of Wales, as the libertyes of the ſayd Duchy be vſed in ſhire ground, and not countye palantine wythin this realme of Englande. Prouided alſo that this act nor any thing therin conteyned, do not extende nor bee prudicial to ani pſõ or pſõs, to auoid anye patẽt, ioint patẽt of any office, fees, annuities, or reuercion of anye office, fees, or annuities to thẽ graũted for terme of their lyfe or lyues, by our ſouereigne lorde the king, or by any other perſon or perſõs, other for the vſing, exerciſing, or occupieng of any maner office, or otherwiſe, but ỹ they ſhall haue and enioy their ſayde fees, & all other offyces of conſtableſhippes, porterſhippes, ſtewardſhips of letes, law dayes, court barons, & other offices, beyng not repugnaunt againſt this act: And in caſe ani ſuch offices be repugnãt againſt this act: that then the grauntees to haue and enioy their fees, during theyr life or lyues: anye artycle or clauſe in this preſent act to the cõtrary in any wiſe notwithſtandyng. Prouyded alſo, ỹ this act nor any thing therin conteyned, bee not in any wyſe preiudiciall to the right honourable Henry Erle of Nꝛceſter, for ỹ exerciſing, vſing & occuppeng of the office of ỹ iuſtice of the hole county of Glamorgan, any thing in this preſent acte conteyned to the contrary in any wyſe notwithſtandyng. Prouyded alſo that this acte nor any thing therin cõteyned, ertẽde not to depryue, take away or derogate anye other actes before thys tyme made for the tryal of treaſon, murder, or felonyes, or acceſſaries of the ſame, cõmitted and done in any lordſhip marcher in Wales, or in the nert ſhires of Englande adioyning to ỹ ſaid lordeſhip marcher. Prouyded alwaye, that landes, tenementes, & hereditamentes, lyeng in the ſaid coũtrey & dominiõ of Wales whyche haue been vſed tyme out of mynde, by the lawdable cuſtomes of the ſaid coũtrey, to bee departed and departable among iſſues and heyres males, ſhall ſtyll ſo continue and bee vſed in like faurme, faſhion, and condiciõ, as if thys act had neuer be had nor made, anye thyng in this acte to the contrary therof notwithſtãding. Prouyded alſo, and be it. &c. that the kynges highneſſe, notwithſtanding thys act, or any thing therein conteyned, ſhall haue power and auctorytie for the terme of thze yeres nerte after the ends and diſſolution of thys preſent parlement, to ſuſpende for ſuche tyme as ſhall pleaſe hys grace, or vterly to repeale, reuoke, & abrogate this hole acte, or any part thereof frõ time to time, as ſhal ſtande with his moſt gracious pleaſure: ſo that euery ſuch ſuſpẽding, repeale, & reuocacion from time to time as often as any ſuche caſe ſhall happen, ſhall bee made in wryting vnder the great ſeal of England, and bee annexed to the rolle of this preſent parlamẽt wherin thys act ſhalbe enrolled, and proclamacions therupon to be made in euery ſhire within the ſayde coũtrey and dominion of Wales. And that euery ſuche ſuſpending, repeale, and reuocacion ſo to be had and made by the kinges byghneſſe, ſhalbe as good & effectual to al intentes and purpoſes, as if ỹ ſame had be done by auctorytie of this preſent parlamẽt: thys acte or any thing therin conteined to the contrary therof notwithſtãding. And where by thys preſent act there is appointed one Chaũcery and one Eſcheker at Brekenok: and an other Chauncery & Eſcheker at Denbigh, it is. &c. that the kynges highnes frõ time to time within the terme of. v. yeres nert after the end of this parlament for due miniſtracion of iuſtice in the ſaide countrey of Wales ſhall haue

Departable heires males

3. peres.

Suſpend.

Repele

This act.

Annexed.

Proclam.

Chauncelor Eſcheker.

within. 5. peres.

Erect. Courtes. Justices. Officers.

haue power and auctoritie to erecte, make, and ordeyne suche courte or courtes, and so many courtes of recorde, and such and so many justices mynisters, offycers, & clerkes, as by his highnes wythin the tyme of fyue yeres next after the end of this preſet parlamēt shalbe thought sufficient & conuenient, as well for the due execucion of thys acte or of anye thyng or things that shalbe had, done or made by auctho̅ritie of the same, as for the good gouernance & rule of the sayde coūtrey of Wales. Prouided alway that this act, or any thing or thinges to be done by auctho̅ritie therof, shal not be preiudicial to any perſō or perſōs, which nowe haue by the kinges letters patentes any office or offices of Prothonotary or clerke of ꝑ crown in the saide coūtrey and dominion of Wales, but that they & euery of thē, shal and may kepe haue & vse their offices, in as large and ample maner, fourme, fashion & condicīō, as if this act, or any thig to be done by auctorities therof had neuer be had nor made any thing in this art to the contrary therof notwithstanding. Prouyded also that this act or any thing therin cōteyned, extēd not, or in any wise be preiudiciall or hurtful to sir Walter Deuereux knyght of the noble order of ꝑ garter, lorde Ferrers of Chartley, of, for, and cōcerning the offyces of chiefe Justice of Southwales, the offyce of Chamberlayne of Southwales, & of the coūties of Carmardē and Cardigā in Southwales aforesayde. And of and for the office of the stewardship of ꝑ lordship of Bealth, in the marches of Southwales, & of and for the office of receiuourship of the said lordship of Bealth: or of, for or cōcerning any of the saide offices: but that the saide lorde Ferrers may haue, vse, exercise, and enioy the sayd offices & euerye of thē, with all fees, wages, emolumēts, cōmodities and profites to the same offyces or to any of them in any wise belonging or appertayning, in as large & ample maner, fourme & cōdicion, as if this acte had neuer be had nor made. An. 27. H. 8. ca. 26.

Prothonotary. Clarke of the crowne.

Lord Ferrers. Offices.

Fees.

29 ¶ The kinges highnes (during the time of three yeres nexte after the end of this preſet parlamēt) shall haue power & auctoritie, by writing vnder hys great seale, to allot, appoint, assigne & limit to euery of ꝑ shires named in the said act (5. An. 27. H. 8 ca. 26 *before*. 28.) suche & so many lordshyps, townes, parishes, hamlettes, hundredes, cōmotes, & cantredes, as his maieſtie by his most high wisedome shall thinke most cōuenient & agreable for the ease & cōmoditie of his louing, subiectes, the inhabitātes of his said dominiō and principalitie. (5. of *wales*.) And shal likewyse haue power & auctoritie to name & assigne ꝑ shire townes in euery of ꝑ sayd shires named in the saide acte. And that euery such limitatiō, appointmēt, nominatiō & assignement to bee made by the kynges highnes in that behalfe, by auctoritie of this act, shalbe as good & effectual to all intentes & purposes, as thoughe it hadde been done and made plainly & particularly by auctoritie of parlamēt: any thing cōteyned in the sayd acte, made in the laſte plamēt, or any other thing or things to the cōtrary thereof notwythstanding. An. 28. H. 8. ca. 3. The king during the sayd thre yeres, did nothing cōcerning the accōplishement of the said act, wherfore. An. 31. H. 8. ca. 11. it was enacted as folowyth.

3. yere. Assigne Shires. Shi. Good

30 ¶ That hys maieſtie duryng the space of other thre yeres, nexte after the firſt day of this preſet parlament shall haue like power & auctoritie to do, vse, execute, & accōpliſhe all & euery thing & thinges limitted & appointed to his maieſtie to be done, vsed, & accōpliſhed by the same act, made in the sayde. xxviii. yere of hys graces raigne (ca. 3. *before*. 30.) in as large and ample

3. yere. Acc.

ample maner in euery cõdicõ as his
maieſtye mought haue done, vſed, &
accõplyſhed within the ſaide tyme of
thre yeres, limited by the ſame acte,
as is aforeſayde. And ẏ euery ſuch li-
mitacion appoyntmẽt, nominacion, &
aſſignemẽt to be made by the kynges
highneſſe in ẏ behalfe, by auctoritye
of this preſent act, duringe ẏ ſpace of
ẏ ſaid other thre yeres, next after the
firſte day of this preſent plamẽt ſhal
be as good & effectuall to al intentes
& purpoſes, as though it had ben don
& made plainly and perticulerlye by
auctorite of plam̃t. An. 31. H. 8. ca. 11.
De Office. An. 32. H. 8. Ca. 27. of
graunte of cherifwekes in Wales
made voide.

31 ¶And where the lordeſhyppes,
townes, & hãlettes of Hope & Allaph
haue of old time be reputed accepted
& taken as part & parcell of the coũty
of Flint, & ſo haue been cõtinued vn-
tyl now of lat, ẏ by an acte of parla-
mẽt made in ẏ. xxviii. yere of ẏ raigne
of our moſt dradde ſoueraigne lorde
the kings maieſtie ẏ now is (ca. 26. be-
fore. 28.) the ſame were aſſigned to the
countie of Denbigh. And alſo where
parcel of the pariſhe of Hawarden is
at this daye & of olde time hath bẽ ac-
cepted, takẽ & vſed as part of the ſayd
countie of Flynte, & the reſidue of the
ſaide pariſhe of Hawarden is, and al
wayes hath been without ẏ precinct,
limites, & iuriſdiccion of the ſame
coũtie. Be it &c. ẏ alwell ẏ ſaide lord-
ſhips, townes, & hamlettes of Hope
Allaph & the ſaid hole pariſhe of Ha-
warden, together with the lordeſhyp
of the ſame, as alſo the lordeſhyppes
townes, and pariſhes of Woldeſdale,
Mereforde, & Oſeiley, & all the lands,
tenementes, & hereditaments within
the precincte & limittes of the ſame or
any of them ſhal frõ henceforth be re-
puted, accepted, takẽ, and adiudged
to be within the ſaid coũty of Flynte
as a mẽbre, part & parcel of the ſame
countie of Flint, & not of nor within
any other countie or ſhyre, anye ſta-
tute, ordinãce, lawe or cuſtome here-
tofore had or vſed to the cõtrary ther-
of in anye wyſe notwithſtandyng.
Prouided alwayes ẏ the inhabitants
& tenãtes of ẏ ſaide lordſhips townes
hãlets & pariſhes of Hope, Allaph, Hope &c.
Woldeſdale, Mereforde & Hawardẽ,
ſhall pay their milles & tallages whã Tallages.
& as ofte as the ſame ſhalbe due, wt
the inhabitãts of ſuch ſhire or ſhires,
as before time hath ben accuſtomed.
And ẏ the ſaid lordſhippes of Hope,
Woldeſdale, Mereforde, Oſely, and
Hawarden with the hole & entire pa-
riſhe of Hawarden, & al the groũdes,
landes tenements, & hereditamentes
within the precincte & limittes of the
ſame, ſhall frõ hence forth be called
taken and accepted the hundredes of Hundredes
Woldeſdale in the countie of Flynte.
And ẏ the ſaid lordſhip of Allaph, wt
al the groũdes, lãdes tenemẽts, & he-
reditamẽtes within the precincte &
limites of the ſame, ſhalbe taken, ac-
cepted, & iudged to bee as parte and
parcel of the hũdred of Ruthland in Hundred.
the ſame countie, An. 33. H. 8. Ca-
pitulo. 13.

32 ¶Our ſoueraigne Lorde the
kynge maieſtie of his tender zele and
affeccion ẏ he bereth towardes hys
louing & obediẽt ſubiectes of his do-
miniõ principalitie and countrey of
Wales, for good rule & order to bee
frõ henceforth kept & maintenyed wt
in the ſame wherby his ſayd ſubiects
may growe & riſe to more welthe and
proſperitie, hath deuiſed & made dy-
uers ſundry good and neceſſary ordi- Ordinances
nãces, which his maieſtie of his moſt
abũdant goodnes, at the hũble ſuite
and peticion of his ſaide ſubiectes of
Wales, is pleaſed & cõtented to bee e-
nacted. &c. in maner and fourme, as
hereafter enſueth. Firſt ẏ his graces
ſayd dominion, principalitie & coun-
trey of Wales, be from henceforth de
uided, into. xii. ſhires, of the whiche 12. ſhyres,
viii, haue bẽ ſhires of long & auncient olde ſhyres
tyme

tyme, ỳ is to saye: the shires of Glamorgan, Carmarthyn, Pembroke, Cardigan, Flynt, Caernarnã, Angleseỳ, & Wereoneth. And foure of the said twelue shires, be newely made & ordeyned to be shires, by an act made at the parlamẽt, holden at Westminster, in the .xxbii. yere of our sayde soueraigne lordes moste noble reigne. (as .26. before .28.) ỳ is to say, the shires of Radnor, Brekenok, Moũtgomery & Denbigh, ouer & besides the shire of Monmouth, & diuers other dominions, lordshyps, & manours, in ỳ marches of Wales, vnited & annexed to the shires of Salop, Herford, & Glouceestre as by the sayde late acte more plainly appeareth. Itẽ that the limytacions of the hũdredes, of late made within the saide shires, by vertue of his graces cõmission, directed out of his high court of Chauncery and againe returned into the same, shall stand in full strengh, force and effecte accordinge to the saide lymittacyon: Except. Except suche of the same, as sith that time haue been altered or chaũged, by vertue of anye acte or actes of parlament alreadye made or that shall bee altred or chaunged, by anye acte or actes in this present session to be made. Itẽ that here shalbee President & counsell. and remaine a president and coũsail in the said dominiõ and principalitye of Wales, and the marches of the same with all officers, clerkes, and Officers. incidentes to the same, in maner and fourme as hath bẽ heretofore vsed & accustomed. Whiche president and coũsaile shal haue power and auctoritie to heare and determine by theyr Determine wysdomes and discretions, such causes and matters as bee, or hereafter shalbe assigned to thẽ by the kynges maiestie, as heretofore hath been accustomed and vsed. Itẽ ỳ there shall 2. sessions. be holdẽ & kept sessions twyse in euery yere, in euery of the saide shires, in the said dominiõ and principalitie of Wales: That is to saye, in the shires

of Glamorgan, Brekenock, Radnor, Caermerthyn, Pembroke, Cardigã, Mountgomery, Denbigh, Flynte, Caernaruan, Wereoneth & Anglesey, the which Sessions shalbe called the kyngs great sessions in Wales. Itẽ that the iustice of Chestre, for the Fee. time beinge shall hold and kepe sessiõs twise in euery ye rein the shires of Denbigh, Flynt, and Mountgomerey, and haue nothynge but his olde fee of an hundred poundes yerely for Fee. the same. Item that the Justice of Northwales shall in lykewyse holde and kepe sessions twise euery yere, in euery of the sayd shyres of Caernarũ, Wereoneth, and Anglesey, and shal haue yerely of the kynges maiestie a yerely fee of fyfty poundes for the same. Item ỳ one person learned Justice. in ỳ lawes of this realme of Englãd, ned. by the kinges maiestie to be named & appointed, shalbe iustice of the shires of Radnor, Brecknok, and Glamorgan, and shall in likewise holde, and kepe sessiõs twise in euerye yere in euery of the same shyres, and shall haue yerely of the kynges maiestye fyftye poundes for his fee. Item that one other persõ, learned in the lawes of this realme, to be appoynted as is aforesaid, shalbe Justice of the shires of Carmerthen, Pembroke, & Cardigan, and shall in likewise hold and kepe sessions twise in euery yere in euery of the same shires: and shal also haue yerely of the kynges maiestie fyftye poundes for his fee. Item the sayde persones or Justices, and eue- Fee. ry of them now beyng, or that hereafter shalbe, shal haue seuerall letters patentes and commyssions for Patent. theyr offices, vnder the kynges great seale of Englande, to bee exercyced by them selues, or their sufficient deputies accordynge to the purposes & intentes in their ordinaunces specifyed. Prouided alwayes, that their commyssyons to them alredy graunted vnder the sayd greate seale, shal

stande

ſtande in force and effect, accordinge to the tenour of the ſame: vnleſſe it ſhall pleaſe the Kynges maieſtie here after to alter or change thē, or any of them, this preſente article laſt before expreſſed in any wiſe not wᵗſtanding. Itē ẏ euery ẏ ſaid iuſtices wᵗin ẏ lymites of their cōmiſſiōs & auctorities to thē appointed as is aforeſaid, ſhall hold all maner of plees of ẏ Crowne at & in ẏ ſaid Seſſiōs, in as large and ample maner, as the Kynges chiefe Juſtice of Englande, and other the kinges iuſtices of the kynges benche there, or any of them may do in their places or els where within the realm of Englande. And alſo to holde plees of aſſiſes, and all other plees, and accions reall, perſonall, and mixte in as large & ąple maner, as ẏ kinges chiefe iuſtice of the common place in Englande & other Juſtices of ẏ ſame place or any of them, maye do in the realme of England. Itē that euery of the ſaid iuſtices of Wales ſhall haue power & auctoritie to enquire of all treaſōs, murders, felonies, riottes, routes, vnlawfull aſſēblies, extorcyons embraceries, maintenaunces, retaynours, concelementes, cōtēpts, & al other offēces & euyl dedes, of what natures, names or qualities ſo ever they be done, cōmitted or ꝑpetrated, within the limits of their cōmiſſiōs, & auctorities, againſt the fourme of ẏ cōmō law of the realme of England, or of any ſtatuts of ẏ ſame, & to heare & determine ẏ ꝑmiſſes, & euery of thē: and generally to miniſtre cōmō Juſtice to all and ſinguler the kinges ſubiectes within ẏ limites of their commiſſiōs & auctorities, according to ẏ lawes ſtatutes, and cuſtomes of the realme, of Englande, and according to this preſent ordinaunce. Item ẏ euery of the ſayd ſeſſions ſhalbe kept and continued by the ſpace of fyre dayes, in euery of the ſayde ſhyres, at eyther of the ſayde tymes as is and hathe been vſed within the ſaid thre ſhires of Northwales. And that the ſaid Juſtices ſhall cauſe open proclamacions to bee made in the ſhire townes, what tyme and place they purpoſe to kepe their ſayd ſeſſions vᵗ. dayes at the leaſte before they kepe the ſame, to thintent the Kynges Subiectes may haue knowledge ther of. Item that days ſhalbee geuen in all plees, playntes, proces, and adiournementes from day to daye, and ſeſſions to ſeſſyons, by the diſcrecyon of the ſayde Juſtices, within the limites of theyr auctoryties, for the good and ſpedye mynyſtracyon of Juſtyce, to all and ſinguler the Kynges ſubiectes, as is or hathe ben vſed in Northwales. Item that one originall ſeale, deuyſed by the Kynges highnes, for Juſtice to bee miniſtred in the ſayde thre ſhires of Northwales, That is to ſaye, the ſhires of Merionneth, Caernaruan, and Angleſy, ſhall bee and remayne in the charge, keppyng, and cuſtody of the Chamberleyne of Northwales. And that one other originall ſeale deuiſed by the kynges maieſtie, for myniſtracyon of iuſtice to bee vſed in the ſaid ſhires of Carmerthin, Pēbroke and Cardigan, ſhal bee and remaine in the charge and keping of the Chāberleine of Southwales. And that likewiſe one other originall ſeale deuiſed by the kynges maieſtye, for miniſtracion of Juſtice to be vſed in the ſayde three ſhires of Bꝛeknok Radnor, and Glamorgan, ſhall bee and remayne in the charge and cuſtodye of the Stewarde and Chamberleyn of Bꝛeknok. And that alſo one other original ſeale deuyſed by the kynges maieſtie for miniſtracion of iuſtice to be miniſtred within the ſayde ſhires of Denbigh & Mōtgomery, ſhalbe and remaine in the charge, kepinge & cuſtody of the Steward and Chamberleyne of Denbigh. And that the original ſeale of Cheſter, ſhalbee and ſtand for the original ſeale of Flynt,

Proclam.

Dayes geuē.

Seale.

Chamberlain Seale.

for iustice to be ministred in the saide shyre of Flynte: and shall bee and remayne in the charge kepinge and custody of the chamberlayne of Chester. Item that the sayde Stewardes & Chamberlaines, shall seale wyth the sayde seales that is to say, euery one of them shall seale with the seale, to hys charge commited all maner of originall writtes & proces returnable before the sayd iustyces at the sessions to be holden in euery of ỳ sayde shires, in maner and fourme as is afore sayde. And shal seuerally accept and aunswere the kynges maiestye, for the pfites of the same seales. And that none of the sayd Stewardes, chamberlaynes, or chauncelours, hauing ỳ charg and kepyng of ỳ said seales, shall by occasion thereof, or by coloure of anye of their offyces compel or cause anye person or persones, inhabited within any of the said twelue shires to appere before themselfes or their deputies: ne shall haue power or auctority, to heare or determine any plees of ỳ crown, nor other causes or matters of iustice otherwyse then in this ordinance is limitted and expressed. But shal haue the charge and keppynge of the sayd seales, to seale all such originall writtes & pces as shal be returnable before ỳ sayd iustices, in their sayd sessions, as is before specyfyed and as hereafter shall bee declared, whych writtes & pces shall be vsed, made, sealed and returned, in maner and fourme as hath been vsed before the iustice in Northwales. Item that all suche persons, as nowe bee or hereafter shall bee the kynges highnes Stewards, chamberleins, or chauncellours, within any of ỳ sayd twelue shires, which by reasō of their sayde offyces, haue charge for the receipt collection or accompt, of, and for the kinges rentes reuenues, fermes or pfytes to be due to his mayestie, within the sayde dompynyon of Wales, may directe pcesse, vnder the sayd seale, beinge in their charge and custody, within the lymyttes of their auctorities onely agaynste bayliffes trues fermours, and other myniskers accomptant to appere before themselfs to answer, to & for any ỳ kynges reuenues, fermes, rentes, or pfites & for none other causes, nor against any other persō or persōs, in like maner and fourme as they haue ben accustomed in that case to do. Item that al Stewardes of anye Lordeships or manours in Wales shall & may kepe and holde such letes lawedayes and courtbarones, as appertaineth & belongeth to the lordshippes & manours wherof they be Stewards And to holde plees, by playnt, vnder the sūme of. xl. s. in euery such court barō & haue & enioy al other auctorityes, cōmodities and pfites as Stewardes of letes, lawdays, and court barōs in England cōmonly haue, and ben vsed to haue. by reason of the said offices and none other, any lawe vsage or custom, in the sayd dominiō of wales, heretofore had to the cōtrary hereof notwithstanding. Item prouided alwaies and be it enacted, that the sayd Stewardes, nor any of them, nor the sherif of the sayd countyes in wales, shal haue any power or auctoritye to enquire of anye maner of felony in any suche leete, lawdaye, or turne, within the sayd dominiō to bee holden. And that from henceforth the no lete nor lawday be kept by ỳ Steward or other officer, of any Lordeship or manour in the sayd dompniō of wales but in suche lordshyps and places, where it was accustomed to be kept, before the makynge of the act of parlament, concernynge wales made in the fire and twentye yere of our sayde souerain lordes reigne, (ca. 6.) So alwayes the place, where suche court shall be kept, bee meete and conuenyent for that purpose. Item that all maires, bayliffes, and head officers of corporate townes

Account

Stewards Chamberleins Chauncellors

Compell

No power

Seale.

Stewardes Chamberleins. Chauncellors. Receit. Account.

Proces.

Stewards

Courtes

xl. s.

Stewards Shirif.

Felony.

Courtes

Mayres

in wales, may holde plees, and determyne actions, & dwe euery other thyng, concerning cõmon Iustyce, according to their lawfull grauntes & laudable customes of such townes so alwayes they folowe the course, trade and fashyon, of the lawes and customes of the realme of England, and not of any walshe lawes or customes. And that in euery of the sayd townes, they may trye all issues joyned or hereafter to be joyned in anye action personall, by.vi.men, according as heretofore in diuers places of the sayde countrey it hath been vsed. Any thynge contayned in this act to the contrarye notwythstandynge.

Prouided alwayes and bee it &c. that for as muche as there bee dyuers and many small boroughes and townes corporate within the sayd dominion of Wales, whereof many haue theyr commencement by grauntes, made from ẏ lords marchers, and some by other meanes, our said soueraign lord shall from henceforthe, by vertue of this acte haue full power and auctoritye, by his letters patentes, to be inrolled in his graces high court of chauncery, at any tyme within seuẽ yeres hereafter nert ensuynge to the end of thys present parlament, to repell, adnihillate, and dissolue suche & as many of the sayde boroughes and townes corporate, and all lybertyes and customes of the same, as to hys hyghnes shall be thought erpedyente to thintẽt his mateſty, at his graces pleasure may newly erect, ordeyn, & make, suche and as many other boroughes and townes corporate wtin the sayde domynyon, beynge more apt and conuenient for that purpose and endue them with suche libertyes and franchises, as to his moſt excellent wisdome shalbe thought necessary, for the wealth of the sayde countrey. Itẽ the kynges mateſty is pleased and contented of his moſte gracious goodneſſe, that suche as haue patentes of any offyce of ſtewardeſhips chamberlaynſhips, chancellerſhips or Iusticeſhyppes, within the sayde dominion of wales, for terme of their lyues, shall haue and enioy their certayne ordinary and annuell fees of money, vsed and accuſtomed to bee payde and borne by the kynges highnes hy vertue of anye their letters patentes duringe their interest therin, but in no wyſe to take or clayme any casuall fees, claymed by colour of their offices, contrary to this present ordynaunce. Any custome in wales, or any thing in this acte to the cõtrary notwithſtandinge. Item ouer and beſydes ẏ sayd originall seales there shalbe foure iudiciall seales, deuiſed by the kinges mateſty, whereof one shal remain with the iuſtyce of Cheſter, whiche is appointed by this acte to be iuſtice of ẏ shires of Flint, Denbigh, and Mountgomerye, to be vsed within the sayde shires to seale all iudicial proces and billes, that shalbe sued before the sayd Iustyce in ẏ seſſions to bee holden within the same shires. And that one other of ẏ sayde iudiciall seales, shall lykewyſe remain, and bee in ẏ charge and cuſtody of the said iuſtice of Northwales. And that the thirde of the sayd seales shalbe and remayne in the cuſtodye & charge of ẏ iuſtice of the thre shires of Glamorgan, Brecknok, and Radnor. And the fourthe of the said seales shal remain, in the charge and cuſtody of the iuſtyce of the said.iii. shires of Pembroke, Carmerthen, & Cardigã. And the sayde iuſtices shal seale with the said iudicial seales, that is to say, euery of them with ẏ seale cõmitted to his charge and cuſtody, as well all bylles as all other iudicyall proces, that shalbe sued before them in the sayd seſſions, vpon any originall bylles or wryttes, and all other proces, that shall be awarded from any of the sayde iuſtyces, shalbe sealed with the said iudycyall seale. Itẽ

Patentes Offices.

Fees.

Seales.

Judicial seales.

Iuſticer.

Justices. Account. that euery of the sayde iustices shall accompt and aunswere to ꝑ kinges maiestie for the profyttes of the sayde seale, beynge in his charge and custodye, in maner and fourme as hereafter shall bee declared. Item that

Seale. the Clerke of euerye byll and iudicyal

Clerke. processe, that shall passe vnder the sayde iudycyall seale, shall bee vnder the name of suche of the sayde iustyces from whom suche bill or iudicyall processe shall passe in lyke maner and fourme as is vsed in the common place in Englande. Item that

Accions. all accions reall and mixt, attaintes, conspiracies, assises, and Quare impedit, appeales of murther and felony, and all accyons grounded vpon

Originall writtes. any statutes shalbe sued by originall writtes to be obtayned and sealed w̄ the sayde originall seale, returnable before the sayde Justices at their sessions, within ꝑ limites of their auctoritties, in maner and fourme as is afore mencyoned. Item that all ma-

Accions. ner of personall accions, as det, detynue, trespas, accompt, and such lyke

xl.s. Originall writtes. amountyng to the summe of fourtye shyllynges or aboue, shall be sued by wrytttes original, to bee obtayned & sealed as is afore sayde, or by bylles, at the pleasure of the party suinge the same before the sayde iustices, within the lymyttes of their auctoryttes, as is vsed in Northwales. And that al personall accions, vnder the summe

Under xl.s. of fourty shillinges, that is to saye, dette trespas, detinue, accompt, and suche lyke, shall and maye be sued, before any of the sayd iustyces, in ꝑ said

By bill. sessiō, by bill, as it is vsed in Northwales. And that euery originall byl, concerninge accions personals, shal be sealed with the kynges iudycyall

Seale. seale, beinge in the custody of ꝑ sayde iustice, before whom suche personall accyons by byll shalbe brought, and commenced. And that such fees shal

fees. be payde for the wrytynge & sealing of suche originall wrytes and billes as herrafter shalbe expressed: That is to say, for ꝑ sealyng of euery originall writ to be sued in and vppon the causes afore sayd, and for euery byll to be pursued in acciōs psonal, wherof the dette and damage amounteth to the summe of fourty shyllynges, or aboue the partyes pursuynge the same, shall paye for the seale of euery suche wrytte or byll, syre pens. And for euery iudiciall proces to bee sued vpon any suche originall writ, or bil, the ptie pursuing suche iudiciall pces, shal pay for ꝑ sealig therof. iii. d. wherof ꝑ kinges maiestie shal haue ii. d. and the iustice, sealinge suche iudicial pces, shall haue one peny. Itē ꝑ euery byll in psonall acciō, wherof the det, dutye or damage amounteth not to fourty shillinges, & all maner iudicial processe to be sued vpon ꝑ same shall also bee sealed w̄ the kinges said iudicial seale, & the ptie pursuing ꝑ same shall pay for the seale of euerye suche bil, & iudiciall proces, therupon to bee sued. iii. d. whereof the kynges maiestye to haue two pens, & the iustice, sealyng suche processe, to haue a peny. Item that al writtes of Scyre facias, and writtes of good abearyng, or for the peas, or writs of Supersedeas vpon the same, & all other proces to be sued from the sayde iustyces, vpō any recorde or suggestyō, admitted by any of the sayd iustyces, within the limittes of their auctoryties shall also bee sealed with the said iudiciall seale. And that the parties, pursuinge for the same, shall pay for the seale of euery suche writte & proces, seuen pens: wherof the kynges highnes shall haue syre pens, and the iustice, by whom suche proces shalbe sealed a peny. And that euerye exemplifycacion vpon any recorde, before any of the sayd iustyces, shalbe sealed with the kinges said iudicyall seale, and the parties pursuinge the same, shal paye for the seale therof, twentye pens: wherof the kynges highnesse

Fees. Seale. Fees. Fees.

shall

shall haue sertene pens, and the Iustices, sealinge the same, foure pens. Item that recouerynes and fines, conueyes, and warrantes of atturneye for the same shall and maye bee taken before euery of the sayde Iustyces, of landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes, within his auctho̅rittye, by force of his generall cōmissyō, without any writte of Wedimus potestatem, to be sued for the same, in lyke maner & fourme as is vsed to bee taken before the kynges chiefe iustyce of his common place in England. Item that all fynes hereafter to bee leuied before any of the said iustices vpō proclamacion made the same sessions, that the sayde fine shalbe engrossed, and in two other great sessyons then next to be holde̅ within the same countrey shal be of ỹ same force & strength to all purposes, as fynes leuied with proclamacō̅s bee of, that bee leuyed before the Iustices of the cōmō place in England. Item that euery parsone, suynge writtes of entre in the Posse, or writtes of couenaunt, or anye other wryttes, for anye recouerye to be hadde, by assent of partyes, or otherwyse, or for anye fyne to be leuyed, shall paye suche fynes to the Kynges vse, for the same, as well fynes, Pro licentia concordandi, as all other maner of fynes, as is vsed in the Kynges chancerye, or elswhere in any of the Kynges courtes of Englande, whiche fynes shalbee payed to suche persons, as shall seale ỹ original writtes for that purpose. And that they shall accompt for the same, in lyke fourme, as they shall dooe for the pfytes of the sayde original seale as is aforesayd. Item that the kings siluer, vppon euery fyne to be leuied, shalbe payde, as is vsed in the cōmon place in England, that is to say, two shyllynges, which kynges siluer shal be payd to the iustyce, afore whome suche fyne shall be leuyed. Wherof the kinges highnes shall haue twēty pens and the Prenotarye, entryng ỹ same, shal haue two pens, & ỹ iustice, afore whom suche fine shalbe leuied, other two pence. And that the same iustice shall accompt for the kynges part therof, like as he shall for the pfites of the kynges iudicial seale, committed to his charge, in maner and fourme as is aforesaid. Itē there shal be foure Prenotaries for ỹ makynge of all iudiciall pceese, and for the entrynge of al pleas pceese & matters of record, in the sessions to be holden before the sayd Iustices, wherof one of the sayd Prenotaries shall attende vpon the sayd Iustice, appoynted for the .iii. shires of Northwales. And one other shall attende vpon the Iustyce, assigned for the .iii. shires of Flint, Denbigh, and Mountgomerey. And the third shall attende vpon the iustice assygned for the .iii. shyres of Carmarthyn, Cardigan, & Pembroke. And the fourth of ỹ saide Prenotaries shall attende vppon the iustyce, assygned for the .iii. Shires of Glamorgan, Brecknok, and Radnor. And these foure Prenotaries, as often as they, sayd offyces shalbe voyde shalbe named and appoynted by the kynges hyghnes, by his maiesties letters patents, vnder his great seale of England. And where one John Arnolde gētlemā hath thoffice of Prenotary, and clarkeshyp of the Crowne, by the kynges highnesse letters patentes, within the sayde .iii. shires of Northwales: And that one John Brakenhed, hath thoffice of the Prenotarye and clarkeshippe of the Crowne, by the kynges letters patentes, within ỹ said shire of Flynte. And that likewyse one John Lenerd hath the office of the Prenotarye and clarkeshippe of the Crowne, by the kynges letters patentes, within all ỹ residue of the sayde domynyon of wales. The kings maiesty is pleased & contented that the said .iii. Prenotaries shall haue, vse, & enioy their sayd

Prenotary Iustice.

Account.

4. Prenotaries.

Lres patentz

Arnold.

Clerke of the crowne.

Iustices. Account. that euery of the sayde iustices shall accompt and aunswere to ꝯ kinges maiestie for the profytes of the sayde

Seale. seale, beynge in his charge and custodye, in maner and fourme as hereafter shall bee declared. Item that

Tesse. the Tesse of euerye byll and iudicyal processe, that shall passe vnder the sayde iudycyall seale, shall bee vnder the name of suche of the sayde iustyces from whom suche bill or iudicyall processe shall passe in lyke maner and fourme as is vsed in the common place in Englande. Item that

Accions. all accions reall and mixt, attaintes, conspiracies, assises, and Quare impedit, appeales of murther and felony, and all accyons grounded vpon

Originall writtes. any statutes shalbe sued by originall writtes to be obtayned and sealed vō the sayde originall seale, returnable before the sayde Iustices at their sessions, within ꝯ limites of their auctorities, in maner and fourme as is afore mencyoned. Item that all

Accions. maner of personall accions, as det, detynue, trespas, accompt, and such lyke

xl.s. Originall writtes. amountyng to the summe of fourtye shyllynges or aboue, shall be sued by wrytttes original, to bee obtayned & sealed as is afore sayde, or by billes, at the pleasure of the party suinge the same before the sayde iustices, within the lymyttes of their auctorytyes, as is vsed in Northwales. And that al

Under xl.s. personall accions, vnder the summe of fourty shillinges, that is to saye, dette trespas, detinue, accompt, and suche lyke, shall and maye be sued, before any of the sayd iustyces, in ꝯ said

By bill. sessiōs, by bill, as it is vsed in Northwales. And that euery originall byl, concerninge accions personals, shal be sealed with the kynges iudycyall

Seale. seale, beinge in the custody of ꝯ sayde iustice, before whom suche personall accyons by byll shalbe brought, and

Fees. commenced. And that such fees shal be payde for the wrytynge & sealing of suche originall wrytties and billes as herafter shalbe expressed: That is to say, for ꝯ sealyng of euery originall writt to be sued in and vppon the causes aforesayd, and for euery byll to be pursued in acciōs psonal, wherof the dette and damage amounteth to the summe of fourty shyllynges, or aboue the partyes pursuynge the same, shall paye for the seale of euery suche wrytte or byll, syre pens. And for euery iudiciall proces to bee sued vpon any suche original writ, or bil, the ptyes pursuing suche iudiciall pces, shal nay for ꝯ sealig therof. vii. d. wherof ꝯ kinges maiestie shal haue vi. d. and the iustice, sealinge suche iudicial pces, shall haue one peny. Itē ꝯ euery byll in psonall acciō, wherof the det, dutye or damage amounteth not to fourty shillinges, & all maner iudicial pceise to be sued vpon ꝯ same shall also bee sealed vō the kinges said iudicial seale, & the ptyes pursuing ꝯ same shall pay for the seale of euerye suche bil, & iudiciall proces, therupon to bee sued. iii. d. whereof the kynges maiestye to haue two pens, & the iustice, sealyng suche proceise, to haue a peny. Item that al writtes of Scyre facias, and writtes of good abearyng, or for the peas, or writs of Superseedeas vpon the same, & all other proces to be sued from the sayde iustyces, vpō any recorde or suggestyō, admitted by any of the sayd iustyces, within the limittes of their auctorytyes shall also bee sealed with the said iudiciall seale. And that the parties, Seale. pursuinge for the same, shall pay for the seale of euery suche writte & proces, seuen pens: wherof the kynges Fees. highnes shall haue syre pens, and the iustice, by whom suche proces shalbe sealed a peny. And that euerye exemplyfycacion vpon any records, before any of the sayd iustyces, shalbe sealed with the kinges said iudicyall seale, and the parties pursuinge the same, shal paye for the seale therof, twentye pens: wherof the kynges hyghnesse Fees.

shall

shall haue fertene pens, and the Iustices, sealinge the same, foure pens. Item that recouerynes and fines, conueyes, and warrantes of atturneye for the same shall and maye bee taken before euery of the sayde Iustyces, of landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes, within his auctho̅rytye, by force of his generall cō̅missyō̅, without any writte of Dedimus potestatem, to be sued for the same, in lyke maner & fourme as is vsed to bee taken before the kynges chiefe iustyce of his common place in England. Item that all fynes hereafter to bee leuied before any of the said iustices vō proclamacion made the same sessions, that the sayde fine shalbe engrossed, and in two other great sessyons then nert to be holdē within the same countrey shal be of ỹ same force & strength to all purposes, as fynes leuied with proclamacōs bee of, that bee leuyed before the Iustices of the cōmō place in England. Item that euery parsone, suynge writtes of entre in the Posse, or writtes of couenaunt, or anye other writttes, for anye recouerye to be hadde, by assent of partyes, or otherwyse, or for anye fyne to be leuyed, shall paye suche fynes to the Kynges vse, for the same, as well fynes, pro licentia concordandi, as all other maner of fynes, as is vsed in the Kynges chancerye, or elswhere in anye of the Kynges courtes of England, whiche fynes shalbee payed to suche persons, as shall seale ỹ original writtes for that purpose. And that they shall accompt for the same, in lyke fourme, as they shall dooe for the pfytes of the sayde original seale as is aforesayd. Item that the kings siluer, vppon euery fyne to be leuied, shalbe payde, as is vsed in the cōmon place in England, that is to say, two shyllynges, which kynges siluer shal be payd to the iustyce, afore whome suche fyne shall be leuyed. Wherof the kinges highnes shall haue twēty pens and the Prenotarye, entryng ỹ same, shal haue two pens, & ỹ iustice. afore whom suche fine shalbe leuied, other two pence. And that the same iustice shall accompt for the kynges part therof, like as he shall for the pfites of the kynges iudicial seale, committed to his charge, in maner and fourme as is aforesaid. Itē there shal be foure Prenotaries for ỹ makynge of all iudiciall pcesse, and for the entrynge of al plees pcesse & matters of record, in the sessions to be holden before the sayd Iustices, wherof one of the sayd Prenotaries shall attende vpon the sayd Iustice, appoynted for the .iii. shires of Northwales. And one other shall attende vpon the Iustyce, assigned for the .iii. shires of Flint, Denbigh, and Mountgomerey. And the third shall attende vpon the iustice assygned for the .iii. shyres of Carmarthyn, Cardigan, & Pembroke. And the fourth of ỹ saide Prenotaries shall attende vpon the iustyce, assygned for the .iii. Shires of Glamorgan, Brecknok, and Radnor. And these fe are Prenotaries, as often as they, sayd offyces shalbe voyde shalbe named and appoynted by the kynges hyghnes, by his maiesties letters patents, vnder his great seale of England. And where one John Arnolde gētlemā hath thoffice of Prenotary, and clarkeshyp of the Crowne, by the kynges highnesse letters patentes, within the sayde .iii. shires of Northwales: And that one John Brakenhed hath thoffice of the Prenotarye and clarkeshippe of the Crowne, by the kynges letters patentes, within ỹ said shire of Flynte, And that likewyse one John Lenerd hath the office of the Prenotarye and clarkeshippe of the Crowne, by the kynges letters patentes, within all ỹ residue of the sayde domynyon of wales. The kings maiesty is pleased & contented that the said .iii. Prenotaries shall haue, vse, & enioy their sayd

Prenotary Iustice.

Account.

4. Prenotaries.

Lres patents

Arnold.

Clerke of the crowne.

offyces according to the effect of the said letters patentes to them therof made doynge theyr duties and attendaunce by themselfes, or theyr sufficient deputies, at euery of ỹ sayd sessions, to be kept within the shyres, whereunto they be so appoynted. Item there shall be a marshall and a cryer in euery of the cyrcuites and lymytes allotted to the sayd Justyces, whych shall be named by the sayd Justices, within the limittes of theyr auctoritye & commyssion, in lyke maner and fourme as Justices of assyse dwe in Englande, and the sayde offycers shall attende vppon the sayd Justyces in their circuites, in theyr owne proper parsones, and not by theyr deputyes. And that the marshal shal haue vppon euery iudgement, and euery fyne. iiii. pens, and the cryer a peny. And vpon the acquetalles of felons, and of them that shalbe deliuered by proclamacion or deliuered out of cõmon maynprise, before any of ỹ sayd Justices, the marshal shal haue. iiii. pens, and the crier a peny. Item that euery of the sayd prenotaries, wythin the limites of their offyces shall take suche fees, as hereafter shall be expressed. That is to say, for the writing of plees, and ingrossyng of wryttes of entre in the post, wryttes of ryght, Quod ei deforceat, or anye other writtes, pursued by thassent of the parties, fiue shillinges. And yf it be with a double voucher, then syxe shyllinges & viii. d. and for the exemplification therof. ii. shillings. And for the engrossyng of fynes, to haue for euery fyne. iii shillinges and. iiii. pens. And if it be with proclamacyons, then. iiii. shyllynges. Item for euery byll of dette, detynue tresspas and all other accions personals sued before the sayde Justyces in their circuites, vnder the summe of xl. s. the prenotaries shall haue, for the firste byll. iiii. d. for the seconde byll. iiii. d. and for the thirde viii. iiii. pens. And for the entre of euery declaracion, plee in barre replicacyon and reioynder in and vpõ euery suche accions, so that he dw enrolle ỹ same in parchement. iiii. pens. And for euery Venir fac. Tales, Habeas corpora, & Distr in ỹ same accõs. iiii. d. and for the iudgement, foure pens, And for euery writte of execucyon, in euery suche accyon, syxe pens. And for euery warrant of atturney, in euery such accõ, aswel for ỹ plaintifs as for the defendants. iiii. pens. Item in all accõs of detynue, tresspas and all other accyons personall, wherin the duety dette or damage amounteth to the summe of fourtie shillinges or aboue whiche shall be sued by billes before the sayd iustices, the prenotary shall haue for the first byll, foure pens, for the second byl. iiii. pens, for the thirde byll. iiii. pens. And for euery of the declaracion, the aunswer replicacyon, and reioynder, yf it be enrolled in parchement, eyght pens. And for ỹ Venir facias, Tales Habeas corpor, & Distr, for euery of the syre pens, and for the iudgemẽt, eight pens, and for the warraunt of atturney. iiii. pens, and for euerye writte of execucion vppon the iudgementes in suche billes, syre pens. Item in original writs, sued vppõ euery accion personal, returnable before the sayd iustices, the prenotaries shal haue for euery suꝑ, sum, syre. d. for euery dysses in tresspas, syre. d. & for ỹ declaracyõ, eyght pens, for the aunswere, replicacyon & reioynder, for euery of them, yf they be enrolled and engrosed, as is aforesayd, twelue pẽs. For ỹ Venire fac. Tales, Habeas corpora, & Distr, for euery of them syre pẽs & the prenotaryes to haue for ỹ entre of the iudgementes in euery such accyõ, twelue pence. And for euerye writte of execucyõ, sued vppõ ỹ same syre pẽs. For the exemplificacion of euery record, in any of ỹ said accõs, two shillinges. For euery warrante

Marshal Cryer

Attend.

Fees.

Prenotaries.

Fees.

Under xl. s.

of

of atturney.viij. d. In all accyons reals & myxt, allyes, Quare impedit, appeales of felonye, murther or mayme, the Prenotary to haue for ỹ declaracion or plaint, two shillings and for the plee in barre, replicacion, reioynder surreioynder, for euery of them, if they be inrolled, as is afore sayde. xij. d. and for the wrytyng of euery Venir fac. Tales, Habeas corpora & Distr vpon the same, for euerye of them. vj. d. and for the entre of the iudgement in euerye of the sayde accions and appeales. ij. shyllinges. And for ỹ writing of the wrytes of recognicõ, made vpon euery of ỹ said accions appeales, and assises. xij. pens. And for writs of graunde Cape and petit Cape, and writs of vieu, writs vpon voucher, and al other writs, in euery such accion or accions, twelue pens. And for euery warraunt of atturney, for the defendantes or for the demaundantes, or plaintifes, in euery such accõ reall, assise, appele, and Quare impedit. iiij. d. And for the essoines in euery such accõ. iiij. d. and for the adiournemẽt. ij. d. and for the baile of euery persõ of felony, twelue pens, and for the bayle for trespasse, fyre pens. And for ỹ apparãce & bayling of cõmon mainpryse, two pens. Item for wrytyng of writtes for the peace, & good abearing, graunted by any of the sayd iustices in theyr sessiõs, fyre pens, and for the enterenge of euerye recognisance to be had and taken before the sayde iustyces, for euery cause or causes, other then before is expressed, twelue pens, & yf it be with cõdiciõ, then two shillinges. And vppon euery acquital and deliuerance of felons or murtherers by verdyt or by allowance of pardõ, the Prenotaryes to haue two shillings. And if it be vpon inditementes certifyed from the iustyces of the peace, afore the iustyces in ỹ great sessiõs: the clark of ỹ peace to haue also. xij. pens. And vpon the deliuery of anye suspect of felony or murther by proclamacion, ỹ said Prenotary to haue xij. d. Itẽ ỹ the kinges maiesty shall haue al fynes, issues, amercementes, and al forfaitures of recognisances lost or forfaite before any of the saide iustices, in the session aforesaid. And ỹ the said Prenotaries, within the limittes of their offyces, shall yerely ertrete the same into the escheker, appointed for that limit to thintẽt that pces from thence may be awarded to ỹ shirifes, to leuy the same to ỹ kings vse, as appertaineth: which sherifes shal yerely make their accõpts, before the kings auditours, therunto to bee assigned & appointed. Itẽ ouer & besides ỹ said presidẽt and counsaile & iustices, there shalbe iustices of peace and Quorum, & also one Custos rotulorum in euery of the saide twelue shires. Item that the said iustyces of peace, iustices of Quorum & Custos rotulorũ, in the saide shires, shall be named, & appointed by the chãceller of England, by cõmission vnder the kinges great seale of England, by ỹ aduise of the pres'dẽt counsaile & iustices afore saide, or thre of them of ỹ which the said presidẽt to be one, frõ time to time, as the case shal require. Item that there shall not exceade the nomber of. viij. Justices of the peace in any of the saide shires, ouer and beside the president counsayle and iustyces afore sayde, and the kynges atturney and solicitour: which president coũsayle iustyces, & the kings atturney and solicitour, shall be put in euery commission of peace, in euery of the saide twelue shires. Item that such persons, as shall be named to bee iustyces of peace, within euery of the sayde shyres, shall bee of good name, and fame: and after they be assigned by cõmission, may vse and exercyse thoffyce of the Justyce of peace, albeit they maye not dispende twenty pounde, nor be learned in the lawes of the land, without any losse

King. pnes. Issues. Amercemẽts Forf.

Extrete.

Sherifes.

Account

Iust. of p

Custos rotulorum.

Iust. of p.

Kinges atturney. Solicitor

Iust. of p.

da-

damage or penalties, for insufficiency of their landes. And that euery of the sayd Justyces of peace, before they shall execute their commission, shal take their othes before the chancellor of England, or els before ỹ said president, or one of the sayde iustices in wales, by vertue of the kynges writ of Dedimus potestatem, or before any other person to bee lymitted by ỹ Lorde chancellour of Englande for that purpose: The cõtentes of which othe, shalbe after the fourme, as Justices of peace in Englande vse to make. Item that the said Justices of peace, or two of thẽ at ỹ least, whereof one to be of the Quorum, shal and may kepe their sessyons, within the limytes of their commissions, foure times in the yere, & at other times vpon vrgent causes, as Justyces of peace in England vse to do, and shal haue like power and auctorite in all thinges, & fees of the kings maiesty, for the time of their sitting, aswel for thẽselues, as for their clarkes: & shal be bound to vse and do their offices, in like maner as is vsed in Englãd. Item that no iustices of peace, clark of the peace nor other clarke of anye Justice of peace in wales, shall take for the writing of any warrant of ỹ peace, or good abearyng, aboue syre pens, and for entryng of pledges or borowes to paye the kinges fine vpon any inditement, nine pens. And if it be with protestacion, thã to take twelue pẽs: and for a Supersedias, not aboue. viii. d. & for a recognisãce xii. d. And that al the sayd iustices of peace shall certify al recognisaunces taken before any of thẽ for the peace, or good abearing, into their sessions, nexte to be holden after the takynge therof. And recognisance takẽ before any of thẽ, for suspicious of any maner of felony, shalbe certified before the iustices in the great sessions, next to be holden after the takyng therof, without concelement detaynyng or imbeselinge of the same, vppon eache penalties and daungers, as be therfore ordayned and established. Item that all fynes and amerciamentes, before the sayde Justices of peace, lost & herafter to be lost, shalbe tared and afferred by two iustyces of the peace at the least, wherof one to be of the Quorum. And that al such fynes and amerciamentes shalbe set truely and duelye accordyng to the quantity of the offences, without partialyty or affection. Item that the saide fines and amerciamentes, and also actions lost before the sayde iustices of peace, and al forfaitures of recognisaunces, and other forfaitures before the same iustices, shalbe yearely extreted by the clarkes of the peace, into the escheker, appointed for that limyt, to thentente that proces from thence may be awarded, for the leuying of the same forfaitures & sommes of money to the kinges vse, to the sherif of euery countye, as shall appertaigne. Who shal make therof their accompts, before such auditours, as therunto shalbe assigned, so that the kinges maiesty may therof be truelye and duely answered and satysfyed, which auditours shall make due allowãce to ỹ same sheriffes, for ỹ fees of the Justyces and clarkes of the peace, vpon theyr said accompts, as is vsed in the realme of Englande. Item that there shalbe sheriffes in euery of the said shires yerely appointed by the kinges maiesty. And that none of the sayde sheriffes shal haue their office of Sheriffwike, any longer time, than is vsed by the lawes & statutes of Englãde. And for ỹ yerely nomination of the sayd sheriffes, the sayde lord president counsell and Justyces of wales, or thre of them at the least, wherof the said president to be one, shal yerely nominate three substantiall parsons, in euery of the said twelue shires, to be sheriffes of ỹ same, & shall certifie theyr names to

Othe.

Just. of p

Sessions 4. tymes.

Fees.

Recogñ.

Certify.

Certify.

Fynes. Amercyaments. Taxed.

Fynes. Amercyaments. Issues. Forf.

Extreted.

Proces.

Sheriff.

Accounts.

Allowance. Fees.

Sheriffes.

Nomination.

the

the lordes of the kinges moſt honourable coũſaile, attẽding vpõ his graces perſon, Craſtino animarum, to thentent the kynges mateſtye, beyng therof aduertiſed, may appoynt one of them in euery of the ſaid ſhires, to be ſhirife for ỹ yere, at hys moſt gracyous will and pleaſure, lyke as hys highnes doth for hys realm of England. And theruppõ the ſaid ſherifs, ſhall haue theyr patentes, and commiſſions vnder ỹ great ſeale of England, as ſhiriffes of England haue and ſhall make and take othes and knowledges of recognyſaunces, before the preſident and iuſtices, or one of them, by vertue of ỹ kinges writte of Dedimus poteſtatem, to be directed for the ſame, for the due execuciõ of their offices, and for their iuſte & true accomptes before the kings auditoure or audytours aſſygned for Wales. Item that euery of the ſaide ſheriffes ſhall haue full power & auctoritye, within the limyttes of theyr Sherifwyke, to doo & vſe their offyces, as ſherifs in England, and ſhal accomplyſh and execute, wythout any fauour drede or corrupcion, all maner of writtes, preſſe, iudgemẽts and executions, and all maner commun iuſtice, appertaynyng to their offices of ſherifes, and al lawful cõmaundementes and precepts, of the ſayde preſident, counſaile and iuſtices of wales, and alſo of the iuſtyces of the peace, eſchetours, & crowners and euery of them, in al thynges appertayning to their offices and auctorities. Item that the ſaide ſherifes ſhall dwe and be bound to dooe al and euery other thyng & thynges for the miniſtracion of iuſtice, and for the conſeruaciõ of the kinges peace, and the apprehenciõ and repreſſe of trayters, murtherers, theues, felõs, and other offenders, as ſheriffes of England dw vſe, and be bound to dooe wỹ in the realm of Englãd. Item that ỹ ſaid ſherifes ſhal yerely accompt. before ſuch the kinges auditour or auditoure, as ſhalbe aſſigned & appointed by the kinges mateſty for his ſaid dominion of wales. And ỹ euery of the ſaid ſherifes ſhall haue yerely for his fee, fyue pounde. Item that all maires, ſherifes, ſtewardes, bailifs, and other miniſters and officers of iuſtice, of euery county, lordſhyppe, town, & place, within the ſaid dominion of wales, & al and ſingular the kinges ſubiectes of the ſame, ſhall be alwayes obedyent, attendaunt and aſſyſtyng to the ſaid preſident, counſayle and iuſtices of wales, and euery of thẽ, and ſhall obey the kynges commaundementes and pces, from them or any of them directed, and al the lawful & reaſonable preceptes of the ſaid preſident, counſayle and iuſtices, and euerye of them. And alſo ſhalbe obedyent to all the ſayd iuſtices of peas, ſhirifes and eſchetours, within the limitites of their ſaid auctorityes, as well for common adminiſtraciõ & due execuciõ of iuſtice, as in all other thynges appertayning to their duties & offyces. Item that eſchetours ſhalbe named in euery of the ſaid ſhires, by the lord treaſorer of England, by thaduiſe of the ſayde preſidẽt, coũſaile, & iuſtices, or iii. of them at the leaſt, wherof the ſaid preſidẽt to be one, which eſchetours ſhal make & take their othes, & knowlege their recogniſances before the ſayde preſidẽt, or one of ỹ ſaide iuſtices, by vertue of the kings writ of Dedimꝰ poteſtatẽ, to be directed for the ſame. for the due execucion of their offices, and for their true accõpt, to be made before the kinges auditour or audytours to bee aſſygned for the ſame, which othe & recogniſaunce ſhall be agreable to the othe & recogniſance, vſed for the eſchetours in England. And the eſchetours ſhall yerely haue their patentes & cõmiſſions, vnder ỹ great ſeale of Englande, & ſhall haue power & auctorityp to exercyſe their offices

Fee.
Officers.
Attendant.
Iuſtices.
Obey.
Obedient
Eſchetours.
Othes.
Recogñ.
Account.
Patentes.

offices, in like maner and fourme as
eschetours in Englād, & shalbe bound
to al lawes and statuts of England.
Item that al such persons, as shalbe
Offices. appointed to the sayde offyces, shall
& may exercise their offices, yf they
b.li. may dispend yerely. b. li. of freehold:
any statutes of England to the con-
trary thereof notwithstanding. And
Eschetours Accounte. yᵗ euery of the saide eschetours shall
make their accompts yearely, before
such auditour or auditours, as shall
be assigned by the kinges maiesty, to
heare and determine his highnes ac-
compt for his reuenues & profites of
the said dominion of Wales. Item
Crowners. there shalbe two crowners, to bee e-
lected in euery of the said. xii. shires,
as is vsed in Englande, by vertue of
the kynges writ De coronatore eli-
gendo, to be warded out of the kings
chauncery of Englande. And that
the said crowners shal haue lyke po-
Power. wer & auctority, to do & exercise their
Fees. offyces, and haue lyke fees, as is li-
mitted by ȳ lawes & statuts of Eng-
land. Prouided alwaies, that ȳ writ
De coronatore eligendo, to chose the
crowners within the said cōtye of
Flint, shalbe directed out of the es-
chekker of Chester. Item that the said
Just. of. p. iustices of the peax, or two of them
at the least, wherof one of them to be
of the quorum, shall appoint & name
in euerye hundred within the limits
of their commission, two substāciall
gentilmen or yemen, to be the chiefe
Constables. constables of the hundred, wherein
they inhabite: which two constables
of euery hundred: shall haue especial
regarde to the conseruacyon of the
kynges peas: & shal and may do and
vse their offices, in all and syngular
thinges, as is vsed by the high con-
stables of the hundredes in Englād:
And shalbe bound to al thyngs as high
constables of the hundredes in Eng-
land be bound to do. Item that euery
Sherif. Gayle. of the saide shiriffes shal haue a gaile
for prisoners within some conueni-
ent place of the castels of the shire
towns, where be ye shirife, or in such
other conuenīēt place, as by the said
president counsayle and iustices, or
thre of them, wherof the saide presi-
dent to be one, shalbe appointed: Any
patent or grant heretofore made to
any person or persons, of the conste-
bleship, or keping of any of the saide
castels, in any wise notwithstāding.
And that the shirife shall make the
Bailiffes. bailiffes of the hundredes: and they
to attende vpon the iustices in euery
of their courts & sessions. Prouided
alwayes that the constables of the
kinges castels, within euery of the said
Not c. Gayle. shire townes of Wales, shal not bee
charged with the gailes, & of al the
prisoners, that shalbe committed to
their warde, like as they haue here-
to fore bene, vnto suche time conue-
nient places for that purpose, bee as-
signed to the sayde shirife. Item the
Cōtye Hundr. courte. said shirifs shal kepe their countyes
monethly, and their hundred courts,
for plees vnder fourty shillinges, as is
vsed in Englande, and shall take
for the entringe of plaintes, proces,
plees and iugementz in the said shire
courts & hundredes, such small fees
Fees. as is vsed to bee taken in shires and
hundredes in England. & not aboue.
Item that al maner of trialles before
Triall. theim in their said courtes, or before
any stewardes in court barons, shal
wager of law. be by wager of law, or verdit of lire
men, at the pleasure of the partye
6. men. plaintife or defendant, that pleaded
the ple. And that euery of the sayde
shiriffes shall kepe and holde theyr
Tournes. Tournes yearely after Easter and
Michelmas, as they haue bene vsed
King. Fynes. Amerc. Forf. in Englande. Item the kinges high-
nes shall haue all maner of fines, is-
sues amerciaments and forfaitures
lost or forfaited in anye of the sayde
countyes, hundredes, courtes and
tournes, to his own vse, & the shirife
to accōpt for the same accordyngly.
Item that the extretes of the sayde

tournes

tournes coũtles, and hũdzedes shall be viewed, & the fines, issues & amerciamentes, afferred by the said iustices of assises of that circuite, before ỹ leuieng of the same amerciamẽtes or other forfaitures. And that no shirif, or anye of his officers presume to gather or leuie anye suche amerciamẽt, or other forfaiture before ỹ said certrete be so afferred vpõ pein to forfayt to the kynges vse fourty shyllinges. And that the shiriffe vppon euerye iudgement had before hym in hys countie or hundred court, in anye plaint vnder fourty shyllinges, & al and may awarde a Capias ad satisfaciendum, to arrest the partye condemned: or els a Fieri facias at the libertie of the partie pursuant. Item that all billes sued before the said iustices, in personall accions, wherof the debte, duitie or damage, is vnder fourty shillinges: the shirif shal haue for the retourne of euerye byll, two pens: And euery venire fac. Tales, habeas corpor̃, & Distr̃, two pens.

And for wryttes of execution vppon the iugement in any such bil, twelue pens. Itẽ tnbilles sued before ỹ said iustices, in accions personalles, aboue the summe of fourty shillings, the shirife shall haue for the returne of euery such bill, foure pens and for the returne of euery venire fac. hẽas corpora distr̃ & Tales, foure pens: and for euery writ of erecucion, two shyllinges. And in all personall accions, sued by original writs returnable before the sayde iustices, the shirife shall haue for euerye Iterum sum̃ distr̃ et alias distr̃, foure pens and for euery venire fac. habeas corpora distr̃ & Tales, sire pens. And for euery writ of erecucion to be executed vpon the iudgement, in suche actions, two shillinges, for ỹ serupnge of euery writ of Elegit, sir shillings and eight pens. And in all reall accions or mixt, pursued before the sayde Iustices by originall writte, for retourne of euery originall, two shyllinges. And for the returne of euerye other wrytte and iudicial praces, depending vpon the same, before iugement, two shillinges. And for euery writte of erecution, after iudgement vpon euery originall, in accions real or mixt, two shillinges. And for seruing of euerye wryt of haberi facias seisinam sire shillinges eight pens.

Item for attachementes vppon Capias, or other proceste sued before the said iustices, by originall or iudicial writte, if he returne cepi corp⁹, two shillinges: And for a reddit se, vpon an erigẽt of felony, in appele of murther or maime, or vppon any inditement of felonie or murther two shillinges. And vppon a Reddit se, vpon an erigent of dette, trespas, detinue and al other accions psonals, twelue pens. And for the making of Repleg. rii. d. & Withernam vppon the same, twelue pens. For the turne of euery writte of appele or murder felony or maime. rii. d. And vpon al other proces, growen vpon thesame, as venire facias Tales habeas corpor̃, & distr̃ twelue pens. And in euerye accion taken before the shirifes by iustices, for the summe therof. iiii. d. and for euery other proceste therupon, foure pens. And for euery prisoner deliuered by acquital, or by proclamacion, for any maner of felonie twelue pẽs.

Item that euerye shirife, within the limmyttes of hys authoritie, may and shall put suche persones vnder common mainprise, as they haue reasonable cause of suspect accordynge to the sayde acte made for Wales, (5. An. 26. H. 8. cap. 6.) binding suche as they shall so put to common mainprise, wyth two sufficient suretyes wyth them by recognisaunce, to appeare before the said Justices, within the limmyttes of theyr authorityes, at the next great sessions to bee holden, next after the taking of such bandes: and shall certifye the names of

Shirife.

Mainprice.

Certify.

of them that be boūde, before the said Justices at the sayde sessions accordingly, without cōcelement therof, at their pleasure. Item that euery person, that the shirif taketh to commō maynprise, to appere before the sayd iustices, as is aforesaide, shal pay for his mainprise two pens, & not aboue. Fees.

And the sayde shirife to put no man to comon mainprise but suche as bee suspect, and as shall be retourned by them before the sayd iustices at their sessions, as is aforesaid. And also the sayde shiriffe shall haue, for the returne of a writ of false iugemēt, out of a base court before the sayde iustices, two shillings. Fees. And that the said shiriffe shal take no maner of fee, for the retourne of any of the said writtes of execution afore expressed, onlesse he retourne the same executed. No fees.

Item that in al & euery such writtes original or iudiciall, or other proces plees or wrytyngs, which be not expressed in thys ordinaunce, the fees thereof aswell for the seales as wryting, shalbe rated by the said presidēt Counsayle and iustices, or three of them whereof the said president to bee one by their discrecions from time to time, as the case shall require. Fees.

And ỳ they shall haue full power and auctority from tyme to tyme, to assesse & appoint, what fee the said shirifs, escheatours & crowners, and their ministres, prenotaries & their clarks, & other ministers of iustice in the saide shires: shal haue, take, & receiue of the kynges subiectes, for anye maner writtes, plaintes, plees, proces, retournes, or any other matter or thig concerning, or belonging to the execution of their offices and rowmes, and to augment or diminish any fee or fees aboue declared, as shall bee thought by their discrecios, to be cōuenient & mete for the comon welth of the kings subiects of those parties of Wales: anye thyng conteyned in this acte to the contrary thereof notwithstanding. Augment. Diminish. Fees.

Item that from hence forth no maner of person or persons for murder or felonye shalbe put to his fyne, but suffer according to the lawes of the realme of Englande. Except it please the kynges maiestie to pardō him or them. And if the said iustices se cause of pitie or other consideration, they may repryue ỳ prisoner, til they haue aduertised ỳ kings maiesty of the matter. Item ỳ the act made in the parliament, holden in the. xxvi. yere of ỳ most royal raigne of the kings maiestie (ca. 6.) concerning among other thinges inquisitions & trials of coūterfetyng washing, clipping, & minishing of ỳ kings coine, murders, felons, & accessaries to the same ypetrated or done within Wales, to bee had, made, and determined in the next shire or coūtie wīn Englād adioining where the kings writte runneth, & euery article therin conteined shall stande in hys full strength and force, according to the tenour and effect of the same: Any thing in this said ordinaunce, or any other act, cause or mater, heretofore had or made, to the contrarie thereof notwīstanding. And albeit the same act (5. An. 26. H. 8. ca. 6.) as yet was neuer put in execution, for any of the said offences heretofore done or committed within any of the saide three shires of Northwales: That is to say, the counties of Anglesey, Caernaruan, & Merconneth: Be it now. &c. ỳ ỳ saide acte, & euery article therin conteyned, shall from henceforth take effect, & be executed in all points for & concerning any of ỳ said offences perpetrated or done, or that hereafter shalbe perpetrated or done wīn the said countie of Mereonneth, to be enquired of, herd, & determyned, within the countie of Salop, in like maner and fourme, as commonly is and hath ben vsed for any of the same or like offences committed or done within any other countie or place of South-

Southwales: any matter or cause heretofore risen or growen to the cõtrarie therof not withstãding. Item that the towne or hamlette of Abertannad, and al the ground and soile within ỹ same, which afore this time hath ben takẽ, reputed, & vsed as percel of the said cõtie of Mereonneth, shal from the feast of Easter next cõming, by vertue of this act, be vnited annexed & made percel of ỹ said cõtie of Salop: & so from thencefoorth to be reputed, takẽ and vsed for euer, & not to be of any other shire or cõty of wales. And that the same towne or hamlet, and all the ground & soile within the same towne or hamlet, be from & after the said feast, accepted and taken, as part and parcell of the hundred of Oswestre: & that the inhabitantes therof, frõ the said feast, shalbe attendant and do euery thing and thinges, with the inhabitauntes of the said hũdred of Oswestre, as ỹ same inhabitantes do or ben bound to do: anye lawes or customes to the contrarie thereof notwithstanding. Item in case any forein plee or voucher, be herafter pleaded or made before any of the said iustices of wales betwene partie & partie, triable in any other shire within Wales, than where the same plee is pleded or voucher made: that then the said iustices afore whom ỹ same plee or voucher is or shall bee pleaded or made, shall & may send the kinges writ, with a transcript of the record mencioning the same forein matter of plee or voucher, vnder the seale to him committed, vnto the iustice of the countye where the same matter is or shall be triable, cõmaũding the saide iustices by vertue of the said writ, to procede to the triall therof, according to the kings lawes & statutes, which triall so before him had, he shall remaunde w̃ the whole record vnto the iustice, before whõ the saide plee or voucher was pleaded or made: who thervpon shall procede to iugement, as the case shal require. Itẽ in case ỹ same forein plee voucher or other matter so pleded, be triable wiñ ỹ realm of England: That thã in euery such case the iustice, afore whom the same plee or voucher is or shalbe pleaded had or made, shal & may procede to the trial therof, as shall apperteigne, within the same shire of Wales where the same plee voucher or matter was pleded: the saide forein plee, voucher, or any other thinge or matter to the contrary therof notwithstandinge. Item that no maner of persõ or persons from hencefoorth, wout lawfull auctorite, shall make any rumours, tumultes, vnlawefull assemblies, or outcries at any of the saide courts or sessions, nor any outcries or vnlawfull assemblies in great numbres, at any other time or tymes, except it be for the apprehension or pursuing of murtherers or felons, vpon peine of imprisonment and greuous fine to bee tared and set vppon them by the sayde president & counsaile, or by the iustices or other officer, before whom such misbehauiour shall happẽ to be cõmitted. Item ỹ al manours lands tenemẽts messuages & other hereditamẽts, & al rightes & titles to ỹ same in any of ỹ said shires of Wales, descended to any maner persõ or psons, sith the feast of the Natiuitie of saint John Baptist, in ỹ .xxviii. yere of our saide soueraigne lordes raigne, or ỹ hereafter shal descẽd, be takẽ, enioied vsed holden as English tenure to al intẽts according to ỹ comõ lawes of this realm of Englãde, & not to be partable among heires males, after the custome of Gauelkinde, as heretofore in diuerse parts of Wales hath ben vsed and accustomed. And that the same law, from & after the sayde feast of S. John Baptist, in the sayd xxviii. yere, be vsed, taken & exercised in ỹ said countie of Monmouth, and in all such lordships & other places, as

Iudgement of forein plee, Voucher. England.

Tryall.

Rumours. Tumultes. Assemblies. Outcries.

Imprisõ. fyne

Landes.

Englishe tenure.

Not partable

33. H. 8.

as by vertue of the said acte, made in the said. xxviii. yere (ca. 26.) or by any other act or acts, made or to be made were & shall bee annexed, vnited, or knit to anye of the shires of Salop, Herford, Glouc. or other shire: anye lawes vsages or cuſtomes, hertofore had or vsed to the contrarye thereof notwithſtandinge. Item ỳ no mort- Mortgage. gages of landes tenements, or hereditaments made or had after ỳ sayde feaſt of saint John Baptiſt, whiche was in ỳ said. xxviii. yere of ỳ raigne of our said soueraigne lord, or ỳ hereafter shalbe had or made, win anye of ỳ said shires or places, sha. be hereafter allowed or admitted, otherwiſe then after the course of the common lawes and ſtatutes of the realme of Englād: anye vsage or cuſtome hertofore had to ỳ contrary thereof notwithſtanding. Item it ſhall be leſull Alien. to all persons, to alien, ſell or otherwiſe put away their lands tenemēts & hereditaments, win the said countrey or dominion of Wales, ỳ coūty of Mōmouth, & other places annexed to any of the shires in England. frō them & their heires. to any person or persons, in fee ſimple or fee taile, for terme of life or for terme of yeres, after the maner, & according as is vsed by the lawes of the realme of England: any welch law or cuſtōe, hertofore vsed in the said coūtrey or dominiō of Wales, to the cōtrary hereof notwithſtanding. This article to take effect from & after the said feaſt of the Natiuite of saint John Bap- 33. H. 8. tiſt, which was in ỳ sayd. xxviii. yere of our sayd souerain lordes raigne. Item if any person or persons, hauing landes or tenements within the said dominion of Wales, ben or herafter ſhall be bounde within the realm of Englande by obligacion, vppon the Statute. ſtatute of the ſtaple or by recogni- Recogn. ſance, and paye not the dette, as ſhal appertaine: that then vppon certyfi- Certificat. cate therof made into ỳ kinges chaū- cery of Englande, by the clarke of ỳ ſtaple, or by any iuſtice of record, before whom ſuche recogniſance ſhall be knowledged: proces ſhall be made Proces to the shiriffes of Wales, out of the Chauncery of Englande, after the fourme as is vsed to be made vppon ſtatutes and recogniſances, by the course of the lawes of Englande, for due leuyeng and paying of the sayde det. Prouided alwais & be it &c. that for ſuch recogniſances as be, or hereRecog after ſhalbe taken & knowledged before the kynges iuſtices of hys highKinges nes benche or comon place in EngComon land, proces ſhall bee had & purſued Proces immediatly, out from the ſaid iuſtices, as is vsed vppon recogniſances, taken before the ſaide iuſtices, by the comon course of the lawes of England. Item that al ſuch writs, billes plaints, plees, proces, chalenges, Proces and trials ſhall bee vsed throughout Challe all the shires afore ſaid, before ỳ sayd Tryal Iuſtices in their ſeſſions, as is vsed in Northwales, or as ſhall bee deuyſed by the sayde preſident, counſayle and iuſtices, or three of them, whereof the ſaid preſident to be one, for the good miniſtracō of iuſtice to be had in euery of the sayde shyres. Item where the lordſhip of Hope, with di- Hope uers other lordeſhippes, parithes, townes and hamlets, were by an act of parlament, made in ỳ. xxviii. yeare of ỳ reigne of our said souerain lord (Ca. 13. *before*, 31.) appointed and tranſ- Trans lated from the ſaide countie of Denbigh, to the countye of Flint, and by the ſame act were made part, parcel and membres of the ſame countye of Flint: afore which appointment or tranſlacion, diuers inditements and preſentments as wel felony as other offences, were had and taken for the kynges highnes, before the Iuſtice of the ſaid countie of Denbigh in the great ſeſſions there and ſome before the iuſtices of the peas, within the ſame countye for offences ſuppoſed

to

to be done within diuerse of the said
syde shippes so translated, and also
diuers iudgementes giuē at suite of
parties before the saide iustices: and
some before the shiriffe of the sayde
coūtie of Denbigh, for matters ry-
sen and growen within the precinct
of the sayde Lordeshippes, or other
places, before the translacion of the
same. It is &c. that all the saide in-
ditements and presentements, shalbe
heard, tried and determined wythin
the sayde countie of Denbygh, by
persons as well of the sayd lordship
or place, where ỳ saide offeces were
done or committed, as of other place
or places within the saide countie of
Denbigh, in maner and fourme as
though the said translacion had ne-
uer ben had ne made. And also that
the saide iudgements, as before gy-
uen or had betwēne partie and par-
tie, before any Iustice of recorde, or
other officer, within the sayd coun-
tye of Denbygh, for any matter or
cause, appearing by the recorde of
the same to be growen and risen wi-
in any of the said lordeshippes, parti-
shes, townes or hamlettes, so trans-
lated, shall and may bee executed by
the shirife of the said countie of Den-
bigh, within anye of the same lorde-
shippes, or other place so trāslated,
the sayde translacion, or any other
cause or matter to the contrary ther-
of notwithstanding. Item lyke law
and ordre to bee kept and ministred
bypon all other lyke translacyons
of anye other lordeshipe, manoure,
townes parishes and other places
wythin Wales, had, made, or done
in this present parlement, or any o-
ther afore or after the same transla-
cios, or any other cause or matter to
ỳ contrarie therof notwithstāding.
Item where there shall be dyuers &
many sayles taken before the sayde
Iustices in pleas personall, which
(as it is thought) can not be tryed
before them, in the tyme of the sayde
great sessyons, for brenitie of tyme:
Therefore and for the spedye tryall
of these matters, the issues, taken in
the sayde suites, shall and may bee
tryed at a petie sessions before the
deputie Iustyces there as it is and
hath ben vsed in the saide thre shires
of Northwales. Except such of the
said suites, as by the discrecions of
the saide Iustyces shall bee thought
necessarie to be tryed before themsel-
ues, within their limmites. And ỳ
there shall no suyte be taken before
any of the said iustyces by bil, vnder
the summe of twenty shillinges.
Item if any murder or felony here-
after bee committed or done wythin
Wales: that then the partie or par-
ties, to whom any such offence shall
hap to be committed, shal in no wise
take any ende or agrement wt the of-
fenders in that behalf, nor with any
other in his name or behalf, onles ỳ
said partie first make the said presi-
dent and counsaile, or one of the said
iustices, privie vnto the same, vpon
pein of imprisonment, and greuous
fine to be set and adiudged, at the
discrecion of the said president, cou-
saple and iustyces, or two of them,
whereof the saide president to be one:
The same peyne and penaltie to er-
tende, as well to and againste such,
as shal labour, moue or procure any
such end or agremēt made, although
the same labour, mocyō, or procure-
ment neuer take effect, to make any
ende or agrement, as against him or
them, wt whom such ende or agremt
shalbe made if ỳ same happē to take
effect. Item where diuers lordships
marchere, as well in Wales, as in ỳ
borders of the same, now beyng by
act of parlement annexed to dyuers
shires of England, be lately comen
to the kings handes, by suppressyon
of houses, by purchase or attendors
and now bee vnder surueiour of
the court of augmentacions, or of
the kinges generall surueiours, the

Trriall.
Petty sessions
Byll.
Under xx.s.
Murther
Felony.
No agrement
Impryll.
Fyne.
Procurer.
Lordships
marchers.
Kings hands

liberties franchises and cuſtomes of all which lordſhippes be lately reuni-
ued by act of parlement, made the. xxvii. yere of hys moſte gracyous reigne (*cap.*10. *which is in fraunchesis.*21.)
Liberties. Neuertheles his maieſty, willeth & commaundeth, that no other lyber-
ties, fraunchiſes or cuſtomes, ſhall from henceforth be vſed, claimed, or
exerciſed within the ſaide lordſhips, nor any other lordeſhippes wythin
Wales, or the cõuty of Monmouth, whoſoeuer be lorde or owner of the
ſame but only ſuch liberties, fran-
chiſes & cuſtomes, as be giuẽ & com-
mãded to ỹ lordes of the ſame lord-
ſhips, by force and vertue of the ſaid
act of parlement made for wales, in
the ſayde. xxvii. yere of hys graces
reigne(ca.26.)& not altered, ne take
away by his ordinance: the ſaide act
made in the ſaide. xxvii. yere(ca.20.)
or any other act grãt, law or cuſtõ
to the contrarie thereof notwithſtã-
ding. Item ỹ if any perſon or perſõs
their anceſtors, or they whoſe eſtate
the ſame perſon or perſons, haue or
Poſſeſſions hath ben in peaſeable poſſeſſiõ of any
landes or tenementes in wales, by ỹ
5. yeres. ſpace of fiue yeres, without let inter
ruption or lefull claime: That then
the ſame perſon or perſons ſhal ſtill
continue their poſſeſſion vntill ſuch
Recouered. tyme as it be lawfully recouered a-
gainſt them, by the order of ỹ kings
lawes, or by decree of the preſydent
and counſaile there. Item in accions
perſonals, taken and purſued before
the ſayde Juſtices in Wales by or-
ginall writte, or byll, if nine of the
Sworne. Jurie be ſworne, to trye the iſſue be-
twene the partie pleintyf and the de-
fendant, and the reſidue of the ſayde
Jurrour. Jury make default, or be tryed oute:
Enqueſt. then the ſhirifes ſhall and may im-
mediately retourne other names in
De circum- the ſaid Jury, de circumſtantibus,
ſtantibus. vnto ſuch time there be twelue men
ſworne to trie the iſſue betwene thẽ,
as before the iuſtice of Northwales hath ben afore vſed and accuſtomed
in ſuch caſes. Item that if any goods
or cattalles be ſtollen by any perſon Stolle
or perſons, and ſolde in any faire or Solde
market, within the ſaide dominiõ of Chang
Wales, ỹ no ſuch ſale ſhall change ỹ pertie.
propertie therof frõ the owner of ỹ
ſame: but that he may lefully ceaſe
take and haue the ſame again, vpon
proofe therof made, the ſaide ſale not-
withſtanding. Item that no perſon
or perſons bargain or bye any ma- Bye e
ner of beaſt, or other quicke cattall, cattall
in any place within Wales, oute of
tye market or faire, onleſſe he can
bring for the ſufficient and credible
wytneſſe of the name of the perſon
what place, and time he bought the
ſame: vppon peyne and daunger of
ſuch punyſhement, and fine, as ſhal Fyne.
be ſet vpon him, by the ſaide preſidẽt
and counſayle, or any of the ſayde
Juſtices in his circuite, for the ſayd
offence and as he wyll therefore aũ-
ſwere at his farther perill. Item if
any goodes or cattelles bee ſtollen Stolle
within the limmits of any of the ſaid
ſhires in Wales, that then vppon Tract
ſuite therof had and made, the tract ped.
ſhalbe folowed from towneſhippe to
townſhip, or lordſhippe to lordſhip,
according to ỹ lawes & cuſtomes in
that behalf heretofore vſed in wales
vpon ſuch penaltie and daunger, as
heretofore hath bẽn accuſtomed.
Item that euery perſon that hath a-
ny landes or tenementes in fee ſim-
ple, or fee tayle, or for terme of hys
life, or for terme of any other mans
life beyng free hold, ſhal & may paſſe Inqſ
in al maner iuries and trials, aſwel Jurro
in caſe of felonie or murder, as in al
accions reall, perſonall and myxt,
whatſoeuer they be, attaint only ex-
cept. And alſo may be empanelled, &
inquire of al concelements, forcible
entries, and other cauſes of inquiry
for the kings maieſtie, albeit he may
not diſpende fourtye ſhillinges by pl.s.
yere. Sauing to euery man his law- Euic
full

full challēge for any other cause, according to the lawes of the realm of Englande. Item that no iurrour shall passe in attraint, onles he may dispend fourty shillings by the yere of fre state of freholde. Item the tenāts and resiantes in Wales, shall pay their tallage at the chaunge of their lordes in such places, and after such fourme as hath ben hertofore accustomed in Wales. Item that all the kynges subiectes and resiantes in Wales, shall find ẏ all parlements hereafter to be holden in Englande, knightes for the shires, and citezins and burgeses for cities & townes, to be named and chosen by auctority of the kings writ, vnder the great seale of Englāde, according to the acte in that case prouided: and shal be charged and chargeable, to al subsidies & other charges, to be graunted by the comōs of any of the said plements, & pay all other their rentes, fermes, customes and duties to the kinges highnes, as they haue bene accustomed heretofore, fines for redempcyons of sessions only accepted, which the kinges maiestie of his most gracious godnes and liberality, is contented and pleased to remitte, at the humble sute of his sayde louing subiects of his said dominion of wales. Item that the towne of Hauerforde west, shall after thende of thys present parlement for euer, synde one burges, for the said towne, at euery parlement after that time to bē holdē: And the charges of the same burges to bee alwayes borne by the maire, burgesses, and inhabitantes of the said towne and none other.

Item that the kinges maiestye shall haue all felons goodes and goodes of persons outlawed, waif, strayes, and al other forfeitures & escheates whatsoeuer they be, answered therof by ẏ bādes of the shiriues, sauing alwais the rightes & interestes of euery of his subiects hauing lawfull title to haue the same. Item that all errours and iugements, before any of ẏ said iustices at any time of the great sessiōs in plees realles or mixt, shall be redressed by writ of errour, to be sued out of the kings chauncery of Englāde, retournable before the kynges iustice of his benche in Englāde, as other writtes of errour be in Englād. And ẏ al errours in plees personall, shalbe reformed by billes, to be sued before the sayde president and counsaile of Wales, from time to time, as the party greued wyl sue for the same. And if in case the iugemēt be affirmed good, in any of the sayde writs of errour or billes, then there to make execucion, and al other proces therupon, as is vsed in the kings benche in Englande. And that the pursuantes in euery such writ of errour or bill, doe paye like fees therefore, as is vsed in Englande. Item that no execucion of any iudgement giuen or to bee gyuen in anye base court, be staied or deferred by reason of anye writ of false iudgement, but that execucion shall and may be had and made at all times before the reuersall of the sayd iudgement, the perfait of the said writ notwithstāding. And in case the said iugement happen after to be reuersed: then the partye pursuāt to be restored to all ẏ he hath lost by the sayde iudgement, according to the lawes of the realm. Item that all proces for vrgent and weyghty causes, shall be made and directed into Wales, by the specyall commaundement of ẏ chaunceller of Englande, for the time being, or any of the kynges counsaile in Englande, as heretofore hath been vsed. Any thing in thys acte to the cōtrary thereof notwithstandyng. Item that the towne of Bewdley, whych is within the parishe of Ribbisford, in the countie of Wigorn, & all the ground and foyle of the same town, shall from hencefoorth bee vnited an-

Errour.
Chancery of England.
Kings bench of England.
Presidēt.
Execucion
Stayed.
Reuersed.
Restored.
Proces for vrgent causes.

Worcestre. nered and made parcell of the coun-
tye of Wigorñ, and to be within the
hundred of Dodingtre. And that all
the inhabitantes of the sayde townes
and parishe, shal from hencefoorth be
attendant, and doe euery thing and
things, with the inhabitants of the
sayde hundred, as the same inhabi-
tantes be now bounde to doe, by ẏ
lawes of this realme of Englande.

Sauing. Sauing alwaies to the burges and
inhabitantes of the sayde towne of
Bewdley, all such liberties and frã-

Liberties. chises as they lawfully had and ex-
ercysed wiñ the same towne before
the making of this acte, in like ma-
ner & fourme, as though this act had
neuer ben had or made. Item ẏ the
lordshipp of Lanstiffin, Asterlois, &

Lanstiffan Asterloys Langham. Langham, and the mẽbres of ẏ same
& all manours, lands, tenements, &
other hereditamẽts in the same lord-
shippe, and the membres of the same
be from hencefoorth vnited annexed,
ioined named accepted & taken as pt
and parcell of the cõtie of Carmar-
thin, & reputed ioined vnited named
accepted and taken as part and par-
cel of the hundred of Derles in the
sayde countie of Carmarthin. And
that the tenantes and inhabitantes
of the said lordshipp and membres, be
attendant, and doe euery thyng and
thinges with the tenantes & inhaby-
tants of the said hundred of Derles
as the said inhabitãts now be bõde
to do accordyng to the lawes there v-

County court of Radnor sed. Item that ẏ cõty or shire court
of the countie of Radnore shal from
hencefoorth be holdẽ one time at new
Radnor, and one other time at Pre-
ston *Alternis vicibus*, and neuer from
hencefoorth to be kept holden at Ra-
ther Gowy: Any former acte or o-
ther thing to the contrarye thereof
notwithstandyng. Item it is &c. that ẏ
kinges most rotal maiestie, shal and
may at al times hereafter from time

Change &c. to time change, adde, aulter, order,
minisshe and refourme, all maner
of thynges afore rehersed, as to his
most excellent wisedome and discre-
cion shall be thought conuenient.

Make. And also to make lawes and ordy-
naunces for the common welth and
good quiet of hys sayde dompnion
of Wales, & his subiects of the same
from time to time, at hys maiesties
pleasure: Any thing conteyned in
this act, or in ẏ sayd act made for ẏ
shire ground of Wales, or any other
act or actes, thing or thinges, to the
contrary thereof heretofore made in
any wyse notwithstandyng. And al

Alters. such alteracions of the premisses, or
any part therof. And that all suche

Lawes. lawes and ordinances, to be hereaf-
ter made deuised and published by
auctoritie of this act by the kinges
maiestie in writing vnder his byghe
nes great seale, shall be of as good

Effect. strength vertue and effect, as if they
had ben had and made by auctoritie
of parlement. Item bee it &c. that
where the kinges maiestie that now
is, by his letters patentes, bearing

Lres pat. date ẏ first day of May, in ẏ. xxviii.
yere of his most prosperous raigne,
demysed and graunted to William
Webbe, the subsidie and sbage of al

Webbe. Subsidy. Clothes. wollen clothes, made or to be made
in the countie of Monmouth, and in
the. xii. shires in Wales, that is to
say, in the cõtie of Brekenok, Rad-
nor, Montgomerey, Caermerthyn,
Glamorgan, Pembroke, Cardigan
Angleley, Flint, Denbigh, Caer-
naruan and Merionneth, and in all
and singular townes and other pla-
ces, whatsoeuer they be, whithin the
precinct and limmittes of the sayde
counties, and els where within the
dominiõ of Wales: To haue and to
holde to the saide William Webbe,
and hys assignes for certaine yeres
yet enduring, that the said William
Webbe, his deputies and assignes,
shall haue from hencefoorth full po-
wer and auctoritie by force of thys
acte, to take for the sealing of euery

wollen

woollen cloth, hereafter to bee made in the said.xiii. shires, and els where within the said dominion of Wales as hereafter is declared, and none otherwise, ꝑ is to say for euery whole pece of frise. i. d. euery halfe pece of frise, ob. euery pece cotten & lyning, beyng. xxiii. yardes and vnder, ob. And for euery pece of ꝑ same, beyng aboue. xxiiii. yardes, one peny: of euery brode cloth one peny. Of euery pece of karsey, beyng. xviii. yardes and aboue, one peny: Of euery pece of karsey beyng vnder. xviii. yardes, ob. Prouided alwaies that this act, ne nothing therin conteined, extende not to charge any maner of persone or persones, beyng or that hereafter shal be inhabitant, in any of the said xiii. shires, or els where wythin the dominion of wales, for any clothes, frises, karseis, or lininges, made or hereafter to bee made and occuppyed within their houses, and not put to sale to any person or persons, but to their seruantes for theire wearyng. And further be it &c. ꝑ the saide Aulnager in wales, by himself or by his sufficient deputie or deputies shal in al thinges to his office appertaining do & be bounde to doe, and aunswere in euery case, lyke and accordyng as all and euery other Aulnager in the realme of England doe, or ought to do, accordyng to the lawes and statutes of the realme of England. And for the contrary doing or exercising of the saide office, shall in euery case & degree suffer, as by the said lawes and statutes is ordeined, established or enacted for Aulnagers vnder the lord treasourer of Englande for the time beyng. And furthermore the kynges maiestie is contented and pleased, notwithstanding the statute made in the. xviii. yere of his moste gracious raigne (ca. 26.) that where there shoulde be but. xii. shyres in wales, that the towne of Hauerford west, shall be a countie in it selfe, as it hath bene before this tyme vsed, at the will and pleasure of the kynges said maiestie: & that it shalbe separated from the countie of Pẽbroke, at the kinges said pleasure. And that the kinges high iustice of the said cõtie of Pembroke, shalbe high iustice of the said cõtie & town of Hauerford west, & shal have like power & auctoritie, to & for the ministracion of iustice, wyn the said countie & towne of Hauerford west, as is limited & appointed to the saide iustice to and for the administracion of iustice in the said countie of Pembroke. And that the Maire, shirif, bayliffes, and burgesses of the said countie and town of Hauerforde west, from tyme to tyme shalbe as wel attendant, and obey all preceptes and commaundementes of the president and cõsaile of our said soueraigne lord the king in his marches of Wales, as also shall be attendant to all preceptes, and proces awarded or directed by the saide high iustice, vnto the shirif of the saide county and town of Hauerforde west: and to make returne thereof. And the sayde shirife of the sayd county and towne, shal serue al preceptes and proces, directed from the saide hygh iustice, in like maner and fourme, as the shirife of the said countie of Pembroke is bounde to do, and accordyng to the effecte and purport of the kinges ordinaunces in that behalfe, had made and prouided. And that it shalbe lawfull vnto ꝑ said maire, shirife, bayliffes, and burgesses of the sayde countye and towne of Hauerford west afore sayd to vse and exercise all lefull liberties and grauntes by the kynges maiestie, or his noble progenitours, to the granted & confirmed at the kinges maiesties wyll and pleasure accordyng to the lawes of the realme of England, and not otherwise. And that the iudiciall seale of the sayde shires of Pẽbroke, Carmerthin, and

Iustice. Pembroke. Mayre &c. Attendant. Retorne. Shirifes. Proces. Mayre &c. Liberties. Seale.

Cardigan, be in the cuſtodie and kee-
ping of the kings hygh iuſtice there
for the time being, ſhall be vſed in ẏ
ſaide countie & townes of Hauerford
weſt, as the oꝛiginal & iudiciall ſeale
of the ſame towne & countie. And ẏ
Iuſtice. the ſaid iuſtice of the ſaide ſhyres of
Pembroke, Carmerden, and Car-
digan, ſhal haue like power & aucto-
ritie, by vertue of the kynges letters
to him made, as wel to do al and eue-
ry thing and things, concerning co-
mon iuſtyce to be miniſtred wythin
the ſayd town & coũty of Hauerford
weſt, as he hath in hys ſayde letters
patentes, within any of the ſayd ſhi-
res, of Pembroke, Carmerden, and
Cardigan. Pꝛouided alway ẏ thys
Hauerfoꝛde. article couching and concerning the
county and town of Hauerfoꝛd weſt
and all thinges therein conteyned,
ſhall ſtande and endure, but onely at
the kinges maieſtyes will and plea-
ſure, and none otherwiſe. Pꝛouided
alwayes that thys act, oꝛ any thyng
therin conteined ſhall not be pꝛeiu-
diciall noꝛ hurtfull to any perſon oꝛ
Bodies po- perſones, oꝛ bodies bolytike foꝛ oꝛ
litike. concerning any, landes, tenements,
Landes. rentes, ſeruices, bondemen, tolles,
oꝛ other hereditamẽts, but that they
and euery of them, their heires, ſuc-
ceſſours and aſſignes, & the heyꝛes,
ſucceſſours and aſſignes of euery of
Eaioy. them, ſhall haue, holde, and enioye
their landes, tenements, rentes, ſeꝛ-
uyces boundmẽ and other their he-
reditamentes, in ſuch like maner,
fourme & condicion as they had the
ſame before the making of this act, &
as if thys acte had neuer ben had ne
made. Pꝛouided alſo that thys act,
noꝛ anye thyng therein conteyned,
ſhall be hurtfull oꝛ pꝛeiudiciall to a-
ny perſon oꝛ perſons, foꝛ oꝛ concer-
Offices ning anye offyce oꝛ offyces, whych
they oꝛ any of thẽ haue by vertue of
any the kings letters patents, being
nowe in foꝛce before the making of
Fees. thys act, noꝛ to the fees of money, b-

ſed and accuſtomed to be payde foꝛ
the exerciſe of any ſuch offices: but ẏ
euery perſon and perſons, hauyng
ſuch offyces and fees, and their ſub-
ſtitutes and deputies, ſhal and may
haue and exerciſe their ſaid offyces,
as is limitted by this acte, & as they
mought haue done before the ma-
king of this act. And ſhall alſo haue
& perceiue all ſuch fees, foꝛ the exeꝛ-
cyſe of the ſayde offyces, in as large
and ample maner fourme and con-
dicion, as they myght afoꝛe the ma-
king of this acte, and as if thys acte
had neuer bẽ had ne made. Pꝛouided
alwayes that all landes, tenements, Landes.
and hereditaments within the ſaide
dominion of Wales, ſhall diſcende Diſcent.
to ẏ heires, accoꝛdyng to the courſe
of the common lawes of the realme Content.
of Englãde, accoꝛding to the tenour
and effect of thys act, and not to bee
vſed as Gauelkinde. Any thing con-
teined in theſe pꝛouiſions oꝛ anye of
them, to the contrarie therof notwi-
ſtãding. Pꝛouided alwates, ẏ thys
act ne anye clauſe, article, oꝛ thyng
therin cõteined, bee in any wiſe pꝛe-
iudycial oꝛ hurtful to George Blũt Blont
eſquier ſonne & heire of ſir Io. Blõt
knyght deceaſed, foꝛ oꝛ concerning ẏ
offices of ſtewardſhips of ẏ kynges Steiu-
loꝛdſhippes oꝛ manours of Bewde- ſhips.
ley and Cleburỹ, oꝛ any other office Office.
oꝛ offyces heretofoꝛe graunted on-
to the ſayde George Blount, by the
kinges letters patentes, ſealed vn-
der the great ſeale of Englande, foꝛ
terme of life of the ſame George, oꝛ
foꝛ oꝛ concerning any fees, wages, Fees.
rewardes, annuities, pꝛofits, cõmo-
dities, aduantages oꝛ emoluments
apperteining oꝛ belonging vnto the
ſaid offices oꝛ any of them: but that
the ſaid George, his deputie and de-
puties ſhall and may at all time and
tymes, duryng the life of the ſame
George, haue, hold, exerciſe, and en-
ioy the ſaid offices and euery of thẽ Enioy.
and alſo perceiue, leuie and take the
fees,

fees, wages rewardes, and all other profits and commodities, to ỹ same offices and euery of them, or to any of them belonging, or in any wyse appertaining, in as large and ample, maner, fourme, and condicion, to all intentes, constructiõs, & purposes, as though this act had neuer ben had or made: any thing before in this acte conteined to the contrarie notwithstãding. Prouided alwaies that al liberties, franchises and priuileges of the duchy of Lancastre or in any wise appertaining to ỹ same shalbe of the same force plight qualitie goodnes & condiciõ & may be vsed in as large & ample maner, as they were before the making of this acte, & as if this act had neuer ben had nor made: any thing in this act to ỹ contrary thereof notwithstanding. An. 34. H. 8. ca. 28.

33 That alwel your said spirituall, ecclesiastical subiects, lords marchers, now hauing lordships marchers, or lordshippes roial in wales aforesaide, & their successours, & the successours of euery of them, as also the heires & successours of the lords tẽporall marchers, that then were or now be, & the heires & successours of euery of them being, or whych hereafter shall be lordes marchers, within their lordeships marchers, & lordshippes roials, in the dominion, or principalitie of Wales shall haue & enioy to them, and to their heires, & successours, respectiuely, and seuerally for euer the moitie and half of euery forfeyture of all and euery common mayneprise recognisãce for the peas or apparãce forfeited by any of their tenãts, inhabiting wiñ any of their lordshippes marchers or lordeshippes roiall, & they to be paid the same moity or half, by the hãdes of ỹ shirife of the countie for the time being, after such fourme & forte, as the said lay or temporal lords marchers haue ben, or ought to haue ben paide the same by force of the said statute. (s. an. 27. H. 8. ca. 26. before. 28.) And further shall haue al such miles and profits of their tenants as the lords marchers, spirituall or tẽporal, respectiuely, or seuerally had, or vsed to haue at their first entry into their landes in times past, before the making of the said act or statute. And also shall haue hold, & kepe within ỹ precinct of their said lordshippes all such courtes baron, courts lete, and lawdaies, & all and euery thing and things to the same courts beloging and also shal haue within ỹ precinct of their said seueral lordships or law daies, all such waif, strayf, inlang-thefe, outfangthefe, treasure troues deodandes goods and cattels of fellons, & of persõs condemned or outlawed of fellony or murder, put in exigent for fellony or murder, and also all such wrecke de mer, wharfage and customes of straungers, as the lordes marchers spyrituall and tẽporal, respectiuely, and seuerally had & vsed in times past before the making of the said statute. An. 1. & 2. P. & M. ca. 15.

An. 27. H. 8. ca. 26. Wyllis. Profites. Courtes. Waifes &c.

Se Amende-	Frãchises. 20.
ment. 24.	Iurrour. 2.
Armour. 8.	Lãcaster. 5.
Certificat. 1.	Merchãts. 39. 49.
Chester. 3.	Mortmain. 1.
Clergy. 17	Moztuaries. 1.
Cozdiners. 12.	Officer & offices. 12.
Custome. 19.	Parlement. 19.
Custos rotulozum. 2.	Rents. 2.
Distresse. 7.	Sewers. 8.
Dzapzy. 2. 3. 4. 29. 47. 50. 52.	Staple. 11.
	Tithes. 10.
Enquestes. 1.	Treson. 5. 8.
Execucõ of stat. 3	Triall. 10.
Ergent. 6.	Vses. 9.
Felony. 6.	Warre. 5.

i ¶ Walsingham.

An. 35. H. 8. cap. 13. an acte was made wherby it was auctorized

that the demesne lands in Walsingham belonging to the late priorie there might be let by copy, and be copiholdes.

1 ¶ Wapping marshe.

A.35.H.8.cap.9. an acte was made concerning the partition of Wapping marshe.

¶ Warden of the Flete.

See Det.4. Shiriffes.25.

¶ Warden of Estmarsh and westmarshe.

See Horses.8. Marches.1.

¶ Warden of fine portes.

See Shipping.10.

1 ¶ Wardes.

SI autem heres alicuius talium fuerit infra etatem, dominus eius non habeat custodiam eius nec terre sue antequã homagium eius reperit. Et postquam talis heres fuerit in custodia cum ad etatem peruenerit scilicet. xxi. annoꝝ, habeat hereditatem suam sine relevio & sine fine: ita tamen quod si ipse (dum infra etatem fuerit) fiat miles: nihilominus terre remaneat in custodia dominorum suorum vsq; ad terminum predictum. Ma.car.ca.4.

Homage.

21. peres. Relief. Knight.

2 ¶ Heredes autem maritentur absque disparagacione. Magna car. Cap.7.

Disparage.

3 ¶ Si aliqui teneant de nobis par feodi firmam, vel per socagium, vel burgagiũ et de alio teneant terra p̃ seruitium militare, nos non habebimus custodiam heredis nec terre sue, que est de feodo alteruis occasione illius feodi firme vel socagij vel burgagij. Nec habebimus custodiã illius feodi firme vel socagij vel burgagij nisi ipsa feodi firma nobis debeat seruitium militare. Nos nõ habebimus custodiam heredis vel alicuius terre, quam tenet de aliquo alio per seruitiũ militare, occasione alicuius p̃rue seruantie, quam tenet de nobis per seruitium reddendũ nobis cultellos, sagittas vel huiusmodi. M̃ car.ca.28.

Prerogatiue. Fee ferme. Socage. Burgage. Knightes seruice.

4 ¶ De hered̃ per parentes vel per alios contra pacem vi abductis vel detentis seu maritatis ita p̃uisum est, quod quicunq; laicus qui inde conuictus fuerit, quod puerum aliquem sic tenuerit, abduxerit, seu maritauerit, reddat perdenti valorem maritagij: et p̃o delicto corpus eius capiatur & imprisonetur donec perdenti emendauerit delictum, si puer maritetur: et preterea donec domino regi satisfecerit p̃o transgr̃. Et hoc fiat de herede infra. xiiii. annos existẽti, de herede autem cum sit. xiiii. annorum vel vltra vsque ad plenam etatem, si se maritauerit sine licentia domini sui, vt ei auferat maritagium suum, & dñs eius offerat ei rationabile maritagium, vbi non disperagetur, dñs suus tunc teneat terram eius vltra terminum etatis sue scilicet. xxi. annorum per tñ temp̃ quod inde possit percipere duplicem valorem maritagij secundũ estimationem leg. hoim vel secũdũ quod ei p̃o eode maritagio p̃ius fuerit oblatum sine fraude et malicia, et secũdũ q̃ probari poterit in curia dñi regis. Mark.ca.6.

Heyres. Take. Marr. Valor. Magn. Imp. 14. pere. Marr. Disp. Veter. Disp. Lose. Accoũt. Patent. 14. pere.

5 ¶ De dominis qui maritauerint illos quos habent in custodia villanis vel alijs sicut burgens. vbi disperagantur, si talis heres fuerit infra xiiii. annos, & talis etatis q̃ consentire nõ poterit, tunc si parentes conquerantur de illo dño dñs ille amittat custodiã vsq; ad etatẽ heredis & omne commodũ q̃ inde perceptum fuerit conuertatur in commodum ipsi⁹ heredis, qui infra etatem est secundum dispositionem et p̃uisionem parẽtũ p̃opter dedecus ei factum. Si autẽ fuerit. xiiii. annorũ & vltra, quod consentire poterit et tali maritagio consencerit, nulla sequatur pena.

Si

Si quis heres cuiuscunq; fuerit etatis pro domino suo se noluerit maritare, non compellatur hoc facere, sed cum ad etatem peruenerit, det domino suo et satisfaciat ei de tanto quātū percipere posset ab aliquo p maritagio antequam terram suā recipiat, et hoc siue se voluerit maritare siue nō: quia maritagium eius, q infra etatē est de mero iure pertinet ad dominum feodi. Mark. ca. 7.

6 ¶ De his autem qui primogenitos et heredes suos infr' etat' existētes feoffare solent de hereditate sua, vt per hoc amitterēt domini feodorum custodias suas, prouisum est concordat, et concessum quod occasione huiusmodi feoffamenti nullus capitalis dominus amittat custodiam suam. De his insuper qui de terris suis quas tradere voluerint ad terminum annorum, vt per hoc dñi feodorum amittant custodias suas, falsa fingunt feoffamenta, continentia quod eis satisfactum est de summa seruicij in illis contenti vsque ad terminum alicuem. Ita qō si ad dictum terminum soluere teneantur huiusmodi feoffati summam aliquā ad valor tercarū illarum vel in multo excedētem vt sic post terminum illum terra eorum reuertatur ad ipsos vel ad heredes suos, eo quōd nemo eum pro tanto tenere curaret. Prouisum est, concordat et concessū vt per huiusmodi fraudē nullus capitalis dominus amittat custodiam suam: veruntamen non licebit eis huiusmodi feoffatss sine iudicio dissesire, sed breue habeāt de huiusmodi custodia sibi reddenda et per testes in cartis de huiusmodi feoffamento contētos vnacū aliis liberis et leg. hominibus de patria, et per quantitatem et valoten: et per quantitatem summe que inde reddi debeat post terminum, attingatur vtrū huiusmodi feoffamenta bona fide facta sunt an in fraudē ad auferendō capitale domini feodi custodiam suam. Si vero capitale dominī per iudiciū curie in huiusmodi casibus recuperauerint custodiam suam salua sit nihilominus huiusmodi feoffatis actio sua quo ad terminum suū ad feodū recuperandō quā inde habuerint cum heredes ad legittimam etatem peruenerint. Et si aliquis capitales dñi feoffatos aliquos maliciose implacitauerint fingentes casum iſtū maxime vbi feoffamenta legittime et bona fide facta fuerint, tunc adiudicentur feoffatis dāna sua et misse sue quas fuerint occasione predicti placiti, et ipsi actores per misericordiam grauiter puniantur. Mark. ca. 7.

7 ¶ In placito vero communi de custodijs si ad magnā districtionē non venerint deforciatores, tunc bis vel ter iteretur breue predictū ad terminos, quibus fieri poterit infra medietatem anni sequent. Ita quod singulis vicibꝫ legatur breue in pleno cōmitati prius inuentus fuer deforciator, et ibi publice denūcietur, vt veniat ad diem sibi prefixum: quod si ipse ertūc se subtraxerit: ita quod infra medietatē anni predicti responsū non venerit: nec vic. eum inuenire possit: p quod corpus suum habere non possit corā iustic. ad respondendō sedm legē et consuetudinē regni tunc tanquam rebellius et se sufficiari non permittens, amittat scilicet huiusmodi custodie sua sibi alias actione sua, si forte ius habet ad eand. In casibꝫ autē vbi custodie pertinent ad custod heredē infra etatem existētium, et vbi custodes petunt custodiam, que accidit heredi vel tanquam pertinent ad eorum hereditatem, non amittant huiusmodi heredes infra etatem existētes hereditatem suam per negligentiam vel rebellionem suorum custodū, sicut in casu predicto: sed currat ler communis eodem modo quo prius currere consueuit. Mark. cap. 8.

8 ¶ Prouisum est quod si terra que tenētur in socagio, sit in custodia parentum heredū, eo quod heres infra etatem

R. coner. Feoffees. Lordes. Dam. Right of ward. Proces. Proclam. Rebell. Judgement. ward. Hey. e. Negligence. Socage.

Issues. Account Expenses. Harry

Parentes.

Waste.

Destruction

Exceptions. Reasons.

Parties Gardens

Forfeture of mariage. 2. Value.

withdraw. Value mariagii.

etatem exiterit: custos illi vastū facere non possunt: nec benditionē: nec aliquam destruccionem de hereditate illa: sed saluo eam custodiant ad opus dicti heredis: ita quod cū ad legitimā etatem peruenerint sibi respondeant de exitibus dicte hereditatis per legalem computationem: saluis ipsis custodibus rationabilibus misis suis: nec etiā possunt dicti custodes maritagium dicti heredis dare vel vendere, nisi ad commodū dicti heredis: sed parentes propinquiores, qui huiusmodi custodiam habuerint a tali tempore illo, a quo breuia non conceduntur implacitādi huiusmodi custodias, habeant ad commodū heredis vt predictum est, sine vasto vel exilio vel destructione faciendo. Mark. cap. 18.

9 ¶ En droit des terres des heyres deyns age queux sont en le garō lours seygnours, purueu est qui les gardeins les gardent & lour sustenēt sans distruccion faire en tout rien, & q̄ de tiels maners de gardes soit fait en toutes poinctz solonc̄ ceo que est cōtenue en le grande chartre des fraūchises fait en temps le Roy H. piere le roy, que ore est. Et qui illint sont vse de ceo mes, et per meisme le maner soyent gardes les archeuesques, euesques, abbeis, esglises, et dignities en temps de vacation. W. primo. cap. 22.

10 ¶ Des heires marie deyns age sauns le gree de lour gardeins auāt que ils eyent passes lage de. xiiii. ans soyt fait solonc̄ ceo qui est contenue en le purueyaunce de Merton. Et de ceux queux serront maries sauns le gree de lour gardeins, et puis que ils aueront passes lage de. xiiii. ans, le gardeine est le double value de sō mariage solonc̄ la tenure de meisme la purueiaunce. Mes si ceo ceux queux aueront fait crete le mariage, rendent le droyt value del mariage al gardeyn pour le tresp̄as, et taleme deyns le Roy eyt les amendes solonc̄ meisme le purueyaunce, de celuy que le auera fait crete. Et des heyres femels, puis que ils auront accomplis lage de. xiiii. ans, & le seignour a que le mariage appent celes ne voudra marier: mes pur couetyse de la tre les voudra tenir dismaryes: Purueu est que le seignour ne puisse auer ne tenir p̄ anchetson del maryage les terres a les tiels heires femals oultre deux ās apres la terme des auauntdites xiiii. ans. Et si le seignour deyns les deux ans ne les marier, doncques eient ils acciō de recouerer lour heritage quitement sās rens dons pur le gard ou pur le mariage. Et si els par malice ou par malueis counseil ne se voillent pur lour chief seignours marie ou els ne soyent disperages qui les sūes teignent la terre et la heritage tesques al age del male, cestassauoir de. xxi. ans et oultre tosques ils eyent p̄ises le value del maryage. W. 1. cap. 2.

14. yeres. Women. 16. yeres. Not mar. Disparag. 21. yeres Value. Mariage.

11 ¶ In casu quo alicui minori discendatur hereditas ex parte patris que tenuit de vno domino, et ex parte matris que tenuit de alio domino, ibitatio huiusce exiterit de maritagio huiusmodi minoris ad quem de duobus dominis pertineat, cōcordatum est quod ille dominus de cetero habeat maritagium, de quo antecessor suus p̄ius fuit feoffatus, non habito respectu ad seruum nec ad quarsitatem ten̄, sed solummodo ad ātiquitus feoffamentum per seruitium militare. W. 2. ca. 17.

Mariage Rauyshm.

12 ¶ De pueris masculis siue femellis, quorum maritagium ad aliquē pertineat, raptis et abductis, si ille qui rapuit non habens ius in maritagio, licet postmodū rectitudinem puerum non maritat, vel de maritagio satisfecerit, puniatur tñ p̄ro transgr̄ per p̄sonam duorum annorum. Et si no restituerit, vel heredem possit annos nubiles maritauerit, et de maritagio satisfacere non poterit, abiuret regnum, vel habeat perpetuam p̄sonam.

Imp̄nt. Harry Abiure.

sonam. Et super hoc habeat querens tale breue. Si. A. fecerit te securū. &c. tunc ponat per vad. &c. B. quod sit coram iustic. nostris. &c. ostens. quare talem heredē infra etatē existen̄, cuius maritagium ad ipsum pertinet, tali loci inuent rapuit et abduxit contra voluntatem ipsius. A. et contra pacem. &c. Et si heres sit in eodem com̄, tunc addatur ista clausula. Et diligenter inquiras, vbi ille heres sit in ballina tua, ipsum vbicunque inuenī fuerit capias et saluo et secure custodias, ita quod eum habeas coram predictis iustic. nostris ad predictum terminum, ad reddendū cui predictorum. A. et. B. reddi debeat. Et fiat secta versus ptem, de qua queritur, quousque per districtionē venerit, si habeat per quod distringi poterit, vel per contumaciam si non sit sufficiabilis exigatur et vtlagetur Si forte huiusmodi heres ducatur et transferatur in alium com̄, tunc vic. illius com̄ fiat tale br̄e sub hac forma. Questus est nobis. A. quod. B. super talem heredem infra etatem et in custodia sua existen̄, tali loco, in com̄ tali rapuit, & de commitatu illo ad talem locum in comitatu tuo abduxit, contra voluntatem ipsius. A. et contra pacem. &c. Et ideo tibi precipimus, quod predictum heredem, vbicunque eum in ballina tua inuen. re poteris capias et saluo et secure eum custodias, ita quod eum habeas coram iusticiariis nostri. &c. tali die, quem idem. A. habet versus predictum. B. ad reddendum cui de iure reddi debeat. Et si heres antequam inuentri poterit, vel antēꝙ restituatur querenti, obierit, nihilominus procedat placitum inter eos, quousque terminetur cui restitui deberet, si superstes fuisset, nec excusabitur, aut alienabitur ille, qui iniuste rapuit huiusmodi heredē de pena supradicta per mortem heredis, cuius extitit male fidei possessor dum vixit. Et si querens obierit ante placitum terminatum, si ius ei competebat ratione proprij feodi sui, resummoneat loquela ad sectam heredū querentis, & procedat placitum debito ordine. Si vero per aliam titulum competat ei ius, sicut titulo donationis, venditionis aut alio huiusmodi titulo, tūc resummoneat loquela ad sectam executorum querentis, et procedat placitum, vt predictum est. Eodem modo si moriatur pars defendens antequam placit terminetur vel heres restituatur procedat placitum per resūn. inter querentem vel eius heredē seu executores, et executores defendentis vel eius heredes si executores non sufficiant, quo ad satisfactionē de valore maritagij secundum quod in alijs statutis continetur, sed non quo ad penam prisone, quia quis pro alieno facto non est puniendus. Eodē modo cū pendeat placitū inter partes de custodia terre vel heredis vel vtriusꝙ per cēe breue, qđ incipit. Precipe tali. &c. ꝙ reddat. &c. fiat resummonitio inter heredes et executores querentis, & similiter heredes aut executores defen..entis, si mors alteram partem preueniat āte placitum terminatū. Et cum peruenitur ad magnam districtionē, det terminus infra quē tres com̄ teneāt ad min̄ in quorū quolibet com̄ fiat publica proclamacio ꝙ delinquentes veniat ad bāc̄ ad diem in breui contentum respōsurus querenti, ad quē diem si nō venerit, et proclamacio sic semel secundo et tertio testificat fuerit, procedatur ad iudiciū pro querente, saluo iure defendent̄, si postmodū inde loqui voluerit. Eodē modo fiat in breue de transgr̄, cū quis q̄ritur se eiectum fuisse de hmōdi custodiis. W. 2. ca. 36.

13 ¶ Dominus rex habebit custodiam omnium terrarum eorum, qui de ipso tenēt in capite p̄ seruicīū militare, de quibus ipsi tenentes fuerunt seisit̄ in dominico suo vt de feodo die quo obierunt de quocunqꝫ tenuerint per huiusmodi seruicium, dū tñ ipsi tenue-

Reliefs. Heyre. Granny. Reliefs. Executours. Proces. Def. Reliefs. Executours Impryll. Reliefs. Dayes. Proclam. Eiectment of ward. Prerogative Chiefe.

tenuerint de rege aliquo teñ ab antiquo de coꝛona vsq; ad legitimam etatem heredis, exceptis feod archiepiscopi Cantuar, episcopi Dunolm inter Tine et Tese, feod coñ et boꝛanum de marchia de terris i marchia. vbi bꝛeuia domini regis non currũt. Et vnde predicti archiepiscopus episcopus coñ et baroñ habeant huiusmodi custodiam, licet alibi tenuerũt de rege. Prerogatiua regis. ca. 1.

Bishops.

Mariage. Prerogatiue.

14 ¶Itẽ rex habebit maritagium hered infra etatem et in custodia sua erit̃ siue terre hered coꝛũden. sint ab antiquo de coꝛona, siue de eschaetis, que sunt in manu domini regis, siue habuerint maritagium ratione custodie terrarũ dominoꝛum coꝛundẽ heredum. nullo habito respectu ad priꝰ feoffamenti licet de aliis tenuerint. Prerogatiua regis. ca. 2.

Prioritie.

15 ¶Si mulier ante moꝛtem antecessoꝛis sui, qui de rege tenet in capite, ante annos nubiles maritata fuerit, tunc rex habebit custodiã coꝛporis illius mulieris vsq; ad etatem, quod consentire possit, et tunc eligat ipsa vtrũ malueri. habere vtrũ illũ, cui prius maritata fuerit, vel aliũ, quẽ rex ei obtulerit. Prerogatiua regis. Cap. 6.

Prerogatiue. Woman. Mariage.

Relefe.

16 ¶Est ascauoir, que la ou relief serra doñ, illonques appent gards, et econuerso. Et ceux queux teignñ en serianty daler ouc le roy en sõ hoste, la appent garõ et relief. Et ceux q̃ux teignsunt en petit serjantie, come de poꝛter escu ou launce en le hoost le roy ou de poꝛter ou de carier, la ne gist point garõ ne mariage ne relefe. Ne frank fok mañ ne doñ a garõ ne relief, mes il doblera sa rent apres la moꝛt son aunc. solonq; ceo quil purr̃ payer̃ son Seignour, et que il ne sopt ouster mesure greue, oꝛe est a dire de la nature de garõ auer. Deux mañs des bres sont de garõ auer, vn est ou teñt est tenꝰ p seruice de chiual, lauꝛ est, quant vn home tient dũ aut teñt en socage, la garõ de la terre, qui est

Grand serianty. Petyserianty

Relief.

Socage.

17 ¶Apres la moꝛt de chescun qui tient du roy en chief, q̃ les eschetours facent seisir en la main l roy les tres come appent, sans wast fait̃ en maisons, bois, parkes, viuers, et auꝛs p̃oꝛcions, qui puissẽt eschetr, au damage al heir, et hastiuement apres le diem clausit extremũ a luy liuere le faire retourner p bon et veritable ertent en la chauncellarie apres quel retourne si troue sopt q̃ leire sopt dens age, et les proscheyns amys le dit heire as queux heritage ne poit descẽdre, deignent et se offerent apzendre les dits terres rendent l value au roy tanq; al age leire, si auant come auters voillent rendre, sans fraude, per accoꝛde enter le chaũceller et treasoꝛer etent commission a garder l̃ tres suisditz p bon et sufficiant seurte tãq; al age

ten. p seruice de chiual appent au chief seignour et le mariage, et doit illint estre marie, quil ne sopt disperage, cest e le grant chiual boet, et si il sõ lage de celuy heire de. xxi. ans, la garõ del heire q̃ tient en socage, si la terre ouit heritage descẽdra de part la mier, adonq̃s appent a plus pcheyn parent de part le pzier et econuerso. Et en trops maners puiss hõe poꝛter bꝛief de garõ auer. Vn maner est quãt hõe dit garõ de la terre et del heire, et ceo est le cas, quãt vn home tiẽt vn mañ de vn auter p fee de chiual, et le tenãt se selle mour, donq̃s poet l cheif seignour, sil soit deforze, oũer la garõ de la terre et del heire celuy, et auera la garde et l mariage. Vn aut mañ est, quãt hõe est enfeff. dũ berge de terre dũ hõe, et dũ aut dũ carue de terre, le second seignour ne puiss mye poꝛter bꝛief de garde auer de la terre ne del heire, quar la garõ appent a celuy de que il fuiss pzimes enfeffe. La tierce mañ est, la ou vn home ad en sa mañ terre en noisme de garõ, et il nad mye le heire adonques purra il poꝛt bꝛief a demander le heire sans la terre. Stat de wardis et releuijs edit. An. 28. E. 1.

3. writte. Mariage. Socage. Chirp. Bodyes

Eschete. Eschetours Deple. wast. Office.

Retorn.

Proclam. Leale. Suert. wast.

al age les dits heires, & a respõdre au roy de la value. Et nest pas lentencion le roy ꝑ cest estatut il soit forclos dauoir accion de wast deuers tielr gardeins & fermers si come luy et ces auncestors ont ew deuaunt ces heures. Et que les heires quãd ils biendront a lour age eient lour accion ꝑ brief de wast deuers tielr gardeins & fermers. An. 14. E. 3. ca. 13.

18 Multeres eriãtis etatis quatuordecim annorum tempore mortis antecessorũ suorũ, absq; questione seu difficultate habeãt liberacionem terrarum & tenementorum suorum sibi descensorũ, quia sic ler ilti terre bult quod tunc ipse haberent. An. 39. H. 6. ca. 2.

19 An. 14. E. 4. ca. 1. it was enacted that they that than should go ouer with the kyng in hys warres might make feffementes and alienatiõs of their landes, and might make theyr willes, and the feffees and executour to haue the warde and mariage of ỹ heire. &c.

20 An. 4. H. 7. ca. 17. the statut of Marlebrigde concerning colusion of wardes is confirmed, & it is enacted that the lorde of cestuy que vse no will declared. &c. shall haue a writ of right of ward for the body & the land & the heire of cestuy que vse beyng at full age at the death of his auncestor shall pay relief, and the heire of cestuy ñ vse shall haue lyke accion of wast, as if the auncestor had died seised, & if the lord be barred in hys writte of warde, the defendaunt shall recouer damages.

21 An. 4. H. 7. ca. 4. it was enacted that they that were or should bee in the kynges wages in Bryttaine might make feffementes & willes, & the feffees or executours to haue the warde and mariage of the heire. &c.

22 An. 7. H. 7. ca. 2. it was enacted that they that thã should go ouer with the kyng in hys warres myght make feoffementes and alienations of theyr lands, and might make their willes, and the feffees to receyue the profites of the landes for a certaine time, sauing to the king the mariage of theyr heyres, and that their heires should sue no lyuery, but haue a lycence. &c. & couenantes of mariage to be good, and serlauntes at armes to lose their fees that went not with the king.

23 An. 3. H. 8. ca. 4. & An. 14. H. 8. ca. 14. it was enacted ỹ they that thã should go with ỹ king in his warres myght alien theyr landes, without paieng fines for alienacion and that theyr heyres within age should be in warde to the feffees or executors. &c. Soudiers. warre. Alienacion. Fyne.

24 The kyng. &c. ordeyneth, maketh, establisheth, and erecteth a certayne court, commonly to be called for euer the court of the kynges wardes, whyche court by the auctoritie aforesayde, continually and for euer shalbe a courte of recorde, and shall haue one seale to bee engrauen and made after suche fourme, fashion, and maner as shall be appointed by the kinges highnesse, and shal remaine and bee ordered as hereafter shalbe declared. And also bee it. &c. that there shalbe one certaine person to be named & assigned by the kinges highnes, his heyres and successours, whiche shall bee mayster of the same courte, and shalbe chiefe and principall officer of the same courte, and shalbe called maister of the wardes, and shall haue the kepyng of the said seale, to be assigned for the said court Also be it. &c. that there shall bee one persone to be learned in the lawes of this lande, to be named and assigned by the kinges highnes, which shalbe called the kynges atturney of ỹ sayd courte, and shall be the seconde officer of the same court. Also be it. &c. that there shalbe one person to be named & assigned by the kynges hyghnes, whiche shalbe called the kynges receyuour generall of the landes of his Court. Record. Seale. Maister. Seale. Attorney. Receiuer.

his wardes, and shalbe the thirde officer of the same courte. Also be it. &c that there shalbe two persones to bee named by the kynge highnes, which
2. Auditours. shalbe called the auditours of ỹ ladies of his graces wardes and shalbe called ỹ fourth officer of ỹ same court.
Also be it. &c. that there shall be two
2. clerkes: clerkes to be named and assygned by the kynges highnes, to bee clerkes of the said court, whiche shall make all indentures, bargaines and leases to be made and graunted of the kynges wardes landes, recorde al apparances, and make all ordinarye processe and entrees out and from the same court. Also be it. &c. that there shalbe one other person to be named and assigned by the kinges highnes, which
Messenger. shalbe the messeger of the said court, an other person to bee named and assigned by the kinges highnes, which shall be called the husher of the same court, which messenger and husher, and eyther of them, shall haue suche and lyke profites and aduauntages,
Usher. as the messenger and husher of the kynges duchy chaumbre at Westm haue and perceiue. Also the said master of the kynges wardes, whiche shalbe appointed by the kynges highnes, shall take a corporall othe afore
Otha. the lorde Chauncellour of Englād, for the tyme beyng, after the tenour ensuyng. Ye shall sweare, that ye well and truely shall serue the kyng in the office of the maister of ỹ kings wardes, and shall minister equal iustice to ryche and poore, to the best of
Justice. your cunning, wyt, and power, and
Procure. that ye shall diligently procure all thinges which may honestly & iustly be to the kynges aduantage and profyte, and to the augmentacion of the rightes & prerogatiues of his crowne
Seale. and truely vse the kynges seale appointed to your office, and also
Endeuour. endeuour your selfe to the vttermoste of your power, to se the kyng truely & iustly aunswered yerely of all suchs rentes, reuenues, issues, and profits which shall or may arise, growe, or be due to the king in your office, and from time to time deliuer with spede suche as shall haue to do afore you. And that ye shal not take nor receiue of any person any gifte or reward in any case or matter depending before you, or wherein the kinges highnes shall be partie, whereby anye preiudice, losse, hynderance, or dissherison shal grow or bee to the kinges highnes, so helpe you god & al saints. Also the said attorney shall take a corporall othe before the sayd maister of ỹ wardes, accordyng to the tenor ensuing. Ye shal swere, that ye wel and truely shal serue ỹ king as his attorney, in al courts, for & cōcerning ant matter or cause that shal concerne or touch the possessiōs & hereditaments lymitted to the surueye & gouernance of this court, & procure the kinges profit therof: & that ye shall truly coūsel the king & the maister of this court in al thinges cōcerning the same, to the best of your cūning, wit & power, & with all spede & diligence frō tyme to time at the calling of the said maister ye shal endeuor your selfe for the hearing & determinacion indifferently of such matters & causes as shall depend before the sayde maister. And ỹ ye shall not take any gift or rewarde in any matter or cause depending in the same court, or els where, wherin the kinge shalbe partie, where by the kynges maiestie shalbe hurted, hynbered or disherited, & further you shal do to your power, wit, & cūning, al & euery thyng that shall appertayne to your office, so helpe you god and all saintes. Also the sayde receiuour generall shall take a corporall othe before the said maister of the said court accordyng to the tenor ensuing. Ye shall swere, that ye shal wel & truely serue the king our souerain lord and his people in the office of the general receiuor of this court. And ye shal reasonably

Profits
Reward
Othe.
Truely
Procure
Counsell
Endeuor
Reward
Othe
True

sonably & honestly peure the kinges profit, & do right to all maner of people pore & rich, in those thinges which touche your office. And the kynges receipt of his money, you shal truely kepe, dispende, paye & deliuer, & true declaracion and accompt therof shal make frō time to time wythout anye cōcelemēt according to this act made for the establishmēt of this court. And further shall doe euery thyng that of right apperteineth to your office, so helpe you god and all saintes. Also the sayde auditours shall take a corporall othe before the sayde maister, after the tenour ensuyng. Ye shall swere, that ye truely shall serue the king in your office, and true alowance make to euery persone, whiche shalbe accomptant before you, and you shall not take nor receiue of pore nor ryche any gift or rewarde in any matter or cause dependyng or to bee discussed in the same courte, but such as shalbe ordinarie appertepning to your office, whereby the kyng shall be hurted, hyndred, or disherited, and ye shal do al and euery thyng, which shalbe appertepnyng to your office so helpe you god and all sayntes. Also all perticuler auditours, that shal belong and be appointed to the sayde court, shall take a like corporal othe before the said maister of the wards. Ye shal swere, as is before in ỹ nexte article. Also al pticular receyuours appointed by the said maister, attur-nay, receiuour general, & auditours or three or two of them, whereof the maister to be one, to receiue anye reuenues & profites within the surueye of the same court, shall take a corporal othe before the said maister of the wardes after the tenour ensuing. Ye shall swere, that ye truely shall serue the king in your office, and nothyng conceale, but true accompte make of all such reuenues, rēte, sōms of money and other pfits, wherw̄ ye shall be lawfully charged by reasō of your office: ye shall make no peticion nor aske allowance but suche as shall be good, iust, true, and reasonable, and also truely content and paye to the kyng all suche summes of money as shall come to your handes: & ye shall do all and euery thyng and thynges, which ye ought to do by reasō of your office, according to the fourme and effect of thys acte, so helpe you god & all saintes. Also the sayde clerkes of the cōsel of the said court and euery of them shal take a corporall othe before the saide maister, after the tenor ensuing. Ye shall swere, that ye shal well & truely serue the kyng in your offices of clerkes of the cōsel of this court, and true ye dooe and execute all and euerye thyng and thynges, whiche ye ought to doe by reason of your office, according to the forme and effect of this act so helpe you god and all saintes. Also that all surueyours and feodaryes, that shall be appointed by the said maister, atturney receiuour general, and auditours of the said court or three or two of them, wherof the maister to be one, shall take a corporall othe before the saide maister. Ye shall swere. &c. vt in primo articulo precedente. Also be it. &c. that al wardes, which the kinges highnes now is or hereafter shall be intitled to haue with their manours lāde, tenemētes, rents, remainders reuersions, seruices, and al other hereditamētes, what so euer they be, as well in possession as in reuercion, & all reuenues, tlues, and profytes of the same, & euery part therof, for the tyme the same shalbe or ought to bee in the kinges possession, shalbe in the order, surueye, and gouernance of ỹ sayde courte and the ministers of the same, in maner & fourme as by thys act is declared and limitted. Also be it. &c. that the sayde maister of the wardes, attourney, receyuour, generall, and auditours, or three of them wherof the sayde maister shalbe one,

Allowaūce. Pay. Clerke. Othe. Surueyours. Feodaries. Othe. Landes. Reuennes. Surueye.

for

Graunt. for the tyme being, shall haue auctoritie to make sale and graunt of the kynges wardes, & of euery of thē frō time to time, & of suche part and porcion of the landes in possession and reuersion or any of thē during ỹ minoritie & none age of the same ward, that shalbe so solde or graunted, and as long as the same landes or reuersion shall remaine or be in ỹ kinges handes, as they shall thynke moste conuenient. The same sale & graunt to passe by the kynges byll assygned, whiche byll assigned shalbe warrāt sufficiente to the Chauncellour of Englād for the tyme beyng, to make forth the kynges letters patentes vnder the great seale of Englād, accordyng to the tenoure of the same byll, payeng for the same all and singuler like fees for seales and writtinges, as heretofore hath bē vsed and accustomed to bee payde for the same in the Chauncerye, & to the signet and priuie seale, and to euery of thē. Also be it. &c. ỹ the said maister of the wards for the time being, with thaduise of ỹ sayd atturney & receiuour generall, or one of them shall haue auctoritie, without the kynges byll assigned to make wodsales to the kynges vse of all vnderwoddes, vppon anye of the kynges wardes, lādes being lawfully in the kinges possessiō, and to take and appoint timber for the necessary reparations of all the castelles, manours, landes, tenementes, & parkes of the sayde wardes, & shal haue also lyke power & auctoritie in the kynges name, to make leases during the minoritie of the sayde wardes: and further as is aboue written by their discrecions of al and singuler lordshipps manours, lādes, and tenementes remaynyng in the kynges handes and possessyon, belongyng to the sayde wardes and euerye parcell thereof: yeloyng to the kynges highnesse, his heires and successours, suche rentes, as by the sayde maister of ỹ wardes, atturney, receiuour general and auditours, or thre of them, wherof the said maister to be one, shalbe thought conuenient by their discrecions and suruey. Also be it. &c. that the sayde maister of the wardes for the tyme beyng, shall haue auctho̅itie by this acte, to make and appoint al and singuler particuler receyuours, feodaries & surueiours in euerye shire, and also fees for the executyng of ỹ same, vnder the seale of the same offyce, in such wise as the same officers may be alwayes remouable at the discrecio̅ of the said court. Also be it. &c. that ỹ sayde maister of the wardes for the tyme beyng, shall haue auctoritie by this act, to make allowance likewise of the costes of all cōmissioners, particuler receiuours, surueyours, auditours, coūsailours, & feodaries, and euerye of them, by hys byll assigned, which byll shalbe warrant sufficient to the auditours, belongyng to the same offyce, to make due allowance of the same. Also be it. &c. that ỹ sayd maister of the wardes in all places, & the sayd atturney, receiuour general & auditours, or two of thē in the said court, the said maister being absent, shall haue power & auctoritie to take obligacions to the kinges vse of euery particuler receiuour, which shall be assigned for the said court, & of his seuerties, for sure payment of hys receiptes. And also to take obligacions to the kinges vse, aswell of euery fermour, bailiffe, reue, or other accomptantes for the true payment of theyr receiptes, & of euerye person & persōs whiche shalbe indetted to the kynges highnes for anye arrerages of his or theyr receiptes, fermes, or charges, as of any other person or persons for any other cause or matter cōcerning the premisses, determinable within ỹ same court. And ỹ all such obligacions & writtinges obligatory, of what sūme so euer they be, shalbe of ỹ same strength, vertue, force, qualitie, and effect

Will assigned. warrant.

Fees patents.

without bill assigned. Wood sales

Timber. Reparations

Leases.

Rentes.

Partic. receiu. Feoda. Surue. Fees

Allow. Costes

Oblig. Recei.

Suer. Oblig.

Ferm. Accom.

Oblig.

effect, to all intentes & purposes, as writynges obligatorye heretofore made by any lay person by auctorite of the statute of the staple, been or ought to be. And ẏ vppon certificate hereafter to be made into the kynges chaūcery of any such writinges obligatory, to be takē for such payments like proces & execucions shalbe thervpon had & made against any person spiritual or tēporal, as hathe ben accustomed to be made against any lay person, vpō certificat of writings obligatory, of the said statute of the staple. Also ẏ the said maister of ẏ wards for ẏ time being shall haue ful power & auctorite to awarde vnder ẏ seale to be appointed to the said court in ẏ kings name, such processe & precepts with reasonable peins to bee therin limitted, as be now cōmonly vsed in the court of the kynges duchy chambre of Lancaster, being at Westm, against euery persō or persons what so euer they be, for & concerninge the interesse, ryght & title of the kynges maiesty, his heyres and successours, of, in, or for anye wardes, landes, tenements, rentes, accōpt, receite, services, or other cause in any wise touchinge or cōcerning any thig appointed to the order of the sayde courte, or any part therof, for & on the behalfe of our sayd soueraigne lorde the king or of or for any dette risyng or growinge by occasiō of the same. Also be it &c. ẏ the said atturney, receiuour generall, & auditours, shall diligently frō time to time attende vpō the sayd maister in the said court: for the hearing & orderinge of matters & causes in ẏ same court, for the tyme of foure termes of the yere vsually kept for ẏ lawe at Westm, & procure with all diligence, ẏ all rentes, fermes, pfits, casualties, emprowmentes, & other emolumentes of the wardes, mariages, ideottes, & of al manours, lādes, tenements, & hereditamētes, being in the suruey & gouernance of the sayde court, shalbe truly & iustly payde & aunswered to the saide receiuour generall of the sayd court, to the vse of ẏ kinges highnes, without cōcealynge any part therof. And shall also cause & procure proces to be made againste such as shall be indetted to the kynges highnes & their sueties, of & for any part therof from time to time as the time & case shall require without any delay. And be it &c. ẏ the saide clerkes particuler receiuours, auditours, surueyours, messenger, and bulher, & euery of thē, shall vppon reasonable warning giue at al times and places from time to time attendāce vpō the saide maister for the time being, for ẏ due execution and expedicion of the premisses without delay, vpon suche peynes as shalbe assessed by ẏ kynges maiestie, vpon informacion therof geuen by the said maister to his highnesse. Also be it &c. that if anye of the saide officers appointed for the same court, do conceile or withdrawe wyllingly any rentes, reuenues, casualties or other profites, fallyng, growing or commynge to the kynge, by the minoritie of any of his graces wards or by reason of anye other thinge appointed by this act of the said courte: that then the offycers so offendinge, shall lose to the king our soueraigne lorde the double value of the thyng so concealed or withdrawen. Also be it &c. that the auditours generall of ẏ wardes landes, & euery of them for ẏ time being, shall haue auctorite to examine the accomptes of all particuler accōptāts, taken by any particuler auditor or auditors, vpō any part of the wardes landes, ideotes lādes, & of other thinges appointed by this act to the order of the saide court, & to alowe & disalowe all ẏ shalbe reasonable within the sayd accomptes, as largely as to the sayde maister of ẏ wardes, atturney, receiuour general & auditours, or thre of them, wherof the sayd maister to be one, shall bee

Iustly paid.
Proces.
Clerkes.
Officers.
Attend.
Conceile.
withdrawe.
Forf.
Auditour.
Allow and disallow.

thought expedient & necessary. And ỹ euery of the said particuler accomptantes for the yere to bee ended at the feaste of saint Michael the archangel perely for euer, shall make & fynyshe his accompt, & certifie the same into the sayd courte before the first day of February next after the same feaste ensuing, and within three monethes nert after the sayde accomptaunt, to make full payment to the receiuour general of the sayd court, of all such summes of money as shall appeare to be due to the king by ỹ same accopte. Also be it, &c. ỹ the said receiuour generall for the tyme beyng, shall haue auctorytie by this act, to geue his acquitance of & for such money and obligacions as he shall receiue of them to the kynges vse, for the wardes lãdes, ideotes landes, & other thinges appointed to the sayd court. And that his saide acquitance shalbe frõ hencefoorth sufficient acquitãce & discharge aswel for the discharge of the parties against ỹ kinges highnes, his heires & successours, for paiment of so much money as also to the auditour for the tyme being for making due allowãce of the same. Also be it. &c. ỹ the sayde receiuour general, before the. xx. day of March nert after the feaste of saint Michaell tharchangell, shall perely declare truly his hole accompt to the said maister of the wardes, attorney & to one or both of the said auditours generall, of the wardes lãdes, which maister atturney, & one or bothe of ỹ said auditours, shal by this act haue auctorytye to take and determine ỹ same accompt before the laste daye of July nert ensuing, vpon whiche determinacion of accõpt, the said receiuour generall, within one monethe nert ensuing the determinacion of ỹ same accõpte, shall truly contente & pay to the kinges vse, all suche sũmes of money as shall appeare to bee due to the kinges highnes, & vnpayde by põ the same accompte. After such determinacion, the sayd auditour shall ingrosse the same into parchement, & the same so engrossed shall retourne into the office of the wardes before ỹ laste day of February nert after the determinacõ of the same accompte, there to remayne as the kynges recordes. Also be it. &c. that the partyculer auditours and other offycers, councellours, and mynysters of the same court for the tyme beynge, shall perely parceiue & take by the handes, of the sayde receiuour general, particuler receiuours, and all other officers and ministers accomptaunt, all and singuler suche diettes, rewardes, profytes, and commodities, as well for theyr attendaunce vpon the sayd maister for the tyme beyng, and for makinge of bookes, declarations, and balues, as for other matters, coũselles and causes, of, for, and concerning the sayde court, and also for expences, costes, and charges of the said auditours and particuler receyuours and euery of thẽ perely ryding their seuerall circuites and limitacyon, in as ample & large maner and fourme, as to the sayd maister of the wardes, attourney, receiuour general, & auditours, or thre of thẽ (whereof the said maister to bee one) shall bee thought cõuentẽt to be appointed by their discrecions. Also be it. &c. that the said generall receiuour frõ tyme to tyme vpon his accoũte, shall bee allowed aswell of such fees as shalbe ỹ mitted vnto hym for ỹ exercise of his office, as of and for all suche sommes of money as he shall paye to any patentee or patentees of anye office fee or annuitie, that shalbe graunted or geue vnder the seale of the said court and also of all such money as he shall pay to any other person or persõs by vertue of the kinges warrant or byll assigned. And also of all suche sõmes of money as he shalbe commaunded to paye by anye byll assigned or subscribed by the hãd of the saide maister

Yerely accoũt
Certifie.
Payment.
Receiuour.
Acquitans.
Discharge.
Receiuour.
Account.
Determine.
Pay.
Engr
Retor
Office
Dyet
Rewa
Pro
Charg
Receiuer.
Allow
Fees.
Annu
warra
Bill

for

for the time being, vppon such consi-
derations as shalbe thought conue-
nient by his discrecion, aswell for the
finding and exhibicion of the kinges
wardes in his graces custody, as of
or for any other cause, thing, or mat-
ter concerning the saide courte of the
wardes what soeuer it shalbe. And
that the said auditours, takynge ac-
comptes of the saide receiuour gene-
rall, and of any of the sayd particuler
receiuours, shall haue power & auc-
toritie to alowe to the said receiuour
general the premisses and euery part
of them. And also to alowe to euery
particuler receiuour, and other ac-
cõptantes aswell their fees, wages, &
al other such sõmes of money as they
or any of thẽ shal pay, of, for, in, and
about any buildings or reparacyons
of the wardes landes to be made vpõ
any warrant to be directed from the
said court, as al other honest petici-
ons and alowances, in as large and
ample maner as the said maister of ẏ
wardes atturney and auditours, or
two of thẽ, wherof the said maister to
be one, shall thinke moste expedient.
Also be it. &c. that al maner of pcesse
that shalbe made out of the kinges ex-
cheker, to or against anye persõ or ẏ-
sons, for any fermes, rentes, issues,
or profits cõcerning the premisses or
any part therof, or anye other thing
limitted in this acte to bee in the sur-
uey, order, and gouernance of ẏ saide
court and the ministers thereof, shall
be clerely voide, and of none effect to
all intentes and purposes. Also be it.
&c. that the money, and obligacions
taken for money by the said maister,
for the sale of the kynges wardes, &
other thinges appointed by this acte
to the order of the said court, and also
the money and obligacions takẽ for
money by the said receiuour generall
for the kinges rentes, & for widowes
fines for their licence to marry, and
other casualties of the wardes landes,
ideottes landes, issues, profites, and
debtes, yerely growing to the kings,
highnesse by reason of the premisses,
shalbe yerely payed and deliuered to
the handes of the Treasourer of the
kinges chambre, for the time beinge
or els where, to whome it shal please
the kinges highnes, his heires or suc-
cessours to geue auctoritie by cõmis-
sion vnder his great seale, to receyue
the same. And that a byll subscribed
with the hande of the sayde treasorer
or other cõmissioner, shalbe a suffici-
ent acquitãce & discharge to ẏ maister
and receiuor, vpõ all & euery paimẽt
by them to be made, & also to the audi-
tours there for the alowaunce of the
same. And that the same maister and
receiuour generall, shall once in the
yere declare vnto the kinges maiesty
ẏ profits & estate of the sayde offyce.
Also be it &c. ẏ the sayde maister and
officers of the saide courte shall take
suche and like fees for ẏ seales & wri-
tynges to be made and graunted out
of the sayde court, at the suyt of the
parties, as they now vse to take, that
is to saye: For the fees of all procesle
at the suit of the partyes vnder the
priuy seale of the sayd court. ii. s. di. ỏ.
And for the fees of al commissioners
directed out at the suite of the ptyes.
ii. s. di. ỏ. And for recording of al ap-
paraunces. iiii. ỏ. & no moze. Also be
it. &c. ẏ the said maister by thaduise of
the said atturney, receiuour generall
& auditours or thze of thẽ, wherof the
sayde maister to bee one of them, shal
haue auctority by this act, to suruey
al ẏ kings widowes, & to treate com-
mõ & conclude aswel wt̃ al & euerye of
the kinges widowes ẏ now bee or ẏ
herafter shalbe, & that haue marred
themselues without ẏ kynges licẽce,
or that herafter shall happẽ to mary
themselues without the kynges ly-
cenc, for theyr reasonable fynes to be
made to the kinges vse, and to tare
and assesse the same by theyr dyscrecy-
on accozding to the statut of Prero-
gatiua regis (Ca. 4. *which is in women, 2.*)

Delinered Treasourer

Bill subscri-bed.

Discharge.

Declare to the king.

Fees.

Suruey. widowes.

Fynes.

ỹ same tymes to be paid to ỹ receiuor
general of ỹ wardes landes, as the
same may appere yerly in his accõpt
Also be it. &c. ỹ the said master, by the
aduise of the saide atturney receiuor
generall & auditors, or thre of them,
shal haue auctority by this act to sur
Surney. uey gouerne & order all & singular y-
Order. deots & natural fooles now beyng in
Idiots. ỹ kings hãds, or ỹ herafter shal come
Fooles. & be in ỹ kinges handes. And also to
Manours &c. surucy & order all ỹ manors, landes,
tenementes & other hereditamentes
what so euer now being in ỹ kynges
handes, or in the handes of anye o-
ther person or persones to theyr v-
ses, or to the vse of any of them, that
hereafter shal come & be in ỹ kings
handes his heires and successours in
the ryght of anye of them by reason
of his graces prerogatiue roial. And
also by thaduise of the saide atturney
receiuour general and auditours or
Let. thre or two of them, to let and set the
manours landes, and tenementes, to
the kynges vse for the time of ỹ kings
interest, for suche rent and fyne, as
by their discrecyon shall bee thought
Fynding convenient. The fyndynge and ke-
ping of the said persons their wiues
and children, and the reparacions of
their houses & lãds alway to be consi
dred in ỹ doing therof ỹ same rentes
& fynes reserued to ỹ kinges grace to
Payd. be paid always to ỹ hãdes of ỹ recei-
uor generall of ỹ wardes landes for
ỹ time beinge, as ỹ same may appere
in his accompt, and be recorded in ỹ
courte of the wardes. Also be it. &c.
Master. that the maister of the kynges lyue-
Liuery ryes shall passe no liuery with anye
person or persons that bee or ỹ haue
ben or herafter shal be ỹ kigs wards
vnto suche tyme they shall receyue
Knowledge. knowledge from the court of ỹ kings
wardes, what case thaccomptantes
tenaunts & fermours of the wardes
landes stand in with ỹ kinges hygh-
nes and what suertye & order is take
therfore, and for the rates to ỹ kings
vse. And that euery warde hauinge
his liuerye, shall within syre mo-
nethes next after ỹ liuerye had bring Liuery
the same liuerie to the auditours of 6. mont
the wardes for the time beinge, or to
one of them, to haue the same there
inrolled for the discharge of ỹ lands Enroll
agaynste the kynges highnes accor-
dynge to the tenour of the sayde lyue-
ry, and shall pay for the inrollement
therof suche reasonable sume of mo-
ney, as shalbe appointed by the sayd
master of ỹ wardes, so ỹ it excede not
ỹ sume of. x. s. Also be it. &c. ỹ al & eue
ry pso & persõs, to whom the kynges
highnes shal grant the custodye and Grant
wardship of any of his graces wards
shall vpõ his bil assigned thereof sue
furth his patent wtin. iiii. monethes, Paten
nert after ỹ assignemẽt of the said bil, 4. mon
or els ỹ same bil & the effect therof to
be vterly voyd & of no force. Also bee
it. &c. that the general receiuour and Receiu
chief auditours of the sayd court for Audit
ỹ time being, shal yerely parceiue &
take aswel by ỹ hãds of ỹ general re Receipt
ceiuour, as by ỹ hãds of al & singular
particular receiuors, & al other offy-
ces & ministers accõptant within the
surucy of the said court for the tyme
beinge, al & singular such summes of
money for such like dyettes, rewards Dyets
pfites and commodities, aswell for Rewa
their attendance vpon the sayd court Profit
and for makyng & wrytyng of bokes,
declaracions, and values, as for o-
ther matters and causes of, for or cõ-
cerning the sayd court and also for
their expẽces, costes, and charges of
the same general receiuour and audi
tours and euery of them for the tyme
beyng, yerely riding theyr seuerall
circuites and lymyttes, in as large &
ample maner and fourme, as shall
be appoynted by the sayde maister of
the wardes and atturney of the sayd
court by their discrecions. And that
the sayd auditours for the time being
shall haue power and auctority yere-
ly frõ tyme to tyme, to allow ỹ same. Allow

And

And also be it &c. ꝑ as many accoũts of the kinges wardes landes, ideots landes, fynes for marpages of wydowes and licences for thesame, as ben clerely accoũted and not returned into the kynges escheker, and also as many other accomptes of the wardes landes, ideotes landes fines for maryng of widowes, and licẽces for thesame, as been not yet fully accompted and engrossed shall bee engrossed & returned wtin thyee yeares nert cõming, into ꝑ office of ꝑ wards there to remaine as the kynges recordes. And ꝑ the kinges byghnesse. surueiors generall of his graces lãds & auditors of his graces wardes lãds and euery of them, shall be therof discharged againste the kinges maiesty of and for the returne of thesame accõptes into his graces escheker. Anye act, statute, or ordinaunce hertofore made to the cõtrary in any wise notwithstanding. And it is. &c. that the sayde mayster of the wardes for the tyme beinge, shall haue auctority by this act, with the aduise of the attorney & recepuour generall of thesame court, or one of thẽ, to cal at al tymes before them into the office of the wardes by the processe of the same court, al & euery persõ and persones, which is or hath ben the kings warde intrudyng or enterynge into or vpon his or their landes, or vppon anye part therof, after his or their full age of.xxi. yeares, and before that he or they haue sued, and obtayned liuery, or ouster le mayne for thesame, oute of the kynges hands, vnder his great seale, aswel to make answer for hys or their intrusion vppon the kynges possession, as to make payment to ꝑ kinges receiuour generall of ꝑ same office, as al suche rentes, issues, and profytes by hym or them take at any tyme, after his or theyr sayde ful age of.xxi. yeres, and before liuerye sued for ꝑ same out of the kings handes in fourme aforesayde. And be it. &c. that if any person or persons, called by the kings pces of ꝑ same court to appere at Westm in ꝑ same court within the term at a certain day to him prefixed in ꝑ pces to appere, & haue day geuen in court, to make answer to ꝑ matters against him obiected in thesame court, on ꝑ kings behalf, departs the court, before answere made, & attorney put into the court. wt assẽt of the court for ꝑ pseuting ꝑ matter wyth effect, shall forfayt to ꝑ kinges grace his heyrs & successors, suche fyne as shalb. set vpõ him for his cõtempte & offẽce in ꝑ behalf, as the said maister attorney & receiuour general or two of thẽ shal thik cõuenit by their discrecions to be leuied of his lãds & tenements, goodes, & cattalles to ꝑ kings vse. Prouided alway & be it enacted by thauctority aforesayd, that John Peryn whiche by the kynges letters patentes hath ben heretofore & nowe is auditour of his grades wards lãds shal continue and be one of the two auditours in this act before mencyoned during the terme of his natural lyfe: Any thynge contayned in thys act to the contrarie in any wyse notwithstanding. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 46.

Appeare. Departe. Fyne. Auditour. Maister. United Courtes of wardes. Liueries Maister. Officers.

25 ¶ That the office of the maister or maisters of the liueries, wt the circumstances therof, shalbe vnited annexed and knit vnto ꝑ sayde court of the kings wards. And ꝑ the auctority & office to cõpounde for anye liueries, with the procedinges therin shalbe from hencefoorthe in the rule power and gouernance of the sayde court in maner and fourme hereafter declared, any lawe, custome, patent, grant, or vsage hertofore had or vsed to the cõtrary notwithstanding. And ꝑ the maister of the kinges wardes for ꝑ time being, which is the chyefe and principal head-officer of ꝑ same courte shall from hencefoorth for euer be maister of the kinges wardes, and of the liueries, and that all other officers and ministers appointed, or hereafter

to be appointed in the same courte of the kinges wardes, by auctority of ỹ statute made of the erection of ỹ same court. (5. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 46. before. 24.) shall be called officers & mynysters of the kynges courte of his wardes & liueryes. And be it. &c. that ỹ kynges said highnes, his heirs & successours from time to tyme, shall make, name and appoynt one officer and mynyster of & in the said court, which shal be called the surueyour of the kinges liueries, and shalbe the second person of the same courte. And that ỹ attorney of the kinges wardes for ỹ tyme being, which by the said former act. of the sayde court of ỹ kings wardes was appoynted to bee the second parson of the sayde court, shall frō henceforth for euer stand and bee the thyrd persō of the said court of the kynges wardes and liueries. And al other officers & mynysters of ỹ saide courte to be placed as is mynyted in ỹ same former acte. And further be it. &c. ỹ the kings highnes his heirs and successors may frō tyme to tyme, make, name, and appoynt an apt person to be clark of the sayde liueries, whiche shal make al indentures, cedules, obligaciōs & writings of bargains hereafter to be made and graunted for any liueries, & that one part of ỹ said indentures, & cedules, or other wrytynges indented, necessarye for the same, shall remain with the pty or parties, and shalbe sealed wt the seale of the said maister of the wardes & liueries, and of the said surueyour of the said liueryes. And that the same indentures obligacyons & the accōptes to be made vppon the same, and euery of them from henceforth shalbe taken ordered and vsed, and also bee of the same force strength & effect, to all intentes and purposes, as the obligacions indētures and accōptes be & ought to be by the said former acte. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 46. before. 24) And that euery suche persō, which in fourme aforesaid shalbe appointed to bee surueyour of the said liueries, shall take a corporall othe afore the said master of the kings wards & liueries for the time beyng, after the tenor ensuinge.

Surueyour.

Attorney.

Officers. Placed

Clerke. Wrytynges Indentures

Seale.

Indentures Obligacions. Accountes.

Force.

Othe.

Ye shal swere that ye well and truely serue our souerayne Lord the kynge, in the office of surueyour of his graces liueries, and shall minister equal iustice to riche & poore to the beste of your power wyt and knowledge, & that you shall diligently procure all thinges which may honestly & iustly be to the kinges auantage & profyt and to thaugmētacion of the ryghte & prerogatiue of his graces crown, & from tyme to tyme deliuer with spede suche as shal haue to doe afore you, & that you shall not take ne receiue of any person or persons any gift or reward in any case or matter depēding or to depende in the sayde court of the kinges warde, wherin ỹ kings hyghnes shalbe party, by reason whereof any prejudice, losse hinderāce or dyspleasurē shall or may grow to ỹ kings highnes his heires or successours, so helpe you God and all sainctes. And bee it. &c. that the sayde clarke of the sayde liueryes shall take a corporall othe afore ỹ said master of ỹ wardes and liueries for the tyme being: after the tenour hereafter ensuing. Ye shal swere that you shall well and truly serue the kynge our souereine Lorde in your office of clark of the liueryes and truely doe and execute without delay fraude or coupne all and euerye thynge and thynges, whyche you ought to doe by reason of your said office, accordynge to the fourme and effect of thys present acte so help you God and all saynctes. And that all liueryes, whiche hereafter shalbe sued out of the kynges graces hāde hys heyres and successours, and out of the handes of any of them, of anye castelles, honours, manors, landes, tenementes, rentes, reuercyons, remaynders, or other hereditamets,

Othe.

Liuery.

what

what so euer they bee shal be in ȳ or-
der saruay and gouernaunce of the
sayde court of the kinges wardes and
liueries & of ȳ ministers of the same.
And be it &c. ȳ no person or persones
hauing landes or tenementes aboue
the yerely value of fyue poūdes, shall
haue or sue anye liuery before inqui-
sicio or office found before ȳ escheto
or other commissioner or commissy-
oners, by vertue of the kings writ or
cōmissiō to be directed out of ȳ kings
chancery or other courtes hauinge
auctority to make suche writs or cō-
missions for suing of liueries, whi.h
writtes or commyssyons shall not
passe out of the chācery or any other
courtes, but by a warrant or byll to
bee assigned and subscrybed wyth the
hāds & names of the sayde master sur-
ueyour atturney and recepuour or
three two, or one of them, to be dyrec-
ted and deliuered to the chauncellor
of Englande, or to any other chaun-
cellour or offycer, hauinge power to
award suche writs. And if ȳ landes &
tenementes, wherof any inquisicion
is to bee had by vertue of anye suche
writte or cōmission, excede the yere-
ly value of. v. li. that then such as sue
for suche writs or commissions, shall
pay for the seale and writing thereof
suche fees as hath bene accustomed.
And yf the sayde landes & tenementes
wherof anye suche inquisicions and
offices is to be founde by vertue of a-
ny suche writ or commission, excede
not the sayd yerely value of. v. li. thē
suche as shal sue for suche writtes or
commissions, shall pay for the seale
of euery of them. vi. d. & for the wry-
tynge. vi. pens, and not aboue. And
it is also. &c. ȳ all inquisycyons and
offyces to be found by vertue of anye
suche writtes or cōmissiōs, shall bee
returned by therchetours or cōmys-
sioners, to whō suche writtes or com-
missions shalbe directed, into ȳ sayd
chauncery or into suche other courts
from whence suche writtes or com-
missyons were awarded, in such ma-
ner & forme, and vppon suche payines
as is limyted by the lawes & statutes
of the realme in suche cases. And that
the clarkes of the pety bag shall re- Pety bagge
cepue suche offyces, & make a trans- Recene office
cript therof from tyme to tyme to the Transcript
sayde maister of the wardes and ly-
ueries, in like maner and fourme as
they are bounden and haue ben accu-
stomed to do into the kynge escheker Escheker.
and vpon suche paynes as bee lymp-
ted and appointed by ȳ laws and sta-
tutes of the realme in such cases. And
it is. &c. that the sayde mayster of the Maister.
wardes and liueries, & the surueyor
attourney and generall receiuour
of the said courte, or. iii. of thē, wher-
of the sayde mayster or surueyour to
bee one, shal haue power and auc tho-
rity by vertue of this prest act, after
suche offices and inquisicions found
as is afore sayde, to couenant, and in Couenant
dent with euery person and persons Indent.
for his and their liuery of the castels Liuery.
manors lordships lands tenementes
and hereditamentes cōprised or not
comprised in such offices, & to make
end set the rate and price for ȳ same, Rate.
and to appoint and stall the dayes of Stataapes
payment ther of by obligacion or ob- Obligacion.
ligacions to be taken for the same to
the king our souerain lord. Whyche
obligaciō and obligacions so made,
and euery of them, shall bee good and
effectual in the lawe, and shall bee of
like auctority and strength as obly- Strength.
gacions to be taken by auctority of
the same court of ȳ kings wardes be
of, by vertue of the sayde former acte.
And that al and singular byllis for Will.
any speciall or generall liuery to bee Speciall li-
sued assigned by the hands of ȳ sayd uerey.
maister, surueyour atturney recey-
uour or three of them, wherof ȳ sayde
maister or surueyour to be one, shall
be a good & sufficyent warrāt aswel warrant
to the chauncellour of Englande, as
to the chancellour of the Duchye of
Lancaster, and to al other chauncel-

Yyy. iii. lours

Liueries.

lours and offices ꝛ, hauing power to paſſe liueries vnder any of ỹ kynges ſeales, for the making out, ſealinge ꝛ deliuery of any liueries accordinge to the tenour, purporte and effecte of ſuche billes, with other clauſes of courſe neceſſary for ỹ ſame, any law or cuſtome to the contrary hereof not withſtanding. Prouided alway ꝛ bee it. ꝛc. ỹ the lorde priuy ſeale, the lorde great chamberlain, ỹ kynges chiefe ꝛ principall ſecretaries, the maiſter of ỹ rolles, ꝛ the kynges clarkes of ỹ ſignet, ꝛ priuy ſeale, the clarkes of ỹ petty bag, and all ꝛ euery other officer ꝛ officers and clarkes in the chaunce-ry or els where in any other courtes where ſuch liueries ſhall paſſe, ſhall haue ꝛ be payde all ſuche theyr fees, as hath ben accuſtomed, all whiche fees ſhalbe receiued and payd by the handes of the clarkes of ỹ petty bag, yf the liuery bee ſued in the chaunce-ry, or by other clarkes, by whoſe hãds liueries ſhalbe writẽ in other courts any thing in this act to the contrary therof not wſtanding. And it is ꝛc. ỹ euery perſõ ꝛ perſõs frõ hencefoorth may ſue at their pleaſure a generall liuerye for any manours lands tene-mentes rentes reuerſiõs remainders or other hereditamentes, wherof the clere yerelye value ſhal not exceede. xx li. after office therof by writ or com-miſſion foũd returned and certifyed as is aforeſayd. Prouided al wayes ỹ no ſuche liuery ſhall paſſe or be ſued wout a bill or warrant to be firſt ob-tayned for ỹ ſame frõ the ſade maiſter of the wardes ꝛ liueryes, ꝛ the ſaid ſurueyour atturney ꝛ generall receiu-our or thre of them, ꝛ ſigned ꝛ ſub-ſcribed with the names ꝛ handes of ỹ ſayd maiſter, ſurueyour atturney ꝛ generall receiuour or thre of them as is aforeſayd. And it is. ꝛc. that if the manours lands tenementes or here-ditamentes, wherof a generall liuery may be ſued by auctority of this act, exceede the clere yerely value of. v. li. ỹ

Lord priuy ſeale. ꝛc. Officers

Fees. Payde.

Generall li-uery.

xx li. a yere.

Warrant.

Generall liuery. Exceede. v. li.

then ſuche as ſhall ſue and haue ſuch generall liuery for anye manours, landes, tenements or hereditaments exceding the clere yerely value of. v. li. ſhal pay for the ſeale therof. xx. s. iiii. d. and all other ſuche fees as her-toforе in ſuch caſes hath ben accuſto-med, in, and vpõ the ſuing of any ge-neral liueries. And if the landes, te-nements and hereditaments wher-of any ſuch general liueries ſhalbe ſu-ed, exceede not the clere yerely value of. v. li. ỹ then euery perſon ꝛ perſons ſuing for any general liuery for any landes tenements, rentes, reuerſiõs, remainders or other hereditaments, not exceding the clere yerely value of v. li. ſhall pay for ſuche fees as hereaf-ter foloweth and none other. That is to ſay, for the ſeale of euery ſuche liuery, twelue pens. And to ỹ clarks of the petty bag for the writynge and enrollyng therof. xx. d. And for ỹ re-ſpyte of homage in the hanapar. viii. d. And to the Lorde great chamber-layn. xx. d. And to the mayſter of the rolles. xx. d. And to the clarke of the liueries for the warrant and enrol-lynge of the liuery. xx. d. And be it ꝛc. that no perſon or perſones ſhall pay in the kynges eſcheker or any o-ther courts for the reſpite of homage of or for any manours, landes, tene-mentes or hereditamentes, wherof ỹ clere yerely value exceedeth not. v. li. aboue. viii. d. And for the entryngee therof and warrant of atturney a-boue. viii. d. And that ỹ value of ſuche manours, landes, tenements, and he-reditamentes not exceedyng ỹ yerely value of. xx. li. ſhalbe take as it is ỹ-mitted in the offices founden therof, except by the examinacion and certi-ficate of the ſayd maiſter of ỹ wards and liueries and the ſayde ſurueyor atturney and general receiuor or iii. of them as is aforeſayd it ſhall other wyſe appeare and be declared in anye of the kynges courtes. And it is. ꝛc. that yf the ſayde ſurueyour of the

Fees.

Not. viii.

Gener. uery.

Fees.

Eſche. Reſpite homage

Fees.

Wate.

Surue.

lyue-

liueries, or the clarke of the same, doe willingly withdraw or conceale any recorde or profite, that shoulde come or growe to the kynges maiestye his heyres or successours, by reason of the same, that the he or they so offending shall loose to the kyng our soueraigne Lorde his heirs and successours the double value of the thig so conceled or withdrawen, the same to be leuyed and recouered agaynste such personnes so offendinge vppon an informacion therof to be made by the partie greued, and the same duely pued in ꝑ same court of ꝑ wardes and liueries. And also be it. &c. that the saide maister for the tyme beyng shall haue power and auctorittie to take recognisaunces of al and euery person and personnes, that shall be called into the court of the wardes & liueryes, to aunswere to anye matter alledged agaynst them in ꝑ sayde court, to make their dailye apparãce in the sayde court to aunswere to such matter as to them then & there from tyme to tyme shal be alledged. And that al such recognisaunces, of what summe so euer they be, shal bee as good and effectuall in the lawe to al intentes and purposes, as recognisaunces taken in the kinges hygh court of chancery or elswhere before any iudge of record wtin this realm. And that ꝑ saide maister for the time beyng, with the aduise of the courte, or of such number of the same, as thẽ shalbe present, so that they be two besides the sayd maister, shall haue ful power and auctoritye to moderate such recognisaunces, as be or shalbe there forfayted, and to set fines for ꝑ same to the kings vse, vnder ꝑ sũmes contained in the said recognisances: The same fines to bee leuyed by like proces of Scire facias, as by the statute made in the .xxvii. yere of our soueraigne lord the kynges raygne, is giuen to the chancellour of the court of augmentacion of the reuenues of his graces crowne. And that the said maister for the time beinge, with the aduise aforesaide, shal haue power & auctoritie to commit to warde, anye person or persons for his or their disobedience contempt or other offence made or to be made, triable within ꝑ kinges said court of the wardes and liueries, and vpon the saide matters ordered or decreed there, to deliuer them from prison, and to cancel and make voide al recognisances and obligacions taken or hereafter to be taken in the same courte to the kynges vse, when & as oft̃ as the sayd maister, with thaduise of the sayd court or three of them, shall se and perceiue the matters and causes, for ꝑ which any such recognisaunce or obligacion hath or hereafter shall happen to be taken, to bee finished & ended, and the kinges grace his heires or successours or ꝑ ptie therupõ satisfyed wout any other warrant for the same. And be it &c. ꝑ al & euery such heire heirs, which hereafter shalbe in case to sue liuery, where ꝑ landes and tenementes of the saide heire or heires excede not the yerely value of. b. li. ꝑ then euery such heire shal lawfully sue forth his generall liuery by warrant to be made and had from ꝑ said court of the kinges wardes & liueries as aforesaid, although there be none other inquisiciõ or inquisicions therof thẽ had ne certified, & that this act shalbe warrant sufficient aswel to ꝑ chancellour of England, chancellor of the duchy of Lancaster, and to all other chauncellours and officers of the kynges courts, hauing power to passe liueries vnder any the kynges seales, for the makyng out sealynge and deliuery of any liueryes according to the tenour, purport & effecte of such billes, with other clauses of course necessary for ꝑ same, taking for the fees of euery such liuery, as is before expressed for the fees of generall liueries not excedynge the yerely va-

Maister. To impris. Deliuer. Cancell Make voide. Heyre. Liuery. b.li. Generall liuery. Inquisicions Warrant. Passe liueries Fees.

lue

lue of.v.li. as though ỹ ſame liuerye lower made and ſued forth vpõ an office foũd by vertue of the kings writ anye law heretofore made or other thing in this preſent act to the contrary notwithſtanding. And be it alſo. &c. ỹ al & euery perſon and perſons, to whõ the kings highnes ſhal graũt any liuery in fourme aforeſaid, to be ſued vpõ his bil aſſigned therof with ỹ kings moſt gracious hãd, or w̃ the handes of the officers of his graces court of the wardes and liueries, as before is expreſſed, ſue forth his patẽt w̃in thre monethes next after the aſſignemẽt of the ſaide bill, or els the ſame bil and theffect therof to be vterly voyd and of none effect. Prouided alwayes and bee it. &c. that the clarkes of the pety bagge in the chauncery ſhal not bee cõpelled to certify any trãſcript of any office into ỹ kigs eſcheker, but twiſe in the yeare, that is to ſaye: They ſhal certifye ỹ trãſcriptes of al offices founden and returned into the chauncery betwene Eaſter and ſaint Michael the archãgel yerely in the terme of. S. Michael. And the tranſcriptes of al offyces founden and returned into the ſayde chancerye betwene Myghelmas and Eaſter, they ſhal certify into ỹ ſayde eſcheker yerely in ỹ terme of Eaſter, and not otherwiſe, any thing cõtayned in this ſtatute, or in anye other ſtatute heretofore made to the contrary thereof notwithſtandinge. Prouyded alwayes, that thys acte nor any thynge therein contayned, ſhall in any wyſe extend to be preiudiciall or hurtful to any royalties, liberties franchiſes, priuileges, preeminẽces, and iuriſdiccions, of the countye palantine, and duchy of Lancaſter, or of any of thẽ, but that the ſame royalties, liberties, franchiſes, priuileges preeminences, and iuriſdicciõs and euery of thẽ, ſhall ſtill continue and remayne to the county palãtine and duchy of Lancaſter, as fully plenarly and holy as they dyd before ỹ making of this act, any thing in ỹ ſame act contayned to the contrarye notwithſtanding. An. 33. H. 8. ca. 22.

Liuery.
Bill aſſigned
Patent 3. monthes.
Voyde.
Pety bagge Certifye.
Tranſcript Eſcheker.
Liberties.
Lancaſter.

Se Ayde of the kyng. 3.
Auouſon. 1.
Courtes. 1. 2. 3.
Dower. 3.
Eſcheker. 1.
Eſchetors. 4. 15.
Felony. 8. 9.
Limitation. 4.
Liuery et oulter le mayn. 1.
Mord. 1.
Mortmayn. 4.
Oier & termin. 4.
Partition. 2.
Patentes. 5.
Proſchein amy. 1.
Reſidens. 5.
Tenure. 2.
Vſes. 9.
Wales. 6.
Waſt. 1.
Willes. 2. 5.
Women. 4.

Twaren.

Se forefet. 19. 20.

Twarres.

Se Aliens. 2. 3.
Forfeit. 11.
Marchants almoſt in all.
Offices and offi-cers. 13.
Silke and ſilke-women in al.
Staple almoſt in all.

Twarranty.

SI home alien tenement, que il tiẽt par la ley dengleterre, ſon fitz ne ſoyt pas forbarre par le fayt cõ piere, de qui nul heritage luy deſcend a demander & recouerer ỹ brief de mortdanc. de la ſeiſin ſa miere, tout face l'charter ſon piere mencion, que luy & ſes heirez ſount tenus a l'garr. Et ſi heritage luy deſcend de part ſon piere, dõques ſoit il forclos de le value del heritage que luy eſt deſcendus. Et ſi en tyel cas apres la mort ſon piere heritage luy ſoit deſcendus par meſme le piere, donques auera le tenaunt vers luy recouery de la ſeiſin ſa miẽ par brief de iugement, qui iſſera hors de roles des iuſtyces, denaunt queux le plee fuit pled a reſoñ, ſon garrantie, ſicome auaunt ad eſſe fait en auters caſes, ou le garrantie vient en court et dit, qui riens ne luy eſt deſcend de luy, par que fayt il eſt bouche, et en meſme la mañ eyt liſ-

Voyde.
Allarg.
Reſon.
Nothing

ſue

sue le fitz recouer par brief de cosinage apel a bef apel. Ensemt et en mesme le maner ne soit l' heir la femme apres la mort le pere et la mere barr de accion a demaunder l' heritage sa miere par brief dentre, que son piere en temps sa miere altena, dount nul fine nest leue en court le roy. Glouc. capit.3.

Se Age.4. Aide of the king. 1.2.3. Discontinuance of proces.1. Dower.3. Pesne.1. Particion.3. Purueyours.5. Sewers.10. Voucher in all.

Warranty of charters.

Se Voucher.2.

Warrant of atturney.

Se Atturney.15. Wales.32. Repleder.1.

1 Warre.

Quaund commissions ont e maundes as certains gents, des countyes darrayer certayns gents darmes et eux mener au roy en escoce, ou en Gascoign, ou ailours, as costages des countyes, le Roy nad mye ordeygn au aunt ceux heures des gages des dytz araiours, cumenceurs, ne des gentes darmes que ilz ount menus, pour quoy les countyes ount esse graundement chages et empoueres, le roy voet q tiammes ne soyt fayt. Anno. 1. E.3. capit.7.

2 Et que gentes darmes, hobelers, et archiers, eslus pour aler en le seruice le roy hors Dengleterre soyent as gages le roy du iour que ils dappartirent hors des cōties ou ilz feurent eslus, tanque a lour reuen. An.18.E.3.ca.8.

3 Nul home soyt arte de trouer gentz darmes, hoblers, marchers, auters qui ceux qui teignent par tyelx seruices, sil ne soyt par comen assent et graunt fayt en parlament. An.25. E.3.ca.8.

4 Raunsomes and forfaytures were set vppon certayne that were in battaple agaynst the kyng, et that dyd insurrexyon and commocion temporall, and dyuers matters concernynge them that were with the king. Dictum de Kemilworth. An.51. H.3. Fork. Rebellion.

5 Que les statutes (5.ef.an.1.E.3.ca.5 an.18.E.3.ca.8.&an.25.E.3 statu.5 ca.8.) soyent fyrmement tenuz et gardes en toutz pointes. Prouyso toutes foytz que par force ou colour de la dit supplicacyon, ne dascun estatut sur ceo a faire, les seygnours et auters q ont terres ou tenements et possessions en pays de g.les, ou en la marche dycelx, ne soyent en ascun mener excuses de lour seruyce et deuoyrs de les ditz terres, tenementes, et possessions dues, ne dascuns auters deuoyrs, ou choses a les quels choses ils ou ascun deux sont a nostre dit seignour le roy especialment obliges, come bien que ieeux seignours et autres eiēt autres terres, tenementes, et possessions deins le royalme dengleterre, ne q les seignours, ou autres, de quel estate ou condicion que ilz soient, quitteignent p escuage ou autre seruice due au roy, ascuns terres ou possessions dedeins le dit royalme, ne soyent ascunement excuses de faire les seruices et deuoirs des dites terres et possessions dues, ne que les seignours, chiualers, esquiers, nautres persōs, de quel estate ou condicion q ils soyent, qui teignēt et ont de la grant ou confirmacion de nostre dit seignour le roy, terres, possessiōs, fees, annuities, pensions, ou eutres profites annuelx ne soient, nascun deux soit excuses de lour seruice a faire a nostre seignour le roy, per tiel maner come ils sont tenus p cause des terres, possessions, fees, annuityes, pensions, ou pfites suisditz. An.4. H. 4.cap.13. Kept. Wales. Souldeours. Escuage.

6 Anno.9. H.5.ca.3. an acte was made concerning thē that went ouer the sea with the kyng in his warres, or did dwel beyond the sea in his seruice,

Protection

nice, for protections for thē, and for suites & accions agaynst them, & after An.4.H.6.ca.2. and An.8.H.6. ca.13. like actes wer made to endure for certaine yeres for them that wēt ouer in his warres, or dyd dwell beyonde the sea in his seruice, and after An.14.E.4.Capi.2. a like acte was made for a certeine time.

7 ¶An.14.H.6.ca.7. an acte was made to endure for three yeres, and after as long as should please ỹ king concerninge the takinge of enemyes goodes vpon the sea.

8 ¶An.11.H.7.ca.18. an acte was made that they that had grauntes or giftes of offices, fees, or annuites of the kinge, and do not geue their attendaunce vpon him, when he should go to warre in his p[er]sō) except certaine persons there named) should forfeite and lose their offyces, fees, & annuities. And.An.19.H.7.Capi.1. was a like statute made against them that had landes, tenementes or hereditamentes of the kinges gift or graunt, for they[r] attend[a]unce on hym in his warres. But these two statuts were made but for the time of king H. the vii. as I thinke, therfore I haue not put them here at large.

Officers. Fees.

Se accions extinct.2.
Aide of ỹ king.2.
Armour.3.4.
Attorney.13.
Capteines & souldiours in all.
Castelles.3c.2.
Forfaiture.11.16.19.
Horses.7.8.
Liuery of company.3c.5.7.9.
Marchāts.1.13.39.
Officers.9.
Purueyours.11.
Quene.2.
Rebellion.3.
Shippes.10.
Treason.23.
Wardes.22.23.

VVaste.

warde.

CUstos terre huiusmodi heredis, qui infra etatem fuerit, non capiat de terra heredis nisi rationabiles exitus et rationabiles consuetudines: et rationabilia seruitia, & hoc sine destructione & vasto hominum & rerum. Et si nos commiserimus custodiam alicuius talis terre vic. vel alicui alii, qui de exitibus terre illius nobis debeat respondere, et ille de custodia illa destructionem vel vastum fecerit, nos ab eo capiemus emendā, & terra committat duobus leg. et discretis hominibus de feodo illo, qui de exitu terre illius nobis respondeant, vel illi cui nos assignauerimus. Et si dederimus vel vendiderimus alicui custodiam alicuius talis terre, & ille inde destructionem fecerit vel vastū, amittat illam custodiam, et tradatur duob[9] legalis hominibus de feodo illo, vt predictum est, qui similiter nobis respondeant, sicut predictum est. M. carta. ca.5.

Count. Illeg. Grant. Lose.

2 ¶Custos aūt quamdiu custodiā terre huiusmodi heredis habuerit, sustētet domos, parcos viuar, stagna, molendina et ceteta ad terram illam pertinentia de exitu terre eiusdē & reddat heredi, cum ad plenam etatē peruenerit, terram suam tot instaurat de carucis et omnibus aliis rebus ad minus sicut illam recepit. Hec omnia obseruentur de custodiis archiepatuum epatuum abbathiarū, priouratuum ecclesiarum, et dignitatum vacantium, que ad nos pertinēt: exceptō quod custoū huiusmodi vendi non debent. Magna carta. ca.6.

Store. Bisho. Abbey. Vacac.

3 ¶Firmarii tempore firmarum suarum vastum, vēdicionem, vel exitum non faciant de domibus boscis et hominibus, nec de aliquibus ad teñ que ad firmam habent spectantibus, nisi specialem inde habuerint concessionem per scriptum conuentionis mencionem faciens, q hoc facere possunt, quod si fecerint, & super hoc conuincantur: damna plena restituant, & per misericordiam graiter puniantur. Mark. ca.24.

Lesse. Graunt. Dest.

4 ¶Enslement est purueu, qui hōe etet desormes brief de wast en Kchaūcerie vers home que tient par la ley Denglet[er]re, ou en auter maner a terme de vie, ou des ans, ou feme que tient

Partic. tenant.

tient en dower, et celuy qui serra atteint de wast, pardelle hose qui il auer̄ wast, & oustre ceo face grce del treble de ceo que le wast serra tare, et en dr̄ de wast fait en gard soit fait solonq; ceo que contenue est en la grād chartre, ca. 2. cest assauoir que celuy qui auer̄ fayt wast en garde parde le garde, accord est, que il rendra al heire les dam̄ del wast, si illint soit q la gard̄ pardus, ne suffist mie a le balue des damages, auant lage del heir̄ de mesme le garde. Gloc. ca. 5.

5 ¶ Cum de vasto facto in hereditate alicuius per custodes tenentes in dotem per legem Anglie, vel aliter ad terminum vite vel annorum consueuerit fieri breue de prohibitione vasti, per quod breue multi fuerunt in errore credentes quod illi qui vastum fecerint, nō habuerunt necesse respondere, nisi tantum de vasto facto post prohibitionem eis directam, dominus rex vt huiusmodi error de cetero tollatur, statuit quod de vasto quocunq; ad nocumentum alicuius facto non fiat de cetero breue de prohibitione, sed et iam de summonitione, ita quod ille de quo queritur, respondeat de vasto facto quocunq; tēpore. Et si post summonitionem non venerit, attachietur, et post attachiamentū distringatur, et post districtionem si non venerit, mādetur vic. q̄ in propria persona assumptis secū xii. &c. accedat ad locum vastatum, et inquirat de vasto facto, et retornet inquisitionem, postquam retornata fuerit inquisitio, procedatur ad iudicium, secundum q̄ continetur in statuto prius edito apud Gloc. W. 2. Cap. 15. Prohibicion.

6 ¶ Cum duo vel plures teneant boscum, turbariā, piscariam vel alia huiusmodi in cōi absq; hoc quod aliquis sciat suū seperale, et aliquis eorum faciat vastum contra voluntatem alterius, mouear̄ actio q̄ breue de vasto. Et habeat defendens cū ad iudicium venerit, electionem capiendi partem suam in certo loco per vic. & per visum, & sacr̄m ac assignationem vicinorū ad hoc elect & curatorum, vel quod concedat q̄ nihil capiat de cetero in huiusmodi bosco turbaria et aliis nisi secundum q̄ participes sui capere voluerint. Et si eligat capere partem suam in certo loco, assignetur et loc⁹ vastatus in sua parte secundum quod fuit antequā vastum fecit. Et est tale breue in hoc casu, scilicet cum A & B. tenant boscum pro indiuiso B. fecit vastum &c. W. 2. ca. 23. Part. Jugement. Part. writ. Ibidem.

7 ¶ Wilhelmus le Boteller qui infra etatem est et in custodia domini regis, monstrauit domino regi, q̄ cum Gawinus le boteler frater eius cui⁹ heres ipse est implacitasset walterum de Hapeton per breue domini regis de vasto, et distructione factis per ipsum in quibusdam terris & tēn suis qua idem Walter⁹ tenuit ad terminum vite sue de hereditate predicti G. in wymme et Thyrke, & predictus G. antequam iudiū fuit assecutus obiisset, post mor⁹em cuius prefat wilhelmus per consimile breue predictum walterum de predictis vasto & destructione factis per multum tēpus implacitauit. Idem walterus coram Gilberto de Thornton et sociis suis ad placita domini regis auō assignatis, venit et dixit, quod non debuit ipsa wilhelmo de vasto et destructione rēdere factis tempore alieno, et antequam ius hereditatis predicte ei descendebat, et super hoc petit iudicium. Et quia quidam iustic. de redditione predicti iudic. non concordarunt, pro eo q̄ quibusdam videbatur, quod non esset iuri consonum, si per breue predictum, quod est breue de transgressione certe persone facta quod altera persona commodum et emenda consequiretur q̄ eadem persona cui et in cuius tēpore trāsgressio facta fuerit. Alijs autem iusticiar̄ & maiori parti consilii domini regis in contraria opinione ex- Boteler. Others time. Trespas.

ffentibus, et per diuersas rationes
allerētibus, ꝙ predictus wilhelmus
audiri debet & inde respondē, et etiam
alii quicunqꝫ in casibus vel transgr̄
consimilibus, et quia cause consimi-
les remanserūt non emendat, & trās-
gressio impunit̄, ꝙ esset inconuenīēs
dominus rex habito tractatu diligē-
ti in pleno parliamento suo in cras-
tino pur̄ beate Marie, anno regni sui
20. de communi consilio statuit, & or-
tunc precepit firmiter obseruari, ꝙ
heres, in cuiuscunqꝫ custodia fuerit
& tam plene etatis ꝙ infra etatem ex-
istens, habeat suum recuperare per
breue de vasto in casu predicto et a-
lijs, vbi breue illud locum habuerit,
et habeat locum tam de vasto et de-
structione factis in terris et ten̄ de
hereditate sua tam tēporibus antec.
suorum ꝙ a tēpore quouis et feodū
hereditatis ei descend̄, et inde respō-
deatur. Et quod recuperet ten̄ vasta-
ta et dānā, prout statuitur in vltimo
statuto Westm̄, de dānis recuperā-
dis ꝙ br̄e de vasto si ten̄s de vasto cō
nicat. Et p̄ceptū est ꝙ ipsū dn̄m regē
Gilberto de Thornt̄ & socijs suis, ꝙ
in loq̄la p̄dicta, & similibus de cetero
p̄edāt, et sēm hoc qd̄ inuenirī cōti-
gerit iudiciū redd̄. Et similiter p̄cep-
tum est alijs iustic. quod omnia pre-
dicta coram eis de cetero faciant fir-
miter obseruari. Stat de vasto.

Yepte

Auncetour.

Vaſt.

Eſchetours.

§ ¶ En droit des wastes & destruc-
cions faitz en gardes ꝙ eschetours, &
subeschetours, de measons, boys,
parkes, viuers, et de toutz autꝛs cho-
ses, q̄ escheent en le mayne le roy. Vo-
et le roy, que ccluy, qui auer̄ le dān
resceu, eit brief de wast en la chaun-
cellarie vers leschetour de sō fait, ou
subzeschetor de sō fait, sil eit de quoy
respondr̄, et sil nad de quoy, si respōd
son souereigne ꝙ autiel payne, quāt
as damages, come ordeyne est ꝙ esta-
tut sur ceur q̄ font wast en gardes.
Articuli super cartas. ca. 18.

Writte.
Eſchetours

Leallꝭ.

9 ¶ Pur ceo que lour diuerses gēts
auant ces heures ont lesses lour tres
et tenementes as diuerses persones,
cessa allauoir ascūs a t̄m de vie, & dauꝛ
vie, & ascūz a t̄me des ans, les ditz te-
nantz souent foitz ont graunt & lesse
lour estate queux auoient en les ditz
terres et tenementz a plusours plōs
a lentent que ceur en la reuercion,
cessa allauoir lour lessours, lour heirs
ne lour assignes ne duissēt auoir co-
nisans de lour nouns, et puis l'dites
premiers tenauntes continuelment
occuppent les dites terres & tene-
mentes, et ent preignent les profites
a lour propre oeps, et en les dites
terres et tenementes sount wast, et
destruction, a dilheritaunce de ceur
en la reuercion. Ordine est & esta-
blie que ceur en la reuercion en tiel
case purront auoir et maintenir br̄e
de wast enuers les dites tenauntes a
terme de vie, dauter vie, & des ans, &
issint recouerer enuers cur le lieu
wast et lour trebleꝫ damages pur le
waste issint per eur fait, sicome ils
duissent auoir fait pur le wast p eur
fait deuant les dites graunt & lesse de
lour estate. Pareu toutz foitz que
celle ordinance ne teigne lieu, forsq̄
lou les premiers tenantes deuant le
lesse & graunt de lour dit estate en le
maner & fourme suis ditz feurent pu-
nissables de wast, & auri lou apres le
dit grant & lesse les ditz premiers te-
nauntes des dites terres & tenemēts
& preignēt les profites a lour propre
oeps demesne al temps del wast fait.
Et que cest ordinance soy estēd auri
bien al wast per tielr tenauntes faitz
deuant cest ordinance, come apres.
An. 11. H. 6. ca. 5.

Graunt.

Profites.

Vaſt.

Puniſh.

De Approwmētz. 1.2.3.
Condicions. 1.
Courtes. 2.
Eschetours. 4.
Estrepament. 1.
Fooles, &c. 1.
Forest. 4. 21.
Forfeiture. 5.
Furſt fruites. 9.
Horses. 6.
Leases. 2.
Recoueries. 2.
Tythes. 10.
Vacacions. 2. 3.
Vses. 9.
Wardes. 8. 17. 20.

¶ Watches.

1 ¶watches.

LEs agaits affaires ſur la coaſte de mear per tout le roialme dengleterre ſoient faites per nõbres des gents eſlus, & en fourme & maner cõe ils ſoloiẽt eſtre faitz en tẽpz paſſe. Et q̃ en ceo cas leſtatut de Wincestre ſoit tenus & gardes. Et que en les cõmiſſions de la peas deſore afairs ſoit mis en ceſt article, & q̃ les iuſtices de peas eiẽt poiar de fair̃ inquiſicõ en lour ſeſſions de temps en temps, & de punir ceux qui ſont troues en defaut ſolonc̃ le tenour du dit eſtatut. An. 5. H. 4. ca. 3.

Se Caleys. 5. Robbery. 3.
Phiſicions. 4. 5.

¶watermen.

Se Paſſages. 8. 11.

1 ¶Waxchaundlers.

NUl perſon vende, ou mette a vẽdre aſcuns tielx chaundelx, images, figures, ou autres ouerages de ceer̃, a plus haut price forſ̃ ſolemẽt ſolonque laſſerant del price de. iii. d. pluis en le pois dun li. outre ceo q̃ le comen price dun li. de ceer̃ plein eſt en ẽ marchant & marchant al temps de tiel vend, ou tiel mettre a vende, ſur peine de forfaiture de tielx chandelx, images, figures, & autres ouerailes de ceer̃ enſy mps a vendre. Et del value de ceux qui ſeront vendus encountre la fourme de ceſt eſtatut, & de fair̃ fyne au roy ſils ſoiẽt ent duement atteintz, ou troue ſoit p̃ examinacion ou due ſerch p̃ pois, ou en auter maner, q̃ ils ont vendus ou mys a vende aſcuns tielx chaundelx, images, figures, ou oueraiges, de ceer̃ encoũtre la ſourm de ceſt eſtatute, & que les iuſtices de peas en cheſcun counte ou ils ſõt iuſt. eiẽt poiar denquerer, oier, & terminer toutz choſes faitz encountre ceſt eſtatut: & que ſi biẽ cheſcũ iuſtice de peas en le counte ou il eſt iuſt. come maires & baylifs deins cytyes & burghes, Seneſchalx des ſeignours deins le fraunchiſes lours ſeignours, eient poiar & auctorite de eſtaminer & ſercher ſibiẽ p̃ pois de tyelx chandelx ymages, figures, & autres ouraigues de ceer̃, come en auter maner per lour diſcrecion toutz ceux qui riens ſerront en tempz auenir encounter ceſt eſtatut, & de punir ceux qui per tiel examinacion ou ſerch ſerõt troues coulpabl̃ en la fourme ſuiſdit. Prouru que cẽ eſtatut ne ſe extend as herces afairs pur les nobles treſpaſſants. An. 11. H. 6. ca. 12.

Se Weigtes and meaſures. 8.

¶weapon.

Se Armor. 8. Robberies. 3.

1 ¶VWeightes and meaſures.

VNa menſura vini ſit per totum regnũ noſtrum, & vna menſura ceruiſie, et vna menſura bladi quarteriũ Londoñ, et vna latitudo pãnorũ tinctorũ ruſſatorũ et hauberget-tarum, ſcilicet due vlne infra liſtas. De ponderibus vero ſit ſicut de mẽſuris. M. carta. ca. 26. Ale. Corne. Clothes.

2 ¶Quando quarteriũ frumenti venditur pro. xii. d. tũc panis waſtelli de ferligis põderabit. b. li. & xvi. s. Panis coketti de quadrante, de codẽ blado et de eodem bultello, ponderabit pluſquam waſtellũ per. ii. s. Panis vero de coketto de blado minoris pretij ponderabit plus quam waſtellũ per. v. s. Symnell vero de quadrãte ponderabit. ii. s. minus quam waſtellum. Panis vero de integro frumento ponderabit coketтum et dimidium, ſcilicet coketтum qui ponderabit. v. s. plus quam waſtellum. Panis vero de treet ponderabit. ii. waſtella. Panis vero de communi blado ponderabit duos coketтos maiores. Quando quarterium frumẽti venditur pro. xviii. d. tũc panis waſtellus de quadrante põderabit. iiii. li. x. s. & viii. d. Mñ quarterium frumenti venditur pro. ii. s. tunc panis waſtellus de quadrante ponderabit. lxviii. s. Corne. Bread.

Mñ pro.ii.s.ꝙ.d.ð.liii.s.iiii.ð.ob.q.
Mñ pro.lii.s. rlviii.s.
Mñ pro.iii.s.ꝙ.bi.ð. rlii.s.
Mñ pro.iiii.s. rrrbi.s.
Mñ pro.iiii.s.ꝙ.bi.ð. rrr.s.
Mñ pro.v.s. rrbiii.s.ii.ð.ob.
Mñ pro.v.s.bi.ð. rriiii.s.biii.ð.q.
Mñ pro.bi.s. rrii.s.biii.ð.
Mñ pro.bi.s.ꝙ.bi.ð. rir.s.ri.ð.
Mñ pro.biii.s. rir.s.i.ð.
Mñ pro.biii.s.bi.ð. rbiii.s.i.ð.ob.
Mñ pro.biiii.s. rbii.s.
Mñ pro.biii.s.ꝙ.bi.ð. rbi.s.
Mñ pro.ir.s. rb.s.q.
Mñ p.ir.s.ꝙ.bi.ð. riiii.s.iiii.ð.ob.q.
Mñ pro.r.s. riii.s.biii.ð.ob.
Mñ pro.r.s.ꝙ.bi.ð. rii.s.ri.ð.q.
Mñ pro.ri.s. rii.s.iiii.ð.q.
Mñ pro.ri.s.ꝙ.bi.ð. ri.s.r.ð.
Mñ pro.rii.s. ri.s.iii.ð.

Baker. Et tūc potest pistor de quolibet quarterio frumenti, vt probatum est per pistores domini regis, lucrari.iiii.ð. et furfur,ꝙ.ii.panes ad furnagium. iii.seruientibus.i.ð.ob. duob⁹ garcionibus.ob. in sale,ob. in gesso.ob. in candela.q.in hʰsc.iii.d. in bultello locando.ob. Assisa panis non mutatur nisi per ser denarios crescent vel decrescent.

Cozne. 3 ¶ Quando quarterium frumenti valet.iii.s.vel.iii.s.ꝙ.iiii.ð.ꝫ quarterium ozdei.rr.d.vel.ri.s.et quarterium auenarum. rbi. ð. tunc debent et bene possunt braciatozes vendere in ciuitatibus.ii. lagenas ad denarium,et extra tres vel quatuoz ad denarium.Sta.panis et seruicio edit. An.51.H.3.

Wzewer.

Peny

Ounce.

Pound.
Galon.
Bushel.

4 ¶ Per ordinationes totius regni Anglie fuit mensura domini regis composita, videlicet q denarius Angl',qui nominat sterlingus rotūdus,sine tonsura,ponderabit triginta et duo grana frumenti in medio spice,et viginti denarios faciunt vnciam, et duodecim vncie faciunt libram,et octo libre faciunt galonem vini, cc.viii.galones vini faciūt bussell' Londoñ,que est.viii.pars quarteri. Compositio mensurarū edit. And.51. E.1.

Baker. Brewer. Assise. Amerce. 5 ¶ Si pistoz vel braciatoz conuictus fuerit q assisas panis et seruicie non obseruauerit, primo, secundo, tercio amercietur secūdum quantitatem delicti, si grauiter non delīq̄rit, sed si graue fecerit delictum, et pluries, ⁊ castigare noluerit, tunc patiatur iudicium corporis scilicet pistoz collistrig, et braciat trubicet vel castigatozium primo ser legales homines iurēt fideliter colligere omnes mensuras ville scilicet bussell, dimiō bussell', et quarterium bussel li,omnes galones,potellos,et quartas tam de tabernis quam aliis locis vinas ⁊ pondera scilicet libram dimiō lib.ac minora pondera villarū, per que ponderant panem ville ⁊ cuī scilicet de quolibet genere panis vnū panem, et super mensuras vinas et pondera et etiam super singulos panes scribantur eozum nomina, quorum sunt et mensuras molendinorum colligant. Postea iurent. rii.legales homines fideliter respondere ad interrogata ab eis, que er parte domini regis queruntur ab eis, que subscripta sunt et que sint secreta,ponant secrete, et priuatim respondeant,et mandet balliuis, quod habeant corpora omnium pistorum et braciat,vna cum mensuris et omnibus aliis subscriptis. Primo quērat de bendictione frumenti, vcz quomodo vendebatur vltimo die quarterii melioris frumenti, et quomodo minoris precii, et quomodo tercii precii,et quomodo quarterium ozdei et auene. Post modum quomodo rñdeant panes pistoris in cuī sua, vcz wastellus ⁊ alii panes secundum bēditionem melioris frumenti,aut minoris precii aut tercii precii. Item pro quanto incremento vel decremēto in bendictione frumenti debeat pistor mutare assisam ⁊ pondus panis sui. Itē quantum dz ponderare wastellus, de qua et omnes alii panes se-

Jury. Sacret. Bodies. wheat. Excu. wey.

secundum venditionē quarterij frumenti quam presentant. Item pro quāto defectu ponderis panis vt pistor amerciare vel subire iudicium pillorij secundum legem ⁊ consuetudinem cur̄ sue. Item si aliquis senescallus vel ballivus pro mercede aliqua remiserit iudicium pillorij vel tumbrelli, adiudicat vel de iure adiudicandum. Item si habeant in villa pilloriū debiti fortitudinis secundum quod pertinet ad libertatē mercati, quo vti possunt si necesse fuerit sine periculo corporis hominis aut mulieris. Postmodum queratur de assisa ⁊ venditione vini post recessū iusticiariorum itinerantium, vel eorum qui fuerūt vltimo in seruitio mercati in villa scilicet de nominibus vintenar̄ et pro quanto vendiderint sextarium vini. Ita si aliquid vinum sit in villa corruptum, vel quod corpori hominis nō est sanum. Item de assisa seruitie in curia vill' qualis sit, et si obseruetur, sin autem que vxciat̄ vendiderint contra assisam, et nomina eorum distincte ⁊ aperte pūtent, ⁊ p quolibet delicto amerciarij debent vel pati iudiciū tūbrelli, si contra assisā vendiderint. Itē si q fuerint qui p vnā mensuram vendunt, ⁊ p altam emūt. Itē si quis vtat falsis vinis et falsis pōderibus aut mēsuris. Itē si quis carnifex vēdiderit carnes suspectatas vel de morte morina. Item de cocis, qui decoquant carnes vel pisces, in pane vel in aqua vel aliquo alio modo nō sanas corpori hominis vel possū talia tenuerint, ita q debitā naturā amiserint, et eam recalefaciunt et vendunt. Itē de fortallar̄ qui ante horā debit̄ aliquid emunt contra statutū ville et mercati, vel q ereāt villā rebus vendalibus obuiētib⁹, ⁊ extra villā emunt, vt in villa eas cari⁹ vendāt ad regratores q̄ faceret hi qui eas portabāt, si ad villā vel mercatū venisset. Mñ quarteriū ordei vendit̄ pro iij.s. tunc quatuor lagene seruitie vendent̄ ad denariū. Quando pro iij.s.vj.d. tunc viij. lagene pro ij.d. Quando pro iij.s. tūc tres lagene ad denariū. Quādo pro iij.s.vj.d. tunc quinq; lagene. p. ij. d. Quando pro. iiij.s. tunc due lagene ad denar̄. Et sic deinceps crescetur ⁊ diminuetur per ser denar̄. Judicium collistrigij ordinat̄. An. 51. H. 3.

6 ¶Quādo acra terre continet decē pticas in longitudine, tunc continebit in latitudine. xvj. particas. Quādo cōtinet. xj. perticat in longitudine, tunc in latitudine. xliij. di. quar̄ j. ped. quando. xij. tunc. xiij. j. ped. quando. xiij. tunc. xiij. b. ped. j. pollic. Quādo. xiiij. tūc. xj. viij. ped. j. pollicē. quādo. xb. tūc. x. et. di. ij. ped. ⁊ di. quādo. xvj. tūc. x. partica. quādo. xvij. tūc. ix. iij. ⁊ d. iij. pol. ⁊ di. quādo xviij. tūc. viij. di. di. ped. ⁊ di b. pollic. quando. xix. tunc. viij. vj. ped. xiij. pol. ⁊ di. quādo. xx. tūc. viij. perticat. quādo. xxj. tunc. viij. ⁊ di. ij. ped. ⁊ j. pol. quādo. xxij. tunc. vij. ⁊ quar. viij. pollic. et di. quādo. xxiij. tūc. vj. et di. iij. pollic. vj. ped. ⁊ di. quando. xxiij. tunc. vj. ⁊ di. ij. ped. et di. iij. pol. quādo. xxb. tunc. vj. et ⁊. quar. ij. ped. ⁊ di. pollic. quando. xxvj. tunc. v. et. di. iij. ped. ij. pol. qñ. xxvij. tunc. v. et. di. vj. ped. quādo. xxviij. tūc. v. vij. ped. ⁊ di. quādo. xxix. tunc. v. vj. ped. et di. qñ. xxx. tunc. v. vj. ped. quādo. xxxj. tunc. v. ij. ped. et di. quando. xxxij. tunc. perticat. quādo. xxxiij. tunc. iij. et. di. i. quar. et. j. ped. di. pol. quādo. xxxiiij tunc. iiij. et di. iij. ped. iiij. pol. et di. et i. quar. quādo. xxxb. tunc. iiij. ⁊ di. j. ped. ij. pol. et di. quando. xxxvj. tunc. iiij. ⁊ j. quar. iij. ped. v. pol. ⁊ di. quādo. xxxvij. tūc. iiij. j. quar. iij. ped. ⁊ di qñ. xxxviij. tunc. iiij. iij. ped. ⁊ di. qñ xxxix. tunc. iiij. j. ped. et di. ij. pol. ⁊ di. quādo. xl. tunc. iiij. pticat. qñ. xlj. tūc. iij. j. quar. ij. ped. et. di. quādo. xlij. tunc. iij. i. quar. ij. ped. quādo. xliij. tunc. iij. j. ped. et. di. quando. xliiij. tūc. iij. ⁊ di. ped. et. b. pollic. quando. xlv. tūc. iij. et dimi. Stat de terr̄ mens. Acre.

7 ¶Assisa panis secundum quod Bread.

continet in scripto Marescalcie domini regis eis liberata teneatur secundum vendicionem frumenti scilicet melioris, secundi, et tertij. Tā wastelli quam alij panes ponderentur cuiuscunque generis fuerint secundum quod dictum est per medią venditionem frumenti. Non mutet assisa siue pondus panis nisi per ser denarios crescentes vel decrescētes, vt in vendicione quarterij. Pistor si inueniatur panis suus de quadrāte in defecte ponderis duorum solidorum q ser denariorum vel infra, amerciet. Et si numerum illum excedat, subeat iudicium pilorie: et non remittatur iudicium delinquēti pro auro neque argento. Et quilibet pistor habeat signum suum proprium panum suorum. Tolnetum ad molendinum secundum consuetudinem regni, et secundum fortitudinem cursus aque, capiatur vel ad vicesimum granum, vel ad vicesimum quartum granum. Et mensura, per quam tolnetum capi debeat, sic concordās mēsure domini regis: et capiatur tolnetum per rasum. et nihil cūmulo vel cantello.

Et si firmarij inueniant molendinarijs necessaria sua, nihil capient preter debitum tolnetum. Et si aliter fecerint, grauiter puniantur.

Assisa seruisie secundum vendicionem bladi, de quo fit braciū, statuetur, proclametur, et obseruetur. Et braciator nō accrescat plus in galona, nisi per ser denarios accrescentes in quarterio bralie. Et si assisam fregerit, primo, secundo, et tercio amerciet, quarto sine redemptione subeat iudicium pilorie. Standardum busselli, galone, et vlne sigillo domini regis, ferreo signentur diligenter, et saluo custodiantur sub pena centum librarum. Et nulla mēsura fiat in villa, nisi mensura domini regis concordet, et signo communitatis ville sit signata. Si quis emat vel vendat per mensuras non signatas et per maiorem vel balliuos non examinatas, grauiter amercietur. Et omnes mensure cuiuscunque ville maiores et minores bis in anno videantur, et diligenter eraminentur. Si quis autem cōuictus fuerit, cum duplici mensura, scilicet, maiore ad emendō et minore ad vendendō tanquam fallarius incarceretur, et grauiter puniatur.

Stādardum bussell et vlne sint sub custodia maioris et balliuorum, et ser legalium de villa iuratorum coram quibus omnes mensure signentur. Nullum genus bladi vēdatur p cumulum seu cantellum preter auenam, brasium, et farinam. Statut de ponderibus et mensuris editum. Anno. 51. Edw. And in the seconde volume of the olde statutes, it is intituled, Statutū de pistoribus et braciatoribus et aliis vitellarijs. &c.

¶ In the newe prynted booke commonly called Magna Carta, late prynted by Rycharde Tottell. Anno domini. 1556. folio. 167. is as foloweth.

¶ Si quis vendere presumat farinam auene sophisticatā aliquo modo fallaci, primo grauiter puniatur secundo conuictus amittat totam farinam, tercio subeat iudicium pilorie, quarto abiuret villā. &c. Thys semeth to be a parcell of the laste statute here before.

8 ¶ Le Charre de plumbo constat ex triginta formellis, et quelibet formella continet ser petras, exceptis duabus libris. Et quelibet petra cōstat ex duodecim libris. Et quelibet libra constat ex pondere viginti et quinq; solidorum. Unde summa informali septuaginta libr. Summa vero petrarum in le Charre est octies viginti et quindecim, et probatur per series triginta, que sunt nouies viginti. Sed de qualibet formella subtrahuntur due libre in predicta multiplicatione, que sunt seraginta que constituūt quinq; petras. Et ita sunt

Baber.
Amerced.
Pilloyr
Warhe.
Tolle.
Rased.
Fermes.
Ale.
Brewer.
Standerd.
Warāted.
Lede.
Formel.
Stone.
Pound.

sunt en le Charre octies viginti et quindecim, vt supradictū est. Sēm quosdam alios constat er duodecim wagis et hoc est secundum. Troni ponderationem. Et est summa petrarum en l'Charre octies viginti & octo petre, & probatur per duodecies quatuordecim. Waga est tam plūbi quam lane, cepi, et calei, et ponderat quatuordecim petras. Et due wage lane constituunt vnum saccum: et duodecim sacci constituunt le Last. Last vero alletis continet decem miliaria, & quodlibet miliare continet decies centum, et quodlibet centum series viginti. Last corriorū constat er viginti Dakir, et quodlibet dakir constat er decem coreis. Et dakir chirothecarū constat er decem paribus chirothecarum. Item daker ferr equorū continet decem ferra. Item duodena chirothecarū, & pergameni, et alate in sua genere continet duodecim pelles, et duodecim paria chirothecarum. Item centena cere, saccari, piperis, cinami, amigdalarū, et alume continet tredecim et di, et quelibet petra continet octo libras. Summa librarū in centena centum et octo libre, et constat le centum er quinquies viginti & quelibet libra er viginti & quinq solidis. Sciendū est, q libra denariorum specierum confectionū, vtpote electuariorum, cōficit in pondere viginti solidorum: Libra vero omnium aliarum rerum ponderat viginti & quinq solidos. Item in electuariū et confectionib? libra continet duodecim vncias: et vncia hinc inde est ponderis viginti denariorum. Item centena bordi, canabi, et linēe tene constat er centū binis et bordis: et quelibet centena constat er series viginti. Centena vero ferri & solidorū constat er quinquies viginti. Duodena ferri cōstat er ser pecies: Garba vero calibis continent triginta pecias. Sēm vero vtri constat er viginti et quatuor petris, et quelibet petra er quinq libris. Et ita continet le Seem series viginti libras. Vnde vero anguillarum cōstat er decem strikes, & quelibet strike er viginti & quinq anguillis. Vnde vero pellium continet triginta tres pelles. Tymber vero de pellibus cunicalorum et grisonum constat er. xl. pellibus. Chek de fustian constat er. xiiti. vnis. Shek de sindone continet. x. vnas. Res alles constat er quindecim conspicaminibus, et quodlibet conspicamen continet. xb. capita. Centena duri piscis er octies viginti. &c. Compolicio de ponderibus.

Eles. Skinnes. Fustian. Syndon. Garlike. Fishe.

¶ Quando quarterium frumēti venditur pro tribus solidis, vel quadraginta denarijs et ordeum pro xx. d. vel duodecim solidis, et quarterium auene pro xbi. d. cūc bene possunt braciatores vendere in ciuitatibus duas lagenas ceruisie ad denarium: et extra debent vendi quatuor, et bene possunt. Et ista assisa debet teneri per totam Angliam. Et sciendum est, quod si pistor vel braciatrix convicti fuerint, quod predictas assisas non seruauerint: primo secundo, et tertio amercientur secundum quantitatē delicti sui, et hoc quotiēscūq pistor defecerit in pōdere panis quadrantis citra duos solidos, quod tūc amercietur, vt predictum est. Sed si excedat duos solidos, debet subire iudicium pilorie, sine aliqua redemptione pecunie. Eodem modo fiet, si pluries deliquerit, & castigare noluerit: tunc patietur iudicium corporis scilicet collistrigium, si defecerit in pondere panis quadrantis citra duos solidos, vt predictum est. Simili modo braciatrix subeat trebuchetum, vel castigatorū, si pluries deliquerit, et castigari noluerit. Stat panis et seruicie.

Cotne. Ale. Baker. Brewer. Amerced. Pillory. Collistrigiū. Trebuchetū.

¶ Ordiū est, quod tria grana ordei sicca & rotunda faciunt policem,

Inche. duodecim pollices faciunt pedē, tres
Fote. pedes faciunt vnam quinq; vlne et
Yarde. dimidia faciūt perticā, & quadragin-
Parch. ta pertice in longitudine et quatuor
Acre. in latitudine faciunt vnam acram.
Compositio vlnarū & perticarum.

Corne. 11 ¶Quādo quarterū ordei ven-
ditur pro duobus solidis, tunc qua-
Ale. tuor lagene seruisie vendātur ad de-
narium. Quādo pro duobus solidis
et ser denarijs, tunc septem lagene p
duobus denarijs. Quādo pro tribus
solidis, & ser denarijs, tunc quinq; la-
gene ad duos denarios. Quād pro
quatuor solidis, tunc due lagene
ad denarium. Et sic deincepts cresce
tur vel diminuetur per ser denarios.
Assise seruicie.

1. Measure 12 ¶Vn mesure, et vn poys soyt
per mye tout Engleterre. Et que le
Standardes. trefozer face faire certeyns estāders
des buschelles, galons de poys dareſ-
me, et les face maunder en chescun
county per la ou tielz estāders ne sōt
pas auāt ces heures maundes, et sur
ceo soyent assignes deux bones & suf-
ficiātes en chescun countie, et pluis,
solonq; ceo que le county est grāde,
Surueiours. de surueyer auribien deyns frāchise
come de hozs que les measures, et les
poys soient accozdantz a lestāderd,
& que ilz eyent poyer denquerr, doier,
et terminer, et de punir toutes ceux
qui serrount trowes ent coulpables:
et que les viscountz a lour maunde-
mentes les rescepuent, et reteignent
Impriſ. en prisone, tanque ilz eyent faitz fin
au Roy, et soyt oye chescū qui plein-
dr̄ se voudr̄ des tielz qui mespernent
en vendaunt ou en achataunt, auri-
bien pur le roy, come pur luy mesm̄:
et que les dites assignes liuerēt lour
Arrers. estreites chescun an lendemaine de
S. Michel al escheker, et pzeignent
Fees. pur lour dispēses la quart ptie de ceo
que ilz purrount leuer, et respoignent
au Roy de les trops pties, et de ceo
qui ne poet estre leues auāt lour pro-
fre: soit la quart partie allow as eux
al escheker, et les trops parties leues
al oeps le roy. Et nest pas lentencō
le roy que le clark du marche ne face Clerke
son office per la ou il voudza, solonq; marke
ceo que il soleit faire auāt ces heures
ne q̄ les seignours des franchises ne
soyent oustes des lours fraunchises
per cause de cest establishement. An.
14. E.3. ca. 12.

13 ¶Cel poys appell Auncel entre Auncel
venditours et achatours soyt de tout
ouste: et que chescun vende et achate
per balaunce, issint que les balāces
soyent oweles, & les leyns, et auters Wolles
marchandises owelment poyses per
dozit poys, issint que le sack de leyn
ne poys forsq; xxvj. peers, et chescun
peere poyse xiij. li. et que lestater du
balaunce nencline al vn part ne al
auter. Et que le poys soyt accozdant
a lestatere del escheker. Et si nulk a-
chatour face al encountre, soyt gre- Punish
uousemēt punp, auribyen al suyt de
partye, come al suyt le roy. An. 25. E.
3. cap. 9.

14 ¶Toutz les measures (.s.) bus-
shel, demy buschel, peck, galon, potel,
& quart, p mie tout Englestre deyns
frāchyses, & dehozs, soient accozdātz
a lestander nostre seygnour le Roy,
& cōteign̄ le quarter. viij. buschell per
le estanderd, & nīēt plus: et soit chescū Stand
mesur̄ des plees rases sans cōbl̄, saue Corne
les rentz et fermes des seignozs q̄ ilz Rased
soient mesures come per tielz mesur̄
ils solopent auant ces heur̄, & facent
les purueiozs le roy, la roign̄ & toutz Purue
auts purueiances p mīz mesur̄ ra-
ses, & en m̄ le mañ, et a toutz les foitz
q̄ mestier serra & nre seignoz le Roy
assignera certeins iustices en chescū Justices
county denq̄re doyer & terminer sur
les poyntz suisoitz, & sur ceo fayze du
punishement, solonq; chescun tres-
pas, auribn̄ al suit de party, come a
la suyt le roy: issit toutz foitz q toutz
maners des franchises soient salues Fran
as seignoz en toutz poyntz, sans null̄
emblemishmēt en fait̄ en queconq;
maner. An. 25. E. 3. ca. 10.

15 ¶Vn poys, vn mesur̄, & vn verge
soyt

soyt per tout la terre, si bien hors de lestaple, come de suis: & que leyns, & tout maner de auoyr de poys, soyent poyses, per balance, issint q̄ la lāgue du balance soit owel, sans enclyner al vn party ou a lauter, & sans mettr̄ mayn ou pēs, ou autre touche sayre dicelr̄. Et que celuy qui face a lēcontre au damage du vendour soyt face deuers nous le value de la marchandise issint poisæ & mesure: & eit la pte qui se pleindra la quatreble de ceo qui serra en damage, et eit l' trespassour lenprisonment dun an, et soyt reynte a la volunte nostre seignor le roy. Et sur ceo soyent assygnes Justyces denquerre des tyelr trespasses as toutz les foytz que mestier serra, et de faire droit si bien a nostre suit, come a le suit dauters qui se voyront ent pleyndre. An. 27. E. 3. stat̄ stapul Ca. 10.

16 ¶ Le dit estatut soit gard̄ & ten̄ en toutz pointz, & cestr̄ ceo si nul vēd tonell ou pipe de vin nient gauge, que le vēdour soyt face mesme le vin, ou la value vers le Roy. An. 31. Ed. 3 Cap. 5.

17 ¶ Ceux qui seront assignes de garder la peas eyent poyer denquerr̄ des measures, & auri des poyses, solonq̄ lestatut ent fait lan du raigne nostre seignour le roy qui ore est. rrb (ca. 9. before. 13.) An. 34. E. 3. ca. 5.

18 ¶ Toutz les mesures, bushell̄, & peck, galon, potel, & quart per tout Engleterre, deyns fraunchise, et dehors, soyent accordantz a lestāder d̄ nostre seignour le roy, & conteign le quarter. viij. bushell̄ per lestander d̄ & nient pluis: et soit chescun mesure de ble rasæ sans comble. Saluez les rentes et les fermes des seignors q̄z soloient measures per tielr measures come iz soloient auant ces heures. Et facent les purueiours le roy, madame la roygne, et toutz auters lour purueiaunces per mesmes les measures rases, en mesme le maner. Et a toutz les foytz q̄ue mestier serra le roy assignera certeyns Justices en chescun county, denquerre, et doier, & terminer sur les pointz suisditz, et de faire sur ceo due punishement, solonq̄ chescun trespas, si bien a la suit de party, come a la supt le roy, issint toutz foitz q̄ tout maner de frāchise soit salue as seignors en toutz pointz les q̄z choses le roy voit q̄ iz soyent cries en chescū coūty deins frāchise & de hors, pent cy & le pasq̄ proschein veignāt, au fin q̄ iz soient gardes et tenus en toutz pointz. Et q les dites gardeins de la peas enquergent, et punishent toutz ceux q̄ iz trouerront q̄ aueront faitz contre le dit estatut, ayūs le dit proclamacion fait. Et soyt aurint mesme la proclamacion fait en cities, burgh̄s, et villes enfraunchises q̄ les ditz articles y soyent tenus & gardes en toutz pointz sur les paynes contenus en lestatut fait lan de raigne nr̄e seignour le roy. xrviij. touchant la citie de londres, et autrs cities, et burghs du roialm, & silz ne gardēt les ditz articles, le roy en lour defaut ferr̄ mett in lestat soit de iij les pains en execucion encontre eux. An. 34. E. 3. ca. 6.

19 ¶ Un mesure, et vn poys, soyt p my tout le royalm dengleterre, come en la graund chr̄e, & autrs ordynāces et estatutes ent fait est contenus pl' au playn: et que chescun qui soyt connict que il ad ou vse auter mesur̄ ou poys, eyt la prison de demy an, et face gree au pty greue del double de sa pard̄ forspris en la county de Lancaster, a cause que en le dit countye ad este de tout temps pluis graunde mesure que en alcun auter party du royalm. An. 13. R. 2. ca. 9.

20 ¶ Soyt ordeyn per dyuerse estatutes qun mesure de ble, vin et seruoise soit per my le roialm, et q̄ oept bushels rases facent vn quarter de ble: nient meinz a cause q̄ nul peyne est sur ceo ordein en les ditz estatuts, plusors gētz de diūses cities, burghs villes, et marches ne voillent prēdre

Justices.

Fraunchises.

Just. of p.

Proclam

Impriſ. 2. Dam.

nachat en les ditz citties, burghs, bill' marches, naillours, sinō. ix. bushels pur le quarter, et sils ne les purront achat en tyel mañ, ils larrestent cōe forfeit a treſgraund damñ & oppressiō de tout le people, & ouertment encō-
Statutes. tre les statuts suisdits, ozdeines est. & c
Kept. que les dits statutes soyent fyrmement gardes & tenus, sibien en la cyty de Loundres, come ailours p my le royalme, et sibien per ewe come per terre, nient contrestant ascun vsage auant ces heures au contrā Et que nul deſoze enauaunt achate en la city de Loundres, nailours nul maner blee ou brees, sinon pept bushels pour le quarter, soloncque le purport des dits estatutz, sur payne
Forf. de forfaiture tout le blo ou brees issint achates: Sauaunt le dit forfaiture
Fraunchelys. au roy, forspris frāchises royalz, as queux le Roy a cest foites ad graunt pceil forfaiture de sa grace. Et que sibien les Payres, viscountz de Loundres, come les Pairs, & bailyffes dauters cyties, et burghes, villes, & marches, sils ne facent ent playne & due execucion, encourgent autiel pain sibyen a suit le roy, come de partie, et dautre quicunque qui vorra suer pur le roy. Anno. 15. R. 2.

Cap. 4.

21 ¶ Toutz les pops et mesurez per my le royalme soyent accordauntz a lestandard del escheker, soloncque la fourme de lestatutz ent faitz. Et en
Clerke of the market oustre le Roy voit que le clarke del marche eyt toutz ses mesures et poises dureisme accordauntz a lestāderd del escheker, et signes, & marches del signe del escheker a ceo ordeynes: et meismes les poyses et mesures issint signes & marches carie et ameine ouesque luy a toutz les foitz q̄ il serra laſſaye de poises & mesures en ascun partie deins le royalme, et que il, ne nul autre liege du roy vse nul auter mesure, ne pops, sur les paines contenus en les estatutz ent faitz deuāt ces heures. An. 16. R. 2. ca. 3.

22 ¶ Toutz les ditz bones ordinā-ces (s. for measure of corne) soyent fyrmement tenus & gardes soloncq̄ leffecte
Kept. dicelx. Et que nul purueyour nostre
Purueyor seignour le roy, nautre ne vsent en ayres dachatre, ne prendre ascuns blees per auter measure, sinon. viii.
Corne. bushelx rases pur le quartr̄. Et q̄ nul soit tenus autermēt a delinerer pur le quartr̄, sinō. viij. bushelx rases, cōe deuaunt est dit. Et auxint que payement soyt fait p̄sentement pur le cariage. Et que si ascun purueiour nre
Paymēt seignour le roy, ou autre persone acte nte ou preigne ascuns blees autermēt: ou per autre mesure, sinō. viij. bushelx rases pur le quartr̄, come en les ditz ordinances est contenus, & de ceo soit attaint, eit lenprisonment de
Imprisō. vn an. Et q̄ il pay au roy C. s & a la
Forf. pty que se sente greue. C. s. & ceo a tāt des foitz q̄ ascun deux de ceo soyt attaint. Et que la partie qui voilx suer eit accion fondus sur le cas: et que les
Accion Iust. of. iustices de la peas eyent poyer denquere, et plee tenir de toutz lez choses auantditz, et sur ceo faire punishm̄t come deuāt est dyt, sibien a la suit de roy cōe de party, & q̄ deſoze riēs soyt pris pur le mesurage des tielx blees en ascun mañ. An. 1. H. 5. ca. 10.

23 ¶ Le roy fera ordeyner bones & iouſtes pops de noble, demy noble, & ferlyng doz, ouesq̄ lez rates a ceo necessaries, pur chescun city, burgh, & ville marche du royalme, a delyuerer p̄ le treſozer dengleterre a ceux q̄ les vorrōt auoyr au sine q̄ ils ne soient deceiues per faux controuours, et ceux qui vsent faux pops en deceit du people. An. 9. H. 5. statut. 2. ca. 7.

24 ¶ Nul home, apres le fin de. xij. moys le fest de pasq̄ prosch̄eyn auenir prosch̄einment enfuantz apport en le royalme dengletre, de quel pais ceo soit, ne face deins mesme l' royal
Wyne. tonel de vyn, sil ne conteign̄ del me-
Vessels. suř dengletre. xij. vintz et. xij. galōs
Contents. le pipe. di. vints, et sir galons, et ensy soloncq̄ laſſerant, le tercian & le hogs-

hede

hede de vin de Gascoigne sur paine de forfaytare de mesme le vin, ne barell de harank, ne danguilles, sils ne conteygnent. xxx. galons pleinment packes, ne butte de lamon sil ne conteign. iiij. vintz. et. iiij. galons plainment packz, ne kinderkins, tercians, & strokins de harank, ne dāguill, ne de lamō, forsq̄ solōq̄ lafferāt plainmēt packez puz̄ le fest del natiuitie de saint Jo. le Baptist prochein auenir, sur peine de forfeit de les harāb, anguill, & lamon auātditz ensy appertez, ou faitz a contrarie de cē ordināce en q̄l city, burgh & bille ou rotaī, ou en a.c. pty dengl, que tielz defautes soyent troues au seignz de ī la bille & que celuy q̄ boit suer & prouer les ditz defautz auera le quart pty de mesm la forfeiture & q̄ les iustices du peas en toutz les countes dēgl, maitz & baillifes etantz poyar denquere de peaz enquergent oient & terminent toutz iceur defautz. Et q̄ cest ordināce soy extend et eyt force sibien dedeins le county de Cester cōe ailours. An. 2. H. 5. ca. 11.

25 ¶ Les Justices de la peas, les viscontz, eschetours & autis sufficiātz persons assignes p̄ le roy etent poiar per commission denquerer de iceur faueures & cōtrouorz de faux pois et de les prendre & empriſon en prisō de tenir sans mainprise tanq̄ ils soient attreintz, ou acquites. Et ils soient attaintz, demurgent lour corps en prison tanq̄ ils etent faitz fynes & rauncons solonq̄ la discreciō des ditz iustices. Et que mesmes les iustices eyent poyer dent enquere oyer et terminer a tant de foitz cōe lour sēblera pluis besoignable. An. 9. H. 5 ca. 2. ca. 8.

26 ¶ Cōe p̄ la grād chre des libertes du rotaī dēgl. (9. M. car.) & p̄ estat fait lan. xxvi. du noble roy. E. tierce ordeign̄ soit & p̄ estat fait lan. xiij. du roy Richard secōd (ca. 9.) confirm̄ q̄ vn pois & vn mesure soit p̄ my tout l̄ royal denglelerre sibā hors de lestapl come dedeins. Et en mesme le estatut du noble roy. E. conteign̄ soit q̄ le poys appel aūcel pur grādez dam et sotiles deceitz faitez per iceil measure al comen people soit tout outrem̄t lesles et oustes, & les leinez & toutz aūts mañs des marchādises & toutez autres choses poisablez achat ou vēdus soient poisez per le balāce sīnt que la lāge de la balance nencline a lun party ne a lauter ouesque poisez enseales et accordātz a lestanderd de leschekier & celuy qui face l'cōtraī a le dam. de le vendor forface deuers nre seygnour le Roy le value de ses biēs ensy prises ou ameasures, et que la partye compleygnaunt eyt ses damages au quatreble & per le dit estatut du dit nobl. roy Richarde addes soit que le tresfaisour soyt inprison per deux ans et face fine & raunceon al volunte nostre seignour le Roy. Et que les Justyces du peas eyent poyar denquerre as dytes defautes sibien al suite de nostre seygnour le Roy come de la partye: nostre seignor le roy per auctorite de cest parlement ad ordeig̃ et establie que les estatutes et ordināces soient kyzmement tenus & gardes et estreitment crecutz. Et en outr̄ pur eschuer plusours graundes mischieles qui ont auenus deins le dit royalme dengleterre per les dit̄z auncell, & especialmēt pur destruer la faurte de les regratours de kyle appell parne chop pers, ordeines est per nostre dit seignor le roy, q̄ en chescun city, burgh, & bille du royalme dēgleterre soyt vn comen balāce, ouesq̄ cōen poyses en seales, & accordantes al estāderd del escheker, sur le comē costage du dit city, burgh, ou bill'en la garō du mayr ou conestable dicelles, as q̄r balances & comen poys toutz les inhabitsauntz de mesme la city, burgh, ou bille, qui ne ont tiels poises, & auters qui ont sils voillent, puissēt frachement poyser sauns ryens paier, p̄teignantz nient meins des forfeins

Gloss: Wollen. Balance. Sealed. Standerd. 4. Dam. Imprīl. Fyne. Juſt. of p. Execute. Regratours Standerd. Pay.

pur cheſcun treyt dedeyns le pois de .rl.li. vn ferlyng, et pur cheſcun treyt pentē .rl.li.ℰ.C. vn mail, ꝫ pur cheſcū treyt parentre .C. ꝫ mill.li.i.ō. a le pluis dont les poiſes ſeront maintenus, ꝫ lofficer loyalment poyſant regardes per la diſcreſcion des chiefs dicelle citie, burgh, ou vill ſolonque ſa entendance a la dit occupaciō ſoit il pluis ou meins. Et que null home achate lyle de leyne appelle Wollen yarne, ſil ne boet ent faīt dzap, ne dſe poys, ne meaſure, ne autre choſe en lieu de poys ou meſure qui ne ſoit enſeales, et accozdant al dit eſtanderd, ne mette aſcun choſe a ycell per bay de prendze, ou couerture ou aſcū auī maner qui puiſſe encreſſer la meſure ou le poys, ou empeſcher la balance pur auoir ſon naturel cours, ſur les forfeiture ℰ peyn de ſuiſditz. Et ꝫ lez iuſtices du peas, mayrs, bailyffes, ℰ ſeneſchalz des frāchiſes, eient poar per auctozity ſuiſoit de examiner les treſpaſſours en ceo cas, ꝫ pur enquerer en eſpecialī de toutz treſpaſſours encontrē cēs ordinācē, et de faīt erecucion de ceux, ſi ſont troues defectifs per enqueſtes, ou per examynacion a faire per les ditz iuges ou officers en ceo cas en maī come deſuis eſt dit. Et que ceſt ordinācē ſoyt tenus ꝫ obſerues de l'feſt de paſcꝫ pſchein enſuant par toutz iours. Et ꝫ cheſcun city, ſur peyn de .r.li. cheſcū burgh ſur pein de .C.s. ℰ cheſcū vill ou vn conſtable eſt ſur pein de .rl.s. eyt vn comen balance oueſcꝫ poyſes accozdantz al dit eſtanderd dedeins deux moys apꝫs la proclamacion fait de ceſt ordinance, les quels paynes ſeront leues al oeps de noſtrē ſeignoz le roy a tauntz des foytz que ils ſerōt defectifz de pulz la proclamaciō ſuiſdit. An.8.H.6.ca.5.

27 ¶ Per force del eſtatut fait en darī plement (*s. An.8.H.6.ca.5. before.26.*) des poiſes accozdātz a leſtāndarō del eſcheker a eſtre eues en cheſcū city, burgh, ꝫ ville deins le royalm, ne ſoyēt les burgeys del burgh de Dozceſter deſturbez de lour dzoit de vſer lour poiſures p. xij. lougez ennirō ſn le burgh, vſātz toutz foitz tiels poiſes cōe en le dyt eſtaī ſont exprimes et q̄ null dzoit ou titl de poiſaī ſoit accrue a aſcū p force de ſn le darī eſtatut en diſturbance del dzoit des burgeis del burgh de Dozceſter de iuiſō. An.9.H.6.ca.6.

28 ¶ Le poiz dū Wey dū fozmage puiſſe tenir. xxxij. clouez ceſtaſſauoir cheſcū cloue. viij.li. ꝫ les ditz poyſes touchantz. An.9.H.6.ca.8.

29 ¶ Sibn̄ les ditz eſtatut (*s. al ſtatutes made for weights & meſures of corne, and the ſtatute of. an. 1. H. 5. ca. 10. before. 22.*) cōe les ſtatute des poiſes ℰ meſures fait au yleſm nēe ſnoz le roy, qui oze eſt, la de ſō reign. viij. ca. 5.) ſoiēt proclamz ſibn̄ en la dit city de lōdī, cōe en toutz auts cities, burghs, ℰ coūties Dēgl et mis en du erecucion, ſolonque le fourme ℰ effect dycelles, adiouſtant au dyt eſtatut fait le dit an. viij. qui en cheſcun citye, burgh, ℰ vylle du royalme ſoit vn commen buſſell, enſeale, et accordaunt a leſtandard de leſcheker, en meſme le maner ℰ fozm ℰ ſarmeſmes les paynes come en ſn leſtatute eſt ſpecifyes de vn commen balaunce a eſke en cheſcun tiel citye, burgh, ℰ vill. Et que le mayr de la dit citye de Loundres, et toutes auters mayzes de toutes auters eytyes, burghes, dengleterī ou il y ad maīr ℰ toutz bayliffs des cities ℰ burghes ou maīr neſt, ℰ toutz iuſtices de peaz de cheſcun coūty dengleterre pur le temps eſteantz, eyt ℰ eyent playne poyar de mettre toutz les eſtatutes ℰ ozdinaunces auaunt ditz en due erecution, et de oyer et terminer toutz les defautz, meſpziſions, offences, ℰ treſpaſſes, encountre la fourme ℰ effect des dites eſtatutes et ozdinaunces faites ou aſſayzes, ou parpetres, ſibien al ſuit du roy, come de partye qui en ceo cas ſe ſēte greue, ℰ de cheſcū auter liege du roy que en cel pryſuer

yarne.
Wealure
Sealed.
Fozf. Iuſt. of p.
Execution.
Citie. Fozf.
Proclaīn
Dozceſt.
Cheſe.
Proclaī
Execuc.
Buſhell led.
Ballance Mayzes
Iuſt. of p.
Execuc

suer voille pur le Roy, et ceo sybien par examinacion des parties ou ascũ deux solõꝫ la discrecio des dits maiꝛ ballisses, et iussices ou peas, come p̃ issues a tryer par inquisicions duement apprendres, et autres plees, et proceses de la ley de la terre. Et que sybien la party preue, come chescun liege du roy qui voille suer pur l' roy eyt la suit en ceo cas a sa volunte. Et que celuy qui illint sayt attaint dascun defaute, mesprision, offence, ou tresspas fait encountre le dit estatute sayt le dyt an premier paye a celuy a qui sayt il sayt ensy attaynt. C.s. et ses costages reasonables de sa dit suit et au roy auter. C.s. Et que sibien le mayr de Loundres pur le temps esteant apres ceo que il sayt eslue mayre & iurre deins la dit citty, a sõ premier venue a leschecker deuant le tresorer Dengletre & les barons de leschecker nostre seignour le roy, come chescun des dits autres mayres, et bayliffes en lour serementes a fayrs, pur lour dytes offices, sayt charge, et iure de faire garder et execut toutes lez estatutes suisditz, & que touts les maires & bayliffes des dits citres & burghes du royalme accomptauntes en le dit escheker facent annuelment accõpte en mesme leschecker des profitz et forfaitures qui apperteigner puissẽt ou duissent au Roy, par la fourme des dits estatutz. Sauant toutes fayres as seignoꝛs, citres, et burghes, lour libertres, et fraunchises grauntes a eux par nostre dit seignour le roy, ou ascun de ses progenitours nyent renokes, repelles, ne antientz. Et sauant toutz fayrs que le dyt estat fayt le dit an premier du roy Hẽry quint (ca. 10. *before*. 22.) et toutz autres estat des mesures, et poyses auaunt faites estoysent en lour force. Anno. 11. H. 6 cap. 8.

30 ¶Pur ceo que toutz les tonely, pypes, tercians, & hogsheades de vine, oyle, et mele vendables deins le roiall dengl̃ doyent et soloyent soloꝛ lancien assise de mesme le royalme contenir vn certayne mesur. s. chescũ tonel douz vint & douze galons, chescũ pype. vi. vint & vi. galons, chescũ tercian. iiii. vint et. iiii. galons, chescun hogshed. iii. vint et. iii. galõs, et p̃ diuerses estatutes sayt ordeins, que les tonels et pipes de vine soient gauges mes pur l' gaugeoꝛ des tonelx & pipes de oile et mele ne de ttiãs et hogsheds de vine nul ordinãce de certein estoit fait deuant ses heures, au grand damage du roy, et de son people, le Roy voillant encontre cest dam̃ purueoir de remedy en cest party, ad graunt & ordeyñ par auctority de suisdit, que desore enauant toutz maners tonels pypes, tertians, et hoggesheades, tant de vyne, come oyle et mele auendrs deyns le dyt royalme sayent bien et loyalment gaugez par le gaugeoꝛ du roy, ou per son deputye denaunt que ils sayent bendus sur payn de forfait au roy tout le vine, oile, mele en contrary bendus, ou le value dicell. Et en cas q̃ ascune person. de quelconq̃ pays que il sayt desore enauant vend̃ a ascun liege du Roy pur ascun prise en certain ascun tonel, pipe, tercian, hoggesheed de vine, oile, mele, qui de fayle ascunment del assyse et mesure auantdit que il allowe & rebate de m̃ le prpce a lachatour de tyel vin, oil, & mele a taunt come tyel defaut par la rate amoũters, sur pain de forfait au roy le value de tout le vin, oyle, et mele au contrarie bẽdus, ascũ prtue couenaunt fait ou a fayre entre bendour et lachatour a contrarie dycest ordinance non obstant: & eyt chescun qui espie ascun des forfaitures auãtditz, & ent enfourme l' treasourer dẽgleterre, ou les barons del escheker, le moitye de mesmes les forfaytures pur son trauail. Purueu toutz foytz que le dit gaugeour prepgñ & eyt pur sõ labour enter le gaugeour de chescun tonel & pipe de oile & mele sicome il prent et ad de chescun tonel, & pype de vyn, & pur chescun tercian, & hogs-

hede

Contentes.

Gawged.

Vesselles.

Gawged.

Fort.

Lacke.

Abate.

Fort.

Gawgeour.

hede de solonç lafferant. An.18.H.6 cap.17.

Malueseye. Content. wynes.

Oyle. Contenies.

Gaiuged.

Fort.

Sell.

Abate.

Fort.

31 ¶ Nul maner marchant, nauk̄ p̄son, q̄l que il soit, del fest de saint Michel larchangell ore p̄ochein venāt enauant, amesne, ne face eē amesnes en le dit roiak̄ ascun But de malueseye dekre vendus, sinon il conteign̄ en mesuk̄ au meinz k̄ veik̄ de. vi. xx. t. vi. galōs, ne ascū mañ de bekeux oueskç ascun mañ wynes quels que ilz soient t de q̄conqç pays q̄ ilz soient ne ascūs maners bekeaux de oyle, synon les bekeaux de celz wyn t oyk̄ cōteign̄et t teignent lallises et mesures cy ensuauntz. s. chescun tonell̄ de conteygn̄ xii. xx. galons t. xii. t q̄ chescū pipe de conteygn̄. vi. xx. t. vi. galōs, t chescū ktian de conteygn̄. iii. xx. t quak̄ galons t chescun hogshede de conteign̄ xliii. gak̄, t chescun barel de conteign̄ xxxi. gak̄ t di, t chescū roūdelet de cōteign̄. xviii. gak̄ t di, accord̄ al aunc. assise t mesur̄ de m̄z les bekeaux vses deyns le royak̄, t q̄ toutz les bekeaux des wins t oyk̄ amesnez en le dit roiak̄ puys le dyt fest dekke vend̄ ne soyent mys a vend̄ apzes ñ le fest tanç ils soient bñ t veramt gages par le gaugeour le roy, ou par sō sufficient̄ deput̄ sur pain de forfaiture a roy de touts tielz wins t oyk̄ensy vend̄ a lencōtrarie de cē p̄sent̄ ordinance, ou aukmēt le value dez m̄z. Et en cas q̄ ascū maner person, de q̄l pays q̄ il soyt de cest temps enauant vende a ascun de lieges le roy pur ascun p̄is allygne en cerk̄ ascū tonel, but, pipe, tercia, hogshede, barel, ou roūdlet dascun mañ vin, ou oyk̄, fautant ascū chose del dit assise ou mesur̄, que le vendour alouera ou rebatera de mesme le p̄ys a lachater de tyel wyn ou oyle tant de money quant tyel def. solonç la rate amountera, sur payn de forfaiture a nostre seignour le roy k̄ value de tout le wyn t oyk̄ensy vendus a le contrak̄ de cest ordinance, ascun p̄iue couenaunt ou contract fayt ou estre fayt entre lachatour et vendour al cōtrarie de cest ordynaunce en nul maner contrikeant. An. 1. R. 3. ca. 13. Thys act is confirmed by. 28. H. 8. ca. 14.

Measures weightes. Deliuered

32 ¶ Considering that the said measures and weightes of brasse be deliuered to the citizens and burgeses of the chief cities, or shire townes or boroughes of euery shire of this realm in thys parlament now beyng, or to the chief officers of euery such cityes shires, townes, or boroughes, where suche citizens, t burgeys like by indenture therof to be made, betwene the treasourer of England or vnder treasourer for the tyme beyng, and the said citizens, burgeses, and other chyef offycers afore sayde so them receiuyng safely to be conuayed to the cite, towne, or borough, that they be of, at the cost and charge of the sayde cite, towne, or borough, and to be deliuered to the mayre, sherif, baylif or other the chief offycer of the same, there to rest as youre treasour in the custodye of the sayde chyefe offycer of the sayde citye, towne, or borroughe, for the tyme beyng and of his successors for euer, to the intente that aswel al weights and measures within the sayde citye, towne, or borough, as the measures t weyghtes, within the sayd shyre may be corrected, reformed, amended, t made accord̄ ding and after the measure of ꝑ saide standard before the feast of saint Michel the archangell nexte commyng. And that the said chief officer for the tyme beyng in euery such city, town or borough haue for that cause a special mark or seale, to do mark euery such weight and measure so made to be reformed and brought vnto him without faute or delay. And that he take for hys labour for sealyng of euery bushell. i. d. of euery other measure. ob. of euery. C. weight. i. d. of euery di. C. ob. And of euerye weyght vnder. qr. and not aboue vpon payn to forfayt for euery tyme that he refuseth or doth the contrarye. xl. s. the

Reform

Marke Seale.

Fees.

Fort.

one

one half therof to be to our souerain lord, and the other half to hym that is greued and wyll sue in that behalfe, by accion of det to be recouered after the course of the common lawe. And that the defendaunt in any suche accio be not receyued to wage his law, and that the iustices of peas in euery shyre of Englande haue full auctoritye and power to enquyre, heare & determyne the sayd defautes. And ouer that that open proclamacyon be made in euery shyre of this your said realme, that no man bye, ne sel after the sayde feast of saint Michel by any other weyght or measure than is accordyng to the sayd standard, vpō suche paynes and forfaitures as is lymytted in the sayd statutes. An.7. H.7.ca.3.

Inhabitants

Comon mea-sure.

Remayne.

33 ¶Unto the knyghtes and citezens of euerye shyre and citye assembled in thys present parlamente, barons of the.v. portes, & certayne burgeses of burgh townes, or they depart from this present parlament be delyuered one of euery weight & measure whych now our souerayn lorde hath caused to be made of bralle, for the common weale of al his subiects and lieges within this hys realme of England, according to the king our souerayn lordes standard of hys escheker of weyght and measure, as they ben in the escheker of our sayde souerayn Lord, and that the sayde knyghtes, citezens, and burgeses, to whom the said weightes & measures shalbe deliuered as is aforesaid surely conuay or cause the same to be conueyed on thys halfe the feaste of Easter nert commyng by the saide cytezens to theyr cityes, and by the sayde knyghtes vnto such burgh or towne corporate, or market town, within ỹ shyre for which they ben elected, as is specifyed and contayned in a sedule vnto thys present byll annexed, there to remayn for euer in the keepyng of the mayre, bayliy, or other head officer for the tyme beyng of the same city, burgh, or towne as ỹ kings standard of weight and measure. And that thinhabitauntes of al cities, burghs and market townes within euery of the said shyres, shall on this halfe the feast of the natiuity of saincte John Baptist nert cōmyng make or cause to be made common measures, and weightes according to the weightes and measures aboue sayd, to remayne within the same cities, burghes, and market townes, and euerye of them, and the same weyghtes & measures to be bewed, examined, printed, syg-ned, and marked by the mayre, bailly, or other head officer in whose possession the forsayd standard shal remayn, and that euery of ỹ aforesayd mayre, bayliy, or head officer hauyng the sayde weyghtes & measures sygned and prynted vnder the sygne prynt for the same wyth a letter. H. H. crowned to be printed to alligne and print like weightes and measures vnto euerye the kynges liege & subiects duelye requyryng the same, takyng for marking of euery bushel. i. peny. ob.

Marked.

Lyke.

And from the sayde feast of the natiuitie of saint John Baptist, no marchant ne other person ne persons wō in any city or market town bie ne sel wyth any weyght or measure except it be marked signed or printed in maner & forme aforesayde ne any other person or persons out of the said cyties burghes and market towns, except it be like and egall with the said estanderde, and that euerye person aswell wythout cyties burghes and market towns as within, bie and sel wō a busshel sealed signed, or marked after the fourme aforesayd & none otherwyse, & ỹ all ỹ mayres, bayliyes & other head officers of euery citye, burgh, or market towne shall cause twyse in the yere or oftener as they shal thinke necessarie, all weights & measures wīn ỹ said cities, burghes & market townes to be brought afore them

Sell.

Marked.

Officers.

Vewed. them to be duely vewed, and examined and suche as they shall vpon the sayde examinacion finde defectife, immediatly to be broken and brent & the partie or parties which in that behalfe hath offended and be founde defectyue, shall forfait for the fyrst tyme. vi. s. viii. d. The forfaiture therof to be to the sayd maire, bailly, or any other hauing iurisdiccio and correccion in that behalfe. And at ỹ seconde tyme the sayd offender likewise to forfait. xiii. s. iiii. d. and at ỹ third time likewise to forfait. xx. s. & farther punishement to be set vppon the pillory to the ensample of other.

Defectiue. Broken.

Forf. Iust. of p. And that two iustices of peas whereof one shalbe of ỹ quorum haue auctoritie as well by examinacion as by enquerre to heare and determine ỹ defauts of the said maires baillifs & al other head officers in that behalf & also of all byers and sellers doyng contrary to thys present acte and ordinance, and to set fine & mercement vpon the offenders by their discretion. And the said weyghtes and measures so found defectike to be forfayted and brent. Be it also enacted that there be but onely. viii. bushels rased and strikē to the quarter of corne and. xiiii. li. to the stone of woll and xvi. stone to the sacke. Be it also. &c. that the iustices of peas abouesayde haue auctority to make lyke proceste against all persons founden as is abouesaid defectik, and for suche fines and amerciaments as vppon theym shalbe sessed, as if they were endited afore theim for breking of the kings peas. And that whereby other statuts and ordinances afore lymitted. It is ordeyned ỹ euerye citie burgh & towne that hath a constable, should haue common weyghtes and measures, sealed, vppon penalties in the same lymitted, that those penalties in that behalfe extende not to anye towne whych is no citye burgh nor market towne. Prouyded alwaye that this act shall not extend nor be prejudiciall vnto any person sellyng or byeng by water measure within ỹ shipborde. And that it be. &c. the premisses or anye other ordinance afore made notwithstanding that the sayd water measure wythin the shipborde shall only contein fiue peckes after the said standard rased & strikē. Prouyded also that the examination of defautes abouesayde & punishement to the offenders of euerye offence committed hereafter wythin anye of the sayd fiue portes shalbe had, done and administred by the lorde wardein of the saide fiue portes, or by his lieutenant of the same for the tyme beyng and by none other of prempylles notwithstādyng. Prouyded alway that thys acte of weightes and measures extēd not, nor be in any wise hurtful or prejudicial to the prince within ỹ duchy of Cornwal for anye weights apperteyning & belonging to ỹ Cunage of tinne wīn ỹ couties of Cornwall and Deuonshire, but ỹ all such weightes be vsed ordered demeaned and corrected as it hath ben vsed and accustomed before this time. the sayd act and ordinance notwithstādyng.

Water measure. v. pecks. Examination. v. portes. Cornish tinne. Tinne.

Brent.

Quarter. Of corne. The stone. The sacke. Iust. of p. Portes.

Constable. Weightes. & measures.

¶ The names of townes limitted for the saufcustody of weightes & measures according to the kinges estandarde for the shires folowing as particulerly appeareth.

Westm̄r.	The towne of appulby.
North.	The town of Newcastel.
Cumbr̄.	The citie of Carleof.
Lanc.	The towne of Lācaster.
Ebor̄ū.	The citie of Yorke.
Lincoln̄.	The citie of Lincolne.
Derb.	The towne of Derby.
Notingh.	The towne of Notinghā
Leyc.	The towne of Leicestre.
Warr̄.	The towne of Couentre.
Rotel.	The town of Uppinghā.
North.	The town of Northamt.
Bed.	The towne of Bedforde.
Buk.	The town of Bukinghā.

Cantebr̄.

Cantebr. The towne of Cambr.
Hunt. The towne of Huntingd.
Nozk. The cittie of Nozwiche.
Suff. The townes of saint Edmundesbury.
Eller. The town of Thelmesl.
Hertf. The towne of Hertfozd.
Midd. In Westminster.
Kanc. The town of Maidstone.
Surr. The towne of Gulfozd.
Suser. The towne of Lewes.
Dron. The town of Drenfozd.
Berk. The towne of Reding.
Salop. The towne of Shzewisb.
Staff. The towne of Staffozd.
Heref. The towne of Herefozd.
Glouc. The towne of Glouc.
Wigozn. The cities of Wozceter.
Wilt. The cittie of newe Salesbury.
Suth. The citye of Winchester.
Sonst. The towne of Ilchester.
Dozs. The towne of Dozchest
Deuon. The city of Excestre.
Cornub. The towe of Lustudiel.
London. The same cittie.
Bristoll. The same towne.
Quinq; portus. The castel of Douozr.
Cūctas Couētre The same cittie.
Southampton. The same towne.
Ciuitas Cestre. The same cittie.

An. 11. H. 7. ca. 4.

34 The measure of the bushell containe. viii. galons of whete, and that euery galon conteine. viii. li. of whete of troy weight, and euerye. li. conteine. xii. vnces of troy weight, & euery vnce conteine. xx. sterlinges, & euerye sterlyng be of the weight of xxvii. cornes of wheate that grewe in the middes of the eares of ye whete accozdyng to the olde lawes of thys land. And it pleaseth the kings highnes to make a standard of a bushel & a galon after the sayde assise to remaine in his sayd tresozie foz euer, & fro hencefozth the said new bushels & galons lately sent fozth be not vsed nor occupied foz no measures, but ye they be sent agayne vnto ye kings receipt by the feast of Whitsontide next comming at the costes & charges of ye said cities, bozoughes, and towns, hauing ye said bushels and galons in keping, vpon peine of. x. li. to be fozfeyted to the king, the same bushels & galons so set again into the kyngs receipt to be broke, and with ye stuffe & metal of the same bushels and galons, other newe bushels and galons by thaduise of the tresozer and vnder tresozer of England foz the tyme being, before the feast of al saints next comming, to be made and sised accozding to the sayde bushell and galon which by this present act is ozdeined to be newe made, and to remaine in ye sayd treasozy at ye costes and charges of the same cities bozoughs and towns. And that euery city bozough & towne wythin thys realme whych now haue oz should haue had by reason of the saide act made in the saide. xi. yere (ca. 4. before 33.) any of the sayd new bushel oz galon, do conuey and cary before the feaste of S. And zewe next cōming into ꝓuery of ye same cytie bozough & town a bushel & galon newly to be made as is afozesaide at ye costes and charges of the same city bozough & townthere to remain. And al other bushels galons & measures which be to be made after the fozme by thys act ozdeyned be marked and ozdered after the fourme & effect of ye said act made the said. xi. yere, and in the meane season to vse such bushels & galons as hath ben vsed last afoze ye comming downe of the sayde new bushels & galons, and befoze the making of the saide statute in the sayde. xi. yere. And ye al penalties in the first act erpzessed be of none effect vnto ye feast of Candelmasse whych shall be in the yere of our lozd God. M. cccc. xcbii. and after the same feast, the same acte made in the same. xi. yere to stand in ful strength wyth his penalties vpon the said bushel & galons

Sent.
Fozf.
Broken.
Newe.
Remayne.
Towne.
Conuey.
Bushell.
Galon.
Marked.
Penalties.
No effect.
Strength.

new

new to be made, as it ſhould haue done vpon the ſaid new buſſhels and galõs made afore the making of this preſent act if this act had not be made. And that it be ordeyned by the ſayde auctoritie that after the ſaide newe buſſhels & galons be made according to this preſent act, that all other buſſhels and galõs of braſſe remaining aſwel in the ſaide treſory, as in all o-thir places of Englande, before the feaſt of Chriſtmaſſe nexte comming dampned & broken vpon peine of .xx. li. to be leuied vppon euerye citie borough & town or any other place hauyng the keping of the comen measures, that kepe ſtill any other buſſhel or galon vnbroken and not dãned of braſſe than is ordeyned to bee made by this preſet act. An. 12. H. 7. cap. 5.

Other.

Broken. Fort.

35 ¶ The ſayd eſtatute made in the firſt yere of king Richard the thyrd, (ca. 13. *before* 31.) and al other eſtatuts heretofore made for true gaugyng & meaſuring of wines, oyles, hony, or anye other lycours, which eſtatutes afore thys time be not repelled nor er pired, ſhall ſtande in theyr ſtrength and vertue, and be put in due execu-cion, according to their tenours and effectes in euery behalfe. And ouer ẏ be it. &c. ẏ euery gaugeour wiñ thys realme ſhall truely and effectually, wythin the limyttes of hys office, gauge all the ſayde tonnes, buttes, pypes, terſes, puncheons, tercians, barelles, boggeſhedes, and rundelottes, and ſhall plainely and truely marke vppon the head of euery ſuch veſſell the content of the ſame, vppon peine to forfayt to ẏ party, to whoſe vſe the wyne oyle or other thyng therin beyng ſhall bee ſolde foure tymes the value of ẏ that the veſſell ſo marked ſhall lacke of hys lawfull content aboue wrytten: the ſame forfaiture to bee recouered ouer and beſydes the coſtes of the ſute, by the kings original writ, or by bil in any of the kinges courtes of hys commõ lawes, or in anye competent court, hauing iuriſdiccio in the place where that offence ſhall bee committed, by accion or bỹl of det, in wheych accion or ſuyt none eſſoin protectiõ nor wager of law ſhall be accepted admitted or allowed to the defendant or defendantes. And that euery marchaunt or other perſon ſelling the ſaid wine, oyle, or other thing conteyned in the ſayde veſſell marked, ſhall allowe of ẏ price thereof to the bier of the ſame for euery quantitie of wyne, oyle, or other thyng conteyned in the ſayde marked veſſell, the full value of the lacke therof, beyng by reaſon of de-faute of full gauge of the veſſel mar-ked, or of defaute of filling of ẏ ſame veſſell, or by reaſon or defaute of any of thẽ, after the rate of the hole price of the wine, oyle, or other thing ſo be ing ſolde by that veſſel marked & that vpon pein of forfaiture to the ſame bier the double value of the ſame veſ-ſel and wine, oyle, or other thing ther in beyng ſo ſolde: the ſame forfay-ture to be recouered togither with ẏ coſtes of the ſuite, in maner & forme as the forfaiture laſte before written is lymitted to be recouered. An. 28. H. 8. ca. 14.

Statutes.

Confirmed.

Gaugeour

Marke. Content. Fort.

Sell.

Allow.

Fort.

Be Awnage in all.	Fiſhe. 3. 7. 9.
Clarke of the market. 1.	Fleſhe. 1.
Commiſſions. 2.	Gauging in al.
Confirmaciõ. 16.	Lete. 1.
Coyne in all.	Juſtices of peas. 7.
Cowpers. 1.	Money. 1. 17. 33.
Cuſtome. 3. c. 15.	36. 39.
Drapery almoſt in all.	Parlement. 13.
Execution of ſtatutes. 3.	Staple. 2.
	Tiles. 1.
	Wines. 1. 19.
	Wolles. 5. 7. 15.

Tweinlinges.

Be Calues. 2.

Welde

Cwelde of Kent.
Se high wates.1. Woodes.3.
Cwelles.
Se Bath and welles in all.
Sainctuaries.4.

1 Cweres.

OYnes Kidelli deponantur de cetero penitus par Thamesiam, et Medewepam, et per totam Angl' nisi per colleram maris. Mag. car. cap.24.

2 CTielr goztz, molyns, eſſankz, eſſakes & kidelr q̄ ſont leues & mis en tẽps le roy layel et puis en ceo, en tielr riuires par q̄r les nyeſs & batelr ſont deſtourbes que ils ne puiſſent paſſer come ilz ſoloient, ſoyẽt ouſtes & netement abatus, ſās eſtre releues et ſoyent ſur ceo bzieſes maundes as bicontes des lieur ou meſtre ſerra de ſurueier et denquerre et de faire ent execucion. Et aurint que les iuſtices ſoyent ſur ceo aſſignes a toutes les foitz que il beſoignera. An.25.Ed.3. ſta. de pannis.ca.4.

3 CLe dit eſtatute (*s. of An.25.E.3. ſtatut de p.nnis.ca.4.*) en ceo point ſoit tenus & gardes, ſolonq̄ leffect dicelr: adiouſtant a icel que ſi nul tiel anuſance ſoit fait ſoit abatus par due p̄ceſſe contenus en le dit eſtatut. Et celr'up qui ſerra releuer la dit anuſãce, et de ceo ſoyt attaint dumẽt encourge la peine de C. marces deuers le Roy, a leuer par eſtrete del eſcheker: & autiel ley ſe teigne danuſance fait par la enhaucer des tielr goztez, molins, eſſākes, eſſakes, & kideur cõe par la nouel releuer. An.45.E.3.ca.2

4 CAn.21.R.2.ca.19. a like ſtatut of this that next foloweth was made but p̄ parlement of. An.21.R.2. was repelled by.1.H.4.ca.3.

5 CLes eſtatutes auantdits (*s.an. 25.Ed.3.ca.4. & An.45.E.3.ca.2. before.2.& 3.*) ſoyent en toutz lour artꝛcles tenus, et fermement gardes, et duement executes, oneſq̄ les peines, & ſolonq̄ leffect dicelr: adiouſtant a ycelr que commiſſions ſoyent faites en due fourme as ſuffiſiantz perſons deſtre iuſtic. en cheſcun countie dengleterr̄ ou beſoigñ ſerra, de ſurueier et garder les riues & grandes ryuers illeoques, et les defautes cozriger et amender, & due execucion faire de les ditz eſtatutes ſolonq̄ leffect dicelr, ſibiẽ per lour ſurueu, aups & diſcrecion, come per enqueſtes ent appzendzes deyns franchiſes et de hozs, ſi et quant beſoygne ſerra, et doier & termiñ les choſes ſuiſdits, & ouꝫ ceo de ſurueir'es goztz, molyns, eſſankes, eſſakes & kideur aũcienmẽt faitz & leues deuãt le dit temps du roy. E. fitz au roy. H. & ceux q̄ trouerent troꝑ enhances ou eſtreitz, de les cozriger, abater, & amenꝺ, en le maner & fozme ſuiſoitz: Sauant toutz foitz reaſonable ſubſtance de les goztes, molins, eſſankes, eſſakes, et kideur ſuiſdits, iſſint auncienmẽt faitz & leues. Et ſi aſcun tiel anopſance des goztz, molins, eſſankes, eſſakes, & kideur des paſſages, & eſtreitꝛes auncienment faitz et leues ſoient aiuges ou agarꝺ per les ditz iuſtices deſtre abatus ou amendes celluy qui ad l'fraũcheneñt diceli' ſerra ent execucion a ſes coſtages deyns vn demy an apzes notifycacion a luy ent a faire, ſur peine de C. marcz a paiers au roy, par eſtretz de leſcheker: & celluy qui les face releuer ou enhancer ou eſtreicer encõtre le dit iugement, et de ceo ſoit duement cõuict, encourge la peine de. C. marcz a paiers au roy p̄ les eſtretes de leſcheker ſuiſdit. Et en cas q̄ aſcũ ſe ſent eſtre greues per execucion, ou en autre voie en celr' partie encontre dzoyt & reaſon purſue, & eit dzoit & remede. An.1.H.4.ca.12.

6 CPur ceo que par les goztz, molins, eſſakes, & kidelr eſſeãtz en lewe de Thamiſe, & as aufs grãds riuers p̄ miel' roiaſ, come paſſage des nieſs et batelr eſt deſtourbes, et pluſours gẽtz

Comiſſions.

Enqueſtes.

Put down.

Foꝛf.

Diſturbe

geatz perils, et auxint le soeisne pessō destruict, et encontr̄ reson degastes, et dones as pozes a mangier, encoūtre la plesance de dieu, & a grand damage du roy, & de son people m̄ nostr̄ sr̄, le roy voillant metr̄ due remedy sur les mischiefs auauntdits, de lauis & assent. &c. voet et graūt q̄ les estatuts ent faitz soīēt tenus & gardes, & mys en due execution: adioustes a ceelr̄ que commissions soīēt faites as certains iustic. et aufs en chescun county du roialm ou besoigne serra, denquerre de tout ceo q̄ est contenus en les ditz estatut, & de punir les contrariantz de m̄s lez estatutz & fin, solonq̄ lour discrecīōs. Saues & reserues au roy n̄re sr̄ les peins cōprises en especial es ditz estatut. Et que les estretz des tielx fin̄ soient liueres p les ditz iustic. as bisc. de chescun counte p endenture. Et q̄ les biscōtz paient des issues & profitz sourdantz des ditz estretz a chescun des ditz iustic. pur chescun iour qil trauaillera pur exercer la dit cōmission. viii.s. et que les ditz biscontz ent eient due allowance de temps en temps en lescheker. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 11.

Confirm. Statutes. Commissions.

7 ¶ An. 1. H. 5. ca. 2. it was enacted that all statutes agaynst weres, &c. shalbe kept and put in execution.

8 ¶ Le dit estatuit de magna cart (ca. 24.) & toutz autres estatutes les premisses concernantz soient duem̄t obseruez, et gards, adioustant a ycel que si apres la feast de seint Michaell̄ que serra en lan nostre sr̄ Dieu. M. ccccl.xvb. alcun p̄son ou p̄sons par agard, rule, ou iugement dalcū de les ditz cōmissions accordant al auandit estat l'dit p̄m̄ du dit roy H. le quart fait assignes, il soit troue q̄ alcūs tielx goztz fishgarthes, molins, milledās, estanks des molins, lokkes, hebbing weres, estakes, kideur, hekkes ou flodevates sont faitez, leues enhances estretes ou enlarges encontr̄ lestatut, les offendours en cel pty contrary a lauauntdit agard, rule & iugement du m̄ p̄ scīr facias a le bisc. ou biscontz dautiel counte ou cōties ou tielx goztz fishgarthes, molins, mildaumes, et auters anuisances ou empediments ou disturbances auant rehearces serrōt troues, faitz eues, enhances estretz et enlarges soient duem̄t garnise p̄ le dit bisc. ou southuisc. et dedeins trois moys p̄cheis aps le dit garnisem̄t fait as les p̄zes costages & charges duement & plainem̄t namendent pas en oustant auoident la dit faitur̄, leuer, enhanser, estraitur̄, ou enlargement defectif come auant est dit en l'dit estatut en lan p̄mier suisoit especifie q̄ lozs cellup ou ceur en celle party defectife fozface ou fozfacent a n̄re sr̄ le roy pur chesc. defaut. C. marc. per transcript a deliuorer en le dit eschekier en l'mañ et fozme come en mesm̄ lestatut pluis pleinm̄t est conteign̄, et oustr̄ si l'dit offendour ou son heire ou heires assigne ou assignes ou alcun de eur face ou facent differre ou continuer m̄ le defaut contrary a les agardes, rule, et iudgemēt des commissioners auantditz, que celluy ou ceur ensy faisant, differant, ou continuāt l'dit defaut estoit, et demurrent conuict ou nient amēde ou nient reformo. C. marc. lun moite ent a nostre souerain sr̄ le roy, et lautre moite ent a alcū de ses lieges que en celr̄ party pursuer doet par accion de det ent a conteiner per bztef original sans alcun tyne ent faire ou apprend̄ en la court de la chancerie, en quel accion autiel p̄ces, rule iugement, et executions soyent allowes, ewes, et faitz come en auters actions de det pursues a la comen ley per bztef est bles et que alcun defendant en alcun tiel accion ne soit admis de gager ou faire sa ley, ne que alc. protection ou essoigne de seruice nostre souerain sr̄ le roy pur alcun tiel bz̄ def. soit en alcun maner allow. Et en outre ad ordeigne et establye per m̄ lauctozitie que si alcun person ou persons,

Scire

Warr.

Fozf.

Def.

Fozf.

All statutes obserued.

Milles.

Leup.

persons, auter ou auters ꝯ tiel ou tiels encontre quele ou quels auriel agard, rule, ou iugement estoit fait e ewe nient esteant ou esteants hors ou assigne a cel ou ceux, presume ou presument occupier ou contynuar ascuns gorts, ou fishgarthes molins, mille-ammes, estankes de molins, lokkes, hebbinge weres, stakes, kideux, hekkes, flodegates ou auls dist urbances ou impedimtes, come deuant est dit, celi ou ceux ensy plumant ou plumants occupier ou cõtinuer, forfait ou forfaits a chescũ def. pur chefe. mois cõe est dit deuant C. marc. le moitie a nostre seignour le roy, e lautre moitie a celluy de les lieges nostre seignour le roy que en cell partie pursuer voet per accyon de det sur ceo dessre conseeu, sauns sine pur ceo paiant come deuant est dit en quel acciõs auriel proces, rule, iugement, e execution soient vses et faits come en touts auterz accions de det pursues a la comen ley per bzeue est vses, e que ascun def. en tiel accyõ ne soit resceu ne admys en ascun maner de gager ou faire sa ley: Ne que ascun maner protection, ou essoin de seruice de nre seignour le Roy pur ascun tiel def. soit ascunement allowe. An. 12. E. 4. ca. 7.

Se Chester. 9. Sewers. 8.
Vaults in all. Southampton.
Hereford in all. 1. 2.
New castel. 2.

Westminster.

Se honours. 1. Repleder. 1.
Inrollemẽts. 2. Rome. 4.
Marchantes. 40. Saintuaries. 4.
Passages. 8. Staple. 35.

Weuers.

Se Drapery in diuers places. Worsteds. 8.

White asshes.

NO person or persons, after the first day of April next cõminge, shall ship, lade cary, or conuey, anye white asshes, towardes the parties beyond the seas, vpõ pein of forfaiture of. vi. s. viii. d. for euery bushell of suche asshes so to bee shipped or laded to be caried, or cõueighed, into the parties beyond the seas: The moitie of which forfaiture, shalbe to ỳ king, and the other moitie to him, or them, that will sue for the same, in anye of the kings courts of record, by accion bill, plaint, or informacyon, in the which accion, bil plaint, or informaciõ, no wager of lawe, essoine, or protection shalbe admitted, or allowed. An. 2. E. 6. ca. 25. Forf.

Whitegate.

A. 33. H. 8. ca. 32. it is enacted ỳ the church of whitegate in the county of Chester, shall bee a parishe church, and be no parcell of ỳ parish of Duer. Duer.

Widowes.

Se Women in all.

Wight.

Se Crossebowes. 2.
Ile of wight. 1.

Wildefowle.

FRom the firste daye of Marche, which shall bee in the yere of our Lord God. 1534. vnto the last day of June then next ensuing, and so yerely from thẽceforth, no maner of person or persons shall presume, by day or by night, willingly to withdraw, purloine, take, distroy, or conuey anye maner of egges of anye kynde of wildefoule, frõ or in anye nest, place or places, where they shall chaunce to be laide by anye kinde of the same wildfoule, vppon peyne of imprisonment for one yere, and to lose and forfait for euery egge of anye crane or bustarde, so distroyed, purloined, wõ drawne, conueide or taken from any nest or place. xx. d. and for euery egge of euery bittour, heronne, or shouelard. viii. d. and for euery egge of euery malard tele or other wyldfoule Egges. Imprisonment. Forf.

one peny. The one moitie therof, to bee to the kinge our soueraigne lorde and the other halfe to him that wyll sue for the same, in forme aforesayde Iust. of p. wherin. &c. And. ꝑ all iustices of peas within ꝑ limites of theyr commission shal haue full power and auctorite to enquire, heare, & determine ꝑ same, in forme before rehearsed. Prouided alwaies ꝑ this act extend not, nor be hurtfull at anye tyme hereafter to any person or persons, ꝑ wyll distroy anye crowes, chowghes, raukns, and buzzardes, or their egges, or to anye other fowle or their egges, not cõestible, or vsed to be eaten. Anno. 25. H. 8. Ca. 11.

And by this act it was enacted, ꝑ betwene May & the last day of Auguste none should take any wildfoule with nettes or other ingins. But this article is repelled by. 3. E. 6. ca. 7. & the foresayd artycle for the egges is confirmed.

I Cwilles.

Windowes Come. OMnes vidue de cetero possint libere bladа su. de terra sua tã de dotibus suis q̃ de aliis terris & tenementis suis saluis seruitiis dominorum de feodo, que de dotibus et aliis teñ suis debentur. Marton. ca. 2.

2 CAl and euery psõ & psõs hauing or which hereafter shal haue any manours, landes, tenements or hereditaments holden in socage, or of ꝑ nature of socage tenure, and not hauing anye manours, landes tenementes or hereditamẽts holden of ꝑ king our souerain lorde by knightes Socage. seruice or by socage tenure in chief or of the nature of socage tenure in chief, nor of any other person or persons by knyghts seruice, from the. rr. daye of July, in the yere of our Lorde God. M. v. c. & forty shall haue full & free libertie power & auctho̅rytye to giue dispose will & deuise as well by Wyttyng & other actes his last wil & testamẽt in writting or otherwise by any act or acts lawfully erecuted in hys life al his saide manors landes tenemẽts or hereditamentes or any of them at his free wil & pleasure, any law, statute or other thinge heretofore had made or vsed to ꝑ contrary notwithstanding. And ꝑ all and euery psõ & psõs, hauing manors landes tenemẽts or hereditamẽts holden of ꝑ king our soueraine lord, his heires or successors in socage, or of ꝑ nature of socage tenure in chief, and Chief. hauinge anye other manors landes tenements or hereditaments holden of anye other person or persons in socage, or of ꝑ nature of socage tenure & not hauing any manours landes tenemẽts or hereditamentes holden of ꝑ king our soueraine lord by knights seruice, nor of any other lorde or person by lyke seruice, from the. rr. day of July, in the sayde yere of our lorde god. M. D. and forty, shall haue ful & fre liberty power & auctority to giue wyll, dispose & deuise, as well by hys last will or testament in writinge, or other wise by anys act or acts lawfully erecuted in his life, al his said manours landes tenements & hereditaments, or any of them at his fre wil & pleasure: anye law statute custome or other thyng heretofore had, made, or vsed to the contrary notwithstanding. Sauing alway, and reseruing Sauing. to the Kyng our soueraygne lord hys heyres and successours all his ryghte title and interesse of prymer season and reliefs, and also all other rightes Reliefs. and dutyes for tenures in socage, or of ꝑ nature of socage tenure in chiefe as heretofore hathe bene vsed and accustomed, the same manours, lands tenements, or hereditamentes, to bee taken had and sued out of and from the hands of hys hyghnes hys heyres and successours, by the person or persons, to whom any suche manours landes tenements or hereditaments shall bee disposed willed or deuysed in suche and lyke maner and fourme as hath been vsed by anye heyre or

heires

heires before the makynge of thys estatute. And sauynge and reseruynge also fines for alienacions of suche manours landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, holden of the kyng our soueraygn Lord in socage, or of the nature of socage tenure in chief, whereof there shall bee any alteracyon of freehold or inheritance made by wyll or otherwise as is aforesayde. And it is. &c. that all and syngular person and persons, hauinge any manours, lands tenementes or hereditamentes of estate of inheritance, holde of the kings highnes in chief by knightes seruice, or of the nature of knightes seruice, in chief from the sayde twenty day of July, shall haue full power & auctorite, by his last will, by writinge or otherwise, by any act or acts lawfully executed in his life, to giue dispose, will or assigne two partes of ỹ same manours lands tenementes, or hereditaments, in three parties to be deuided or els asmuch of the sayde manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditamēts as shal ertend or amount to ỹ yerely value of two partes of the same in thre partes to be deuided in certainty and by special deuysions, as it may be knowen in seuerally, to and for the aduancement of his wife, preferm̄et of his children & paym̄et of his dettes or otherwise at hys wyll & pleasure: anye lawe, statute, custome or other thynge to the contrary therof notw̄standyng. Sauyng and reseruinge to the kynge our soueraygne Lorde ỹ custody wardshyp and prymer season or anye of them, as the case shall require, of as muche of the same manours landes tenements or hereditamentes as shall amount and ertende to the full and clere yerelye value of the thirde parte thereof without any diminucion, dower, fraude coueine, charge, or abridgemente of anye of the same third parte, or of the full profites therof. Sauinge also and reseruing to the kynge our sayde soueraigne lorde al fines for alienacions of all suche manours landes tenements and hereditaments, holden of the kynge by knights seruice in chief whereof there shall be anye alteracyon of freholde or inheritance, made by wyl or otherwise, as is aboueſaid. And bee it. &c. that all and singular person and persons, hauing manours landes tenements or hereditamentes of estate of inheritance, holden of the kinge in chief by knights service and hauing other manours landes tenemen'es or hereditamentes holden of the kynge, or of anye other person or persons by knightes seraice or otherwise, euery suche person and persons from the sayde. xx. day of July, shall haue full powe' and auctoritye to gyue, dispose will or assigne by hys last will in writing or otherwise by any act or acts lawfully executed in his life two parts of ỹ same manors lands tenements or hereditamentes, in thre parts to bee deuyded, or els as muche of the same manours landes tenementes & hereditaments as shall ertende or amoun' to the yerely value of two parts of the same, in thre parts to be deuided in certaynty, & by specyall deuysyons, as it may be knowen in seuerally, to and for the aduancement of his wife, preferment of his chyldren, and payment of hys dets, or otherwise at his wyll & pleasure: anye lawe statute custome or other thynge to the contrarye thereof notwithstanding. Sauinge alway and reseruing to the kynge our soueraigne lord the custody wardshippe and prymer season or any of them, as the case shall require, of as muche of the same manours landes, tenemēts or other hereditamentes, as shall amount and ertende to the full & clere yerely value of the thirde part thereof wythout anye maner of diminucyon dower, fraude coueyne charge or subtraccio of the same third part. or of the full profits therof. Sauyng

Cheſe.

2. partes of 3.

As much.

Diuision

Sauing. wardship: Primer season

Sauing.

also and reseruing to our sayde soue-
raigne lord the kyng all tynes for a-
lienacion for anye suche manours,
lands tenements or hereditamentes
holden of the kynge by knightes ser-
uice in chief, wherof ther shalbe any
alteracion of freehold or inheritance,
made by wyll or otherwyse, as is a-
boue said. Be it. &c. ꝓ if anye person or
persons hold any manours landes te-
nemēts or hereditaments only of a-
ny other lord or persō, thā of the king
Knightes seruice. our said soueraigne lord by knights
seruice, and other landes and tene-
ments in socage, or of the nature of
In socage. socage tenure, ꝓ then euery suche per-
sō shal or may giue, dispose, or assure
by his last will or otherwyse by anye
2. partes. acte or acts lawfully executed in hys
life, two partes of ꝓ sayde manours,
landes, and tenementes, holden by
knights seruice, or of asmuch therof
as shall amount to the ful perely va-
lue of two partes, in maner & fourme
as is aboue declared. And also all the
landes and tenementes, holden by
socage, or of the nature of socage te-
nure at his will and pleasure, as is
Sauing. aboue written. Sauing and reser-
uing to the lorde of the landes, and
tenementes holden by knyghtes ser-
uyce, for his cuskody and wardshyp,
as muche of the same landes and te-
nements, as shall extende or amount
to the full and clere perely value of
the third part of the same landes and
tenementes, holden by knyghtes ser-
wardship. uice without any diminucyon dower
fraude couine charge or subtraccion
of any porcion of ꝓ thirde part, or of
the cleare perely value therof in ma-
ner and fourme afore sayde. And be it
&c. that if any person or persōs holde
any manours landes tenementes, or
hereditamentes only of the King our
Knightes seruice. soueraigne lord by knightes seruice,
& not in chief, or holde any manors
lands tenements or hereditamentes,
of our said soueraine lord by knights
seruice, and not in chief, & also hold
other mānours landes tenementes, &
hereditamentes of any other persō or
persons by knyghtes seruice: and
also holde other manours landes te-
nementes or hereditamentes of anye
other persone or persons in socage Socage.
or of the nature of socage tenure: that
than all and euery suche person and
persons shall and may giue, dispose
wil deuyse and assure, by his last wil
or otherwise, by any act or acts law-
fully done or executed in his life, two
parts of the same manours landes,
tenements and hereditamentes, hol-
de. of our said soueraine lord ꝓ king
by knights seruice, and two partes 2. partes.
of the manours landes tenementes &
hereditaments, holden of anye other
person or persons by knights seruice
or as much of either of them, as shall
amount to the full perely value of
two parts in maner and fourme as
is aboue declared: and also of all hys
landes and tenementes so holden in
socage, or of the nature of socage te-
nure at his free wyll and pleasure.
Sauinge and reseruing to the kings
highnes the cuskodye and wardshyp wardship.
of asmuche of ꝓ same manours, lāds
tenementes or other hereditamentes
as shal ertēd and amount to the full
and clere perely value of the thirde
part of the said manours lands tene-
ments and hereditamentes so holden
of his highnes by knightes seruice,
wout any diminucion dower fraude
couine charge or subtraccyon of any
porcyon of that thyrde part, or of the
full profites therof. And also sauyng
and reseruyng to the lordes, of whom
any of the sayde manours lands tene-
ments or other hereditamentes been
holden by knightes seruice for custo-
dy & wardship, asmuch of ꝓ same ma-
nours lands tenements or hereditya-
ments holden of them or anye of the
by knights seruice, as shall extende
and amoūt to the full and clere pere-
ly value of the third part of ꝓ same,
without anye dympnucyon charge

cude

fraude coulne or subtraccion of anye porcyon of that third parte, or of the clere yerely value of ꝑ third pt ther-of in maner & forme aboue declared. Prouided alway, and it is. &c. that yf that third part of the manours lāds tenementes or hereditamentes, of anye of the Kynges subiectes, whiche in any of ꝑ cases abouesayd, shall hereafter come to the kinges highnes hys heyres or successours by vertue of this acte, as is abouesayde, bee not or do not amount to the clere yerely value of the full third part of the sayde manours landes tenementes or other heredytamentes, whereof the kinges highnes is or shal bee intitled to haue the cuskody or primer season as is abouesayd, that then our sayde soueraigne lorde and his heires shall & may at his or their free libertye and pleasure, take into his or theyr hands and possession almuche of the other two parties of ꝑ sayd manours lāds tenements and other hereditaments as with that of the same manours, landes tenements or hereditamentes holden remaynyng in the Kynges hands, shall make vp the clere yerely value of the full third part of ꝑ sayde manours landes and tenementes so to be had to the kinges highnes, in title of wardshyp and prymer season, or any of them, as the case shall require and like benefite and aduantage to be giuen to euery lorde and lordes, of whom any suche manours landes tenementes, or hereditamentes been or shalbee holden by Knightes seruice, as is abouesayd, concerning only hys third part of or for title of wardshyp, Prouided alwaye, and bee it. &c. that euery person and persons shall sue their lyueryes for possessions reuersions or remaynders, and also paye reliefs and heriettes after suche maner and fourme, as they shoulde or oughte to haue done before the makynge of thys acte, and as if thys act had neuer been made. And that fynes for alienacyons shall bee payd in the Kynges Chauncery, for and vpon writtes of entre in the post, to bee obtayned in the same court of chauncery, after the sayd. xx. day of July, for common recouerye to be had or suffered of anye manours landes tenementes or hereditaments, holde of ꝑ kynge in chief, in like maner & forme as is vsed vpon alienacyons of suche manours landes tenements or hereditamētes, so holden in chief, by fyne or feoffement. Prouided also and bee it. &c. ỹ in suche cases, where fines for alienacyons shall be paid in ꝑ kings chauncery, for writtes of entre in the post, as is aforesaid that then none other fyne shalbe payd in ꝑ same court for any such writs, any vsage or custome to the contrarye notwythstanding. And be it. &c. that where two or more persons, now holde, or hereafter shall holde anye manours landes tenementes or hereditamentes of the kyng our soueraine lord, by knyghts seruyce, ioyntlye to them and to the heires of one of them, and hee that hath the inherytaunce therof dyethe, hys heyre beynge within age, that in euery suche case the king shall haue ꝑ ward & mariage of the body of such heire so beyng within age, the lyfe of the freholder or freholders of the said manours landes tenementes or hereditamentes so holden by knyghts seruyce notwythstandynge. Sauing and reseruyng to all and euery woman and women all and euerye such ryght, title, and interest of dower, as they or anye of them owe to haue, or bee or shalbee iustly intitled to haue clayme or demaunde of anye manours landes tenementes or heredytamētes by the lawes of this Realme to bee taken and assygned vnto them or any of them, out of the two partes of the sayd manours lands tenemēts or hereditamentes severed and deuyded from the third parte, as is aboue sayd, and not otherwise. And sauyng

Fyne for alienacion. Entre in the post. One other fyne. Ward. Sauing. Dower.

Hauing. Reuercions.

also to the king our soueraigne lorde his heires and succeſſours, the reuercions of al ſuch tenãts in iointenure and dower, immediatly after ẏ death of ſuch tenantes, if they ſhal happen ſo die, during the minoꝛity of ẏ kings wardes. Anno. 32. Henrici octaui. cap. 1.

3 ¶ The meaning of the letter of the ſame eſtatute (s. of. 32. H. 8. ca. 5. before. 2) concerning ſuche matters hereafter rehearſed, may be by ẏ auctoꝛitye of thys preſent parlement enacted taken, expounded, iudged, declared, & explaned, in maner & forme folowyng. Fyrſte where it is contayned in the ſame, former eſtatute, wythin diuers articles and branches of ẏ ſame that all and ſyngular perſõ and perſõs hauing anye manours lands tenements oꝛ hereditaments, of the eſtate of inheꝛytãce, ſhould haue full & free liberty power & auctoꝛitie, to giue, wil diſpoſe, oꝛ aſſygne, as well by hys laſt wyll & teſtament in wꝛytyng oꝛ otherwyſe by anp act oꝛ acts lawfully erecuted in his lyfe, his manours landes tenementes oꝛ heredytamentes, oꝛ anye of them, in ſuche maner & forme, as in the ſame former acte more at large it doth appere.

Inheritance

Inheritance.

Which woꝛds of eſtate of inheritãce by ẏ auctoꝛity of thys preſent parlement, is & ſhalbe declared, expoũded taken & iudged of eſtates in fee ſymple only. And alſo ẏ all and ſyngular perſon & perſõs, hauing a ſole eſtate oꝛ intereſt in fee ſimple, oꝛ ſeyſed in fee ſimple in copeꝛcenery, oꝛ in comõ in fee ſymple, of & in anye manours lands tenements rents oꝛ other hereditaments in poſſeſſion, reuercion oꝛ remainder, oꝛ of rẽts oꝛ ſeruices incident to any reuerciõ oꝛ remainder & hauing no manoꝛs lãdes tenemẽts oꝛ hereditamentes holdẽ of ẏ kynge, hys heires, oꝛ ſucceſſours, oꝛ of anye other perſon oꝛ perſons, by knightes ſeruice, ſhall haue ful and free liberty power & auctoꝛity, to gyue, diſpoſe

Fee ſimple.

Sole.

Coparcenary

In comon.

Knightes ſeruice.

wyll oꝛ deuiſe to any perſõ oꝛ perſõe, (except bodies politike & coꝛporat) by hys laſt wyll & teſtamẽt, in wꝛytyng oꝛ other wyſe, by anye acte oꝛ actes lawfully erecuted in his lyfe by hym ſelf ſolp oꝛ by himſelf & other iointly ſeueralip oꝛ particularly, oꝛ by all thoſe waies oꝛ any of them, aſmuche as in him of right is oꝛ ſhalbee al hys ſaid manours lands tenements rẽts & hereditamentes, oꝛ any of them, oꝛ any rentes comons oꝛ other profites oꝛ cõmodities out of oꝛ to be percepued of the ſame oꝛ out of anye parcel therof at his owne fre wil & pleaſure anye clauſe in the ſaid former act not withſtanding. And further be it &c. ẏ al and ſingular perſon & perſons, hauing a ſole eſtate oꝛ intereſt in fee ſimple oꝛ ſeiſed in fee ſimple, in copercenery, oꝛ in comon in fee ſimple of oꝛ in any manoꝛs lands tenemẽts rentes oꝛ other hereditamentes, in poſſeſſion reuerciõ oꝛ remainder oꝛ of and in anye rents oꝛ ſeruices incidẽt to any reuerciõ oꝛ remaider, holdẽ of the king by knightes ſeruice in chiefoꝛ of the nature of knights ſeruice in chiefe, hath, and by the auctoꝛitie of this preſent parlemẽt ſhall haue full and free liberty power and auctoꝛitie, to giue diſpoſe will oꝛ aſſigne to any perſon oꝛ perſõs (except bodies politike and coꝛporate) by his laſt will and teſtament in wꝛiting, oꝛ otherwiſe by any act oꝛ acts lawfully erecuted in his life by himſelfe ſolp, oꝛ by himſelfe & other iointly ſeuerally oꝛ particularly, oꝛ by all thoſe ways, oꝛ any of them, as much as in him of right is oꝛ ſhall be, two partes as well of all ẏ ſaid manours lands tenemẽtes rentes & hereditamẽtes, as of all & ſingular his other rents & hereditaments, oꝛ of anye of them oꝛ any rentes comons, oꝛ other profites oꝛ commodities, out of oꝛ to be perceiued of the ſame two partes oꝛ out of anye parcell thereof, in thre parts to be deuided, oꝛ as muche ther

Chiefe.

Partes

Comons

Profites

Is much

of

of, as shall amount to the full & clere yerely value of two parts thereof, in thre parts to be deuided, of what person or persõs soeuer they bee holden, at his free will and pleasure. And ẏ by the auctoritie aforesayd, the sayde will so declared, shall be good & effectuall for two partes of the sayd manours landes tenementes & hereditamentes, although the will so declared be made of ẏ whole, or of more than of two partes of the same. The same deuision to bee made and set forth by the deuysour or owner of the same manours landes tenemẽts & hereditamentes, by his last wyll in writing or otherwise in writing. And in defaut therof by a cõmission to bee grãted out of ẏ kinge court of ẏ wards and lyueries, vpon the inquery of the true value therof by the othes of .xii. men, and returne or certificat therof had in the same court of the sayde manours landes tenementes and hereditaments, deuision to bee made by the maister of the wardes & lyueries, if the maister of the wardes and lyueries, for the tyme beyng, and the parties therunto cannot otherwyse agree vpon the same deuision. And ẏ the issues & profits of the two partes of the same manours landes tenementes & hereditaments vpon euery such deuision, to be restored to them ẏ shall haue ryght or title to the same from ẏ death of ẏ owner or deuysour therof. And further be it .&c. that all & singular person & persons, hauing a sole estate or interest in fee simple, or seised in fee simple, in copercenery, or in common in fee symple of and in any manours landes tenementes rentes or other hereditamẽtes in possession reuersion or remainder, or of and in any rentes or seruices incydẽt to any reuersion or remainder holdẽ of the king his heires, or succcssours by knights seruice, & not in chief, or holden of any other person or persõs by knights seruice, shal haue ful and free liberty power and auctority, to giue dispose will or deuise to any person or persõe (except bodies polityke & corporate) by hys last wyll & testamẽt in writyng, or otherwise by any act or actes lawfully executed in hys lyfe by himself solye, or by hymselfe & other iointly seuerally or particularly or by all those wayes, or anye of thẽ as much as in hym of ryght is or shal be two parts of al the sayd manours landes tenements & hereditamentes or anye of them so holden by knights seruice, or any rents comon or other profites or commodities out of or to be perceiued of the same two partes or out of any parcell therof, in three parts to be deuided, or almuche therof, as shall amount to the full and clere yerely value of two parts therof, in thre parts to be deuyded at hys free wyll & pleasure. And that the said wyll so declared by auctoritie aforesayd, shalbe good & effectuall for two partes of the said manours landes tenements or hereditamẽts, although the wyll so declared, bee or shall bee made of the whole landes and tenements so holden by knights seruice, or of more than of two partes of the same. And also for the whole of al other such manours lãdes tenements & hereditaments, or any of them, not holden of the kinge by knightes seruice in chief, or otherwise by knightes seruice, nor of anye other persõ by knights seruice. And of any rents comons or other profites or commodities, out of or to bee perceiued of the same, or out of any parcell thereof, at his free will & pleasure: The same deuisyon to bee made and set forthe by ẏ owner of the said manours landes tenemẽtes & hereditamentes by hys last will and testament in writyng, or otherwyse in writing. And in defaut therof, for asmuch of ẏ same manours lãds tenemẽts & hereditamẽts as shall concerne the kynges interest, by commyssion to bee directed

2. partes. Rentes. Profites. Rentes. Profites. Diuision. By the owner By cemission.

out of the kings court of the wardes and liueries, in maner and forme as is aforesaid if ỳ maister of ỳ wardes and liuerties for the time being, and the parties thereunto can not otherwise agre vpon ỳ same deuisiō: And that restitucion of the issues & profits of the two partes thereof, shall be had and made in maner & fourme aboue sayde. And for suche of the same manours, landes tenements & hereditamentes, as shal concerne the interest of any other lorde or lordes, by commission to be grāted out of the kinges court of ỳ chancery to inquire therof by the othes of.xii.mē, if the same Lorde or Lordes, and the parties thereunto cannot otherwise agre vpon the same deuision. And be it.&c. that the sauinges reseruinges & prouisions concerning sauinge of ỳ custody wardship reliefe & primer seasō to ỳ kinge, of suche manours landes tenements and hereditaments, or as muche therof as shall appertein vnto him by vertue of ỳ said former act and by the declaracion and exposicyon therof, declared by this present act during the kinges interest therein. And also of ỳ custody and wardshyp to other lordes, of as muche of such manours landes tenementes and hereditaments holden of them, as shall amount and extende to ỳ clere yerely value of ỳ thirde part therof, ouer & aboue al charges: without anye diminucyō or abridgement of the third part, or of the full profits thereof, cōprised and mencyoned in diuers articles in the said former acte conteyned by the auctority aforesayd, be & shalbe intended expounded & taken, as hereafter ensueth: That is to say, ỳ the king shal haue & take for his ful third part, of al suche manours landes tenementes, and hereditamentes, whereunto he is or shal bee entitled by the sayd former act, and by this present acte, suche manours landes and tenements, as shall by any meanes descend or come by discent, as well of estate of inheritance in fee tayle as in fee simple, or in fee tayle onlye to the heire of anye suche person, that shall make any will, gift, disposicyō, or deuise by his last wyll in writyng, or by any act or actes lawfully executed in his life, immediatly after the death of the same deuisour or owner therof. And ỳ the wyl gift & deuise of euery suche deuisour or owner, of & for ỳ two parts of the sayd manours lands tenements, and hereditamēts, residue shall by the auctoritie aforesayd, be and stand good and effectuall in the law, albeit the same wyll, gift, or deuise be had and made of all hys fee simple landes tenements and hereditamentes, or of the more parte therof. And in case the same manours landes tenementes & hereditamentes which after ỳ death of any suche owner or deuisour (which shall make any suche gift disposicion or deuise by his last will in writig or otherwise by any act or acts lawfully executed in his life, to his wyfe, childrē, or otherwise, as is aforesaide) which shall immediatly after his death discend reuert remaine or come to hys heire or heires, as well of estate of inheritance in fee tayle, as of estate in fee simple or fee taile onely be not or shall not amount or extende to ỳ full clere yerely value of ỳ ful thirde part with the full profits therof, of all the sayd manours lands tenementes or other hereditaments, of the saide deuisour or owner according to ỳ true intent and meaning of the sayde former act, and of this present act: That than the king shall and may haue and take into his hāndes and possession, to make vp his ful third part, with ỳ full profits thereof, according to hys interest therin, as muche of the other manours lands tenementes or hereditaments, willed giuen disposed or assigned by anye suche person, to hys wife childrē or otherwyse, as is afore

sayd

Resolucion.

Comission.

Sauinges.

wardships Reuert.

Primer seisin

Wardships

3. part.

The kinges third part.

Discent.

For. 2. part

Discent

To take to make vp.

said, as w̄ such of the same manours lands, tenements, and hereditamēts discended, or by anye meanes come vnto the heire, as heire of anye suche deuisour or owner, shal make vp the clere yerely value of ẏ sayd ful third part with the full profites therof, of al the said manours lands tenemēts and hereditamēts, of euerye suche owner or deuisour, so to bee had to ẏ king, in title of wardship or prymer seasō as the case shall require. And the deuision thereof to be had & made & with the restitution of the profits of the two parts of ẏ saide manours lands tenements and hereditamētes in suche maner and fourme as is aboue rehearsed. And like benefyte & aduantage to bee gyuen had and taken by the sayd auctority, to euery lord and lordes, of whom any suche manours lands tenementes or hereditaments ben or shall bee holden by knights seruice, in maner and forme as is aboue sayde, concernyng onely his or their third partes thereof, according to their said interest therin. And be it. &c. that if it happē the same third part or anye part thereof, left willed or assigned to ẏ king or other lord, at anye time during their interest therin, to be lawfully enicted or determined: that then ẏ king and the other lord, shall haue as much of the two parts resteue, as shal accōplishe & make vp a ful third part in clere yerely value after the rate & porcīō of such manours lands tenements and hereditaments, as shall then happen to remaine of the same third part, not deuicted or determined: And of the other two partes of suche manours lands tenements and hereditaments as the kinge or other lord shoulde or ought to haue had, by vertue of ẏ said former act, and this present act: and the same to be deuided in maner and forme aboue rehearsed, any clause in the said former act notwithstanding. And be it. &c. that the sauing and reseruinge for fynes for alienacion by any such last wil & testament of such manours lands tenements or hereditamēts, holde of ẏ king by knights seruice in chiefe, or of the nature of knightes seruice in chief, or by socage in chief, or of ẏ nature of socage tenure in chief, or for fines for alienacion, of such manours lands tenements or hereditamēts, wherof there shalbe any alteracion of freehold or of inheritance, made by anye suche last wil, cōprised in diuers & sundry articles, mēcioned in the said former act, be and shalbe intended expounded taken demed and iuged, by thauctority aforesaid, that al such person or persons to whō the said manours lands tenements or hereditamēts, or anye of them, be or shall be giuen disposed willed or deuised by any such last wil shalbe exoncrated acquited & discharged for euer against ẏ king, his heirs & successours, for al such fines for alienacions, by anye such last will or testament, without licence by suing forth of the kings pardō for alienacīō out of the kings court of chācery, paying to ẏ king his heirs or successors, for the fine of euery such alienacion, the third part of the yerelye value of the same manours landes tenements, or other hereditaments, to him or them willed or deuised: And this act from time to time shall bee a sufficient warrant to the lord chancellour of Englande or keper of the great seale, for the time being, for the grauntinge out of the said pardon or pardons, vnder the kinges great seale as heretofore hath ben vsed for pardons for alienacions, without anye further suit to be made to ẏ kinge for the same. And it is. &c. that willes or testaments, made of any manours, landes, tenements, or other hereditaments by any womā couert, or person within thage of .xxi. yeres, idiote or by anye person de non sane memorie, shal not be taken to be good or effectual

Fynes for alienacion.

Discharged.

Pardon of alienacion.

The. 3. part

warrant.

women couert.

fectual in ỹ law. And be it. ꝛc. ỹ if any person or persons, hauing a state of inheritãce, of or in manours lãds tenements or hereditamẽts, holden of ỹ king by knights seruice in chief or otherwise of ỹ king by knightes seruice, or of any other persõ or persons by knightes seruice, haue giuen at any time sithen the. xx. daye of the saide moneth of July, or hereafter shall giue, will, deuise or assigne, by wil or other act executed in his lyfe, his manours lãdes tenements or hereditaments or any of thē, by fraude or couine, to anye other persõ or persons, for terme of peres lyfe or liuer wt one remainder ouer in fee, or wt diuers remainders ouer for terme of peres, life, or in taile, wt a remainder ouer in fee simple, to anye person or persons, or to hys or their right heires: or at anye time sithen ỹ saide. xx. daye of July, hath cõueyed or made or hereafter shall conuey or make by fraude or couine, contrary to ỹ true intent of this act, anye estates, condicõs, menalties, tenures or cõueyances, to ỹ intẽt to defraude or deceiue the kinge of his prerogatiue, primer season, Ipuery, reliefe wardeshyppe mariages or ryghtes: or anye other lord of theyr wardeships, reliefs, heriottes, or other profites, which should or ought to accrue growe or come vnto them or anye of them by or after the death of hys or their tenant, by force and accordynge to the former estatut, and of this present act and declaratyon: and the same estates and other conueiances beyng soũde by offyce to bee so made or contriued by couine fraude or disceite, as is aboue saide, contrary to the true intẽt and meaning of the said former acte and of this acte: That then the kyng shal haue as wel the wardship of the body, and custody of the landes tenements and hereditaments as liuery primer season, relief, and other profites, whych should or ought to appertaine to the king according to the true intent and meaning of the saide former acte, and of this present acte, as though no such estates or conueyances by couine had never ben had or made, vntil the said office ber lawfully vndone by trauers, or otherwise. And that ỹ other lord and lordes of whom any such manours landes, tenements or hereditamentes shalbe holdē by knights seruice, as is afore said, shal haue their remedy in suche cases for hys or their wardeshyppes of bodyes and lãdes, by writ of right of ward, and shall distrayne and make auoury or contsance by them selfes or theyr bayliffes, for their reliefs, hariottes, and other profites, whiche should haue be to them due, by or after the death of their tenant, as if no such estate or conueiance had be had or made. Sauing and reseruinge alwayes, by the auctoritye afore sayde, the right and title of ỹ donees, feoffees, lessees, and deuisees therof against the sayd deuisour and hys heires, after the interest and title of the kinge or other lord therin ended and determined Prouided alwaies ỹ this acte explanacion and declaracion, or anye of them, or anye thing in this sayde acte explanacion or declaracõ cõteyned, shall not extend to the will or deuise of sir John Gainsford, late of crowherst, in the coũty of Surrey knight decessed: Nor to the will or deuise of sir Peter Filpot knight decessed: Nor to the wyll or deuyse of Richard Creswell, late of Wattingely, in the crunty of South gẽtilman decessed, Nor to the wil or deuise of Thomas Vnton, late of the countye of Berk, gentilmã decessed, sonne of sir Tho. Vnton knyght, also decessed: or shall bee in anye wise preiudicial or hurtful to any person or persons, for or concerning any manours landes tenements or hereditamẽts, conteyned or especified in the said willes or deuises or in any of thē, but ỹ the said

Knights Seruice.

Couine.

Primer seisin & liuery Wardship.

Couine. Office.

Lordes. Right of ward. Distres.

Sauing.

Persons excepted.

last

laſt willes and deuiſes, and euery of them, ſhall ſtande abide remaine and be in the ſame eſe force and effect in the law, to all intents, purpoſes and conſtructions, as ꝑ ſaid laſt willes & deuiſes, and euery of them, were before the making of this acte declaracion or erplanacion, & of none other effect or force: ſi acte declaracion & erplanacion, or any of them, or anye thing therin cõteined to the contrary therof in any wiſe notwꝛſtãdinge. Prouided alway and be it ꝛc. that al & euery perſon & perſons from whõ the kyng or other lord or lords ſhall take any manours landes tenemẽts or hereditamẽts for tyme or their full third part, or to make vp his or their full third part, ſhall & may by auctoꝛitie of this preſent act, in any of ꝑ caſes aforeſaid, vpon his or their byl exhibited in the kinges court of chãcery, againſt al and euerye ſuch perſõ & perſõs, whiche ſhalbe entitled by or vnder any ſuche will, gift diſpoſicion or deuiſe, to the other two parts haue ſuch contribucion or recõpence for the ſame, as by the chauncellour of Englande, or by the keper of the great ſeale of Englande for the time being ſhalbe thought good and conuenient. Anno 34. H. 8. ca. 5.

Se Crowne. mentes. 3.
4. 5. Tithes. 7.
Executors. 7. Vſes. 9.
Myꝛtuaries. 1. Wardes. 19. 21.
Probate of teſta-

Cwinchester.

Se Monaſteries. 13. Officers and offices. 8.

Cwinchelſy.

Se Rye. 1.

Cwindeſore.

An. 37. H. 8. capit. 18. is a ſtatute concerning ꝑ honour of Windſore.

Se Monaſteries. Rome. 4. 13.

Cwines.

PRiuey eſt enſement qui le maire & les baillifs auãt le venue de ceux barons enquergent des vines vẽdus encountre laſſiſe, & le preſentent deuãt eux a lour venu, & dõques ſoient ameꝛcyes, la ou ils ſoilent attẽdeſques a la venue des iuſtic. errãtz. Gloue. ca. 15. London. Weightes. Juſt. in eyre.

2 CAſſiſe vini ſecundũ aſſiſam dñi regis obſeruetur, ſcilicet ſextertium ad. xii. ỹ. Et ſi tabernarii illam aſſiſam exceſſerint, per maiorem & baliuos ſua claudãtur, & non permittant vinum vendere, donec licentia a domino rege obtinuerint. Stat. de piſtoꝛibus. ꝛc. Pryce.

3 CNul crie ſe face, que nul ſoit ſi hardy de vendre vins forſque a reſonable pryce, ayent regard a pryce que eſt es ports dũ les vins veignent, et aurint as diſpenſes, come en cariage a faire des ditz portz tanque es lieux ou ils ſont vendus, & queen cheſcun ville aſſay ſe face des vyns deux foitz per an au meins vn foits a la paſque, et auter foitz a la S. Michael, & pluis ſouent ſi meſtier ſoit, ꝑ les ſeignours des villes, & lour baylifs, & aurint ꝑ les maires, & baillifs, de meſmz les villes & toutes les vyns qui ſerront trouez purtes ou coꝛrũpus ſoyent enfoũces & ouſtes de tout, & les tonelx debruſez: & eient les chaũceller & treaſoꝛer, iuſtices del vn bãk & del autre, & iuſtices aſſignes a les aſſiſes prendre, poiar denquerer ſur maiꝛs, bailifz, & miniſtres des villes, ſils ne facent ceo que eſt accoꝛde, & outre a faire puniſſement ſolonc ceo que reaſon demaunde. Anno. 4. E. 3. ca. 11. Pryce. Aſſay. Corrupt. Juſt. of aſſ.

4 CDefence & proclamacion ſoiẽt faitz, q̃ nul marchant Engloys nen groſſe ne foꝛſtall vynes en gaſcoine, ne les preigne ꝑ voye dachate de nul de gaſcoigne ne dautre pur paier en Engleterre pur pluis grãde ſomme que vynes ne ſount communement ven-

Proclam. Foꝛſtall.

vendus en Gascoigne, per cause de prestee en parel du mear, ou per nul autre colour, sur peyne de vie et de membre, & de forfaiture des vynes, & des toutz lour autres biens & chatelx deuers l'roy, & de forfaiture des lour terres & tenements deuers les chiefs seignours, et pryent les chiefs seignours brief de eschete en tiel case. An. 27. E. 3. ca. 5. Felonie.

5 ¶ Toutz marchants gascoignes & autres estranges puissent amesner saluement lours vines en engleterre a quel port q̄ leur plerra, & face ent lour profites issint toutz foits que le botiller le roy purra faire l'a purueyance de vines des aliens, quant besoigne serra, faisant paymēt pur m̄z les vynes deins .xl. iours, en maner come ad este vse dancien temps. An. 27. E. 3. ca. 6. Aliens. Butler

6 ¶ Nul marchant englets, ne nul de ses seruantz, ou autre de per eux ne aille en gascoigne, a demurrer illeoques, nautre eit illeoqs demurrāt pur faire bargain ou achate des vins per queconqe colour deuant le temps de vendage, ou de veikes p auant que common passage ce face pur querer vines illeoques. Et q̄ nul nachate ne bargaigne per luy ne p auters vines forsoulement en les portz de Burdeaux & de Bayon, sur les peynes & forfaitures proscheinm̄t auanditz. Et si nul soit troues illeoqs fesant a lencontre, soit pris & arestus p les Seneschall' de gascoigne, ou le conestable de Burdeaux, & le corps maunde en engleterre a la tour de Loundres. Et que ms les seneschal' ou conestables certifient au roy en sa chancellarie des noūs des tielx arrestus, et des lours meistres et compaignons ensement ouc tout le fait. An. 27. E. 3. Capit. 7. Merchantes Burdeaux. Forf. Arrest. Certificat.

7 ¶ Toutes vines bermailles, et blankes, en le dit roialme dengleterr̄ & en les terres de gales, & Dirland a vendre, soient bien, & lotalment gauges per les gaugeours l'roy, ou lour deputies. Et si nul mette destorbāce ou debate, & ne voet mye suffrer les estre gauges, que il forface les dites vines, & soit puny p imprisonment, & reinte a la volunte le roy, et si defaut soyt troue en le gaugeour que il ou son deputie ne soit mye prest de faire son office quant il serra requis, ou q̄ il face fraud ou desceit en faisant son office, au damage dachatour ou del vendour, paie a la partie endamage ses damages au treble, & parde son office, & soit puny p imprisonment, & reinte a la volunte l'roy. Et en cas q̄ les mes soyent troue en le tonelle ou pipe que ne doit estre de droit solonqs lassise du tonel' soit allowe & recouer en le paymēt le value de ceo que faudera de tiel tonel ou pipe. An. 27. E. 3. cap. 8. Disturbe. Forf. Gaugers. Destr. Forf.

8 Lestatut fait de vines lan. xxbii. soit tenus & gardes es touts points, forspris les punissements des terres et tenements & vie & de membre, la q̄l punissemēt est repelles en cest present parlamēt, sibn̄ du tēps passe, cōe du tēps auenir, & outre ceo est ordeigne q̄ chescū an soit mande as meire & conestables de Burdeaux a la Rochell' et as toutz autres villes, & portes en gascoigne, & ailleurs q̄ sont au liegeance nostre seignour le roy, hors des queux les vines veignent en Engleterr̄, de estre certifie du price des vines en autres costages & des coucheours englets contre la fourme du dit estatut. Et per celle certificacion des coucheours contre lestatute, soyent mys a respōdre si le corps soit maūde come est cōtenue en lestatute. Et si contra la certificacion soyt trie per merchauntes vsaunts celles ptyes, & autres gents que ont confiance, et si le corps ne soit en bank le roy, ou deuant autres iustices, solōque qui beoignera, & illeoques soit proces fait per capias & exigend, ou trye p mys, come de suis est dit. An. 38. Ed. 3. Capitulo. 6. Felony. Repeles. Certifye Pryces.

9 ¶ Quant as marchandises des Merchants

vines, & de cux qui passont la mer de querer vines en gascoignes, pur la diuersitie des opinions des plusours est assentu que les statutes et ordinances sur ceo faitz estoient en lour force. An. 38. E. 3. ca. 10.

10 ¶ Toutz marchauntz denizeins qui ne sont artificers passent en gascoigne de querer vynes illeoques al fine & entent, que per mye cest generall conge greindre pleint deignent & meliour marche soit des vines deins le roialme, & q̄ les Gascoignes & autres aliens puissent venir en le dit roialme oue lour vines, & franchement les vendre sauns nul destourbance ou empeschemēt: tout dis salue au roy qui bien luy lise a quel heure que il soit auyse a luy, & a son bōcōseil dordeigner de cest article en manner qui meultz luy semblera pur profite de luy et sa common. An. 38. E. 3. Capit. 11.

11 ¶ Est assētus. &c. pur profit du roialme, q̄ nul engleis passe en Gascoigne pur vines querre illeoqs, mes soient ameines en Engleterre p les Gascoignes & autres aliens, & sur ceo soit defence fait par mye le roialme. Et q̄ nul engleis mette en mains des ditz gascoignes ou aliens, ne illeoqs mande or nar gent, naut marchandise, pur ent fait achate des vynes al deps des engleys, sur forfayture del or & argent, ou marchaundises illint mys en mayns ou maūdes, & q̄ toutz les niefs Dēgleterre, & de Gascoign qui veignent en gascoigne soīēt premiermēt frettes pur amener vynes en Engleterre deuant toutz autres. Et q̄ nul engleis bargaigne nachate ne lour vines deignant en engleterre auant que ils soient mis a terre issoque la fourme des estatutes ent faitz & tiendra cest ordinācē lyeu a la gule Daugust prochein auenir enauant. Et q̄ nul garrant soit fait a nul Engleys au cōtrarie. An. 42. E. 3. ca. 8.

12 ¶ Toutes Engleys, Irreis, et Galeys, q̄ ne sont my artificers, pussent franchemēt passer en gascoigne pur querer vines ellecoques trouant sufficiant seurtie auant lon passage deuant le maire, ou bailifs lon mairnest de la ville ou port ou il passera que il achatera en gascoigne Cent tonnelx de vines & nient meins de les propres biens & dautruy, & les amenera ou fera ameiner en engleterre, gales, ou Irlād, & nul part ailours. Et si autremēt soit fait q̄ aleun Engleys, Irreys, ou Galoys, soient les vines & les niefs amesnantz les ditz vines forfaites au roy, & eit chescun la prisō dū an, & outre soit reinte a la volūté roy. Et si alcū engleis passe en Gascoign sans trouer tiel seurtie, encourge la forfaiture de toutes ses biēs deuers le roy. Et soit lee ditz seurtes certifiés & returnez en la chācellarie troys de p les ditz maire, ou p les bailifs du maire nest, deux foies per an, cest assauoir a les neptaues de la chandeleure & a la gule Daugust. Et si nul maire ou bailif soeffrēt alcun engleis, passer tanq̄ il eit trouue tiel seurtie, ou ils ne certifient en la chancellerie en manere come est dit, encourgēt lespulsonment de lour corps dun an, & outre soient reintes a la volunte le roy. Et nest pas lentencion le roy, des grandes ne des comens, q̄ lordinaunes fait des dites vines lan. xiii. suisdit (ca. 8 before, 11.) soit repelle ne adnulle, eins demeorge en sa force tanq̄ lem verra q̄ profit ou dāmage cest present graūt ferra en roialme en temps auenir. Et voet le roy que les gascoignes, & lour lettuaūtz, & toutz autres a toutz les foitz qui lour plerra deignēt oue lour vines en Engleterre, Gales, Irlande, en manere, & si franchemēt come il estoit ordeigne en lydit an. xiii. ou en alcun tēps deuāt. An. 43. E. 3. ca. 2.

13 ¶ An. 5. R. 2. ca. 4. & An. 6. R. 2. Ca. 7. two actes were made concerning wines, and the price therof, but both those acts wer repelled by. 7. R. 2. ca. 11. tamē quere et v. de statute.

¶ Nul

Gawging. Wyne

14 ¶ Aul liege de roy fait de dener
auāt dell retntz, emperches, molaires
ne greues en lescheker, mailtours
pur le nō gauger des vines de Wyne,
ne pur aſcun forfaiture vitailles, per
cell cauſe, autremēt qu'ad eſte fait
daunc ten temps. An 14. R. 2. ca. 10 no

Merchantes Gaſcoygne.

15 ¶ Toutz les dits marchantz ge-
paſſāts a les dits parties de gaſcoign
e Guyen, puiſſent frāchemēt an ayes
aſſaier les vines illeoques ore hault
pais en toutz autres tēps, ne eſtoyd
auncel liberte cōtre la vſe de cell ville
ter. rr. ou rrr. ans paſſes ſauve touſ
iours quel imposicion ou charge deſſur
mys ſur eux. Et q̄ il aſcun de les offi
cers du roy en les dits pties ou aſcun
autre perſon deſſourdit, vexe, ou gre
ue ou face deſtourbier, vexer ou gre
uer aſcuns de les dits marchaūts ou
lieges noſtre ſeignour le roy en fait
deſtre une aſcun deux aſcuns nouell
impoſicions, cōtrarie a cell ordinace,
il de forfaire a cauſz des dites come il
affiert a la partie greue. rr. li. outre
ces trebles dam deſtre payes a luy,
lun partie de ſi la forfaicture de rr.
li. deſtre paies al o pde noſtre ſeignour
le roy, et lauter ptie a la partie iſſint
greue ou a celuy qui en ſes defaute et
negligens pur noſtre ſeignour le roy
voet ſuer en cel ptie. An. 23. H. 6. ca. 18

Impoſicion.

Foyl.

16 ¶ Frō hencefoorth the Malme-
ſeys q̄ ſhal be brought into this pour
realme of Englande by any perſone
ſhalbe of full gauge, conteyninge fire
ſcore and fire galons at the leaſt in
meaſure. And if it lacke of the ſaide
gauge, that thē the ſeller to abate ſo
much of the price after the rate of the
ſaid cōtent. And euery marchāt ſtraū
ger bringing ſuche Malmeſeys into
this realme, ſhall pay to your grace
the cuſtomes of, vbiii. s. for a butte of
Malmeſey ouer and abouē cuſtome
afore tyme to your grace vſed to bee
paid likewiſe as they of Venice haue
ſet in Cādy vpon your foreſaid ſubiec-
tes. And moreouer that it bee ac.
frō hēceforth q̄ no Butte or Buttes

Malmeſey. Gauge.

Abate.

Cuſtome.

Venice

of Malmeſeyes in veſſell or in veſſels
that ſhall bee brought into this your
ſaide realme ſhalbe ſolde aboue. iiii.
pounde ſterling. Prouyded alwaye
that this acte extend not to any En-
gliſhe man borne, touching the new
cuſtome aboue rehearſed of. vbiii. s.
And that this preſent acte endure no
longer then they of Venice ſhal ſette
aſide the impoſicion of the paiment
of the iiii. Ducades afore ſayde. An.
7. Hen. 7. ca. 7.

iiii. li.

17 ¶ An. 7. H. 8. ca. 2. it is enacted
that all licences made for bringinge
li. of Gaſcoigne wyne and Tholos
wood cōtrary to the ſtatut of An. 4.
H. 7. cap. 10. (which is in Hippes. 8.)
were voyde.

Lycence

18 ¶ An. 23. H. 8. ca. 7. an acte was
made to endure to the laſt daye of the
next parlet cōcerning bryngyng in
wines into Englād, & ſelling wines
by retaile, & of what prices, and who
ſhold ſet ỳ prices, & cōcernig ỳ cōtets
& gawging of wines & other licours.

Prices. Gawging.

19 ¶ That euery marchaunte and
other perſon now hauing or whiche
hereafter ſhall haue wynes to bee
ſolde, and refuſing to ſel or deliuer,
or not ſellynge anye of the ſame
wynes for redy money therfore to be
payde according to the price or prys
ces therof this preſent ſtatute ſet,
and loſe the value of the wyne ſo re-
quired to bee brought. And further
more be it. ac. that it ſhal be leſull to
al & ſinguler iuſtices of peace, maires
baylifes and other head officers and
gouerners in ſhires, cities boroughs
and townes, & in other places of this
realme, within the precincts and ly-
mittes of their offices, from the laſte
of April, in the yere of our lord god.
M. D. xxviii. at the deſire & requeſt of
any of the kings ſubiectes, to whom
any denier of ſale, or from whō anye
reſtraint of ſale of any ſuche wines,
ſhalbe made, and full payment ther-
fore wont delay offered to bee made,
according to the prices which at the
time

Sell.

Prices. Foyl.

Full. of Officers.

Payment

Prices.

time of suche denyer or restrayne of sale, be or shall be set by the Lordes & Justices, or hereafter to be set, accordyng to the sayde statute heretofore made, to enter into þ houses, sellers, and other places, where such wynes shall lye or be, and to sell and deliuer the same wyne or wines delyred to be bought, to the person or persones requiring or desiring to bye the same. Takyng of the byer of the same wine or wines, so to bee solde, to the use of saulfaccion of the forfayture aforesayd, after the rate of the prises therof now beynge set or hereafter to bee sette, as is aforesaide. Prouyded alwayes, þ yf at the time of anye suche sale of wine purposed to be made, the marchant byntener, or other owner or owners therof, do truely, fully, & manifestly declare and shewe to the sayde Justyce of peace, Maire, Bayliffe or other head officer, purposing to make the sayde sale, by vertue of this acte, what and how much quantitie and sortes of wines he than shall haue, and affirme, and depose vppon his bodely othe, to be made and gruē by the discrecion of the same iustice of the peace, maire, bayliffe, or other head officer, that he kepeth and reteineth the same wynes, to the intente onely to drawe and expende the same in hys owne house, by retayle or otherwise, and not to sell the same wynes, nor anye of theym in grosse, that then the same marchaunte byntener or other owner shall kepe and reteyne the same wynes, without any sale thereof to be made in fourme aboue wrytten, and without anye forfaiture for refusell or restreynt of sale therof to be made in grosse. And in case that after suche othe so made, the same marchaunte bintener or other owner or owners, do sell the same wynes or any of the in grosse, that is to say, by the Tunne, Butte, Teers, Pype, Hoggeshead, Barell, or Rondelette, he shall forfayte and lose þ double value of all such wines so solde in grosse. The one halfe therof, and of the other forfayture aboue wrytten, to be to the Kinge our soueraigne Lorde, and the other halfe to the partie or person, that shall sue. &c. Prouided alwayes that this acte extende not to take effecte in any shyre of this realme, other then in the citie of London, & within three myles compasse of the same, before the last daye of July, in the yere of our lorde God aboue wrytten: vnlesse that in the meane tyme this statute be openly proclaymed in some open fayre, or market within the same shire where before the said last day of July it shall happen to be put in execution. An. 24. H. 8. cap. 6.

London.

Proclam.

20 li. No person or persons shall sell any Gascoyne, Guyon, or Frenche wynes aboue .viii. d. the galon, that is to say, a peny the pynt, two pence the quart, foure pence the pottel, and viii. d. the galon, vppon peyne of forfaiture for euery pynte to bee solde aboue the sayde price .viii. d. and for euery quart sold aboue the saide price eyght pence, and for euerye pottel solde aboue the sayde price twelue pence. And for euery galon so solde aboue the sayde price afore ymitted two shillynges. And that no malmseyes, romneyes, sackes, nor other swete wines shall be solde by retayle aboue twelue pence the galon. vi. d. the pottell, three pence the quarte, and thre halfe pence the pynt, vpon peyne to lose and forfait .iii. s. viii. pence for euery galō. xx. d. for euery pottel. xii. pence, for euery quart, and six pence for euery pint, that shalbe solde contrary to this acte. Prouided alway, that the lords Chauncellour, Lorde Treasorer, Lorde presidente of the kynges moste honourable counsayl, lorde priuie seale, and the two chiefe Justyces of eyther benche, or .v. .iiii. or thre of them, shal haue power and auctoritie by their discrecions, to set

Fyne.

Swete.

Chancelor &c.

the

Prices. the prises of all kinde of wynes, that is to say of the prises of ỹ butte, tõne ppe, hoggeshead, põcheon, teers, barell, or rundelet, when it shalbe sold in grosse, so that they or any of them cause the prises by them sette to bee wrytten, and open proclamacion therof to be made in the kinges court of Chauncerye openly in the terme tyme, or els in the citie, borough, or towne, where any such wines shalbe solde in grosse, anye thynge conteyned in thys acte to the contrary hereof not withstandynge. And it is &c. that if any person or persones after suche prices beset & put in wrytyng by the said lord Chauncellour, lord Treasorer, lord president of the kinges most honourable counsayle, lord privie seale, & the two chiefe Justices, or by. d. iiii. of them, and proclamacion therof hadde (as is aforesaid) do sel any wynes in grosse, by any fraude or couin, contrarye to the said prises so sette & proclaymed: that then euery offendour in that behalfe shal lose and forfait for euerye vessel by thẽ sold in grosse, cõtrary to the saide prises. xl. s. the one halfe of al which forfaitures to be to ỹ kyng our soueraigne lord, & the other halfe therof, if it bee within anye citye, borough, or towne corporate, to bee to the maires, shirykes, bayliffes, or other head rulers of suche citeys, borouges, or townes corporate. And if it bee without citie, borroughe, or towne corporate, than to be to suche of the kynges subiectes as wyll sue for ỹ same. And that euery suche forfaiture shalbe recouered by original writ of dette, byl, plaint, or informacion. In whiche suite no wager of lawe shalbe admitted, nor anye protectiõ or essoine alowed. And it is &c. that the Justyces of peace in euerye shire of this present realme, and all maires, shirikes, bailiffes and other head officers in cities, boroughes, & townes corporate, that is to say euery of thẽ within the limittes of their commissions and auctorities, aswel within franchises as without, shal haue power & auctorite to examyne, heare, enquire, and determine the defaultes of suche as shall attempte to sell any wines in grosse or by retaile cõtrary to this act, & to punishe ỹ offendours by imprisõmẽt or otherwise by their discrecions. An. 28. H. 8. Capit. 14. Proclam. Grosse. Contrary. Forf. Dete

21 ¶ Such lordes, as by the sayde former act (*An. 28. H. 8. Cap. 14. before*) haue auctorite & power to sette prises of wine in grosse, shal by vertue & force of this acte, haue the same auctorite to mitigate & enhaunce ỹ prise of wines, hereafter to be sold by retayle as often as tyme & occasyon shal require: any thyng in the sayde former act cõteyned to the contrarie therof notwithstanding. And their said prises, ordinances, after proclamacion therof made, to be obserued & kept, vpõ peine & penaltie in the same proclamacions cõteyned. The moitie of al which penalties, to be to the king our soueraigne lord, & the other moitie to the partie ỹ wyll sue for the same in any of the kynges courtes of recorde, by byl, plaint, or informacion: in the whiche no wager of lawe, essoine, or protection shalbe alowed. This act to endure to the ende of the nert parlament. An. 34. H. 8. cap. 7.

22 ¶ An. 37. H. 8. ca. 23. This laste act of An. 34. H. 8. ca. 7. is cõtinued to endure to the end of the nert parlament. And it is there further enacted ỹ the said lord chaũceller, lorde treasorer, lord president, lord privie seale, & the two chiefe iustices, or. b. iiii. or iii. of thẽ shal yerely set the prises of al kinds of the said wines mẽcioned in the said former act betwene the. xx. day of Nouẽber. & ỹ last daye of Decẽber, & at no other time or times, & ỹ al & euery persõ selling in grosse, or by retaile, any of the sayde wynes mẽcioned in the same act, shal not sel any Chaunc. Presid. Prices. Just. of p.

any of the same wines aboue the prices so by thē set, vpō such pein & forfeyture as be made & prouided in the same statute made at Westm̄ the.28. yere of the raigne of our saide moste dread soueraigne lord the kyng. And be it.&c. ỳ if any person or persons, ỳ now haue or hereafter shal haue any maner of wines to sel in grosse wīn any citie, borough, or towne corporate, or any other hauen corporate towne or townes within this realm or within any the kings dominions or territories of ỳ same, & do at any time hereafter refuse to sel any kind of the same wines, according to the price as nowe or anye time hereafter shalbe limitted & appointed by ỳ said lord chancellour, lord tresorer, Lorde Prelident, lord priuie seale, and other the saide chiefe Justices, or by any.v.iiii. or three of theym, that thē it shalbe lawful to the maire of the citie of Londō, Recorder of the same citie, & two of the auncient aldermen of the same citie, being no vinters, for the time being: and to the maire, bailiffes, aldermen, & other ỳ head officers, or to any two of them: whereof the maire or chiefe aldermā, or bailiffe to be one, within al & euery other citie, borough & port towne wīn this realm, wherin any wines now be, or hereafter shalbe to sell: to enter into the houses, sellers, & places of all & euery suche owner & owners of the same wines, in any of the said cities, boroughes, & port towne, and the same wynes lawfully to sel, to the vse of the owners of the same wines, to anye person and persones wylling to bye the same, according to such prices and rate as by the said lord chauncellour, lorde treasorer, lord president, lord priuie seale, and the said two chiefe Justices, or by any.v.iiii. or.iii. of them, is or hereafter shalbe set, limitted, and assigned according to the tenour of the sayde act, made in the saide.xxviij. yere of the kinges maiesties raigne. An.37. H.8.ca.23. And after An.5.E.6.ca. 17. ỳ forsaid act of An.34.H.8.ca.7. is, & the articles aforesaid in. An.37. H.8.ca.23. be continued vnto ỳ laste day of the nert parlement.

23 ¶ No person or persōs whatsoeuer, inhabitting within any of the kinges maiesties dominiōs of England & Wales, shal after the feast of saint Michel the archangel nert cōming, vtter by retaile, by smal measure, that is to say, by gallon, or anye other measure of greter or lesse quātitie any wines called Gascō, Guiēn, or Frenche wines, but after the rate of.viij. pence the gallon, at the moste, by any maner of meanes, colour engine or craft, nor any Rochel wines at greater prices or valuaciō then after the rate of.iiij.d. the galō at the moste, nor any other wyne or wines at greater price or valuacion, thē after the rate of.xij.d. the gallon at the moste, vpon pein that euery person doing the contrary, shall forfeit for euery such offence fiue pound of lawfull money of England. And be it &c. that it shall not be lawefull to any person or persones wythin any the dominions aforesayde, except he or they shall & may dispend in lands tenements, hereditaments, or other yerely profits certeine, the somme of C. marks of lawful money of England, or els be worth of hys owne proper goodes and cattalles one M. markes or shalbe the sonne of a duke Marques, Erle, Vicount or Baron of this realme, to haue or kepe after ỳ said feast of saint Michel tharchaungel in his howse or custody anye piece or vessel of any of ỳ said wynes of Gascoin, Guion, Frenche, or Rochell wines conteining aboue ỳ quantitie of.x. gallons, to the intent to spende or drinke ỳ same in his or their house or houses by any colour or meanes vpō pein to forfeit for euery such offece.x. poūd of lawful mo-

Retayle. viij.d. xij.d. Forf. b.li. C.markes. M.marke. Nobie. x galons. Forf.

ney of Englād. And also be it. &c. ꝑ it shall not be lawefull to anye person or persones within any of the sayde dominiõs, after ꝑ said feast of saint Michael to kepe any Tauerne, or to sell or vtter by retaile, by the galon, or lesse or greater measure in anye place, any of the said wine or wines, within any of the said dominiõs, except it be in cities, townes corporate boroughes, porte townes, or market townes, or in the townes of grauesend, Sittingburne, Turforde, and Baggethot, vppon peine that euery person or persons that shall so offēd contrary to the fourme of thys acte, shall lose and forfeit for euery day so offending the summe of ten pounde, of lawfull money of Englande, nor that it shall be lawfull to any person or persones after the sayde feast of saincte Michael, to keepe any Tauerne, or sell or vtter by retayle, by the gallon, or lesse or greater measure in anye Citie, Boroughe, or Towne corporate, anye maner of wynes, but onely suche persone and persones as shall bee thereunto nominated, appoynted, and assigned, by the head officers and the moste parte of the common counsaile, Aldermen, Burgesses, Jurates, or communaltie for the time being, of such citie, Borough, or towne corporate where such person or persones shall Tauerne, sell, or vtter wine by retayle, as is aforesaid: the said nominacion and assignement to bē made by writyng vnder the common seale of suche citie, Borough, or Towne, corporate, as is aforesaide, and the saide nominacion, appointment, and assignement, shall continue in their force, or be chaunged at the election and pleasure of the head officer or officers, and the moste parte of the common counsayle, Aldermen, Burgesses, Jurate, or Communaltie for the tyme being of suche citye, borough, or town corporate by writ-

Tauern. Retayle.

Townes

Forf. xl.

Tauerne Retayle.

Townes

Appoynted

ting, and vnder such common seale, as is aforesaide, nor that it shall bee lawefull to any person or persones, to kepe anye tauerne, or to sell or vtter any wine by retayle, as is aforesayde, in anye citye, borough, porte towne or market towne, not corporate, within the realme of Englād, or Wales, or in the sayde townes of Grauesende, Sittingburne, or Bagshotte, but onely suche persone or persons as therunto shal be assigned, nompnated, and appoynted by all, or the most part of the iustices of peace for the tyme beyng of suche shire or coūtie where such tauernes or sellyng of wyne by retaile shall bee hadde or allowed, as shal be present at the generall Sessyon for the time beyng, to be holden within euery of the saide Shires or Countyes, the sayde assignement, nomination, and appointment to be hadde, and made in full Session by writyng vnder the seuerall Seale of euery of the sayde Justices, and to bee contynued, altered, or chaunged, in lyke fourme, and by like auctoritie as is laste aforesayde, vppon peyne that euerye persone that shall after the sayde feaste sell or retayle anye wyne, beyng not thereunto licenced and auctorised, as is aforesayd, shal forfeit and lose for euery daye that he shall so offende, fyue pounde, of lawefull money of Englande: nor that any person or persones hauing auctoryte by this present acte, to nominate, assigne, or appoint what persones shall tauerne, vtter, or sell wyne by retayle, as is aforesaide, shall nominate, assigne, or appoynt by his or their writing anye mo, or greter numbre of tauernes, or wine sellers by retaile to sel, or vtter wine or kepe, or continue any tauerne at one time in any one Citie, borough, Towne corporate, porte towne, or market towne, or in Grauesende, Sittingborne, or Bagshotte, (all

and

and euery ſuch City and towne here-after expreſſelye named onely excepte) then two wyne ſellers or tauernes. And it ſhall not bee lawefull to any perſon or perſonnes, hauing auctho*r*itie to nominate, aſſigne or appoint Tauernes or ſellers of wine by retayle, by thys act, to nominate, aſſigne or appoint by wr*i*ting any mo, or greater noumbre of Tauernes, or wyne ſellers in the citie of London, to ſell or vtter wyne by retaile at any tyme aboue the numbre of fourty Tauernes or wyne ſellers. And in Yorke eyght, in Nor*w*iche. viij. in Weſtminſter. iij. in Briſtole. vj. in Lincolne. iiij. in Kingſ*t*on vpõhalle. iiij. in. Shrowesburye. iij. in Exeter. iiij. in Salisbury. iij. in Glocester. iiij. in Weſtchester. iiij. in Herefor*d*e Eſſ. iij. in Wor*c*etour. ij. in Southampt*o*. iij. in Canterbury. iiij. in. Ipſwich. iij. in Wynchester. iij. in Orford. iij. in Cambr*i*dge. iiij. in Colchester. iij. in Newcaſtle vpon Tine. iiij. tauernes or wine ſellers, vpon pein that euery perſon auctho*r*yſed by thys acte, to nominate, aſſigne, or appoynt Tauernes or wine ſellers, to for*f*eyt for euery nomination, aſſignement, or appointment by hym made, contrarye to the fourme of thys acte fyue pounde*s*. And be it &c. that no perſore or perſones whatſoeuer, from and after the fayde feaſte of fayncte Michaell, ſhall ſel or vtter by retail, any kinde of wyne or wynes, to bee dronke or ſpent in his or theyr manſion houſe or houſes or other place in hys or their tenure, or occupacyon by anye colour, craft, engyne, or meane, vppon peyne to forfeyt for euery ſuche offence tenne pounde of lawefull money of Englande, the one halfe of whych forfeytures, ſhal be to the king our ſoueraygne lorde, and the other halfe to hym or theym that wyll ſue &c. in which &c. Pro-uyded alwayes, that it ſhall be lawfull to all and euerye marchaunt. Merchantes and marchauntes, aduenturyng for the ſame at hys or theyr owne coſtes and charges to haue and kepe to ſpende in hys or theyr houſe or In his house houſes, ſuch wyne or wynes, as he ſhall tranſport or cauſe to bee tranſported into thys realme or any parte thereof, not takyng any money or other recompence for the ſame that ſhall be ſo ſpent in hys or their houſes, and that it ſhall bee lawfull to euery high ſhirriffe of euery countye, mayor, bayliffe, and ſhyriffe of euery citie and towne corporate, with- Shirif. Mayor. in thys realme of Englande, and other the ſayd dompnios for the time beyng, during hys or theyr office of charge, and to euery other perſone inhabityng or dwelling in any of ÿ kynges maieſties fortes or townes Fortes. fortified and kept for the warres, duryng his or theyr dwellinges in any ſuch fort or towne of warre, to haue Wyne in their houſes by the In his house. beſtell, to ſpende the ſame in hys or theyr houſes, without taking anye money or other recompence for the ſame ſo ſpente in hys or theyr howſe or other place in their tenure, or occupacion. Thys acte, or any thyng therin contayned to the contrarye in any wiſe, notwithſtanding. And it is &c. that the Juſtyces of peas of e- Juſt. of p. uery Shire, or countye, Citie, and towne corporate, in their ſeuerall ſeſſyons, and the ſteward in euerye Seſſions. lete, and the Shiriffe in hys tourne, Lete. and euery erchetour ſhall haue full Erchetour power and auctho*r*itie by thys preſent acte, to enquire by the othes of twelue lawefull menne, of all and euery offence, and offences perpetrated, or done contrarye to the fourme of thys acte. And that euery enquerye and preſentment taken, and had Preſentment by the othes of twelue lawfull men, as is afore ſayde, ſhall bee of ſuche force and effect, as if the ſame were taken or hadde, before the kynge in

hys maiesties benche. And that euery of the paynes, penalteyes, and forfeytures aforesayde, to bee due by force of this acte, for any offence to be committed, or done by anye persone or persones contrarye to the fourme of thys present act, as shall bee founde by presentment before the said Justyces of peace, Orchetours, Shiriffe or Stewarde, by verdyct of twelue men, as is aforesayde and no byll, playnte, accion, or information therof commenced in any of the kynges courtes of recorde, shall bee deuyded equallye into twoo partes, wherof the one shall be to the kynge our soueraigne lord, his heyres, and successours. And the other to be to ye poore people of the towne, or place, where such presentmēt shalbe foūd. Prouided alwaies, and be it &c. that this act or any thing therein cōteined, shall not extende to charge anye person or persons with any penalty or forfeyture, for, and concernyng any offence to be done, cōtrarie to the tenour of thys act, vnlesse he, or they so offending be sued, indicted, or presentes for the same within one yere nexte after the same offēce be done, & committed, as is aforesaide, anye thing in this acte conteyned to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouyded alway, that this acte, or any thing therin conteyned, shall not in any wise be preiudiciall, or hurtfull to any of the vniuersities of Orford and Camebridge, or to the chancellour or scholers of the same, or theyr successours, or any of them to empaire or take away any of ye liberties priuileges, fraunchises, iurisdiccyons, powers, or auctorities to thē, or any of them appertayning, or belongyng, but that they, & euerye of them, & their successours may haue, holde, vse, and enioy, all their lyberties, priuileges, fraunchises, iurysdictions, powers, and auctorities, in suche large, and ample wise, as

Forfeytures.

Forfeyture deuyded.

Within.1. yere.

Vniuersities.

Priuileges

though this act had neuer bē had ne made, so alwaies, that there be not any more, or greater number of Tauernes kept, or maynteined wythin any of the said townes of Orford, or Camebridge, then may be lawfully kept, & maynteined by the prouision, true meaning, & intent of this statut any thing in this prouiso mēcioned to the contrary notwithstāding. An. 7. E. 6. ca. 5.

De Butler in al.	President of the
Bowes & bowe-	counsaile. 2.
staues. 3.	Purueyours. 5.
Custome, &c. 19.	Shippes. 7. 8. 9.
Estretes. 2.	10. 11.
Fyth. 3.	Tares. 31.
Forstallers. 3.	Vitaile & vitay-
Iurrour. 1. 18.	ler. 1.
Merchantes. 3.	Weghtes. 5.
17. 22. 47.	24. 31.

¶ VVitnes.

QVant chartre, quite claim, acquitance, ou auter escript soyt dedyst en la court le roy en queux sont tesmoign nosmes, soit presse fait de fair venir les tesmoign come auāt ad effe vse, tiliit q̄ si null veign a la graund distres sur eur returne ou returne soit que ilz nont riens, ou ne sont troues que adonques ne soit lesse le prise del enquest p̄ absence de ceux tesmoign. Et si les tesmoignes veignount per le graunde distresse, & lenquest per ascun encheson remaygn̄ apprender, soit mesme le iour don̄ a ceux tesmoignez, queux illint viendront, que est don̄ a lenq̄st prendre a quel iour si les tesmoign̄ ne viendront, soyent lour issues prises sur eur returnes forfeytes, et la prise del enquest ne remaign̄ apprender pur lour absence. Et pur le absēce des tesmoignes, queux sount deins franchises, ou briefe le roy originall ne court ne soyt le prise del enquest lesse. Stat Eborum edit. An. 12. E. 2

De Courts. 2.	Iurror. 1. 2. 17.
Forstallers. 5.	London. 1.

Wede. Deny. Witn. Proc.

Enq.

Iss.

Fran.

Main-

Maintenance.7. Triall.1.
Shippes.9. Vacabondes.5.
Tithes.10. Wardes.6.
Treason.13.23. Weightes.&c.5.

Cwyues.

See Women in all.

1 Cwoodes.

CHelcun que eit boys deins forest pott prendre sans estre attachies p̄ minist̄ del forest, illint q̄ il la face p̄ vieu des forresters. An.1.E.3.ca.2.

2 CSi ascū de ses subgetz etāt boys de son p̄pre creāt en son p̄pre soile, deins ascū forest, chace purlieu del īn dedeins son royalme dengleterre, a la p̄mier iour du dit parlement face couper ou cause estre coupez īn le bois ou part dicelle p̄ la licence du roy, ou de ses heirs en ses forestes, chases, ou purlieus, ou sans licence en la forest chace, ou purlieu dauter person, ou face ascun vend̄ de mesme l'bois, soit il licette as mesmes les subiectz, possessours mesme le soyle sur quoy le boys enly coupes cruist, et as auters tielz persones come mesme le bois auiendra estre vendus, immediat puis l'bois enly coupes, a copier & enclorer mesme le soile ouesqs sufficientz heys, ables dercluder touts maners bestes et chatelz, hors mesme le soile, pur la saluacion de lour germe, & īnz les heyes enly faitz les ditz subiectz puissent garder eux continuelmēt p̄ le space de sept ans, p̄roscheins apres mesme lēclosure, et repairer & sustenir si souent cōe besoignera dedeins mesmes les sept ans, sans suer dascū auter licence de luy, ou de ses heirs, ou auters persons, ou ascun de lour officers mesmes les forestes, chaces, ou purlieus. An.22.E.4.ca.7.

3 CIn and vpon al and singuler woodes, commonly called coppes, woodes, or vnderwoodes, which frō or after the feaste of sainct Michael the archangell, which shall be in the yere of our lord god M.D.XL.IIII. shal be felled at the.xviiij. yeres growing or vnder, there shalbe left standing & vnfeld, for euery acre of wood y̆ shalbe felled within the said copies xij. standils or stoxers of oke, and if there be not so many standils or stoxers of oke, that then there shall be left so many of other kynde, that is to say, of elme, ashe, aspe or beech, as shall make vp the sayde noumbre of xii. standilles or stoxers, lykely to proue and to be timbre trees, y̆ same standilles or stoxers to be of such standils or stoxers, as haue ben left there standing at any the felling of y̆ same coppes, woodes, or vnderwodes, in time past. And in case there bee no such standils or stoxers there standing, which wer there left at y̆ last felling of the same copies or vnderwoodes thā the same standils or stoxers there to be left, shalbe left at this now next felling of y̆ said copies, woods or vnderwods of such most likeliest okes. And if there be not sufficiēt of okes, thē of the most likeliest elmes, ashe, aspe or beech, to proue & to be timber trees as shal grow vpon any such seueral woods, copies, or vnderwods & that the same standilles or stoxers, so left shalbe preserued & not felled or cut downe, til they & euery of them shalbe of.x. ynches square vpon thre foote of the grounde, vpon pein that euery owner of euery such standylles and stoxers, hauing an estate of inheritaunce, or an estate for terme of life of freehold or by copy of court rol or for yeres in the grounde or soyle, where y̆ same standils or stoxers shal grow, causing or cōmaunding any such copies, woods, or vnderwoodes to be felled or cut downe, and not leuing the said standils or stoxers there standing in fourme aforesaid, to lose & forfait for euery standyll & stoxer, so not left standing in the sayde copies, woods, or vnderwoodes. iii.s. iiii.d. And vpon paine that euery owner, as is aforesaide, of any such

24. yeres

12. stoxers

Preserued.

x. ynches.

Fork.

iii.s iiii.d.

copies, woodes or vnderwoodes, causing or commaunding any of ỳ said stādilles or stoyers so left as is aboue said to be cut down contrary to the fourm of this act, to forfeit and lose for euery of the said standilles or stoyers, which shalbe so cut down. iij.s. iiij. the one half of which sayde forfeyture to bee to the king our soueraign lord, and the other half to be to the party that will sue &c. in ỳ which accīō &c. And be it &c. ỳ al & singuler copies, & vnderwods, which after ỳ said feast of saint Michael tharchāgel, shall happen to be felled or cutte down, at ỳ age of. xiiij. peres. the. xx. day of Aprill, next after ỳ felling ther of, during the terme of. iiij. yeres thē next ensuing, shalbe sufficiently enclosed or ỳ spryngs therof otherwise saued & preserued frō distruccion by any maner of cattel or beasts by him or them, which thē shal haue lawful interest & posse sīō in the said woods copies, or vnderwodes, as is before saide vppon pein of euery person or persons so boundē to enclose, fence, saue or preserue the saide copies, or vnderwodes, to forfeyt and lose for euery rode thereof, so not enclosed, fenced, saued or preserued, during ỳ saide. iiij. peres. iij.s. iiij. d. for euery moneth that the same copies, or vnderwods, shal happē to lye or be vnclosed, not fēced, saued, or preserued as is afore saide. And ỳ all and singular copies, or vnderwods, which after ỳ said feast of sainct Michael the archāgel, shall happē to be felled or cut down, being aboue ỳ age of. xiiij yeres grouth, & not aboue the age of xviii. yeares grouthe, from the. xx. day of Aprỳl next after the felling or cutting down therof, during ỳ term of. vi. yeres next ensuing ỳ same. xx. day of Aprill, shall be sufficientlye inclosed, or ỳ spryngs therof otherwise saued and preserued from ỳ destruccion therof by any maner of catel or beastes, by and at the costes of suche which thē shal haue lawful interest and possession in the said woodes, or copies, as is before sayde, vpon payn of euery person or persons so bounden to enclose, fence, saue, or pserue the said copies, or vnderwods, as is afore saide, to forfeyt and loose for euery rode, so not enclosed, fenced saued or preserued, during the said. vj. yeres. iij.s. iiij.d. for euery moneth ỳ the same copies, or vnderwodes, shal happen to lie or be enclosed, and not fenced, saued, or preserued, as is afore said. And be it &c. ỳ no persō or persōs after the said feast of S. Michel tharchāgel, shal cōuert or turne into pasture or tillage, any such copies or vnderwods, cōteinig in quātity two acres or aboue, which now be wod or vnderwod, & put or reserued to ỳ vse of encrease of wod or vnderwod, & being two forlong distāt frō the house of the owner therof, or frō the house wherunto ỳ said wood doth lye appertein or belōg vpō pein to forfeit & lose for euery acre of wood so to be cōuerted or turned frō wod into pasture or tillage. xl.s. Prouyded allway ỳ this act shal not extend to any copies, woods, or vnderwods destroied, or tourned into tillage or pasture, Wīn. xx. peres last passe, although ỳ more part or any pt therof be now ouergrowen with bushes or vnderwoode. And be it. &c. ỳ all and euery person & persons, bodies, politike and corporate, which haue or hereafter shall haue anye seuerall woods or copies growing & set with great trees beyng aboue the age of xviii. peres growth, shall at the felling or weding therof, leaue stading within the precinct of the said wood & copies, for euery acre so felled. xij. trees of oke of the same suche greate trees, if there be so many trees of oke there to be lefte: & for lacke of okes, then to leaue for euery acre so felled as manye other trees of elme, ashe, beech, or aspe, as shall make the full num-

3.s.4.d — Fors.

14. peres. — Conuert. Pastur.

4. peres. — Tyllage.

Enclosing. Preserued

Fors. — iij.s.iiij.d.

iij.s.iiij.d. — xl.s.

15. peres.

6. peres.

Inclosed. Preserued.

12. peres.

number of.xii. of suche as shall bee there then growing, the same trees there so left to stand continue and to be preserued by suche owner or owners, as is aboue sayde, during the space of.xx. yeres next after such felling of the same woodes. And also shall from the.x. day of Aprill. next after the felling thereof during the terme of.viij. yeres, then next folowyng, sufficiently enclose them, or the springs therof otherwise saue & preserue from the distruccion therof by any maner of cattalle as beastes, vpon paine that euerye such persone or persone, or bodies politike or corporate, beyng owners of the sayde great woodes, as is aforesayde, to forfeyt and loose for euery such great tree of the sayde noumbre lackyng and not left so standing in the saide woode as is aboue sayde, xx.s. viij. d. And vppon peine that euery owner of the grounde or soyle, wherupon such great trees as is aforesayd shall be lefte standing or growyng, causing, or commaūding any of the saide great trees, there so lefte standing, as is aforesaid, to be cut downe cōtrary to the fourme of this acte, to forfeit & loose for euery of the same great trees so lefte, which shalbe so cut down as is aforesaid. vi.s. viij. d And vppon pein also to loose and forfait for euery roode of suche greate wood, so not enclosed, fēced saued or preserued, during the saide space of viij. yeres, for euery moneth. iii.s. iiij d. Prouided alwaie that it shall bee lawful to euery owner or owners of any of the said copies, woods, vnder woodes, standilles, or stozers, great woodes, & trees afore rehersed, to fel cut downe & take any of thesame for building, repairing, enclosing, and mainteining of houses, or chardes, & gardeins, & euery of them, & for paling, railing, or enclosing of parkes forestes, chases, or other groūdes, & for makyng, or repairyng of water

woorks, dampes, bridges, fludgates, making, repairing, or amending of ships & all other vessels, & for al other things cōcerning their own vses or affaires, in such like maner & fourm as he or they shold or might lawfully haue doone before the making of this act, any thing in this present act before mencioned to ỹ cōtrary therof notwithstanding. And further be it &c. that it shall not be lawfull to any person or persons, which after ỹ said feast of saint Michell, shall haue any woods, or vnderwoodes, wherin any other person or persons iustly hath, or haue vsed time oute of mannes remembraunce, to haue common of pasture, to fell or cut downe the saide woodes, and vnderwoodes there growing or being, or that shal growe or bee in any such woodes, or vnderwoods, except it be to his own vse and occupacion, vntill such time as the fourth part of such woods vnderwoodes or groundes, where the saide woodes now grow, or asmuch as the fourthe parte of the sayde grounde or soyle, whereuppon such wood is or shall be & growyng, shall amount vnto, shalbe by the lord and owner for that tyme beyng, of the said grounds, or soile deuyded sette out meted bounded, fensed, & enclosed in maner and fourme as by this act hereafter shal be declared or dayned and prouided, that is to say, the saide lord that then shalbe owner of ỹ said ground or soile, shall call together ỹ tenauntes and inhabitaunts being cōmoners in the said ground or soile or the more part of them, and vppon the assembly and meting of the saide lord tenantes and inhabitantes or the more part of them, the saide lord or owner, by ỹ assent consēt & agrement of the said tenantes and inhabitauntes, of the more part of them, shall seuer, deuide set out, mete, and bounde the fourthe parte of the sayd woods and vnderwoods, or so much

Common. 4. part. Deuyded. Enclosed. Commoners. Assent.

4. part.

thereof as shall amount to the full fourth part thereof. And if the saide Lorde and the sayde tenauntes and inhabitauntes or the more parte of them, can not, wyll not, or doe not assent, consent, and agree, for or vpō the seuering, deuyding, setting out, meting, and boundyng of the sayde fourth part of the sayd woodes, and vnderwoodes, or of as much therof as shall amount to the full fourthe parte therof, that the two iustyces of

2. Iust. of p.

the peas, not being of the kin, aliāce, counsayle, or fee, of, or to the saide lordes or owner, beyng thereunto appointed by the more number of the Iustyces of the peas of the shyre where ỳ said groūd or soyle lyeth, in their opē quarter sessions, vppon request and suit made vnto them by ỳ lord or owner, or by his or their lawful deputy or deputes of ỳ said woods vnderwoods, groundes or soile, shall haue ful power and auctorytie to cal before them, vppon such paynes and penalties, as the sayde iustices shall limit & appoint, such .xij. of the sayd

xii. Commoners.

commoners and inhabytauntes, nigh vnto thesame woodes, or vnderwoodes, as by the discretiō of ỳ sayd two Iustyces shall be thought mete and conuenient. And vpon or after the apparaunce of thesame Lordes, owners, commoners, & inhabitāts, or the more part of them, thesame iustyces shall open and declare vnto ỳ same lord, owner, commoners, & inhabitantes, the cause of their assembly and apparance: & that done, shal by the aduyse and assent of the sayde lord, owners, commoners, and inhabitantes, or theyr lawfull deputie or deputies, or of the more part of them effectually procede to the seuerynge

Deuyding.

deuding, meating and bounding of the sayde fourth part of ỳ said woods and vnderwods, or of so much therof, as shal amount to the fourth part therof. And if the same Iustices owners, commoners, and inhabytantes or the more part of them, can not or will not agre vpon the diuisiō bounding, or setting oute of the said fourth part thereof, as is afore saide: that than the said iustices shall haue full power and auctorytie by this act to seuer, deuide, and set out by mete Deuyde and bounde, ỳ fourth part of the said woods and vnderwoodes, or so much therof vnder thesame fourth part of the said woodes and vnderwoodes, as shal by the discrecions and wysedome of the said iustices, be thought necessary and requisite to limit and set out. And within the moneth next after such seuerance & setting forth therof, the owner or owners of the same woodes, and vnderwoodes, in fourme afore declared, shall suffycyently enclose ỳ same part of the said Enclosing grounde or soyle, so set forth as is afore said & after such enclosure made the said owner of the said woodes or vnderwoods, may at his liberty and pleasure, fel, cut down, and take the Felling said woodes, & vnderwoodes, beyng or that shalbe in, or vpon the said copies, woodes, vnderwodes, groūd or soyle so set forth, or in any part therof. Prouided alway and be it &c. ỳ there shall be left stādyng and vnfel- Unfelled led, in, and vpon the said part of euery the same woodes or vnderwods, ground or soile, so seuered, bouded & set out distinctly in maner & fourme as is afore said, at euery felling therof, such and lyke numbre of stādilles or stores of pōge okes or other pōge trees of elme, ashe, aspe, or bēche, if it be copies or vnderwodes, whych shalbe so felled, or cut down. And if the woodes, that shalbe felled, shalbe great trees or great wods, thē suche number shall bee lefte standyng of great trees, in, or vpon the said part to all intentes, cōstructions & purposes, and vpon lyke & the same penalties as is before limited & appointed for not leauing reseruing & preseruing of stadilles & stores aboue

appoint-

appointed to be left standing in seue-
rall woodes & groūdes. And that the
said part or parcel so seuered, boūded
& set out in maner and fourme afore-
sayde, after euery felling or cuttyng
down of the copies, woodes, or vnder
woodes for the tyme beyng, in, or vpō
the same, by ꝑ authority of this act,
shalbe sufficiently enclosed & fensed,
and the enclosure therof sufficiently
and continually kept made or repai-
red preserued and maintained by the
space of. viii. yeres next after euerye
felling therof, in like maner & fourm
to all intentes and purposes, & vpō
the same and lyke paines and penal-
ties as is before limited, rehearsed, &
appointed for the not closing or fen-
syng, & for the not keping, maintay-
ning, repairing, & preseruyng of the
sayd seuerall coppes, vnderwoodes, &
woodes. And also that the standilles,
stozers, and great trees limitted & ap
pointed to be left standyng in, or vp-
pon the sayde parte, shalbe there left
standyng preserued, & not cut down
in such lyke maner and fourme, and
by all suche tyme & vppon suche like
penalties to all intētes and purposes
as is afore limytted, appointed, and
declared for the preseruacīō and not
felling of the said stādilles, stozers &
great trees limytted & appoynted to
be left in, and vpō the sayde seuerall
copies, vnderwoodes & woodes. And
that after the said felling of the saide
copies, vnderwodes & woodes, stan-
ding growing, or being, or that shall
stand, grow, or be in any suche parte
of any the sayd woodes, groundes, or
places as is before declared, no bea-
stes or cattel, during the space of. viii.
yeares next after the felyng of the-
same woodes, shall willingly, by any
person or persons, be put in, or shall
be suffred to fede or to continue in a-
ny parcel of ani such part so set furth
as is afozesayd, during ꝑ sayd terme
of. viii. yeres next after ꝑ felling ther-
of, vpō payn of forfaiture & penalty,
of. iiii. li. for the putting in of euerye
beast, or wilful suffrig of euery beast
or cattel to be put into any of ꝑ saide
seueral copies, vnder woods or woods
And if it shal happen anye person or
persons beynge owner or owners of
anye suche woodes, vnder woodes, or
copies, set, lying and beyng in anye
waste ground as is afozesayd, to cut
down any trees, or vnderwodes, cō-
trary to the fourme afozesayde, that
then euery persō or persōs owner or
owners so offēding contrary to thys
act, shall lose & forfayt for euery tree
so cut down. vi. s. viii. d. ꝑ one halfe
of al the said forfeitures to be to our
souerain lozd the king, and the other
moitye to suche persō that wil sue &c.
in which sute &c. Prouided alwaye &
be it. &c. that for almuch as the sayde
tenāts, cōmoners & inhabitāts shalbe
by aucthozity of this act excluded of
their cōmō in ꝑ said part so to be seue
red & set furth as is afozesayd, by all
ꝑ said space & term of. viii. yeres next
after ꝑ fullyng or cutting down of ꝑ
said copies, woodes & vnder woodes ꝑ
shall grow, in, or vpō ꝑ same part frō
tyme to time, ꝑ in recōpence therof ꝑ
same cōmoners tenāts & inhabitātes
shal & may vse, take & haue their com
mō for their cattel win the residue of
ꝑ said woodes, vnderwodes, groūd,
& soyle, not being inclosed, in maner
and fourme as if this act thad neuer
bene had ne made. And that the lozde
being owner of the sayde grounde or
soile, shalbe by the aucthozity of this
act excluded and forclosed, to put or
haue any cattel or beastes in or vpō
ꝑ same residue, or to take any profyt
of the pasture, in, or vpō ꝑ sayd resp-
due, during & by al ꝑ said terme & time
of. viii. yeres, next after the felling or
cuttyng downe of the sayde coppes,
woodes, or vnderwoodes, beyng or
growyng, or that shalbe, or grow in
or vpō the sayde part, which shalbe
so seuered, deuyded, set out, boūded &
inclosed, as is afozesayde. And that

Fozt. viii li. vi. s. viii. d. wast ground. Fozf. vi. s. viii. d. Commoners. 7. yeres. Comon. The owner. Excluded. 7. yeres.

from

from & after the sayde .vii. yeares expired & ended, vntyl the nerte felling or cutting downe of the sayd copies, woodes, or vnderwoodes, beyng vpō the sayde part, beyng so severed & deuided as is aforesayd, as well the same part as the sayde residue of the sayde groūd & soile, shall lye & be vsed in cō-
Comon. mō, & the pasture and other profytes therof shal and maye be vsed & taken as wel by the Lorde beyng owner of the sayde grounde or soyle, as by the sayd tenauntes cōmoners & inhabytantes, in lyke maner fourme & condicion as it should or ought to haue ben before ỹ making of this act, & as yf this act hadde neuer ben hadde or made, any thing in this act cōtained to the contrary therof notwīstādyng.
Felling. Enclosing. waste groūds. Prouided also that it shalbe lawfull to euery person and persons to fell & to enclose all theyr coppes, woodes, & vnderwoodes in any waste groūds whiche before the makynge of thys act haue ben vsed to be enclosed preserued and kepte for the maintenāce of wood & vnderwood, any thyng in this act to the cōtrary notwīstādyng. And where as paraduenture ỹ lorde or owners of the forsayde woodes, and vnderwoodes, after ỹ they haue enclosed and fensed the fourth parte therof, or almuch of the same as shal be to them limitted & assygned by the said iustices of peas, or commoners, will not nor do not fel ỹ same woods and vnderwoodes so inclosed, or to bee enclosed, but suffer the same to stande and growe, wherby the commoners, who ought to haue their cōmō of pasture within the same parte so enclosed, shal lose and be put from their said cōmō therin: Be it therfore enacted by ỹ auctority aforesayde, ỹ if ỹ same part of wood & vnderwode so enclosed, be not felled within .viii.
Not felled. 6. monethes monethes nerte after the enclosyng therof: That then and so long as the same woods shal not be felled, it shal
Common. be lawful to the sayd commoners, to put their cattell into the same woode and ground so enclosed, and that the owner therof shall leaue open conuenyent places within the same en-
Open closure, wherby ỹ cōmoners beastes may haue accesse & come into ỹ same wood so enclosed, & there to pasture & fede, as long as the same woode shal stande and be vnfelled, any thing cōtained in thys act to the cōtrary notwīstādyng. Prouided alway and be it &c. that this act ne any thing therein cōtained or expressed, extēd or be prejudicial to any of ỹ lords or owners of ỹ woodes, vnderwoodes, or woodlandes, growing or beyng within any of the townes, parishes, or places cōmonly called or knowen to be wīn
Weldes Kent. Surre Suller. ỹ weldes of ỹ coūties of Kent, Surr & Suller, or of any of them, other thē onely to the cōmon woods growing and beyng within anye of the sayde weldes, of the sayd counties of Kent, Surr, and Suller, any thyng in this present act to the contrary notwithstādyng. Prouided alwaies that this present act or any thyng therin contayned shall not extende or be prejudiciall or hurtfull, or extende to charge anye persone or persones, whiche before the feaste of saint Mychaell the archangell, in the .xxiiii.
Former gaynes. yeare of the raygne of oure souerain lord kyng Henrye the eyghte, haue bargayned and bought woodes, or great trees, growyng in any ỹ same wodes: for, or cōcerning the fellyng or cutting downe of the same woodes or trees, or not leauyng of any standilles or storers, of, and in the same, accordyng to the tenour of this present act: any thyng, penalty or forfeture in this present act contayned to the cōtrary therof notwithstanding. Prouyded alwaye and be it. &c. that thys acte or anye thyng therein contayned, shal not extende to charge any person or persons, wyth anye penalty or penaltyes, cōtained in thys

ber trees growing within two miles of the sea, in the county of Cornewal or any other timber trees within the realme, being seare & dead in ꝑ tops, or anye timber trees to be taken by vertue of the kynges highnes commission within the realme, of, for, or cõcerning any offence done cõtrary to ꝑ tenour of this act, vnlesse ꝑ same person or persons offẽdyng this act, be sued for the same within one yeare nert after ꝑ same offẽce cõmytted or done, any thing in this acte contayned to the contrary in any wyse notwithstandyng. ¶Prouided alwayes & be it. &c. that if any person or persons do breake or destroy any seuerall fẽses or hedges made or to be made for the sauing of the same woodes vnderwoodes, groũdes or soiles, that euery parsõ so offẽding shall forfayt & lose for euery such offence. x. s. And be it. &c. that if anye parsõ or parsõs suffer his swine, being of ꝑ age of. x. wekes or aboue, during such yeres as ꝑ said woodes be appointed & ordayned by this act to be enclosed, at any time after the first day of August next comming, to go or rẽne in any commõ or seuerall groũd or woodes, vnlesse the same swine be sufficiently yringed or pegged: that thẽ ꝑ owner or owners of euery such swine shal forfaite and lose for euery such his swine, ꝑ shall so go or rẽne in any the said groũdes woodes or vnderwoodes, and not being sufficiently rynged or pegged as is afore said, from and after the sayd first daye of August next commyng, viii. d. the one halfe of al and euery the sayde forfaytures, yf it be in any of ꝑ kynges woodes, or groundes, to be to hys highnes, & the other to the finder therof. And if it be within any other parsõ or parsõs sayd groũdes, woods or vnderwoodes, then the one halfe of all and euery the same forfaitures to be to the owners of the soyle, and ꝑ other part therof to be to hym that wyl sue. &c. wherin. &c. ¶Prouided alway, ꝑ where anye woodes or vnderwoodes shall after the sayde feast of saint Michel the archangell be felled or cut downe in any parke or ground inclosed, wherin any dere shalbe thẽ kept, that the owner or owners, possessioner or possessioners, of suche parke and parkes, or groundes enclosed for dere, to bee chargeable for the inclosure and preseruacion of the same, as is afore said, but onely for ꝑ space of foure yeares after any suche tyme of kellyng or cuttyng downe of the same copies, woodes, or vnderwoodes, and not aboue: anye thyng conteined in this act to the contrary therof in any wise notwithstãdyng. ¶Prouided also and be it. &c. that if the enclosure or enclosures of any of the sayd copies, woodes, vnderwoodes, or groundes, happen to be broken or pulled downe by any person or persons agaynst the willes and mindes of the owner or owners, possessioner or possessioners of the same woodes, or vnderwoodes, whereby cattaile or beastes escape into the same woodes, groundes, or vndergroodes, and dystroye or hurt the spryng thereof, or if the same woodes, groũds, or vnderwoodes be by any meanes destroyed, hurted, or hindred by anye maner of person or parsõs, or by the cattaile or beastes of any person or psons wõut the assentes, mindes, & willes of such owner or owners, possessour, or possessours: that then & in euerye suche case, the sayd penalties conteyned in thys act, to be extended vpon ꝑ same person or persons, in or by whose defaut the same spryng wood or vnderwood shalbe so destroyed, hurted, or hindred, & not vpõ the owner or owners, possessour or possessours of the sayde woodes, grounde or vnderwoodes, anye thing cõteyned in this act, to the contrarye therof in anye wyse notwithstandyng. ¶Prouyded also and be it. &c. that it shall & maye be lawfull to euery owner & owners

Parke.

Enclosing

iiii. yere.

Enclosure broken.

Hurt.

possessour

possessour and possessours, their ferm-
mours & assignes of all & singuler ỹ
said woodes, vnderwodes, groũdes,
or coppies, after suche time the same
woodes, vnderwoodes, groundes, &
copppes haue been fenced and inclo-
sed, or the spryng thereof otherwyse
preserued by the space of two yeres,
next after the fellyng thereof, to put
coltes and calues, beyng vnder the
age of one yere, into the sayd woodes
vnderwoodes, groundes, & coppies,
any thing cõteined in this acte to the
cõtrary therof in any wyse notwith-
standyng. And thys present acte and
actes to endure onely by the space of
vii. yeres next after the sayde feaste or
saint Michaell the archangel: & from
thence vntyll the end of the next par-
lament. An. 35. H. 8. ca. 17. And after
An. 7. E. 6. Ca. 11. Thys statute was
reuiued & continued vnto ỹ last daye
of ỹ next parlamẽt. And after An. 1.
M. 1. parlamento. Cap. 13. thys acte
was cõtinued vnto the last day of ỹ
next parlament. And after An. 1. M.
2. parliamento. ca. 12. thys acte was
continued vnto the laste daye of the
next parlament. And after An. 1. & 2.
P. et. M. ca. 10. it is continued to the
last day of the next parlament. And
after An. 2. & 3. P. et. M. ca. 21. And
4. et. 5. P. et. M. Ca. 9. And. 1. El. ca.
19. it is continued vnto the laste daye
of the next parlament.

Weleruing
2 yeres.
Coltes.
Calues

4 ¶ For the auoidinge of destruc-
tion and waste of tymbre, be it
enacted by our Soueraign Lady the
Quenes maiestye, ỹ lordes spirituall
and temporall, and the commons in
thys present parlament assembled, &
by thauctoritie of the same, that no
personne or personnes hereafter shal
conuerte or implope, or cause to be
conuerted or imploied to Coale or o-
ther fuell, for the makynge of yron,
anye tymber tree, or tymber trees of
Oke, Beeche, or Ashe, or of any part
thereof of the breadth of one foote
square at the stubbe, and growinge
within. xiiii. myles of ỹ sea, or of any
parte of the ryuers of Thames, Se-
uerne, Wye, Humbre, Dee, Tyne,
Teese, Trent, or anye other Riuer,
Creeke, or Streame, by the which ca
riage is commenly vsed by boate or
other vessell, to anye parte of the sea,
vpon payne of forfaiture for euerye
suche tree, or any parte thereof so im-
ploied or conuerted to coale, or other
fuell, for the makyng of yron as is a-
foresaid. xl. shyllynges of lawful mo-
ney of Englande, the one halfe of all
whiche forfaytures to be to our soue
raygne layde the Quenes maiestie,
and to her heyres and successours &
the other moytie to hym or them that
wyll so sue for the same, by originall
wrytte, byll, playnte, or informatiõ,
wherein no essoygne, protection, in-
iunction, or wager of lawe shall be
admytted or allowed. Prouyded al-
wayes, that this acte shall not extẽde
to the countye of Suffer, nor to the Suffex.
Weylde of Kente, nor to any the pa- Kent.
rythes of Charlewoode, Newdy- Surrey
gate, and Lyghe, in the Weylde of ỹ
coũtie of Surrey, this act to beginne
and take effect from and after ỹ fest
of the natiuitie of saint John baptist
next commyng after thys session of
parlament. An. 1. El. ca. 16.

Se Courtes. An. 33. H. 8. ca. 39. con-
cerning the wodde sales of ỹ kynges
landes.

Se Courtes. 2. Prohibicion. 10.
Forest. 1. 3. 4. 8. 9. Purueiours. 1.
12. 20. 21. 22. Robbery. 2.
Fuell. 2. Shipping. 8. 11.
Honours. 1. Surueiours. 1.
Husbandry. 4. Vittailes. 15.
Monasteries. 11. Waste. 6.

Coale.
Iron.

¶ wollen yarne.

Se Drapry. 3. Yarne in all.

1

¶ wolles.

NUl marchant, forreine, ou denizein, nautre de quel estate ou cõ-
dicion qil soyt, sur peine de forfaitur
de

de vie et de mẽbre, et de q̃ꝫ il purra forfaire deuers nostre seignour le roy ne meisne, ne face meiner, per luy, ne per autre en priuie, nen appert, desoꝰ seins nuly part hors du roialme, cãꝫ per nostre seignour le roy, & son coũseil ent autrement soit ordeine. An. 11 E.3.ca.1.

2 ¶ Les ordinances faitz auãt ces heures sur le pris des sortz des leynz, en chescun coũtie soient de tout abatus, anientes, & defaitz. Et q̃ chescun home, auribien estrange come priuie desormes puisse achaꝰ leyns solonꝫ ceo q̃ ils purront accorder ouesk̃ verdour auri come ils solayent faire deuant les ordinances auantditz. Et q̃ nul home soyt empesche ne greue per cause de nul achate fait en tẽps passe encontre lour ordinances auantdit. An.13.E.3.ca.3.

3 ¶ Nul marchant priue ne estrange naustre ne meisne hors de nr̃e roialme dengleterre leyns quirs, pealr, laũtz a Berwyk sur Twede nasillours ne en Escoce ne que nul home marchãt naustre de quel condicion que il soit bende ses leyns, pealr, launtes, ne quirs a nul home Descoce ne a nul autre pur ameisner en Escoce sur les peynes et forfaytures contenus en le dit tierce article. An.27.E.3.Stat. Stapule.ca.12.

4 ¶ Toutz ceux qui serront conuictes que ils ount ameisnes leyns, quirs, pealr, laũtes as parties de dela countre la defence et proclamaciõ ent faitz auant les faisance de cest ordenance soyent adiuges a la prisone & encourgẽt la forfaiture des m̃z les leyns, quirs, pealr launtz illint passes & des toutz les autres biens & chatelr et outre soient reintz a nostre volunte. An.27.E.3.Stat Stapule. Capitulo.27.

5 ¶ Come a la greue compleint de la comen du roialme dengleterr̃ soit mõstre, que les marchantz qui achatont leynes en feyres et marches, et aylours, per couin & per consent entre eux abeisent la prise des leynes, & vsent autre pois qui nest ordeigne p estatut deuãt ces heures, en arerisement du people. Si est accorde, &c. q̃ proclamacion soyt fayt per tout le roialme dengleterre, que nul marchant face tiel couine, sur greue forfaiture, & si nul face a lencontre apꝰ la proclamacion fait, le roy assignera ses iustyces denquerre al suyt de partie de tout ceux qui sont tiel couin et doier et terminer pur le roy, et pur la partie. Et que certeines baiãces & pois de sak, & de demy sack, & quarter liuere, demp liuery, et quartron accordant a lestãderd de lescheker soiẽt mandes as touts les viscountes dengl̃err̃ entre cy & la natiuitie de saint Johan Baptist proschein auenir, issint que il reseeus les ditz balances & poises facent proclamacion per toutes les countes, que chescun qui voudra auoir tielr balances et poises veigne al viscoũt deuant le saint Michael de fayre balances et poises accordantz al dit estandarde, as lour costages, sans rien doner al viscount pur laisaie en lensampl̃ des ditz balance et pois auoir. Et q̃ de adõques nul ne bende, nachate p autres pays. Et si nul face a lencontre, soyt puny per fyne a la volunte le roy. An.31.E.3. Ca.2.

Proclam

weights.

Fyne

6 ¶ Le roy assigñ ces Iustices denquerre, doier & terminer des ceux qui ont ameisnes leyns, quirs, pealr lãtz as parties de dela, & ent faire couine, & excelle, et autrement attempt coũtre les ordinances & la fourme del estatut del estapl̃. An.31.E.3.ca.7.

Iustices.

7 ¶ Chescun marchaunt et autre, sybien aliens come deinzeins, puisse ameisner as parties de dela qui soiẽt del amytie le roy, leyns, quirs, pealr launtes, del quint iour de May proschein auenir, tanque al fest de saint Michel proschein ensuãt, payant pur chescun sak. x.s. et pur trops Centes pealr launtz au tant, & pur la last des quirs. C.s. pur la custome et subsi-

Cary ouer. Felles. Leather.

de

Refuse.

de dicelx. Et que nul marchant, ne autre qui achate leyns, face autre refuse des leyns qui ne soleyt estre fait deuãt ces heures, cestassauoir de cõgare, et villeyn, toyson, et que chescũ fak conteignũ.xxbi.piers, & q̃ chescun

Weyght.

piere.xiiii.liuers solonc̃ l'poys del Eskãdard de lescheker, et nemy pluis ne meyns. Et que toutes les leynes.

Staple.

pealx launtes, et quirs, achates en pays, soyent ameines a lestapl, et illeoques demurgent quinze iours an meyns. Et si illeoques ne puissent estre vendus ou deliures deyns les xb. iours, soyent ameines as portes

Staple.

ordeignes pur lestapl a passer dilleoques as parties suysditz, payantz les customes & subsidies auãditz, et que nulx leynes vendables soyent her-

Solde. 3. Wyles.

berges, monstres ne vendus deyns trois iewes del estapl, forsq̃ en mesm lestapl salue que chescun seignour & autre hõe qui marchant puisse frãchment herberger, monstrer, et vendre ses leyns qui sont de ses propres creasceance en lour maiõ demeine, & aillours ou lour plerra. Anno.31.E.3. Cap.8.

8 ¶Les Chaunceller & Treasorer que pur le temps seront oue lauoys dautres du counseil l'roy eient potar dalloigner le terme du passage des leynes quant ils verront que mistier serra. Anno.31. Edwardi.3. Capitulo.9.

Subsidy.

9 ¶Le roy del assent auantdit etãt regard a la graunde subsydie que les comens luy ont grant ordeen cest presẽt parlament des leynes, quirs, et pealx launtz, apprẽdre per trois ans, voet et graunt que apres le dit terme passe riens ne soit pris ne demaunde des ditz comẽs, forsolement launcien custome de demy marc ne que cest graunt ore fayt, ou que ad este fait auant ces heures ne soyt tracte en ensample nen charge de dyt comen en tẽps auenir. Et que les marchãtes

Custom.

Aliens. Merchantes.

deinzeins ne puissent passer oue lour leyns si auant come les forzeins sans estre restreintz. Et que nul subsidie ne auter charge soit mys ne graunte sur les leyns per les marchauntes ne per nul auter desore enauant, sauns assent du parlament. Anno.36.E.3. ca.11.

10 ¶Cõe autrefoitz fuist ordeigne en lestatut de lestapl que nul englois ne passeroit l'mear ore leyns, quirs, pealx launtz, per luy, ne per autre, sur peyne de forfayture de vie et de membre, terres, tenementes, biens & chateux, est accorde que la forfaiture de vie et de membres sibien en temps passe, come en temps auenir, et la forfaiture des terres & tenemẽts, biẽs et chateux estoisent en la force. Anno. 38.E.3.ca.6.

Carry.

Felon.

Forf.

11 ¶Les estaples de Caleys, &c. soiẽt de tout oultes, et les estapls des leyns, pealx laũtz, & quirs du royalme dengleterre, soiẽt tenus es lieux south-scriptz. s. a Moelcastell sur Tine, Kingstõ sur hull, seint Botolf, Jernuth, Quenelsburgh, Westm̃, Cicestre, Wincestre, Excestre, & Bristuit Et les estaples Dirlãd, & de Gales, soiẽt es lieux ou estoiẽt premierment ordeignes et outre ceo est ordeigne q̃ toutz marchauntz aliẽs & deinzeins pupssent aler per tout Engleterre, Irlande, & Gales, et achater, & dẽdre leyns, pealx laũtz, et quirs, & toutes autres marchandises a lour volunte sãs empeschmẽt ou disturbãce, issint q̃ nulx leyns, pealx launtz, ne quirs passẽt hors du royalme dengl, Irlãd, ne Gales, tanz ils soyent ameines a les estaples, & illeoques poises, cokettes, & customes. Et q̃ toutz les leyns, q̃ sõt ameines a lestaples a Westm̃, & Wincestre, soiẽt entre marchaunt et marchaunt, ou marchãt & autres loyalmẽt poises p̃ lestandard, et chescun fak & sappier dicelx leyns, issint poises soiẽt enseales, south les sealx des maire de lestapl, et les conestables et mair, ou vn des ditz conestables. Et auxint q̃ toutz les leyns issint poises & enseales a lestaples, & quirs, & pealx laũtz,

Staple.

Wyte and Felles.

Staple.

Weyde. Senel.

Leather. Felles. Seale.

laũtz, qui biendrõt illeoqs, paies ent les cuſtomes de les eſtaples, ſoiẽt teſmoignes per bylle enſeal des ſealr les mair de leſtapl, & coneſtable, ou de mair, & vn des ditz coneſtables, & mz de Weſtm al port de Lowndres, & de Wincestre au portz de Southamptõ, & illeoqs ſoyẽt les ditz leyns aukſoitz poyſes en preſẽce de nous cuſtomers & cõtrollers aſſignes en mis les portz et ſoyt endẽture fait enter le maire de leſtapl, & les coneſtables, ou maire & vn des ditz coneſtables, eſſeãtz en ditz portz, et no⁹ cuſtomers illeoques, dez toutz leyns illint poiſes & aurint des quirs, pealr launtz, qui biendrent en meſme leſtaple pur paſſer illeoques, et meſmes ceux leyns, quirs, et pealr launtes, cuſtomes, et cokettes, et les cuſtomes ent dues payes a nous ditz cuſtomers es dits portes, et meſmes les leyns, quirs, pealr launtes, & toutes autres leynes bien et loyalment poyſes, cokettes, et cuſtomes en les autres portes & eſtaples ſuiſditz ſoiẽt ameſnes hors du dit royalm & terres per alyẽs a quel partie qui lour plerra a lour volunte, et nemp per deinzeins, et ſi nul deinzeine face al encõtre, encourge la forfaiture des leyns, quirs, pealr laũtes illint paſſes, & dẽprizonmẽt de ſon corps per trois ans & outre ceo ſoit reinte a la volunte le roy, & ſoyt le nief charge one les ditz marchãdiſes a qui q̃ il ſoit forfait au roy. An. 43. E. 3. ca. 1.

12 ¶ Nul impoſicion ou charge ſoit mys ſur leyns, pealr, launtz, & quirs autre q̃ la cuſtome & ſubſidie graũtz au roy, en nul pt launs aſſent de pliament, et ſi nul ſoyt mis, ſoit repelle & tenus pur nul. An. 45. E. 3. ca. 4.

13 ¶ De marchauntz. An. 2. R. 2. ca. 3. what marchauntes maye cary wolles and other marchaundiſes of the Staple to other places thã to the Staple.

14 ¶ An. 5. R. 2. ca. 2. it was enacted for a certaine time, ỹ wolles lether, & felles myght be ſhypped and carryed to anye place, payeng the cuſtomes before hande.

15 ¶ Nul achate ne vende leynes a pluis pois q̃ a quatorze liners la pier ſur peine de payer la double a celluy qui ſe ſents greue, et de faire fyne et raunceon au roy ſolonqs la quãtitie du treſpas. Et que nul deinzein ou forein ne face autre refuſe de leynes, ſinon coñ gare, & beleyn. Et que nul marchaunt nautre home, achate ſes leyns p ces paroir (good packing) ne p parols ſemblables, ſur pein ceſſaſſauoir, le brogour dauoir le prizonment de demy an, et le achatour de faire fine et raunceon au roy, ſolõ qs la quantitie du treſpas, et ptie qui ſe ſent greue eit le double des damages q̃l ad ſuffert p le dit encheſon. Et que nul face cokketer leyns, forſqs en le noun de celluy a q les leyns ſont, ſur forfaiture dicelles, ſicome autrefoitz fuiſt ordine per eſtatut. An. 13. R. 2. capt. 9.

16 ¶ Pur meultz garder le haut pris des leyns, q̃ nul deinzein dengl nachate leyns, forſqs de les poſſeſſors des berbites & des diſmes, ſinõ en leſtapl, et q̃ nul deinzein regrate leins nautres marchandiſes de leſtaple en prive nen apert, ſur peine de forfaire le value de la choſe regrate, et que les juſtices de la peas en paiis eient poar denquere, et enquergẽt de tẽps en temps, de lieux regratours engleys, & de les poiſes de leſtapl, et les puniſſent p la peyne auantdit. Et que nul home engleis nachate aſcun leyne de nully, forſqs pur luy mz pur ſõ oeps demeſne cõe de vendre a leſtapl & pur faire drap. An. 14. R. 2. ca. 4.

17 ¶ Nul deinzein ameſne leynes, quirs, pealr, launtz, ne plumbe hors du royalme dẽgleterre as parties de dela, ſur peyne de forfaiture dicelles mes ſolemẽt eſtrãgers. An. 14. R. 2. Cap. 5.

18 ¶ Come en parlament tenus lã primier du roy Henry quart puis le cõqueſt primier au roy qui ore eſt del aduis

weight. Store. Fork. Refuſe Good packing. 2. Dam. Cocket. Fork. Bye. Staple. Regrate. Fork. Juſt. of p Bye. Leather. Felles Leade. Ilitens.

Staple. Felles. Leade. Tynne. Caleys. Merchantes Viens.

aduis dos seignours et comēs assemblies en icell, ordine fuist q̄ lestaple des leins, quirs, pealx, laūtz, plumbe et estreyne, serroit entiermēt a Caleys, salue toutz foitz que toutz les marchāts de Jene, Venice, Cateloigne, Aragō, & des autres roialmz teares & pays vers le west estreantes del amytie du roy qui vorroient amesner a Hampton ou ailours deins le roialme Carokkes, nefs, Galeys ou autres vesselx charges ou discharges y pourroient franchment vēdre lour marchandises a qui lour plerroit, et illeoques recharger tous lour dites vesselx des leyns, quirs, pealx, laūtz, plumbe, estreyn & des autres marchādises de lestaple, et franchement les amesner en lour patis vers le west solonqs la fourme de lestatut en fait lan seconde le Roy Richard seconde apres le conquest. Et saluo auri a les Burgeys et marchauntes de la ville de Berwike sur Twede et a les receauntes et enhabitauntes en icel que ils pourrount achater leyns, quirs, et pealx, launtes, sybien del cresceaunce de Tyndale, et autres lieux deins le royalme descose et autres del cresceaunce dengleterre, cest assauoir de tout cel lieu que est entre les ewes de Twede et Coket, come del cresceaunce des autres parties deyns le roialme Descose, & mesmes les leynes, pealx, et quirs, tantque al porte du dit ville de Berwike solonqs la fourme et effecte dun ordynaunce ent fait la premier le dit roy Richard Et ore soit qui certeynes marchantz sibien de les Iles de Jerneseye et Gersey come marchauntes de les parties de Bretaigne et Guyene, achatent es diuerses lieux de Cornwall estein entier nyent fondus et tamesnent et enuoyent a vendre as dyuerses parties de Fraunce, Normandye, Bretaigne, Guyene, et ailours que a la dit lestapl. Et auri diuerses autres marchauntes, sibien deinzeins come estranges achatent & enuoyent estein fondus appelle shotyn tyn hors du royalme as parties de Flaundres, Hollande, Seland, & autres parties de dela ailours que a mesme lestaple encountre la fourme du dit ordināce illint darraignment fait a tresgrand fraude parde et damage a Roy come de ses customes et auri areryement de toutes les repayrantes a lestaple auantdit come le roy est de ceo aprīs a la mocion de ses comens ore presents. Le roy considerant mesme lordinaunce estre necessarie et profytable pur luy et sa dit estaple, voet grant et commande que elle estoyse en sa force. Et outre ceo le Roy de lassent. &c. voet. &c. que nulx leyns, pealx, quirs, plumbe, estreyne, entier ou fondus, appelle shotyn tyn, nautre marchaundise de lestaple quecō que, desore enauant soyent enuoyes ou amesnes a nulles parties de dela, sans ceo que ils soyent premierment apportes a le dit estaple, solonque la fourme de la dit ordynaunce fait le dit an premier du dit roy Henry, sur peyne de forfaiture de toutz les marchaundises per tyel maner enuoyes ou mesnes hors du royalme dengleterre, sil ne soyt per congie et licence du Roy nostre seignour, et forspris ceux personnes, lieux, et choses qui sont forspris en mesme lordinance fayt le dit an premier le suisolt Roy Henry pur le temps que les personnes des lieux illint forspris soient de amistre nostre seignour le Roy, et ceo en la fourme contenue en icelx ordinaunce. Et outre ceo que chescun, (forspris ceux qui sont auant forspris) qui enuoyra ou amesnera ascuns tielx marchaundyses de lestaple hors du royalme Dengleterre en temps auenir, trouer a bone et sufficiant seurtie au roy deuant ces customers de le lieu ou mesmes les marchaundises seront prises et customes deins mesme l'roialm, auant ceo que il en departera ove les marchaundises, que il les amesnera ou enuoyera a le dit

Felles. Berwike

Jerneseye.

Tynne.

Force. Felles.

Cary. Staple.

Forf.

Lycence

Seurtie

a le dit eſkapl̄ p̄mierment en la fourme auantdit ſil neit lycence du roy noſtre ſeignour come deſuis eſt dit. An. 2. H. 5. ca. 6.

19 ¶ Cheſcū marchant eſtranger achatent leynes en Engleterre pur les ameſner es parties de Weſt, ou aillours, nient deignantes a leſkapl̄ pur eſtre illeoques vendus, portera au meyſſer del myſt de la towre de Loundres de cheſcun ſak vn vnce de bullyon dor, et en meſme le maner de trops pieces deſkeyn vne vnce de bullyon dor, ou le value en bullyon dargent, ſur peyne de forfaiture meſmes les leynes, et leſkein, oule value dicel̄ au Roy An. 8. H. 5. ca. 2. Seſkaple. 32. Anno. ſecondo Henrici 6. ca. 4.

20 ¶ Si. aſcun perſon ameſne, ou face ameſner aſcuns leyns, ou pealx launtes nient cuſtomes hors du royalme as autres lieur que a le dit eſkaple, que il forface au roy le value de les marchaundiſes enſy eſkipps, et ſon corps a priſon, tanq̄ il ad kapt et pale fyne et raunceon, et que cely qui eut fait notice al treaſorer dengleterre pur le temps eſteant, et le treſpaſſour de ceo duement conuict, auera la quart ptie del forfaiture au roy dues en celi ptie. An. 2. Henrici 6. ca. 5.

21 ¶ Cheſcun marchaunt, ſibien denizein come alien, puiſſe franchement et ſauemēt eſkipper leins, quirs pealx laūtz, & autes marchādiſez de leſkapl̄ en k̄ porte de Melcōbe en k̄ coūtie de Dorſ. & dilleoq̄ lez ameſner a leſkapl̄ de Caleys, palaūtes les cuſtomes & ſubſidies duez au roy. Et q̄ nul marchaūt ſoit ēpeſche, moleſte, ne greue p̄ troy ne ſes heires pur nul eſkippelō des marchandiſes auātdittes en le dyt porte, aſcun ordināce ou eſtatut, ou proclamacion fait au cōtrarie nō obſtant. An. 6. H. 6. ca. 6.

22 ¶ Nul perſone eſkippe, ne face eſkipper deſore enauant nul maner des leynes, pealx launtes, quirs, plumbe, ne eſkeyne, entier, ne fraundus, ne ycelis meſne, ne conuey hors de nulis parties du dyt royalme, ne hors des terres de Gales, ne de Irland, a nulles autres parties doutre le meer, mes ſoulemēt a la dit eſkapl̄ de Caleys, ſur peyne de forfeyture del double value de les marchādiſes enſy meſnes ou conueyes as aſcuns autres partyes que a le dyt eſkaple de Caleys. Et auri ſur pein denpriſonment de ſon corps per le ſpace de deux ans, ſauns bapl̄ ou mainprize. Et celuy qui ſciet eſpper aſcun perſone de cy enauaunt qui offende, ou face aſcunement le contrarie de ceſt ordinaunce, et meſme loffence preſent au Treſorer dengleterre pour le temps eſteant, et le treſpaſſour ent duement conuict, ou ſi tiel treſpaſſour confeſſe deuant le treſorer & barons del eſcheker autielx treſpaſſes, per luy faites, que adonques ſoit il cōuict pur ſa proper confeſſion eit le preſentour pour ſon labour la tierce partie del forfeyture de les merchādiſes ameſnes ou conueyes encontre ceſt ordinance: Saluant toutz foitz que les merchauntes de Janue, Venice, Tuſkan, Lumbardy, Florēce, et Cateloigne, puiſſēt eſkipper leinz pealx launtes, quirs, plumbe, et eſkeyn en lour nyefs, Galeys, Carrakes, et autres veſſels, et ycelles ameſner en lour pays vers le weſt, en maner accuſtome deuāt ces heures. Saluātauri a les burgeis de la vill de Berwik ſur Twede, les priuileges & benefices a eux deuaunt ces heures grauntes, ſicome en diuerſes eſtatutes ent faytz ſi eſt pleynment contenus, ceſt ordinance nient cōtriſteant. An. 8. H. 6 ca. 17.

23 ¶ Nul mariner eſtraunger, ne nul auter mariner qui eſt enſemblement poſſeſſour & meiſter daſcū nief ou veſſell̄, ne preigne ne receiue dedeins Engleterre, Gales, ne Irlād en ſon nieſe ou veſſell̄ nul maner dez leins, pealx launtes, nauter mer-

Leade. Tynne. Cary. Staple. Fork. 3. part. Saupng Marynet. Shep Felles.

Staple. chandise de lestaple, ne icelle mesme du royalme Dengleterre, les terrez
hors du royalme as ascūs autres pties Dirlande, et de Gales, et Berwike
dout le meer, mez soulemt a lestaple de sur Twede, deuſſent repaier a lestaple de Staple.
Caleys: Saluāt tielx q̄ p lordinaunce Caleys et a nul place ailleurs
Fork. fait passerount outre lez estroites de de pardela l'mear pur y estre vendus
Warrok, e ceo sur pei de forfaitur au de soubz le gouernaunce del maire et
roy, si bien de tielx Nieles e biēs ensy cōestables du dit estaple, sur certeins
troues defectiues, cōe dez biēz dez ditz paynes contenus en le dit estat, les
marchūs en mz les Nieles ou deſſelx ſur peines ſoūt cy eares, et nēt doutz
eſſeants. Et q̄ l'maire del estaple pur l' q̄ plusours pr̄eignēt custom de carier
Search. tēpz estrāt eit poiar e auctorite de fair et ſoūt carier de tour en auter hors du
due serche en celle partie, e lez nieſs, roiall etterres auaundites per diuer-
biēs, et mariners si ascūs ent soient ſes meſnes et voides graund ſubſtāce
troues defectiues pur estre pr̄ſentes et de leyns pealx laūts, hides, et eſkeyne
deliuēres au cōseil du roy en Engle et auters marchaundyſes q̄ deuſſent
tre p iuſte relacīō ent affaire p le dit repairer au dit eſtaple en Eſcoce, e en
maire ou ſon deputy, luy etant pur Flaunders, Hollāde, Seland, e Bra-
ſon regard la tierce ptie des forfay- bant, ſans custome ou auter charge Custome.
tures per luy pr̄ſentes e parnes en ent paier come eſt paie pur les leyns
mañ ſuiſoit. Anno. 8. Henrici ſexti repairants a Caleys. Et auxi per les
ca. 19. dites gēnes et marchaundiſes enſy
Lycences. 24 ¶ Lours dits licences (s. to men carriez dites parties ne reuient aſ-
New caſtell of Newcaſtel and Berwik) ſoient repellez. cun money en ceſt royalme Dengle-
Cary. Et ſi ascū de mal voiller vide ou caris terre en meſme l'royalme eſt aſcumūt
ascūs leyns, ou pealx launts, quirs, encreſces ne le myn't a Caleys ſuſte-
plūbe, ou ascū aut marchādiſe de les- nt. Et en outre meſmes lez leis e mar
Staple. tapl' en defraud du roy, ou arreriſſemt chandiſes sont vendus en les ditz p-
Scotland del cōmodite de son royalme en eſcoce tites a ſi petit pr̄ice e value q̄ les mar-
q̄ il forface meſmes les biēs ouesque l' chantes aliens ſont ſi graundment
double value, et cō corps a priſon per l' ſtuffes dicelx que ils ne vegnent mie
ſpace dū an. An. 8. H. 6. ca. 21. a Caleys pur y achater leins et pealx
Stranger. 25 ¶ Nul estranger faire ne face lāts come ils ſeurent accuſtomes de
Clip. forcer, clakker, ne berder nul maner faire, au graūd perde et damage a nol-
Clack. des leins pur carver hors du royalme tre ſeignour l' Roy et bruſer fall' da-
Hoff. ſur peyn de forfaiture de meſme les mage de ſon royalme, et grand anen-
leyns, ouesque l'value dicelx, et den- tiſſemt del vtterance des commoul-
priſon mt de ſon corps. Et q̄ nul pak- tities du dit royalme repeirantz e eſſe-
Packer. ker des leyns ne face deins le dit roi- ants au dit bill' de Caleis ſicome m
alme, forſque bon e due pakkur, ne q̄ nre ſeignour le roy ad conceu al gre-
Winding. nul face nul Inwinde deins le teſtes uous cōplaint a luy fait p les mchātz
leins a lerolm. de fez leins, ne mette e cōens du royalm en ce plet plement.
en icelle lokkes, pelwolk, taire, ſallō Nre ſeignour le roy cōſiderāt les gre-
terre, ne herbe, ne nul auter ordure, uouſes damz et pdez auātditz, e voil-
e quiq̄ face eit ceſti qui ſe ſente gre- lāt pur tāt ent purvoyer de remedie
ſur, ſa action al cōmen ley treſpas et &c. ad ordin q̄ la value de toutz tielx Malewe.
deceit. An. 8. H. 6. ca. 22. biens ensy troues caries ou a cariers
Felles. 26 ¶ Come per eſtatut ſoit ordine a les ditz ptiez forſpris ceux leins, et
Leade. que toutes les leynes, pealx launtes pealx laūtz, qui p nre ſire l'roy ſōt ou
Tynne. hides, plumbe et eſteyn, et diuerſes ſerōt licences ſi ascūs y ſoyēt forfaitz Lycences.
autres marchaundiſes paſſantz hors des q̄x nz nre ſire l'roy aña lū mol- Hoff.

ty,

ty, et la p̄son quich̄ ſoit, qui ceo eſpie, troue et p̄oue, per la diſcrecion del treſozer et barons del eſcheker lautre moytie, et que cheſcun y eyt poyar per auctozitie de meſme le parlement de faire autiel ſearche en quicunque lieu ou meſtier ſerra. Anno. 10. H. 6. Cap. 7.

27 ¶ Pour ceo que marchauntes aliens et deinzeins, per vn maluaiſe cuſtome leue de nouel, ont eſte conſtreintz de paier cuſtome et ſubſidie pur lour couenance deins quel lours leyns ſont pakkes. Accozde eſt que tielx couenances enſemblement o le lours cozneirs lour ſoyent deſoze allowes ſauns ent paier cuſtome ou ſubſidie. Anno. 34. Edwardi tercii. Cap. 19.

28 ¶ De Staple. 33. concerning the p̄yſes of Wolle and other marchaundyſe of the Staple, & redy money to be payde foz them &c.

29 ¶ Item pur ceo q̄ la grād noūbze quātite & ſubſtāce de lez leins creſcētz en le roialm̄ dēgleterr̄ p lez trois ans paſſez ſoūt eſkippes & en grād ſuperō & doute ben⁹ a la ville de Caleis pur y eſtr vēd⁹ pur p̄ſt money auoit ſoūt y couēdra les auandites marchants vēdours receiuer ſur cheſcun ſarpler vn certein de bulliō pur eſtre amelaez a la mint le roy a Caleis lez q̄ux p̄eſt money & bulliō apēs q̄ ils ſont forge et coigne & receu y lez ditz marchāts vēdours doit duem̄t & egalem̄t eſtre diſtributs & departies a cheſcū ſolōque ſō afferāt pur eſt enuoies en ceſt roialme pur lēcrece & vnīūſall diē dicelr per vertue de certeins eſtatuts faitz en m̄ le plem̄t ten⁹ a Weſtm̄ lan. dut noſtre dit ſ̄r le roy & renouelles en le plem̄t ten⁹ lan de ſō reigne. rt. lez q̄ux eſtatutes ſōt ſtreitem̄t obſeruez & gardes coūt y tielx plōs q̄ y noū du meſnes eſkippēt leins en les crikes & auks ſuſpectoſes places & aurī en diuerſes ports du roialm̄ & lez cariēt as auxliēur q̄ a Caleis & ouſ coūt y tielx plōz ā en derogaciō de dū vnīūſall du roy-alm̄ & en deſtruccion de la bone ordynāce de pticiō & abaiſſem̄t del p̄ice dez leyns purchacēt Nc̄ce pur lour ſignaler auelr pur eſkipper leins a Caleiz pur y eſtr vēd⁹ deuāt touts aufs leinz illeoq̄s eſtāts & ne ſōt mie ten⁹ de garder le p̄ice ne de receiuer nul bullion ne de faire pticion ne diſtribuciō de lour money en maner cōe toutz marchantz dengleterre illeoq̄s repairātz ſont ſtretemēt lies defaire p lez eſtatutz deſuſditz les ditz marchātz p lez meſures & licences auantditz ſont en poin⁺ deſtre deſtruites le dit eſtaple eſtre diſſeueres et deſtruitz et y cōſequent le dit bill de Caleis q̄ p le dyt eſtaple ad tāque en cea eſtre grandement mainten⁹ et enforces eſt ſēblable de cē defaitz & vdus & le dit roialm en point deſtre grandem̄t anientiſes et leſus ſicōe m̄ nre ſ̄r le roy ad conceu p la greuous cōpleint a luy fait en m̄ le plement p lez cōens dicelles. Et voillāt pur ceo m̄ nre ſ̄r le roy en ceo cas purueoir de remedie per aduys des ditz ſeignoz eſpirituelr & temporelr et al ſupplicacion des ditz cōens ad ordine en meſm̄ le parlement que nul tiel licence qui ſoyt ey p̄iudicial et contrarious a la comen et vniuerſal bien de ſon roialme, et de ſes ditz marchantes deſtruccion du dyt ville, et del dit ordinance de pticyon, et de le p̄ice des leyns, ſoyt en aſcun maner grantes, et que cheſcun home qui eſkippe ou face eſkipper aſcuns leynes, ou pealr launtes, pur icelles carier outre le meer, ou aſcun maner repayre ouesque icelles a Caleys, et illeoques deſcharge et vende les dites leyns, et pealr launtes, ſolonq̄s le tenure des ditz eſtatutz, & ſolonq̄s les bones rule, et ordinaunce du dyt eſtaple en mayntenaunce et ſuſtentacyon dicelr, releuement et encrece du dit bill de Caleys, et pur le bien publique de ceſt ſon royalme Dengleterre. Sauant toutez voiez a noſtre ſeignour le roy poiar & auctozitie de modifier meſme leſtatut quaunt luy

Partition.

Ship.

Wolles.

Caleys.

Pyng.

Woolcrate.

plerra, per aduis de lon counseil, solonqe ceo q̄ mieultz luy semblera pur le profit de luy, et de son roialme dengleterr. Sauāt auri a les marchants de Geane, Uenice, Tuskane, Lumbardie, Florēce, et Castelogn. & auri les burgeys de Berwik sur Twede, les liberties a eux grauntes per estatut p̄ deuant, & a touts autres lieges du Roy la benefice de licence a eux graūtes de p̄ le Roy de laduys de son counsail. An. 14. H. 6. ca. 2.

Lyens.

Felles. Merchādise Crekes. Staple. Shipped. Forf.

30 ¶ Touts les leyns, & pealx laūtz et touts autres marchandises q.i per estatut deussent repairer au dyt estaple, trowes en ascuns crekes eskippes au contrarie des dits estatute & ordinance, soiēt forfaits a nostre seignor le roy. Et en outre que chescū persō, quicq̄ soit, q̄ ascun temps eskippe ou face eskipper ascun maner des leins, pealx launts, ou ascun autre marchaundise, pur aler a lestaple suisdyt, & ne veignent mye illeoques, forfacent a tant des biens come les leyns, pealx launts, et autres marchaundises ensy per eux eskippes et caries as autres lieux que a Caleys se amountent per ertent, solonque lour verap value exceptes les marchaandyses qui sont pur estre exceptes pur passer per licence du roy as autres lieux reserues touts foits au roy lentier moitie de tielx forfaitures qui sont coketes & custumes pur aler a Caleys, et ne veignent mye illeoques, come desuis est dit, et a ceux qui trouent & seisent les dites marchaundises lautre moitie, sauns ascun diminucyon ou impediment. Et si ascun persō mette ascuns leyns, pelles launts ou ascun autre marchandise de lestaple, a ascun lieu suspicious adioignantes a les costez del ewe en quiconq̄ lieu que il soit, et nul endenture ent fait entre luy & le maire, bailif, ou conestable de la bille en la q̄l tielx leins pealx launts, et autres marchaundises de lestaple soient ensy mys, que adonqe meismes les leyns, pealx launts, et

Suspicion.

marchandises soient forfaits. Et q̄ le Roy eit lun moitie de toutz tielx forfaitures, et le seignour de la bille ou tielx marchandises soient issint mys & celuy qui les trouera & seisera lautre moitie, pur estre entre eux egalment departies. Et que chescun hōe eit poair per auctozitie suisdites de faire serche en chescun lieu sur tielx biens de lestaple ensy caries ou eskippes, ou mys pur estre eskippes, come deuant est dit, sans impedimēt ou destourbance dascun person. An. 14. H. 6. ca. 5.

Forf. Search

31 ¶ Nul person de quel condicion q̄ il soit ne carie ou face carver ascūs leis ou pealx laūts customables hors de cē roialm as autres lieux q̄ a lestapl de Caleys, sās especial licēce du roy, sur peine de felonie, & si ascū persō desore enauant face au contrarie de cest ordinānce, & ent soit cōuict, ou attaint q̄ il soit adiuge pur felō. Et q̄ libē cōmissiōns assignes, cōe les iustices en chescun countie, ou tielx leyns, pealx laūts, soiēt issint hors caries eiēt poair & auctozitie p̄ m̄ ordinance dēqrer de les p̄misses, et eux oier & fmin, pur ueu touts foits q̄ les leyns qui passēt les streites de marrok ne soient ascūment compyses deyns cest ordinānce. An. 18. H. 6. ca. 15.

Carry away Felles. Felony. Iustices.

32 ¶ An. 3. E. 4. ca. 1. an. acte was made for thre peres cōcerning strangers forz bienge & shipping of wolles and fels, and carynge thereof to the staple at Calais and paienge & receiuing of ready payment thereof in money plate or bullyon, at the stapple of Caleys, and forz coinyng of the same plate & bullyon.

Shipped. Staple.

33 ¶ Touts leins pealx laūts Morling, & shorlyng, queux serroyent eskyppes de passer hors de cest royalme apres le fest de pasche que serra en lān̄e seignor. M. CCCC. lxb. soyent eskippes a les villes de tyelx ports es queux le roy ad son beme, ses proeses & collectours de custome a serupr et de liuerer les marchāts, cestassauoir

a les

a les villes de Pole, Southampton. Elchester, Sandwiche, Lõdon, Ipswiche, Bostõ, Hull, Lynne, & en nul auter lieu deske ou port les leynes & pealx launtz destre eskippes en gales & carrakes, & en nul auter vessell de passer hors de cest royalme, par mye les streites de marrok forspris. Et que par mesme lauctorite chescun pson q̃ illint eskipper ou fra deskipper hors de cẽ royal' ascũz leis, pealz lãtz shorling, ou morling, aps le dyt fest, sur leskippeson diceur & auant q̃ ils passont hors dascun de les dytz villez lou ils seront eskyppes trove suffic̃t ant seurty au roy, & a les collectours de sa custome illeoques pur le temps esteantz, que mesmes les leyns, pealz lantz, shorling, & morling passeront au Caleis, & a nul auk lieu sãz fraud ou collusion. Et auri. &c. ordeygnes est que chescun persone qui illint eskippera leyns, pealx launtz, shorling & morlyng a Caleys ameine deyns, xii. mois pscheinz ensuantz aps tyell eskippelõ en leschekier du roy illeoqs deske entres de record vn certificate a celuy q̃ est ou pur l'tẽps serr̃ appell le customer du roy al port illeoques, en attestmoignant l'venue de toutz tyels niefz ouesqs leyns, pealx launtz, shorling ou morling a Caleis. Et auri ordeygnes est. &c. que si mesme le customer al port ne deliuere mye a l'marchant amesnant leins, pealx launtz, morling ou shorlyng au Caleys due certificat apres la fourme de cest act deyns. viii. iours aprez due requist de ceo a luy fayt, forface a le possessour de les dits leinz, pealx lãtz, shorlyng ou morlyng al ascũ temps que il refusera de fair & deliuerer au tiel certificat. C. xi. Et sil qui illint eskippera leyns, pealx lantz, shorlyng ou morlyng destre eues, a Caleis name mesne pas en leschekier du roy le certifycat come desuis est recite, & illeoques ceo en ouert court offre deuant les treasorer & barõs du roy de m̃ leschekier pur l'temps esteantz deske entres de record dedeyns les dites. xii. moys, ou si ascun persone face le cõtrarie a le dit ordynaunce que il forface toutz tyels leyns pealx launts, shorling & morling illint eskippez cõtrarie a la dit ordenance dont il nen ameygne pas eyne l'certifycat come deuaunt est recite, ou le value ent iũ moity destre employes a les erpẽses del hostiel du roy, & lauk maistre a tiel persone qui suera pur ceo en cest party esteaunt maire del estaple du roy a Caleys, a temps de tiel suit commẽce Et q̃ ae il en cest ces port suer accion de det de lez dites leyns pealx launts, shorlinge, ou morling, illint forfaitz ou de le value ent a sa election enũs tyel persone ou versõs q̃ ou quelles illint ferra ou ferrõt le cõtrarie de dyt ordinãce, la dit accõ deskpz & checun suisue en ycelx loynes destre trves en le county lou les dyts leins, pealx lãts, shorlyng & morlyng seront eskippes forspris qui si ascun illue soit pris en la dyt accion sur loffrant de l'dit certificat que il soit trie en l'county lou le dit court deschekier pur le tẽps sera. Et que mesme le proces soit & gise en autiel accion come est & gist en accion de det al comen ley. Et que nulk essoin ou protection gise ou sopt allowe ou adiudge pur le defendant en tyel accion: & que tout soit le playntif en tiel accion discharge de son dyt office de maire, pendãt mesme laccion, quell poit mainteigner & suer la dit suite, la dit discharge nient obstãt. Purueu touts sopts q̃ si ascuns leins, pealx launts, shorlyng ou morling en la dit fourme deskr̃ eskyppes sopent prises ouesques enemyes sur l'meer ou illeoques pertes ou pardus per enfortune, & tyell perysh̃t pris ou perde sopt troue ou proue deuant les treasorer & barons du roy pur le temps esteant per examination des psons ou person q̃ ou quelles illint eskippera ou eskyppperont tyelx leis, pealx lants, shorling ou morlyng, ou lour executours, ou deux credybles

Foxf. Dette. Tryall. Proces. Enemies. Perished.

persones iures, ou autres resonables
tesmoignes & proues tesmoignantes
mesmes les leins, pealr launts, shorlig
ou morlyng illint prises perdus, ou
peries que nul person pur nuls tiels
leins, pealr launts, shorling ou mor-
ling, ensy perdus prises ou peris soit
en damage ou en ascun maner pre-
iudice par cest act. Purueu auri que
les leine, pealr launtes, morlyng ou
shorlig tāt solmt de la cressēce enk ly
ewes de Tese & Twede, Northum-
berland, Cumberland, Westmerlād
leueschie de Durham, Rychmonde-
shire. & Northaldertonshire paissent
Shipping. estre eskippez en l'port de nostr chast-
New castel. sur Tyne de passer a lour liberty cest
act nient obstant. An. 4. E. 4. cap. 2.
Shipping. 34 ¶ Nul person eskyppe ou face
destre eskippes a les dits port & dyk
New castel. (s new chastel) ascūs leyns ou pealz lātes
Felles. shorlyng ou morlyng del croissance
descun cōnty ou pays autres que
del croissaunce del pays oustre les
dytes ewez, ou descun de les ditz cōn-
ties de Northumberlande Cumber-
lande, Westmerlande, Rychmound-
shyre, Northalde. tonshyre, ou del
dyt Eueschie de Durham. Et si cas-
Shipping. cun persone eskyppe ou face destr eski
kyppes al dit dyk ou port ascūs leinz
pealr launtz, shorling ou morling de
la croyssaunce descun countye ou
pays autre que la dyt pays entre mz
les ewes ou de les dytes countyes de
Northumberland, Cumberlande,
Westmerlande, Rychemoundshyre,
Northaldertonshyre, ou de le dyt E-
ueschie de Durham, destre carpes au
ascun lieu doustre k meeraut q al dit
Staple. skapk de Caleys, forface k double de k
Foyl. verray value de mesmes les leyns et
pealr launtes, illint eskippes & nient
accrues enter les dits ewes ne en nul
de les dites counties de Northumber
land, Cumberland, Westmerlande,
Richmōdshyre, Northaldertonshyre
ou en l'dit Eueschie de Durhā, dont
nostr seignour k roy, dauoyer lū moi-
ty, et celuy qui voit suer en cel party

lauter moity. Et que si bien k roy, cōe
celuy qui voit suer en cel partye ayet
son recouere par accion de det, la dyt
accyon destre pris & chescun issue en
ceo destre soyne soit trie en l'dyt cōn-
ty Deuerwike, & nō pas en la dit bill
ne en ascun de les dites countyes de
Northumberlande, Cūberk, Westm-
merk, ne descun disne des dits Riche-
mōdshire, Northaldertonshire, ou de
la dit eueschie, & semblt procelle dest-
eue en mesme l'accīō si cōe est cōūt
vse en accion de det. Et que l'defēdāt
en cest cas ayt nul auantage y ascū
euoyn ou proteccyon, ne soyt admys
de gager sa ley. An. 4. E. 4. ca. 3.
35 ¶ Nul persone per luy mesm ou
ascun auter achate ou bargayne al Bargayn.
rbitt. iour de marche qui serra en lan
de nre sñor. M. CCCC. LXIIII.
ascuns leyns adonques nyent ton-
dus on pign ymes du bargayn das-
cuns leyns, donques nyent tondus Not shorn
del cressance de Berkshire, Orforde,
shire, Glouceſtershyre, Shropshyre,
Herfordshire, Worcestershyre, Wilt-
shyre, Somersetshyre, Dorcetshyre,
Hampshyre, Esserhyre, Hertf. Cā-
bridge, Norff. Suff. Kent, Surr, et
Susser ou descuns de ceux lesques le
fest de saint Bartilmew, douques p-
cheyn ensuantz, ou achate ascūz leis, Bye.
ou preigne promes de bargaine das- Preuit.
cuns leyns queux accresseront en as-
cuns de mesmes les counties lā p ys-
cheyn ensuant k dyt fest deuaunt mi le
fest adonques proschein ensuant ou
en semblt maner achate ascuz leyns
ou preigne ymez de bargain descunz
leins qar accrueront ou ascuns de lz
ditz counties lan dcz pschein ensuāt
mi k fest tāz tusqz mi k feast adonqz ps-
chein ensuant q fest serra en lā de nre
seignor. M. CCCC. LXIII. mes
solement tiels plons quels de les dits
leinz ferront ou facent estre faits file Yarne.
ou drap deins cest royalme sur peine del Cloth.
forfaiture k double value de touts lez Foyl.
leis achates ou achaters bargainers
ou prises y promes de bargayn encō-

tre

tre de ceſt ordinance, lun moity ent deſtre cue al oeps du roy, & lauť moity ent al oeps celuy qui boyť ſuer en ceſt pty: & qui cheſcun pſõ q ſuer voet en cẽ pty, aiet acciõ de det de la dit foꝛ faiť, & autiel pces en m̃ lacciõ cõe eſſe gue en accion de det, & q̃ nul eſſoyn ou pteccõ ſoit al-wabť pur ľdefendant en cel acciõ. Me q̃ le dit defendaunt en iceľ ſoyt admys de gager ſa ley. An. 4. E. 4 ca. 4.

36 ¶ Leyns, pealr launtes, & peal appeľ ſhoꝛlyng et moꝛlyng creſſãtes deyns ceſt royal, auteꝛs que deuant excepts, deſtre eſkyppes & conuoyes hoꝛs de ceſt royalme ſoyent conueyez al eſkapť de Caleys, & a nul auť lieu: & q̃ touts auters leyns, & pealr lantz, & pealr lants appeľ ſhoꝛlyng & moꝛlyng creſſaunts & eſkeants deyns les dits counties de Weſtmerland, Noꝛthumberľ, Cũberľ, Leueſchie Richmond, & Allerton deſtre carkes hoꝛs de ceſt rotalm dengľ ſoyent eſkippes a nouel chaſtel ſur Tine tantſolemẽt et dilleoques deſtre cõuoys a Caleis ou a nouel Middeldurgh en Flãders illeoq̃s deſte ſtaples, et dtrea, & a nul auť lieu, & aſcun home attempt & face le contrarie, et ſur ceo ſoit duement conuicť, que loꝛs il eſſoyſe et ſoit de ſemblable condicion come home atteint de felony ſolonq̃s la cours de la comen ley, et encourge enſemblable maner et peyn & foꝛfaituꝛ come il en ſy atteint pur ceo ſerroyt. Et auri oꝛ deignes de meſme lauls iet auctoꝛitie q̃ toutz leins, et pealr launtz, et pealr appeľ moꝛling et ſhoꝛlyng creſſeãts ou eſkeantz en aſcũ pays de ceſt rotalm ou en gales, ou en leꝛ marches illeoq̃s, auters q̃ deuant erceptz deſtre carkes hoꝛs de ceſt royalm ſoyent conuoyes al dit eſkaple de Caleis et a nul auter lieu, ſur meſme la pain & foꝛfeiture, le pꝛerogatiue de nr̃e ſeignoꝛ le roy de granter aſcun licence a contrarie ercept: ceſt act a commencer et pꝛender effect a la feſt de ſaint Michael, que ſerra en lã nr̃e ſr̃ du M.CCCC. LXXXIIJ. et endurer per le ſpace de cynk ans tantſolement. An. 12. E. 4. cap. 5.

37 ¶ Quel act (s. an. 12. E. 4. ca. 5. before. 36) nr̃e ſr̃ le roy voit oꝛdeiñ & eſtr̃ en plein bigoꝛ et foꝛce en cheſcun poynt de ceo ſans ſolement lou il eſt per m̃ lacte oꝛdeigñ q̃ toutz leyns, pealr, et pealr appeľ ſhoꝛlig et moꝛling creſſaunts et eſkeãts deins les dits counties de Weſtmerland, Cumberland et Noꝛthumberland, Eueſchie de Richmonſhire, & Aldertonſhire, deſtr̃ carkes hoꝛs du ceſt roialme ſoient eſkippes a nouel chaſtel ſur Tyne, tãtſoleme.it, et illeoques eſtre conuoyes a Caleys, ou a nouel Middleburghe en Flaunders. la eſtre ſtaples, et dtres, et a nul auter lyeu, le dit act ſoit pur taunt boyde. Et que en le lyeu ne ceur paroľ eſkoyſe come enſuiť. Il eſt oꝛdeigñ per meſme lauctoꝛitie que toutz leyns et pealr launtz, et pealr appeľ ſhoꝛlyng et moꝛlyng creſſãtes et eſkeantes deyns les dits countyes de Weſtmerlãd, Cũberľ, & Noꝛthũberľ, Eueſchie de Durham, Ryche-mondeſhyre, & Aldertonſhyre, deſtre carkes hoꝛs de ceſt royal, ſoiť eſkippes a nouel chaſtel ſur tyne tãtſolement, & illeoques ſoyent cartes a Caleys ou a la byľ de Berwyk en Bꝛabant, ou a auť lieu en certayn a la pleaſure nr̃e ſouerain ſeygnour le roy deſtre noſmes, la eſtre ſtaples, et dtrez & a nul auť lieu. Et auri oꝛdeiñ eſt per aſſent et auctoꝛity de ſuſdyt que en caſe lou nr̃e ſeignoꝛ le roy oꝛ deygnes q̃ les dits leins & pealr lantz & pealr appeľ ſhoꝛling & moꝛling de la creſceure ou creſſance de leꝛ counties & eueſchie auantdits eſtre eſkaples en aſcun auter lyeu ouſtre le mer q̃ a Caleis ou Berwiť auaunt dit, q donq̃s le lieu per noſtre ſeignoꝛ le Roy enſy a noſmers ſoit certifye & publie p ouert pclamaciõ en leꝛ coũties Deuerwiť, Noꝛthũberlãd, Cũberland, Weſtmerlãd, Leueſchye de Durham, & la byľ de nouel chaſtel, & q̃

Felles. Felles. Newcaſtle. Hoyde. Felles. Newcaſtle Caleys. Berwike. Staple. Other place. Certifye.

Proclam. & q̄ chescun de les subgets de nre seig nour le roy apres tiel proclamacyon fait, & apres treis moys puis m̄ la proclamacion passes, soit tenus doyer & carier les dits leins & pealx lants a les dits lieux p nre sñor le roy a noſmers & en la dit pclamacion erpſſes sur la pain anāt limite. An.41.E.4.ca.3.

38 An.6.H.8.ca.12. an act was made against Norffolk wolles to be caryed ouer the sea, to endure to the nert parlamēt.

Wynding. Fleece. Washed.

39 No maner person ne persons do wynde or cause to be wounde any fleece of wolle beinggnot sufficiently ryuered or washed, ne wynd or cause to be wounde w̄in anye fleece, clay, leede, stones, sande, tayles, deceptful lockes, cotte talles, combze, lāmes wol, or any other thing wherby the fleece may be p̄ moze weighty to p̄ decept & losse of the byer, vppon payne p̄ seller of any suche deceptful wolles to forfait for euery such fleece vi.s. p̄ one moity to p̄ king, the other to the finder & prouer of the same decept, by accīō. &c. in whiche. &c. Prouided alway that this act concerning rinering & washing of any wolle shal not in any wise extend to any shire or shires, p̄ inhabitāts wherof hath not customably vsed before this tyme to rinse or wash their shepe afor they be shorn, nor shall in any wise be hurteful or preiudiciall to any pſō or pſōs p̄ hath vsed customablye to sell theyr wolles by tale or nūber of p̄ fleece or fleces & not by weight, any thynge in this act to the cōtrarye notwithstandyng. This acte to endure to the nert parlament. Anno.23.H.8.ca.17. and after an.28.H.8.ca.8. this acte was continued to p̄ last day of p̄ nert parlament. And after. Anno.31.H.8.ca.7. this act was cōtinued to p̄ last day of p̄ nerte plament. And after. an.37. H.8.ca.23. this act was continued to p̄ last day of p̄ nert plamēt. And after. an.7.E.6.ca.11. this act was continued to p̄ last day of p̄ nert plamēt

Fort. Used.

And after. an.1. M.1.pl.cap.13. this acte was cōtinued to p̄ last day of the nert plament. And after. an.1.M.2. pl.ca.12. this acte was cōtinued to p̄ last day of p̄ nert plament. And after an.1.& 2. P.& M.ca.16. it is cōtinued to p̄ last day of p̄ nert plamēt. And after. an.2.& 3. P.& M.ca.21. it is cōtinued to p̄ last day of p̄ nert plamēt. And after an.4.& 5. P.& M. it is continued to p̄ end of p̄ nert plamēt, & after. 1. El. it is cōtinued to p̄ last day of the nert parlament.

40 An.4.H.7.ca.11. an acte was made cōcerning maintenāce of drapyp & against regrating of wolles of like effect as this p̄ nert here folowyth to endure for. x. yeres. And. after an.22.H.8.ca.1. p̄ same stat was reuiued, & some other articles adioined vnto it to endure for other. x. yeres.

Staple. Staple. Yarne. Cloth.

41 After p̄ said first day of March now nert cōming, no maner of pſō other thē marchāts of p̄ said staple, & their seruaūts & factours for p̄ only pfition of p̄ saide staple, & for to bee shipped onely to p̄ said staple, & other taā such as shal conuerte p̄ same into yarne or cloth within this realme by hymselfe, or by any other, bye or bargayne, or take p̄myse of bargayne, of any wolles beyng now vnlhorne of the growyng of the shyres of Kent Surrey, Suſſex, Southamp̄ton, Wiltes. Dorſ. Somers. Glocester, Worſ. Hereford, Salop̄, Warwyke, Leicester, Notinghā, Derby, Yorke, Lincoln, Rutland, Northamton, Norff, Suff. Eſſex, Cambridge, Hūtingtō, Buk. Bedford, & Hertford, or any of them, before p̄ feast of p̄ purification of our Lady nert after p̄ shearyng & clyppig of p̄ sayd wolles, or bye or bargayne any wolles, or take p̄mise of bargayne of any wolles, that shal grow in any of the sayde shires, in anye yeare or yeares to come, after the sayde feaste of the purificacyō of our lady, that shal bee nert after the shearyng or clippyng of the sayde wolle,

Purific. Bargayne.

but

but onely suche parsones their ser-
uaunttes and factours, that of ỹ saide
wolles shall make or dw to bee made,
yarne, hattes, girdelles or cloth wtin
this realme, and not to sell the same
wolle agayne, or the stapler or hys
factours, to bee shypped onely to the
said estaple, vpon payn of forfaiture
of the double value of all the sayde
wolles bought, or for to bee bargayn-
ned, or taken by promisse of bargain
cõtrary to this act and ordinaunce.
Prouyded alwayes, that it shall bee
lawfull for euery man, to bringe or
sende his owne wolle, vnto the com-
mon markets, and there to sel ỹ same
vnto the marchaunt of the staple, or
hys factour, or to hym or them that
wyll bye thesame for to make yarne
or clothe within this realm, or their
factours or seruauntes. And in case
neither the stapler, his factour, or o-
ther for hym, or ỹ clothier or other for
him, will not bye thesame wolle, so
brought to ỹ market, in their defaut
to sel ỹ same to any other ỹ will bie ỹ
same in ỹ said opẽ market. Any thing
in this psent act to ỹ cõtrarye not-
wtstãding. And further it is. &c. ỹ no
parsõ after ỹ first day of March now
nert cõming, shal bie or bargain any
maner wol within this realm, for a-
ny marchãt estranger, nor shal take
any promelle of bargayne or sale of
any wolle for anye marchant stran-
ger within this realm, vpõ payne of
forfaiture of ỹ same woll so bought,
or wherof promelle of bargayn and
sale shalbe so taken, to the vse of any
marchant stranger, or the value of ỹ
same wolles. The moitie of al which
forfaytures to be to the kyng our so-
uerain lord, ỹ other moitie to the par-
ty ỹ wil sue for thesame, ỹ party that
shal breake this ordinance. And that
any person that wyll sue in ỹ behalf,
shall and may haue an accion of det
of the said forfayture: and such pro-
cesse in thesame to be hadde, as in an
accyon of det at the common lawe,
or after the custome of the cytye, bo-
rowe or towne, where it shalbe sued,
wherein none essoyn, protection, ne
wager of law shalbe admytted. And
further it is. &c. ỹ all bargaynes co- Wargaynes.
uenants, promyses, and cõtracts for
wolles heretofore made or any tyme
herafter, before ỹ first day of March
now nert cõming to be made by any
pson of, or for any wolles, of ỹ gro-
wing of any of ỹ said shires, beynge
vnshorne, shalbe void and of none ef- Voyde.
fect: Except ỹ bier, prouider, or suche
person or personnes, to whom anye
suche former promyse or bargayne
is made, do putte thesame wolles by
hym receiued by such former cõtract
couenant or promyse into yarne or
clothe within, this realme, or do ship
thesame to the said estaple. It is also
further prouided &c. ỹ the saide mar- Stapler.
chant of the said staple, may bargain Course woll.
and sel their refuse or course wolles
such as is not mete for ỹ said estaple
to any other persõ, ỹ will bie thesame
to make yarne or cloth within thys
realm, any thing in this act to ỹ cõ-
trary notwtstanding. This act to cõ-
tinue & endure to the end of the nert
parliament. An. 37. H. 8. ca. 15.

42 CAl and euery person and per- Norfolke
sons dwelling and inhabiting with- Norwiche.
in the said county of Norffolk & cityе
of Norwiche or in eyther of them,
by his or thẽselfes, or by his or their
factours, seruaunt or seruants may
lawfully from henceforth, wythout
payn, forfayture, danger, or breache
of any law or ordinaunce, to bie and Bye.
bargain wolles, and take and make
prouision to bye or bargayn wolles
growyng, or that shal growe onelye
wtin ỹ said cõtye of Norffolk, in as
large & like maner & fourm as ỹ same
inhabitants wtin ỹ saide cõtye & city
might, & did vse to do before ỹ making
of ỹ said act of Parlamẽt (5. An. 37. H. 8.
Ca. 15. before. 41.) & as the said act of Pa-
lament had neuer bene had or made,
so that thesame person and persones

so

so byyng or bargaynyng, or makyng promyse to bye or bargayn the sayde wolles, doo sel or retayle the same agayn in the common market, or other open place within the said county of Norffolk, or city of Norwyche, to any person or personnes at theyr pleasure and liberty that wyl bie the same, or any parcel therof, dwelling and inhabiting within the sayd coũty and citye of Norwiche, or anye of them, that shal or wyl spinne ỹ same within the said county of Norffolke, and city of Norwyche, or any of thẽ, the said former acte (5. An. 37. H. 8. Ca. 15. before. 41.) or any article, clause, or sentẽce therin cõteined, or any other act or actes, law, or ordinance heretofore made, to the contrary thereof in any wise notwithstanding. An. 1. E. 6. ca. 6. This act is cõfirmed by. 5. E. 6. ca. 7. as appereth herefolowig. 43.

43 ¶ No maner of persõ or persons being born win ỹ kinges obeysance, shal after the last day of May nexte, bie, bargain, take, or make, any promise, or bargain of wolles, but onlye such person or persõs, his wife, or his or their apprentice, or apprentyces, inhabitting in his or their mansyon, house, or houses, as shall of the sayde wolles make yarne, anye kynde of cloth, chamblets, wolstead, sayes, sfampyne, knyt hose, knit peticotes, knytte gloues, knitte sleues, hattes, copues, cappes, arrasse, tapisserye, couerlettes, girdels, or anye other thyng vsed to bee made of wolle, or myxed with wolle, within the realm or ris a marchaunt or marchauntes of the Staple at Caleys, or hys, or theyr apprentyce, or apprentyces, dwellynge in hys or their mansyon house, or houses, to be shypped onely to the staple at Caleys, vpon pain of forfaiture of the double value of the sayde wolles so to be bought, or bargained, or take by ymise of bargain, contrary to this present act. And bee it &c. that no marchant stranger, after the. xx. day of April nert cõmyng, by himself, or by any other person or persons for hym, in hys name, or to his vse, in any yere after the sayd. xx. daye of April then to come, shall bargayn or bye any wolles, before the feast of the purification of our Lady nert after the clypping or shering of the same wolles, vpon pain of forfeiture of the double value of ỹ same wolles. And bee it. &c. that no maner of person or persones, hauyng anye wolle or wolles, of his, or their owne crouthe, shal at ani time after ỹ feast of the nativity of S. John Baptiste, nert comming. kepe the same wolles, to the intente to sel the same in wolle, vnwrought, ouer & aboue one whole yere nert and immediately after the shering of the same wolles, so as ther be offred without fraud, or couine, to the owner, or owners thereof, within the same time, such price as then shal bee most commonly geuen in, in the same shire, for wolle of lyke goodnes, & packyng vppon payn of forfeyture for euerye todde, or todde weight therof, so kept aboue one yere vnsold, as is aforesaid the summe of. r. s. the moity of al & euerye suche forfaiture and forfeitures, penalty, or penalties before rehersed to be to thuse of our souerain lord ỹ king, his heirs & successors, & thother half to thuse of him that wil sue. &c. wherin &c. Prouided alwayes, ỹ the marchauntes of newe castle, & other plõs, maye bie wolles of the grouth of ỹ countyes of Northumberland, Cumberland, Westmerlãd, Richemount, & Allertõ shire or ỹ bishoprick of Dureme, to ỹ intent to ship, or transport the same into the partes beyond the sea, as they haue ben accustomed, any thynge in thys statute to the contrary in anye wyse notwithstanding. Prouided also. &c. that the marchantes of ỹ staple may frõ time to time, bargain, or sel their refuse course wolles, & locks such as is not mete for ỹ sayd staple, so

Bye. Bargayn. Forf. Kept. Yere. Offer. Prices. Forf. r. s. New castle Northumberland. Cumberland Westmerland Richmond Allerton Durham Merchant Staple Refuse Locks.

Retayle. Bye. Bargayne. Yarne Cloth &c. Forf. Merchant. Staple. Merchant. Alien.

to any persõ or persõs, ỹ will bye the same to make yarn, or cloth or other thinges as is aboue said, within this realm, so as the same be shot & packed by ỹ wolle packer, declarig of what packing or coũtrey ỹ refuse or locks bee, and wryting vppon the clothes, wherein the sayde refuse wolle is packed, in great letters, as they dwe vpõ ỹ wolles ỹ is shipped to Caleis. Prouided alwayes, & bee it &c. that it shal & may be lawfull to the king our souerain lord by his proclamacõ at any time heraftr to be made, and set furth to repeale this statute, and al and euerye article, clause, sentence, and other thyng and thinges therin conteyned, and to make ỹ same void to al intentes & purposes, as though this acte hadde neuer bene hadde or made, any thyng in this statute to ỹ contrary notwithstanding. Prouyded alwayes, that the acte made at the fyrste sessyon of thys parlament, holden in the fyrst yere of the reigne of oure soueraine Lorde the Kynge, called and entitled the act for the cõtinuãce of making of worsted yarne in Norffolke, and euery article, and clause therof, shal remayne and continue in ful force, vertue and strẽgth. And that all persons inhabytyng, or that shall inhabyte, within the sayde countie of Norffolke, or citie of Norwiche, and euery of them, shall and may bye, and sel wolle growynge within the said county of Norffolke, accordyng to the purport true effecte and playn meanyng of the sayd acte, made in the sayde fyrste yeare of the reygne of ours sayde soueraine lord the kyng, any thinge in this act contayned to the contrary therof in any wyse notwithstanding. An. 5. Ed. 6. capit. 7.

Nota parcel of ỹ said act of. An. 1. E. 6. cap. 6. is here next before. 41. And parcel therof is in Norwich. 2.

Se Caleys. 3. Drapry. 29. 30.
Custome. 1. 6. 10. 33. 41. 51. 52.
Exchecker. 1. Staple. 2. 9. 11. 15.
Exigent. 3. 21. 22. 32. 33.
Golde. 2. Tares. 1. 5. 6. 11.
Marchants. 6. 9. 26. 31.
10. 16. 18. 40. 41. Weights. 8. 13. 26
Shipping. 10. Worsteades. 4.

¶ women, widdowes, wiues and maydes.

VIdua post mortem mariti sui statim & sine difficultate aliqua habeat maritagiũ suũ & hereditatem suam, nec aliquid det ꝓ dote sua, nec ꝓ maritag. suo, vel ꝓ hereditate sua, quã hereditatem maritus suus et ipsa tenuerunt simul die obitus ipsius mariti sui, & maneat in capitali messuagio mariti sui ꝓ quadragita dies post obitũ mariti sui, infra quos dies assignet ei dos sua: nisi prius ei assignata fuerit, vel nisi domus illa sit castrum: & si de castro recesserit, statim domus ei competẽs ꝓuideatur: in qua possit honeste morari quousque dos sua ei assignet scõm ꝙ predictũ est, & habeat rationabile estoueriũ suũ interim de cõi, assignetur autẽ ei ꝓ dote sua tertia pars totius tre mariti sui: q̃ fuit sua in vita sua: nisi de minori fuerit dotata ad ostium eccle sie. Nulla vidua distringatur ad se marit. Ita tamen quod securitatem faciat, quod se non maritabit sine assensu nostro: si de nobis tenuerit: vel sine assensu domini sui, si de alio tenuerit. M. car. ca. 8. Se a statute like to part of this. Dower. 1.

2. ¶ Assignabit vidui post mortem viroꝝ suoꝝ, qui de eo tenuerint in capite, dotem suam, que eas contingit. &c. licet heredes fuerint plene etatis, si vidua ille voluerit, et vidua ille ante assignationem dotis sue ꝓdicte, sine hered̃ plene etatis fuerint siue infra etatem, iurabunt, quod se non maritabunt sine licentia regis. Et si se maritauerint sine licentia regis, tunc rex capiet in manum suam nomine districtionis omnes terras & ten̄, que de eo tenent in dotem, donec sa-

widowes
heritage
Dower.
Quarentine.
Dower.
Castell.
House.
Esloners.
3. partes.
Marry
Sixty
widdow.
widdowes
Dower.
Prerogatiue.
Sweare.
Marry.
Seyle.

satisfecerint ad voluntatem suam, ita quod ipsa mulier nihil capiet de eritf. &c. quia per huiusmodi districtiones huiusmodi mulieres seu viri earum finem faciant regi ad volũtatem suam, & illa voluntas tempõr regis H. patris regis E. estimari cõsuerit ad valentiam predicte dotis per bnum annum ad minus, nisi vberiorem gratiam habuerint. Mulieres que de rege tenent in capite aliquam hereditatem iurabũt similiter cuiuscunq; fuerint etatis, quod se nõ maritabunt sine licentia regis. Et si fecerint terre & teñ ipsarum eodẽ modo capiant in manũ domini regis, quousq; satisfecerint ad voluntatem regis. Prerogatiua regis. ca. 4.

Lynn.

Women. Sweare.

Doyle.

3 ¶ Come en toutz parties de cest royalm diuerses gents de poar, mouues de insaciable couetise, encounttre tout droit, gentilnes, veritie, & bone conscience, ont labozes, & troues nouelx inuencions, & eux assedu ousmẽt executes a lendangerance, trouble, & mauailx trapter de toutz dams, gentilz femmes, & autres femmes esteãtz soloz epantz ascun substaunce des terres, tenementes, ou auters moebles biens deins cest dit roiall dengleterre entendantz l' grand innocency et simplenes de eux, voillent prendre ceux par foze ou auterment veinent a eux resemblantez estre lour tresgraundz amis promittants eux lour foyal amitye, & illint p graund dissymulacion ou auterment gaygnent eux en lour possession, cõuepantz eux en auteles lieux ou les dites messeysours sont de pluis poyar, & quaunt ascuns femmes par tyelx moiens ou par ascun auter moyen sont en lour gouernaunce la dyt mauailx disposent parsone ou parsones ne voillent suffrer eux daler a large & estre a leur liberty, tesques a ceo que ils voillent obliger ceux a les ditz messeysours ou auter parson ou persones a lour oeps en graunde sommes par obligacion ou obligacions sibien sym-

Women.

Carpenter.

ples come condicionel, ou par obligacion ou obligacions destatut marchant faitz deuant mair ou baylyffe epant poyar apprendre tyelx recontsances. Auxi multz foitz ils voyllent compeller eux destre maries par eux contrarie a lour propzes desires, ou autrement ilz voillẽt faire leuer la dyt somme, ou sommes ve lour terres & byens, & dendanger lour parsone ou parsones, a lour tresgrande damage que ad esse & est semblable estre bnyuersayl preiudice a la ley del esglyse, & la ley de cest royalme, sans ceo que due remedye sur ceo soit puruen. Põr dyt seygnour le roy consyderant les prempsses ad ordeyn. &c. que en touts tyelx cases desuis ditz la party oblige poit auoir brief hoz de la chauncellary conteygnaunt tout le matter de lour de resonable entrater, directe al viscount del countye ou ascuns tyelx offences feurent enfy faytz, ou en apzes seront faitz, commaundant luy que il par foze de cel brief face proclamacion en le plein coũtee, et en la procheyn county puys la recept de le dit brief, que la parson ou psons conteignus en le dyt briefe appierge ou appiergent a certeyns iour et lieu pfixes en le dit brief deuãt l' Chancellor dengleterre pur le temps esteant, ou autermẽt deuant les Justices des assises en les counties ou les ditez offences furent faites, ou autrement deuant ascun autre persone notable dassigner per le chaunceller dengleterre pur le temps esteant as queux iour et lieu si les ditz partyes appiergent que lozs le dit chaunceller dengleterre, justice ou auter person ensy dassigner per le dyt chaunceller pur le tempz esteant per vertue de cest ordinance face erampner duement les dits parties sur cestes premisses, per quel la dit eramination syls poyent trouer la dyt obligacyon ou obligacions ou ascun deux estre faites tielment come desuis est dit, que donqs la dit obligacion ou obligacions et

Obligee.

Marry.

Oblige.

Writ.

Proclaim.

Appear.

Examine.

Obligation

Duetics.

tout

tout prores & execucõ sues ou a pur-
suers sur ceo soient voides & de nulle
force ne effect. Et si soit troue per ex-
amination deuant eux que la dit ob-
ligacion ou obligacions ou ascũs de
eux furent faitz, ou seront troue esse
faitz pur veray duetie, & per nul tiel
moyen come deuant est dit, que don-
ques la dit obligacion ou obligaciõs
& tout le proceste & execucion sues ou
a pursuers sur ceo essoisent bones et
effectuelx. Et sil ensi soit que la per-
son ou persons en tielx briefs nomes
ou a noismers encontre cuel ou quelx
ascuns tielx letters ou briefes en aps
seront sues facent ou face defaut a ls
iour et lieu limites en mesme l briefe
ou briefes, que adonques toutz tielx
obligacion ou obligacions cõe soyẽt
deuant especifies et declares, & en le
dit brief ou briefs erpresses, declares
& especifies, & tout maner proceste &
execucion sues ou a pursuers sur ceo
soient voides & de nul force ne effect.
Et que le dit viscount ou viscountes
as queux tiel briefe ou briefes sur ceste
ordinance en apres destre conceups
sera ou seront directes, face executer
les ditz briefs accordauntz al tenure
diceux, sur peine de trois centz liuers
dont le roy nostre soueraigne seyg-
nour deuoit lun moitie, et laut moi-
tie a la partie qui suera le dit brief de
proclamacion. Et que la dit par-
tie illint greue poit auoir accion de
det en chescun tiel cas encontre l dit
viscount pur la moitie des ditz trois
centes liuers issint forfaits oue proce-
sse del vtlagarie. Et que la partie
ou parties defendauntz en ascun tiel
accion de cy en apres encoũtre ascun
viscount ou viscountz a pursuers al-
legera nul protection, ne gagera la
ley, ne serra receu a faire ou pleder
ascun forein plee dest re trie en ascun
autre lieu que la le suisdit brief fon-
du sur ceste ordinance & sues. An. 31.
H. 6. Ca. 9.

¶ Be it enacted. &c. that it shall not be lawfull to anye person or per-

sons, to take or conueye away or cause to be taken or conueyed awaye anye mayde or woman chylde vnmaryed, being within the age of xiiij. yeres, out, of, or from the possession, custo-dye, or gouernaunce, and against the wyll of the father of suche mayde or woman childe or of such personne or personnes to whom the father of such mayde or woman chylde, by hys last wyll and testamente, or by any other acte in his life tyme hath or shall ap-point, assigne, bequeth, geue, or gra. te the ordre, keping, educatiõ, or gouernaunce of suche mayde or wo-man chylde, excepte suche takynge & conueyinge awaye as shalbe had, made, or done by or for suche person or persones, as without fraude or couyn, be or then shal be the mayster or mystres of such mayde or woman childe, or the gardeine in socage or gardeyne in chyualrye, of or to suche mayde or woman childe. And be it further enacted by ỹ auctoritie afore-sayd, that yf anye person or persons aboue the age of. xxi. yeres, shall frõ and after the fyrst day of Apryl nexte comming, vnlawfullye take or con-ueye or cause to be taken or conueyed any mayde or woman chylde vnma-ried beyng within the age of. xvi. ye-ares, out, of, or from the possession & against the wyll of the father or mo-ther of such chylde, or out or from the possession, and agaynste the wyll of suche person or personnes as then shal happen to haue by any lawefull wayes or meane, the ordre keppyng, e-ducation, or gouernaũce of any such mayden or woman childe, that then euery such person & persons (so offen-ding) beyng thereof lawfully attain-ted or conuicted by the ordre and due course of the lawes of thys realme, other then suche of whome such per-son taken awaye shal holde any lãds or tenemẽts by knights seruice shall haue and suffer imprisonment of his and theyr bodyes by the space of two

whole

xvi. yeres.

Master.

Gardeyn.

Lord.

Imprisõ.

Fyne.

whole yeres without bayle or mainprize, or els shall paye suche fine for his or their said offence, as shalbe assessed by the counsel of the Quenes highnes her heires or successours in the Starre Chābre at Westminster.

Sterre chambre.

And be it further enacted by the auctorities aforesayde, that if anye suche person or persones after the said day shal so take awaye, or cause to be taken awaye as is aforesaid, & deflower any such mayde or woman childe as is aforesaid, or shal agaynst the will, or vnknowinge of or to the father of any such mayde or woman childe, yf the father be in lyfe, or against the will, or vnknowing of or to ỹ mother of any such mayde or woman childe (hauing the custody and gouernaūce of suche childe, yf the father bee dead) by secrete letters, messages, or otherwyse, contract matrimonye with any suche mayden or woman childe, excepte suche cōtractes of matrimony as shalbe made by the consente of such person or persones as by ỹ title of wardeshippe shall then haue, or be intituled to haue the mariage of such mayde or woman childe, that then euery such person or persons so offending, beyng therof lawfully conuicted as is aforesaid, shal suffer imprisonmente of his or their bodies by the space of fyue yeres, without bayle or mainprize, or elles shall paye suche fyne for his or theyr saide offence as shalbe assessed by the said counsel in the said Starre Chambre. The one moyty of al which fines shalbe to the king & Quenes maiesties, her heires and successours, the other moyty to the partyes greued. And be it further enacted by the sayde auctorities, that the king and Quenes highnes honorable Councel of the Starre Chamber by bil of complainte, or informacion and Iuryes of assise by inquisition or indictement, shal haue auctorities by vertue of this acte, to heare and determine the sayde offences,

Defloure.

Cōtract.

Sterre chambre.

vpon euery which indictements and inquisitions suche proceße shalbe awarded and lye, as vpon an indictement of trespasse at the comon lawe. And further be it enacted by the auctorities aforesaid, that if any woman chylde or mayden, beynge aboue the age of twelue yeres, & vnder the age of fyrtene yeres, do at anye time consent or agree to such personne that so shal make anye contracte of matrimony, contrary to the forme and effecte of this estatute, ỹ then the nerte of the kinne of the same woman child or mayde, to whom thinheritaunce shalde discēde, retorne, or come after the decease of the same woman chyld and maide, shal from the time of such assent and agrement, haue, hold and enioye al such lāde, tenemētes, and hereditaments, as the same woman chyld and mayden, hadde in possession, reuertion, or remaynder, at the tyme of suche assent and agrement, durynge the lyfe of suche person that shall so contracte matrimony. And after the decease of such person so cōtractinge matrimony, that then the said landes, tenementes, and hereditamēts, shal discēd, reuert, remaine, and come to suche person or persons as they should haue done in case this acte had neuer ben had ne made, other then to him onely ỹ so shall contracte matrymonye. Prouyded e' wayes and be it enacted, that this acte nor any thing therin conteyned, shal ertēd to take away or diminishe any libertie, custome, or auctorities touchyng or concernyng any Orphant or Orphantes, which now be, or hereafter shall bee within the Cytye of London, or any other city, borough or towne, where Orphantes are cōmonlye vsed to be prouided for either by graunte, or by custome, but that the lorde Maire of the sayde citye of London, & the aldermen of the same for the time being, & al & euery other head officer or officers, of anye other

Next of kynne.

Orphan.

London.

citie,

citie, borough, or towne, where such Orphan'es be prouided for, shal and maye haue and take like rule, order, keppinge and charge of such orphant and orphantes, & of all their landes, tenementes, goodes, and cattels, as hertofore they or any of thē lawfully had or vsed, or lawfully might haue had & vsed, if this acte had not been made. An. 4. & 5. P. & M. ca. 8.

Se Apparel. 7.
Appelles. 1.
Armor. 8.
Artificers. 1.
Auowson. 1.
Discontinuance of right. 1.
Dower in al.
Essoyne. 7. 12.
Felony. 8. 9.
Fines. 3. 8.
Horses. 7.
Incontinency of priestes. 3.
Inrolmentes. 2.
Labourers. 32. 35.
Leases. 2.
Limitacion. 3.
Mortuaries. 1.
Rape. 2.
Residence. 2.
Ryots. 9.
Townes. 1.
Trespas. 1.
Ales. 9.
Wardes. 10. 15. 18.
Willes. 1. 3.
Worstedes. 8.

Worcester.

Se Draper. 44. 45. 52.

1 Worstedes.

LEs marchaunt̄es & ouerours de draps appelles sengle Worsted les purront amesner boltes de sengle worsted as queux pties q̄ lour plerra forspris as enemies du roy, payentes les customes & subsidies ent dues, sās paier les deuoirs de Caleys, nyent contrestant aſcun estatut, ordinace proclamacion, inhibicion, maundements, ou chr̄es, liberties, vsages, ou priuileges graunts ou grāntiers a les burgeys de Caleys, ou a les marchaunt̄es de lestaple de Caleys ou aſcuns auters faitz ou affaires a cōtrarie. Et q̄ les obligacōs, & seurties prises deuant ces heures pur les deuoirs de Caleys soient restitutes & deliuer̄es. Purueur toutz foitz qui desoutz colour des ditz boltz de sengle worsted ils nameſnent aſcun doubles worstedes, ne demy doubles, ne worstedes rates, ne motles, sur peine de forfaiture dicelles. An. 17. R. 2. ca. 3.

2 An. 20. H. 6. ca. 10. an act was made to endure for. iii. yeres, for the true makinge of worstedes in Norwich and Norff.

3 An. 23. H. 6. ca. 4. an act was made to endure for three yeres, for the true makynge of worstedes in Norwich and Norf.

4 Homes du dit art (s. of worsted makers) deins la dit citie (s. of Norwich) aient poiar chescū an le lundy, prheine apres le fest de Penthecost, de eslier quatres gardeyns deins la dit Citye de mō lart. Et auxi q̄ artificers de mō lart sēblablemēt dehors la dit citie, cē assauoir deins le coūtie de Norff. aiēt poiar chescū an au mō le iour de eslier quatres gardeins dedeins & du dit coūtie de mō lart & les auātdits gardeins en les ditz coūtie & citie de venir deuāt le maire du dit citie pur le tēps esteant, sur le lūdie prochein apres le fest del Corpor̄ chr̄i adōqs prchein ensuāt, & illeoqs desire iures deuāt le maire del dit citie & Seneschalk del duchy de Lācastre deinz le dit coūtie pur le tēps esteāt sil auenigne luy deins le dit citie adōqs estre pſent, ou autrement deuāt le maire tātlolemēt le dit Seneschelk lors esteāt absent. Et q̄ toutz les dits gardeins, sibiē deins la dit citie come dehors ou autremēt la greindre part deux soubz ce fourme auātdit recite eslus & iurres, aiēt plein poiar pur lā donqs prchein ensuāt de surueer larticifice de les ditz artificers & q̄ ilz facēt & ouerēt droitmēt & bie & de bō stuffe, & de faire designer autielx rules et ordeignāces deins la dit art, si soūt cōe il leblera a eux beloignabl̄ ou necessarie a le mēdmēt de les ditz worstedes & arte, & q̄ autielx rules & ordinācs p eux ensy faitz & ordeignz desire p les ditz artificers obeies & gardz ou autermēt quatres de les ditz gardeins ceux de les dits artificers q̄ aſcūs de lour ditz rules & ordinaces enfreinēt ou facē le contrarie appellātz as eux. bi, de les pluis discretes de les ditz

Norwiche. Wardens. Norf. Surueyr. Ordinances.

ditz artificers deins la dit citie, & .vi. de ls mꝛz artificers deins le dit coũtie p la diſcrecio du dit maire ou Seneſchall' ou dũ deur, puneront & q cheſcun piece de worſted ſoit purſuat per mye la piece de leal faiſure, bõ & conuenãt ſtuffe, & q il reigneint les lõgur & laeur ſicõe laſſiſe ſoloiẽt eſtre dauncie tẽpz dzoitunt accuſtõe ceſt aſauoir beddes del pluis grande aſſiſe en longure. xiiii. aulnes largement, & en laeure quatre aulnes largement, et beddes de mn aſſiſe. xii. aulnes en longure et en laeure trois aulnes, & beddes de pluis petit aſſiſe dis alnes en longure, & en laeure deur aulnes et demy. Et draps appells mõkes clothes. xii. aulnes en lõgure au meins, & cink quartres en laeure. Et draps appelles chanõ clothes dũ aſſiſe ſys aulnes en longure, & deur aulnes en laeure, & de lauter aſſiſe cink aulnes & ſept quarter en laeur, & doubl motleis. viii. aulnes en longure & .v. quarters en laeure, & ſingle motleis ſyre aulnes en longure. v. quarters en laeure, & double worſtede. x. aulnes en lõgure & .v. quarters en laeure, & demy doubl worſtede. viii. aulnes en lõgure & .v. quarters en laeure, & roll worſtede. xxx. aulnes en lõgure & demy aulne en laeure, & q ns ſoyt myſe en nul de les ditz worſtedes aſcũ lein dãgner: & q les gardeins del mn lart et cheſcũ deur pur le tẽpz eſteãtz aueroẽt & auera poiar & auctozitye de ſeiſer toutz tielz draps & ſtuf iſſint eſteantz defectifs, & q les ditz mair & ſeneſchal & cheſcũ deur p. xii. homes de diſcretz artificers de les ditz citie & counti e a ueroẽt poiar a toutz tẽps denqrer oier & kminer de toutz ceur q foũt encoũt la dit ozdinance deins la dit citie ou coũtie: & en oultre q en eſchuer dautielz deceitz & faulcete q̃ur aueigner puiſſent eſtre oueres & faitz en la dit art p les. viii. gardeins auantditz ou enter eur mꝛz tãſſolemẽt ou en coũſeil de faur artifice dauꝛs de les ditz artificers en les dits citie et coũtie, que l' maire de la dit citie pur le tẽps eſteãt & le dit ſeneſchall' ou dn deur autiel tẽps cõe luy q de pl' beſoignabl' ſerra appeller deuãt luy les ditz. xii. artificers ou la greindze part deur, & ceur charger deſtre turres de faire dzoiturel ſerche ſibl' en le ſtuffe cõs en tout lartifice de worſtede ver les ditz. viii. gardeis en apres eſtre oueres & faitz. Et q̃ les dits gardeins iſſint troeues defectifz ou en erecuciõ de lour office en ſerche de toutz auters de mn les artificers deins les ditz citie & countye ou en lour ppze ſtuffe ou artifice ſeruiẽt correctz p mn le maire ou ſeneſchall' en tiel fourme ſicome auters treſpaſſours en mn lart duiſſent de dzoit eſtre correctz. Et q̃ les ditz gardeins & cheſcũ deur en cheſcũ part de la dit citie de Norwich & aillours en les coũties de Norffolke, Suffolke, & Cantebr', au toutz tẽps conenables aueront ou auera poiar de ſercher toutz maners des worſteds, & l' ſtuffe diceur ſibũ dedeins lões come dehozs lões oueres deins la dit citie de Norwich ou coũtie de Norff. Et ſi aſcun hõe deuant le dit maire ou ſeneſchall' ou aſcũ deur ſoit ent troue defectife, p lour diſcrectõ ſoit correct, & l' worſtede & le ſtuffe troeues en maner et fourme auantdites defectifs ſoyent forfaites, lun moitye dautiel forfaiture troue en la dit citie de Norwich au maire de meſme la citis et troue aillours a le maire ou baillifes des cities, burghes, & villes, ou as chiefs ſeignours del fee de et en tielz lieur come il auiendze autielz worſtedes et ſtuffe per les ditz gardeins ou per aſcun deur per aſcun cauſe auantdit defectifs ou forfetables eſtre troues et lautre moitye a les gardeins de la dit art pur le temps eſteantes et qui nul home de la dit art face aſcũ worſtede ſauns ceo que il mette ſur ceo ſõ pzopze ſigne fiſſes ou enteres per ordinaunce de les dites gardeyns, ou autrement celi' worſtede deſtre forfeit a noſtre dit ſeignour le roy. Et

outre

Wayte. Stewart

Dithe. Searche. wardens

Correct.

Search.

Correct.

Forf.

Signe.

Wolle. Dyer.

Determine

Contentes

Banith.

sutre ceo pur la pleine reformacion de les deceites & faulcet desuis recitz per auantdit lauctorite, ordeignes est et enacte, que les dites. viij. gardeins le dit lundie prochein apres Corpus Christi annuelment encontinēt aps lour charge desuis recite deuant les dits Maire & Seneschall ou vng deux receur, assigneront encontinent vng certeine lieu ou deux deins la dit cite, et certeins iours per septmaine, et vn autre certeine lieu ou deux ou plusours silz quidēt besoignable en le dit coūtie de Norf. et certeines iours per septimain par lan adonques prochein ensuant, a lentent que chescun piece de worsted que en celle an serra mis a vende soit appert deuant les gardeins de la dit art pur le temps esteantes al vng de meismes les lieux assint per eux assignes, al entent que auribien les artificers des worstedes come les dites gardeins sausir puissent en certeyn le lieu lou lez dits worstedes puissent duement et dreitment esse serches.

Et si les dites gardeins trouent les dits worstedes p lour serch diē & loialment fait, q̄ lors p les dits gardeiz ou p vn deux sās fine ou fee illeoqs soyt mys sur ceo tiel signe et tokē assint q̄ toutz achatours diē sauoier puissēt q̄ il ē sufficialmēt & dreitmēt serche et ouere. Et que le dit serch ertend sibn a le stuffe dicelle, come al sufficient seisure, et tiely q̄r ilz trouent defectifs que la mair de le dit citie & seneschal de la dit duchy ou vn deux pur l' tēps esteantz per assēt p les dits gardeins & xij. artificers aueront poiar per cest act de mettre en icel tiel correction cōe p eux lēblera reasonable. Et pur chescū piece de worsted vendue nient signez en fourme auantdit que le primour vēdour dicel forface le price del piece assint p luy vēdue a nostre dit seignour le roy & q toutes ordinances actes et grauntes faytez ou affaires en preindice ou cōtrarie de les prenisses concernantes worstedes soiēt voides & de nul effect. Et que toutz maires, biscountes, & baillifs, & toutz auters officers soient entendantz, aidantz, & supportātz a les dits gardeins en lour serches si souēt come eux ou ascū deux serrōt ou sera p les dits gardeins ou per ascū deux resonablemēt requis. An. 7. E. 4. ca. 1

¶ An. 11. H. 7. ca. 12. an act was made concerning the shering & sherers of worstedes in Norwich. But it is repelled by. 19. H. 7. ca. 17.

¶ No person ne persons wythin this ayde realme, hereafter do take vpō him or thē to drie calendre anye worsted within this said realme, vpon peine to forfeit for euery worsted that is so drye calēdred one. C. 6. And ouer that where as the said old calēdring or worstedes, called wete calēdring hath been vsed well & substancially in times passe in the Citie of Norwich, & yet is by persōs hauyng conning in the same: Be it therefore &c. that no person ne persons hereafter do take vpō him or thē to wete calendre anye worsted, but onely suche persōs as haue bē ounde apprētises to other persons of the same craft or occupaciō of wete calēdring of worsteds, by the space of. vij. yeres, or bē conning in the same, & their conning approued & admitted by the maire of ỳ said citie of Norwich (for the tyme being) & the two maisters of the said craft & occupaciō perely to be chosen wīn ỳ said citie of Norwich, or in ỳ coūtie of Norff. of the craft of wete calēdring, vpon pein of euery such pson or plōs, which hereafter shall do the cōtrary, to forfeit for euery piece so calēdred against the ordinances & puruetāces aforesaid. C. s. The one moitie of which penalties & forfaytare (aboue specified) and of euery of thē, to be to the king our soueraigne lord, & the other moitie therof to bee to ỳ maisters of the said occupacion of wete calēdring for the time being And ỳ it shalbe lawful to ỳ maisters

Woyde. Ydyng. Norwiche Kalender Apprentices Admitted Fors.

ditz artificers deins la dit citie, & .vi. de les mꝛz artificers deins le dit coũtie p la discrecio du dit maire ou Seneschall' ou dꝰ deux, puneront & q chescun piece de worsted soit purchuãt per mye la piece de leal faisure, bõ & conuenlẽt stuffe, & q il reignent les lõgur & laeur sicõe lassise soloiẽt estre dañ ciẽ tẽpz droitñt accustõe cestassauoir beddes del pluis grande assise en longure. xiiii. aulnes largement, & en laeure quatre aulnes largement, et beddes de ñ assise. xii. aulnes en longure et en laeure trois aulnes, & beddes de pluis petit assise dis alnes en longure, & en laeure deux aulnes et demy. Et draps appelles mõkes clothes. xii. aulnes en lõgure au meins, & cink quartres en laeure. Et draps appelles chanõ clothes dũ assise sys aulnes en longure, & deux aulnes en laeure, & de lauter assise cink aulnes & sept quarter en laeur, & doubl motleis. viii. aulnes en longure & .v. quarters en laeure, & single motleis syxe aulnes en longure. v. quarters en laeure, & double worsted. x. aulnes en lõgure & .v. quarters en laeure, & demy doubl worsted. vi. aulnes en lõgure & .v. quarters en laeure, & roll worsted. xxx. aulnes en lõgure & demy aulne en laeure, & q ne soyt myse en nul de les ditz worstedes ascũ lein dãgner: & q les gardeins del ñ lart et chescũ deux pur le tẽpz esteãtz auerõt & auera poar & auctorytye de seiser toutz tielx draps & stuf issint esteantz defectifs, & q les ditz mair & seneschal & chescũ deux p. xii. homes de discretz artificers de les ditz citie & countie a uerõt poar a toutz tẽps denꝛer oier & ẽminer de toutz ceux q foũt encoũ la dit ordinance deins la dit citie ou coũtie: & en oultre q en eschuer dautielx deceitz & faulcete q̃r aueignir puissent estre oueres & faitz en la dit art p les. viii. gardeins auantditz ou enter eux ñz tãt solemẽt ou en coũseil de faux artifice dauꝛs de les ditz artificers en les dits citie et coũtie, que l maire de la dit citie pur le tẽps esteant & le dit seneschall' ou dꝰ deux autiel tẽps cõe luy q de pl⁹ deloignabl' ferra appeller deuãt luy les ditz. xii. artificers ou la greindre part deux, & ceux charger destre iurres de faire droiturel serche sibiẽ en le stuffe cõe en tout lartifice de worstede ver les ditz. viii. gardeis en apres estre oueres & faitz. Et q̃ les dits gardeins issint troeues defectifz ou en erecuciõ de lour office en serche de toutz auters de ñ les artificers deins les ditz citie & countye ou en lour ppre stuffe ou artifice serroiẽt correctz p ñ le maire ou seneschall' en tiel fourme sicome auters trespassours en ñ lart duissent de droit estre correctz. Et q̃ les ditz gardeins & chescũ deux en chescũ part de la dit citie de Norwich & ailloꝛs en les coũties de Norffolke, Suffolke, & Cantebꝛ, au toutz tẽps conenables aueront ou auera poar de sercher toutz maners des worsteds, & l' stuffe diceux sibñ dedeins lões come dehoꝛs lões oueres deins la dit citie de Norwich ou coũtie de Norff. Et si ascun hõe deuant ls dit maire ou seneschall' ou ascũ deux soit ent troue defectife, p lour discreciõ soit correct, & l' worstede & le stuffe troeues en maner et fourme auantdites defectifs soyent forfaites, lun moitye dautiel forfaiture troue en la dit citie de Norwich au maire de meisme la citie et troue ailloꝛs a le maire ou baillifes des cities, burghes, & villes, ou as chiefs seignours del fee de et en tielx lieux come il auiendꝛe autielx worstedes et stuffe per les ditz gardeins ou per ascun deux per ascun cause auantdit defectifs ou forfetables estre troues et lautre moitye a les gardeins de la dit art pur le temps esteantes et qui nul home de la dit art face ascũ worstede sauns ceo que il mette sur ceo sõ propꝛe signe fiftes ou enteres per ordinaunce de les dites gardeyns, ou autrement celi worstede destre forfeit a nostre dit seignour le roy. Et outre

Wayte. Steward.

Oithe. Searche. warden.

Correct.

Search.

Correct.

Forf.

Signe.

Banish.

Contentes

Wolle. Depter.

Deteruine

autre ceo pur la pleine reformacion de les deceites & faulcet desuis recitz per auantdit lauctorite, ordeignes est et enacte, que les dites. viij. gardeins le dit lundie prochein apres Corpus Christi annuelment encontinēt aps lour charge desuis recite deuant les dits Maire & Seneschall' ou vng deux receur, assigneront encontinent vng certeine lieu ou deux deins la dit cite, et certeins iours per septmaine, et vn autre certeine lieu ou deux ou plusours silz quidēt besoignable en le dit coūtie de Norf. et certeines iours per septimain parlan adonques prochein ensuant, a lentent que chescun piece de worsted que en celle an serra mis a vende soit apport deuant les gardeins de la dit art pur le temps esteantes al vng de meismes les lieux assint per eux assignes, al entent que auribien les artificers des worstedes come les dites gardeins sauoir puissent en certeyn le lieu lou lez ditz worstedes puissent duement et droitment esse serches.

Et si les dites gardeins trouent les ditz worstedes p lour serch dīē & loialm̄t fait, q̄ lors p les ditz gardeiz ou p vn deux sās fine ou fee illeoqs soyt mys sur ceo tiel signe et tokē issint q̄ toutz achatours dīē sauoier puissēt q̄ il ē sufficialm̄ēt & droitm̄ēt serche et ouere. Et que le dit serch ertend sibñ a le stuffe dicelle, come al sufficient seisure, et tiels q̄l silz trouent defectifs que la maīē de le dit citie & seneschal de la dit duchy ou vn deux pur l' tēps esteantz per assēt p les ditz gardeins x. xij. artificers aueront potar per cesse act de mettre en ieel tiel correction cōe p eux sēblera reasonable. Et pur chescū piece de worsted vendue nient signez en fourme auantdit que le primour vēdour dicel forface le price del piece issint p luy vēdue a nostre dit seignour le roy & q̄ toutes ordinances actes et grauntes faytez ou affaires en preiudice ou cōtrarie de les premisses concernantes worstedes soiēt voides & de nul effect. Et que toutz maires, biscountes, & baillifs, & toutz autres officers soient entendantz, aidantz, & supportātz a les ditz gardeins en lour serches si souēt come eux ou ascū deux serrōt ou sera p les ditz gardeins ou per ascū deux resonablm̄ē. requis. An. 7. E. 4. ca. 1

Voyde.

Aydyng.

5 ¶An. 11. H. 7. ca. 12. an act was made concerning the shering & sherers of worstedes in Norwich. But it is repelled by. 19. H. 7. ca. 17.

6 ¶No person ne persons wythin this ayde realme, hereafte. do take vpō him or thē to dize calendze anye worsted within this said realme, vpon peine to forfeit for euery worsted that is so dyz calēdzed one. C. s. And ouer that where as the said old calēdzing or worstedes, called wete calēdzing hath been vsed well & substancially e in times paste in the Citie of Norwich, & yet is by persōs hauyng conning in the same: Be it therefore ec. that no person ne persons hereafter do take vpō him or thē to wete calendze any worsted, but onely suche persōs as haue bē ounde apprētises to other persons of the same craft or occupaciō of wete calēdzing of worsteds, by the space of. vii. yeres, or bē conning in the same, & their conning approued & admitted by the maire of ÿ said citie of Norwich (for the tyme being) & the two maisters of the said craft & occupaciō yerely to be chosen wīn ÿ said citie of Norwich, or in ÿ coūtie of Norff. of the craft of wete calēdzing, vpon pein of euery such pson or psōs, which hereafter shall do the cōtrary, to forfeit for euery piece so calēdzed against the ordinances & puruetāces aforesaid. C. s. The one moitie of which penalties & forfaytures (aboue specified) and of euery of thē, to be to the king our soueraigne lord, & the other moitie therof to bee to ÿ maisters of the said occupacion of wete calēdzing for the time being. And ÿ it shalbe lawful to ÿ maisters

Norwichs Kalender

Apprentices

Admitted

Forf.

of the said occupacio (for ỳ tyme being) & their saccessours, to sue for ỳ one moitie of al such penalties hereafter to be forfaited, against euerye such persō or psōs, as hereafter shal do cōtrary to the fourme & effecte of this estatut, by accio of det, by writ at the comō law, or by oyll or plaint after ỳ custome of such city, port, or towne, where shall happen any such forfeiture to be or fal, or by informacio in the kings escheker. And ỳ no ptecciō or essoine, ne wager of lawe for ỳ detēdāt, in any such accio, plait or informacion be allowable before any maner of Justices, where any such suit or informacion shalbe used for the said forfeiture. And this act to endure to the nert parlement. An. 5. H. 8. ca. 4. Thys acte is made perpetuall. An. 25. H. 8. ca. 5.

Dyeng.

7 ¶ No maner psō dieng the crafte or misterye of dieng of worsteds, stamins or sayes, or any of thē, nother by thē selues, or any seruāt, factour deputie, or any other by his cōmaundemēt or assignemēt, from ỳ feast of Christmas now nert ensuing, shall use to calēder any worsteds stamins or sayes, or any other commodities made of worstede yarne, duryng all such time as the same person shal use the misterie or crafte of dyeng afore said, upon peine to forfait for euery piece so died & calēdred by colour, couin, fraude, or contrarie to the true meanyng & entēt of this prēsēt act. xl s. to be deuided in thre egall parts, ỳ one part therof to the king our soueraigne lorde, & one other part to the maire for the time being, & the thirde part to him or them that will sue for the same by byll, accion of det, plaint informacion or otherwise in any of the kynges courtes, wherein no essoin, delay, or protection shalbe allowed. An. 25. H. 8. ca. 5.

Kalendring.

Fort.

Yermouth.

8 ¶ The crafts men (called worstede weauers) inhabited in the saide town of great Yarmouth shall haue power and auctorite, by thys prēsēt act, from henceforth to electe & chose perely for euer, in the monday nerte after the feast of Pentecoste, one honest man of the same misery & occupacio, being an houlholder within ỳ said town of great Yarmouth, and hauing of his propre gōdes & cattals to the value of. x. pou. at the least, or landes & tenements to his own use, of estate of freholde at the least, to ỳ clere yerely value of. xx. s. to be warden of the same craft & misery, for ỳ yere nert ensuing, which mā so elected & chosen, shall personally appere before the maire of the sayde citye of Norwich, for ỳ time beyng, ỳ mōday nert after the feast of Corp Christi than nert ensuing, thā & there to bē sworne and charged by lyke oth, cōcerning the true & substanciall making of the said clothes within ỳ said town of gret Yarmouth, as ỳ foure wardens of the said city of Norwich by vertue of the said act of parlemēt made in the sayde. xii. yere of kynge Edwarde the. iiii. (ca. 1. before. 4.) bene charged & sworne for ỳ same citie of Norwich. And if the said mair happē to be absent ỳ saide mōday after corpus Christi, or els thā refuseth to receiue or take ỳ said othe, thā the said wardē so elect, w̄in foure days nert after the same mōday, shall come before the bailifs of ỳ said town of gret Yarmouth for the tyme being, or before one of them, ỳ other being absēt & thā & there receiue a corporall othe for ỳ true ererciting of ỳ same office of wardenship, after the tenour of ỳ othe accustomably used to be giuē to ỳ said wardēs of ỳ said city of Norwich. And thā the said warden of the said town of great Yarmouth, for ỳ time being, so elect & sworn, may ordeyn & appoint a seale, w̄ this letter Y. to be grauē in ỳ same seale, & may haue full power & auctorite to viewe, serch, seale, & seale in lead w̄ the same seale, so to be appointed & engrauen,

Elect.

warden.

Appeare. Norwich.

Othe.

Absent. Refuseth.

Yermouth.

Othe.

ward.

Seale. Seale.

and

and none other, al worstedes, sayes, & stamins, wtin ẏ said towne of Yarmouth, & suburbs of ẏ same, made or to be made and not elswhere, in as large & ample maner, as ẏ said wardēs of ẏ said city of Norwich, & wardēs of ẏ said cōty of Norf. or any of thē, hath or haue wtin ẏ said city, or cōty, or in any wise may do in ẏ behalf, by auctorite or vertue of ẏ before remēbred act, made in ẏ said. xiij yere of king Edward ẏ fourth, anye thing in ẏ same act cōteined to the cōtrary notwtstāding. And ẏ no psō inhabited wtin the said town of great Yarmouth, or suburbs therof, weue any worstedes, sales, or stamins wtin ẏ same town, except he be an English man borne & haue ben apprētice to the said occupacō, & wount he weaue there such prope marke, as shall be limitted and appointed by the saide wardē of the said town, for the time beyng, elect & swoꝛn, as is afoꝛesaid vpon pain of forfaiture therof to the king our soueraigne lord. And that euery wardē of the said towne shall limit and distinct seuerall marks to euery of the saide worstede weauers of the same town of great Yarmouth & the same markes by the sayde warden to be regestred in a booke. And also be it &c. that if, and whansoeuer hereafter the said town of Lin shall be inhabited wten sondry houshol-ders, or more nūbre of houlholders exercising and vsing the said crafte or mistery of worstede weauers, thā and from thencefoꝛth, ẏ is to saye as long as the same towne of Lin shal be inhabited, wyth the numbre of .r. such houlholders at the least, it shal be lefull to the same inhabitantes of the said town of Linne yerely in the mondap next after the feast of Pentecost, to elect and choose of themself one wardeyn of the saide crafte and mistery of worstede weauers, to bē of the value in landes & gwdes, as is before said of ẏ wardē of Yarmouth, which warden so elect shal yerely be swoꝛne and charged at the said citye of Norwiche, in lyke maner and at lyke day, as is before limitted, to the wardēs of Yarmouth: Or in defaut of the said mair of Norwich, thā the said warden so to be elect for the said town of Linne, to take a corporall othe before the mair of the said town of Linne, within such time, and after such fourme, as is before limitted vnto the warden of Yarmouth. And that the saide warden of the said towne of Linne for the time being, so elect and swoꝛne, by himself may ordaine and appoint a seale, wyth this letter L. to be grauē in the same seale, and may haue full power and auctority to viewe, serch, ceale, & seale in lead, wtin the same seale, so to be engrauen, & with none other, all worstedes, sayes, and stamins, within ẏ saide towne of Lin, and suburbes of the same, made or to be made, and not elswhers, in as large and ample maner as the sayde warden of the sayde citie or Norwich, & wardens of the said couty of Norf. or any of thē hath or haue wtin the said city or county, or otherwise may do by aucthoꝛyte or vertue of the before remēbred act, made in the said. xiij. yere of king Edwarde the. iiij. any thing cōteined in the same act to the cōtrary notwtstāding. And ẏ no psō inhabited wtin the said town of Linne, or suburbes thereof, make any worstedes, sayes, or stamins, wtin the same towne, except he be an English man born, and haue bene apprentice to the same occupacion, & wount he weaue therein, such prope mark as shal be limited and appointed by the said wardē of the same towne of Lynne, for ẏ time beyng, vpon pain & forfeyture therof to ẏ king our soueraign lord. And that euery warden of the said towne shall limmitte, and distinct seuerall marks to euery of ẏ sayde worstedes weauers of ẏ same town & the same

Seale.

Englishmen Apprentice.

Worstedes.

Marke.

Forf.

Marke.

marks by the said wardē to be regestred in a booke. And be it &c. ỳ from ỳ feast of saint Michael tharchangell nert comming, vnto such time as ỳ said town of Lin, shalbe inhabited wt the said noūbre of .x. housholders of ỳ said craft of worsted weauers, & always after, whan that number of x. housholders shall happen to fayle, & not be inhabited in the said town of Lin, ỳ said wardēs of the said city of Norwyche, and their successours, shall procure and cause one of them selues, or one of the wardēs of ỳ said craft of ỳ said county of Norfolke, personally to come & be euery xxviij day from and after the saide feast of saint Michael the archangel, in and to the sayde towne of Lin, or within six days nert after euery such xxviij day, and there to continue and abide by so long time as he may searche & seale al such worstedes, sayes, and stamins, made in the same towne of Lin, as than shalbe brought to hym to be sealed wtin ỳ space of one whole day. And ỳ said inhabitants of worsted weauers of ỳ same town of Lin being, shal cōtēt & pay to ỳ said wardē of Norwich or Norff. which shal so come to Lin, in ỳ said xxviij. daye or within fyre days nert after ỳ said xxviij. daye, for hys costes and expences, for euery time that he shall so come to Lin, betwene the feastes of Saint Mychaell the archangell, and the annunciacion of our Ladye saint Mary. iii. s. and for euery time that he shal so come to the said town of Lin betwene the feast of the annunciacion of our Lady, & the feast of sainct Michael tharchangel. ii. s. And if the said inhabitantes of worstede weauers of the saide towne of Linne, do not content and pay to the sayde warden comming to Linne, in fourme aforesaide, for hys sayde costes and charges, the sayd. iii. s. or ii. s. as is aboue limitted: thā ỳ same inhabitantes shall forfait and paye to the said warden, or to his executours, for euery such defaute of paymēt. xl. s. And if none of ỳ said wardeins of Norwiche and Norffolke, come to the sayde towne of Lynne, for the cause aforesayde, in maner & forme aboue remembred: thā ỳ sayd wardens of ỳ said city of Norwiche shal forfeit & pay to the said inhabytauntes of Lin of ỳ saide misterye of worsted weauers, for euery such defaute. xl. s. For recōpēce of which penalty & forfaites, ỳ said wardens of Norwich or Norff. being therunto enabituled by this prēsēt act, by his ppre name wt this addicīō. That is to say: Unius gardiani orū, or nuper vnius gardiani orū artis siue misterie tertorū pānī lanei vocat Worstedes in ciuitate Norwich, vel com. Norfolk, as the trouth requireth, shall & maye haue accion of det by wrytte, byl, or plaint in any cōpetēt or lawfull court of this realme against the said inhabitāts of Lyn, of ỳ said mistery for ỳ time being by their sōdry propre names. And the said inhabytauntes by their said names, wt this addicīō. Tertorum panni lanei voc. Worstedes, inhabitauntes ville de Linne, shall and maye haue lyke actions of dette against the said wardens of Norwiche, by the name of Gardiani artis siue misterie tertorū pannorum laneorū voc. Worstedes infra ciuitatē Norwi. vel com. Norf. to be vsed in gwd cōgruities of latē, & fourme of the lawes of this realm. In which accions, or anye of them, none essoigne, protection, or wager of law shalbe suffred or alowed. And ỳ the particuler bodyes or gwdes of any of the said wardēs or inhabitāts being condemned in any of the said accions, shall and may be put in execucion, after such maner and forme as is vsed in accīōs of det, by course of the comon law of this realm. And more ouer be it &c. that al clothes of worstedes, sates, and stamins, made

03

Lynne

wardens Norwiche.

Norfolke.

Lynne.

Serche

Paye.

Not pay

Forf.

Not come

Forf.

Norf.

Accion;

Accion;

or to be made within any of the sayd townes of Lin and great Yarmouth or suburbes of ỹ same, or any of thē, & marked with suche marks as shall be limitted to the makers, by the said wardens of the said towne in maner & fourme aboue sayde: and weaued & sealed by any of the wardēs of ỹ said townes of Linn & Yarmouthe, in fourme aboue remēbred, by force & vertue of this p̄sent acte may bee lawfullye put to sale by the owners and makers of the same, wout anye other marking or sealyng vpō ỹ said clothes, or vppon anye of them, to be had or made by any other wardens, dwelling or abidyng wout the sayde town, & without any arrest, seasure, or forfapture to be had or made of or vpon any of the said clothes for lacke of anye other seales or markes, anye thing conteined in ỹ sayd former act made in the said seuēth yere of kyng Edward the fourth, to ỹ cōtrary not withstanding. And other this be it. &c ỹ euery crafts mā of ỹ said misery & occupacīō of worstede makig, dwelling wīn ani of ỹ said townes of Lin & great Yarmouth, and suburbes of ỹ same at their owne free willes and liberties frō hēcefwrth for euer, may haue and take apprētyce or apprētyces (beyng male) of the age of. xiiii. yeres & vpward, & beyng ỹ kings natural subiectes, for the terme of. vii. yeres & not vnder, so that none of thē ercede the noumber of twoo at once, to learne, vse, & exercise the said craft wīn either of the said townes of Lin and great Yarmouth or suburbes of the same. All be it the father of the same apprētyces or apprentyce, may not expende in landes and tenemēts to the yerely value of. xx.s. anye acte or ordinance to the cōtrarye made or to be made not withstandyng. Prouyded allway, that this presente acte nor any thyng therein contayned, be not in any wise hurtfull or p̄iudycial to the mair of Norwich, or to his successours, or to the wardens of the sayde city and county, or to their successors, in any point, artycle, power or auctoritye, other than for weauyng, serchyng, and sealing of worstedes, sayes, and stamyns, made or to be made onelye wythin the sayde townes of Lynne and Yarmouth, or suburbes of the same, or to anye of them. And for lymitting of markes to the maker of worstedes, sayes, & stamyns, onely inhabyted in eyther of the sayd townes or suburbes ther of, and takyng of apprentyces, in fourme aboue remembred: but that the sayd mair of the said city of Norwych, and wardens of the sayde city and county, and euery of them may haue and vse all other poyntes, artycles, powers, and auctorities contained and specifyed in the aboue remembred act, made in the sayde. vii. yere of kyng Edward the. iiii. aswel for the searche, sealyng, correccyon, and reformacion of the said wardēs, newly to be electe by vertue of this p̄sent acte, and euerye of them, acordyng and after euche fourme as they may do or vse, anye of the sayde wardens of the sayd city or countye, by force of ỹ saide act, made in ỹ said vii. yere of kyng Edward ỹ fourthe. As al and euery other inquiries, correccyons, searches, sealynges, and reformacions to be had, for the true makyng of worstedes, sayes, and stamins, in & vppon anye person or persons, as wel within the sayd townes of Lynne and Yarmouth, as woute, wythout trouble, lette, or veracyon of any of the inhabytantes of ỹ said townes, in as large and ample wyse as they myght haue done before the makyng of this p̄sēt act, any thing contayned in the same p̄sent act to the contrary not withstandyng. And also prouided and be it. &c. ỹ the sayde craftes men of worsted weauers, inhabyted or hereafter to be inhabited, within eyther of the sayde townes of Lynne

weomen. Yarnes.

weauers

Lynne. Yermouth

Lynne and Yarmouth, or suburbes of the same, and the marchauntes or any other person or persones, which shall happen to bie of the same craftsmen or any of them, or of anye other person, anye of the sayde clothes of worsteds, stamins, or saies, made or to be made within eit, er of the sayde townes of Lynne and Yarmouth, & sealed by the sayd wardens of ỹ same townes to be elect and swozne as is afozesayde, and any of them shal not shere, dye, or put in colour, or calendze, any worstedes, stamins, or saies made or to be made within either of the sayd townes of Lynne and Yarmouth, or suburbes of the same, in any other place or places, but onely wtin the sayde city of Norwich, or suburbes of the same: upon payne of forfayture of euerye pece of worstede, sayes, or stamyns, to be made wythin any of the sayde townes of Lynne and Yarmouth, or suburbes of the same, or the value therof, shorn, died coloured, or calendzed by anye of the sayd crafts men, biers, or marchãts in anye other place or places than in the sayde citye or Norwyche or suburbes of the same: The one half therof to be to the kyng our soueraygne Lozde, and the other halfe thereof to such person or persons as shall cease the same: So that the sayd worstedes brought to ỹ said city of Norwiche to be shorne, dyed, coloured, & calendzed without couyn or crafte of any of ỹ said inhabitauntes & marchauntes, may be shorne, died, coloured, & calẽdzed at & by as cõuenięt prycye or prices, & in as ready wyse as ỹ sayd inhabitãtes of eyther of ỹ said townes of Lynne and Yarmouth, & marchãtes byers of the sayd worstedes, or other of the sayde citie or countie hath had in times past, or hereafter shal haue. And also that the same inhabitantes and marchantes, & euery of them, so bringyng their said worstedes to the same citie for to be shorne, died, colored, & calendzed, be reasonably & lawfully entreated accozding to the said act made in the sayde seuenth yere of king Edwarde the fourth, & the ordinãces made & affyrmed, or hereafter to be made and affirmed for the said mistery, without let or disturbance, contrarie to the same acte or ordinãces in that behalfe. And be it, &c. that no persone or persons any time hereafter conuey or transporte in to any of the parties of beyonde the sea any maner of clothes of worstedes before the same clothes be shorne, died, colored, & calendzed, upon peine of forfaiture ỹ value therof: The one halfe to the kyng our soueraỹn lozde, and thother half therof to the partie that will sue therfore, by accion or plaint of dette, in any of the kinges courts: In which accion or suite, no protection or essoyne shalbe allowed, nor ỹ offender admytted to wage his law. This acte to endure to the nert parlament. An. 14. H. 8. ca. 3. And after An. 21. H. 8. ca. 21. it is continued to endure to the ende of the nert parlament. And after an. 26. H. 8. ca. 16. this act is made perpetuall.

Over the

Shere. Dyeng. Calender.

Norwich. Sore.

Norwiche. Shorne.

De Apprentice. 5.

Cwreke.

De wreke de mere est accord, qui la ou home, chien ou chat escap bifz hors de la nyefe, que la nyefe ou bateil ou nul rien (que la eyns ait) ne sopt ainge wreke, mes sopent les choses saues et gardes par la biew del biscount, coroner, ou del bayliffe le roy, & bailles en les mains ceur de la ville, ou les choses sont troues, issint que si nul sue les biens, et puis prouer, quils sopent soens, ou a son seignor, ou en sa gard peris dedeins lan et le iour, sauns delap luy sopent rendus: et si non, remayn au Roy, et sopent prises par le biscount, et coroners, & baillies a la ville pour respoign devant iustices de wreke, qui appent au roy. Et la ou wreke appet a suer

Sherife Coroner Baily. Prouet. Prayse Other.

a auter qui au roy, si le eit par mem̃ le maner. Et qui autrement fra, & de ceo soit attaint: soit agard al prison, & reint al volunte le roy, & rendra les damages ensement. Et si le bayliffe le face, et sopt disauowe de son seignour, et le seignour ne ottre de ceo a luy, respoigñ le baylif sil eit de quoy, & sil neyt de quoy, rendra le seignour le cozps du baylif au roy. W. 1. ca. 5.

2 ¶ Item rex habebit wreccum maris per totũ regnum, ballenas & sturgeones captos in mari vel alibi infra regnum, exceptis quibusdam priuilegiatis locis per regem. Prerogatiua regis. ca. 11.

Se Admirall. 2. Merchantes. 12, 39 Coroner. 2.

¶ writtes & abatement of writtes.

1 QUotiescunq; de cetero euenerit in cancellar̃, q̃ in dno casu reperir̃ breue, et in cõsimili casu cadẽte sub eodem iure, et simili indigẽt remedio non reperir̃, concordent clerici de Cãcellaria in breui faciendo, vel attermigent querentes in proximo parliamẽto, et scribãtur casus, in quibus concordare non possunt, & referant eos ad prorimum parliamentũ, et de consensu iurisperitorum fiat breue, ne contingat de cetero quod curia domini regis deficiat conquerentibus in iusticia perqu. rendra. W. 2. ca. 25.

2 ¶ Ut breuia de debito, et computo, aliisq; huiusmodi actionibus quibuscunq; de cetero captantur in suis comitatibus, et dirigantur direcomit com vbi contractus actionum earundẽ emerserint, ordinatum est & cõcordatũ, quod si de cetero in placitis super breuibus illis narratũ fuerit concordatum inde fore factum in alio com quam in breui originali continetur, quod tunc incontinenti breue illud penitus cassetur. An. 6. R. 2. ca. 2.

3 ¶ An. 4. H. 6. ca. 4. it was enacted that the writtes and sutes of the that were made knightes in ỹ parlament should not abate.

De Action vpon the statut. 1.
Addition. 1.
Admesuremẽt of pasture. 1.
Apprentice. 5.
Assise. 6.
Attaint. 15.
Auowson. 1. 5.
Cessauit. 2.
Champartie. 4.
Chauncerie. 2.
Clerke of the cyauncery. 1.
Confirmaciõ. 1.
Contra formam collationis. 1.
Discõtinuance of proces. 2.
Dower. 3.
England. 2.
Executor. 6.
Fees. 2.
Fines. 3. 7.
Frãchesis. 5. 20.
Iustice & right. 3.
Iustice in eire. 3. 4
Limitacion. 3.
Pesne. 1.
Nisi prius. 1.
Non tenure. 1.
Nusans. 1.
Parlament. 7, 19.
Perdon. 1.
Poore people. 1.
Probate of testament. 3.
Protection. 1.
Quene. 2.
Recognisance. 2.
Redisseisin. 1.
Replevin of catel. 2.
Resonable ayde. 1.
Restitution. 2.
Retorne o. shiriffes. 1. 6.
Rochester. 1.
Ryots. 4.
Saple. 1.
Trespas. 1.
Villenage. 2.
Vsuries. 28.
Wardes. 6. 12. 25.
Walles. 6. 8.
Women. 3.

¶ Yarmouth.

Se Jermouth in all. Worsteds. 8.

Yarne.

HOme ne carie name̅sna hors du dit rotalm nul maner des thrũmes, ne files de leyne appelles wollen yarn, de louth colour de thrũmes sur peyne de forfayture de le double value dicel. An. 8. H. 6. ca. 23. Thrummes.

2 ¶ An. 23. H. 6. Ca. 3. it was enacted that no thrummes nor wollen yarne should be shipped or packed or Forl. caried ouer during. iii. yeres vppon peine of forfaiture. Ouer the sea.

Se Drapry. 31, 41 Wolles. 35, 43. Norwhich. 1. Worsteds. 8. Weighyes. 26.

¶ Yorke.

1. ¶ Yorke.

COme grandes inconuenientes & damages ont auenus ore tai en la citye Deuerwyk, et pluſours en temps auenir ſont ſemblables auenir ſi prouiſiõ ent ne ſoyt ewe, pur ceo que diuerſes & ceteines perſons citezeins du dit citie ont purchaſes & gaignes du noſtre ſouueraign ſeignour le roy ſeueralx lettets patents, eux pretent deſtre exemptes des offices et occupacions du maiſaltie, biſcontie, chamberlein, collectour des diſmes et quinzeſmes, et citezein du dit citye pur venir as parlamentes noſtre dit ſoueraigne ſeignour le roy et ſes heyres deyns le dit citye, noſtre dit Soueraign ſeignor le Roy, conſiderant les premiſſes per aduys & cõſeil, qu touts tielx lettres patentes a aſcun perſon ou perſõs, ore citezeins du dit citye, ou qui en temps auenir ſeront faits, grants ou affaires, ou a graunters, ſoient voides & de nul effect. Et outre ceo que ſi aſcun citezein du dit citie ore eſteant, ou qui en temps auenir ſera purchaſe, admet, preigne, ou gaigne aſcuns tielz letters patents parent deſtre exemptes aſcuns de les offices ou occupaciõs deuantdits deins meſme la citie, forſace, xl.li. lune moitie a noſtre ſeignour le roy, & lautre moitie a les mair et citezeins du dit citye & lour ſucceſſours maire pur le temps eſteãt & les ſuccellours poiet et puiſſent auoir & maintener accion de det a demander les dits. xl.li. enconter cheſcun de la dit perſon ou perſones tielx lettres patẽts dexemption purchaceant, amittant, preygnant ou gaignant, lun moitye des dits. xl.li. ainſy recoueres deſtre al vſe noſtre dit ſeignour le roy & ſes heirs, et lautre moytie de les dits. xl.li. deſtre al vſe du maire du dit citye pur le tẽps eſteant, & de les citezeins de meſme la citye et lour ſucceſſours: et q̃ en tielx actions de det en ayres a purſuer les parties defendantz ne le partie defendant en nul maner ne ſoyt admys a lour ley. An. 19. H. 6. ca. 3.

Exempt. Offices.

Letters patents.

2 ¶ An. 21. H. 8. ca. 17. an act is made wher by certein letters patents made to the ayde of yorke concerning ſhipping and conueyeng of welles and felles, be repelled.

Ayde, Exception.

3 ¶ An. 34. H. 8. cap. 10. an acte is made concerning the makyng of couerlettes within the towne of yorke & none to be made, to be put to ſale, in yorke ſhyre but in the towne of yorke onely. Couerlettes

4. ¶ Se Citacion. 2.
Exemption. 1. Wittaſles. 13.
Poney. 48. Union. 3.
Rome. 3. Wolles. 35. 41. 43.
Saintuaries. 4.

Fees.

¶ Imprinted at London in Fletestreete within Temple Barre, at the ſigne of the hande & ſtarre by Richard Tottyll. And finiſhed the. 9. day of Nouember. Anno domini. 1558.

Cum priuilegio. Regiæ Majeſtatis